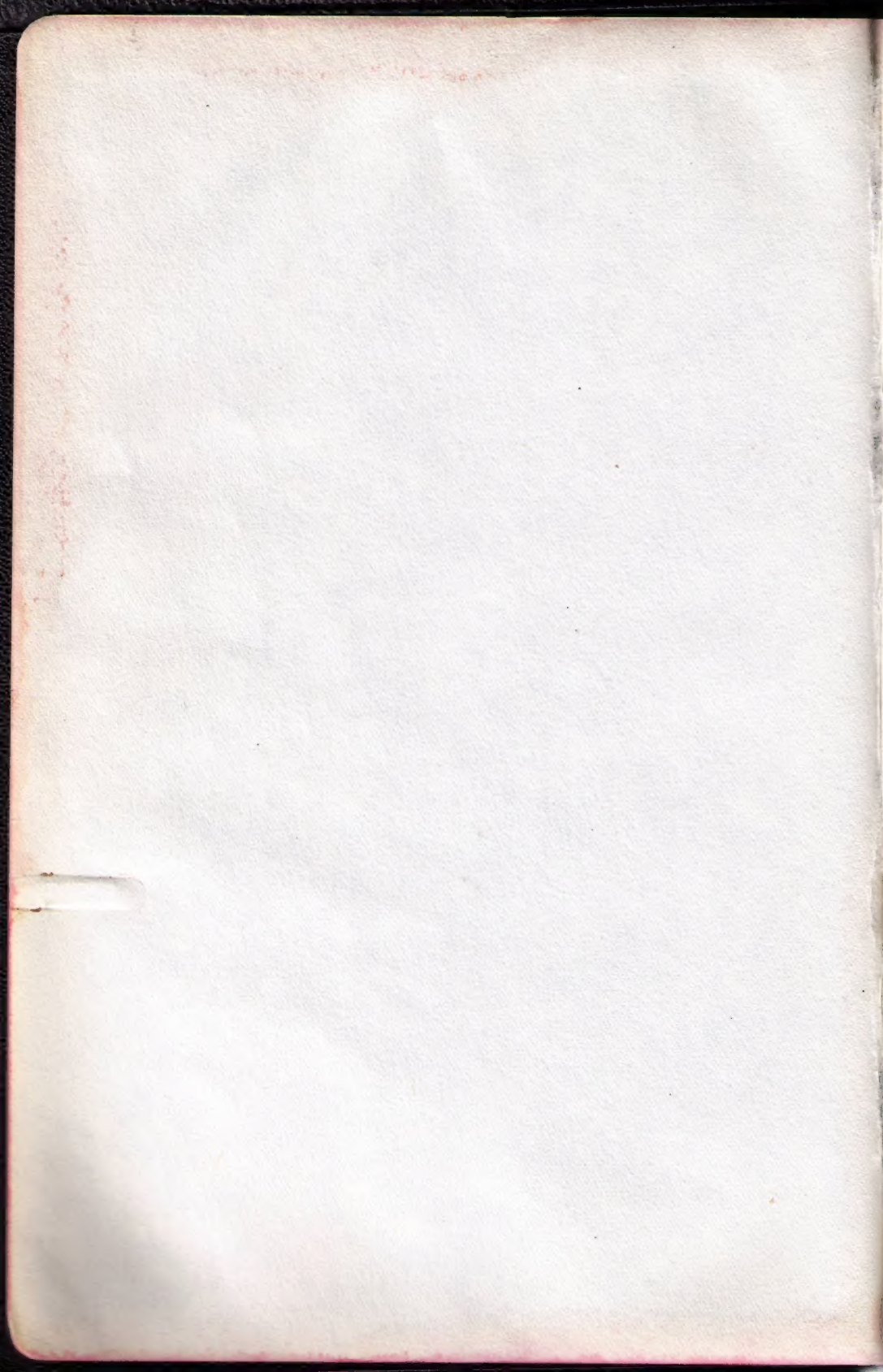
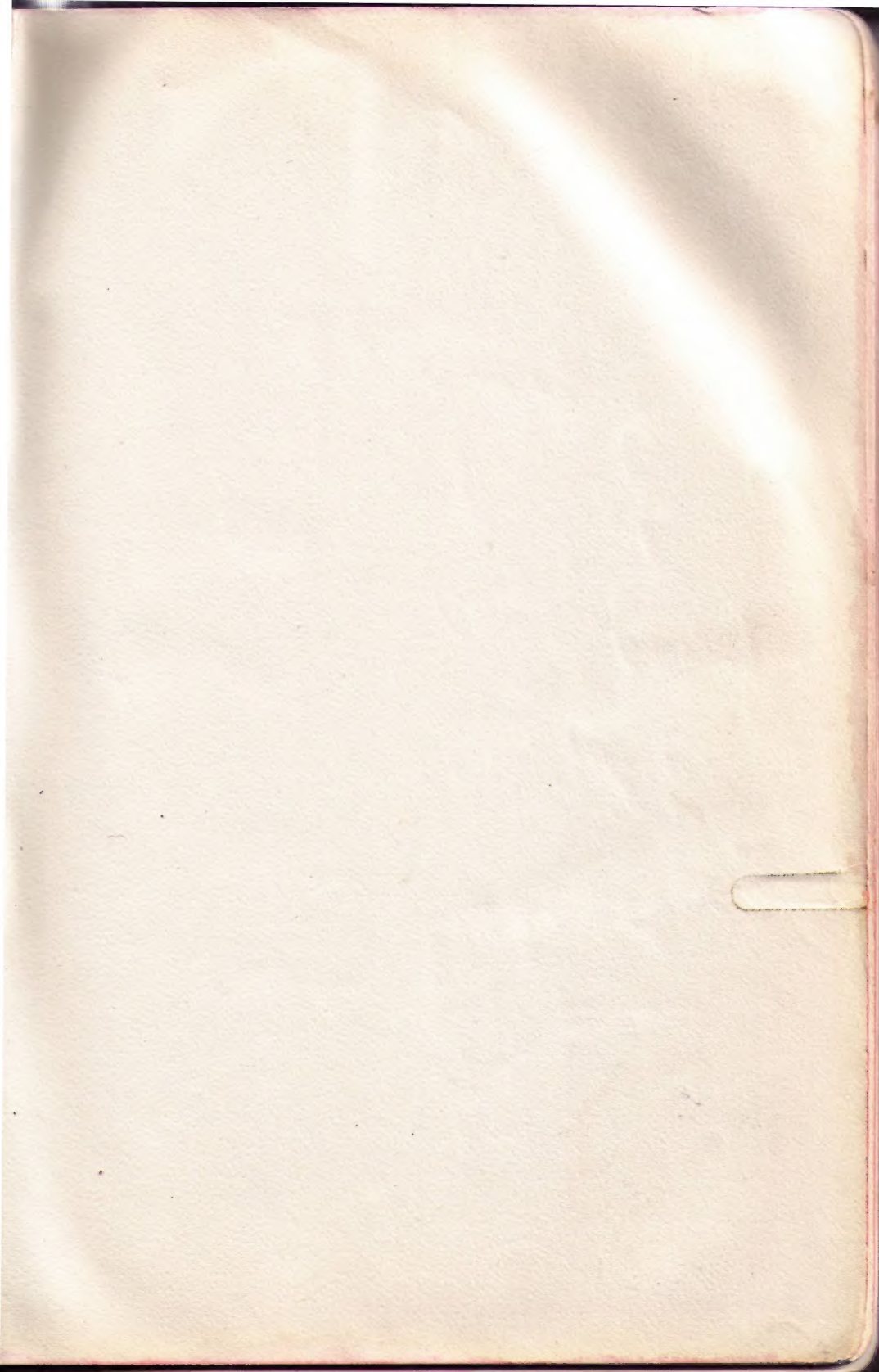


GEMDINE CYLE







PRESENTED



PRESENTED



TO

DATE

BY



THE HOLY BIBLE

Red Letter Edition

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS
TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES
AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

AUTHORIZED KING JAMES VERSION

With the words of the Lord Jesus Christ as recorded in the
New Testament printed in red letters

With Chain References

PRINTED FOR

CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE

ST. LOUIS, MO.

AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD

THE HOLY BIBLE

Red Letter Edition

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS
TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES
AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

AUTHORIZED KING JAMES VERSION

With the words of the Lord Jesus Christ as revealed in the
New Testament printed in red letters

With Chain References

PRINTED FOR
CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE
CUM PRIVILEGIO
ST. LOUIS, MO.

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY VIVIAN RIDLER, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

Long Printer for the King

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE
JAMES
 BY THE GRACE OF GOD
 KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND
 DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &c
 THE TRANSLATORS OF THE BIBLE WISH
 GRACE, MERCY, AND PEACE
 THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD

GREAT and manifold were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue*; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England*

THE EPISTLE DEDICATORY

shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of illmeaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

THE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT WITH THE PAGE NUMBER AND THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>		<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>		<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>
Genesis	9	50	II. Chronicles	492	36	Daniel	905	12
Exodus	68	40	Ezra	533	10	Hosea	923	14
Leviticus	118	27	Nehemiah	545	13	Joel	931	3
Numbers	155	36	Esther	562	10	Amos	935	9
Deuteronomy	207	34	Job	571	42	Obadiah	941	1
Joshua	251	24	Psalms	602	150	Jonah	942	4
Judges	281	21	Proverbs	678	31	Micah	944	7
Ruth	310	4	Ecclesiastes	704	12	Nahum	949	3
I. Samuel	314	31	Song of Solomon	713	8	Habakkuk	951	3
II. Samuel	352	24	Isaiah	717	66	Zephaniah	954	3
I. Kings	384	22	Jeremiah	775	52	Haggai	956	2
II. Kings	422	25	Lamentations	840	5	Zechariah	958	14
I. Chronicles	457	29	Ezekiel	846	48	Malachi	968	4

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

	<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>		<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>		<i>Page.</i>	<i>Chaps.</i>
Matthew	973	28	Ephesians	1190	6	To the Hebrews	1218	13
Mark	1010	16	Philippians	1195	4	Epistle of James	1229	5
Luke	1034	24	Colossians	1199	4	I. Peter	1233	5
John	1075	21	I. Thessalonians	1202	5	II. Peter	1237	3
The Acts	1105	28	II. Thessalonians	1206	3	I. John	1240	5
The Romans	1144	16	I. Timothy	1208	6	II. John	1244	1
I. Corinthians	1160	16	II. Timothy	1212	4	III. John	1244	1
II. Corinthians	1175	13	Titus	1215	3	Jude	1245	1
Galatians	1185	6	Philemon	1217	1	Revelation	1246	22

THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS
ARRANGED IN ALPHABETICAL ORDER
WITH THE PAGE NUMBER AND THE NUMBER
OF THEIR CHAPTERS

Books of the New Testament indicated by *italics*

	Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.
<i>Acts</i>	1105	28	Judges	281	21
Amos	935	9	I. Kings	384	22
I. Chronicles	457	29	II. Kings	422	25
II. Chronicles	492	36	Lamentations	840	5
<i>Colossians</i>	1199	4	Leviticus	118	27
<i>I. Corinthians</i>	1160	16	<i>Luke</i>	1034	24
<i>II. Corinthians</i>	1175	13	Malachi	968	4
Daniel	905	12	<i>Mark</i>	1010	16
Deuteronomy	207	34	<i>Matthew</i>	973	28
Ecclesiastes	704	12	Micah	944	7
<i>Ephesians</i>	1190	6	Nahum	949	3
Esther	562	10	Nehemiah	545	13
Exodus	68	40	Numbers	155	36
Ezekiel	846	48	Obadiah	941	1
Ezra	533	10	<i>I. Peter</i>	1233	5
<i>Galatians</i>	1185	6	<i>II. Peter</i>	1237	3
Genesis	9	50	<i>Philemon</i>	1217	1
Habakkuk	951	3	<i>Philippians</i>	1195	4
Haggai	956	2	Proverbs	678	31
<i>Hebrews</i>	1218	13	Psalms	602	150
Hosea	923	14	<i>Revelation</i>	1246	22
Isaiah	717	66	<i>Romans</i>	1144	16
<i>James</i>	1229	5	Ruth	310	4
Jeremiah	775	52	I. Samuel	314	31
Job	571	42	II. Samuel	352	24
Joel	931	3	Song of Solomon	713	8
<i>John</i>	1075	21	<i>I. Thessalonians</i>	1202	5
<i>I. John</i>	1240	5	<i>II. Thessalonians</i>	1206	3
<i>II. John</i>	1244	1	<i>I. Timothy</i>	1208	6
<i>III. John</i>	1244	1	<i>II. Timothy</i>	1212	4
Jonah	942	4	<i>Titus</i>	1215	3
Joshua	251	24	Zechariah	958	14
<i>Jude</i>	1245	1	Zephaniah	954	3

TABLE OF SIGNS USED IN THIS BOOK

EVERY effort has been made that the signs used in this book should be as few and simple as possible. Consequently, when an accented word occurs more than once in a verse, it is marked for pronunciation the first time only, e.g. Genesis 4. 18.

The words of which the pronunciation is marked are divided into syllables by short hyphens (-). The syllable on which most stress is to be laid in reading is marked ('). In compound names two accents are often introduced. The longer hyphen (-) indicates the division into parts of compound names so far as it is noted in the Authorized Version.

ä as in ah, arm, father.
 ă „ abet, hat, dilemma.
 ū „ tame.
 â „ fare.
 ě „ met, her, second.
 ě „ mete.
 ě = a in tame.
 ī as in fine.
 ĭ „ him, fir, plentiful.
 î „ machine.
 î „ peculiar.
 ō „ alone.
 ō „ on, protect.
 ô „ nor.
 ō „ son.
 ū „ tune.
 û „ rude.
 ů „ us.

ū as in turner.
 ŷ „ lyre.
 ŷ „ typical, fully.
 ā = a of am.
 æ as in mediæval.
 âi „ aisle.
 ai „ hail.
 āo = o of alone.
 aū as in maul.
 ēe „ heed.
 ei = i of fine.
 eū as in neuter.
 ôi „ oil.
 ç „ celestial.
 ch „ character.
 ġ „ giant.
 š „ his.

NOTE ON THE REFERENCES

THERE are two main characteristics of the references:

1. They embody a complete revision of the existing references in the Oxford edition of the Authorized Version; that is to say, they omit purely verbal references (the mere repetition of a particular word in an entirely different context), while on the other hand references have been added from the most recent commentaries where these have seemed to be of value to the general reader. All references, apart from the chain-system described below, have been consistently reciprocal, i.e. every forward reference has its corresponding backward reference, and vice versa.

2. They embody a complete system of chain references for all the more important subjects. By means of this system a student can trace out a subject, e.g. *idolatry*, in all its various branches throughout the Bible, starting from any point at which he happens to be reading. For example, if a reader comes across a mention of 'the host of heaven' in Jeremiah, he will find a backward and forward reference in the margin. Following these up they will give him all the references to 'the host of heaven'. He will also discover by the use of the sign ||, that this chain is a branch of the wider subject *idolatry*, and that the point where this chain diverges from the main chain is clearly indicated, so that he can proceed to pick up the main chain and follow that out in the same way. In the course of doing so he will find that other branches of the subject diverge and have similar chains of their own. In this way he will find the main advantages of a good concordance in miniature embodied in his marginal references.

The same plan has been followed with the names of persons and places, even more insignificant names than are usually noted in marginal references.

The plan of chain references is not in the interest, or against the interest, of any school of thought, since it does not rest upon interpretation, but simply on occurrence of subjects. It will be found of the greatest use by all.

In the matter of chronology it is generally agreed, among conservative as well as liberal scholars, that dates prior to about 2000 B.C. are unreliable and rather speculative. In this edition no dates are given before the twenty-first century B.C., but from that period onwards a system based largely on Ussher's chronology, with certain corrections, has been followed (see p. 19). While the accuracy of Ussher's measure is not guaranteed, it is reasonably correct and the notations will be useful to many.

Not true!
J. A. Clouston Handbook
p. 498

SIGNS AND ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE REFERENCES

- [] Square brackets indicate an example chain, e.g. examples of covenant-making, answers to prayer, &c.
- () Round brackets indicate the reference from which a diverging chain begins; e.g. at Gen. 24. 3 (*m*) occurs the reference (ch. 21. 21) and 27. 46. Referring back to 21. 21 it will be found that the reference (*z*) gives ch. 26. 34, 35 and a diverging parallel chain marked ||ch. 24. 3.
- || Indicates the beginning of a parallel chain.
- † Indicates that all the references to the words so distinguished are given.
- al.* and *et al.* indicate that a word is of such frequent occurrence that it has not seemed necessary to give a complete chain to it.
- Cf. This sign has a double use:
- (a) It may indicate apparent contradictions or inconsistencies between two passages so marked.
 - (b) When used with *For ver. . . . cf.* it indicates passages, not verbally identical, which occur in other books; e.g. synoptic parallels are so marked.
- Cit. Indicates references in which the passage so marked will be found quoted. These are given in more prominent type.
- Eng.* Indicates a few instances of English archaisms or rare meanings.
- Gk.* } Indicates that the same Greek or Hebrew word stands for different English words
Heb. } connected by a reference.
- LXX Indicates the authority of the Greek version of the Old Testament called the Septuagint for the marginal correction so marked.
- mg. Indicates that the reference is to the marginal rendering of the passage or word so denoted.
- Or Indicates alternative renderings.
- Read Indicates marginal corrections in the text supported by the best authorities.
- R.V. mg. Indicates that the reference is to the marginal rendering in the Revised Version of the passage or word so denoted.
- See Indicates (a) the starting-point of a chain.
or (b) a reference to a verse which contains the chain embracing the references in the same chapter to the word so marked.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED GENESIS

CHAPTER 1

IN the ^abeginning God ^bcreated ^cthe heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was ^dwithout form, and void; and ^edarkness was upon the face of the deep. And the ^fSpirit of God ^gmoved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, ^hLet there be light: and there was ⁱlight.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light ^j"Day", and the ^k"darkness" he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, ^lLet there be a ^mfirmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and ⁿdivided the waters which were under the firmament from ^othe waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, ^pLet the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the ^qdry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his ^rkind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for ^ssigns, and for ^tseasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made ^utwo great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, ^vLet the waters ^wbring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth ^xin the open firmament of heaven.

21 And "God created great ^ywhales, and every living creature that ^zmoveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, ^{aa}Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the ^{ab}beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that

a Pr. 8. 22
b ch. 2. 3
c ch. 2. 4

d Isa. 34. 11
(Heb.)

e Job. 38. 9.
19

f Jer. 10. 2

g See
Isa. 13. 10

h Cf. Ps. 104.
30

i Ps. 104. 19

j Or ways
brooding

k Dt. 32. 11
(Heb.)

l Isa. 45. 7
|| ver. 16

m (ver. 3)
Ps. 8. 3

n ch. 8. 22

o Ps. 104. 20

p Ps. 19. 1
|| Job. 9. 1

q Heb.
expanse

r Pr. 8. 27-
29

s Cf. ver. 24

t Ps. 148. 4

u Read
swarm with
swarms of
living
creatures

v Ex. 8. 3
(Heb.)

w Heb. on the
face of the
expanse

x Ps. 104.
25, 26

y Or sea-
monsters

z Job. 7. 12
(Heb.)

aa Read
creepeth
ch. 1. 21

ab Job. 26. 10

c Ps. 95. 5

d ch. 8. 17

e ch. 6. 20
(Heb.)

f Ps. 79. 2
(Heb.)

GENESIS 2

creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, Let ^bus ^cmake man in our ^eimage, after our likeness; and let them ^fhave dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; ^gmale and female created he them.

28 And ^hGod blessed them, and God said unto them, ⁱBe fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that ^jmoveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; ^kto you it shall be for meat.

30 And ^lto every beast of the earth, and ^mto every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ⁿlife, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 ¶ And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER 2

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and ^oall the host of them.

2 And ^pon the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; ^qand he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and ^rsanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work ^swhich God created and made.

4 ¶ These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the

The creation of man in the image of God

LORD God ^amade the earth and the heavens,

5 And every ^dplant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not ^ecaused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man ^fto till the ground.

6 But there went up a ^gmist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God ^hformed man of the ⁱdust of the ground, and ^jbreathed into his nostrils the ^kbreath of life; and ^lman became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a ^mgarden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; ⁿthe tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of ^oknowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of ^pHāv^q-i-lāh, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is ^rbdellium and the ^sonyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gī^t-hōn: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of ^tEthiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is ^uHid^v-dē-kēl: that is it which goeth toward the east of ^wAssyria. And the fourth river is ^xEū-phrā^y-tēs.

15 And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, ^zthou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ^{aa}thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be

a ch. 1. 1
& 14. 19
(mg.)
b ch. 3. 22
c ch. 2. 7
d Gen. 21. 15
(Heb.)
e ch. 5. 1
f ch. 9. 2
Gt. Hab. 1.
14
g Jb. 5. 10
h ch. 7. 4
i ch. 3. 23
j Jb. 36. 27
(Heb.)
k ch. 1. 26
l ch. 5. 2
m ch. 3. 19
n Jb. 27. 3
o ch. 6. 17
p ch. 5. 2
q Oit. 1. 40r.
15. 46
r ch. 9. 1, 7
s ch. 3. 23

t Read
creepeth
u ch. 3. 22
v Dt. 1. 39
x ch. 9. 3
y Dt. 11. 15
z Jb. 38. 41

aa Heb. a living soul
a ch. 10. 29

b Cf. Eccles.
3. 11
c Nu. 11. 7
d Or beryl
e Ex. 25. 7

f Heb. Cush
2 K. 19. 9
g ch. 10. 6

h Le. Thirt
c Dan. 10. 4
i ch. 1. 16
j Neh. 9. 6
k Dt. 4. 19
l ch. 10. 11
(mg.)
m ch. 15. 18
n Ex. 20. 11
o Ex. 16.
29. 30
p Oit. Heb.
4. 4

q Ex. 16. 23
r Cf. ch. 3.
1. &c.
s ch. 1. 1
t Is. 44. 24
u ch. 5. 1
v Ro. 5. 12,
14
w Jb. 21. 33
x Cf. ch. 5. 5,
&c.

Man's shameful fall and punishment

alone; ^aI will make him an help ^ameet for him.

19 And ^cout of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and ^dbrought them unto ^aAdam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a ⁱdeep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, ^emade he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now ⁿbone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ^wWoman, because she was ^otaken out of ^sMan.

24 ^bTherefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both ^qnaked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

CHAPTER 3

NOW ^sthe serpent was more ^tsubtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. ^sAnd he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat ^xof every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye ^ctouch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as ^ggods, knowing good and evil.

^a 1 Cor. 11.

^b 1 Tim. 2.

^c Or answering to

^d Cf. ch. 1.

^e 20, 24

^f See

^g ch. 1. 26

^h Or man

ⁱ ch. 3. 8

^j ch. 5. 2

^k ver. 12, 17

^l ch. 21. 19

^m ch. 2. 25

ⁿ Or zirdles

^o Heb. wind

^p ch. 1. 19

^q ch. 31. 33

^r ch. 15. 12

^s (Heb.)

^t ch. 31. 33

^u Cf. ch. 4.

^v 9, 10

^w Heb. builded he into

^x m Dt. 9. 19

^y Cf. Ex. 3. 6

^z n ch. 29. 14

^a Heb. Ashah

^b 1 Cor. 11. 8

^c Heb. Ish

^d ch. 24. 58

^e Mt.

^f 19. 6

^g Mk. 10. 7

^h 1 Cor. 6. 16

ⁱ Eph. 5. 31

^j ch. 3. 7, 10

^k See ver. 1

^l 1 Chr. 21.

^m Rev. 12. 9

ⁿ 2 Cor. 11.

^o Cf. Mt. 10.

^p 16

^q Isa. 65. 25

^r Cf. ch. 2.

^s 17

^t Mt. 3. 7

^u (Isa. 7. 14)

^v Cf. Ro. 16.

^w 20

^x ch. 9. 17

^y (Heb.)

^z Cf. Ex. 19.

^a 12. 13

^b 1 Tim. 2. 15

^c (Gen.)

^d Cf. Jno. 16.

^e 21

^f Ps. 48. 6

^g ch. 4. 7

^h (Heb.)

ⁱ 1 Cor. 11.

^j 3

^k Or God

^l Cf. Ps. 82.

6 And when ^bthe woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and ^ehe did eat.

7 And ^fthe eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were ^gnaked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves ^haprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the ⁱcool of the day: and ^hAdam and his wife ^khid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, 'Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and ^mI was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent ^rbeguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ^udust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between ^ythy seed and ^zher seed: ^ait shall ^bbruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; ^ain sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy ^cdesire shall be to thy husband, and he shall ^frule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree,

GENESIS 4

Cain slayeth his brother Abel

of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: ^acursed is the ground for thy sake; in ^{2b}sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 ^cThorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 In the ^dsweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for ^edust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name ^fEve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and ^gclothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the ^htree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from ⁱthe garden of Eden, ^jto till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden ^kChēr-ū-bims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAPTER 4

AND Adam knew ^lEve his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^mCain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother ⁿAbel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought ^oof the fruit of the ground an ^poffering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of the ^qfirstlings of his flock and of the ^rfat thereof. And the LORD ^shad respect unto Abel ^tand to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering ^uhe had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and ^vhis countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, ^wshalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin ^xlieth at the door. And ^yunto thee shall be his ^zdesire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, ^{aa}Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I ^{ab}my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood ^{ac}crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now ^{ad}art thou cursed from the earth, which hath ^{ae}opened her mouth to receive thy brother's ^{af}blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her ^{ag}strength; ^{ah}a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, ^{ai}My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, ^{aj}thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and ^{ak}from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore ^{al}whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him ^{am}sevenfold. And the LORD ^{an}set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain ^{ao}went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of ^{ap}Nod, on the east of ^{aq}Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and ^{ar}called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mē-hū-jael: and

^a ch. 5, 29
^b ch. 4, 11
^c Or toil
^d ch. 5, 29
^e (Heb.)
^f Cf. Ps. 127, 2
^g Or shall it not be lifted up
^h Hos. 10, 8
ⁱ (Heb.)
^j Dt. 29, 20
^k (Heb.)
^l Or unto thee is his desire, but thou shouldst rule over it
^m ch. 3, 16
ⁿ Cant. 7, 10
^o (Heb.)
^p Ezek. 44, 18
^q (Heb.)
^r ch. 2, 7
^s & 18, 27
^t Heb. living or life
^u ch. 4, 1
^v Cf. ch. 9, 5
^w Cf. ch. 3, 9
^x Cf. 1 Cor. 8, 11-13
^y m Isa. 61, 101
^z Cf. Jb. 16, 11
^{aa} (ch. 3, 17)
^{ab} Jb. 24, 13
^{ac} ver. 12
^{ad} Cf. Rev. 12, 16
^{ae} ch. 2, 9
^{af} Rev. 7, 18
^{ag} Pr. 5, 18
^{ah} Nu. 35, 33
^{ai} ch. 2, 8
^{aj} & 4, 16
^{ak} ch. 2, 5
^{al} u Jb. 31, 39
^{am} (Heb.)
^{an} x Jb. 15, 23
^{ao} Or mine iniquity
^{ap} Cf. ch. 13, 15
^{aq} z S. 22, 11
^{ar} Ex. 25, 18
^{as} Cf. Jb. 15, 20-24
^{at} ver. 16
^{au} ch. 3, 20
^{av} 3 Cor. 11, 4
^{aw} Heb. 11, 4
^{ax} See ch. 9, 6
^{ay} Mt. 23, 35
^{az} ver. 24
^{ba} Or appointed a sign for
^{bb} Ex. 12, 23
^{bc} See Ex. 22, 29
^{bd} Cf. Jon. 1, 3
^{be} Nu. 5, 15
^{bf} ch. 32, 13
^{bg} i.e. wandering
^{bh} ch. 3, 23
^{bi} & 13, 10
^{bj} Ex. 13, 2
^{bk} Ex. 23, 18
^{bl} ch. 6, 8
^{bm} Heb. 11, 4
^{bn} Cf. Ps. 49, 11
^{bo} Pr. 15, 8
^{bp} Nu. 16, 13
^{bq} S. 15, 22
^{br} Cf. ch. 31, 2

Mehujael begat Mě-thū'sā-ēl: and Methusael begat Lā'měch.

19 ¶ And Lā'měch took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zil'lāh.

20 And Adah bare Jā'bāl: he was the father of such as ^bdwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jū'bāl: he was the father of all such as handle the ^charp and ^{2d}organ.

22 And Zil'lāh, she also bare ^eTubal-cain, an ^{3f}instructor of every artificer in ⁴brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain was Nā'ā-māh.

23 And Lā'měch said unto his wives, Adah and Zil'lāh, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man ⁵to my ^gwounding, and a young man ⁶to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged ^hsevenfold, truly Lā'měch ⁱseventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name ^kSeth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name ^lEnos: then began men ^mto call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5

THIS is the book of the ^ogenerations of Adam. In the day that ^pGod created man, ^qin the likeness of God made he him;

2^r Male and female created he them; and ^sblessed them, and called their name ^tAdam, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name ^uSeth:

4 ^vAnd the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: ^aand he died.

^a ch. 4, 26

^b Jer. 35, 7

^c ch. 31, 27

^d Job. 21, 12

^e ch. 10, 2

^f S. 13, 20

^g Heb. 11, 21

^h Read cop-

ⁱ per, and so

^j elsewhere

^k Or for

^l wounding

^m me

ⁿ Ex. 21, 25

^o Or for

^p bruising me

^q ver. 15

^r S. 21, 6

^s Cf. Mt. 18

^t 22

^k ch. 5, 3

^l ch. 5, 6

^m [ch. 12, 8]

ⁿ Chr. 1, 3

^o liver. 22-24

^p ch. 2, 4

^q & 6, 9

^r ch. 2, 7

^s & 6, 6, 7

^t ch. 1, 26

^u & 9, 6

^v Ro. 8, 29

^w ch. 1, 27

^x Mt. 19, 4

^y ch. 1, 28

^z & 9, 1

^{aa} (ch. 2, 19)

^{ab} 1 Chr. 1, 1

^{ac} ch. 6, 9

^{ad} ch. 4, 25

^{ae} 1 Chr. 1, 1

^{af} For ver.

^{ag} 4-22

^{ah} 1 Chr. 1, 1-4

^{ai} Lk. 3, 36-

^{aj} 38

^{ak} [2 K. 2, 1]

^{al} Cf. Isa. 57, 1

^{am} Cf. ch. 2, 17

^{an} Eccl. 18, 4

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat ^aEnos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cā-i'nān:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cā-i'nān eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cā-i'nān lived seventy years, and begat Mā-hāl'ā-lēel:

13 And Cā-i'nān lived after he begat Mā-hāl'ā-lēel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-i'nān were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mā-hāl'ā-lēel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

16 And Mā-hāl'ā-lēel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mā-hāl'ā-lēel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat ⁿEnoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Mě-thū'sē-lāh:

22 And Enoch ^uwalked with God after he begat Mě-thū'sē-lāh three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for ^zGod took him.

25 And Mě-thū'sē-lāh lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lā'měch.

GENESIS 6

The wickedness of the world

26 And Mě-thū'sē-lāh lived after he begat Lā'mēch seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mě-thū'sē-lāh were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mēch lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name ^aNoah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and ⁱtoil of our hands, because of the ground ⁱwhich the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'mēch lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'mēch were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat ^aShem, Ham, and Jā-phēth.

CHAPTER 6

AND it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the ^ssons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, ⁱMy spirit shall not always ^{4u}strive with man, ^{5x}for that he also is flesh: yet ^{his}days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were ⁶giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that ^eevery imagination of the thoughts of his ^dheart was only evil continually.

6 And ^eit repented the LORD that he had ^jmade man on the earth, and it ^hgrieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will ⁷ⁱdestroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and

beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But ^aNoah ^bfound grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These are the ^egenerations of Noah: Noah was a ^djust man and ^eperfect in his generations, and Noah ^fwalked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, ^hShem, Ham, and Jā-phēth.

11 The earth also was ^kcorrupt before God, and the earth was ^mfilled with violence.

12 And God ⁿlooked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his ^oway upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, The ^bend of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ^rark of gopher wood; ²rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A ³window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a ^yflood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the ^zbreath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth ^ashall die.

18 But with thee will I ^bestablish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, ^gtwo of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their ^kkind, and

a (ch. 5, 29)
Isa. 54, 9
b ch. 4, 4
& 19, 14
c ch. 5, 1
& 10, 1
d (ch. 7, 1)

e ch. 17, 1
f ch. 5, 22
Gt. Mic. 6, 8

g Mal. 2, 6
h 1 Chr. 1, 4
i ch. 6, 8, al.
& 7, 13

j ch. 3, 17
(Heb.)
k Ex. 32, 7

l ch. 3, 17
Cl. ch. 8, 21
m Ezek. 8, 17
n ch. 18, 21

o Jb. 22, 15-17

p Lam. 4, 18

q ch. 6, 10

r Heb. 11, 7

s Heb. nests

t 1 Pet. 1, 6
Cl. 2, 12
Jude 6

u 1 Pet. 3, 19, 20

v Or in their rooms as they are here

x Ps. 78, 39

y ch. 9, 11, 15 (Heb.)

z ch. 2, 7
& 7, 15, 22

a ch. 7, 21
(Heb.)

b (ch. 9, 9)

c ch. 8, 24

d Eccles. 8, 11

e Ex. 32, 14

f ch. 5, 1, 2
Dt. 4, 17

g Cl. ch. 7, 2

h Ps. 78, 40
(Heb.)

i Heb. blot out

j ch. 7, 4, 23
k ch. 11, 8
& 7, 14 (Heb.)

of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22^f Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7

AND the LORD said unto Noah, ^A^h Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen ⁱ righteous before me in this generation.

2^k Of every ^l clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet ⁿ seven days, and I will ^o cause it to rain upon the earth ^p forty days and forty nights; and every ^q living substance that I have made will I ^r destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And ^s Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7^j And ^u Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11^j In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the ^b fountains of

^a Isa. 51. 10

^b ch. 8. 2
^c Cl. Ps. 78. 23

^c ch. 17. 23,

^d Cl. ch. 8. 16

^e ch. 6. 10
& 9. 18

^f ch. 7. 5

^g ch. 6. 20
^h Lv. 11. 14
(Heb.)

^h ver. 7

ⁱ [ch. 6. 9
Mt. 1. 19]

^k Cl. ch. 6. 19

^l ch. 8. 20

^m See ver. 22

ⁿ ch. 8. 10

^o [ch. 2. 5]
Ex. 9. 18,

^p ch. 8. 6

^q ver. 23

^r ch. 6. 7

Ex. 17. 14

^s ch. 6. 22,
Ex. 12. 28,

^t Cl. Ps. 104. 6

^u Mt. 24. 38

^x ch. 6. 17
(Heb.)

^y Read did creep

^z ch. 1. 21,

Lv. 11. 20,

^z Read swarming thing that swarmeth

^z ch. 6. 17

Jb. 12. 10

^a ver. 4

DL. 11. 6^t

^b ch. 8. 2
^c ch. 8. 3

^a the great deep broken up, and the ^b windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the ^c selfsame day ^d entered Noah, and ^e Shem, and Ham, and Jā⁴phēth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his ^g kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the ^m breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the ^t high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And all flesh ^z died that ^{2y} moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every ^z creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in whose nostrils was the ^z breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every ^a living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth ^c an hundred and fifty days.

CHAPTER 8

AND God ^aremembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and ^bGod made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 The ^cfountains also of the deep and the ^dwindows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of ^ethe hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of ^fArarat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of ^gforty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a ^hraven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a ⁱdove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other ^jseven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an ^kolive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first

month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 ^lGo forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and ^mbe fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their ⁿkinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an ^oaltar unto the LORD; and took of every ^pclean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered ^qburnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled a ^rsweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again ^scurse the ground any more for man's sake; for the ^timagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; ^uneither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, ^vseed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and ^wsummer and winter, and ^xday and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9

AND ^aGod blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, ^bBe fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And ^cthe fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that ^dmoveth upon

^a ch. 19. 29

^b Ex. 10. 19
^c ch. 41. 6

^c ch. 7. 11
^d Job. 38. 16
^e ch. 7. 11
^f 2 K. 7. 19

^g CL. ch. 7. 13

^h ch. 7. 24

ⁱ 2 K. 19. 37
^j (Heb.)
^k ch. 1. 22

^l ch. 7. 4
^m & 50. 3
ⁿ Read families

^o Lv. 11. 15
^p ch. 12. 7

^q m. ch. 7. 2
^r Lv. 14. 4
^s Lv. 10. 10

^t See ch. 15. 9
^u o ch. 22. 2
^v Heb. savour of rest

^w Ex. 29. 18, &c.
^x q ch. 5. 29
^y Isa. 24. 5, 6

^z ch. 6. 5, 6
^{aa} Dt. 31. 21
^{ab} ch. 9. 11
^{ac} 15

^{ad} ch. 7. 4
^{ae} Ex. 7. 25
^{af} u Jer. 5. 24

^{ag} Ps. 74. 17
^{ah} y ch. 1. 5
^{ai} Job. 38. 12

^{aj} z Ex. 23. 11

^{ak} a ch. 5. 2
^{al} & 17. 20
^{am} b ch. 12. 2
^{an} b ch. 1. 28
^{ao} & 35. 11

^{ap} c ch. 1. 26
^{aq} Ps. 8. 6

^{ar} Read creepeth

the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 ^a Every ² moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even ^b as the green herb have I given you all things.

4 But flesh with ^c the life thereof, ^d shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; ⁱ at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother ⁱ will I require the life of man.

6 ^m Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the ^o image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; ³ bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, ^q I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; ^r neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a ^u flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, ^v This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set ^y my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And ^a I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember ^k the everlasting covenant

between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were ^e Shem, and ^f Ham, and ^g Jā-phēth: and Ham is the father of ^h Cā'nā-ān.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was ^k the whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the ⁿ wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Cā'nā-ān, ^p saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Jā-phēth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, ^r Cursed be Cā'nā-ān; ^s a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Cā'nā-ān shall be ⁴ his servant.

27 God shall enlarge Jā-phēth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Cā'nā-ān shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAPTER 10

NOW ^z these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Jā-phēth: and unto them were sons born after the ^b flood.

2 ^c The sons of ^d Jā-phēth; ^e Gomer, and ^f Magog, and ^g Mā-dāi, and ^h Jā-vān, and ⁱ Tubal, and ^j Mē-shēch, and Tī-rās.

3 And the sons of Gomer; ⁱ Ash-kē' nāz, and Rī-phāth, and ⁱ Tō-gār-māh.

a Cf. Lv. 11.

2, 9

^c Heb.

creeping

b ch. 1, 29

Jb. 36, 31

c Lv. 17, 11

14

d Lv. 3, 17

e ch. 7, 13

& 10, 1, 21

f ch. 7, 13

& 10, 1, 6

g ch. 7, 13

& 10, 1, 2

h ch. 10, 6, 15

i Ex. 21, 28

k ch. 10, 32

l ch. 42, 22

Cf. ch. 4, 9,

10

m Ex. 21, 12

14

n ch. 19, 32

|| Lv. 10, 9

o ch. 5, 1

1 Cor. 11, 7

^p Heb.

swarm

q Cf. Hab. 2,

15

r [ch. 6, 18

& 15, 18]

|| ver. 16

s ch. 49, 7

|| ch. 27, 12,

13

t Jos. 9, 23

u ch. 8, 21

Isa. 54, 9

v ch. 6, 17

& 10, 1

(Heb.)

^w Or their

x ch. 17, 11

y Ezek. 1, 28

z ch. 6, 9

& 11, 10, 27

a Lv. 26, 42,

15

|| Ex. 2, 24

b ch. 9, 11, 15

& 11, 10

(Heb.)

c For ver. 2-

1: 5-7

d ch. 9, 18

1 Chr. 1, 5

e 1 Chr. 1, 5

f 2 K. 17, 6

(Heb.)

g 1 Chr. 1, 5

h ch. 4, 22

1 Chr. 1, 5

i 1 Chr. 1, 6

k (ver. 9)

ch. 17, 13

GENESIS 11

4 And the sons of Jā'vān; ^a Elishah, and ^b Tār'shish, ^c Kīt'tim, and Dō' dā-nim.

5 By these were the ²isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Ham; ⁱ Cush, and Miz'rā-im, and ⁿ Phut, and ^o Cā'nā-ān.

7 And the sons of Cush; ^q Seba, and ^q Hāv'i-lāh, and ^q Sabtah, and ^q Rā'ā-māh, and ^q Sāb-tē'chāh: and the sons of Raamah; ⁱ Sheba, and ^u Dedan.

8 And Cush begat ^x Nim'rōd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty ^y hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nim'rōd the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was ^e Babel, and Ēr'ēch, and Accad, and ^g Calneh, in the land of ^h Shī'nār.

11 Out of that land ^o went forth ⁱ As-shur, and builded ^k Nin'ē-vēh, and the city Rē'hō-bōth, and Calah,

12 And Rē'sēn between Nin'ē-vēh and Calah: the same is a great city.

13 ⁱ And Miz'rā-im begat ^m Ludim, and ^m Ān'ā-mim, and ^m Lē'hā'bim, and ^m Nāph-tū'him,

14 And ⁿ Pāth-rū'sim, and ⁿ Cās-lū'him, (out of whom came ⁿ Phil'is-tim,) and ^p Cāph'tō-rim.

15 ¶ And Cā'nā-ān begat ^q Sidon his firstborn, and ^r Heth,

16 And ^s the Jēb'ū-sīte, and the ^t Amorite, and the ^u Gīr-gā-sīte,

17 And the ^x Hivite, and the ^y Arkite, and the ^z Sinite,

18 And the ^z Ār'vā-dīte, and the ^z Zēm'ā-rīte, and the ^z Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the ^b Cā'nā-ān-ites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Cā'nā-ān-ites was from ^e Sidon, as thou comest to ^e Gerar, unto ^f Gaza; as thou goest, unto ^g Sodom, and ^h Gō-mōr'rāh, and ⁱ Admah, and ⁱ Zē-bō'im, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto ⁿ Shem also, the father of all the children of ^o Eber, the ³brother

The generations of the sons of Noah

of Jā'phēth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 ^a The children of Shem; ^e Elam, and Asshur, and ^g Ār-phāx'ād, and ^h Lud, and ^h Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; ⁱ Uz, and ^j Hul, and ^j Gē'lē-thēr, and ³ Mash.

24 And Ār-phāx'ād begat ^m Salah; and Salah begat ^p Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was ^{4r} Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was ^s Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat ^s Almodad, and ^s Sheleph, and ^s Hā-zār-mā'vēth, and ^s Jerah,

27 And ^z Hā-dōr'ām, and ^z Ū'zāl, and ^z Diklah,

28 And ^o Obal, and ^o Ā-bīm'ā-ēl, and ^b Sheba,

29 And ^e Ō'phīr, and ^d Hāv'i-lāh, and ^f Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shā, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and ^o by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11

AND the whole earth was of one ⁷language, and of one ⁸speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed ⁹from the east, that they found a plain in the land of ^a Shī'nār; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and ^{2d}slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, ^kwhose top may reach unto heaven; and let us ⁱmake us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And ^mthe LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

a 1 Chr. 1. 7
b 1 Chr. 1. 7
c Nu. 24. 24
d For ver. 22-29, cf. 1 Chr. 1. 17-25
e ch. 14. 1
f Or coast-lands
g Est. 10. 1
h ch. 11. 10
i 1 Chr. 1. 17
j ch. 22. 21
k 1 Chr. 1. 17
l 1 Chr. 1. 17
m Meshech
n For ver. 6-8, cf. 1 Chr. 1. 8-10
o ch. 2. 13
p ch. 25. 3
q ch. 11. 12, &c.
r 1 Chr. 1. 8
s ch. 9. 18
t ver. 21
u ch. 11. 14, &c.
v 1 Chr. 1. 9
w I.e. Division
x ch. 11. 16, &c.
y 1 Chr. 1. 20
z ver. 28
aa ch. 25. 3
ab 1 Chr. 1. 10
ac Cf. ch. 25. 27
ad 1 Chr. 1. 21
ae In 1 Chr. 1. 22, Ebal
af 1 Chr. 1. 22
ag ver. 7
ah ch. 25. 3
ai 1 K. 9. 28
aj ch. 2. 11
ak & 25. 18
al e ch. 11. 9
am f 1 Chr. 1. 23
an g Isa. 10. 9
ao h ch. 11. 2
ap Or he went forth into Assyria
aq i ch. 2. 14
ar & 25. 18
as k 2 K. 19. 36
at l For ver. 13-18, cf. 1 Chr. 1. 11-16
au m 1 Chr. 1. 11
av n 1 Chr. 1. 12
aw o ch. 9. 19
ax & 11. 8
ay p Dt. 2. 23
az q ver. 19
ba r ch. 23. 3
bb s Jos. 15. 63
bc i ch. 15. 21
bd t ch. 14. 7
be u ch. 15. 16
bf u See ch. 15. 21
bg v Heb. lip
bh w Heb. words
bi x ch. 34. 2
bj y 1 Chr. 1. 15
bk z Or eastwards
bl z 1 Chr. 1. 16
bm u ch. 10. 10
bn & 14. 1
bo b ch. 12. 6
bp c ver. 15
bq ch. 49. 13
br a I.e. bitumen
bs d ch. 14. 10
bt e ch. 20. 1, 2
bu f Dt. 2. 23
bv g ch. 13. 10, 13
bw h ch. 13. 10
bx i ch. 14. 2, 8
by k Dt. 1. 28
bz l Cf. 2 S. 8. 13
ca m ch. 18. 21
cb n ch. 9. 18
cc & 11. 10, &c.
cd o ver. 24
ce a Read elder brother of Japheth

Shem was 390 yrs. old when Abraham was born
Noah was 892 yrs. when Abraham was born (lived 58 years more)

Abraham was born 292 yrs. after flood

The confusion of tongues at Babel

GENESIS 12

21st c. B.C.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, ^blet us go down, and there confound their language, ^cthat they may not understand one another's speech.

8 So ^dthe LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called ^eBabel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ These are the generations of ^fShem: Shem was an hundred years old, and begat ^gAr-phāx'ād two years after the ^hflood:

11 And Shem lived after he begat Ar-phāx'ād five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ar-phāx'ād lived five and thirty years, and begat ⁱSalah:

13 And Ar-phāx'ād lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat ^jEber:

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat ^kPeleg:

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat ^lRē'ū:

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Rē'ū two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'ū lived two and thirty years, and begat ^mSerug:

21 And Rē'ū lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat ⁿNā'hôr:

a Jos. 24. 2

b ch. 1. 26

Isa. 6. 8

c Dt. 28. 49

d 1 Chr. 1. 27

e ch. 22. 20

f ch. 10. 32

Dt. 32. 8

g ver. 10

ch. 23. 12

19

h ch. 12. 4

i ch. 10. 10

k ch. 15. 7

l ver. 27

ch. 10. 1

m ch. 12. 17

n ch. 10. 21

1 Chr. 1. 4-24

o ch. 22. 20

p ch. 10. 22

1 Chr. 1. 17

q ch. 10. 1

Ps. 29. 10

(Heb.)

r ch. 15. 2

s ch. 12. 1

t ch. 10. 24

1 Chr. 1. 18

u ch. 12. 5

x ch. 12. 4, 5

y ch. 10. 21, 24

Nu. 24. 24

z Acts 7. 4

a ch. 10. 25

1 Chr. 1. 19, 25

2 Read said

b ch. 11. 31

& 15. 7

c 1 Chr. 1. 25

d ch. 17. 2, 6

e ch. 9. 10

f ch. 17. 16

f ch. 27. 29

g 1 Chr. 1. 26

h ch. 18. 18

i ch. 11. 27, 31

& 13. 1, &c.

k 1 Chr. 1. 26

l Cf. ch. 11. 26, 32

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nā'hôr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nā'hôr lived nine and twenty years, and begat ¹⁴⁸Terah:

25 And Nā'hôr lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat ²⁵⁰Abram, [✓]Nā'hôr, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now [✓]these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nā'hôr, and Haran; and Haran begat [✓]Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in ^kUr of the Chāl'dēes.

29 And Abram and Nā'hôr took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was ^lSâr'ā-i; and the name of Nahor's wife, ^oMilcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sâr'ā-i was barren; ^rshe had no child.

31 And Terah ^stook Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sâr'ā-i his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chāl'dēes, to go into the ^tland of Cā'nā'an; and they came unto ^uHaran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah ^zdied in Haran.

CHAPTER 12

NOW the LORD ²had said unto Abram, ^bGet thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 And ^aI will make of thee a great nation, and ^cI will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 And ^dI will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and ^ein thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and ^fLot went with him; and Abram was ^gseventy

Noah had died

GENESIS 13

and five years old when he departed out of ^aHaran.

5 And Abram took Sâr'-â-i his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their ^dsubstance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the ^eland of Că'-nă-ăn; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of ^fSî'-chēm, unto ^gthe plain of ^hMoreh. And ⁱthe Că'-nă-ăn-ite was then in the land.

7 And ^kthe LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, ^lUnto thy seed will I give this land; and there builded he an ^maltar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of ⁿBeth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and ^oHă-i on the east: and there he builded an ^paltar unto the LORD, and ^qcalled upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the ^rsouth.

10 ¶ And there was a ^sfamine in the land: and Abram ^twent down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sâr'-â-i his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a ^ufair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they ^vwill kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art ^wmy sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Phâr'-aōh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And ^xhe entreated Abram well for her sake: and ^yhe had sheep, and

Abram and Lot return out of Egypt

oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and ^zcamels.

17 And the LORD ^{aa}plagued Phâr'-aōh and his house with great plagues because of Sâr'-â-i Abram's wife.

18 And Phâr'-aōh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.

20 And Phâr'-aōh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 13

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and ^{ab}Lot with him, ^{ac}into the south.

2 And Abram was ^{ad}very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his ^{ae}journeys from the south even to ^{af}Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and ^{ag}Hă-i;

4 Unto ^{ah}the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram ^{ai}called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And ^{aj}the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their ^{ak}substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a ^{al}strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the ^{am}Că'-nă-ăn-ite and the ^{an}Pě'-rîz-zîte dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, ^{ao}Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; ^{ap}for we be brethren.

9 Is not ^{aq}the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from

21st c. n.c.

a ch. 11, 31
& 27, 43
b ch. 24, 14

c ch. 20, 18

d ch. 13, 6
(Heb.)

e ch. 11, 31
& 13, 12

f ch. 33, 18

g Read the
oak of
Moreh

h ch. 13, 18
(ms.)

i Dt. 11, 30

j ch. 10, 18
& 13, 7

k ch. 17, 1

l ch. 16, 7

m ch. 13, 15

n ch. 8, 20
& 13, 18

o ch. 13, 3

p See ver. 7

q ch. 12, 4
& 14, 12, 16

r ch. 12, 9
& 20, 1

s ch. 4, 26
& 13, 4

t ch. 12, 16
& 24, 35

u Heb. Neneb

ch. 13, 1

v Ex. 17, 1
(Heb.)

w ch. 26, 13

x ch. 12, 8
& 28, 19

y ch. 39, 1

z ch. 12, 8
Jos. 7, 2

aa &c.

ab See ch. 12,
7, 8

ac ch. 12, 8
& 21, 33

ad ch. 24, 16

ae ch. 36, 7

af Cf. ch. 20,
1-18

ag & 26, 6-11

ah ch. 12, 5
& 14, 11
(Heb.)

ai ch. 20, 2

aj ch. 21, 25

ak ch. 12, 6
& 34, 30

al ch. 15, 19-
21

am ch. 34, 30

an Ex. 2, 13

ao Mt. Acts 7,
26

ap ch. 20, 14

aq ch. 20, 15

ar ch. 13, 2

me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the ²plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed ^bSodom and Gō-mōr'-rāh, even as the ^cgarden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto ^fZoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the ^mland of Cā-nā-ān, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent ^ptoward Sodom.

13 But the ^rmen of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art ^rnorthward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, ^uto thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed ^{*}as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the ^{6b}plain of Mamre, which is in ^cHebron, and built there an ^aaltar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14

AND it came to pass in the days of Ām-rā'-phēl king of ⁱShī-nār, Ār-i-ōch king of Ēl-lā'-sār, Chēd-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr king of ⁱElam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bera king of ^mSodom, and with Birsha king of Gō-mōr'-rāh, Shinab king of ⁿAdmah, and Shēm-ē'-bēr king of ⁿZē-bōi'im, and the king of Bela, which is ^aZoar.

21st c. B.C.

a Nu. 34. 3,
12
See Dt. 29. 23

² Heb. circle
ch. 19. 17

b ch. 10. 19
& 14. 2,
&c.
|| ver. 13
c ch. 14. 16
Isa. 51. 3
d ch. 15. 20
e Dt. 1. 4
f ch. 14. 2, 8
g Dt. 2. 20
h Dt. 2. 10,
11

³ Or the
plain of
Kirjathaim
i ch. 36. 20,
21
k ch. 32. 3
l ch. 21. 21
m ch. 12. 5
& 16. 3

⁴ Heb.
Spring of
Judgment
n ch. 16. 14
o ch. 36. 12
p Cf. ch. 14.
12
q ch. 10. 16
& 48. 22
|| ch. 15. 16
r (ver. 10)
ch. 18. 20
s 2 Chr. 20. 2
|| Job. 15. 62

t ch. 28. 14

u ch. 12. 7
& 15. 7, 8

x ch. 28. 14
|| ch. 15. 5

⁵ I.e. bitumen
y ch. 11. 3
|| 2. 3
z ch. 19. 17,
30

a ch. 13. 6
& 15. 14
(Heb.)

⁶ Read oaks
b ch. 12. 6
(mg.) & 14.
13 (mg.)

c ch. 23. 2
d ch. 13. 1,
&c.

⁷ & 19. 1, &c.
e ch. 12. 7
& 22. 9

f Cf. ver. 14
ch. 29. 12
g Cf. ch. 13.
12 & 19. 1

h ch. 39. 14
i ch. 11. 2
Jos. 7. 21
(Heb.)

⁷ Read the
oaks

k ch. 13. 18
(mg.) & 18.
1 (mg.)

l ch. 10. 22
1 Chr. 1. 17

m ch. 13. 10
& 18. 26

⁸ Read
led forth

n ch. 10. 19
Dt. 29. 23

o ch. 15. 3
p Dt. 34. 1
q ch. 13. 10
& 19. 22

r Ju. 7. 16

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, ^awhich is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chēd-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chēd-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr, and the kings that were with him, and smote the ^aRēph'-ā-ims in ^aAsh-tē-rōth Kār-nā'-im, and the ^aZuzims in Ham, and the ^bĒ'-mims in ³Shā'-vēh Kīr-i-ā-thā'-im,

6 And the ⁱHorites in their ^kmount Seir, unto ⁱĒl-pār'-ān, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to ⁴En-mishpat, which is ⁿKadesh, and smote all the country of the ^aĀ-māl'-ēk-ites, and also the ^aAmorites, that dwelt in ^aHāz-ē-zōn-tā'-mār.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gō-mōr'-rāh, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zē-bōi'im, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chēd-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Ām-rā'-phēl king of Shī-nār, and Ār-i-ōch king of Ēl-lā'-sār; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of ^{5y}slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gō-mōr'-rāh fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled ^zto the mountain.

11 And they took all the ^agoods of Sodom and Gō-mōr'-rāh, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took ^aLot, Abram's ^fbrother's son, who ^adwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram ^hthe Hebrew; for he dwelt in ^{7k}the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Ā'-nēr: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he ⁸armed his trained servants, ^aborn in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto ^bDan.

15 And he ^rdivided himself against

GENESIS 15

them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of ^a Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chêd-ôr-lā-ô'mêr, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shā'vêh, which is the ^f king's dale.

18 And ^{3h} Mēl-chîz'êd-êk king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the ⁱ most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, ⁿ Blessed be Abram of the most high God, ^{4b} possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he ^s gave him ^{*} tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have ^a lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That ^c I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:

24 ^e Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, A'nêr, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAPTER 15

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a ^a vision, saying, ^r Fear not, Abram: I am thy ⁱ shield, and ⁸ thy exceeding ^u great reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I ^u go ^a childless; and ² the ^d steward of my house is this El-i-e'zer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me

God's promises in a vision to Abram

thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one ^a born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that ^c shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and ² tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, ^d So shall thy seed be.

6 And he ^e believed in the LORD; and he ² counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that ^k brought thee out of ⁱ Ur of the Châl'dêes, ^m to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, ^o whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an ^a heifer of three years old, and a ^r she goat of three years old, and a ⁱ ram of three years old, and a ^u turtle-dove, and a young ^u pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and ^v divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: ^z but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the ^{5b} fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a ^d deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of ^e great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that ^f thy seed shall be a ^{7g} stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and ^h they shall afflict them ⁱ four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, ^k will I judge: and afterward ⁱ shall they come out ^m with great ^{*} substance.

15 And ^o thou shalt go ^b to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in ^s a good old age.

16 But in the ^{*} fourth generation ^y they shall come hither again: ^c for the iniquity of the ^b Amorites ^c is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark,

21st c. a.c.

a ch. 14. 14
& 17. 12
b 2 S. 8. 5, 6
c ch. 17. 16
d Eng. count
2 K. 12. 10
e ch. 22. 17
f Gen. 14. 18
g Ex. 14. 31
h Gen. 14. 31
i Gen. 14. 31
j Gen. 14. 31
k Gen. 14. 31
l Gen. 14. 31
m Gen. 14. 31
n Gen. 14. 31
o Gen. 14. 31
p Gen. 14. 31
q Gen. 14. 31
r Gen. 14. 31
s Gen. 14. 31
t Gen. 14. 31
u Gen. 14. 31
v Gen. 14. 31
w Gen. 14. 31
x Gen. 14. 31
y Gen. 14. 31
z Gen. 14. 31
aa Gen. 14. 31
ab Gen. 14. 31
ac Gen. 14. 31
ad Gen. 14. 31
ae Gen. 14. 31
af Gen. 14. 31
ag Gen. 14. 31
ah Gen. 14. 31
ai Gen. 14. 31
aj Gen. 14. 31
ak Gen. 14. 31
al Gen. 14. 31
am Gen. 14. 31
an Gen. 14. 31
ao Gen. 14. 31
ap Gen. 14. 31
aq Gen. 14. 31
ar Gen. 14. 31
as Gen. 14. 31
at Gen. 14. 31
au Gen. 14. 31
av Gen. 14. 31
aw Gen. 14. 31
ax Gen. 14. 31
ay Gen. 14. 31
az Gen. 14. 31
ba Gen. 14. 31
bb Gen. 14. 31
bc Gen. 14. 31
bd Gen. 14. 31
be Gen. 14. 31
bf Gen. 14. 31
bg Gen. 14. 31
bh Gen. 14. 31
bi Gen. 14. 31
bj Gen. 14. 31
bk Gen. 14. 31
bl Gen. 14. 31
bm Gen. 14. 31
bn Gen. 14. 31
bo Gen. 14. 31
bp Gen. 14. 31
bq Gen. 14. 31
br Gen. 14. 31
bs Gen. 14. 31
bt Gen. 14. 31
bu Gen. 14. 31
bv Gen. 14. 31
bw Gen. 14. 31
bx Gen. 14. 31
by Gen. 14. 31
bz Gen. 14. 31
ca Gen. 14. 31
cb Gen. 14. 31
cc Gen. 14. 31
cd Gen. 14. 31
ce Gen. 14. 31
cf Gen. 14. 31
cg Gen. 14. 31
ch Gen. 14. 31
ci Gen. 14. 31
cj Gen. 14. 31
ck Gen. 14. 31
cl Gen. 14. 31
cm Gen. 14. 31
cn Gen. 14. 31
co Gen. 14. 31
cp Gen. 14. 31
cq Gen. 14. 31
cr Gen. 14. 31
cs Gen. 14. 31
ct Gen. 14. 31
cu Gen. 14. 31
cv Gen. 14. 31
cw Gen. 14. 31
cx Gen. 14. 31
cy Gen. 14. 31
cz Gen. 14. 31
da Gen. 14. 31
db Gen. 14. 31
dc Gen. 14. 31
dd Gen. 14. 31
de Gen. 14. 31
df Gen. 14. 31
dg Gen. 14. 31
dh Gen. 14. 31
di Gen. 14. 31
dj Gen. 14. 31
dk Gen. 14. 31
dl Gen. 14. 31
dm Gen. 14. 31
dn Gen. 14. 31
do Gen. 14. 31
dp Gen. 14. 31
dq Gen. 14. 31
dr Gen. 14. 31
ds Gen. 14. 31
dt Gen. 14. 31
du Gen. 14. 31
dv Gen. 14. 31
dw Gen. 14. 31
dx Gen. 14. 31
dy Gen. 14. 31
dz Gen. 14. 31
ea Gen. 14. 31
eb Gen. 14. 31
ec Gen. 14. 31
ed Gen. 14. 31
ee Gen. 14. 31
ef Gen. 14. 31
eg Gen. 14. 31
eh Gen. 14. 31
ei Gen. 14. 31
ej Gen. 14. 31
ek Gen. 14. 31
el Gen. 14. 31
em Gen. 14. 31
en Gen. 14. 31
eo Gen. 14. 31
ep Gen. 14. 31
eq Gen. 14. 31
er Gen. 14. 31
es Gen. 14. 31
et Gen. 14. 31
eu Gen. 14. 31
ev Gen. 14. 31
ew Gen. 14. 31
ex Gen. 14. 31
ey Gen. 14. 31
ez Gen. 14. 31
fa Gen. 14. 31
fb Gen. 14. 31
fc Gen. 14. 31
fd Gen. 14. 31
fe Gen. 14. 31
ff Gen. 14. 31
fg Gen. 14. 31
fh Gen. 14. 31
fi Gen. 14. 31
fj Gen. 14. 31
fk Gen. 14. 31
fl Gen. 14. 31
fm Gen. 14. 31
fn Gen. 14. 31
fo Gen. 14. 31
fp Gen. 14. 31
fq Gen. 14. 31
fr Gen. 14. 31
fs Gen. 14. 31
ft Gen. 14. 31
fu Gen. 14. 31
fv Gen. 14. 31
fw Gen. 14. 31
fx Gen. 14. 31
fy Gen. 14. 31
fz Gen. 14. 31
ga Gen. 14. 31
gb Gen. 14. 31
gc Gen. 14. 31
gd Gen. 14. 31
ge Gen. 14. 31
gf Gen. 14. 31
gg Gen. 14. 31
gh Gen. 14. 31
gi Gen. 14. 31
gj Gen. 14. 31
gk Gen. 14. 31
gl Gen. 14. 31
gm Gen. 14. 31
gn Gen. 14. 31
go Gen. 14. 31
gp Gen. 14. 31
gq Gen. 14. 31
gr Gen. 14. 31
gs Gen. 14. 31
gt Gen. 14. 31
gu Gen. 14. 31
gv Gen. 14. 31
gw Gen. 14. 31
gx Gen. 14. 31
gy Gen. 14. 31
gz Gen. 14. 31
ha Gen. 14. 31
hb Gen. 14. 31
hc Gen. 14. 31
hd Gen. 14. 31
he Gen. 14. 31
hf Gen. 14. 31
hg Gen. 14. 31
hh Gen. 14. 31
hi Gen. 14. 31
hj Gen. 14. 31
hk Gen. 14. 31
hl Gen. 14. 31
hm Gen. 14. 31
hn Gen. 14. 31
ho Gen. 14. 31
hp Gen. 14. 31
hq Gen. 14. 31
hr Gen. 14. 31
hs Gen. 14. 31
ht Gen. 14. 31
hu Gen. 14. 31
hv Gen. 14. 31
hw Gen. 14. 31
hx Gen. 14. 31
hy Gen. 14. 31
hz Gen. 14. 31
ia Gen. 14. 31
ib Gen. 14. 31
ic Gen. 14. 31
id Gen. 14. 31
ie Gen. 14. 31
if Gen. 14. 31
ig Gen. 14. 31
ih Gen. 14. 31
ii Gen. 14. 31
ij Gen. 14. 31
ik Gen. 14. 31
il Gen. 14. 31
im Gen. 14. 31
in Gen. 14. 31
io Gen. 14. 31
ip Gen. 14. 31
iq Gen. 14. 31
ir Gen. 14. 31
is Gen. 14. 31
it Gen. 14. 31
iu Gen. 14. 31
iv Gen. 14. 31
iw Gen. 14. 31
ix Gen. 14. 31
iy Gen. 14. 31
iz Gen. 14. 31
ja Gen. 14. 31
jb Gen. 14. 31
jc Gen. 14. 31
jd Gen. 14. 31
je Gen. 14. 31
jf Gen. 14. 31
jg Gen. 14. 31
jh Gen. 14. 31
ji Gen. 14. 31
jj Gen. 14. 31
jk Gen. 14. 31
jl Gen. 14. 31
jm Gen. 14. 31
jn Gen. 14. 31
jo Gen. 14. 31
jp Gen. 14. 31
jq Gen. 14. 31
jr Gen. 14. 31
js Gen. 14. 31
jt Gen. 14. 31
ju Gen. 14. 31
jv Gen. 14. 31
jw Gen. 14. 31
jx Gen. 14. 31
jy Gen. 14. 31
jz Gen. 14. 31
ka Gen. 14. 31
kb Gen. 14. 31
kc Gen. 14. 31
kd Gen. 14. 31
ke Gen. 14. 31
kf Gen. 14. 31
kg Gen. 14. 31
kh Gen. 14. 31
ki Gen. 14. 31
kj Gen. 14. 31
kl Gen. 14. 31
km Gen. 14. 31
kn Gen. 14. 31
ko Gen. 14. 31
kp Gen. 14. 31
kq Gen. 14. 31
kr Gen. 14. 31
ks Gen. 14. 31
kt Gen. 14. 31
ku Gen. 14. 31
kv Gen. 14. 31
kw Gen. 14. 31
kx Gen. 14. 31
ky Gen. 14. 31
kz Gen. 14. 31
la Gen. 14. 31
lb Gen. 14. 31
lc Gen. 14. 31
ld Gen. 14. 31
le Gen. 14. 31
lf Gen. 14. 31
lg Gen. 14. 31
lh Gen. 14. 31
li Gen. 14. 31
lj Gen. 14. 31
lk Gen. 14. 31
ll Gen. 14. 31
lm Gen. 14. 31
ln Gen. 14. 31
lo Gen. 14. 31
lp Gen. 14. 31
lq Gen. 14. 31
lr Gen. 14. 31
ls Gen. 14. 31
lt Gen. 14. 31
lu Gen. 14. 31
lv Gen. 14. 31
lv Gen. 14. 31
lw Gen. 14. 31
lx Gen. 14. 31
ly Gen. 14. 31
lz Gen. 14. 31
ma Gen. 14. 31
mb Gen. 14. 31
mc Gen. 14. 31
md Gen. 14. 31
me Gen. 14. 31
mf Gen. 14. 31
mg Gen. 14. 31
mh Gen. 14. 31
mi Gen. 14. 31
mj Gen. 14. 31
mk Gen. 14. 31
ml Gen. 14. 31
mn Gen. 14. 31
mo Gen. 14. 31
mp Gen. 14. 31
mq Gen. 14. 31
mr Gen. 14. 31
ms Gen. 14. 31
mt Gen. 14. 31
mu Gen. 14. 31
mv Gen. 14. 31
mw Gen. 14. 31
mx Gen. 14. 31
my Gen. 14. 31
mz Gen. 14. 31
na Gen. 14. 31
nb Gen. 14. 31
nc Gen. 14. 31
nd Gen. 14. 31
ne Gen. 14. 31
nf Gen. 14. 31
ng Gen. 14. 31
nh Gen. 14. 31
ni Gen. 14. 31
nj Gen. 14. 31
nk Gen. 14. 31
nl Gen. 14. 31
nm Gen. 14. 31
no Gen. 14. 31
np Gen. 14. 31
nq Gen. 14. 31
nr Gen. 14. 31
ns Gen. 14. 31
nt Gen. 14. 31
nu Gen. 14. 31
nv Gen. 14. 31
nw Gen. 14. 31
nx Gen. 14. 31
ny Gen. 14. 31
nz Gen. 14. 31
oa Gen. 14. 31
ob Gen. 14. 31
oc Gen. 14. 31
od Gen. 14. 31
oe Gen. 14. 31
of Gen. 14. 31
og Gen. 14. 31
oh Gen. 14. 31
oi Gen. 14. 31
oj Gen. 14. 31
ok Gen. 14. 31
ol Gen. 14. 31
om Gen. 14. 31
on Gen. 14. 31
oo Gen. 14. 31
op Gen. 14. 31
oq Gen. 14. 31
or Gen. 14. 31
os Gen. 14. 31
ot Gen. 14. 31
ou Gen. 14. 31
ov Gen. 14. 31
ow Gen. 14. 31
ox Gen. 14. 31
oy Gen. 14. 31
oz Gen. 14. 31
pa Gen. 14. 31
pb Gen. 14. 31
pc Gen. 14. 31
pd Gen. 14. 31
pe Gen. 14. 31
pf Gen. 14. 31
pg Gen. 14. 31
ph Gen. 14. 31
pi Gen. 14. 31
pj Gen. 14. 31
pk Gen. 14. 31
pl Gen. 14. 31
pm Gen. 14. 31
pn Gen. 14. 31
po Gen. 14. 31
pp Gen. 14. 31
pq Gen. 14. 31
pr Gen. 14. 31
ps Gen. 14. 31
pt Gen. 14. 31
pu Gen. 14. 31
pv Gen. 14. 31
pw Gen. 14. 31
px Gen. 14. 31
py Gen. 14. 31
pz Gen. 14. 31
qa Gen. 14. 31
qb Gen. 14. 31
qc Gen. 14. 31
qd Gen. 14. 31
qe Gen. 14. 31
qf Gen. 14. 31
qg Gen. 14. 31
qh Gen. 14. 31
qi Gen. 14. 31
qj Gen. 14. 31
qk Gen. 14. 31
ql Gen. 14. 31
qm Gen. 14. 31
qn Gen. 14. 31
qo Gen. 14. 31
qp Gen. 14. 31
qq Gen. 14. 31
qr Gen. 14. 31
qs Gen. 14. 31
qt Gen. 14. 31
qu Gen. 14. 31
qv Gen. 14. 31
qw Gen. 14. 31
qx Gen. 14. 31
qy Gen. 14. 31
qz Gen. 14. 31
ra Gen. 14. 31
rb Gen. 14. 31
rc Gen. 14. 31
rd Gen. 14. 31
re Gen. 14. 31
rf Gen. 14. 31
rg Gen. 14. 31
rh Gen. 14. 31
ri Gen. 14. 31
rj Gen. 14. 31
rk Gen. 14. 31
rl Gen. 14. 31
rm Gen. 14. 31
rn Gen. 14. 31
ro Gen. 14. 31
rp Gen. 14. 31
rq Gen. 14. 31
rr Gen. 14. 31
rs Gen. 14. 31
rt Gen. 14. 31
ru Gen. 14. 31
rv Gen. 14. 31
rw Gen. 14. 31
rx Gen. 14. 31
ry Gen. 14. 31
rz Gen. 14. 31
sa Gen. 14. 31
sb Gen. 14. 31
sc Gen. 14. 31
sd Gen. 14. 31
se Gen. 14. 31
sf Gen. 14. 31
sg Gen. 14. 31
sh Gen. 14. 31
si Gen. 14. 31
sj Gen. 14. 31
sk Gen. 14. 31
sl Gen. 14. 31
sm Gen. 14. 31
sn Gen. 14. 31
so Gen. 14. 31
sp Gen. 14. 31
sq Gen. 14. 31
sr Gen. 14. 31
ss Gen. 14. 31
st Gen. 14. 31
su Gen. 14. 31
sv Gen. 14. 31
sw Gen. 14. 31
sx Gen. 14. 31
sy Gen. 14. 31
sz Gen. 14. 31
ta Gen. 14. 31
tb Gen. 14. 31
tc Gen. 14. 31
td Gen. 14. 31
te Gen. 14. 31
tf Gen. 14. 31
tg Gen. 14. 31
th Gen. 14. 31
ti Gen. 14. 31
tj Gen. 14. 31
tk Gen. 14. 31
tl Gen. 14. 31
tm Gen. 14. 31
tn Gen. 14. 31
to Gen. 14. 31
tp Gen. 14. 31
tq Gen. 14. 31
tr Gen. 14. 31
ts Gen. 14. 31
tu Gen. 14. 31
tv Gen. 14. 31
tw Gen. 14. 31
tx Gen. 14. 31
ty Gen. 14. 31
tz Gen. 14. 31
ua Gen. 14. 31
ub Gen. 14. 31
uc Gen. 14. 31
ud Gen. 14. 31
ue Gen. 14. 31
uf Gen. 14. 31
ug Gen. 14. 31
uh Gen. 14. 31
ui Gen. 14. 31
uj Gen. 14. 31
uk Gen. 14. 31
ul Gen. 14. 31
um Gen. 14. 31
un Gen. 14. 31
uo Gen. 14. 31
up Gen. 14. 31
uq Gen. 14. 31
ur Gen. 14. 31
us Gen. 14. 31
ut Gen. 14. 31
uu Gen. 14. 31
uv Gen. 14. 31
uw Gen. 14. 31
ux Gen. 14. 31
uy Gen. 14. 31
uz Gen. 14. 31
va Gen. 14. 31
vb Gen. 14. 31
vc Gen. 14. 31
vd Gen. 14. 31
ve Gen. 14. 31
vf Gen. 14. 31
vg Gen. 14. 31
vh Gen. 14. 31
vi Gen. 14. 31
vj Gen. 14. 31
vk Gen. 14. 31
vl Gen. 14. 31
vm Gen. 14. 31
vn Gen. 14. 31
vo Gen. 14. 31
vp Gen. 14. 31
vq Gen. 14. 31
vr Gen. 14. 31
vs Gen. 14. 31
vt Gen. 14. 31
vu Gen. 14. 31
vv Gen. 14. 31
vw Gen. 14. 31
vx Gen. 14. 31
vy Gen. 14. 31
vz Gen. 14. 31
wa Gen. 14. 31
wb Gen. 14. 31
wc Gen. 14. 31
wd Gen. 14. 31
we Gen. 14. 31
wf Gen. 14. 31
wg Gen. 14. 31
wh Gen. 14. 31
wi Gen. 14. 31
wj Gen. 14. 31
wk Gen. 14. 31
wl Gen. 14. 31
wm Gen. 14. 31
wn Gen. 14. 31
wo Gen. 14. 31
wp Gen. 14. 31
wq Gen. 14. 31
wr Gen. 14. 31
ws Gen. 14. 31
wt Gen. 14. 31
wu Gen. 14. 31
wv Gen. 14. 31
ww Gen. 14. 31
wx Gen. 14. 31
wy Gen. 14. 31
wz Gen. 14. 31
xa Gen. 14. 31
xb Gen. 14. 31
xc Gen. 14. 31
xd Gen. 14. 31
xe Gen. 14. 31
xf Gen. 14. 31
xg Gen. 14. 31
xh Gen. 14. 31
xi Gen. 14. 31
xj Gen. 14. 31
xk Gen. 14. 31
xl Gen. 14. 31
xm Gen. 14. 31
xn Gen. 14. 31
xo Gen. 14. 31
xp Gen. 14. 31
xq Gen. 14. 31
xr Gen. 14. 31
xs Gen. 14. 31
xt Gen. 14. 31
xu Gen. 14. 31
xv Gen. 14. 31
xw Gen. 14. 31
xx Gen. 14. 31
xy Gen. 14. 31
xz Gen. 14. 31
ya Gen. 14. 31
yb Gen. 14. 31
yc Gen. 14. 31
yd Gen. 14. 31
ye Gen. 14. 31
yf Gen. 14. 31
yg Gen. 14. 31
yh Gen. 14. 31
yi Gen. 14. 31
yj Gen. 14. 31
yk Gen. 14. 31
yl Gen. 14. 31
ym Gen. 14. 31
yn Gen. 14. 31
yo Gen. 14. 31
yp Gen. 14. 31
yq Gen. 14. 31
yr Gen. 14. 31
ys Gen. 14. 31
yt Gen. 14. 31
yu Gen. 14. 31
yv Gen. 14. 31
yw Gen. 14. 31
yx Gen. 14. 31
yy Gen. 14. 31
yz Gen. 14. 31
za Gen. 14. 31
zb Gen. 14. 31
zc Gen. 14. 31
zd Gen. 14. 31
ze Gen. 14. 31
zf Gen. 14. 31
zg Gen. 14. 31
zh Gen. 14. 31
zi Gen. 14. 31
zj Gen. 14. 31
zk Gen. 14. 31
zl Gen. 14. 31
zm Gen. 14. 31
zn Gen. 14. 31
zo Gen. 14. 31
zp Gen. 14. 31
zq Gen. 14. 31
zr Gen. 14. 31
zs Gen. 14. 31
zt Gen. 14. 31
zu Gen. 14. 31
zv Gen. 14. 31
zw Gen. 14. 31
zx Gen. 14. 31
zy Gen. 14. 31
zz Gen. 14. 31

behold a smoking ^afurnace, and a burning lamp that ^bpassed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD made a ^ccovenant with Abram, saying, ^dUnto thy seed have I given this land, ^efrom ^fthe river of Egypt unto the great river, the river ^gEû-phrà'tēs:

19 The ^hKē'nîtes, and the ⁱKē'nîz-zîtes, and the Kadmonites,

20 And the ^jHittites, and the ^kPē-rîz-zîtes, and the ^lRēph'ā-îms,

21 And the ^mAmorites, and the ⁿCā-nā-ān-îtes, and the ^oGîr-gā-shîtes, and the ^pJēb'û-sîtes.

CHAPTER 16

NOW ^qSâr'ā-i Abram's wife bare him ^rno children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was ^sHagar.

2 ^tAnd Sâr'ā-i said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD ^uhath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I ^vmay obtain children by her. And Abram ^whearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sâr'ā-i Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram ^xhad dwelt ten years in the ^yland of Cā'nā-ān, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

4 ^zAnd he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress ^{aa}was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sâr'ā-i said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: ^{ab}the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sâr'ā-i, Behold, thy maid is ^{ac}in thine hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ^{ad}And ^{ae}the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to ^{af}Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sâr'ā-i's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said,

1st c. B.C.

a Ex. 8, 3

(Heb.)

b Jer. 34, 18, 19

c ch. 9, 9

d ch. 17, 21

e See ver. 7

f Eph. 6, 5

g Ex. 23, 31

h Jos. 13, 3

i ch. 17, 20

j ch. 2, 14

k Dt. 1, 7

l Nu. 24, 21

m ch. 36, 11

n Jos. 1, 4

o See Ex. 3, 8

p ch. 23, 10

q ch. 12, 7

r Ex. 13, 17

s ch. 14, 5

t Dt. 2, 11

u ch. 17, 19

v (ver. 16)

w Ex. 3, 8, 17

x ch. 13, 7

y Ex. 3, 8, 17

z i.e. God

aa hearth

s ch. 17, 18, 29

t ch. 29, 32

u ch. 10, 16

v Dt. 1, 1

w Ex. 3, 8, 17

x Or a wild

ass of a

man

y Jb. 11, 12

z Cf. ch. 21, 30

aa Jb. 6, 5

ab ch. 12, 17

ac & 17, 15, &c.

ad Or over

against

or to the

east of

ch. 25, 18

(Heb.)

a ch. 15, 2, 3

& 30, 1

b ch. 21, 9, &c.

c Read Thou

art a God

that seeth

c Cf.

ch. 30, 3, 9

d ch. 20, 18

e ch. 32, 30

f See ver. 11

g ch. 21, 30

h Heb. be

built

h ch. 30, 3

(Heb.)

i Heb. well

of the living

one who

seeth me

i ch. 24, 63

j ch. 21, 30

k ch. 3, 17

l & 21, 12

m ch. 14, 7

n & 20, 1

o Gal. 4, 22

p ch. 12, 5

q ch. 13, 12

r & 17, 8

s Cf. 1 S. 1, 6, 7

t ch. 12, 7

u & 18, 1

v Heb. El

Shaddai

ch. 28, 3

r ch. 24, 40

s ch. 6, 9

t & 25, 27

(Heb.)

u ch. 20, 5

f ch. 15, 18

g Ex. 24, 8

h ch. 31, 53

i ch. 18, 2

x ch. 18, 2

y ver. 17

z Cf. Jb. 2, 6

aa ch. 12, 7

ab ch. 21, 17

ac ch. 18, 2

ad (ver. 15)

ae Cf. Ro. 4, 17

af ch. 20, 1

ag See ver. 2

ah ch. 35, 11

ai Cf. ch. 36, 31

I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and ^asubmit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, ^bI will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and ^cshalt bear a son, and shalt call his name ^dIshmael; ^e'because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be ^fa ^gwild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell ^hin the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, ⁱThou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here ^j'looked after' him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the ^kwell was called ^lBeēr-lā'hāi-rôî; behold, it is between ^mKadesh and Bered.

15 ⁿAnd ^oHagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAPTER 17

AND when Abram was ninety years ^aold and nine, the LORD ^bappeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am ^cthe Almighty God; ^dwalk before me, and be thou ^eperfect.

2 And ^fI will make my covenant between me and thee, and ^gwill multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram ^hfell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations.

5 ⁱNeither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for ^ja father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding ^kfruitful, and I will make ^lnations of thee, and ^mkings shall come out of thee.

GENESIS 18

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an ^ceverlasting covenant, ^dto be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And ^eI will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land ³wherein thou art a ^fstranger, all ^gthe land of Cā'nā-ān, for an ⁱeverlasting possession; and ¹I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; ^sand it shall be ^ta token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is ^ueight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is ^vborn in the house, or ^zbought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul ^bshall be cut off ⁴from his people; he hath ^cbroken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, ^dAs for Sār'ā-i thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but ^{6e}Sarah shall her name be.

16 And ^hI will bless her, and ⁱgive thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a ^kmother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham ^ofell upon his face, and ^plaughed, and said in his heart, ^qShall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, O that ^sIshmael might live before thee!

Circumcision is instituted. Isaac is promised

19 And God said, ^aSarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name ^{2b}Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, ^hI have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and ^kwill multiply him exceedingly; ^mtwelve princes shall he beget, and I ⁿwill make him a great nation.

21 But ^omy covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at ^pthis set time in the next year.

22 And he left off ^qtalking with him, and ^rGod went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the ^xselfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And ^aall the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD ^fappeared unto him in the ^{6g}plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, ⁱthree men stood by him: and ^mwhen he saw them, he ⁿran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, ^rpass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

21st c. B.C.

a ch. 18. 10

³ From Heb. word for laugh

b ch. 21. 3

c ch. 9. 16

d ch. 31. 16

e ch. 24. 12

f ch. 15. 7, 8

g ch. 24. 7, 8

h Heb. of thy sojournings

i ch. 23. 4

j ch. 16. 3

k ch. 31. 18

l ch. 9. 1

m ch. 48. 4

n ch. 16. 10

o ch. 25. 12-18

p Ex. 29. 45

q Ex. 6. 7

r See ch. 25. 12-16

s ch. 21. 13.

t See ch. 26. 2-5

u ch. 18. 14

v See ver. 3

w ch. 35. 13

x Acts 7. 8

y ch. 9. 12

z Ex. 13. 9.

aa ch. 21. 4

ab ch. 7. 13

ac Ex. 12. 17.

ad &c. (Heb.)

ae ch. 15. 3

af Eccles. 2. 7

ag Ex. 12. 44

ah ch. 18. 19

ai Ex. 12. 15

aj (Heb.)

ak Cl. Ex. 4. 24

al Or from his father's kin

am Lev. 26. 15

an d [ver. 5

ao ch. 32. 28]

ap Heb.

aq Princess

ar ch. 16. 1

as & 18. 6.

at &c.

au f ch. 17. 1

av & 26. 2. 24

aw Read oaks

ax g ch. 14. 13

ay (mg.)

az & 21. 33]

ba h ch. 12. 7

bb & 22. 7

bc i ch. 15. 4

bd 2 S. 7. 12

be k Cf.

bf ch. 24. 60

bg & 25. 23

bh i (ch. 16. 7)

bi ch. 32. 24

bj ch. 19. 13

bk m ch. 19. 1

bl n ch. 24. 29

bm o ver. 3

bn Nu. 14. 5

bo u ch. 22. 5

bp Cf. ch. 18. 12

bq ch. 18. 11

br Cl.

bs Heb. 13. 2

bt ch. 24. 31

bu ch. 16. 11

bv & 21. 10

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and ^bcomfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. ^dAnd they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto ⁱSarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make ⁱcakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a ⁿcalf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took ^abutter, and ^rmilk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and ^uthey did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee ^{3z}according to the time of life; and, lo, ^bSarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.

11 ¶ Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah ^fafter the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah ^glaughed within herself, saying, After I am ⁴waxed old shall I have pleasure, ⁱmy lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 ^mIs any thing too hard for the LORD? ^oAt the time appointed I will return unto thee, ^baccording to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and ^rlooked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, ^sShall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely

20th c. n.c.

a ch. 17, 2, 6

b 26, 24

d Ju. 19, 5, 8

c ch. 12, 3

& 22, 18

d Cf. ch. 19, 2

¹ Read I have known him to the end that he may

e Ex. 33, 12,

f ch. 35, 2

g ch. 17, 27

h Lv. 18, 4

i Dt. 5, 33

f ch. 17, 15,

&c. 20, 2,

&c.

k Dt. 33, 21

l Ex. 12, 39

m ch. 19, 13

n 1 S. 28, 24

o ch. 14, 11,

&c. 19, 1, 24

p ch. 13, 13

q Dt. 32, 32

r Ju. 5, 25

s Cf. Dt. 32, 14

t Ju. 4, 19

u ch. 11, 5, 7

Ex. 3, 8

f ch. 6, 12

Ps. 14, 2, 3

a Cf. Ju. 13, 16

x ver. 16

ch. 19, 1

y ch. 19, 27

¹ Read when the season cometh round, i.e. at this time next year

z ver. 14

(Heb.)

a Cf. Jb. 9, 22

b ch. 17, 19,

21

c See ch. 21, 2

d ch. 20, 4

e See ver. 26

f ch. 17, 17

g Ro. 4, 19

h Cf. Lk. 1, 18

i ch. 31, 35

j Cf. ch. 17, 17

k Heb. worm out

l Ju. 11, 27

m Dt. 32, 36

n 1 Pet. 3, 6

o Dt. 32, 4

p Jer. 5, 1

q Nu. 11, 23

r [ver. 32]

s ch. 17, 21

t 21, 2

u ver. 10

v 2, 4, 16

w (Heb.)

x ch. 3, 19

y Jb. 4, 19

z ver. 22

1 Jb. 29, 4

2 Cf. 2 K. 4,

27

3 Jb. 15, 8

^abecome a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall ^cbe blessed in him?

19 For ^{2e}I know him, that he ^fwill command his children and his ^ghousehold after him, and they shall ^hkeep the way of the LORD, to do ^kjustice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because ^mthe cry of ^oSodom and Gō-mōr'rah is great, and because ^ptheir sin is very grievous;

21 ^sI will go down now, and ^tsee whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and ^xwent toward Sodom: but Abraham ^ystood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also ^adestroy the ^crighteous with the wicked?

24 ^dPeradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the ^hJudge of all the earth ^kdo right?

26 And the LORD said, ⁱIf I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, ⁿBehold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but ^adust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty

GENESIS 19

be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 ^c And he said, ^d Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19

AND there ^f came two angels to ^g Sodom at even: and ^h Lot ⁱ sat in the ^j gate of Sodom: and Lot ^m seeing them ⁿ rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and ^q wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. ^r And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And ^t he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake ^u unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? ^a bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 ^c Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do

The Sodomites are stricken with blindness

20th c. n.c.

nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow ^a came in to sojourn, and ^b he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with ^c blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, ^k Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because ^o the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to ^b destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, ^e Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But ^u he seemed as one that ^x mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the ^z iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him with-out the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; ^b look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the ^d plain; escape ^e to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath

^a See ch. 13.

^b Cf. Ex. 2. 14

^c Ju. 6. 39

^d Iver. 27
ch. 32. 26j

^e Cf. 2 K. 6.
18

^f ch. 18. 16.
22

^g ch. 18. 20
Dt. 29. 23

^h ch. 14. 12
Dt. 2. 9

ⁱ Cf. ch. 14. 2

^j Jos. 6. 22
Dt. 21. 19

^k Jos. 6. 22
Dt. 21. 19

^m ch. 18. 2

ⁿ Jb. 31. 32

^o ch. 18. 20
Ps. 107. 34

^p (ch. 18. 20)
Ex. 12. 12.

^q ch. 24. 7.
40

^r Cf. ch. 18. 5

^s Nu. 16. 21.
&c.

^t ch. 18. 3
Ju. 6. 18

^u Ex. 9. 21

^x ch. 21. 9
(*Heb.*)

^y Ex. 12. 8

^z Or
punishment

^a ch. 4. 13

^a Lv. 18. 22

^b Cf. Mt. 24.
16-18

^c Ju. 19. 24

^d ch. 13. 10
Dt. 34. 3

^e ch. 14. 10

^a found grace in thy sight, and thou hast ^e magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted these concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called ^{2d} Zoar.

23 ¶ The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gō-mōr'rah ^e brimstone and ^f fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a ⁱ pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he ⁱ stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gō-mōr'rah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the ^r smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a ⁱ furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God ^r remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

20th c. m. c.
a ch. 6, 8
Ex. 33, 12
b ch. 34, 14
c ch. 9, 21
1 S. 1, 14

^a Heb. little
d ch. 14, 2
Dt. 34, 3

e Dt. 28, 24
f Lv. 10, 2

g Dt. 2, 9, 19
h Ex. 15, 15

i Lk. 17, 32
k Nu. 21, 24

l ch. 18, 22
Fe. 106, 23
m ch. 13, 1
& 24, 62
n ch. 16, 14
Nu. 13, 26
o ch. 16, 7
& 25, 18
p Cf. ch. 26, 1, 6
q ch. 10, 19
& 26, 1, 6
r Isa. 34, 10
s ch. 18, 6
& 21, 1
t Ex. 9, 8, 10
(Heb.)
u ch. 12, 13
& 26, 7
x ch. 21, 22
y ch. 8, 1
& 30, 22
z Ps. 105, 14, 15
a ch. 15, 1
& 28, 12, 13
b ch. 18, 23
Nu. 16, 22

c (ch. 17, 1)
1 K. 8, 61
II Dt. 18, 13

32 Come, let us make our father drink ^c wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: ^g the same is the father of the ^h Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bēn-ām'mī: the same is the father of the ^k children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAPTER 20

AND Abraham journeyed from ^a thence toward the ^m south country, and dwelled between ⁿ Kadesh and ^o Shur, and ^p sojourned in ^q Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of ^r Sarah his wife, ^r She is my sister: and ^s Ā-bim'ē-lēch king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

3 ^s But God came to Ā-bim'ē-lēch ^a in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

4 But Ā-bim'ē-lēch had not come near her: and he said, Lord, ^b wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the ^c integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream,

GENESIS 21

Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also ^b withheld thee from sinning ^c against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; for ^e he is a prophet, and ^f he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and ^g all that are thine.

8 Therefore Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Ā-bīm'ē-lēch called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast ^o brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ^r ought not to be done.

10 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely ^t the fear of God is not in this place; and ^u they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet ^v indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when ^z God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said, Behold, ^a my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, ^b he is to thee ^c a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, ^d and with all other: thus she was reproved.

Birth of Isaac. Hagar is cast forth

17 ¶ So ^a Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children.

18 For ^d the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

CHAPTER 21

AND the LORD ^h visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto ⁱ Sarah ^k as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah ^l conceived, and ^m bare Abraham a son in his old age, ⁿ at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, ^p Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being ^q eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an ^r hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear ^u will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was ^a weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of ^b Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, ^c mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, ^e Cast out this bondwoman and ^f her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous unto Abraham's sight because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, ⁱ hearken unto her voice; for ^k in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

20th c. n.c.

a (ver. 7

Ex. 32. 32

f Ex. 8. 8

b 1 S. 25. 26.

34

c ch. 39. 9

See 2 S. 12.

d ch. 12. 17

e (Ex. 7. 11

f ver. 17

g Nu. 16. 32.

33

h 1 S. 2. 21

i ch. 50. 24

j ch. 20. 2.

k & 23. 1. &c.

l See ch. 18.

10

m Heb. 11. 11

n Gal. 4. 22

o ch. 18. 14

p ch. 26. 10

q ch. 17. 19

r & 22. 2. &c.

s ch. 17. 12

t Lv. 12. 3

u ch. 34. 7

v See

ch. 17. 1.

17

f See ch. 22.

12

u Lk. 1. 58

x Cf. ch. 12.

12

y & 26. 6-11

z See Lv. 18.

9, 11

z See ch. 12.

1, &c.

a 1 S. 1. 22

b ch. 16. 1.

&c.

c & 25. 12

d Or playing,

ch. 19. 14

e & 26. 8

(Heb.)

f Cf. Gal. 4.

29

d ch. 12. 16

e Cf. ch. 21.

27

f Cf. Gal. 4.

30

g Cf. ch. 25. 6

h ch. 17. 18

i & 25. 9, 12

j ch. 13. 9

k & 34. 10

l Read it is

for thee

m Cf. ch. 32.

20

n ch. 16. 2

o And before

all thou art

righted

k Cf. Ro. 9.

7

h Heb. 11. 18

13 And also of the son of the bond-woman will I make ^aa nation, because he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and ^dsent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of ^eBeer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the ^gshrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and ^hlift up her voice, and wept.

17 And ⁱGod heard the voice of the lad; and ^mthe angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? ⁿfear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for ^oI will make him a great nation.

19 And God ^ropened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And ^tGod was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and ^ubecame an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of ^yParan: and his mother ^ztook him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ^aĀ-bīm'ē-lēch and Phī'chōl the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, ^cGod is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore ^jswear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with ⁴my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, ^kI will swear.

25 And Abraham reproveth Ā-bīm'ē-lēch because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants ⁱhad violently taken away.

20th c. B.C.

a ch. 17. 20

b Cf. ch. 20. 14

c ch. 26. 28

d Cf. Jno. 8. 35

e ch. 22. 19

f ch. 33. 8

g ch. 2. 5
Jb. 30. 4, 7
(Heb.)†

h ch. 31. 44, &c.

i (ch. 16. 14) & 26. 18

ii ch. 24. 11

k ch. 27. 38

l (ch. 30. 6)

m ch. 16. 7 & 22. 11, &c.

n ch. 15. 1 & 26. 24

o See ver. 13

p Or (amar-isk tree) I S. 22. 6 & 31. 13 (Heb.)†

q (ch. 18. 1 (mg.) & 35. 4, 8)

r ch. 13. 4 & 26. 25

s ch. 3. 7 Nu. 22. 31

t Dt. 33. 27

u ver. 23
ii ch. 26. 3

v Cf. ch. 16. 12

x Isa. 21. 17

y Or prove Ex. 15. 25

z ch. 14. 6 Nu. 10. 12

aa ch. 26. 34, 35

bb ch. 24. 3

cc ch. 20. 2, &c.

dd Cf. ch. 26. 1, 26

ee ch. 21. 3 & 24. 4

ff ver. 20 ch. 26. 28

gg 2 Chr. 3. 1

hh ch. 20. 12 Ex. 18. 12

ii ch. 24. 3

kk Or my offspring, nor with my progeny Jb. 18. 19 (Heb.)

ll ch. 36. 24

mm ch. 26. 31

nn ch. 13. 7 & 26. 20

26 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Abraham ^btook sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ā-bīm'ē-lēch; and both of them ^cmade a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch said unto Abraham, ^jWhat mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be ^ha witness unto me, that I have digged this ⁱwell.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: then Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and Phī'chōl the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a ^{2p}grove in Beer-sheba, and ^acalled there on the name of the LORD, ^sthe everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

CHAPTER 22

AND it came to pass after these things, that God did ³tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son ^bIsaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of ^dMō-ri'āh; and offer him there for a ^eburnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ^gass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Abraham said unto his young

men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and ^a worship, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, ^a God will provide himself ^a a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham ^o built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and ^q laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And ^s the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, ^t Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou ^u fearest God, seeing thou hast not ^z withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ^c ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place ⁴ Jē-hō-vāh-jī-rēh: as it is said to this day, In the ^g mount of the LORD ⁵ it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, ^h By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing ⁱ I will bless

thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed ^b as the stars of the heaven, and ^c as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the ^d gate of his enemies;

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth ^{2e} be blessed; because thou hast ^f obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to ^g Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, ⁱ Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother ^l Nā'hôr;

21 ^m Huz his firstborn, and ⁿ Buz his brother, and Kē-mū'ēl the father of Aram,

22 And Chēs'ēd, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and ^b Bē-thū'ēl.

23 And Bē-thū'ēl begat ^r Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nā'hôr, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Rēu'māh, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thā'hāsh, and Mā'ā-chāh.

CHAPTER 23

AND ^u Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in ^v Kīr'jāth-ār'bā; the same is ^w Hebron in the land of Cā'nā-ān: and Abraham came to ^b mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of ^a Heth, saying,

4 ^e I am a ³ stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a ^f possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a ⁶ mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and

20th c. n.c.

^a (ch. 17, 3, 17)
^b Ex. 33, 10
^c ch. 24, 26
^d ch. 15, 5
^e & 26, 4
^f ch. 32, 12
^g ch. 24, 60
^h Or bless themselves
ⁱ ch. 18, 18
^j & 26, 4
^k ch. 26, 5

^l ch. 21, 14, &c.
^m & 26, 23, 33

ⁿ Cf. 18, 16, 1
^o ch. 11, 29
^p & 24, 15
^q (ch. 15, 20)
^r Cf. Jno. 1, 29, 36
^s ch. 11, 26, &c.
^t & 24, 10, &c.
^u ch. 10, 23
^v & 36, 28
^w Jb. 32, 2, 6
^x ch. 13, 18
^y & 26, 25
^z ch. 24, 15
^{aa} Heb. 11, 17
^{ab} ch. 24, 15, &c.

^{ac} ch. 21, 17
^{ad} & 31, 11

^{ae} Cf. Mic. 6, 7
^{af} ch. 21, 1, &c.
^{ag} & 24, 36, 67

^{ah} x ch. 42, 18
^{ai} y ch. 35, 27
^{aj} z Cf. Jno. 3, 16
^{ak} Ro. 8, 32
^{al} & ch. 13, 18
^{am} & 35, 27
^{an} b ch. 27, 41

^{ao} c ch. 15, 9
^{ap} ll Ex. 29, 22

^{aq} d ch. 10, 15
^{ar} & 27, 46
^{as} e ch. 17, 8
^{at} & 28, 4

^{au} Or sojourner and settler
^{av} Cf. Acts 7, 5
^{aw} i.e. Jehovah seeth
^{ax} g Ps. 2, 6
^{ay} Or he is seen or it is provided

^{az} Heb. prince of God
^{ba} Cf. ch. 30, 8 (Hec.)
^{bb} See ch. 13, 2
^{bc} h Ex. 32, 13
^{bd} ll Ex. 17, 16

^{be} i ch. 17, 16
^{bf} & 26, 3, 24

bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of ^b Mäch-pē^llāh, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the ^d Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at ^h the gate of his city, saying,

11 ^k Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred ^b shē^lkēls of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shē^lkēls of silver, ^c current money with the ^u merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron, which was in ^{*} Mäch-pē^llāh, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

20th c. B.C.

^u ch. 35. 27
^{See}
^{ch.} 13. 18

^b ver. 17

^c ch. 17. 20
& 25. 11

^d ch. 26. 34

^e Cf. ch. 15. 2

^f ver. 10

^g Cf. ch. 39. 4-6

^h ch. 47. 29

ⁱ ch. 19. 1

^j ch. 21. 23

^k Jos. 2. 72

^l Dt. 6. 13

^m Cf. 2 S. 24. 21-24

ⁿ 2 Chr. 36. 23

^o (ch. 21. 21)

& 27. 46

^p Cf. ch. 28. 2

^q ch. 22. 2

& c.

& 25. 5, & c.

^r Ex. 21. 32

^s See ch. 12. 1

^t ch. 17. 8

& 26. 3, 4

^u (ch. 19. 13)

Ps. 34. 7

^v ch. 28. 12

^w 2 K. 12. 4

(Heb.)

^x ch. 37. 28

^y ver. 9

ch. 25. 9

^z Jos. 2. 17-20

^z See ver. 2

^a ver. 2

Cf. ch. 39.

4-6

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Mäch-pē^llāh before ^a Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Cā^l nā^l-ān.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a burying-place by the sons of Heth.

CHAPTER 24

AND Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the LORD ^c had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said unto his eldest ^e servant of his house, that ^f ruled over all that he had, ^g Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee ⁱ swear by the LORD, the ^l God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that ^m thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā^l-nā^l-ān-ites, among whom I dwell:

4 ⁿ But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son ^o Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which ^q took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, ^r Unto thy seed will I give this land; ^s he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt ^y be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant ^z put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; ^a for all the goods of his

GENESIS 24

master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to ^a Mēs-ō-pō-tā-mi-ā, unto the ^b city of ^c Nā'hôr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a ^f well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that ^g women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, O LORD ^h God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me ⁱ good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy ^m camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and ^a thereby shall I know that thou hast ^r shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, ^s before he had done speaking, that, behold, ^t Rebekah came out, who was born to ^u Bē-thū'ēl, son of ^v Milcah, the wife of Nā'hôr, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very ^a fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit ^f whether the LORD had made his journey ^g prosperous or not.

Abraham's servant meeteth Rebekah

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ^d earring of ² half a shē-kēl weight, and two ^e bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I am the ^h daughter of Bē-thū'ēl the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nā'hôr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and ⁱ worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his ⁿ mercy and his ^o truth: I being in the way, the LORD ^p led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was ^u Laban: and Laban ^z ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, ^b Come in, ^c thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave ^d straw and provender for the camels, and water to ^e wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he ^h hath given him flocks,

20th c. B.C.

a Dt. 23. 4

b See

ch. 27. 43

c ch. 22. 20

& 29. 5

d ch. 35. 4

e Heb.

a beka.

Ex. 38. 26

f Nu. 31. 50

(Heb.)

g ch. 21. 30

h ch. 29. 2

i ch. 29. 6, 9

j ch. 17. 7

& 26. 24

k ch. 27. 20

(ms.)

l See ver. 15

m (ch. 22. 5)

Ex. 4. 31

n ch. 12. 16

& 32. 15

o See ver. 14

p ch. 32. 10

q ver. 48

r ch. 15. 8

Ex. 7. 9

s ch. 19. 19

& 32. 10

t Cf. Isa. 65. 24

u ch. 22. 23

& 25. 20, 21

v ch. 25. 20

x ch. 22. 23

& 25. 20

y ch. 22. 20

z ch. 18. 2

& 29. 13

a ch. 12. 11

& 26. 7

b (ch. 18. 3)

c ch. 26. 29

d ch. 43. 24

e ch. 19. 2

& 43. 24

f Cf. ver. 12,

36

g ch. 39. 2, 3

h ch. 12. 16

& 26. 14

and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And ^a Sarah my master's wife ^b bare a son to my master when she was old: and ^c unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'nā-ān-ites, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The LORD, ^g before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking ⁱ in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said,

20th c. B.C.

^a Read the ring upon her nose, ver. 22

^a ch. 23, 2, 19

& 25, 10

^b See ch. 21, 2

^c ch. 25, 5

^d ch. 40, 14

^e 1 S. 3, 18

^f ch. 31, 24

^g ch. 17, 1

& 48, 15

^h Dt. 33, 13-16

ⁱ Cf. 1 S. 1, 13

^k ch. 35, 8

^l [ch. 14, 19 & 27, 27, 39]

^m Cf. ch. 17, 16

& 25, 23

The daughter of Bē-thū'ēl, Nā'hōr's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put ² the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will ^d deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bē-thū'ēl answered and said, The thing ^e proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee ^f bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother ^h precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her ^k nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

60 And ^l they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of ^m thousands of

GENESIS 25

millions, and let thy seed possess the ^bgate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the ^awell Lā^h-hāi-rōi; for he dwelt in the ^hsouth country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she ^mlighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was ^ucomforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25

^aTHEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and ^cMidian, and Ishbak, and ^eShuah.

3 And Jokshan begat ^fSheba, and ^gDedan. And the sons of Dedan were Āssh-û^l-rīm, and Lē-tû^l-shīm, and Lē-ûm^l-mīm.

4 And the sons of Midian; ⁱEphah, and Ephher, and Hā^l-nōch, and Ā-bī^l-dāh, and Ēl-dā^l-āh. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham ⁿgave all that he had unto ^oIsaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and ^rsent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the ^ueast country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

Death of Abraham and of Ishmael

8 Then Abraham ^agave up the ghost, and died in a ^cgood old age, an old man, and full of years; and ^dwas gathered to his ²people.

9 And his sons Isaac and ^eIshmael buried him in the cave of ^fMāch-pē^l-lāh, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;

10 ⁱThe field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and ^kSarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God ^bblessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the ⁿwell Lā^h-hāi-rōi.

12 ¶ Now ^mthese are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom ^bHagar the Egyptian, Sarah's hand-maid, bare unto Abraham:

13 ^qAnd these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the first-born of Ishmael, ^rNē-bā^l-jōth; and ^sKedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and ^tDumah, and Massa,

15 ^uHadar, and ^vTema, ^wJetur, Nā^l-phish, and Kē^l-dē-māh:

16 ^yThese are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their ⁴towns, and by their ⁵castles; ^atwelve princes according to their ^bnations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he ^dgave up the ghost and died; and ^dwas gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from ^hHāv^l-i-lāh unto ⁱShur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward ^kAssyria: and he ⁶died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And ^mthese are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took ^bRebekah to wife, the daughter of ^aBē^l-thū^l-ēl the ⁷Syrian of ^sPā^l-dān-aram, the sister to ^tLaban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD ^wwas intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife ^yconceived.

20th c. a. c.

a ver. 17

b ch. 22. 17

Di. 7. 15

Ex. 23. 27

c ch. 15. 15

Ju. 8. 32

d ver. 17

2 Read

father's kin

e ch. 21. 10

& 28. 9

f ch. 23. 9, 17

& 49. 30

g ch. 16. 14

& 25. 11

h ch. 20. 1

Nu. 13. 17

i See

ch. 23. 16

ch. 24. 36,

67

& 49. 31, 32

j ch. 24. 1, 35

& 26. 12

m Jos. 15. 18

n ch. 24. 62

a ver. 19

ch. 11. 10,

27

p ch. 21. 9.

&c.

Gal. 4. 24

q For ver.

13-16.

cf. 1 Chr. 1.

29-31

r ch. 28. 9

s 1 Chr. 1. 29

t 1 Chr. 1. 30

u ch. 38. 12

v Or Hadad

1 Chr. 1. 30

x 1 Chr. 1. 31

y ch. 21. 13

z For ver.

1-4, cf.

1 Chr. 1.

32-33

4 Or villages

Isa. 42. 11

5 Or encampments

Nu. 31. 19

a See

ch. 17. 20

b Nu. 25. 15

(Heb.)

c ch. 36. 35

d ver. 8

ch. 35. 29

e 1 Chr. 1. 32

f ch. 10. 28

g 1 Chr. 1. 32

h Cf. ch. 10.

7

h ch. 10. 29

i S. 15. 7

j ch. 20. 1

Ex. 15. 22

k ch. 10. 11

2 K. 15. 19

l Isa. 60. 6

m Read abode

or settled

Heb. fell,

ch. 16. 12

(Heb.)

n ver. 12

ch. 36. 1, 9

o ch. 24. 36

p ch. 24. 4

q ch. 24. 15

& 28. 2

r Heb.

Aramean

Dt. 26. 5

s Cf. ch. 21.

10

t ch. 28. 2, 7

u ch. 24. 29

& 27. 43

v ch. 29. 1

w 2 S. 21. 14

x Ex. 8. 8

y Ro. 9. 10

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26

AND there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto A-bim-ē-lēch king of the Philistines unto Gerar.

20th c. B.C.

a ver. 24

ch. 18. 1

b Cf. ch. 46.

3, 6

c See ch. 12. 1

d Ju. 1. 1

e Cf. ch. 20. 1

f (ch. 21. 20)

ch. 28. 13

g Cf. ch. 17.

16

h & 24. 60

i ch. 22. 17

j ch. 24. 7

& 28. 13

k See ch. 22.

16-18

l ch. 27. 29.

40

m Gen. 22. 17

Ex. 32. 13

n ch. 27. 11.

&c.

o ch. 22. 18

& 28. 14

p 2 K. 1. 8

q ch. 22. 18

r ch. 26. 34

ll ver. 30

s Lv. 8. 35

t Hos. 12. 3

u ch. 27. 36

v Heb. sup-

planter

or one that

takes by

the heel

x ch. 25. 26-

37. 1, &c.

y ch. 20. 2.

12

z ch. 31. 31

aa ch. 27. 3, 5

Cf. ch. 10. 9

ab Heb.

perfect

ch. 17. 1

2 S. 22. 24

b Cf. ch. 20.

11

c ch. 25. 20

& 27. 5, &c.

d Heb. 11. 9

e ch. 24. 16

& 29. 17

f ch. 27. 4.

&c.

g ch. 21. 9

h ch. 39. 14, 17

(Heb.)

i (ver. 25)

ch. 36. 1, 8

ll ch. 36. 9

m Or first of

all

l ch. 27. 36

k ch. 20. 9

Ex. 32. 21

l Heb. 12. 16

m 2 S. 17. 28

n Mt. 13. 8,

23

o ch. 25. 11

& 32. 29

p (ch. 12. 10

& 41. 56)

q See

ch. 12. 10

r ch. 25. 5.

& 27. 1, &c.

s Cf. ch. 21.

22

t ch. 20. 1, 2

2 Chr. 14.

13

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father;

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that A-bim-ē-lēch king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And A-bim-ē-lēch called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And A-bim-ē-lēch said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And A-bim-ē-lēch charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks,

GENESIS 27

and ^apossession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines ^cenvied him.

15 For all the wells ^dwhich his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Ā-bim-ē-lēch said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much ^emightier than we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the ^fwells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he ^gcalled their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ^hspringing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is our's: and he called the name of the well ⁱEsek; because they ^jstrove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it ^kSitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ^lRē-hō-bōth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to ^mBeer-sheba.

24 And the LORD ⁿappeared unto him the same night, and said, I am ^othe God of Abraham thy father: ^pfear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and ^qmultiply thy seed for my servant ^rAbraham's sake.

25 And he ^sbuilded an altar there, and ^tcalled upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Ā-bim-ē-lēch went to him from Gerar, and Ā-hūz-zāth one of his ^ufriends, and ^vPhī-chōl the chief captain of his army.

The wells which Isaac digged

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye ^whate me, and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that ^xthe LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a ^ycovenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now ^zthe blessed of the LORD.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and ^{aa}sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day.

34 ¶ And ^{ab}Esau was forty years old when he ^{ac}took to wife Judith the daughter of Bēer-i the ^{ad}Hittite, and ^{ae}Bāsh-ē-māth the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

CHAPTER 27

AND it came to pass, that when ^{af}Isaac was old, and ^{ag}his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called ^{ah}Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

3 ^{ai}Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may ^{aj}bless thee before I die.

5 And ^{ak}Rebekah heard when Isaac

20th c. n.c.

a ch. 24, 35

& 30, 43

b (ch. 27 41)

c (ch. 30, 11)

d See ch. 21, 30

e ch. 21, 20,

23

& 35, 3

f ch. 21, 27

& 31, 44

g Ex. 1, 9

h ch. 24, 31

i ch. 21, 30,

31

Nu. 21, 18

k ch. 21, 24

& 31, 53

l See ch. 21, 31

m Heb. living

1, v. c. (Heb.)

n i.e. contention

ch. 21, 25

o ch. 25, 25

& 27, 1, &c.

p ch. 21, 21

& 28, 8, 9

q i.e. enmity

p ch. 23, 10

& 36, 2

r Cf. ch. 36,

2, 3

s i.e. broad

places

t ch. 26, 1,

&c.

u ch. 28, 1, &c.

v ch. 48, 10

w Cf. Dt. 34,

7

x ch. 22, 19

& 28, 10

y ch. 35, 9

z ch. 26, 34

& 28, 6, &c.

aa ch. 24, 12

& 28, 13

ab ch. 21, 17

Ju. 6, 23

ac ch. 18, 18

& 35, 11

ad Cf. ch. 28, 3

b ch. 30, 27

c ch. 25, 27,

28

d ch. 22, 9

& 33, 20

e ch. 21, 33

f 1 K. 18, 24

g ver. 38-39

h 1 K. 4, 5

i 2 S. 13, 37

j Cf. ch. 21,

22

k ch. 26, 7,

&c.

l ch. 28, 5

spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee ^abefore the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a ^bhairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a ³deceiver; and I shall bring a ^dcurse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, ^eUpon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly,

19th c. B.C.

² Read sent me good speed ch. 24, 12 (mg.)

a Ju. 11. 11

b ch. 25, 25

^a Or mocker c ch. 29. 11. 13

^d (ch. 9, 25) Ju. 9, 37

^e (ch. 24, 60 & 25, 1-4) Heb. 11, 20

^f Cf. Cant. 4. 11

^g Cf. ch. 43. 9

^h Dan. 4. 15, &c. ⁱ Ex. 16. 13

^a Or fat places ver. 39 Cf. Dan. 11. 24

ⁱ Dt. 7, 13 ⁱⁱ ch. 41. 35, 49

^o Or must ^k Cf. ch. 49. 8

ⁱ ch. 25, 23 See 2 S. 8. 14

^m ch. 12, 3 Nu. 24, 9 ^{ci} Ex. 23.

ⁿ ch. 12, 3 Nu. 24, 9

my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God ²brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and ^ckissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and ^eblessed him, and said, See, the ^fsmell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the ^hdew of heaven, and the ⁴fatness of the earth, and plenty of ⁱcorn and ⁵wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations ^kbow down to thee: ^lbe lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: ^mcursed be every one that curseth thee, and ⁿblessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

GENESIS 28

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he ^dcried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with ^esubtily, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly ^hnamed Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he ⁱtook away my ^kbirthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau ^ulifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the ^vfatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou ²shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt ^bbreak his ^cyoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau ⁴hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The ^gdays of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my

Esau complaineth, and threateneth Jacob

voice; and arise, flee thou to ^aLaban my brother to ^bHaran;

44 And tarry with him ^ea few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of ^fHeth: if Jacob ^gtake a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAPTER 28

AND ⁱIsaac called Jacob, and ^mblessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not ⁿtake a wife of the daughters of Cā'nā-ān.

2 ^oArise, go to ^pPā'dān-aram, to the house of ^qBē-thū'ēl thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of ^rLaban thy mother's brother.

3 And God ^sAlmighty bless thee, and make thee ^tfruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people;

4 And give thee ^uthe blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land ^zwherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and ^ahe went to Pā'dān-aram unto Laban, son of Bē-thū'ēl the Syrian, the brother of ^dRebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 ¶ When ^fEsau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Pā'dān-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'nā-ān;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'dān-aram;

8 And Esau seeing that the ^hdaughters of Cā'nā-ān pleased not Isaac his father;

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 25, 29

b ch. 12, 4, 5

c ch. 28, 10

d Cf. ch. 31.

e 41

d Heb. 12, 17

e 1 S. 23, 22

f ch. 23, 3

g ch. 49, 32

h ch. 24, 3

i ch. 28, 1

j ch. 25, 26

k See ch. 25, 31-34

l ch. 25, 31

m ch. 25, 33

n ch. 27, 1, &c.

o ch. 31, 18

p ch. 27, 27, 29

q ch. 31, 551

r ch. 27, 46

s Ex. 34, 16

t Dt. 26, 5

u ch. 25, 20

v ch. 31, 18

w ch. 25, 20

x ch. 27, 43

y ch. 29, 5, &c.

z ch. 17, 1

a ch. 35, 11

b Cf. ch. 26, 24

c ch. 21, 16

d ch. 29, 11

e See ch. 12, 2, 3

f ver. 28

g ch. 23, 4

h ch. 36, 7

i Read becomest

restless, or shalt break loose

cf. Jer. 2, 31 (Heb.)

a Hos. 12, 12

b See 2 K. 8, 20-22

c 1 K. 12, 4

d &c. 11 Lv. 26, 13

e ch. 27, 5, &c.

f ch. 29, 12

g ch. 26, 27

h ch. 37, 4, 5

i ch. 27, 1

j ch. 32, 3, &c.

k ch. 23, 2

l ch. 37, 34

m See ver. 1

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and ^btook unto the wives which he had ^cMā-hā-lāth the daughter of ^eIshmael Abraham's son, the sister of ^eNā-bā'jōth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from ^bBeer-sheba, and went toward ⁱHaran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he ⁿdreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the ^pangels of God ^qascending and descending on it.

13 And, behold, ^rthe LORD stood above it, and said, I am the LORD ^sGod of Abraham thy father, and the ^tGod of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee ^uwill I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And thy seed shall be ^xas the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad ^yto the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth ^cbe blessed.

15 And, behold, ^aI am with thee, and ^fwill keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and ^gwill bring thee again into this land; for I ^kwill not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is ⁱin this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a ^mpillar, and ⁿpoured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place ^oBeth-el: but the name of that city was called ^pLuz at the first.

20 And Jacob ^qvowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will

19th c. B.C

a Pr. 30. 8

b ch. 26. 34.

35

c Cf. ch. 36. 3

d ch. 25. 9.

12

e ch. 36. 3

f ch. 25. 13

g ch. 36. 3

h Cf. Ru. 1. 16

i ch. 31. 45

j ch. 26. 23.

k ch. 46. 1, 5

l ch. 27. 43

m ch. 29. 4

n ch. 35. 7, 14

o ch. 14. 20

p Lv. 27. 30

q ch. 25. 6

r Nu. 23. 7

s [ch. 31. 10]

t ch. 24. 11

u Ex. 2. 15

v ch. 24. 7

w ch. 32. 1

x Ex. 14. 19

y Cf. Jno. 1. 51

z ch. 26. 2

aa ch. 35. 9

ab ch. 26. 24

ac ch. 31. 42

ad ch. 31. 5

ae &c.

af ch. 26. 3

ag ch. 35. 12

ah x ch. 13. 16

ai Nu. 23. 10

aj y ch. 13. 14

ak z ch. 28. 10

al 2 K. 19. 12

am a ch. 28. 2

an &c.

ao ch. 30. 25

ap &c.

aq ch. 24. 15

ar &c.

as ch. 31. 53

at c ch. 26. 4

au [Pa. 72. 17

av d ch. 26. 3

aw &c.

ax ch. 31. 3

ay e ch. 43. 27

az f Ex. 23. 20

ba g ch. 31. 3, 13

bb h ch. 30. 1

bc &c.

bd i ch. 24. 11

be EX. 2. 16

bf k Lv. 26. 44

bg l Ex. 3. 5

bh

bi

bj

bk

bl

bm

bn

bo

bp

bq

br

bs

bt

bu

bv

bw

bx

by

bz

^agive me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be ^fmy God:

22 And this ^gstone, which I have set for a pillar, ^kshall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the ⁱtenth unto thee.

CHAPTER 29

THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the ^mpeople of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a ^owell in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of ^zHaran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye ^aLaban the son of ^bNā'hôr? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, ^cIs he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, ^hRachel his daughter ⁱcometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

GENESIS 30

11 And Jacob ^akissed Rachel, and ^blifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her ^dfather's brother, and that he was ^eRebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ^fran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art ^hmy bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, ⁱwhat shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was ⁿLeah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was ^pbeautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will ^qserve thee ^rseven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a ^zfeast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah ^aZilpah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou ^bbeguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be

Jacob marrieth Leah and Rachel

so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 ^cFulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter ^gBilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when ⁱthe LORD saw that Leah was ^khated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name ^mReuben: for she said, Surely the LORD ^ohath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name ^sSimeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be ^tjoined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called ^uLevi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now ^vwill I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name ^wJudah; and left bearing.

CHAPTER 30

AND when ^aRachel saw that she bare Jacob ^bno children, Rachel ^cenvied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I ^ein God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold my maid ^fBilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear ^gupon my knees, that I may also ^hhave children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

19th c. m.c.

a ch. 27, 27
& 31, 35

b ch. 27, 38
Ru. 1, 9, 14

c Nu. 14, 1
c Ju. 14, 12

d Cf. ch. 14,
12, 14

e ch. 28, 5
& 35, 8

f ch. 24, 29

g ch. 30, 3, 5

h ch. 2, 23
& 37, 27

i ver. 32, 33

k (ch. 27, 41)
Dt. 21, 15,
&c.

l ch. 30, 28

m ch. 30, 14

n ch. 30, 9,
&c.

o ch. 16, 11
& 31, 42

p ch. 26, 7
1 S. 25, 3

q ch. 30, 26

r (ch. 41, 26)

s ch. 34, 25,
30

t Cf. Nu. 18,
2, 4

u ch. 34, 25

v Cf. 1 S. 2, 1
Lk. 1, 46

w ch. 37, 26
|| ch. 35, 23

z Ju. 14, 10

a ch. 29, 6
& 31, 19,
&c.

b ch. 16, 1, 2
Ju. 13, 2

c ch. 26, 14
& 37, 11

d ch. 30, 9, 10

e ch. 50, 19

f ch. 29, 29
& 35, 22, 25

g ch. 50, 23

h Or be
bullied
ch. 16,
Dt. 25, 9
(Heb.)

i ch. 31, 7

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath ^bjudged me, and hath also ^cheard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ^cDan.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With ²great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name ⁱNāph⁴tā-li.

9 When ¹Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took ^mZilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, ⁴A troop cometh: and she called his name ^oGad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will ^acall me ^bblessed: and she called his name ^rAsher.

14 ¶ And ¹Reuben went in the ^udays of wheat harvest, and found ^{*}mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a ^csmall matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name ^fIs⁴sā⁴-chār.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my

husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name ^aZē-bū⁴lūn.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ^dDinah.

22 ¶ And God ^fremembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away ^gmy reproach:

24 And she called his name ^hJoseph; and said, ^kThe LORD ³shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto ⁿLaban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have ^bserved thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found ^sfavour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have ⁶learned by experience that the LORD ^vhath blessed me ^zfor thy sake.

28 And he said, ^aAppoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou ^bknowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ⁷since my coming: and now when shall I ^dprovide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^eof such shall be my hire.

33 So shall ^gmy righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 35, 23

b See ch. 16, 5 Cf. ch. 49, 16.

c [Jos. 10, 14] ch. 21, 17

d ch. 34, 1, &c.

e ch. 35, 25 f ch. 19, 29 I S. 1, 19 II Nu. 10, 9

g Heb. wrestlings of God Cf. ch. 23, 6 (Heb.)

h I S. 1, 6

i ch. 33, 2 II ch. 35, 24

j ch. 35, 25

k ch. 35, 17

l Heb. add I ch. 29, 16

m ch. 29, 24 & 35, 26

n ch. 29, 5 & 31, 1, &c.

o Heb. text as written has with fortune

p Heb. text as read has fortune is come Cf. Isa. 65, 11 (ma.)

q ch. 35, 26

r ch. 29, 18, 20 & 31, 41

s Jb. 29, 11 (Heb.)

t Read happy

u ch. 35, 26

v ch. 32, 5

w ch. 29, 32 & 35, 22

x Ex. 34, 22

y Heb. divided ch. 44, 5, 15

z Cant. 7, 13

aa ch. 26, 12 & 32, 29

ab ch. 26, 24 & 39, 3

ac ch. 29, 15

ad b ch. 31, 6, 38-40

ae c Nu. 16, 9

af d Heb. at my foot

ag I.e. whither-soever

ah I turned Cf. Jb. 18, 11 (Heb.)

ai d Cf. I Tim. 5, 8

aj e ch. 31, 8

ak f ch. 35, 23

al g Cf. Jb. 6, 29

GENESIS 31

spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set ^a three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And Jacob ^g took him rods of green ³ poplar, and of the ⁴ hazel and ⁵ chesnut tree; and piled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the ^k watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and ^u had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31

AND he heard the words of ^v Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this ^a glory.

Jacob's policy, whereby he became rich

2 And Jacob beheld the ^a countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, ^b Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and ^c I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the ^d God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ^e ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath ² deceived me, and changed my wages ^h ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, ⁱ The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus ^l God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a ^m dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and ⁿ grisled.

11 And the ^o angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for ^p I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of ^q Beth-el, where thou ^r anointedst the ^s pillar, and where thou vowedst a ^t vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and ^{*} Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath ² sold us, and hath quite devoured also ⁶ our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath

19th c. n.c.

a ch. 4. 5
Jb. 29. 24

b ch. 28. 15
& 32. 9
c ch. 28. 15
& 46. 4

d ch. 28. 13
& 32. 9
e Ex. 3. 18
f ch. 40. 12
f ch. 30. 29

g Cf. ch. 31.
9-12
h Or mocked
ch. 29. 25
& 34. 13

i Or storax
tree
Wos. 4. 13
j Or almond
h Nu. 14.
22

k Or plane
tree
Ezek. 31. 8
(R.V.)

l ch. 30. 32
k Ex. 2. 16

m Cf. ch. 30.
37-42

n ver. 24
ch. 28. 12,
13
& 37. 5

o Cf. Zech. 6.
3, 6f

p ch. 22. 11,
Ex. 3. 2

q ver. 42

r ch. 28. 19
& 35. 1, 15
f ch. 28. 18
& 35. 14

s ver. 45
ch. 28. 18,
22

t ch. 28. 20
Nu. 21. 21
u ch. 26. 14
& 32. 5

x ch. 30. 9
& 33. 1, &c.

y ch. 30. 25
& 32. 4

z See ch. 29.
15-20, 27

* Read our
price

a Ps. 49. 16

taken from our father, that is our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in ^cPā-dān-aram, for to go to ^cIsaac his father in the ^jland of Cā-nā-ān.

19 And Laban went to ^gshear his sheep: and ^hRachel had ⁱstolen the ²images that were her father's.

20 And Jacob ³stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over ^kthe river, and ^lset his face toward the mount ^mGil-ē-ād.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gil-ē-ād.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian ^oin a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either ^pgood or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gil-ē-ād.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast ^qstolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with ^rtabret, and with ^sharp?

28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now ^tdone foolishly in so doing.

29 It is ^uin the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the ^vGod of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

19th c. R.C.

a ver. 19
Ju. 18. 24

b ch. 26, 7
& 32. 7, 11

c ch. 28. 2, 7
& 33. 18

d Cf. ch. 44. 9

e ch. 28. 1, &c.
& 33. 27, 29

f ch. 17. 8
& 33. 18

g ch. 38. 12, 13

h ch. 30. 1, &c.
& 33. 1, &c.

i ver. 30

j Read *teraphim*
Ju. 17. 5
(Heb.)

k Heb. stole the heart of,
i.e. duped.
Cf. Hos. 7. 11
(Heb.)

l Ex. 23. 31
i ch. 46. 28

m Dt. 3. 12

n ch. 18. 11

o ver. 10
ch. 46. 2, 3

p ch. 24. 50
Nu. 24. 13

q See ver. 20

r Ex. 15. 20
1 S. 10. 5

s Cf. Ex. 22. 12, 13

t ch. 4. 21
1 S. 10. 5

u 1 S. 13. 13

x Dt. 28. 32

y ver. 5, 42

z Cf. ch. 27. 44

a ch. 30. 26
Hos. 12. 12

30 And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou ^astolen my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I ^bwas afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 ^dWith whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found them not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found them not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the ⁿcustom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 ^aThat which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drougt consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been ^ztwenty years in thy house; ^aI served thee fourteen

GENESIS 32

years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the ^d God of Abraham, and the ^e fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. ^f God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and ^g rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, let us ^m make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be ⁿ for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a ^b stone, and set it up for a ^r pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it ⁴ Jē-gār-sā-hā-dū-thā: but Jacob called it ⁵ Gā-lēed.

48 And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gā-lēed;

49 And ⁶ Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are ⁷ absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, ^a God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of ^g Nā-hōr, the ⁹ God of their

The covenant between Laban and Jacob

father, ^a judge betwixt us. And Jacob ^b sware ^c by the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and ^h kissed his sons and his daughters, and ⁱ blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 32

AND Jacob went on his way, and the ^k angels of God met him.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's ² host: and he called the name of that place ³ Mā-hā-nā'im.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to ^o Esau his brother unto the land of ^q Seir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with ^s Laban, and stayed there until now:

5 And ^t I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may ^u find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also ^x he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was ^y greatly afraid and ^z distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And Jacob said, O ^b God of my father Abraham, and ^c God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, ^d Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ⁸ I am not worthy of the least of all the ^e mercies, and of all the ^f truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 16, 5

Ex. 5: 21

b ch. 26, 31

& 47, 31

c ver. 42

d ch. 28, 13

& 32, 9

e ver. 5, 53

f ch. 29, 32

1 S. 1, 11

11 Ex. 2, 25

g ver. 29

h ch. 29, 11,

13

& 33, 4

i ch. 28, 1-4

& 47, 7, 10

k ch. 28, 12

1 K. 22, 19

l Read camp

of Joel 2,

11

m Heb. two

camp

l Jos. 13, 26,

30

n ch. 26, 28

1 S. 11, 1

o ch. 21, 30

Di. 31, 19,

&c.

p ch. 28, 6,

&c.

q ch. 31, 1,

&c.

r ver. 13

ch. 35, 14,

20

s ch. 31, 1,

&c.

t ch. 46, 18, 25

u Heb. heap

of witness

f ch. 30, 43

& 36, 6, 7

v Heb. heap

of witness

w ch. 30, 27

& 33, 8, &c.

x Heb. watch-

tower,

Ju. 10, 17

CT. 1 S. 20,

42

y ch. 33, 1

z Heb. hidden

y ch. 31, 31

Ex. 2, 14

z ch. 35, 3

a Ju. 11, 10

b ch. 31, 42

Ps. 47, 9

c ch. 31, 5,

&c.

d ch. 46, 1

e ch. 31, 3, 13

& 35, 6

f Heb. I am

less than

g ch. 24, 14

& 39, 21

h ch. 24, 27

Ex. 34, 6

i ch. 29, 5

Jos. 24, 2

Or gods of

&c.

servant; ^a for with my ^b staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children.

12 And ^c thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed ^f as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a ^h present for Esau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch ^k camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will ^b appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will ^t accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford ^u Jabbok.

19th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Jb. 8, 7

^b Ex. 12, 11

^c Hos. 12, 3.

^d ch. 18, 2

^e Jos. 5, 13

^f See ch. 28, 13-15

^g ch. 22, 17

^h Isa. 48, 19

ⁱ S. 17, 11

^j Cf. Jos. 11, 4

^k ch. 18, 32

^l Dt. 9, 181

^m (ch. 4, 3)

ⁿ ch. 33, 10

^o (ch. 17, 5, 15)

^p & 41, 451

^q ch. 35, 10

^r Heb. God perseveres

^s or God strives

^t or he who strives with God

^u Or hast striven

^v or hast persevered

^w ch. 24, 14

^x & 37, 25

^y Ju. 13, 18

^z Cf. Ex. 3, 13

^{aa} ch. 30, 27

^{ab} & 35, 9

^{ac} ch. 16, 13

^{ad} Ex. 24, 10

^{ae} Ex. 3, 6

^{af} Ex. 24, 11

^{ag} Ex. 33, 20

^{ah} Heb. the face of God

^{ai} Ju. 8, 8

^{aj} &c.

^{ak} ch. 32, 3

^{al} &c.

^{am} & 35, 1, 29

^{an} Heb. cover his face

^{ao} Cf. ch. 20, 15

^{ap} ch. 31, 14

^{aq} & 34, 1

^{ar} ch. 31, 19

^{as} & 35, 16

^{at} &c.

^{au} Cf. Pr. 18, 16

^{av} ch. 30, 24

^{aw} & 37, 2

^{ax} ch. 35, 24

^{ay} Lv. 25, 8

^{az} Lv. 4, 6

^{ba} Nu. 21, 24

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and there ^c wrestled ^d a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, ^g I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, ⁱ Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but ² Israel: for as a prince ³ hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, ^j Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he ^m blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Pën-î-ël: for I have ⁿ seen God face to face, and ^o my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over ^{4b} Pën-û-ël the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, ^q Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto ^r Leah, and unto ^s Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and ^u Joseph hindmost.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground ^x seven times, until he came near to his brother.

GENESIS 34

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and ^bkissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which ^cGod hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, ^kWhat meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to ^mfind grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my ^rpresent at my hand: for therefore I ^shave seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my ^tblessing that is brought to thee; because God hath ^xdealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he ^zurged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto ^cSeir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ^ySo Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

The kind meeting of Jacob and Esau

17 And Jacob journeyed to ^aSuccoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to ²Shalem, a city of ^dShē^l-chēm, which is in the ^eland of Cā^l-nā^l-ān, when he came from ^fPā^l-dān^l-aram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And ^ghe bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ^hHamor, Shē^l-chēm's father, for an hundred ⁱpieces of money.

20 And he erected there an ^laltar, and called it ³Ēl-^lĒl-ō^l-hē-Israel.

CHAPTER 34

AND ⁿDinah the daughter of ^oLeah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē^l-chēm the son of ^pHamor the ^qHivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and ^{4u}spake kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē^l-chēm spake unto his father Hamor, saying, ^yGet me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shē^l-chēm went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had ^awrought ⁵folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ^bought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē^l-chēm longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

19th c. B.C.

a Jos. 13. 27

b ch. 31. 55
& 45. 15

² Or in peace
to the city

c ch. 48. 9

d ch. 12. 6
& 35. 24

e ch. 31. 18
& 35. 6

f ch. 31. 18
& 35. 9, 26

g Jos. 24. 32
cf. Gen. 48. 22

h ch. 34. 2
&c.

i Jos. 24. 32
(Heb.)

k ch. 21. 29

l ch. 26. 25
& 35. 7

³ I.e. God, the
God of Israel

m ch. 32. 5
& 34. 11

n ch. 30. 21
& 46. 15

o ch. 32. 1
&c.
& 35. 23

p ch. 33. 19
Jos. 24. 32

q ch. 10. 17
& 36. 2

r ch. 32. 13
& 43. 11.
&c.

s ch. 43. 3

t Jos. 15. 9

⁴ Heb. spake
to the heart
of

u ch. 50. 21
(mg.)

x ch. 43. 29

y Cf. Ju. 14. 2

z Cf. 2 K. 5.
16, 23

a Dt. 22. 21

⁵ Or sense-
lessness

b ch. 20. 9
2 S. 13. 12

c ch. 32. 3
& 36. 8, &c.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shē^cchēm said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shē^cchēm and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shē^cchēm Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter; and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shē^cchēm his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's

be our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shē^cchēm his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shē^cchēm his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'nā-ān-ites and the Pē-riz-zites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of

19th c. B.C.
a ch. 20. 15
b ch. 42. 34
c Cf. ch. 47. 27

d ch. 33. 8, &c.
e 39. 4, 21

f Ex. 22. 17
g ch. 29. 33
h 42. 24
i ch. 35. 23
j ch. 29. 34
k ch. 35. 23

l Or unwares
m ch. 31. 7
n Ex. 8. 29
o ch. 49. 6
p i.e. without quarter and so elsewhere

k Ex. 12. 48
l Jos. 5. 9

m Cf. Jos. 6. 18
n Ex. 5. 29
o ch. 13. 7
p 50. 11
q ch. 13. 7
r Jos. 17. 15
s Dt. 7. 7

t Cf. 1 Chr. 4. 9

u ch. 23. 10
v Ru. 4. 1, 11
w Dt. 16. 11

x ch. 31. 13
y Jos. 7. 2

z See ch. 28. 13
a Sec. ch. 28. 5, 10
b ch. 33. 1, &c.
c Jos. 24. 4
d ch. 18. 19
e Dt. 4. 9

f Ex. 23. 24
g See ch. 31. 19
h Cf. purify yourselves Nu. 8. 6, &c.

GENESIS 36

^a my distress, and ^b was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their ^f earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the ²oak which was by ^h Shē⁴-chēm.

5 And they journeyed: and ^{3k} the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 ¶ So Jacob ^mcame to ⁿLuz, which is in the ^oland of Cā⁴-nā⁴-ān, that is, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an ^s altar, and called the place ⁶Ēl-bēth⁴-ēl: because ^t there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah ^r Rebekah's ²nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an ^d oak: and the name of it was called ⁷Āl⁴lōn⁴-bā⁴-chūth.

9 ¶ And God ^e appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of ^h Pā⁴-dān⁴-aram, and ^k blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: ^b thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, I am God ^{*} Almighty: ^s be fruitful and multiply; ^b a nation and ^c a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, ^f to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God ⁱ went up from him in the place where he ^k talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a ^m pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of ^o stone: and he poured a ^p drink offering thereon, and he ^q poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-

Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dieth

el; and there was but ^c a little way to come to ⁴Ē⁴-phrāth: and ^e Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; ^s thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, ^t as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name ⁴Bēn⁴-ō⁴-nī: but his father called him ^{5l} Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to ^Ē-phrāth, which is ^b Beth-lehem.

20 And Jacob set ^q a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of ^r Rachel's grave unto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the ^u tower of ^x Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that ^a Reuben went and ^b lay with ^c Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve:

23 The sons of ^f Leah; ^g Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and ⁱ Simeon, and ^l Levi, and ^m Judah, and ⁿ Īs⁴-sā⁴-chār, and ^o Zē⁴-bū⁴-lūn:

24 The sons of Rachel; ^q Joseph, and ^r Benjamin:

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; ^s Dan, and ^t Nāph⁴-tā⁴-li:

26 And the sons of ^u Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; ^x Gad, and ^a Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Pā⁴-dān⁴-aram.

27 ¶ And Jacob came unto ^d Isaac his father unto ^e Mamre, unto the ^g city of Arbah, which is ^h Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac ⁱ gave up the ghost, and died, and ⁿ was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAPTER 36

NOW ^r these are the generations of ^s Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau ^t took his wives of the daughters of Cā⁴-nā⁴-ān; Adah the daughter

19th c. B.C.
a ch. 32, 7
b ch. 26, 28
& 39, 2, 21
c ch. 48, 7
(Heb.)
d ch. 48, 7
e ch. 33, 1
& 46, 19
&c.
f ch. 24, 22
Ex. 32, 2
g ch. 30, 24
h ch. 33, 18
(ch. 21, 33
Jos. 24, 26)
i ch. 33, 18
& 37, 12, 14
j ch. 33, 18
k Ex. 15, 16
l i.e. the son
of my
sorrow
m i.e. the son
of the right
hand
n ch. 42, 36
o ver. 24
p ch. 32, 9
q ch. 28, 19
& 48, 3
r ch. 33, 18
& 36, 5, 6
s ch. 48, 7
t ver. 14
u Ex. 24, 4
v Ex. 23, 24
(Heb.)
w 1 S. 10, 2
x ch. 33, 20
Ex. 17, 15
y i.e. the God
of Bethel
z See ver. 1
aa Mic. 4, 8
(ms.)
ab Jos. 15, 21
ac ch. 29, 12
& 49, 31
ad ch. 24, 59
ae ch. 30, 14
af ch. 37, 21
ag ver. 23
ah ch. 49, 4
ai ch. 30, 3, 5
& 37, 2
aj See ver. 4,
and ms.
ak i.e. the oak
of weeping
al ch. 26, 2, 24
& 28, 13
am ch. 33, 1
&c.
an & 46, 15
ao (ver. 22)
ap ch. 46, 8
aq ch. 33, 18
ar & 46, 15
as i (ch. 34, 25)
at ch. 48, 5
au ch. 46, 10
av ch. 32, 29
aw Ju. 13, 24
ax i (ch. 34, 25)
ay Ex. 1, 31
az ch. 46, 11
ba m (ch. 29, 35)
bb Ex. 1, 31
bc ch. 38, 3-
5
bd n ch. 30, 18
be Ex. 3, 13
bf ch. 46, 18
bg ch. 30, 20
bh Ex. 1, 3
bi ch. 46, 14
bj p (ch. 37, 28)
bk 1 K. 18, 31
bl q (ch. 33, 29)
bm ch. 46, 19
bn r (ver. 18)
bo ch. 46, 19
bp s ch. 30, 6
bq Ex. 1, 4
br ch. 46, 23
bs i ch. 30, 8
bt Ex. 1, 4
bu ch. 46, 24
bv u ch. 30, 9, 10
& 37, 2
bw x ch. 28, 3
& 43, 14
bx y ch. 9, 1, 7
by b ch. 26, 24 & 46, 3
cz c ch. 17, 6
da d ch. 31, 18 & 49, 31
db e ch. 23, 19
dc f ch. 17, 3, 22
dd Ex. 19, 9
de g ch. 25, 8, 17 & 49, 33
df p Ex. 29, 40, 41
dg q ch. 31, 13
dh Ex. 29, 36
di r ch. 25, 19
dj ch. 28, 9 & 38, 2

z ch. 30, 11 Ex. 1, 4
aa ch. 46, 16
ab q ch. 30, 13 Ex. 1, 4
ac ch. 46, 17
ad ch. 23, 2 Jos. 14, 15
ae h ch. 23, 2 & 37, 14
af ch. 31, 45 Jos. 4, 9
ag m ver. 20 ch. 31, 13, 45
ah n ch. 25, 8, 17 & 49, 29
ai & 37, 2
aj s ch. 25, 30
ak ver. 8

of Elon the ^aHittite, and Ā-höl-i-bā' māh the daughter of Anah the ²daughter of Zibeon the ^bHivite;

3 And ^cBāsh'ē-māth ^dIshmael's daughter, sister of ^eNē-bā'jōth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau ^fĒ-lī'phāz; and Bāsh'ē-māth bare Rēu'ēl;

5 And Ā-höl-i-bā' māh bare Jē'ūsh, and Jā'ā-lām, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in ^gthe land of Cā'nā-ān.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'nā-ān; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 ⁱFor their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and ^jthe land wherein they were strangers could not bear them ^mbecause of their cattle.

8 Thus ⁿdwelt Esau in mount ^oSeir: ^pEsau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount ^oSeir:

10 ^qThese are the names of Esau's sons; Ē-lī'phāz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Rēu'ēl the son of Bāsh'ē-māth the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Ē-lī'phāz were Teman, Omar, Zē'phō, and Gā'tām, and ^rKenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Ē-lī'phāz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz ^sĀm'ā-lēk: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Rēu'ēl; Nā'hāth, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth Esau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ā-höl-i-bā' māh, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jē'ūsh, and Jā'ā-lām, and Korah.

15 ¶ ^tThese were ^udukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Ē-lī'phāz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zē'phō, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gā'tām, and duke Ām'ā-lēk: these are the dukes

that came of Ē-lī'phāz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Rēu'ēl Esau's son; duke Nā'hāth, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Ā-höl-i-bā' māh Esau's wife; duke Jē'ūsh, duke Jā'ā-lām, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ ^vThese are the sons of Seir the ^wHorite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hôr'i and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Mān'ā-hāth, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the ^xmules in the wilderness, as he fed the ^yasses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Ā-höl-i-bā' māh the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Chē-rān.

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zā'ā-vān, and ^zAkan.

28 The children of Dishan are these; ^{aa}Uz, and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of Hôr'i, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ ^{ab}And these are the ^{ac}kings that ^{ad}reigned in the land of Edom, before

19th c. B.C.

n ch. 26, 34
1 S. 26, 6
2 S. 11, 3

z Cf. ver. 24
LXX 1888

son
b ch. 34, 2
Jos. 9, 7
Ex. 3, 8

c Cf. ch. 26,
1 S. 26, 6

d ch. 28, 9
Ch. 1, 23, 29

e ch. 28, 9
1 Chr. 1, 29

f ver. 10

g ch. 35, 6
& 37, 1

h For ver.
20-28, cf.
1 Chr. 1,
38-42

i ch. 13, 6

k ch. 14, 6
22

l ch. 28, 4
& 37, 1

m ch. 28, 5
1 S. 26, 6

n (ver. 1)
Dt. 2, 5, 29

o ch. 33, 14,
16
Nu. 24, 18

p ver. 1

q For ver.
10-13, cf.
1 Chr. 1,
35-37

r For hot
springs

s ch. 15, 19
Nu. 32, 12

t ch. 22, 3
Nu. 22, 21

u ch. 14, 7
Ex. 17, 8

v Cf. Nu. 33,
31, Jaakan

w ch. 22, 21
Jb. 1, 1

x For ver.
15-19, cf.
ver. 40-43

y Or chiefs
Ex. 15, 15
(Heb.)

z For ver.
31-39, cf.
1 Chr. 1,
43-50

aa Cf. ch. 17, 6

ab Cf. Isa. 34,
12

GENESIS 37

there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city was Dīn'-hā-bāh.

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of ^aBozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jobab died, and Hū'-shām of the land of Tē'-mān-i reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'-shām died, and Hadad the son of Bē'-dād, who smote ^gMidian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Mās-rē'-kāh reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rē'-hō-bōth by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Bā'-āl-hā'-nān the son of Āch'-bōr reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā'-āl-hā'-nān the son of Āch'-bōr died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'-ū; and his wife's name was Mē'-hēt'-ā-bēl, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mē'-zā-hāb.

40 ^kAnd these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh, duke Elah, duke ⁱPī-nōn,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Māg'-dī-ēl, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father of the Edomites.

CHAPTER 37

AND ^bJacob dwelt in the ^aland wherein his father was a stranger, in the ^rland of Cā'-nā-ān.

2 ^sThese are the generations of Jacob. ^uJoseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of ^vBilhah, and with the sons of ^zZilpah, his father's wives: and

The kings of Edom. Joseph's dreams

Joseph brought unto his father their ^aevil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the ^bson of his old age: and he ^cmade him a ²coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ^ehated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Joseph ^fdreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding ^hsheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and ⁱmade obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren ^menvied him; but his father ⁿobserved the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in ^oShē'-chēm.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shē'-chēm? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, ^tGo, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of ^yHebron, and he came to Shē'-chēm.

19th c. B.C.

a Cf. 1 S. 2. 23, 24

b ch. 44. 20

c Cf. 1 S. 2. 19

² Read garment with sleeves 2 S. 13. 18 (mg.)

d 1 Chr. 1. 44

e ch. 27. 41

f Ju. 11. 7

g ch. 25. 26

h Lv. 19. 17

i ch. 31. 10

j ch. 25. 26

k For ver. 40-43, Cf. ver. 1 Chr. 1. 51-54

h Dt. 24. 19

i ch. 42. 6

i Cf. Nu. 33. 42

m ch. 30. 1

n Acts 7. 9

o Dan. 7. 28

p ch. 35. 4

q Jos. 20. 7

r See ch. 25. 26

s ch. 42. 1

t ch. 36. 7

u ch. 47. 9

v ch. 36. 5

w & 42. 5, & c.

x ch. 36. 1, 9

y Ex. 6. 16

z Cf. 1 S. 17. 17

aa See ch. 33. 2

ab & Ex. 1. 6

ac x ch. 35. 22

ad & 46. 25

ae y ch. 35. 27

af Nu. 13. 22

ag z ch. 35. 26

ah & 46. 18

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to ^eDothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they ^asaw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they ^bconspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this ^adreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and ⁱcast him into some ^kpit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And ^mReuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours that was on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was ^sno water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a ⁶company of ^aĪsh-mêe-lites came from ^vGil-ê-ād with their ^zcamels bearing ⁷spicery and ^abalm and ⁸myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And ^aJudah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Īsh-mêe-lites, and ^flet not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and ^hour flesh. And his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by ⁱMidian-

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 23, 16

1 K. 10, 15,

28

b ch. 39, 1

c Cf. Ex. 21,

32

d ch. 44, 13

e 2 K. 6, 13

f ch. 42, 13,

&c.

g Cf. Mt. 21,

38

h Nu. 25, 18

(Heb.)

i Heb. master of dreams

Cf. ch. 49,

23 (Heb.)

j Cf. Jer. 38,

6

k Ex. 21, 33

(Heb.)

l ch. 42, 38

m ch. 35, 22

& 42, 22, 27

n 2 S. 3, 31

o ch. 27, 41

& 30, 10, 11

p Cf. ch. 38,

12

q Heb. Sheol

ch. 42, 38

r Cf. ch. 39, 1

s ch. 39, 1

t Read

enrich

ch. 39, 1

u Or chief of the executioners, or chief of the butchers

ch. 39, 1

v Jer. 14, 3

w ch. 37, 26

& 43, 3, 8

x Read

caravan

Jb. 6, 19

y Jos. 12, 15

z ch. 39, 1

1 Cf. ver. 28

2 Nu. 32, 1,

40

3 ch. 32, 15

1 K. 10, 2

4 Or sum

travellers or vicars

ch. 43, 11

a ch. 43, 11

b Or

ladanum

ch. 43, 11

c Cf. 1 Chr. 2,

3

d ch. 36, 2

Ju. 14, 2

e Cf. ch. 46,

10

f ch. 29, 35

& 38, 1

g (ch. 35, 23)

h ch. 46, 12

i Cf. 1 S. 18,

17

j ch. 46, 12

h ch. 29, 14

i Ju. 9, 2

j Jos. 15, 44,

40

k ch. 36, 35

l ch. 2, 15

1 Cf. ver. 23

ites ^amerchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and ^bsold Joseph to the Īsh-mêe-lites ^cfor twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he ^drent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child ^fis not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an ⁱevil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put ⁿsackcloth upon his loins, and ^omourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he ^prefused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the ³grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the ^qMidianites sold him into Egypt unto ^rPôt-i-phâr, an ⁴officer of Phâr-âoh's, and ⁵captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38

AND it came to pass at that time, that ⁱJudah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain ^aĀ-dûl-lām-ite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Că-nă-ân-ite, whose name was ^bShuah; and he ^ctook her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name ^eEr.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name ^gOnan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name ^gShê-lāh: and he was at ⁹Chê-zīb, when she bare him.

GENESIS 38

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was ^bTamar.

7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, ^dwas wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD ^eslew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto ^fthy brother's wife, and ^gmarry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, ^hRemain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'lāh my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tamar went and dwelt ⁱin her father's house.

12 ¶ And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah ^kwas comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to ^lTimnath, he and his friend Hirah the Ā-dūl'lām-ite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to ^mshear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and ⁿcovered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and ^osat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shē'lāh was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, ^pI will send thee a ^qkid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall

Tamar deceiveth Judah, and beareth twins

19th c. R.C.
a ch. 41. 42
b Ru. 4. 12
c Read cord Ex. 28. 28 (Heb.)
d Ex. 4. 2
e 1 Chr. 2. 3
f Cf. Jb. 8. 4

f Dt. 25. 5-10
g Lv. 18. 16
h Read perform the duty of a husband's brother to her

g Dt. 23. 17 (Heb.)

h Cf. Ru. 1. 13

i Lv. 22. 13

k ch. 24. 67
l S. 13. 39
m Cf. ch. 37. 35
n Jos. 15. 10, 37

m Cf. Lv. 20. 14

n ch. 31. 19
o S. 25. 2, 11

o Cf. Pr. 7. 10

p Pr. 7. 12

q Cf. 1 S. 24. 17

I give thee? And she said, Thy ^asignet, and thy ^bbracelets, and thy ^cstaff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dūl'lām-ite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the ^gharlot, that was openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and ^mlet her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been ^qmore righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shē'lāh my son. And he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach

r See Dt. 23. 18
s Cf. Ju. 15. 1

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

CHAPTER 40

AND it came to pass after these things, that the ^cbutler of the king of Egypt and his ^dbaker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Phâr'âoh was wroth against two of his ^eofficers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the ^fcaptain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a ^gdream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the ^hinterpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Phâr'âoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, ⁱ"Wherefore look ye so sadly to day?"

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations ^jbelong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phâr'âoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are ^kthree days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phâr'âoh ^llift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But ^mthink on me when it shall be well with thee, and ⁿshew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phâr'âoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was ^ostolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakemeats for Phâr'âoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Phâr'âoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall ^phang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, which was Phâr'âoh's ^qbirthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he ^rgave the cup into Phâr'âoh's hand:

22 But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

CHAPTER 41

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Phâr'âoh ^sdreamed: and, behold, he stood by the ^triver.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine

19th c. B.C.

a (ch. 30, 36)
ch. 42, 17

b 2 K. 25, 27
Cf. Ps. 3, 3

c ch. 41, 9

d ch. 41, 10

e Cf. Lk. 23,

42, 1 S. 25, 31

f ch. 24, 49

g ch. 47, 29

h ch. 39, 1

i K. 22, 9

j Sec

ch. 37, 28

k ch. 39, 1

l & 41, 10

m [ch. 37, 5

& 41, 1]

n ch. 41, 11

o Dt. 21, 22

p Cf. Neh. 2,

o Mt. 14, 6

q ch. 41, 16

r Neh. 2, 1

s [ch. 40, 5

ju. 7, 13]

t Heb. the

Nile

Ex. 1, 22

(Heb.)

and fattished; and they fed in a ^{meadow}.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phâr²-aoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ^{rank} and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the ^{east} wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phâr²-aoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was ^{troubled}; and he sent and called for all the ^{magicians} of Egypt, and all the ^{wise} men thereof: and Phâr²-aoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the ^{chief} butler unto Phâr²-aoh, saying, I ^{do} remember my faults this day:

10 Phâr²-aoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the ^{captain} of the guard's house, both me and the ^{chief} baker:

11 And we ^{dreamed} a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the ^{interpretation} of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an ^{Hebrew}, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then ^{Phâr²-aoh} sent and called Joseph, and they ^{brought} him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and ^{changed} his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Phâr²-aoh said unto Joseph,

19th c. a.c.

^{Or reed-grass} ver. 18
a Dan. 5. 16

b ch. 40. 8
Dan. 2. 28
c Cf. Zech. 1. 13

^{Heb. fat}

^{Or Sirocco}
d (ch. 8. 1)
Ex. 10. 13
Cf. Zech. 17. 10

e Dan. 2. 1, 3

f Ex. 7. 11, 22

g Ex. 7. 11

h ch. 40. 1

i K. 10. 5

^{Or will make mention of}

j Cf. Dan. 4. 7

k ch. 40. 3

l 2 K. 25. 8

m ch. 40. 1

n See ch. 40. 5

o ch. 40. 5

p Ju. 7. 15

q See ver. 16

r ch. 29. 18

s Lv. 23. 8

t Ex. 23. 11

u ch. 39. 14

v 43. 32

w Cf. 2 K. 8. 1

x Ps. 105. 20

y Cf. Dan. 2. 25

z Cf. 1 S. 2. 8

aa Ps. 113. 7, 8

ab See ver. 47

ac 2 K. 25. 29

I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and ^I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Phâr²-aoh, saying, It is not in me: ^{God} shall give Pharaoh an ^{answer} of peace.

17 And Phâr²-aoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fattished and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and ^I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Phâr²-aoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh ^{what} he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are ^{seven} years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be ^{seven} years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phâr²-aoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven ^{years} of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them

GENESIS 41

seven ^a years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine ^c shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was ^a doubled unto Phâr²-âôh twice; it is because the thing is ^z established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phâr²-âôh look out a man discreet and ^h wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Phâr²-âôh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them ^k gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phâr²-âôh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Phâr²-âôh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phâr²-âôh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, ^{ma} a man in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phâr²-âôh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 ^b Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ⁵ be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phâr²-âôh said unto Joseph, See, I have ^r set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Phâr²-âôh ^s took off his ^t ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and ^u arrayed him in vestures of ^x fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second ^y chariot which he had; and

Joseph's counsel to Pharaoh. His advancement

19th c. B.C.

a See ver. 54

b Cf. Est. 6, 9

c Abreck probably an Egyptian word similar in sound to the Hebrew word meaning to kneel

d ch. 47, 13

e ch. 32, 28

f Nu 13, 16

g Ex. 4, 9

h ch. 46, 20

i Nu. 11, 23

j 2 S. 16, 23

k 2 S. 14, 20

l Dt. 1, 38

m Ex. 31, 3

n ch. 46, 20

o Cf. Ps. 45, 10

p Ps. 105, 21

q Cf. Mt. 24, 47

r 1 K. 4, 6

s From Heb. to be fruitful

t Cf. ch. 49, 22 (Heb.)

u ch. 46, 20

v Or order themselves or do homage

w Heb. kiser

x Cf. 1 S. 10, 1

y Ps. 2, 12

z ch. 42, 6

aa Dan. 6, 3

ab Est. 3, 10

ac ch. 38, 18

ad Ex. 28, 11, 21

ae Est. 8, 15

af Ezek. 10, 13

ag Ju. 14, 12

ah See Ex. 25, 4, 17

ai ch. 46, 29

^b they cried before him, ² Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Phâr²-âôh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Phâr²-âôh called ^a Joseph's name Zâph²-nâth-pâ-â-nê²-âh; and he gave him to wife ^f Âs²-ê-nâth the daughter of Pô-ti²-phêr²-âh priest of ^f On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.

46 ¶ And Joseph was thirty years old when he ⁱ stood before Phâr²-âôh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph ^l gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Âs²-ê-nâth the daughter of Pô-ti²-phêr²-âh priest of On bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn ³ⁿ Mă-năs²-sêh: For God, said he, hath made me ^o forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he ^{4a} Ê-phră-im: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Phâr²-âôh for bread: and Pharaoh

said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; ^a what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the storehouses, and ^b sold unto the Egyptians; and the ^c famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for ^d to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42

NOW when ^f Jacob ^g saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may ^h live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down ⁱ to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the ^m famine was in the ⁿ land of Cā'nā-ān.

6 And Joseph was the governor ^b over the land, and he it was that ^a sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and ^r bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'nā-ān to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph ^y remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

19th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Jno. 2.^b ch. 42. 6^c [ch. 26. 1
Ru. 1. 11
|| ch. 42. 5]^d [ch. 27. 28,
37]^e ch. 42. 3
^e ch. 37. 30
& 44. 31^f ch. 37. 1
& 42. 1—
49. 33^g Acts 7. 12^h ch. 43. 8ⁱ ch. 41. 57
& 43. 2
^k ch. 40. 12
Ex. 10. 22^l ch. 22. 12
Ex. 1. 17^m [ch. 41. 56,
57]ⁿ ch. 43. 1^o ch. 37. 1
& 45. 17^p ver. 34^q ch. 41. 41
& 45. 8^r ch. 41. 56
& 47. 14,
&c.^s ch. 37. 7
& 43. 26, 28^t Cf. Jb. 36.
8, 9
See ch. 44.
16^u Cf. Ju. 11. 7^v ch. 37. 21,
29^x ch. 9. 5
Ps. 9. 12^y See
ch. 37. 5, 9^z Cf. ch. 45.
12^a ch. 43. 30^b ch. 34. 25,
30
& 43. 23

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'nā-ān; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and ^e one is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Phār'āōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Phār'āōh surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward ^k three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for ⁱ I fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring ^a your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, ^s We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; ^t therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And ^u Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also ^x his blood is required.

23 And they ^z knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and ^a wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them ^b Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph ^acommanded to fill their sacks with corn, and ^bto restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as ^cone of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, ^dWhat is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Cā'nā-ān, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Cā'nā-ān.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring ^eyour youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ^ftraffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, ^gevery man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye ^hbereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take ⁱBenjamin away: ^jall these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him

19th c. n.c.
a ch. 44. 1
b ch. 43. 12,
& c.

c ch. 37. 33
& 44. 20, 28
d ch. 44. 29

e Cf. ver. 35
ch. 43. 21
f ch. 37. 35
& 44. 29,
31

g ch. 42. 5
& 45. 6, 11

h ver. 21

i ch. 42. 2
& 44. 25

j ch. 38. 1
& 44. 14, 18

k ch. 33. 10
& 44. 23
m ch. 42. 20,
34
& 44. 23

n ver. 20
ch. 43. 3, 5

o ch. 34. 10,
21

p Cf. ver. 27
q ch. 42. 2
& 47. 19

r ch. 44. 32

s ch. 43. 14
t Cf. ch. 27.
13

u ch. 35. 18
& 43. 14,
28

x Cf. Ro. 8.
28

into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is ^adead, and he is left alone: if ^bmischiefs befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow ^cto the grave.

CHAPTER 43

AND the ^dfamine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, ^ebuy us a little food.

3 And ^fJudah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not ^gsee my face, ^hexcept your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may ⁱlive, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be ^jsurety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then ^klet me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto

them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a ^b present, a little ^c balm, and a little ^d honey, ^e spices, and ^f myrrh, nuts, and ^h almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money ⁱ that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God ^l Almighty ^m give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and ⁿ Benjamin. If I be ^o bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and ^r went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ^s ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may ^{2x} seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for ^z bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that ^b we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

19th c. B.C.

a Ju. 6, 23
|| Ex. 4, 18

b ch. 33, 10
Ju. 3, 15,
&c.
|| Ex. 29, 41
(Heb.)

c ch. 37, 25
Jer. 8, 8

d Ex. 16, 31

e ch. 37, 25
See

f ch. 37, 25
g ch. 42, 24

h Nu. 17, 8
i ch. 42, 25

j ch. 24, 32
Ju. 19, 21

k ch. 35, 11
& 48, 3

m See ch. 39,
4, 21

n Cf. Neh. 1,
11

o ch. 42, 36
& 44, 12

p ch. 42, 36
& 44, 14

q ch. 29, 6
2 K. 4, 26

r ch. 39, 1
& 46, 3, 6

s ch. 44, 1
Cf. ch. 24,

2 & 39, 4

t ch. 33, 11
Ex. 33, 19
|| Ex. 22, 27

u 1 K. 3, 26

v Heb. roll
himself
upon
Cf. Jb. 30,
14

x Ju. 14, 4

y ch. 42, 24
& 45, 2, 14

z ch. 44, 9,
33

a ch. 45, 1
Cf. Est. 5,
10

b Cf. ch. 42,
27, 35

c ch. 41, 12
Ex. 1, 15

d ch. 46, 34
Cf. Ex. 8,
26

e ch. 27, 36
Dt. 21, 16,
17

23 And he said, "Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought ^g Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and ^k they washed their feet; and he gave their asses ^k provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and ^p bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, ^q Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, ^t God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his ^u bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and ^v wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and ^a refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the ^c Hebrews; for that is an ^d abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his ^e birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but

GENESIS 44

^a Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and were merry with him.

CHAPTER 44

AND he commanded the ^d steward of his house, saying, ^e Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my ² cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye ^h rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he ⁱ divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Cā'nā-ān: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 ⁿ With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's ^o bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in ^s Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they ^t rent their clothes,

19th c. m.c.

a ch. 45, 22

b ch. 43, 3, 8 & 46, 28

c ch. 43, 26,

28

& 50, 18

d ch. 43, 16

e ch. 42, 25

f ver. 5

g Or goblet

Ex. 25, 31,

& c. (Heb.)

h Nu. 32, 23

i Jos. 7, 18,

201

j 1 S. 25, 21

k ch. 30, 27

lv. 19, 26

(Heb.)

l See

ch. 41, 40

m ch. 37, 3

n ch. 42, 38

o Cf. ch. 31,

32

p ch. 43, 18

q Cf. Ex. 22,

3

r ch. 43, 3, 5

s ch. 43, 3,

Ex. 10, 28,

29

t ch. 43, 2,

& c.

u ch. 43, 14

& 45, 12

v ch. 37, 29

Nu. 14, 6

Joseph's policy to stay his brethren

and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And ^b Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there: and they ^c fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly ^f divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? ^g God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even ^k as Phār-āōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a ^l child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is ^m dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ^p Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall ^q see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and ^r buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for

we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, ^c Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye take this also from me, and ^e mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow ^f to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that ^h his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad ^g is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became ^k surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAPTER 45

THEN Joseph could not ^o refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he ^r wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Phâr^l-aôh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I

19th c. B.C.

^a ch. 39, 1
Ps. 105, 17^b ch. 50, 20^c ver. 20^d ch. 43, 1
& 47, 4, 13^e ch. 42, 38^f i.e. ploughing
Ex. 34, 21^g ch. 42, 38
1 K. 2, 6, 9^h Or give you a remnant
Cl. 2 S. 14.ⁱ Or to be a great company that escape
Cl. ch. 50, 20^j Heb. his soul is knit with the lad's soul
Cl. 1 S. 18, 1^k ch. 42, 13
^h Cl. Isa. 22, 21^l ch. 42, 6^m ch. 43, 9
Jb. 17, 3ⁿ ch. 46, 28, 34
Cl. ch. 47, 11
Jos. 10, 41^m ch. 47, 12ⁿ ch. 44, 12^o ch. 43, 31^p Cl. ch. 42, 23^q See ch. 46, 6, 28^r ch. 43, 30
& 46, 29^s ch. 33, 4
& 48, 10^t Acts 7, 13

am Joseph your brother, whom ye ^a sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for ^b God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the ^d famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be ² earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to ³ preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives ⁴ by a great deliverance.

8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me ^h a father to Phâr^l-aôh, and lord of all his house, and a ⁱ ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of ^l Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I ^m nourish thee; for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother ⁿ Benjamin, that it is ^p my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and ^q bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he ^s kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phâr^l-aôh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Phâr^l-aôh said unto Joseph,

GENESIS 46

Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the ^bland of Cā-nā-ān;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the ^dgood of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat ^fthe fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is your's.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them ⁱwagons, according to the commandment of Phār'āoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man ⁿchanges of raiment; but ^oto Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses laden with ^qthe good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye ²fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Cā-nā-ān unto Jacob their father;

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the ^cspirit of Jacob their father revived:

28 And Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAPTER 46

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to ⁱBeer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the ^kGod of his father Isaac.

Jacob and his family go into Egypt

2 And God spake unto Israel in the ^avisions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to ^cgo down into Egypt; for ^eI will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down ^gwith thee into Egypt; and I will also surely ^hbring thee up again: and ⁱJoseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the ^kwagons which Phār'āoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the ^mland of Cā-nā-ān, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: ^rReuben, Jacob's firstborn.

9 And the ^ssons of Reuben; Hā'nōch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Cār'mī.

10 ¶ And the ^tsons of Simeon; ³Jēmū-ēl, and Jamin, and Ohad, and ⁴Jā'-chīn, and ⁵Zohar, and Shā'-ūl the son of a ^uCā-nā-ān-ī-tish woman.

11 ¶ And the ^vsons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mē-rār'ī.

12 ¶ And the ^wsons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shē'lāh, and ^zPhār'ēz, and ^aZarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Cā-nā-ān. And the sons of Phār'ēz were ^bHezron and Hamul.

13 ¶ And the ^dsons of Is'-sā-chār; Tō'lā, and ^ePhū'vāh, and ^fJob, and Shimron.

14 ¶ And the ^gsons of Zē-bū'lūn; Sē-rēd, and Elon, and Jāh'-lēel.

15 These be the sons of ^fLeah, which she bare unto Jacob in ^gPā'dān-aram, with his daughter ^hDi-nah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

19th c. n.c.

u ch. 31, 24
Nu. 22, 9,
20

|| Nu. 12, 6
b ch. 42, 5,
&c.

& 46, 6, &c.
c ch. 43, 15
Ex. 4, 19

Cf. ch. 26, 2
d ver. 23
Cf. ch. 47, 6

e ch. 35, 11
& 48, 4
|| ch. 47, 27

f See
Nu. 13, 20

g ch. 31, 3
Ex. 3, 12

h ch. 15, 16
& 48, 21

i ch. 50, 1

k ch. 45, 19-
21

l ch. 46, 5

m ch. 45, 17
& 47, 1

n Cf. Ju. 14,
12

2 K. 5, 5,
&c.

o Cf. ch. 43,
34

p For ver. 8-
11, cf. Ex.
6, 14-16

q ver. 17
Cf. Ex. 16,
3

r ch. 35, 23
& 48, 5
|| ver. 9

s Ex. 6, 14
3 Or be not
disturbed

t (ch. 35, 23)
Ex. 6, 15

u In Nu. 26,
12

& 1 Chr. 4,
24

Nemuel
4 1 Chr. 4, 24,
Jarib

6 In Nu. 26,
13

& 1 Chr. 4,
24, Zerah

u Ex. 6, 15
Cf. ch. 38, 2

x (ch. 35, 23)
Ex. 6, 16,
17

|| ch. 49, 5

y ch. 38, 3-5
Nu. 26, 19,
20

z ch. 38, 29
Nu. 26, 20

a ch. 38, 30
Nu. 26, 20

b Nu. 26, 21
c ch. Ju. 15,
19

d (ch. 35, 23)
Nu. 26, 23

e 1 Chr. 7, 1,
Puah

f Nu. 26, 24
1 Chr. 7, 1,
Jashub

g (ch. 35, 23)
Nu. 26, 26

f ch. 35, 23
& 49, 31

g ch. 35, 9, 26
& 48, 7

h ch. 34, 1

i ch. 28, 10

j Jos. 15, 28

k ch. 32, 9

16 ¶ And the ^asons of Gad; ²Ziphion, and Haggi, Shû-nî, and ³Ezbon, Ê-ri, and ⁴Â-rô-di, and Â-rê-li.

17 ¶ And the ^csons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ish-û-âh, and İs-û-i, and Bê-ri-âh, and Sê-râh their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Mâl-chi-êl.

18 These are the sons of ^eZilpah, whom ^fLaban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of ^hRachel Jacob's wife; ⁱJoseph, and ^kBenjamin.

20 ¶ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born ^lMă-nă-sêh and ^mÊ-phră-im, which ⁿÂs-ê-nâth the daughter of Pô-tî-phêr-âh priest of ^oOn bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the ^psons of Benjamin were Belah, and Bê-chêr, and Ashbel, Gera, and Nă-ă-măn, ^qÊ-hî, and Rosh, ^rMuppm, and ^sHuppm, and Ard.

22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the ^tsons of Dan; ^uHû-shim.

24 ¶ And the ^vsons of Năph-tă-li; ^wJăh-zêel, and Gû-nî, and Jê-zêr, and ^xShillem.

25 These are the sons of ^yBilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven.

26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Joseph, which ^zwere born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent ^{aa}Judah before him unto Joseph, to ^{ab}direct his face unto ^{ac}Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 And Joseph made ready his ^{ad}chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and ^{ae}wept on his neck a good while.

19th c. A.C.

a (ch. 35, 26)
Nu. 26, 15-18

b Nu. 26, 15, Zephon

c Nu. 26, 16, Ozni

d Cf. Lk. 2, 29, 30

e Nu. 26, 17, Arod

f (ch. 35, 26)
Nu. 26, 44-47

g ch. 47, 1

h ch. 37, 2

i ch. 32, 4

j ch. 47, 3

k ch. 35, 16 & 48, 7

l ch. 35, 24 Ex. 1, 5

m ch. 35, 24 Ex. 1, 3

n ver. 21

o ch. 41, 51

p & 48, 1, & c.

q ch. 41, 52 & 48, 1, & c.

r ch. 41, 45

s Cf. Isa. 19, 18 (mā.)

t (ver. 19)

u Nu. 26, 38

v Nu. 26, 38, Ahiram

w Nu. 26, 39, Shephupham

x (R.V.)

y Chr. 7, 12, Shupim

z Nu. 26, 39, Hupham

aa ch. 43, 32

ab ch. 46, 31

ac (ch. 35, 25)
Nu. 26, 42

ad Nu. 26, 42, Shuham

ae (ch. 35, 25)
Nu. 26, 48

af Chr. 7, 13, Jahziel

ag ch. 46, 6 & 48, 3, 7

ah Chr. 7, 13, Shallum

ai ch. 37, 2

aj Chr. 7, 13

ak ch. 46, 28, 34

al 50, 8

am Acts 7, 13

an ch. 46, 33
Cf. Jon. 1, 8

ao ch. 46, 32
Ex. 2, 17, 19

ap Ex. 1, 5

aq dh. 15, 13
Dt. 26, 5

ar ch. 45, 6

as Ps. 105, 16

at Lv. 26, 26

au ch. 44, 14, 18

av ch. 31, 21

aw 2 K. 12, 17

ax ch. 45, 10

ay & 47, 1, & c.

az ch. 41, 43
Ex. 15, 4

ba k Cf. ch. 45, 18

bb ch. 45, 2, 14 & 50, 1, 17

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, ^bNow let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, ^dI will go up, and shew Phâr-âoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Că-nă-ăn, are come unto me;

32 And the men are ^eshepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phâr-âoh shall call you, and shall say, ^gWhat is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an ^habomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAPTER 47

THEN Joseph ⁱcame and told Phâr-âoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the ^jland of Că-nă-ăn; and, behold, they are in the land of ^kGoshen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and ^lpresented them unto Phâr-âoh.

3 And Phâr-âoh said unto his brethren, ^mWhat is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are ⁿshepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phâr-âoh, For to ^osojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the ^pfamine is sore in the land of Că-nă-ăn: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Phâr-âoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the ^qbest of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and

if thou knowest any ²men of activity among them, then make them ^arulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Phâr'-aôh: and Jacob ^bblessed Pharaoh.

8 And Phâr'-aôh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Phâr'-aôh, The days of the years of my ^apilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: ^cfew and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Phâr'-aôh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of ^aRâm'-ê-sês, as Phâr'-aôh had commanded.

12 And Joseph ^bnourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, ^caccording to their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, ^dso that the land of Egypt and all the land of Că'-nă-ăn fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph ^egathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Că'-nă-ăn, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Phâr'-aôh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Că'-nă-ăn, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he ^ffed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

19th c. B.C.
^a Or *able men*
Ex. 18, 21.
25 (Heb.)
^a Cf. 1 S. 21.
7

b ch. 31, 55
& 48, 15, 20

^a Or *sojournings*
ch. 37, 1
Ex. 6, 4
^c ver. 23
^d Cf. Neh. 5.
6, &c.
^e 1 Chr. 29.
15
^f ch. 43, 8
Nu. 4, 19

^a LXX and
Vulg. made
bondmen of
them
^b Ex. 12, 37
Cf. ch. 45.
10

h ch. 45, 11
& 50, 21
ⁱ Cf. Lv. 25.
34
Ezra 7, 24
^b Or *according to their little ones*
^k Cf. Nu. 18.
8, &c.

l ch. 41, 30
m ch. 39, 1
Dt. 28, 68

n ch. 42, 6

o ch. 39, 4.
21
& 50, 4

^a Heb. *led*,
i.e. as a
shepherd

p (ch. 46, 3)
Ex. 1, 7, 9

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? ^cbuy us and ^dour land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phâr'-aôh: and give us seed, that we may ^flive, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Phâr'-aôh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he ⁴removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

22 ⁱOnly the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a ^kportion assigned them of Phâr'-aôh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have ^mbought you this day and your land for Phâr'-aôh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Phâr'-aôh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives; let us ^ofind grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phâr'-aôh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Phâr'-aôh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only, which became not Pharaoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and ^pmultiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time ^bdrew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, ^dput, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and ^fdeal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and ⁱbury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, ^kSwear unto me. And he swore unto him. And Israel ⁱbowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAPTER 48

AND it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, ^mMā-nās'sēh and ^mE'phrā-īm.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God ^bAlmighty appeared unto me at ^qLuz in ^sthe land of Cā'nā-ān, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, ^uI will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and ^zwill give this land to thy seed after thee for an ^aeverlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy two sons, E'phrā-īm and Mā-nās'sēh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, ^care mine; as ^dReuben and ^eSimeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begetteth after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from ^fPadan, ^gRachel died ^hby me in the land of Cā'nā-ān in the way, when yet there was but ^ha little way to come unto ⁱE'phrāth: and I buried her

there in the way of Ephrath; the same is ^aBeth-lehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, ^cwhom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I ^ewill bless them.

10 Now ^athe eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he ^hkissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both, E'phrā-īm in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Mā-nās'sēh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and ⁿlaid it upon E'phrā-īm's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Mā-nās'sēh's head, ²guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the ^ofirstborn.

15 ¶ And he ^rblessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac ⁱdid walk, the God which ³fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The ^aAngel which ^yredeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them ^bgrow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of E'phrā-īm, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Mā-nās'sēh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also

18th c. B.C.
a ch. 35, 19
Ju. 17, 7.
&c.
b Dt. 31, 2.
14
c ch. 33, 5
Ps. 127, 3
d ch. 24, 2.
49
e ver. 15
f ch. 49, 14
Jos. 2, 14
g ch. 27, 1
1 S. 3, 2
h ch. 45, 15
& 50, 1
i ch. 49, 29
k ch. 31, 53
& 50, 25
l 1 K. 1, 47
Cl. Heb. 11, 21
m ch. 46, 20
& 50, 23
n Cf. Mt. 19, 15
Mk. 10, 16
o Lit. making his hands wise
p ch. 43, 14
& 49, 23
q ch. 35, 6
Jos. 16, 2
r ch. 47, 7, 10
& 49, 28
s ch. 47, 1
& 49, 30
t ch. 24, 40
2 K. 20, 3
1 K. 3, 6, 14
u ch. 46, 3
Ex. 23, 30
v Or shepherded Cf. Ps. 23, 1
x Sec. ch. 28, 15
y 2 S. 4, 9
1 Ex. 6, 6
z ch. 35, 12
Ex. 6, 6
1 ch. 50, 24
a ch. 17, 8
b See Num. 26, 34, 37
c Sec. Jos. 14, 4
d ch. 46, 8
Ex. 1, 2
e ch. 35, 23
Ex. 1, 2
f ch. 46, 15
g ch. 46, 19, 23
h Ru. 4, 11
i Or to my sorrow
j ch. 35, 16
2 K. 5, 19
(Heb.)
k ch. 35, 16
Ru. 4, 11

GENESIS 49

shall be great: but truly his ^ayounger brother shall be ^cgreater than he, and his seed shall become ^{2a}a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, ³In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as E²phra¹im and as Mā-nās²sēh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be ^kwith you, and ⁱbring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover I have given to thee one ⁷portion above thy brethren, ⁿwhich I took out of the hand of the ^pAmorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER 49

AND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you ²in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

✓ 3 ¶ ^uReuben, thou art my ^{*}first-born, my might, and the ⁴beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 ⁵Unstable as water, thou shalt not ⁷excel; because thou ^awentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

✓ 5 ¶ ^cSimeon and ^dLevi are brethren; instruments of ⁸cruelty are in their ³habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their ⁷secret; unto their assembly, ⁵mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they ⁱslew a man, and in their selfwill they ⁶digged down a wall.

7 ⁿCursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will ^odivide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

✓ 8 ¶ ^pJudah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: ^rthy hand shall be ^sin the neck of thine enemies; thy ^ufather's children shall bow down before thee.

Jacob calleth his sons together to bless them

18th c. M.C.

a Nu. 1. 33.

b Rev. 5. 5.

c Cf. 1 Chr. 26. 10.

d Or the fulness

e Cf. Nu. 23. 24.

f Or by thee

g Cf. Nu. 4. 11, 12.

h Nu. 24. 17.

i Or ruler's staff

j Cf. Nu. 21. 18 (Heb.).

k Cf. Dt. 28. 13.

l LXX until that which is its shall come

m Cf. Ezek. 21. 27.

n Ps. 2. 8.

o Or obedience

p Ex. 33. 16.

q ch. 46. & 50. 24.

r Ju. 10. 4.

s Isa. 5. 2.

t Dt. 32. 14.

u Cf. Isa. 63. 2.

v Lit. shoulder, i.e. mountain slope

w Cf. ch. 33. 19.

x Pr. 23. 29.

y ch. 14. 7.

z Dt. 1. 19.

a Nu. 2. 7.

b Or shore

c Cf. Dt. 1. 7.

d Rom ver. 1-27, cf. Dt. 33. 6-25.

e ch. 10. 19.

f Jos. 11. 8.

g Nu. 2. 5.

h Or sheepfolds

i Ju. 5. 10 (Heb.).

j Or the end of the days

k Nu. 24. 14.

l Nu. 2. 10.

m 16.

n See ch. 46. 8.

o Or taskwork

p Cf. 1. 11.

q Or firstfruits

r Dt. 21. 17.

s Nu. 2. 25.

t Cf. ch. 30. 6.

u Or bubbling over, i.e. incontinent

v Cf. Ju. 5. 4 (Heb.).

w Or horned snake

x Or have the preeminence

y ch. 35. 22.

z Cf. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

a ch. 2. 5, 16.

b Cf. 1 Chr. 5. 18.

c Ps. 25. 5.

d Nu. 2. 12.

e Ex. 32. 26.

f Or violence

g Nu. 2. 14.

h Or marauding band

i 2 S. 22. 30.

j Or press upon him

k Or compacts

l Or press upon their heel

m Cf. Ps. 64. 2.

n ch. 34. 26.

o Jos. 9. 23.

p Jos. 6. 26.

q Zech. 9. 13.

r Cf. Jb. 29. 20.

s Cf. Dt. 33. 7.

t Or houghed an ox

u Jos. 11. 6, 9.

v 1 Chr. 4. 27.

w See Ex. 23. 27.

x Ps. 23. 1.

y Ps. 118. 22.

z Dt. 32. 4, 18.

9 Judah is a ^blion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he ^dcouched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The ^esceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a ^flawgiver from ⁷between his feet, ⁵until Shiloh come; and ⁸unto him shall the ⁶gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ^kass's colt unto the ⁱchoice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the ^mblood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be ^ored with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

✓ 13 ¶ ^qZē-bū²lūn shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an ⁸haven of ships; and his border shall be unto ^sZidon.

✓ 14 ¶ ^tIs-sā²chār is a strong ass couching down between ⁹two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto ³tribute.

16 ¶ ^uDan shall ^zjudge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an ^aadder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I ^bhave waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

✓ 19 ¶ ^cGad, a ⁹troop shall ²overcome him: but he shall ⁴overcome at the last.

✓ 20 ¶ Out of ⁸Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal ^hdainties.

21 ¶ ^kNāph-tā²-li is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

✓ 22 ¶ ⁱJoseph is a ^mfruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:

23 The ⁷archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his ^abow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made ⁸strong by the hands of the ⁱmighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the ^{*}shepherd, the ^ustone of Israel:)

¶ Nu. 2. 27.

¶ Nu. 36. 1, 5.

¶ Heb. masters of arrows.

¶ Cf. Jb. 16. 12.

¶ Or my glory

¶ Cf. Ps. 16. 9.

¶ m Cf. ch. 41. 52.

¶ Cf. ch. 37. 19 (mg).

¶ Or aerie

¶ Lam. 4. 5 (Heb.).

¶ n ch. 9. 25.

¶ Nu. 2. 3.

¶ Ps. 132. 2, 5.

¶ 1 Chr. 5. 2.

¶ 1 ch. 34. 26.

¶ Jos. 9. 23.

¶ Jos. 6. 26.

¶ Zech. 9. 13.

¶ Cf. Jb. 29. 20.

¶ Cf. Dt. 33. 7.

¶ Nu. 2. 29.

¶ Cf. Nu. 18. 24.

¶ Jos. 19. 1, 9.

¶ 1 Chr. 4. 27.

¶ Cf. Dt. 33. 7.

¶ See Ex. 23. 27.

¶ Ps. 23. 1.

¶ Ps. 118. 22.

¶ Dt. 32. 4, 18.

25 Even by the ^a God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the ^b Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of ^c the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above ^a the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the ^f everlasting hills: they shall be ^e on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that ^a was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ ^k Benjamin shall ravin as a ⁱ wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall ^e divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and ^a blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be ^e gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that is in the field of ^b Mäch-pē'lāh, which is before Mamre, in the ^a land of Cā'nā-ān, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 There they buried Abraham and ^a Sarah his wife; there they buried ^a Isaac and ^b Rebekah his wife; and there I buried ^a Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from the children of ^b Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and ^a yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER 50

AND Joseph ^a fell upon his father's face, and ^f wept upon him, and ^a kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to ^e embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And ^a forty days were fulfilled for

18th c. A.C.
a ch. 50, 17
b ch. 48, 3
c See ver. 10
d Dt. 33, 13

^a Some ancient authorities read the blessings of the ancient mountains, the desirable things of the everlasting hills
e ch. 47, 25, 29
f Dt. 33, 13
g Dt. 33, 16
h See ch. 47, 29, 31

^k Or is prince among
i Jer. 5, 6
j See Jer. 20, 21, 25
m Ex. 15, 9
n Dt. 33, 1
o ch. 35, 29
Nu. 20, 24, 26

^p ch. 25, 9
q ch. 48, 3
r ch. 47, 1
s Nu. 15, 20
t ch. 25, 10
u Isa. 51, 2
v Cf. Nu. 32, 19
x ch. 35, 27, 29
y Heb. 11, 9
z Jos. 24, 3, 4

^a Or bought, 2 Chr. 16, 14
b Nu. 2, 22
c Jer. 5, 6
d See Jer. 20, 21, 25
e Ex. 15, 9
f Dt. 33, 1
g Dt. 33, 16
h See ch. 47, 29, 31
i ch. 35, 29
j Nu. 20, 24, 26

^p ch. 25, 9
q ch. 48, 3
r ch. 47, 1
s Nu. 15, 20
t ch. 25, 10
u Isa. 51, 2
v Cf. Nu. 32, 19
x ch. 35, 27, 29
y Heb. 11, 9
z Jos. 24, 3, 4

^a ch. 46, 4
b ch. 46, 29
c ch. 48, 10
d Ex. 4, 27
e ch. 49, 30
f See Acts 7, 16
g ver. 26

^p ch. 35, 8
q Ro. 9, 10
r ch. 46, 15
s Ru. 4, 11
t ch. 37, 34
u Nu. 20, 29
v ch. 27, 46
w 1 Chr. 1, 13
x ch. 34, 30
y Ex. 13, 11
z ch. 35, 29

^a ch. 46, 4
b ch. 46, 29
c ch. 48, 10
d Ex. 4, 27
e ch. 49, 30
f See Acts 7, 16
g ver. 26

^k ch. 8, 6
l Nu. 13, 25
m Ex. 24, 18

him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians ^c mourned for him three-score and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Phār'āoh, saying, If now I have ^a found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me ^a swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have ^a digged for me in the ⁱ land of Cā'nā-ān, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phār'āoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phār'āoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of ^a Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the ^a threshing-floor of Atad, which is ^a beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a ^a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the ^a Cā'nā-ān-ites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Ā'bēl-miz'rā-īm, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Cā'nā-ān, and buried him in the cave of the field of ^b Mäch-pē'lāh, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

EXODUS 1

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for I am I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me: but God meant it unto

The children of Israel multiply

good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw the children of the third generation: the children also of Mā-chīr the son of Mā-nās'sēh were brought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

18th c. B.C.

a ch. 45. 7 (ms.)

b ch. 47. 12

c Heb. to their hearts

c ch. 34. 3 (ms.) Ju. 19. 3

d ch. 48. 1

e Nu. 26. 29

f ch. 48. 1

g ch. 30. 3 Jb. 3. 12

h (ch. 21. 1) Ex. 3. 16

i ch. 49. 25

k ch. 48. 21

l (ch. 48. 4) Ex. 6. 3

m ch. 47. 31

n Jos. 2. 14

o ch. 44. 14

p Ex. 13. 19

q ch. 30. 2

r 2 K. 4. 16

s Jer. 2

t Cf. 2 Chr. 16. 14

u ch. 45. 5, 7

v Ps. 105. 17

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED EXODUS

CHAPTER 1

NOW these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

2 ^aReuben, ^eSimeon, ^fLevi, and ^fJudah,

3 ^fIs-sā-chār, ^fZē-bū-lūn, and ^hBenjamin,

4 ^kDan, and ^kNāph-tā-lī, ^lGad, and ^lAsher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding

mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Phār-āoh treasure cities, Pī-thōm and Zā-ām-sēs.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew.

13th c. B.C.

(others)

15th c. B.C.)

u For ver. 1-

5, cf. ch. 6.

v 14-16

w Gen. 46.

x 8-27

y Acts 7. 18

z (Gen. 49. 33)

aa Jos. 24. 4, 32

ab d Gen. 48. 5

ac Nu. 26. 5

ad e Gen. 48. 5

ae 1 Chr. 2. 1

af f Gen. 35. 23

ag g Cf. Gen. 26.

ah 16

ai A Gen. 46. 19

aj 1 Chr. 2. 2

ak Ps. 105. 25

al k Gen. 35. 25

am l Chr. 2. 2

an f Gen. 35. 26

ao 1 Chr. 2. 2

ap m Cf. 1 S. 29. 4

aq n Gen. 46. 27

ar dt 10. 22

as A Gen. 46. 19

at 1 Chr. 2. 2

au p Gen. 49. 14

av dt 20. 11

aw q ch. 2. 23

ax Gen. 15. 13

ay r ch. 13. 7

az so. 26

ba f Cf. 2. 23

bb u 1 K. 9. 19

bc x Cf. ch. 12.

bd y 2 S. 13. 2

be z Gen. 47. 27

Nu. 22. 3

z ch. 12. 37

Gen. 47. 11

Moses is born, and in an ark cast into the flags

EXODUS 2

And they ^{2a} were grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve ^e with rigour:

14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in ^h brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the ^k Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiph^h-rāh, and the name of the other Pū^h-āh:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives ^m feared God, and ⁿ did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Phār^h-āoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 ^r Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he ^t made them houses.

22 And Phār^h-āoh charged all his people, saying, ^x Every son that is born ye shall cast into ^z the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAPTER 2

AND there went ^b a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife ^b a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a ^e goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could no longer hide him, she took for him an ark of

13th c. B.C.

² Or

abhorred

^a Nu. 22, 3

(Heb.)

^b i.e. papyrus

^c Jb. 8, 11

(Heb.)

^d i.e. bitumen

^e Gen. 14, 10

cf. Gen. 6, 14

^f Isa. 34, 9

^g Lv. 25, 43,

&c. (Heb.)

^h Isa. 19, 6

(Heb.)

ⁱ Cf. Gen. 41, 2, 18

^j See

ch. 15, 20

^k ch. 5, 7

Gen. 11, 3

^l Cf. ch. 7, 15

^m ch. 2, 6

Gen. 43, 32

ⁿ ch. 1, 15

& 21, 2

^m [ch. 9, 20

Gen. 42,

18]

ⁿ [ch. 9, 30

18]

ⁿ [Dan. 3, 16,

18]

^a Acts 7, 21

Cf. Heb. 11,

24

^b See

ch. 6, 20

^c 2 S. 22, 17

(Heb.)

^d Gen. 15, 1

Ru. 2, 12

^e Acts 7, 23

^f Cf. 1 S. 2,

35

^g ch. 1, 11

& 5, 4, 5

^x Acts 7, 19

^y For ver. 12-

15, cf. Acts

7, 24-29

^z Gen. 41, 1

Isa. 19, 6

(Heb.)

^a Pr. 25, 8

^b See

ch. 6, 20

^c Gen. 13, 8

Pr. 20, 3

^d Cf.

Gen. 19, 9

Nu. 16, 13

^e Acts 7, 20

^f Gen. 32, 7

Ju. 6, 27

^{3b} bulrushes, and daubed it with ^{4c} slime and with ^d pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the ^f flags by the river's brink.

4 And ^g his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Phār^h-āoh came down ⁱ to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the ^j Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Phār^h-āoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phār^h-āoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phār^h-āoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phār^h-āoh's daughter, and he became ^o her son. And she called his name ^p Moses: and she said, Because I ^q drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, ^s when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their ^t burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 ^u And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he ^v went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and ^w he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, ^x Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses ^y feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

EXODUS 3

15 Now when Phâr^aôh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses ^afled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of ^bMidian: and he sat down by ^ca well.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and ^athey came and drew water, and filled the ^etroughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the ^fshepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to ⁱRêu[']êl their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may ^peat bread.

21 And Moses ^rwas content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses ^{*}Zîp[']pô-râh his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name ^yGershom: for he said, I have been a ²stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and ^athe children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they ^ccried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And ^gGod heard their groaning, and God ^hremembered his covenant ⁱwith Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God ^mlooked upon the children of Israel, and God ³had respect unto them.

CHAPTER 3

NOW Moses kept the flock of ⁿJethro his father in law, the priest of ^bMidian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to ^sthe mountain of God, even to ["]Horeb.

2 ^{*}And ^ythe angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a ^zflame of fire out of the midst of a ^bbush: and he

God appeareth to Moses in a burning bush

looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, ^eDraw not nigh hither: ^hput off thy shoes from off thy feet, for ^kthe place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, ⁱI am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was ^mafraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, ⁿI have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have ^oheard their cry by reason of their ^ataskmasters; for ^sI know their sorrows;

8 And ⁱI am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and ^xto bring them up out of that land ^zunto ^aa good land and a large, unto a land ^bflowing with milk and honey; unto the place of ^cthe Cā-nā-ān-îtes, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pē-riz-zîtes, and the Hivites, and the Jēb-ū-sîtes.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen ^fthe oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and ^kI will send thee unto ⁱPhâr[']ôh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And Moses said unto God, ⁿWho am I, that I should go unto Phâr[']ôh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly ^qI will be with thee; and this shall be a ^rtoken unto thee, that ⁱI have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God ^aupon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Be-

13th c. B.C.

a Acts 7. 29
Cf. Heb. 11. 27

b ch. 3. 1,
Gen. 37. 28, 36

c ch. 15. 27
Gen. 29. 2

d Gen. 29. 6,
1 S. 9. 11
|| Dt. 29. 11

e Gen. 30. 38
f Gen. 47. 3
1 S. 25. 7

g Ex. 19. 12, 13

h Jos. 5. 15
|| Nu. 10. 29
Cf. ch. 3. 1,
Ju. 4. 11

i Gen. 28. 16
Jos. 5. 15

j ch. 4. 1,
Cf. Mt. 28. 32

k Gen. 12. 26
Acts 7. 32

m ch. 19. 21
(Gen. 32. 30)
Cf. Gen. 3. 10

n ch. 2. 25
& 4. 31

o (ch. 2. 24)
Nu. 20. 16

p Gen. 43. 25
Ju. 19. 21

q ch. 5. 6,
&c. (Heb.)

r Cf. Ju. 17. 11

s Dt. 2. 7
i ch. 19. 11,
Gen. 18. 21

u ch. 4. 25
x ch. 6. 6
Gen. 50. 24

y ch. 18. 3
z ch. 6. 8
Gen. 50. 24

a Nu. 14. 7

b Cf. *Soljourner*
b ch. 13. 5

c ch. 13. 5
e Gen. 15. 21

d ch. 1. 11
& 3. 9

e ch. 3. 7
|| Nu. 20. 16

f ch. 3. 23
& 6. 9

g ch. 6. 5
Cf. Ju. 2. 18

h ch. 6. 5
(Gen. 9. 15)

i See
Gen. 15. 14

k Ps. 105. 26
l ch. 3. 10—
13. 10

m ch. 3. 7
(Gen. 31. 42)

n LXX was
known of
them

o ch. 4. 10
p ch. 4. 18
Cf. ch. 2. 18

q ch. 2. 15
& 4. 19

r ch. 33. 14
Gen. 46. 4

s ch. 4. 8

t ch. 4. 27
f Nu. 16. 28

u ch. 17. 6

x For ver. 2—
7, 30—33

y Gen. 31. 11
Nu. 22. 22
&c.

z ch. 19. 19
a Cf. Jno. 4. 21

b Dt. 33. 16

hold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, ^cWhat is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, ^dI AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: ^fthis is my name for ever, and this is ^emy memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and ⁱgather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely ^kvisited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Cā-nā-ān-ites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pē-riz-zites, and the Hivites, and the Jēb-ū-sites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, ^bThe LORD God of the Hebrews hath ^gmet with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, ^h'three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may ^jsacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt ^l'will not let you go, no, not by a ^m'mighty hand.

20 And I will ⁿstretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all ^o'my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he ^p'will let you go.

21 And ^q'I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But ^r'every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that so-

journeth in her house, ^s'jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ^t'ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

CHAPTER 4

AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, ^u'A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became ^v'a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 ^w'That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, ^x'the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was ^y'leprous ^z'as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the ^{aa}'first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these ^{ab}'two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that ^{ac}'thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river ^{ad}'shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, ^{ae}'O my Lord, I am not eloquent,

13th c. B.C.
a Cf. ch. 33. 6

b ch. 12. 36
c Cf. Ezek. 39. 10
d Ju. 13. 17
e Cf. Gen. 32. 29
f Ps. 90. 2

g Read staff
h Gen. 38. 18
i Nu. 17. 2
j ch. 6. 3
k Ps. 30. 4
l (Heb.)
m ch. 7. 9
n Cf. ch. 4. 29

o ch. 4. 31
p Gen. 50. 24
q ch. 19. 9
r ch. 3. 6
s Lk. 20. 37

t [Nu. 12. 10]
u Lv. 13. 1
v Cf. Nu. 12. 10

w ch. 5. 3
x ch. 4. 24
y ch. 5. 3
z Gen. 30. 36
aa ch. 5. 1

ab ch. 5. 2
ac ch. 6. 1
ad ch. 3. 12
ae & 23
af ch. 6. 6
ag ch. 4. 21
ah Gen. 41. 32
ai Ju. 6. 40
aj ch. 8. 8
ak Cf. ch. 7. 19
al ch. 11. 3
am Gen. 50. 4

an ch. 7. 17
ao ch. 11. 2
ap ch. 3. 11
aq & 6. 12

EXODUS 5

neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, ^bWho hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or ^dthe seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be ^fwith thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.

14 And ^mthe anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not ⁿAaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And ^othou shalt speak unto him, and ^pput words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him ^sinstead of God.

17 And thou shalt take ^uthis rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to ^vJethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, ^aGo in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses in ^cMidian, Go, ^dreturn into Egypt: for ^eall the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses ^ftook his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the ^hrod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those ^kwonders before Phâr^lâoh, which I have put in thine hand: but ^mI will harden

Aaron is appointed to assist Moses

his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phâr^lâoh, Thus saith the LORD, ^aIsrael is my son, even ^cmy firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I ⁱwill slay thy son, even thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in ^sthe inn, that the LORD ^hmet him, and sought ⁱto kill him.

25 Then ^kZip^l-pö-räh took a ^{2l}sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a ³bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the ^qmount of God, and ^rkissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together ^tall the elders of the children of Israel:

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when they heard that the LORD had ^vvisited the children of Israel, and that he ^zhad looked upon their affliction, then they ^bbowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAPTER 5

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Phâr^lâoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may ^ghold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Phâr^lâoh said, ⁱWho is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, ^lneither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, ^sThe God of the Hebrews ⁿhath met with us: let us

13th c. B.C.

^a Hos. 11. 1
^b Dt. 14. 1
^c Ps. 94. 9
^d Ps. 89. 27

^e ch. 23. 8
^f (Heb. 11)
^g ch. 11. 5

^h Nu. 22. 38
ⁱ Gen. 42. 27
^j Jer. 9. 2

^k ch. 3. 18
^l & 5. 3
^m Cf. Gen. 17. 14

ⁿ ch. 2. 21
^o & 18. 2

^p Read *flint*
^q Jos. 5. 2, 3
^r m [Nu. 11. 1, 33]

^s Or *bridge-groom of blood*
^t See ch. 6. 20

^u ch. 7. 1, 2
^v p 2 S. 14. 3
^w 19

^x ch. 3. 1
^y & 18. 1
^z & c.

^a ch. 18. 19
^b (Gen. 50. 19)
^c Cf. ch. 7. 1

^d ch. 3. 16
^e & 12. 21
^f ch. 18. 7
^g Gen. 50. 1

^h ch. 18. 19
ⁱ (Gen. 50. 19)
^j Cf. ch. 7. 1

^k ch. 3. 16
^l & 13. 19
^m z ch. 3. 7
ⁿ Dt. 26. 7

^o (Gen. 43. 23)
^p Ju. 18. 6
^q b ch. 12. 27
^r Gen. 24. 26

^s ch. 3. 1
^t & 18. 1
^u & c.

^v ch. 3. 16
^w & 13. 19
^x z ch. 3. 7
^y Dt. 26. 7

^z (Gen. 43. 23)
^a Ju. 18. 6
^b ch. 12. 27
^c Gen. 24. 26

^d ch. 3. 1
^e & 18. 1
^f d Gen. 46. 3
^g Nu. 20. 15

^h e See ch. 2. 15
ⁱ z ch. 3. 7
^j Mt. 2. 20

^k Cf. ch. 18. 2-4
^l s ch. 3. 18
^m & 7. 16

ⁿ h ch. 17. 9
^o i 2 K. 18. 35
^p k ch. 3. 20
^q & 11. 9, 10

^r l ch. 3. 19
^s & 7. 14
^t m ch. 7. 3, 13
^u j ch. 7. 14

^v n ch. 4. 24
^w Nu. 23. 3
^x & c.

go, we pray thee, ^a three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with ^b pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, ^{2c} let the people from their works? get you unto your ^d burdens.

5 And Phâr'âoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Phâr'âoh commanded the same day the ^e taskmasters of the people, and their ^f officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make ^h brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the ⁱ tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard ²ⁿ vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phâr'âoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hastened them, saying, Fulfil your works, your ^a daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Phâr'âoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Phâr'âoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3, 18

& 8, 27

b ch. 9, 15

c Read loose

c Cf. ch. 32,

23 (Heb.)

d ch. 2, 11

& 6, 6

e ch. 3, 7

Jb. 3, 18

(Heb.)

f Nu. 11, 16

(Heb.)

g ver. 13

ch. 16, 4

(Heb.)

h ch. 1, 14

Isa. 9, 10

i ch. 30, 32

37 (Heb.)

k ch. 6, 9

l Gen. 31, 53

Ju. 11, 27

m Gen. 34, 30

1 S. 13, 4

(Heb.)

n Or lying

words

n Cf. Jer. 7, 4

o ch. 3, 19

& 13, 3

p ch. 11, 1

q ver. 19

(Heb.)

r ch. 12, 12

s See

Gen. 17, 1

t Gen. 49, 25

Nu. 24, 4

u ch. 7, 15

& 15, 3

x See

Gen. 15, 18

y Gen. 50, 5

13

lv. 14, 34

z Gen. 47, 9

lv. 23, 23

a ch. 2, 24

Acts 7, 34

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your ^a daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phâr'âoh:

21 And ^k they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, ⁱ and judge; because ye have made our savour ^m to be abhorred in the eyes of Phâr'âoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Phâr'âoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER 6

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phâr'âoh: for with ^o a strong hand ^p shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, ^r I am the LORD:

3 And ^s I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of ⁱ God Almighty, but by my name ^u JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 And ^x I have also established my covenant with them, to give them ^y the land of Că'nă-ăn, the land of their pilgrimage, ^z wherein they were strangers.

5 And ^a I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom

To be

EXODUS 6

the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I ^a have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the LORD, and ^c I will bring you out from under the ^d burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and ^f I will redeem you with a ^g stretched out arm, and with ^h great judgments:

7 And ⁱ I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ^j ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And ^o I will bring you in unto the land, ^p concerning the which I did ^q swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and ^r I will give it you for an heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: ^s but they hearkened not unto Moses for ^t anguish of spirit, and for ^u cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 ^a Go in, speak unto Phâr⁴âoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; ^f how then shall Phâr⁴âoh hear me, who am of ^h uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Phâr⁴âoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The ^k sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hâ⁴nôch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Câr⁴mî: these be the families of Reuben.

15 And the ^l sons of Simeon; Jē⁴mū⁴ēl, and Jā⁴mîn, and Ohad, and Jā⁴chîn, and Zohar, and Shā⁴ul the son of a Cā⁴nā⁴ān⁴ī⁴tîsh woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these are the names of the ⁿ sons of Levi according to their ^o generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Mē⁴râr⁴î; and the years of the

The generations of Reuben, Simeon, and Levi

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2, 24.
Ps. 105, 8.

b Nu. 3, 18.
&c.

c ch. 3, 8
& 7, 5

d ch. 5, 4, 5
Ps. 81, 6.

e Nu. 3, 19.
&c.

f ch. 15, 13
(Gen. 48, 16)

g ch. 3, 20
& 7, 5

h ch. 7, 4
Gen. 15, 14

i (Gen. 17, 8)
v ch. 19, 5

k Nu. 3, 20.
&c.

l ch. 7, 5, 17

m Nu. 3, 19

n Nu. 26, 59

o ch. 3, 8
& 13, 5, 11

p ch. 13, 5, 11
Gen. 50, 24

q Heb. lifted
up my hand

r Gen. 14, 22
Nu. 14, 30

s ch. 32, 13
Gen. 48, 4

t Nu. 16, 1
&c.

u Lv. 10, 4
ch. 5, 2

v ch. 7, 25
or Impatience
Heb. shortness
of spirit

y Nu. 21, 4
(Heb.)

z ch. 3, 9
Nu. 20, 15

a Nu. 1, 7

b Nu. 3, 2
ch. 24, 1

c ch. 28, 1

d ch. 7, 15

e Nu. 26, 58

f Cf. Ju. 6, 15

g Nu. 25, 7

h Cf. Lv. 26, 41

i ch. 7, 4

k Gen. 46, 9
Nu. 16, 1

l Gen. 46, 10
Nu. 26, 12-14

m For ver.
16-19, cf.
Chr. 6,
16-19

n Gen. 46, 11
Nu. 3, 17

o Gen. 37, 2
Nu. 3, 1

life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The ^b sons of Gershon; Lîb⁴nî, and Shîm⁴î, according to their families.

18 And the ^c sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Ūz⁴zî⁴ēl: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the ^k sons of Mē⁴râr⁴î; Mā⁴hā⁴lî and Mū⁴shî: these are the families of Levi according to their generations.

20 And ^m Amram took him ⁿ Jōch⁴ē⁴bēd his father's sister to wife; and she bare him ^o Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And the ^s sons of Izhar; ^t Korah, and Nēph⁴ēg, and Zîch⁴ri.

22 And the ^u sons of Ūz⁴zî⁴ēl; Mîshā⁴ēl, and Ēl⁴zā⁴phān, and Zîth⁴ri.

23 And Aaron took him E⁴lîshē⁴bā, daughter of ^a Ām⁴mîn⁴ā⁴dāb, sister of Nā⁴āsh⁴ōn, to wife; and she bare him ^b Nadab, and Ā⁴bî⁴hū, ^c Ēl⁴ē⁴zār, and ^e Īth⁴ā⁴mār.

24 And the ^f sons of Korah; Assir, and Ēl⁴kā⁴nāh, and Ā⁴bî⁴ā⁴sāph: these are the families of the Korhites.

25 And Ēl⁴ē⁴zār Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Pū⁴tî⁴ēl to wife; and she bare him ^g Phîn⁴ē⁴hās: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their ⁱ armies.

27 These are they which spake to Phâr⁴âoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: speak thou unto Phâr⁴âoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phâr⁴âoh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee ^ca god to Phâr²-âoh: and ^eAaron thy brother shall be ^gthy prophet.

2 ^hThou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Phâr²-âoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And ⁱI will harden Phâr²-âoh's heart, and multiply my ^msigns and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Phâr²-âoh shall not hearken unto you, ^othat I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine ^barmies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt ^aby great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians ^rshall know that I am the LORD, when I ^tstretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and ^ubring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And ^vMoses was fourscore years old, and ^aAaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phâr²-âoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Phâr²-âoh shall speak unto you, saying, ^bShew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a ^{5c}serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Phâr²-âoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Phâr²-âoh also called the ^ewise men and the ^fsorcerers: now the ^gmagicians of Egypt, they also did ^hin like manner with their ⁱenchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phâr²-âoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

13th c. B.C.

^a (ch. 4, 21)
ch. 8, 15, 32^b ch. 5, 2^c Cf. ch. 4, 16^d ch. 6, 11
& 8, 1, 20^e ch. 4, 15
Cf. ch. 6, 29^f Cf. ch. 2, 5^g [Gen. 20, 7
Dt. 34, 10]^h Dt. 18, 18ⁱ ch. 4, 17^k ch. 5, 3
& 9, 1, 13^l ch. 4, 21
& 9, 12^m (ch. 4, 21)
Dt. 4, 34ⁿ ch. 5, 1
& 8, 1^o ch. 9, 16^p ch. 6, 26
& 12, 17,^q ch. 6, 6
& 12, 12^r ch. 6, 7
& 8, 22^s ch. 4, 9
Cf. Rev. 16, 4^t ch. 6, 6
& 9, 15^u ch. 6, 6
& 12, 51^v Heb. weary
themselves
Cf. Gen. 15, 11^x Cf. ch. 4, 9^y Cf. Dt. 31, 2^z ch. 8, 5,^a Cf. Nu. 33, 39^b Or pools
ch. 8, 5^c Lit. gather-
ing of the
waters
Cf. Gen. 1, 10^d Lv. 11, 36^e Gen. 24, 14^f Ju. 6, 17^g Heb. tannin,
any large
reptile, so
ver. 10, 12^h ch. 4, 3
Nu. 21, 6ⁱ Ps. 78, 44^j Gen. 41, 8
Est. 1, 13^k ch. 22, 18
(Heb.)^l ch. 8, 7, 19
Gen. 41, 8^m Cf. 2 Tim. 3, 8ⁿ ch. 8, 7, 18

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Phâr²-âoh's heart ^ais hardened, he ^brefuseth to let the people go.

15 ^dGet thee unto Phâr²-âoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out ^funto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and ⁱthe rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, ^kThe LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, ⁿthat they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: be- hold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be ^sturned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall ²lothe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo- ses, Say unto Aaron, ^{*}Take thy rod, and ^zstretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ³ponds, and upon all their ⁴pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood through- out all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone. (b)

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Phâr²-âoh, and in the sight of his servants; and ^dall the waters that were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Phâr²-âoh's heart was hardened, nei- ther did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And Phâr²-âoh turned and went

EXODUS 8

into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And ^bseven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, ^aGo unto Phâr'âoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, ^dthat they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^efrogs:

3 And the river shall ²bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ^hovens, and into thy ⁱkneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, ^jStretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ⁴ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and ¹the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And ^mthe magicians did so with their ^oenchancements, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Phâr'âoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, ^pIntreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and ^qI will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Phâr'âoh, ^sGlory over me: when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

The plague of frogs. Pharaoh sueth to Moses

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9, 14
|| Ex. 15, 11

b Gen. 8, 10
Ex. 22, 30
Jv. 14, 12,
17

c ch. 7, 15
& 9, 1, 13

d ch. 7, 16
& 9, 1, 13

e Cf. Rev. 16,
3

f Or swarm
with
Gen. 1, 20
Ps. 105, 30
(Heb.)

g Heb. heaps,
heaps
Cf. Gen.
14, 10
Jv. 15, 16

h Cf. Eccles.
8, 11

i ch. 7, 14,
22
& 9, 34

j Gen. 15, 17
Lv. 2, 4
(Heb.)
I ch. 12, 34

k ch. 7, 19
& 9, 22
l Ps. 105, 31

m Or pools,
ch. 7, 19
Isa. 14, 23

n Ps. 78, 45

o ch. 7, 11,
22
& 9, 11

p ch. 31, 18
Cf. Dan. 5,
5

q ch. 7, 11

r ch. 9, 28
(Gen. 20, 7,
17)

s ch. 3, 20
& 10, 8, 24
t ch. 7, 15

u Cf. Ju. 7, 2
(Heb.)
v Eccl. 4
w Myx

10 And he said, To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is ^anone like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Phâr'âoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon ³heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phâr'âoh saw that there was ^jrespite, he ^ghardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became ^klice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phâr'âoh, This is the ⁿfinger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phâr'âoh; lo, he cometh forth ^rto the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the

CHAPTER 9

Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And ^a I will sever in that day the land of ^c Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou ^e mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will ² put a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this ^g sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous ^h swarm of flies into the house of Phâr²-aôh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phâr²-aôh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the ^k abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go ^m three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Phâr²-aôh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Phâr²-aôh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal ^b deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Phâr²-aôh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phâr²-aôh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phâr²-aôh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

13th c. a.c.

a ch. 9, 4, 6

b ch. 8, 1, 20

& 10, 1

c ch. 9, 26

Gen. 50, 8

d ch. 7, 16

& 10, 3

e ch. 7, 5, 17

& 10, 2

f ch. 8, 1

& 10, 9, 25

g Heb. set

redemption

Cl. ch. 33,

16

h Ps. 4, 8

& 12, 13

i Ps. 78, 45

Read pesti-

lence

ver. 15

j ch. 8, 22

& 10, 23

k Cf. Gen.

46, 34

l Ps. 78, 50

(R.V. ms.)

m ch. 5, 3

& 15, 22

n ch. 19, 18

Gen. 19, 28

(Heb. 11)

o Lv. 13, 18,

&c.

p Gen. 34, 13

Jos. 9, 22

q ch. 8, 7, 19

Dan. 1, 20

r ch. 7, 3, 13

& 10, 1, 20

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, ^b Go in unto Phâr²-aôh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD ^d God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they ^f may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous ³ murrain.

4 And the LORD shall ⁱ sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the ⁱ cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Phâr²-aôh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the ⁿ furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phâr²-aôh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a ⁶ boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phâr²-aôh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the ^q magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD ^r hardened the heart of Phâr²-aôh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

EXODUS 10

The plague of hail

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phâr^a-aôh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is ^anone like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will ^astretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with ^jpestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed ⁱfor this cause have I raised thee up, for ^kto shew in thee my power; and that ^lmy name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet ^oexaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will ^qcause it to rain a very grievous ^rhail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that ^afeared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phâr^a-aôh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that ^bregarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^cStretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent ^ethunder and ^fhail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

13th c. n.e.
a Ezek. 1. 4
(Heb.)†

b See ver. 4
c ch. 8. 22
d ch. 8. 10
DE. 33. 26
ch. 15. 11

e ch. 7. 5
f ch. 7. 34

g ch. 5. 3
h 2 Chr. 12. 6
i 2 Chr. 12. 6
j 1 Chr. 20. 9.

k ch. 7. 4
l 10. 1. 2
m 1 K. 8. 43
n ch. 8. 5
o 1 K. 1. 5

p 1 K. 8. 22.
q Gen. 7. 4.
r 1 S. 12. 17.
s Jos. 10. 11

t Cf. Gen. 23. 6 (Heb.)
u ver. 21
v Dt. 25. 18

x Jos. 2. 6
y Lv. 27. 16
z Lv. 2. 14

a Read in bud
b Read spelt
c Isa. 28. 25

d ch. 1. 17
e 14. 311
f Th.

g Gen. 19. 14

h ch. 8. 5
i 10. 12, 21
j ch. 8. 15.
k 1 S. 6. 6

l ch. 19. 5
m Cf. Isa. 26. 10
n ver. 21
o Dt. 25. 18

p Jos. 2. 6
q Lv. 27. 16
r Lv. 2. 14

s Read in bud
t Read spelt
u Isa. 28. 25

v ch. 1. 17
w 14. 311
x Th.

y Gen. 19. 14

z ch. 8. 5
a 10. 12, 21
b ch. 8. 15.
c 1 S. 6. 6

d ch. 19. 5
e Cf. Isa. 26. 10
f ver. 21
g Dt. 25. 18

h Jos. 2. 6
i Lv. 27. 16
j Lv. 2. 14

k Read in bud
l Read spelt
m Isa. 28. 25

n ch. 1. 17
o 14. 311
p Th.

q Gen. 19. 14

r ch. 8. 5
s 10. 12, 21
t ch. 8. 15.
u 1 S. 6. 6

v ch. 19. 5
w Cf. Isa. 26. 10
x ver. 21
y Dt. 25. 18

z Jos. 2. 6
a Lv. 27. 16
b Lv. 2. 14

c Read in bud
d Read spelt
e Isa. 28. 25

f ch. 1. 17
g 14. 311
h Th.

i Gen. 19. 14

j ch. 8. 5
k 10. 12, 21
l ch. 8. 15.
m 1 S. 6. 6

n ch. 19. 5
o Cf. Isa. 26. 10
p ver. 21
q Dt. 25. 18

r Jos. 2. 6
s Lv. 27. 16
t Lv. 2. 14

u Read in bud
v Read spelt
w Isa. 28. 25

x ch. 1. 17
y 14. 311
z Th.

24 So there was hail, and fire ^amingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 ^bOnly in the land of ^cGoshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phâr^a-aôh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, ^gI have sinned this time: ^hthe LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 ^mIntreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more ⁿmighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will ^pspread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that ^sthe earth is the LORD's.

30 But ^tas for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will ^unot yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the ^vflax and the ^wbarley was smitten: for the barley was ^zin the ear, and the flax was ²bolled.

32 But the wheat and the ³rie were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Phâr^a-aôh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phâr^a-aôh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and ^dhardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Phâr^a-aôh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

CHAPTER 10

AND the LORD said unto Moses, ^aGo in unto Phâr^a-aôh: for I have ^bhardened his heart, and the

heart of his servants, that I ^a might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that thou ^b mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, ² what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye ^d may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Phâr²-aôh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD ^a God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou ^a refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they ^b may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the ^k locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat ^m the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they shall ⁿ fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; ^p which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phâr²-aôh.

7 And Phâr²-aôh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a ^s snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Phâr²-aôh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for ^x evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did

desire. And they were driven out from Phâr²-aôh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^c Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an ^f east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the ^h locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; ⁱ before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there ^o remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ Then Phâr²-aôh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have ^q sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ^r intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Phâr²-aôh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west ^t wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the ^u Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD hardened Phâr²-aôh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ^v even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a ^w thick darkness in all the land of Egypt ^z three days:

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 9. 16
& 11. 9

^b ch. 12. 26,
27

^c ch. 9. 22
& 14. 16,
& c.

^d Read how
I have how
mocked

^e ch. 9. 6, 6
(Heb.)

^f ch. 8. 22
& 14. 4, 18

^g ch. 9. 1, 13
f ch. 14. 21
Gen. 41. 6

^h 2 Chr. 33.
¶ Lv. 26. 41

ⁱ ch. 9. 1, 13
& 12. 31, 32

^j Ps. 78. 46

^k Lv. 11. 22

^l ver. 6
Joel 1. 2

^m See
ch. 9. 32

ⁿ ch. 8. 3, 21
Joel 2. 9

^o Joel 2. 3

^p ver. 14

^q ch. 9. 27

^r ch. 9. 28
& 32. 32

^s 1 S. 18. 21

^t ch. 15. 10
Gen. 8. 1

^u ch. 13. 18

^v Read so
that one
may feel
darkness

Cl. Dt. 28.
29 (Heb.)

^w Cf. ch. 5.
19

^x Gen. 15. 12
Ps. 105. 28

^y ch. 3. 18
Joel 1. 11

EXODUS 11, 12

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^bbut all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Phâr'âoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Phâr'âoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Phâr'âoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

CHAPTER 11

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Phâr'âoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall ^ksurely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and ⁿevery woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people ^ofavour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover ^pthe man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Phâr'âoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About ^smidnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt ^tshall die, from the firstborn of Phâr'âoh that sitteth upon his

The firstborn of Egypt threatened

throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant ^athat is behind the ^cmill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a ^dgreat cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 ^eBut against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog ²move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Phâr'âoh in a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Phâr'âoh shall not hearken unto you; ^fthat my ^gwonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Phâr'âoh: and the LORD ^hhardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 ⁱThis month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the ^lfirst month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the ^mtenth day of this month they shall ⁿtake to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it ^qaccording to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be ^rwithout blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ^sye shall keep it up until the ^ufourteenth day of the same month:

13th c. B.C.

a Mt. 24, 41
b ch. 9, 4, 6
& 11, 6, 7
c Nu. 11, 8
d ch. 12, 30

e ch. 10, 23
& 12, 12, 13

f Read
Sharpen
Jos. 10, 21

g ch. 10, 1, 2
& 14, 17

h ch. 4, 21
i K. 13, 5
(Heb.)

j ch. 10, 1, 20
& 14, 4, 8

k ch. 13, 4

l ch. 6, 1
& 12, 31

m ch. 40, 2, 17
n Gen. 8, 13
m Jos. 4, 19

o ch. 3, 22
& 12, 35

p ch. 3, 21
& 12, 36

q Cf. Nu. 12,
o Cf. ch. 16,
16

r Lv. 22, 19,
20

s ch. 12, 29

t ch. 4, 23
& 12, 29

u Lit. it shall
be to you
for a
charge

v Lv. 23, 5

10

and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it ²in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and ³strike it on the two side posts and on the upper ⁴door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and ⁵unleavened bread; and with ⁶bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it ⁷raw, nor ⁸sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it ⁹remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your ¹⁰loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your ¹¹staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it ¹²in haste: it is the LORD's ¹³passover.

12 For I will ¹⁴pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and ¹⁵against all the gods of Egypt I will ¹⁶execute judgment: I am the LORD.

13 And the ¹⁷blood shall be to you for a ¹⁸token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague ¹⁹shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a ²⁰memorial; and ye shall ²¹keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ²²ordinance for ever.

15 ²³Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away ²⁴leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be ²⁵cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy ²⁶convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; ²⁷no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

13th c. w.C.
a ch. 13. 6
b Heb. between the two evenings
ch. 16. 12
b Gen. 17. 23.
Lv. 23. 14
(Heb.)
c ch. 7. 4
Nu. 33. 1
d Ezek. 45. 19
e ch. 21. 6
f ch. 29. 2, 23
Gen. 19. 3
g ver. 15
h Nu. 9. 11

h See Gen. 9. 4
i S. 2. 15
j Cf. Dt. 16. 7
(R. V. marg.)
k 2 Chr. 35. 13 (Heb.)
l ch. 23. 18
m ver. 48, 49
n ver. 48, 49
(Heb.)

n 1 K. 18. 46
o Gen. 32. 10
i S. 17. 40
p Read in trepidation
Dt. 16. 3
(Heb.)
q ch. 4. 29
r ver. 28
s ch. 34. 25
t ch. 11. 4, 5
Isa. 31. 3
u Nu. 33. 4
v Lv. 14. 4
w &c.
x ch. 6. 6
y Ezek. 30. 19
z Heb. 11. 28
aa ch. 8. 23
ab Ju. 6. 17, 37
ac Cf. Isa. 26. 20

ad ch. 11. 7
ae & 14. 28, 29

b ch. 13. 9
c ch. 13. 10
d Gen. 4. 15
e Isa. 66. 19

f ch. 27. 21
g (ch. 7. 25)
h ch. 13. 6, 7
i ch. 22. 30

j (ver. 8)
k ch. 13. 3, 7

h See Gen. 17. 14
i Nu. 9. 13
j ch. 10. 2
k & 13. 8, 14
l Lv. 23. 2
m &c.

i ch. 20. 10

17 And ye shall ²⁸observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this ²⁹selfsame day have I brought your ³⁰armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a ³¹stranger, or ³²born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the ³³elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of ³⁴hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you ³⁵shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and ³⁶will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he

EXODUS 12

smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and ^aworshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and ^bdid as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, ^cso did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at ^amidnight the LORD ^asmote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Phā^r-a^oh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phā^r-a^oh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a ^agreat cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ ^aAnd he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, ^aserve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were ^aurgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their ^adough before it was leavened, their ^akneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they ^aborrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the LORD gave the people ^afavour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they ^alent unto them ^asuch things as they required. And they ^aspoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Israel journeyed from ^aRām^l-ē^s-sē^s to ^bSuccoth, ^cabout six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a ^amixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes

The ordinance of the passover

of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was ^afour hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a ^anight to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no ^astranger eat thereof:

44 ^aBut every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast ^acircumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A ^aforeigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a ^abone thereof.

47 ¶ All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.

48 And when a ^astranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is ^aborn in the land: for no ^auncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the LORD ^adid bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

13th c. a. e.

a Ich. 4. 31
& 33. 101
Th.

b ch. 40. 16
Gen. 7. 5
c ver. 11
Nu. 9. 5

d ch. 11. 4
Jb. 34. 20

e ch. 11. 5
& 13. 15
f Cf. Gen. 15. 13
Acts 7. 6

2 Or night of watching

g ch. 11. 6
1 S. 5. 12

h ch. 11. 1

i Read
forelmer
(ver. 19)
ch. 29. 33

j ch. 10. 8. 24
k ch. 22. 1
Gen. 17. 12.

l Gen. 17. 12

m ch. 11. 8
Ps. 105. 38

n Read
sojourner

o Nu. 15. 20.
21

p ch. 8. 3

q Nu. 9. 12
r Cf. Ps. 34.
20

s Cf. Jno.
19. 36

t Nu. 9. 13

u Read
sojourner
ver. 19

v ch. 20. 10

w ch. 11. 2

x ver. 19
Lv. 16. 29
(Heb.)

y ch. 11. 3

z Nu. 32. 5

aa Gen. 34. 14

ab Cf. 1 S. 1
28 (Heb.)

ac Gen. 15. 14
Ps. 105. 37

ad ch. 3. 22
Cl. Ezek.
39. 10

ae Gen. 47. 11
Nu. 33. 3

af ch. 13. 20
Cl. ch. 1. 11

ag Cf. ch. 38.
26

ah Nu. 11. 4

ai ch. 7. 5
& 13. 3, &c.
ii ch. 20. 2

CHAPTER 13

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^b Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ^g And Moses said unto the people, ^e Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the ^e house of bondage; for by ^f strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: there shall no ^e leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month ^h Abib.

5 ^g And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee ^k into the land of the ⁱ Cā'nā-ān-ites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jēb'ū-sites, which he ^msware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land ⁿ flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 ^b Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ^g And thou shalt ^ashew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a ^asign unto thee ^xupon thine hand, and for a ^ymemorial between thine eyes, ^zthat the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore ^dkeep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ^g And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the ⁱ Cā'nā-ān-ites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast

which thou hast; the males shall be the LORD's.

13 And every ^afirstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt ^cbreak his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 ^g And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phār'aoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD ⁱslew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for ^ofrontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ^g And it came to pass, when Phār'aoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they ^vsee war, and they ^wreturn to Egypt:

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the ^vRed sea; and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of ^aJoseph with him: for he had straitly ^bsworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely ^cvisit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ^g And they took their journey from ^aSuccoth, and encamped in ^fEtham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the LORD ^hwent before them by day in a ⁱpillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 34. 20
^c Nu. 18. 15

^b ch. 22. 29.
³⁰ Gen. 4. 4
³¹ Dt. 15. 2

^c ch. 19. 10.
¹¹ ch. 19. 10.

^d ch. 34. 20
^(Heb.)

^e Dt. 16. 3

^f ch. 20. 2
³ ch. 6. 1
⁴ 32. 11

^g ch. 12. 15
¹⁶ 23. 18

^h ch. 12. 2
³ 23. 13

ⁱ ch. 12. 29
³⁰ Nu. 8. 17

^k ch. 6. 8
⁹ 15. 17
¹⁰ ch. 3. 8, 17
¹¹ 23. 23

^m ch. 6. 8
⁹ 33. 1

ⁿ ch. 3. 8
⁹ 33. 3

^o Dt. 6. 8

^p ch. 12. 17
¹⁸ 23. 15

^q ch. 12. 26.
²⁷ Dt. 4. 9

^r Cr. Ju. 3.
¹ 2

^s Nu. 14. 4
⁵ Dt. 17. 16

^t ch. 10. 19
²⁰ 14. 2

^u ch. 31. 13.
¹⁴ Gen. 17. 11

^x Dt. 6. 8
⁹ ch. 12. 14
¹⁵ 17. 14

^y Cr. Nu. 15.
³⁹

^z ch. 1. 6, 8
⁹ Dt. 33. 16

^b Gen. 50. 25
^c ch. 4. 31
³² Ru. 1. 6

^d ch. 12. 14

^e ch. 12. 37
³⁸ Nu. 33. 5, 6

^f Cr. ch. 12.
³⁷

^g ch. 6. 15
¹⁶ Nu. 21. 3

^h Dt. 1. 33
³⁴ Nu. 10. 33

ⁱ ch. 14. 19.
²⁰

EXODUS 14

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAPTER 14

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before ^bPi-hā-hi-rōth, between ^cMigdol and the sea, over against ^fBā'āl-zē-phōn: before it shall ye encamp by the ^hsea.

3 For Phār'aoh will say of the children of Israel, They are ⁱentangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I ^mwill harden Phār'aoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I ⁿwill be honoured upon Phār'aoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians ^bmay know that I am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Phār'aoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Phār'aoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an ^ahigh hand.

9 But the Egyptians ^xpursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phār'aoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hā-hi-rōth, before Bā'āl-zē-phōn.

10 ¶ And when Phār'aoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel ^zcried out unto the LORD.

11 ^aAnd they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt

The Israelites murmur. Moses comforteth them

13h c. B.C.

thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 Is not this the word that we did ^atell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, ^aFear ye not, ^estand still, and ^ssee the salvation of the LORD, which he will ²shew to you to day: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall ^ksee them again no more for ever.

14 The LORD ⁱshall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^oWherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

16 But lift thou up thy rod, and ^qstretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will ^rget me honour upon Phār'aoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians ^sshall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Phār'aoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the ⁱangel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the ^ypillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong ^beast wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22 And the ^cchildren of Israel went

^a See ch. 5, 21 & 6, 9

^b Nu. 33, 7
^c Jer. 44, 1
^d ch. 20, 20
^e Cf. Ju. 7, 18, 21

^f Nu. 33, 7
^g 2 Chr. 20, 17
^h ch. 13, 18 & 15, 4, 22

ⁱ Read work for 1 S. 11, 13
^j Est. 3, 15 (Heb.)

^k Cf. Dt. 28, 68

^l Dt. 1, 30
^m ch. 11, 10
ⁿ Ro. 9, 18

^o ver. 17, 18
^p Cf. Jos. 7, 10

^q ch. 10, 2 & 16, 12
^r ch. 10, 12, 21

^s ch. 11, 9

^t ver. 4

^u ch. 23, 20, 23
^v Gen. 24, 7

^w Nu. 33, 3
^x Cf. Nu. 15, 30 (R.V.)
^y Jos. 24, 6

^z ch. 13, 21 & 33, 9, 10

^a Jos. 24, 7

^b ch. 15, 24
^c ch. 10, 13
^d Jo. 15, 2

^e ch. 15, 19

into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Phâr'aoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, so that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Phâr'aoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29* But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

CHAPTER 15

THEN sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath tri-

umphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2* The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him.

3 The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name.

4 Phâr'aoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank unto the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Pâl-ës-ti'nâ.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Cā-nā-ân shall melt away.

13th c. B.C.

^a Heb. Jah Ps. 118, 14 || ch. 17, 16

^a Jos. 24, 18

^a Read praise him

^b See ch. 3, 6, 15

^c Ps. 118, 28

^d Ps. 24, 8

^e [ch. 6, 3 & 33, 19] Th.

^f Ju. 7, 19

^g Gen. 46, 29

^h Ju. 4, 15

ⁱ ch. 14, 2 & 23, 31

^j Neh. 9, 11

^k Ancient versions read round

^l Read and he made them to move

^m Ps. 17, 7

ⁿ Ps. 2, 9

^o Mt. 23, 26

^p Isa. 5, 24

^q Isa. 10, 26

^r 2 S. 22, 16

^s Read wanted flow

^t Cf. Dt. 21, 4

^u Am. 5, 24 (Heb.)

^v Ps. 78, 13

^w Cf. Jos. 3, 16

^x Jb. 10, 10 (Heb.)

^y Read shook off

^z Cf. Neh. 5, 13 (Heb.)

^a Gen. 49, 27

^b Ju. 3, 30

^c Cf. Jos. 4, 18

^d u ch. 10, 19

^e Nu. 11, 31

^f x ch. 12, 13 & 15, 19

^g y Nu. 31, 22

^h z [ch. 9, 14] Dt. 3, 24

ⁱ a Cf. Ps. 29, 1 (R.V. marg.)

^j b Cf. Ps. 68, 35

^k c 1 Chr. 16, 25

^l || ch. 34, 10

^m d ch. 27, 20

ⁿ e Ps. 77, 11, 14

^o f Dt. 8, 15

^p g ch. 6, 6

^q h Dt. 7, 8

^r i [ch. 1, 17 & 18, 21]

^s j Th. 2, 18

^t k Dt. 12, 5

^u || Dt. 26, 15

^v i Gen. 15, 6

^w Nu. 14, 11 (Heb.)

^x k Nu. 14, 14

^y l Read sang

^z Ps. 48, 6

^a m Read Philistia

^b Ps. 60, 8

^c i Gen. 36, 15

^d e [ch. 9, 9] (Heb.)

^f m Ps. 106, 12

^g n [Nu. 21, 17]

^h o Gen. 19, 37

ⁱ Nu. 21, 26

^j l Read highly exalted himself

^k Jb. 8, 11 (Heb.)

^l p Jos. 2, 9

EXODUS 16

16 ^aFear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still ^cas a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, which thou hast ²purchased.

17 Thou shalt ^bbring them in, and ^kplant them in the ^lmountain of thine inheritance, in the ^mplace, O LORD, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the ⁿSanctuary, O LORD, which thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall ^preign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Phâr^l-aoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; ^cbut the ^lchildren of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And ^{*}Miriam the ^yprophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; ^zand all the women went out after her with ^atimbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of ^dShur; and they went ^ethree days in the wilderness, and ^hfound no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to ⁴Mâr^l-âh, they could not drink of the ^lwaters of Marah, for they were ^kbitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people ^mmurmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, which when he had ^vcast into the waters, the waters were made ^psweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he ^sproved them.

26 And said, "If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt ^{*}do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his

The Israelites murmur for want of bread

statutes, I will put none of ^bthese diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that ^ahealeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to ^eE^l-lim, where were ^ftwelve ^gwells of water, and threescore and ten ⁱpalm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER 16

AND they took their journey from ^A^oE^l-lim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of ^aSin, which is between Elim and ^rSinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel ^umurmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, ^bwhen we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain ^cbread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather ³a certain rate every day, that I may ^jprove them, ^gwhether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be ^ltwice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ⁿye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall ^ysee the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings ^ragainst the LORD: and ^lwhat are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye

13th c. a.c.

a ch. 23, 27

Gen. 35, 5

b Dt. 7, 15

c 1 S. 25, 37

d ch. 23, 25

e ch. 16, 1

f Read

acquired

Dt. 32, 6

cf. Gen. 14, 19

Pr. 8, 22

f ch. 24, 4

Gen. 35, 22

g ch. 2, 15

1 S. 19, 22

h ch. 13, 5

i 23, 20, 23

l Lv. 23, 40

k Nu. 24, 6

l Pa. 78, 54

m Dt. 12, 5

&c.

n Ps. 114, 2

o ch. 15, 27

p Nu. 33, 9

10

p Ps. 10, 16

q Nu. 23, 21

r ch. 17, 1

s ch. 19, 1

&c.

t ch. 14, 29

u Ps. 78, 33

v ch. 14, 22

w Nu. 33, 8

x ch. 14, 11

y Nu. 12, 1

z ch. 12, 4

a (Gen. 31, 27)

b Nu. 11, 34

c Nu. 11, 4

d Gen. 45, 23

e Neh. 9, 15

f Gen. 25, 18

g 1 S. 15, 7

h Cf. Nu. 33, 8

i 8

j Heb. the

portion of

a day in

its day

cf. Mt. 6, 11

k ch. 8, 27

l Nu. 10, 33

m ch. 15, 25

n & 20, 20

o Ju. 2, 22

p ch. 17, 1

q Nu. 33, 8

r Heb.

bitterness

i Cf. Rev. 8, 11

k Cf. Ru. 1, 20

l Cf. Lv. 25, 20, 21

m ch. 14, 11

n & 16, 2

o See ver. 12

p Cf. 2 K. 2, 21

q Cf. Ezek. 47, 8

r Nu. 14, 22

s ver. 10

t Cf. Nu. 14, 27

u ch. 16, 4

v Gen. 22, 1

w Cf. Nu. 16, 11

x ch. 19, 5

y 1 S. 26, 14

z Dt. 6, 18

murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, ^athe glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, ²At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ^dye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the ^equails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning ^fthe dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a ³small ⁴round thing, as small as the ²hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is ⁵manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, an omer ¹for every man, ^maccording to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and ^ohe that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, ^qLet no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them

13th c. a.c.

left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the LORD hath said, To morrow is ^bthe rest of the ^choly sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^hHow long ¹refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you ^kon the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like ^{*}coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with ^phoney.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in

^a (ver. 7)
ch. 24. 16.

^b ch. 31. 15
^c ch. 20. 11
Gen. 2. 3
^d ch. 20. 8

^e Heb.
between
the two
evenings
ch. 12. 6
& 29. 39.
41

^f ch. 14. 4, 18
& 29. 46

^g Nu. 11. 31

^h Nu. 11. 9

ⁱ Heb. fine
cf. ch. 30.
36 (Heb.)

^j Heb. scale-
like thing
^k Jb. 38. 29

^l Read what
is it?

^m Nu. 11. 6.

ⁿ Nu. 11. 31

^o ch. 9. 21
Lv. 26. 15.
43

^p Cf. Lv. 25.

21

^q ch. 38. 26

(Heb.)

^r Cf. ch. 12.

4

^s Nu. 14. 7, 8

^t Cit. 2 Cor.

8. 15

^u Gen. 43. 11

Lv. 2. 11

^v Cf. ch. 12.

10

EXODUS 17, 18

the wilderness, when I ^abrought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, ^cTake a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up ^fbefore the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna ^hforty years, ⁱuntil they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'nā-ān.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ^mē-phāh.

CHAPTER 17

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel ⁿjourneyed from the ^owilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in ^pRēph'i-dim; ^qand there was no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye ^rtempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people ^smurmured against Moses, and said, ^tWherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to ^ustone me.

5 ^vAnd the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the ^welders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in ^xHoreb; and thou shalt ^ysmite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place ^zMassah, and ^aMeribah, because of the chiding of the children

The people murmur for water at Rephidim

of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD ^bamong us, or not?

8 ^cThen came ^dAm-ā-lēk, and fought with Israel in Rēph'i-dim.

9 And Moses said unto ^eJoshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Am-ā-lēk: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the ^frod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Am-ā-lēk: and Moses, Aaron, and ^gHur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses ^hheld up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Am-ā-lēk prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua ⁱdiscomfited Am-ā-lēk and his people with ^jthe edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a ^kmemorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly ^lput out the remembrance of Am-ā-lēk from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an ^maltar, and called the name of it ⁿJehovah-nis-'si:

16 For he said, Because ^othe LORD hath ^psworn that the LORD will have ^qwar with Am-ā-lēk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18

WHEN ^rJethro, the priest of ^sMidian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD ^thad brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took ^uZip-pō-rāh, Moses' wife, ^vafter he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was ^wGershom; for he said, I have been an ^xalien in a strange land:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13, 3

& 18, 1,

&c.

b ch. 33, 3

c Heb. 9, 4

d Gen. 36, 12

Nu. 13, 29

e ch. 24, 13

f ch. 27, 21

g ch. 4, 20

Nu. 20, 9

h Nu. 14, 33

i Jos. 5, 12

k ch. 24, 14

l Cf. 1 S. 7,

8, 9

m Lv. 5, 11

n ch. 40, 36,

38 (Heb.),

Gen. 13, 3

o ch. 16, 1

Nu. 33, 11,

12

p ch. 19, 2

q ch. 15, 22

Nu. 20, 2

r Read

weakened

ch. 32, 18

(Heb.)

s ch. 21, 24

Nu. 34, 26

t ch. 13, 9

& 28, 12, 29

u Nu. 14, 22

v Read blot

out

ch. 32, 32,

33

Gen. 7, 4,

23

w ch. 16, 2, 3

& 32, 1, 4

x Nu. 20, 5

y ch. 24, 4

Gen. 35, 7

z Heb. the

LORD is my

banner

Ps. 60, 4

a Lit. a hand

is on the

throne of

Jah

b ch. 15, 20

Ps. 68, 4

c (Gen. 22,

16)

d Nu. 32, 10

e Nu. 24, 20

f Nu. 14, 10

g ch. 19, 13

h Nu. 20, 12

i ch. 18,

Nu. 10, 29

j ch. 12, 21

& 18, 12

k ch. 4, 19

Nu. 10, 29

l ch. 16, 32

& 32, 11

m ch. 20, 2

n ch. 3, 1

& 33, 6

o Cf. Nu. 20,

11

p ch. 4, 25

q Cf. ch. 4,

20

r ch. 2, 22

Ju. 18, 30

s Heb.

Proving

Di. 6, 16

t Heb. Strife

Nu. 20, 13

u Read

sojourner

4 And the name of the other was ^aEl-î-ê'zêr; for the ^bGod of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phâr-âoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the ^fmount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and ^bkissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phâr-âoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's ^msake, and all the ⁿtravail that had come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the ^qgoodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of ^tPhâr-âoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD is ^{*greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.}

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a ^rburnt offering and sacrifices for God: and ^uAaron came, and all the ^belders of Israel, to ^ceat bread with Moses' father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^dMoses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father

in law, Because the people ^acome unto me ^cto enquire of God:

16 ^dWhen they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and ^eI do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; ^gthou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people ⁱto God-ward, that thou mayest ^kbring the causes unto God:

20 And thou ^lshalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt ^oshew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt ^pprovide out of all the people ^rable men, such as ^sfear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

22 And let them ^ujudge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall ^vbear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: ^wthe hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

13th c. B.C.
a Lv. 24. 11
b Heb. my God is a help
c 1 Chr. 23. 15, 17
d Cf. Gen. 49. 25
e Gen. 25. 22
f S. 9. 9 (Heb.)
g Dt. 19. 17
h Cf. 1 S. 15. 2, 3
i ch. 24. 12
j ch. 4. 27
k 24. 13

g Nu. 11. 14, 17
h ch. 4. 27
i Ru. 1. 9, 14

j ch. 4. 16
k 20. 19
l Cf. Nu. 27. 5
m See ver. 16
n Gen. 39. 5
o S. 3. 12
p Nu. 20. 14
q 1 S. 12. 23

r Cf. Acts 6, 3
s Nu. 10. 32
t ch. 33. 19
u Gen. 47. 6
v Ru. 3. 11 (Heb.)
w ch. 14. 31
x 1 S. 12. 18
y 2 S. 23. 3

z ch. 3. 10, 22
aa Dt. 6. 21
ab ch. 21. 22

ac (ch. 15. 11)
ad Chr. 16. 25
ae Nu. 11. 17

af ch. 24. 5
ag Gen. 22. 2
ah ch. 20. 24
ai Cf. ch. 24. 14
aj b ch. 17. 5, 6
ak 19
al ch. 24. 1
am Dt. 12. 7
an Cf. ch. 24. 11
ao Dt. 33. 5
ap Mt. 23. 2

aq ver. 16

EXODUS 19

27 ¶ And Moses let his father in law depart; and he ^awent his way into his own land.

CHAPTER 19

^dIN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of ^eSinai.

2 For they were departed from ⁱRèph-ⁱ-dim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.

3 And Moses ^kwent up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of ⁱJacob, and tell the children of Israel;

4 ⁿYe have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I ^obare you on ^aeagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 ^pNow therefore, "if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a ^qpeculiar treasure unto me above all people: for ^rall the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a ^skingdom of priests, and an ^tholy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the ^uelders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And all the people answered together, and said, ^vAll that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a ^wthick cloud, that the people ^xmay hear when I ^ywill speak with thee, and ^zbelieve thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and ^{aa}sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them ^{ab}wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will

God's fearful presence at Sinai

come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt ^bset bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye ^cgo not up into the mount, or ^dtouch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 ^eThere shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be ^fstoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the ^gtrumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: ^hcome not at your wives.

16 ¶ ⁱAnd it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were ^jthunders and ^klightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp ^ltrembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they ^mstood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether ⁿon a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it ^oin fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a ^pfurnace, ^qand the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses ^rwent up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to ^sgaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which ^tcome near to the LORD, ^usanctify themselves, lest the LORD ^vbreak forth upon them.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. Nu. 10, 29-30
b Dt. 19, 14 (Heb.)

c ch. 3, 5 & 34, 3
d Nu. 10, 11, 12
e Cf. Gen. 3, 3

f Cf. Heb. 12, 20

g ch. 16, 1 & 24, 16
h (ch. 17, 4) 27, 20, 2

i ch. 17, 1, 8 Nu. 33, 14, 15

j Read ram's horn ch. 20, 18 Nu. 10, 9

k ver. 20

l Nu. 23, 7 &c.

m 1 S. 21, 4, 5

n Dt. 29, 2

o Dt. 1, 19, 31

p ch. 34, 4-8

q Dt. 28, 49

r ch. 9, 21 & 20, 18

s ch. 20, 18

t For ver. 5, cf. Dt. 7, 6 & 14, 2

u ch. 15, 26 & 23, 22

x Dt. 7, 6 (Heb.)

y See ch. 6, 7

z ch. 20, 18

aa ch. 9, 29

ab Dt. 10, 14

ac 1 Pet. 2, 5

ad ch. 22, 31

ae Dt. 4, 10

af ch. 20, 18

ag ch. 12, 21 & 18, 12

ah Lv. 4, 15

ai ch. 3, 2

aj Dt. 4, 12

ak ch. 9, 8 (Heb.)

al Ps. 68, 8

am 1 K. 19, 12

an ch. 24, 3, 7

ao Jb. 22, 14

ap ch. 20, 21

aq 1 Cr. Jno. 12, 29, 30

ar m ver. 19

as n ch. 4, 5

at o ver. 3

au ch. 20, 21

av p ch. 13, 2, 12

aw Lv. 11, 44

ax || ver. 22

ay q ch. 3, 6 & 24, 10-11

az r Lv. 6, 27

ba s Cf. Jer. 30, 21

bb t ver. 10

bc ch. 28, 41

bd || ver. 23

be u 2 S. 5, 20

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, 'Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAPTER 20

AND God spake all these words, saying,

2 I am the LORD thy God, ^bwhich have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the ^ahouse of bondage.

3 ^aThou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou ^ashalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is ^ain heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water ^aunder the earth:

5 ^aThou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a ^ajealous God, ^avisiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of ^athem that hate me;

6 And ^ashewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 ^aThou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God ^ain vain: for the LORD ^awill not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 ^aRemember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt ^anot do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor ^athy stranger that is within thy gates:

13th c. a.c.

^a Gen. 1, 1
^b ch. 16, 30
^c 23, 12
^d Cf. Jos. 3, 4
^e ver. 22
^f ch. 29, 36, 41
^g ch. 16, 23
^h ch. 19, 3
ⁱ ch. 19, 3
^j ch. 19, 3
^k ch. 19, 3
^l ch. 19, 3
^m ch. 19, 3
ⁿ ch. 19, 3
^o ch. 19, 3
^p ch. 19, 3
^q ch. 19, 3
^r ch. 19, 3
^s ch. 19, 3
^t ch. 19, 3
^u ch. 19, 3
^v ch. 19, 3
^w ch. 19, 3
^x ch. 19, 3
^y ch. 19, 3
^z ch. 19, 3
^{aa} ch. 19, 3
^{ab} ch. 19, 3
^{ac} ch. 19, 3
^{ad} ch. 19, 3
^{ae} ch. 19, 3
^{af} ch. 19, 3
^{ag} ch. 19, 3
^{ah} ch. 19, 3
^{ai} ch. 19, 3
^{aj} ch. 19, 3
^{ak} ch. 19, 3
^{al} ch. 19, 3
^{am} ch. 19, 3
^{an} ch. 19, 3
^{ao} ch. 19, 3
^{ap} ch. 19, 3
^{aq} ch. 19, 3
^{ar} ch. 19, 3
^{as} ch. 19, 3
^{at} ch. 19, 3
^{au} ch. 19, 3
^{av} ch. 19, 3
^{aw} ch. 19, 3
^{ax} ch. 19, 3
^{ay} ch. 19, 3
^{az} ch. 19, 3
^{ba} ch. 19, 3
^{bb} ch. 19, 3
^{bc} ch. 19, 3
^{bd} ch. 19, 3
^{be} ch. 19, 3
^{bf} ch. 19, 3
^{bg} ch. 19, 3
^{bh} ch. 19, 3
^{bi} ch. 19, 3
^{bj} ch. 19, 3
^{bk} ch. 19, 3
^{bl} ch. 19, 3
^{bm} ch. 19, 3
^{bn} ch. 19, 3
^{bo} ch. 19, 3
^{bp} ch. 19, 3
^{bq} ch. 19, 3
^{br} ch. 19, 3
^{bs} ch. 19, 3
^{bt} ch. 19, 3
^{bu} ch. 19, 3
^{bv} ch. 19, 3
^{bw} ch. 19, 3
^{bx} ch. 19, 3
^{by} ch. 19, 3
^{bz} ch. 19, 3
^{ca} ch. 19, 3
^{cb} ch. 19, 3
^{cc} ch. 19, 3
^{cd} ch. 19, 3
^{ce} ch. 19, 3
^{cf} ch. 19, 3
^{cg} ch. 19, 3
^{ch} ch. 19, 3
^{ci} ch. 19, 3
^{cj} ch. 19, 3
^{ck} ch. 19, 3
^{cl} ch. 19, 3
^{cm} ch. 19, 3
^{cn} ch. 19, 3
^{co} ch. 19, 3
^{cp} ch. 19, 3
^{cq} ch. 19, 3
^{cr} ch. 19, 3
^{cs} ch. 19, 3
^{ct} ch. 19, 3
^{cu} ch. 19, 3
^{cv} ch. 19, 3
^{cw} ch. 19, 3
^{cx} ch. 19, 3
^{cy} ch. 19, 3
^{cz} ch. 19, 3
^{da} ch. 19, 3
^{db} ch. 19, 3
^{dc} ch. 19, 3
^{dd} ch. 19, 3
^{de} ch. 19, 3
^{df} ch. 19, 3
^{dg} ch. 19, 3
^{dh} ch. 19, 3
^{di} ch. 19, 3
^{dj} ch. 19, 3
^{dk} ch. 19, 3
^{dl} ch. 19, 3
^{dm} ch. 19, 3
^{dn} ch. 19, 3
^{do} ch. 19, 3
^{dp} ch. 19, 3
^{dq} ch. 19, 3
^{dr} ch. 19, 3
^{ds} ch. 19, 3
^{dt} ch. 19, 3
^{du} ch. 19, 3
^{dv} ch. 19, 3
^{dw} ch. 19, 3
^{dx} ch. 19, 3
^{dy} ch. 19, 3
^{dz} ch. 19, 3
^{ea} ch. 19, 3
^{eb} ch. 19, 3
^{ec} ch. 19, 3
^{ed} ch. 19, 3
^{ee} ch. 19, 3
^{ef} ch. 19, 3
^{eg} ch. 19, 3
^{eh} ch. 19, 3
^{ei} ch. 19, 3
^{ej} ch. 19, 3
^{ek} ch. 19, 3
^{el} ch. 19, 3
^{em} ch. 19, 3
^{en} ch. 19, 3
^{eo} ch. 19, 3
^{ep} ch. 19, 3
^{eq} ch. 19, 3
^{er} ch. 19, 3
^{es} ch. 19, 3
^{et} ch. 19, 3
^{eu} ch. 19, 3
^{ev} ch. 19, 3
^{ew} ch. 19, 3
^{ex} ch. 19, 3
^{ey} ch. 19, 3
^{ez} ch. 19, 3
^{fa} ch. 19, 3
^{fb} ch. 19, 3
^{fc} ch. 19, 3
^{fd} ch. 19, 3
^{fe} ch. 19, 3
^{ff} ch. 19, 3
^{fg} ch. 19, 3
^{fh} ch. 19, 3
^{fi} ch. 19, 3
^{fj} ch. 19, 3
^{fk} ch. 19, 3
^{fl} ch. 19, 3
^{fm} ch. 19, 3
^{fn} ch. 19, 3
^{fo} ch. 19, 3
^{fp} ch. 19, 3
^{fq} ch. 19, 3
^{fr} ch. 19, 3
^{fs} ch. 19, 3
^{ft} ch. 19, 3
^{fu} ch. 19, 3
^{fv} ch. 19, 3
^{fw} ch. 19, 3
^{fx} ch. 19, 3
^{fy} ch. 19, 3
^{fz} ch. 19, 3
^{ga} ch. 19, 3
^{gb} ch. 19, 3
^{gc} ch. 19, 3
^{gd} ch. 19, 3
^{ge} ch. 19, 3
^{gf} ch. 19, 3
^{gg} ch. 19, 3
^{gh} ch. 19, 3
^{gi} ch. 19, 3
^{gj} ch. 19, 3
^{gk} ch. 19, 3
^{gl} ch. 19, 3
^{gm} ch. 19, 3
^{gn} ch. 19, 3
^{go} ch. 19, 3
^{gp} ch. 19, 3
^{gq} ch. 19, 3
^{gr} ch. 19, 3
^{gs} ch. 19, 3
^{gt} ch. 19, 3
^{gu} ch. 19, 3
^{gv} ch. 19, 3
^{gw} ch. 19, 3
^{gx} ch. 19, 3
^{gy} ch. 19, 3
^{gz} ch. 19, 3
^{ha} ch. 19, 3
^{hb} ch. 19, 3
^{hc} ch. 19, 3
^{hd} ch. 19, 3
^{he} ch. 19, 3
^{hf} ch. 19, 3
^{hg} ch. 19, 3
^{hh} ch. 19, 3
^{hi} ch. 19, 3
^{hj} ch. 19, 3
^{hk} ch. 19, 3
^{hl} ch. 19, 3
^{hm} ch. 19, 3
^{hn} ch. 19, 3
^{ho} ch. 19, 3
^{hp} ch. 19, 3
^{hq} ch. 19, 3
^{hr} ch. 19, 3
^{hs} ch. 19, 3
^{ht} ch. 19, 3
^{hu} ch. 19, 3
^{hv} ch. 19, 3
^{hw} ch. 19, 3
^{hx} ch. 19, 3
^{hy} ch. 19, 3
^{hz} ch. 19, 3
^{ia} ch. 19, 3
^{ib} ch. 19, 3
^{ic} ch. 19, 3
^{id} ch. 19, 3
^{ie} ch. 19, 3
^{if} ch. 19, 3
^{ig} ch. 19, 3
^{ih} ch. 19, 3
ⁱⁱ ch. 19, 3
^{ij} ch. 19, 3
^{ik} ch. 19, 3
^{il} ch. 19, 3
^{im} ch. 19, 3
ⁱⁿ ch. 19, 3
^{io} ch. 19, 3
^{ip} ch. 19, 3
^{iq} ch. 19, 3
^{ir} ch. 19, 3
^{is} ch. 19, 3
^{it} ch. 19, 3
^{iu} ch. 19, 3
^{iv} ch. 19, 3
^{iw} ch. 19, 3
^{ix} ch. 19, 3
^{iy} ch. 19, 3
^{iz} ch. 19, 3
^{ja} ch. 19, 3
^{jb} ch. 19, 3
^{jc} ch. 19, 3
^{jd} ch. 19, 3
^{je} ch. 19, 3
^{jf} ch. 19, 3
^{jg} ch. 19, 3
^{jh} ch. 19, 3
^{ji} ch. 19, 3
^{jj} ch. 19, 3
^{jk} ch. 19, 3
^{jl} ch. 19, 3
^{jm} ch. 19, 3
^{jn} ch. 19, 3
^{jo} ch. 19, 3
^{jp} ch. 19, 3
^{jq} ch. 19, 3
^{jr} ch. 19, 3
^{js} ch. 19, 3
^{jt} ch. 19, 3
^{ju} ch. 19, 3
^{jv} ch. 19, 3
^{jw} ch. 19, 3
^{jx} ch. 19, 3
^{ky} ch. 19, 3
^{kz} ch. 19, 3
^{la} ch. 19, 3
^{lb} ch. 19, 3
^{lc} ch. 19, 3
^{ld} ch. 19, 3
^{le} ch. 19, 3
^{lf} ch. 19, 3
^{lg} ch. 19, 3
^{lh} ch. 19, 3
^{li} ch. 19, 3
^{lj} ch. 19, 3
^{lk} ch. 19, 3
^{ll} ch. 19, 3
^{lm} ch. 19, 3
^{ln} ch. 19, 3
^{lo} ch. 19, 3
^{lp} ch. 19, 3
^{lq} ch. 19, 3
^{lr} ch. 19, 3
^{ls} ch. 19, 3
^{lt} ch. 19, 3
^{lu} ch. 19, 3
^{lv} ch. 19, 3
^{lw} ch. 19, 3
^{lx} ch. 19, 3
^{ly} ch. 19, 3
^{lz} ch. 19, 3
^{ma} ch. 19, 3
^{mb} ch. 19, 3
^{mc} ch. 19, 3
^{md} ch. 19, 3
^{me} ch. 19, 3
^{mf} ch. 19, 3
^{mg} ch. 19, 3
^{mh} ch. 19, 3
^{mi} ch. 19, 3
^{mj} ch. 19, 3
^{mk} ch. 19, 3
^{ml} ch. 19, 3
^{mn} ch. 19, 3
^{mo} ch. 19, 3
^{mp} ch. 19, 3
^{mq} ch. 19, 3
^{mr} ch. 19, 3
^{ms} ch. 19, 3
^{mt} ch. 19, 3
^{mu} ch. 19, 3
^{mv} ch. 19, 3
^{mw} ch. 19, 3
^{mx} ch. 19, 3
^{my} ch. 19, 3
^{mz} ch. 19, 3
^{na} ch. 19, 3
^{nb} ch. 19, 3
^{nc} ch. 19, 3
nd ch. 19, 3
^{ne} ch. 19, 3
^{nf} ch. 19, 3
^{ng} ch. 19, 3
^{nh} ch. 19, 3
ⁿⁱ ch. 19, 3
^{nj} ch. 19, 3
^{nk} ch. 19, 3
^{nl} ch. 19, 3
^{nm} ch. 19, 3
ⁿⁿ ch. 19, 3
^{no} ch. 19, 3
^{np} ch. 19, 3
^{nq} ch. 19, 3
^{nr} ch. 19, 3
^{ns} ch. 19, 3
^{nt} ch. 19, 3
^{nu} ch. 19, 3
^{nv} ch. 19, 3
^{nw} ch. 19, 3
^{nx} ch. 19, 3
^{ny} ch. 19, 3
^{nz} ch. 19, 3
^{oa} ch. 19, 3
^{ob} ch. 19, 3
^{oc} ch. 19, 3
^{od} ch. 19, 3
^{oe} ch. 19, 3
^{of} ch. 19, 3
^{og} ch. 19, 3
^{oh} ch. 19, 3
^{oi} ch. 19, 3
^{oj} ch. 19, 3
^{ok} ch. 19, 3
^{ol} ch. 19, 3
^{om} ch. 19, 3
^{on} ch. 19, 3
^{oo} ch. 19, 3
^{op} ch. 19, 3
^{oq} ch. 19, 3
^{or} ch. 19, 3
^{os} ch. 19, 3
^{ot} ch. 19, 3
^{ou} ch. 19, 3
^{ov} ch. 19, 3
^{ow} ch. 19, 3
^{ox} ch. 19, 3
^{oy} ch. 19, 3
^{oz} ch. 19, 3
^{pa} ch. 19, 3
^{pb} ch. 19, 3
^{pc} ch. 19, 3
^{pd} ch. 19, 3
^{pe} ch. 19, 3
^{pf} ch. 19, 3
^{pg} ch. 19, 3
^{ph} ch. 19, 3
^{pi} ch. 19, 3
^{pj} ch. 19, 3
^{pk} ch. 19, 3
^{pl} ch. 19, 3
^{pm} ch. 19, 3
^{pn} ch. 19, 3
^{po} ch. 19, 3
^{pp} ch. 19, 3
^{pq} ch. 19, 3
^{pr} ch. 19, 3
^{ps} ch. 19, 3
^{pt} ch. 19, 3
^{pu} ch. 19, 3
^{pv} ch. 19, 3
^{pw} ch. 19, 3
^{px} ch. 19, 3
^{py} ch. 19, 3
^{pz} ch. 19, 3
^{qa} ch. 19, 3
^{qb} ch. 19, 3
^{qc} ch. 19, 3
^{qd} ch. 19, 3
^{qe} ch. 19, 3
^{qf} ch. 19, 3
^{qg} ch. 19, 3
^{qh} ch. 19, 3
^{qi} ch. 19, 3
^{qj} ch. 19, 3
^{qk} ch. 19, 3
^{ql} ch. 19, 3
^{qm} ch. 19, 3
^{qn} ch. 19, 3
^{qo} ch. 19, 3
^{qp} ch. 19, 3
^{qq} ch. 19, 3
^{qr} ch. 19, 3
^{qs} ch. 19, 3
^{qt} ch. 19, 3
^{qu} ch. 19, 3
^{qv} ch. 19, 3
^{qw} ch. 19, 3
^{qx} ch. 19, 3
^{qy} ch. 19, 3
^{qz} ch. 19, 3
^{ra} ch. 19, 3
^{rb} ch. 19, 3
^{rc} ch. 19, 3
rd ch. 19, 3
^{re} ch. 19, 3
^{rf} ch. 19, 3
^{rg} ch. 19, 3
^{rh} ch. 19, 3
^{ri} ch. 19, 3
^{rj} ch. 19, 3
^{rk} ch. 19, 3
^{rl} ch. 19, 3
^{rm} ch. 19, 3
^{rn} ch. 19, 3
^{ro} ch. 19, 3
^{rp} ch. 19, 3
^{rq} ch. 19, 3
^{rr} ch. 19, 3
^{rs} ch. 19, 3
^{rt} ch. 19, 3
^{ru} ch. 19, 3
^{rv} ch. 19, 3
^{rw} ch. 19, 3
^{rx} ch. 19, 3
^{ry} ch. 19, 3
^{rz} ch. 19, 3
^{sa} ch. 19, 3
^{sb} ch. 19, 3
^{sc} ch. 19, 3
^{sd} ch. 19, 3
^{se} ch. 19, 3
^{sf} ch. 19, 3
^{sg} ch. 19, 3
^{sh} ch. 19, 3
^{si} ch. 19, 3
^{sj} ch. 19, 3
^{sk} ch. 19, 3
^{sl} ch. 19, 3
sm ch. 19, 3
^{sn} ch. 19, 3
^{so} ch. 19, 3
^{sp} ch. 19, 3
^{sq} ch. 19, 3
^{sr} ch. 19, 3
^{ss} ch. 19, 3
st ch. 19, 3
^{su} ch. 19, 3
^{sv} ch. 19, 3
^{sw} ch. 19, 3
^{sx} ch. 19, 3
^{sy} ch. 19, 3
^{sz} ch. 19, 3
^{ta} ch. 19, 3
^{tb} ch. 19, 3
^{tc} ch. 19, 3
^{td} ch. 19, 3
^{te} ch. 19, 3
^{tf} ch. 19, 3
^{tg} ch. 19, 3
th ch. 19, 3
^{ti} ch. 19, 3
^{tj} ch. 19, 3
^{tk} ch. 19, 3
^{tl} ch. 19, 3
tm ch. 19, 3
^{tn} ch. 19, 3
^{to} ch. 19, 3
^{tp} ch. 19, 3
^{tq} ch. 19, 3
^{tr} ch. 19, 3
^{ts} ch. 19, 3
^{tt} ch. 19, 3
^{tu} ch. 19, 3
^{tv} ch. 19, 3
^{tw} ch. 19, 3
^{tx} ch. 19, 3
^{ty} ch. 19, 3
^{tz} ch. 19, 3
^{ua} ch. 19, 3
^{ub} ch. 19, 3
^{uc} ch. 19, 3
^{ud} ch. 19, 3
^{ue} ch. 19, 3
^{uf} ch. 19, 3
^{ug} ch. 19, 3
^{uh} ch. 19, 3
^{ui} ch. 19, 3
^{uj} ch. 19, 3
^{uk} ch. 19, 3
^{ul} ch. 19, 3
^{um} ch. 19, 3
^{un} ch. 19, 3
^{uo} ch. 19, 3
^{up} ch. 19, 3
^{uq} ch. 19, 3
^{ur} ch. 19, 3
^{us} ch. 19, 3
^{ut} ch. 19, 3
^{uu} ch. 19, 3
^{uv} ch. 19, 3
^{uw} ch. 19, 3
^{ux} ch. 19, 3
^{uy} ch. 19, 3
^{uz} ch. 19, 3
^{va} ch. 19, 3
^{vb} ch. 19, 3
^{vc} ch. 19, 3
^{vd} ch. 19, 3
^{ve} ch. 19, 3
^{vf} ch. 19, 3
^{vg} ch. 19, 3
^{vh} ch. 19, 3
^{vi} ch. 19, 3
^{vj} ch. 19, 3
^{vk} ch. 19, 3
^{vl} ch. 19, 3
^{vm} ch. 19, 3
^{vn} ch. 19, 3
^{vo} ch. 19, 3
^{vp} ch. 19, 3
^{vq} ch. 19, 3
^{vr} ch. 19, 3
^{vs} ch. 19, 3
^{vt} ch. 19, 3
^{vu} ch. 19, 3
^{vv} ch. 19, 3
^{vw} ch. 19, 3
^{vx} ch. 19, 3
^{vy} ch. 19, 3
^{vz} ch. 19, 3
^{wa} ch. 19, 3
^{wb} ch. 19, 3
^{wc} ch. 19, 3
^{wd} ch. 19, 3
^{we} ch. 19, 3
^{wf} ch. 19, 3
^{wg} ch. 19, 3
^{wh} ch. 19, 3
^{wi} ch. 19, 3
^{wj} ch. 19, 3
^{wk} ch. 19, 3
^{wl} ch. 19, 3
^{wm} ch. 19, 3
^{wn} ch. 19, 3
^{wo} ch. 19, 3
^{wp} ch. 19, 3
^{wq} ch. 19, 3
^{wr} ch. 19, 3
^{ws} ch. 19, 3
^{wt} ch. 19, 3
^{wu} ch. 19, 3
^{wv} ch. 19, 3
^{ww} ch. 19, 3
^{wx} ch. 19, 3
^{wy} ch. 19, 3
^{wz} ch. 19, 3
^{xa} ch. 19, 3
^{xb} ch. 19, 3
^{xc} ch. 19, 3
^{xd} ch. 19, 3
^{xe} ch. 19, 3
^{xf} ch. 19, 3
^{xg} ch. 19, 3
^{xh} ch. 19, 3
^{xi} ch. 19, 3
^{xj} ch. 19, 3
^{xk} ch. 19, 3
^{xl} ch. 19, 3
^{xm} ch. 19, 3
^{xn} ch. 19, 3
^{xo} ch. 19, 3
^{xp} ch. 19, 3
^{xq} ch. 19, 3
^{xr} ch. 19, 3
^{xs} ch. 19, 3
^{xt} ch. 19, 3
^{xu} ch. 19, 3
^{xv} ch. 19, 3
^{xw} ch. 19, 3
^{xy} ch. 19, 3
^{xz} ch. 19, 3
^{ya} ch. 19, 3
^{yb} ch. 19, 3
^{yc} ch. 19, 3
^{yd} ch. 19, 3
^{ye} ch. 19, 3
^{yf} ch. 19, 3
^{yg} ch. 19, 3
^{yh} ch. 19, 3
^{yi} ch. 19, 3
^{yj} ch. 19, 3
^{yk} ch. 19, 3
^{yl} ch. 19, 3
^{ym} ch. 19, 3
^{yn} ch. 19, 3
^{yo} ch. 19, 3
^{yp} ch. 19, 3
^{yq} ch. 19, 3
^{yr} ch. 19, 3
^{ys} ch. 19, 3
^{yt} ch. 19, 3
^{yu} ch. 19, 3
^{yv} ch. 19, 3
^{yw} ch. 19, 3
^{yx} ch. 19, 3
^{yy} ch. 19, 3
^{yz} ch. 19, 3
^{za} ch. 19, 3
^{zb} ch. 19, 3
^{zc} ch. 19, 3
^{zd} ch. 19, 3
^{ze} ch. 19, 3
^{zf} ch. 19, 3
^{zg} ch. 19, 3
^{zh} ch. 19, 3
^{zi} ch. 19, 3
^{zj} ch. 19, 3
^{zk} ch. 19, 3
^{zl} ch. 19, 3
^{zm} ch. 19, 3
^{zn} ch. 19, 3
^{zo} ch. 19, 3
^{zp} ch. 19, 3
^{zq} ch. 19, 3
^{zr} ch. 19, 3
^{zs} ch. 19, 3
^{zt} ch. 19, 3
^{zu} ch. 19, 3
^{zv} ch. 19, 3
^{zw} ch. 19, 3
^{zx} ch. 19, 3
^{zy} ch. 19, 3
^{zz} ch. 19, 3

11 For in six days the LORD made ^aheaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and ^arested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and ^ahallowed it.

12 ^aHonour thy father and thy mother: that ^athy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt ^anot kill.

14 Thou shalt ^anot commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt ^anot steal.

16 Thou shalt not ^abear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt ^anot covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet ^athy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his

EXODUS 21

it of ^ahewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by ^dsteps unto mine altar, that thy ^fnakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER 21

NOW these are the ^hjudgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 ⁱIf thou ^mbuy an ⁿHebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the ^pseventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto ³the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the ^adoor post; and his master shall ^rbore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ^qAnd if a man sell his ^sdaughter to be a maidservant, she shall ^tnot go out as the menservants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her ⁵food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ^qHe that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be ^asurely put to death.

13 ^vAnd if a man ^clie not in wait, but ^eGod deliver him into his hand; then I will ⁷appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

Divers laws and ordinances

14 But if a man come ^bpresumptuously upon his neighbour, to ^cslay him with guile; thou shalt ^etake him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ^qAnd he that ^asmiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ⁱAnd he that ^kstealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ^qAnd he that ^acurseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ^qAnd if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ^qAnd if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall ⁴not be punished: for he is his money.

22 ^qIf men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay ^uas the judges determine.

23 ^aAnd if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 ^vEye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, ^vwound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ^qAnd if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ^qIf an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then ^athe ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

13th c. B.C.

a 1 K. 5. 17

b Dt. 1. 43

c Dt. 27. 24

[Ju. 3. 20,

21]

d Cf. Ezek.

43. 17

e Cf. 1 K. 1.

50-53

f Cf. ch. 28.

42

g 1 Tim. 1. 9

h ch. 24. 3

i For ver. 16,

cf. Dt. 24. 7

k 1 Tim. 1. 10

l For ver. 2-

6, cf. Dt.

15. 12-18

m ch. 12. 44

lv. 22. 11

n ch. 2. 6, 11

Dt. 15. 12

o For ver. 17,

cf. Lv. 20. 9

p Dt. 27. 16

q Read

revelth

Lv. 20. 9

cf. Mt. 16.

r Mk. 7. 10

s Dt. 15. 12

t Cf. Lv. 25.

40, 41

u Or God

Cf. ch. 22.

8, 9

v ch. 12. 7

Dt. 6. 9

w Read not be

avenged

r Cf. Ps. 40.

6 (ms.)

x Neh. 5. 5

y Cf. Dt. 15.

17

z Gen. 4. 23

a ch. 18. 22

& 22. 9

x For ver. 23,

24, cf. Lv.

24. 20

Dt. 19. 21

y Cf. Mt. 5.

38

z Gen. 4. 23

a Gen. 9. 6

Lv. 24. 17

b For ver. 13-

14, cf. Nu.

35. 9-34

Dt. 19. 1-13

c Nu. 35. 22

d Gen. 9. 5

Lv. 24. 18

e Cf. 1 S. 24.

4, 10

f Nu. 35. 6.

11-15

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him ^{2a} a sum of money, then he shall give for the ³ ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master ^c thirty ^d shē⁴kēls of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a ^f pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER 22

IF a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he ⁱ shall restore five oxen for an ox, and ^k four sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found ^m breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no ⁴ blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be ^o sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or

13th c. B.C.

^a Read ransom ch. 30. 12 (Heb.)

^a Cf. Ju. 15.

^a Read redemption Nu. 3. 49

^b Lv. 6. 2

^c Cf. Gen. 37. 28

^d Gen. 23. 15

^e Jos. 7. 21

^f ch. 30. 13

^e Cf. ch. 21.

⁶

^f Gen. 37. 24

^g Lv. 11. 36

^g ch. 21. 22

^h & 24. 14

^h Heb. 6. 16

ⁱ Lv. 6. 4

^k 2 S. 12. 6

^l Gen. 31. 39

^m Jb. 24. 16

ⁿ Cf. Am. 3.

^a Read guiltiness Nu. 35. 27

^o Cf. Gen. 44. 9

² K. 4. 1-7

^a Read it is reckoned in its hire

^b For ver. 16. 17. cf. Dt. 22. 28, 29

vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that ^a kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man ^b shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the ^c judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges ^e shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 Then shall an ^h oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall ⁱ make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be ⁿ torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, ^o it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her,

he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the ^bdowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a ²witch ^fto live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth ^hwith a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor ^boppress him: for ye ^bwere strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any ^rwidow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, ^sI will surely hear their cry;

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and ^syour wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou ^alend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an ^ausurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to ^spledge, thou shalt ^hdeliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am ^mgracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not ⁿrevile ⁵the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to offer the ^efirst of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the ^afirstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: ^sseven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be ^uholy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is ^vtorn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the ^bdogs.

13th c. B.C.

u (Gen. 39, 14-18)

Lv. 19, 16

b Gen. 34, 12

1 S. 18, 25

c ch. 20, 16

Di. 5, 20

d For ver. 18,

cf. Lv. 20,

Di. 18, 9-14

2 Read

Jerome's

ch. 11

Heb. 10

e Dt. 13, 6-8

f Cf. 1 S. 28,

3, 9

g For ver. 19,

cf. Lv. 20,

15, 16

h Lv. 18, 23

i Dt. 16, 19

k Dt. 4, 3

l Lv. 19, 15

m Cf. Dt. 1,

17

n For ver. 4-

2, cf. Dt.

2, 1-4

o Lv. 6, 3

p Pr. 24, 17

q ch. 23, 9

r Cf. Dt. 22,

4

s Dt. 14, 29

t Dt. 10, 18

u Dt. 15, 7

v Lv. 19, 14

x Cf. Ps. 109,

9

y ch. 20, 7

z & 34, 7

|| ver. 21

z For ver.

25-27,

cf. Lv. 25,

35-37

Di. 15, 7-8

& 23, 19, 20

& 24, 10-13

a Lv. 25, 36

b For ver. 8,

cf. Dt. 16,

19

c Dt. 16, 19

d Dt. 10,

17

e Heb. open-

eyed

ch. 4, 11

d Cf. Neh. 5,

7, 10

e ch. 22, 21

f Lv. 19, 33

g Lv. 19,

10, 34

h ch. 22, 21

i Lv. 19, 34

j Dt. 24, 6,

&c.

k Dt. 24, 13

l For ver. 10,

cf. Lv.

25, 2-7

k Lv. 25, 4

l Heb.

release it

Cf. Dt. 15,

2, 9 (Heb.)

i (ver. 6)

Lv. 19, 10

m ch. 34, 6

n (Gen. 43,

29)

o Eccles. 10,

20

p Cf. 2 S. 16,

23, 5

q Read the

judges, or

God

Cf. ver. 8, 9

r Or olive

press

Gen. 8, 11

s Dt. 6, 11

t Heb. thou

shalt not

delay thy

fulness and

thy juice

o ch. 23, 16,

19

p ch. 20, 11

q 31, 17

r Lv. 12, 2

s ch. 20, 3

t Dt. 5, 7

u ch. 19, 6

v Lv. 11, 44, 45

w ch. 11, 7

x Ju. 7, 5

y || Dt. 23, 18

CHAPTER 23

THOU shalt not raise a ^afalse report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an ^cunrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not ^afollow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to ⁱwrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a ⁱpoor man in his cause.

4 ¶ ^mIf thou meet thine ^eenemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 ¶ If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy ⁱpoor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the ^uinnocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not ^vjustify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift: for the ^egift blindeth the ^swise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not ^eoppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye ^fwere strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

¶ But ^kthe seventh year thou shalt ^llet it rest and lie still; that the ⁱpoor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy ^ooliveyard.

12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the ^pseventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the ^rstranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and ⁱmake no mention of the name of other gods, ^sneither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ ^zThree times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

^a ch. 13, 2 & 34, 19, 20 ^b ch. 20, 10 ^c Lv. 16, 29 ^d (ch. 7, 25) ^e Lv. 22, 27 ^f Lv. 12, 2 ^g ch. 20, 3 ^h Dt. 5, 7 ⁱ ch. 19, 6 ^j Lv. 11, 44, 45 ^k Nu. 32, 38 ^l Lv. 7, 24 ^m For ver. 14-17, cf. ch. 34, 18, 22-24 ⁿ Dt. 16, 16, cf. Lv. 23 ^o a ver. 17 ^p ch. 11, 7 ^q Ju. 7, 5 ^r || Dt. 23, 18

15 Thou shalt keep the ^afeast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month ^cAbib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and ^anone shall appear before me empty.)

16 And the ^ffeast of harvest, the ^afirstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the ^ffeast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males ^ashall appear before the Lord God.

18 ^aThou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with ^oleavened bread; neither shall the ^afat of my sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 The first of the ^ffirstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. ^aThou shalt not see thee a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ^aBehold, I send an ^aAngel before thee, ^ato keep thee in the way, and to bring thee ^binto the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for ^ahe will not pardon your transgressions: for ^fmy name is in him.

22 But ^aif thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then ^kI will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the ^mAmorites, and the Hittites, and the Pē-riz-zites, and the Cā-nā-ān-ites, the Hivites, and the Jēb-ū-sites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt ^onot bow down to their gods, nor serve them, ^bnor do after their works: but ^rthou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their ^oimages.

25 And ye shall ^fserve the LORD your God, and ^ahe shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and ^aI will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ^aThere shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: ^athe number of thy days I will fulfil.

13th c. a.c.

a ch. 13, 6
& 34, 18
Read my terror, ch. 15, 16
ch. 14, 15
Dt. 2, 25
b 2 S. 22, 41
c ch. 13, 4
& 34, 18
d Dt. 7, 20
e ch. 34, 20
f ch. 34, 22
g ch. 22, 29
& 34, 22, 26
h For ver. 29, 30, 21. Dt. 10, 25
i Dt. 7, 22
k ver. 15
ch. 34, 23
l ch. 1, 7
& 32, 13
m For ver. 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26
n Gen. 15, 18
Nu. 13, 21
o ch. 13, 3, 7
& 34, 25
p ch. 15, 4
Nu. 14, 25
q ch. 29, 13
Gen. 4, 4
r ch. 12, 10
& 29, 34
s Gen. 31, 21
Job. 24, 2
t ver. 16
u Nu. 33, 52, 53
v ch. 34, 26
w ch. 34, 12, 15
z ch. 14, 19
& 32, 19
a Gen. 28, 15
Dt. 32, 10
b ch. 15, 17
Lv. 18, 3
c Dt. 20, 18
d ch. 34, 12
e (ver. 7)
f Dt. 29, 20
g Cf. Ju. 13, 17, 18
h ch. 19, 5
Dt. 7, 12
i ch. 6, 23
& 28, 1
j Nu. 11, 16
k Gen. 27, 29
Nu. 24, 9
l ver. 13, 15
m ch. 13, 5
& 33, 2
n ch. 21, 1
Dt. 4, 14
o ch. 20, 5
& 34, 14-16
p Lv. 18, 3
q ch. 19, 8
Dt. 5, 27
r ch. 34, 13
Gen. 35, 2
s Dt. 31, 9
t Read pillars Gen. 35, 14, 20
& 28, 13
(Heb.)
u Dt. 6, 13
Ch. Mt. 4, 10
v ch. 17, 15
Jos. 8, 30
w (ch. 20, 24)
Dt. 7, 13
x ch. 15, 27
& 28, 21
y Gen. 35, 14, 20
z (Heb.)
a ch. 15, 26
Dt. 7, 15
b Dt. 7, 14
c ch. 18, 12
& 40, 29
d (ch. 20, 24)
Lv. 9, 4
e Jo. 5, 26

27 I will send ^amy fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies ^bturn their backs unto thee.

28 And I will send ^ahornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Cā-nā-ān-ite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 ^aI will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 ^aBy little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be ^aincreased, and inherit the land.

31 And I will set ^athy bounds from the ^bRed sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the ^criver: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and ^athou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make ^ano covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land; ^alest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a ^asnare unto thee.

CHAPTER 24

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, ^bNadab, and A-bi-ū-hū, and ^cseventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

2 And ^aMoses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ^aAnd Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the ^ajudgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, ^aAll the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And ^aMoses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an ^aaltar under the hill, and ^btwelve ^cpillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered ^aburnt offerings, and sacrificed ^apeace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 25

6^a And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in ^bbasons; and half of the blood he ^csprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and ^dthey said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and A-bi'hū, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they ^esaw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a ^fsapphire stone, and as it were ^gthe body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the ^hnobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also ⁱthey saw God, and did ^jeat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee ^ka tables of stone, and a ^llaw, and ^mcommandments which I have written; that thou ⁿmayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minister ^oJoshua: and Moses ^pwent up into the ^qmount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and ^rHur are with you: ^sif any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the ^tglory of the LORD abode upon ^umount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses ^vout of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like ^wdevouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses ^xwent into the midst of the cloud, and ^ygave him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount ^zforty days and forty nights.

13th c. a.c.

a For ver. 6-8. cf. Heb. 9. 19, 20
b Cant. 7. 2 (Heb.)
c ch. 29. 16, 20

d Jos. 24. 24

e Read leave offering ch. 29. 27, 28

f ch. 35. 5, &c.
g ch. 35. 29
h ch. 35. 5

i ch. 26. 1, &c.
j ch. 26. 7
k ch. 26. 14

l Read seal, ch. 26. 14

m Read acacia, ver. 10, &c.

n ch. 33. 20
o Gen. 32. 30
p ch. 27. 20

q ch. 30. 23
r 1 K. 10. 2

s ch. 29. 7, 21

t ch. 30. 7, 34
u ch. 28. 18

v Read the very heaven Cf. Rev. 4. 6

w ch. 28. 9, 20
x Gen. 2. 12

y ch. 28. 4, &c.

z Ju. 8. 27

a ch. 28. 4

b Gen. 32. 30
c Dt. 4. 12
d ch. 33. 20

e Cf. ch. 18. 12

f ch. 29. 45, 46

g ver. 40

h ch. 31. 18
i Cf. Isa. 30. 16

j Hab. 2. 2

k For ver. 10-20, cf. ch. 37. 1-9

l ch. 26. 33
m Nu. 7. 89

n ch. 18. 16, 20
o Dt. 4. 1, &c.

p Lv. 10. 11

q ch. 17. 9 & 32. 17

r ch. 20. 21 & 32. 31

s ch. 18. 5
t Nu. 10. 33

u ch. 17. 10, 12

v ch. 22. 9
w Dt. 1. 16, 17

x Read moulding k ch. 37. 3

y ch. 16. 7 & 33. 18, 22

z ch. 19. 1 & 31. 18

a ch. 20. 21
b Dt. 4. 11
c Dt. 4. 24
d Nu. 4. 6

e Lk. 9. 34
f ch. 40. 20
g Cf. 2 K. 11. 12

h ch. 34. 28
i Gen. 50. 3
j ver. 21-22

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an ^aoffering: of every man that giveth it ^bwillingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; ^cgold, and silver, and brass,

4 And ^dblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and ^egoats' hair,

5 And ^frams' skins dyed red, and ^gbadgers' skins, and ^hshittim wood,

6 ⁱOil for the light, ^jspices for ^kanointing oil, and for ^lsweet incense,

7 ^mOnyx stones, and stones to be set in the ⁿē-phōd, and in the ^obreastplate.

8 And let them ^pmake me a sanctuary; that I may ^qdwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the ^rpattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ And they shall make an ^sark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^tcrown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four ^ucorners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The ^vstaves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put ^winto the ark the ^xtestimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a ^ymercy

seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two ^bchěr'-ū-bĩms of gold, of ²beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the chěr'-ū-bĩms on the two ends thereof.

20 And the chěr'-ū-bĩms shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the ⁱmercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will ^kmeet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from ⁱbetween the two chěr'-ū-bĩms which are upon ^mthe ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ ⁿThou shalt also make a ^otable of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a ^pcrown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a ^qborder of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for ^rplaces of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the ^ddishes thereof, and ^dspoons thereof, and

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 37. 16

b ch. 37. 7-9
Gen. 3. 24
ll ver. 22

c Lv. 24. 5, 6
2 Or turned
ch. 37. 7,
&c.

d ch. 35. 13
e For ver. 31-39,
37. 17-24

f ch. 26. 35
g ch. 37. 17
(Heb.)
Gen. 44. 2

h ch. 37. 17

i ver. 17
ch. 26. 34

k ch. 30. 6,
36
ll ch. 29. 42,
43

l (ver. 18)
Nu. 7. 89
ll ch. 26. 1,
31

m Cf.
Jos. 4. 16

n For ver. 23-29, cf. ch. 37. 10-16
o ch. 26. 35,
&c.

p ver. 11
ch. 30. 3, 4

q Read set up

q ch. 37. 12,
14

r ch. 37. 23
s (Heb.)
ch. 27. 3

t ch. 37. 24

u ver. 9
ch. 26. 30
Gk.
Heb. 8. 5

x ch. 26. 29
y For ver. 1-37, cf. ch. 36. 8-38

z ch. 25. 8
& 31. 7

a ch. 36. 8,
&c.

b ch. 25. 4
& 27. 16

c (ch. 25. 22)
ch. 36. 8,
35

d ch. 37. 16
e Read the work of the cunning workman ver. 31

^acovers thereof, and ^abowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt ^eset upon the table ^dshewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ ^eAnd thou shalt make a ^fcandlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his ^gbowls, his ^hknops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall ³light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the ^rtongs thereof, and the ^ssnuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a ⁱtalent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And ^ulook that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER 26

^yMOREOVER thou shalt make the ^ztabernacle with ten ^acurtains of fine twined ^blinen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with ^cchěr'-ū-bĩms of ^dcunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain ⁴from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the ⁶coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the ⁷coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty ⁸taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of ^cgoats' hair ⁹to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 ^d And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty ³taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And ⁴the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 25, 5 & 35, 7, 23

^a Read seal-skins ch. 25, 5 & 35, 7, 23

^b ch. 35, 11

^a Read acacia wood ch. 25, 10 & 27, 1, 6

⁴ Read that is outmost in the first set

⁶ Read joined one to another ch. 36, 22 (Heb.)

⁶ Read second set

⁷ Read set

⁸ Read clasps

^c ch. 25, 4 & 35, 6

⁹ Read for a tent ch. 35, 11

^a Read double

^d See ver. 4

^a Read clasps, ver. 6

⁴ Read the overhang-ins part

sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of ^arams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of ²badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make ^bboards for the tabernacle of ³shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, ⁵set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be ²coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst

of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for ^c places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^d according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a ^e vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of ^f cunning work: with chēr'ū-bîms shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the ^g ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between the holy place and the ^h most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the ⁱ mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And thou shalt set the ^j table without the vail, and the ^k candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make an ^l hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ^m wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAPTER 27

¶ AND thou shalt make an ⁿ altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the ^o horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of ^p the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his ^q shovels,

13th c. n.c.

a ch. 38. 3

b ch. 25. 38

& 37. 23

c ch. 25. 27

& 30. 4

d ch. 25. 40

& 27. 8

e Read ledge

ch. 38. 4

f ch. 27. 21

g ver. 1

ch. 28. 6, 15

h ch. 26. 30

& 39. 32

& c.

i For ver. 9-

19, cf. ch.

38. 9-20

j ch. 35. 17

k ch. 25. 10

& 30. 6, 26

l l v. 6. 30

11 v. 6. 5

m ch. 25. 21.

& 22

& 30. 6

n ch. 25. 23

& 30. 27

o ch. 25. 31

& 30. 27

& c.

p Read

screen

ch. 27. 16

q Read work

of the em-

broiderer

ch. 27. 16

r For ver. 1-

8, cf. ch. 38.

1-7

s ch. 30. 28

t ch. 29. 12

u Read

screen

ch. 26. 36

& 35. 12

& c.

v ch. 26. 1.

& c.

w ch. 28. 5.

& c.

x ch. 30. 2

y Read the

work of the em-

broiderer

ch. 26. 36

& 28. 39

u ch. 38. 3

and his ^a basons, and his ^a fleshhooks, and his ^b firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the ² compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: ^g as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And thou shalt make the ⁱ court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an ^h hanging of twenty cubits, of ^s blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ^h wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the

EXODUS 28

court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the ^c pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 ¶ ^d And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure ^f oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

21 In the ² tabernacle of the congregation without the ² vail, which is ^h before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall ^k order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be a ^m statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 28

AND take thou unto thee ⁿ Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, ^q Nadab and ^r Ā-bī'ḥū, ^r Ēl-ē-ā-zār and ^r Īth-ā-mār, Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make ^s holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for ^t beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are ^u wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a ^v breastplate, and an ^v ē-phōd, and a ^z robe, and a ^a brodered coat, a ³ mitre, and a ^a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and ^c blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ē-phōd

Aaron and his sons are set apart

of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with ^a cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the ^b curious girdle of the ē-phōd, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two ^e onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an ⁱ engraver in stone, like the engravings of a ⁱ signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ē-phōd for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall ^u bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a ^p memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ ^u And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ē-phōd thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a ⁴ sardius, a ^b topaz, and a ^b carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an ^d emerald, a ^a sapphire, and a ⁵ diamond.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 26, 31
& 35, 35

b ver. 27, 28

c ch. 35, 18

d For ver.
20-21, cf.
Lv. 24, 1-4
e ch. 25, 7
& 35, 9, 27
f ch. 25, 6
& 35, 8, 28

g Read tent
of meeting
Sec.
ch. 25, 22
h ch. 26, 31
& 30, 6
i ch. 35, 35
k ch. 30, 8
l ch. 35, 22
Gen. 41, 42
m ch. 12, 14-
17
& 28, 43

n Nu. 3, 10

o ver. 29, 30

p ch. 17, 14
& 30, 16

q ch. 24, 1, 9
Lv. 10, 1
r ch. 6, 23
Lv. 10, 6
s ch. 29, 5, 29

t Ct.
Isa. 52, 1
u For ver. 15-
28, cf. ch.
39, 8-21
x ch. 31, 3, 6

y ch. 25, 7
& 29, 5

z ver. 31, 34

a ver. 39, 40

3 ch. 29, 6

Read
turban
(and else-
where)

4 ch. 39, 10

Or ruby

b ch. 39, 10

c ch. 27, 16

& 35, 6

d ch. 39, 11

e ch. 24, 10

& 39, 11

f ch. 39, 11

Or

sardonyx

f For ver. 6-
12, cf. ch.
39, 2-7

19 And the third row a ²ligure, an ^aagate, and an ^aamethyst.

20 And the fourth row a ³beryl, and an ^aonyx, and a ^ajasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ^ēphōd before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ^ēphōd inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ^ēphōd underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the ^lcurious girdle of the ^ēphod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ^ēphōd with a ^mlace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aaron shall ^abear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the ^lUrim and the Thummim; and they shall be

13th c. n.c.

^a ch. 39, 12

Or *lacinth*

^a ch. 39, 12

^a ch. 39, 13

Or *chalcedony*

^b ver. 9

^c ch. 39, 13

^d For ver. 31-

37, cf. ch.

39, 22-31

^e ver. 4

ch. 29, 5

^f Nu. 15, 38

^g Ich. 24, 4

^h v. 24, 51

Ex.

^a Read *coat*

of mail

ch. 39, 23†

^h ch. 39, 24,

26

ch. 39, 24,

26

Ich. 29, 6

^a Read *holy*

to the

Lord

Zech. 14, 20

^k [Lv. 10,

17] Th.

^l ver. 8

ch. 29, 5

^m Gen. 38, 18

Nu. 15, 38

ⁿ [Lv. 1, 3,

R.V.] Th.

^o ver. 4

ch. 29, 5, 8

^p ch. 27, 16

& 35, 35

^q ver. 12

ch. 39, 7

^r ch. 39, 27-

29

cf. Ezek.

44, 17-18

^s ver. 4

ch. 29, 9

^t Read

headpieces,

ch. 29, 9

^u Lv. 8, 8

^v ch. 29, 7,

29

[Ju. 9, 8, 15

x ch. 29, 9,

&c.

^y ch. 19, 22

& 29, 21, 44

upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the ^arobe of the ^ēphōd all of ^fblue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an ^hhabergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make ^hpomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a ⁱplate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, ⁵HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may ^kbear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be ⁿaccepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the ^ocoat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of ^pneedlework.

40 ¶ And ^rfor Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them ^sgirdles, and ^bbonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt ^uanoint them, and ^xconsecrate them, and ^ysanctify them,

EXODUS 29

that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die: it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAPTER 29

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^kTake one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And ⁿunleavened bread, and ^ocakes unleavened tempered with oil, and ^pwafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one ^rbasket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt ^swash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the ^ugarments, and put upon Aaron the ^vcoat, and the ^zrobe of the ^aē²phōd, and the ephod, and the ^abreastplate, and gird him with the ^bcurious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the ^cmitre upon his head, and put the holy ^dcrown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the ^eanointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and ^ganoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with ^hgirdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the ²bonnets on them: and ⁱthe priest's office shall be their's for a ⁱperpetual statute: and thou shalt ^mconsecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle

The consecration of the priests

of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall ^aput their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the ^dhorns of the altar with thy finger, and ^epour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the ^ffat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his ^hskin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire ⁱwithout the camp: it is a ⁱsin offering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ^mram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and ^qsprinkle it round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a ^tburnt offering unto the LORD: it is a ^xsweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the ^ftip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and ^ksprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be ⁿhallowed, and his garments, and his

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 1. 4, &c.

b ch. 29. 28

c Cf. ch. 20. 26

d ch. 27. 2 & 38. 2

e Lv. 4. 7, &c.

f ch. 23. 18 Lv. 3. 3, &c.

g ch. 27. 21 & 29. 9, 28

h Lv. 4. 11

i Lv. 4. 12-21 II ch. 33. 7

k Lv. 8. 2

l ch. 30. 10

m Gen. 22. 13

n ch. 12. 8

o Lv. 2. 4, 5

p ch. 12. 39

q Lv. 1. 4 (Heb.)

r ch. 24. 6

s Lv. 1. 5, 11

t ch. 40. 12

u ch. 20. 24

v ch. 28. 2 & 31. 10

x Gen. 8. 21

y ch. 28. 39, 40

z ch. 28. 31

a ch. 28. 34

b ch. 28. 27, 28

c ch. 28. 5

d ch. 28. 4

e ch. 28. 36

f Lv. 8. 23, 24

g ch. 28. 41

h ch. 28. 39, 40

i Nu. 3. 10

j Lv. 4. 6, 17

k ch. 28. 43

l ch. 28. 41

m ch. 28. 41

n ch. 28. 41

o ch. 28. 41

p ch. 28. 41

q ch. 28. 41

sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the ²rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ^cram of consecration:

23 And ^cone loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a ^fwave offering before the LORD.

25 And thou ^gshalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be ⁱthy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the ⁿheave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:

28 ^bAnd it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a ^qstatute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering: and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their ^speace offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, ^rto be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ^vseven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ^aseethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread

13th c. B.C.

^a Read fat
Lv. 3. 9
^c ch. 30. 10.
15
^b ch. 12. 43
Lv. 22. 10.
&c.
^c Lv. 7. 37
|| Lv. 3. 15
^d ch. 23. 18
& 34. 25
^e Lv. 8. 26

^f ch. 35. 22
(Heb.)
^g ch. 6. 22
& Lv. 8. 28

^h Lv. 16. 18.
33

ⁱ ch. 30. 26.
9
Gen. 31. 13
^k ch. 19. 23
& 40. 10, 11

^l Lv. 8. 29
|| ver. 28
^m ch. 30. 10.
&c.

ⁿ Or whoso-
ever
ch. 30. 29
^o ch. 25. 2
& 30. 13.
&c.
^p Nu. 28. 3.
&c.

^q (ver. 26)
Lv. 2. 3
^r See ver. 9
^s ch. 16. 12
& 30. 8

^t ch. 20. 24
Lv. 3. 1.
&c.
^u Gen. 35. 14
Lv. 23. 13

^v Nu. 20. 28
^w ch. 28. 41
& 30. 30

^x Read meat-
offering
(and also
where)
ch. 30. 9

^y ch. 22. 30
Lv. 8. 33

^z ch. 25. 22
& 33. 7, 9
^a Lv. 8. 31

^b See
ch. 40. 34

that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the ^aatonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but a ^bstranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, ^dremain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt ^hcleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt ⁱanoint it, to ^ksanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar ^mmost holy: ⁿwhatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year ^oday by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer ^rat even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a ^tdrink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the ^umeat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: where I will ^zmeet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by ^bmy glory.

EXODUS 30

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I ^dwill dwell among the children of Israel, and will ^ebe their God.

46 And they ^gshall know that I am the LORD their God, ^hthat brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 30

^mAND thou shalt make ⁿan altar to burn incense upon: of ^oshittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the ^rhorns thereof shall be ^sof the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a ^ucrown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for ^vplaces for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the ^bvail that is by the ^cark of the testimony, before the ^dmercy seat that is ^eover the testimony, ^fwhere I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon ⁱsweet incense every morning: when he ^kdresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps ^mat even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor ⁿmeat offering; neither shall ye pour ^odrink offering thereon.

The altar of incense. The ransom of souls

10 And Aaron shall make an ^aatonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the ^bsin offering of atonements: ^conce in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is ^fmost holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 When thou ⁱtakest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a ^kransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no ^lplague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, ^phalf a shē'kēl after the ^qshekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gē'rāhs:) an half shekel shall be the ^roffering of the LORD.

14 Every one that ^spasseth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 ^tThe rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than ^xhalf a shē'kēl, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt ^zappoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a ^amemorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 ^gThou shalt also make a ^hlaver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons ⁱshall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 29, 33 & 32, 30

b ch. 29, 14 Lv. 4, 3

c Lv. 16, 34

d ch. 25, 8 Lv. 26, 11

e Gen. 17, 8 Lv. 11, 45

f ch. 29, 37 & 40, 10

g ch. 16, 12 Dt. 4, 35

h ch. 20, 2 Lv. 11, 45

i ch. 38, 25, 26

k ch. 21, 30 Nu. 35, 31, 32 (Heb.)

l 2 S. 24, 15

m For ver. 1-5, cf. ch. 37, 25-28

n ch. 31, 8

o ch. 27, 1, 6 & 35, 7, 24

p ver. 15

q ch. 21, 32 & 38, 24

r ch. 29, 12 & 37, 25, 26

s Lit. *heave offering* ch. 29, 27, 28 & 35, 5

t ch. 27, 2

u Read *passeth over* unto ch. 38, 26

v Cf. Jb. 34, 19

w ch. 25, 24 & 37, 2

x ver. 13 ch. 38, 26

y ch. 26, 29 & 36, 34

z ch. 38, 25-31

a ch. 28, 12, 29 & 39, 7

b ch. 27, 21 & 35, 12

c ch. 26, 33 & 31, 6

d ch. 26, 34 & 31, 7

e ch. 27, 21 Lv. 16, 13

f ch. 25, 22 & 34, 34

g ch. 38, 8

h Cf. I K. 7, 23

i ch. 25, 6 & 31, 11

k ch. 27, 21 & 40, 25

l ch. 40, 31, 32

m Jno. 13, 10

n ch. 29, 39, 41

o ch. 29, 40, 41

p Lv. 23, 13, &c.

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a ^bstatute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principal ^dspices, of pure ^emyrrh five hundred shē'kēls, and of sweet ^fcinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet ^gcalamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of ^hcassia five hundred shē'kēls, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an holy ⁱanointing oil.

26 And thou shalt ^kanoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the ^mtable and all his vessels, and the ⁿcandlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the ^oaltar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt ^rsanctify them, that they may be ^smost holy: ^twhatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt ^uanoint Aaron and his sons, and ^vconsecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the ^ccomposition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall even be ^hcut off ⁱfrom his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee ^ksweet spices, ^lsacste, and ōn-ŷ-^mchā, and gāl-ⁿbā-mim; these sweet spices with pure

13th c. B.C.

^a Lv. 2, 1, &c.

^b ch. 29, 9, 28
Lv. 3, 17

² Read seasoned with salt
Lv. 2, 13

^c Cf. ch. 16, 14
ch. 32, 20
(Heb.)

^d ch. 25, 6
& 35, 8

^e Est. 2, 12
^f Pr. 7, 17

^g Cant. 4, 14

^h Ps. 45, 8

ⁱ ch. 29, 7, 21
& 31, 11

^k ch. 29, 36
& 40, 10

^l ch. 35, 30

^m ch. 26, 35
& 31, 8

ⁿ ch. 26, 35
& 31, 8

^o ch. 35, 31
Gen. 41, 38

^p ch. 28, 3
& 35, 10, 31

^q ch. 27, 1
& 31, 9

^r ch. 29, 36,
41
& 40, 13

^s See ver. 10

^t ch. 29, 37
Lv. 6, 18,
27

^u ch. 29, 29
& 40, 15

^v ch. 29, 21,
41
& 40, 13

^{Read sanctify}

^x ch. 35, 34

^y See ver. 3

^z ch. 26, 1
& 35, 11

^a ch. 30, 6,
26
& 35, 12

^b ch. 30, 6
& 35, 12

^c ch. 5, 8
2 Chr. 24,
13 (Heb.)

^d ch. 30, 27
& 35, 13

^e ch. 30, 27
& 35, 14

^f ch. 30, 1
& 35, 15

^g ch. 30, 28
& 35, 16

^h ch. 12, 15
ch. 31, 14
(Heb.)

ⁱ ch. 30, 18
& 35, 16

^{Read from his father's kin}

^l i.e. garments of serving

ch. 35, 19

^k See ver. 7

ⁱ ch. 29, 5, 29
& 35, 19, 21

^a frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, ²tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very ^csmall, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, I have called by name ¹Bēz'ā-lēl the son of Ū'ri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

3 And I have filled him with the ^ospirit of God, in ^pwisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him ²Ā-hō'li-āb, the son of Ā-his'ā-māch, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are ³wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 ²The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ^aark of the testimony, and the ^bmercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the ^dtable and his furniture, and the pure ^ecandlestick with all his furniture, and the ^faltar of incense,

9 And the ^galtar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the ⁱlaver and his foot,

10 And the ⁵cloths of service, and the ¹holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

EXODUS 32

11 And the ^aanointing oil, and ^bsweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye ^cshall keep: for it is a ^dsign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that ^eI am the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be ^fcut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the ^gsabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever ^hdoeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a ⁱperpetual covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the ^jseventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount ^kSinai, two ^ltables of testimony, tables of stone, ^mwritten with the ⁿc finger of God.

CHAPTER 32

AND when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people ^ogathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, ^pUp, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that ^qbrought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden ^rearrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the

The people cause Aaron to make a calf

golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a ^sgraving tool, after he had ^tmade it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made ^uproclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and ^vthe people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to ^wplay.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which ^xthou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have ^ycorrupted themselves:

8 They have ^zturned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a ^{aa}stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore ^{ab}let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may ^{ac}consume them: and I will ^{ad}make of thee a great nation.

11 ^{ae}And Moses ^{af}besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast ^{ag}brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a ^{ah}mighty hand?

12 ^{ai}Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest ^{aj}by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will ^{ak}multiply your seed as the ^{al}stars of heaven, and all this

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 30, 25,
31
& 35, 8
b ch. 30, 7
& 35, 8
& c.
c Isa. 8, 17
d (ch. 20, 23)
Dt. 9, 12, 16
|| 1 K. 12,
28

e ch. 20, 8
Lv. 19, 3
f ch. 13, 9
Ezek. 20,
12, 20
g Lv. 20, 8
h Cl.
2 K. 10, 20

i Gal. 1 Cor.
10, 7

k ch. 30, 33,
38
Lv. 7, 20
(Heb.)
l Gen. 39, 14,
17
Ju. 16, 25
(Heb.)
m Cl. 21,
19-21

n For ver.
7-10, cf.
Dt. 9, 12-
14

o ch. 16, 23
& 35, 2
p ch. 20, 10
& 35, 2

q Gen. 6, 11,
17
Dt. 4, 16,
25

r Dt. 9, 12, 16
s (Gen. 17, 13
Lv. 24, 8)

t ch. 20, 11

u ch. 33, 3, 5

x Dt. 9, 14
y ch. 24, 16
Lv. 7, 38

z ch. 24, 12
& 32, 15, 16

a ch. 33, 3, 5
b ch. 32, 16
c ch. 8, 19
Ps. 8, 3

d Nu. 14, 12
e For ver. 11-
13, cf. Dt.
9, 27-29

f See ver. 32
g ch. 18, 8-
10
Nu. 14, 13,
& c.

h ch. 17, 3
Nu. 11, 5,
20

i ch. 13, 3
Dt. 3, 24

k Gal.
a Acts 7, 40
l Nu. 14, 13-
16

m ver. 8

n ch. 35, 22
Gen. 35, 4

o Gen. 22, 16
Isa. 45, 23

p ch. 23, 30
Lv. 26, 9
q Gen. 26, 4
1 Chr. 27,
23

r Dt. 1, 10

land that I have spoken of will I ^agive unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the LORD ^brepented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And ^aMoses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written ^fon both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the ^ewriting of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when ^hJoshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that ^kshout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being ^movercome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ ⁿAnd it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to ^spowder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel ^udrink of it.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast ^zbrought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people were ³naked; (for Aaron had

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 6, 8 & 35, 1

^b Read derivation, Heb. *whispering*

^c Gen. 6, 6, 7 Dt. 32, 36 || Nu. 23, 19

^d Gen. 49, 5 Dt. 10, 8

^e Dt. 9, 15

^f ch. 31, 18 & 34, 1

^g Cf. Rev. 5, 1

^h Cf. Nu. 25, 5 Dt. 33, 9

ⁱ ch. 24, 13 & 33, 11

^j ch. 29, 9 Lv. 8, 33

^k Cf. Jer. 51, 14 (Heb.)

^l Cf. Nu. 25, 11-13

^m ch. 17, 13 Jb. 14, 10 (Heb.)

ⁿ For ver. 19-20, cf. Dt. 9, 16, 17, 21

^o Cf. 1 S. 12, 20

^p ch. 30, 10, 15 Lv. 1, 4

^q ch. 24, 13, 15, 18 & 34, 4

^r Cf. 2 K. 23, 6

^s ch. 30, 36 Isa. 40, 15 (Heb.)

^t Gen. 20, 7 Nu. 11, 2 || ch. 34, 9

^u See Ps. 106, 23

^v Cf. Nu. 5, 17, 24

^x ch. 17, 14 Dt. 9, 14 Cf. Ro. 9, 3

^y Ps. 56, 8

^z Gen. 26, 10 Jos. 7, 25

^{aa} Ezek. 18, 4, 20

^{bb} ch. 23, 20 & 33, 2

^{cc} Lv. 18, 25 || Nu. 16, 29

^{dd} Cf. Dt. 10, 11

^{ee} ch. 32, 7

^{ff} Read broken loose Cf. ch. 5, 4 2 Chr. 28, 19 (Heb.)

made them naked unto their ²shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of ^cLevi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^gslay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, ⁱConsecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even ⁱevery man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, ^uYe have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall ^bmake an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses ^areturned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, ⁱif thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, ^{*}blot me, I pray thee, out of thy ^ybook which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^aWhosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine ^bAngel shall go before thee: nevertheless in the day when I visit I will ^cvisit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

CHAPTER 33

^aAND the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, ^ethou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt,

EXODUS 33

unto the land ^awhich I swear ^bunto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an ^cangel before thee; and I will ^ddrive out the ^eCā-nā-ān-ite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Pē-riz-zite, the Hivite, and the Jēb'ū-site:

3 Unto a ^hland flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up ⁱin the midst of thee; for thou art a ^kstiff-necked people: lest I ^mconsume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they ^omourned: and no man did put on him his ^pornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ⁱornaments by the mount ^{*}Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it ^ywithout the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the ²Tabernacle of the congregation.

^zAnd it came to pass, that every one which ^asought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood ^eevery man at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the ^hcloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and ⁱworshipped, every man in his tent door.

11 And the LORD ^mspake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant ^oJoshua, io8

The people murmur. God talketh with Moses

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13, 5, 11

Nu. 11, 12

b ch. 32, 13

Lv. 20, 24

c ch. 32, 34

Nu. 20, 16

d ch. 23, 27

30

& 34, 11, 24

e ch. 23, 23

& 34, 11

f Gen. 18, 19

Dt. 34, 10

g Gen. 19, 19

Ju. 6, 17

h ch. 13, 5

Lv. 20, 24

i ch. 17, 7

& 34, 9

k ch. 32, 9

& 34, 9

l Ps. 25, 4, 9

|| Dt. 32, 4

m ch. 32, 10

Nu. 16, 21, 45

n See

ch. 19, 5

o Nu. 14, 39

p 2 S. 1, 24

(Heb.)

q ch. 3, 12

Dt. 31, 23

r Nu. 10, 33

Cl.

Ps. 95, 11

s Gen. 48, 21

Nu. 14, 9, 14

t See ch. 3, 22

u Cl. ch. 8, 23

Lv. 20, 24

x ch. 17, 6

Dt. 1, 2, &c.

y (ch. 29, 14)

Lv. 10, 4, 5

z Read Tent of Meeting

(and elsewhere)

1 ch. 29, 42, 43

Lv. 16, 2

a 2 S. 21, 1

See

ch. 18, 15

b ch. 24, 16, 17

& 40, 34, 35

c (ch. 18, 9)

2 Chr. 6, 41

d ch. 15, 3

& 34, 5

e Cf.

Nu. 16, 27

f Cl.

Ro. 9, 18

g (Gen. 43, 29)

Nu. 6, 25

h ch. 16, 10

& 40, 34, 38

i ch. 24, 11

Jno. 1, 18

k ch. 34, 6

l Gen. 22, 15

Ju. 7, 15

m Nu. 12, 8

n ch. 24, 10

Nu. 12, 8

o ch. 32, 17

Nu. 11, 28

the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I ^jknow thee by name, and thou hast also ^gfound grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, ⁱshew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and ⁿconsider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, ^qMy presence shall go with thee, and I will ^rgive thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ^sis it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be ^useparated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy ^bglory.

19 And he said, I will make all ^cmy goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim ^dthe name of the LORD before thee; and ^fwill be gracious to whom I will be ^ggracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: ⁱfor there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory ^kpasseth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, ⁿand thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

13th c. B.C.

a (ch. 15, 11)
Dt. 10, 21
b For ver. 1
cf. Dt. 10

1. 2
c ch. 32. 15
16
Dt. 4. 13
d ch. 33. 2
Lv. 18. 24
e ch. 32. 16
Dt. 4. 13
Cf.
ver. 27. 28

f ch. 33. 2
Nu. 13. 29
g ch. 24. 12
Cf.
1 K. 19. 11
h ch. 31. 18
Lv. 7. 38

i ch. 23. 32
Dt. 7. 2
k Cf.
ch. 19. 12
Lv. 16. 17
l ch. 23. 33
Dt. 7. 16

m ch. 23. 24
Nu. 33. 52
² ch. 23. 24
Lv. 26. 1
(*Heb.*)
Read
pillars
² Dt. 7. 5

Read
Asherim
n ch. 23. 24
Dt. 5. 9
o ch. 19. 16-
25
Dt. 4. 10-
12

p ch. 20, 5
Dt. 4, 24
q ch. 32, 31
Dt. 9, 9, 18
**4 Read and
he stood
with Him**

there and
called upon
See
Gen. 4. 6
f Gen. 28. 1
Dt. 7. 3
s ch. 33. 19
Dt. 28. 58

i ch. 33, 22
 u ch. 22, 27
 Nu. 14, 11
 x ch. 20, 23
 Lv. 19, 4
 y For ver., 11
 and 22-24

see ch. 23.
14-17
Dt. 16, 16
z ch. 23, 15
Lv. 23, 6
a ch. 20, 6
Dt. 5, 10

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I ^d drive out before thee the ^f Amorite, and the Cā-nā-ān-ite, and the Hittite, and the Pē-riz-zite, and the Hivite, and the Jēb'ū-site.

13 But ye shall ^mdestroy their altars, break their ²images, and cut down their ³groves:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

17 Thou shalt make thee * no molten gods.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every ^sfirstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

21 ¶ Six days thou shalt work, but on the ^aseventh day thou shalt rest: in ^bearing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

¹ ch. 23, 16 Lv. 23, 16 ² ch. 23, 16, 19 Lv. 2, 12, 14
* Heb. *revolution*, 18, 1, 20 (Heb.)†

23 ¶ ^aThrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel.

24 For I will ^bcast out the nations before thee, and ^cenlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with ^eleaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be ^fleft unto the morning.

26 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not ^kseethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^lWrite thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have ^mmade a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 And he was there with the LORD ⁿforty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, ^pthe ten commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the ^qskin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he ^rgave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with them, he ^sput a vail on his face.

34 But when Moses ^twent in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw

the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

CHAPTER 35

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, ^dThese are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an ^eholy day, a ^fsabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever ^gdoeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an ^hoffering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a ⁱwilling heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; ^jgold, and silver, and brass,

6 And ^kblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and ^lgoats' hair,

7 And ^mrams' skins dyed red, and ⁿbadgers' skins, and ^oshittim wood,

8 And ^poil for the light, and ^qspices for ^ranointing oil, and for the ^ssweet incense,

9 And ^tonyx stones, and stones to be set for the ^uēz-phōd, and for the ^vbreastplate.

10 And every ^wwise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The ^xtabernacle, his ^ytent, and his covering, his taches, and his ^zboards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ^aark, and the staves thereof, with the ^bmercy seat, and the ^cvail of the ^dcovering,

13 The ^etable, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the ^fshewbread,

14 The ^gcandlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And the ^hincense altar, and his

13th c. B.C.
n ch. 23, 14-17
Dt. 16, 16

b See ver. 11
c Dt. 12, 20

d ch. 34, 32
e ch. 23, 18
Lv. 2, 11
f ch. 29, 34
Lv. 7, 15-17
g ch. 20, 8, 11
Dt. 3, 12
h ch. 31, 15
Lv. 16, 31
i ch. 31, 15
Lv. 23, 3, &c.

k ch. 23, 19
Dt. 14, 21
l Cf. ver. 1
m [ch. 24, 8
Nu. 18, 19]
n ch. 24, 18
Nu. 13, 25
o ch. 30, 13, &c.
& 36, 3, 6
p Dt. 4, 13
q ch. 25, 2
l Chr. 28, 21

r ch. 25, 3
& 38, 24
s ch. 28, 5, &c.
& 36, 8, &c.
t ch. 26, 7
& 36, 14
u ch. 26, 14
& 36, 19
x 2 Cor. 3, 7
Cf. Mt. 17, 2
Acts 6, 15

y Read sealskins
ch. 26, 14
& 36, 19
z ch. 27, 20
& 39, 37
a ch. 30, 23
l Chr. 9, 29, 30
b ch. 31, 11
& 37, 29

c ch. 28, 9, 20
& 39, 6, 13
d ch. 29, 5
& 39, 2, &c.

e ch. 29, 5
& 39, 8
f ch. 31, 3, 6
& 36, 1

g ch. 31, 7
& 36, 13
h ch. 26, 7
& 36, 14
i ch. 24, 1
& 37, 1

k ch. 26, 15
& 36, 20, &c.
l ch. 31, 7
m 37, 1-3
n 13 Cor. 3, 13
o ch. 31, 7
& 37, 6, 9

p ch. 30, 6, 36
Nu. 7, 89
q ch. 27, 16
& 36, 37
Read screen

r ch. 31, 8
& 37, 10, &c.
s ch. 25, 30
& 39, 36
t ch. 31, 8
& 37, 17-20
u ch. 31, 8
& 37, 25-28

staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle.

16 The ^aaltar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the ^claver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the ^dcourt, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The ^epins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their ^fcords,

19 The ^gcloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the ^hholy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they ^kbrought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and ^mearrings, and ⁿrings, and ^otablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an ^qoffering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ^rephod, and for the breastplate;

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 31. 9
& 38. 1.
& c.
b ch. 25. 2
& 36. 3
|| Ju. 5. 2, 9
c ch. 31. 9
& 38. 8
d ch. 27. 9
& 38. 9

e ch. 27. 19
& 38. 20
f ch. 39. 40
g ch. 31. 10
& 39. 1, 41
h ch. 31. 2
& 36. 1

i ch. 31. 9
Nu. 27. 18
|| Nu. 11. 25.
26

k ch. 36. 3

l ch. 31. 6
& 36. 1

m ch. 32. 2, 3
Ju. 8. 24, 26
|| Nu. 31. 50

n ch. 28. 11,
12
& 39. 6
& c.

o ch. 28. 11
& 38. 23

p ch. 28. 6,
15
& 36. 8, 35

q ch. 29. 24
& 38. 24, 29
(Héb.)

r ch. 28. 39
& 36. 37

s ch. 35. 30
& 37. 1

t ch. 35. 34
& 38. 23
|| ch. 35. 10
|| K. 7. 14

x ch. 35. 5
Lv. 7. 14

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a ^bwilling offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name ^bBěz-ä-lêel the son of U^ri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

31 And he hath filled him with the ⁱspirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and ⁱÄ-hö-li-äb, the son of Ä-his-ä-mäch, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the ^vengraver, and of the ^bcunning workman, and of the ^rembroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAPTER 36

THEN wrought ^bBěz-ä-lêel and ⁱÄ-hö-li-äb, and every ^wwise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Běz-ä-lêel and Ä-hö-li-äb, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Moses all the ^xoffering, which the children of Israel

EXODUS 36

had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him ^afree offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much ^bmore than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten ^ccurtains of ^dfine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with ^echêrûbîms of ^fcunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it ^gbecame one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of ^hgoats' hair for the ⁱtent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

The liberality of the people is restrained

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of ^jrams' skins dyed red, and a covering of ^kbadgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And he made ^lboards for the tabernacle of ^mshittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, ⁿequally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 35, 29
Lv. 7, 16

b Cf. 2 Chr.
31, 10
3 Cor. 8, 2

c ch. 35, 7, 23
& 39, 34
d Read
sealskins
ch. 35, 7, 23
& 39, 34

e ch. 35, 11
& 39, 33
f ch. 35, 7, 24
& 37, 1

g For ver. 8-
28, cf. ch.
26, 1-37

h ch. 26, 1
Nu. 4, 25
i ch. 35, 6
& 38, 18, 23

j ch. 26, 17
1 K. 7, 28
(Heb.)

k ch. 26, 1
31
1 K. 6, 29-
35

l ch. 35, 35
& 38, 23

m ch. 35, 11
& 38, 21

n ch. 35, 6
Nu. 31, 20

o ch. 35, 11
& 40, 19

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be ^aplaces for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a ^cvail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with chër'û-bims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an ²hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of ²needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAPTER 37

ⁱAND ^kBëz'-ä-lêel made the ^lark of ^mshittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a ^ocrown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the ^lmercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two ^uchër'û-bims of

13th c. e. c.
^a ch. 25, 18
Nu. 8, 4

^b ch. 30, 4
& 37, 14, 27

^c ch. 35, 12
& 38, 27
^d For ver. 10-16, cf. ch. 25, 23-29
^e ch. 35, 13
& 39, 36

^f ch. 25, 25
1 K. 7, 28
^g ch. 35, 12
& 38, 18
Read
screen

^h ch. 35, 35
& 38, 18, 23

ⁱ ch. 36, 34
& 38, 5

^j For ver. 1-9, cf. ch. 25, 10-20

^k ch. 36, 1
& 38, 22

^l ch. 35, 12
& 39, 35

^m ch. 36, 20
& 38, 1, 6

ⁿ ch. 25, 29
Nu. 4, 7

^o ch. 30, 3, 4

^p For ver. 17-24, cf. ch. 25, 31-39

^q ch. 35, 14
& 39, 37

^r ch. 25, 31
& 39, 37

^s ch. 25, 31
1 K. 6, 18

^t ch. 31, 7
& 39, 35

^u ch. 25, 18
1 K. 6, 23,

gold, ^abeaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the chër'û-bims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the chër'û-bims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ ^dAnd he made the ^etable of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a ^fborder of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the ^hplaces for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his ⁿdishes, and his ⁿspoons, and his ⁿbowls, and his ⁿcovers to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ ^bAnd he made the ^qcandlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his ^rbowls, his ^sknops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout

EXODUS 38

the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his ^asnuffers, and his ^ssnuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a ^ttalent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the ⁿincense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the ^ahorns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the holy ^ranointing oil, and the ^rpure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAPTER 38

AND he made the ^taltar of burnt offering of ⁿshittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the ^shorns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the ^vshovels, and

The altar of burnt offering. The brasen laver

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 27, 3
Nu. 4, 14
b ch. 37, 23
Lv. 10, 1
(Heb.)

c ch. 27, 5

d ch. 37, 14,
27

e ch. 25, 38
Nu. 7, 9
f ch. 27, 3
& 38, 3
(Heb.)

g ch. 30, 18
h ch. 35, 16
& 39, 39

i ch. 25, 39
k Isa. 3, 23
l 1 S. 2, 22

Cl.
Nu. 4, 23
& 8, 24

m For ver.
25-28, cf.
ch. 30, 1-5

n ch. 35, 15
& 39, 38

o For ver. 9-
20, cf. ch.
27, 9-19

p ch. 35, 17
& 39, 40

q ch. 30, 2
& 38, 2

r ch. 35, 8
& 39, 38

s For ver. 1-
7, cf. ch. 27,
1-8

t ch. 35, 16
& 39, 39

u ch. 37, 1
Dt. 10, 3

x ch. 37, 25,
26
Lv. 4, 7

y ch. 27, 3
Nu. 4, 14

the ^abasons, and the ^afleshhooks, and the ^bfirepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the ^ccompass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be ^dplaces for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he ^emade the ^hlaver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the ^klookingglasses of the ^lwomen assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the ^bcourt: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapters of silver;

and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the ²hanging for the gate of the court was ^bneedlework, of ^cblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the ^dpins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the ^etabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the ^fservice of the Levites, by the hand of ^gIth-ā-mār, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And ^kBēz-ā-lēel the son of Ū-rī, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him was ^mĀ-hō-lī-āb, son of Ā-his-ā-māch, of the tribe of Dan, an ^bengraver, and a ^qcunning workman, and an ^rembroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the ^sgold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the ^uoffering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shē-kēls, after the ^tshekel of the sanctuary.

25 ^zAnd the silver of them that ^wwere numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shē-kēls, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A bē-kāh for ^cevery man, that is, ^vhalf a shē-kēl, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that ^fwent to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for ^hsix hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the

^avail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shē-kēls he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shē-kēls.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER 39

AND of the ^hblue, and purple, and scarlet, they made ⁱcloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the ^jholy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

2 ⁿAnd he made the ^oē-phōd of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with ^qcunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the ^ycurious girdle of his ē-phōd, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 ¶ And they wrought ^bonyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as ^esignets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

7 And he ^gput them on the shoulders of the ē-phōd, that they should be stones ⁱfor a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 ¶ And he made the ^kbreastplate of cunning work, like the work of the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 36, 35 & 39, 34

2 ch. 36, 37 & 39, 34

c. Read screen

b ch. 36, 37 & 39, 29

d ch. 36, 18 & 39, 40

e ch. 36, 13 & 39, 32, 33

f Nu. 1, 30, 33

g ch. 28, 1 & 39, 10, 6

h ch. 38, 18, 23

i Nu. 4, 6

j ch. 35, 19

k ch. 37, 1 & 39, 2

l ch. 35, 19

m ch. 36, 1

n For ver. 2-12, cf. ch. 28, 6-12

o ch. 35, 9

p ch. 35, 9

q ch. 36, 8, 35 & 39, 3, 8

r ver. 18

s ch. 35, 5

t Nu. 7, 14, & c.

u ch. 38, 23

v ch. 35, 22

w ch. 30, 13

x ch. 30, 13

y ch. 29, 5

z ch. 30, 16

a ch. 30, 12

b ch. 35, 9, 27

c ch. 16, 16

d ch. 30, 15

e ch. 35, 22

f Nu. 31, 30

g ch. 30, 13

h ch. 28, 29

i ch. 12, 37

j Nu. 1, 46

k ch. 30, 16

l ch. 23, 24

m ch. 35, 9

n Nu. 8, 8

ē'phōd; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a ²sardius, a ⁴topaz, and a ⁶carbuncle: this was the first row.

11 And the second row, an ⁸emerald, a ⁴sapphire, and a ³diamond.

12 And the third row, a ⁴ligure, an ¹agate, and an ⁴amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a ⁵beryl, an ¹onyx, and a ³jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ē'phōd, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ē'phōd inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ē'phōd underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ē'phōd with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate

13th c. B.C.

a For ver. 22-31, cf. ch. 28, 31-37
b ch. 29, 5
Lv. 8, 7

c ch. 28, 32†

† ch. 28, 17
Ezek. 28, 13
Or ruby

d ch. 28, 17
Jb. 28, 19

e ch. 28, 17
Ezek. 28, 13
f ch. 28, 17, 18, &c.

† Nu. 13, 23
g ch. 28, 18
Ezek. 27, 16

h ch. 28, 18
Jb. 28, 6, 16

i ch. 28, 18
Ezek. 28, 13
Or sardonyx

j ch. 28, 19
Or iacinth

k ch. 28, 19
Rev. 21, 20

l ch. 28, 20
Cant. 5, 14
Or chalcedony

m ch. 28, 20
Ezek. 28, 13

n ch. 29, 5, 8
& 40, 14

o ch. 29, 6
Lv. 8, 9

p ch. 29, 9
Lv. 8, 13†
Read headtires

q ch. 28, 42
Lv. 6, 10

r ch. 29, 9
Lv. 8, 7, 13

s ch. 38, 18, 23

t ch. 29, 6
Lv. 8, 9

u ch. 27, 8
Nu. 8, 4

x ch. 36, 14
& 40, 19

y ch. 36, 20, & 40, 18

z ch. 36, 19

† Read seal-skins

ch. 36, 19
Nu. 4, 6

a ch. 38, 27
& 40, 3, &c.

b ch. 38, 18
& 40, 5, &c.

Read screen

might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ ^a And he made the ^brobe of the ē'phōd of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an ^chabergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe ^dpomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made ^ecoats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,

28 And a ^fmitre of fine linen, and goodly ^gbonnets of fine linen, and ^hlinen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a ⁱgirdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of ^jneedlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made the ^kplate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the ^ltabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did ^maccording to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the ⁿtent, and all his furniture, his taches, his ^oboards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of ^prams' skins dyed red, and the covering of ^qbadgers' skins, and the ^rvail ^sof the covering,

35 The ^aark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the ^bmercy seat,

36 The ^ctable, and all the vessels thereof, and the ^eshewbread,

37 The pure ^fcandlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the ^hoil for light,

38 And the ⁱgolden altar, and the ^kanointing oil, and the ^lsweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The ⁿbrassen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the ^olaver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the ^qcourt, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his ^sords, and his ^upins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses ^dblessed them.

CHAPTER 40

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the ^efirst month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the ⁱark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the ^kvail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the ^ltable, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the ⁿcandlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the ^paltar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the ^qhanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the ^raltar of the

13th c. m.c.
a ch. 37, 1-3
& 40, 3
b ch. 37, 6, 9
& 40, 20
c ch. 37, 10
& 40, 4
d ch. 39, 39
Lv. 8, 11
e ch. 35, 13
Nu. 4, 7
f ch. 37, 17, 20
& 40, 4, 24
g ch. 39, 40
Lv. 6, 16, 26
h ch. 35, 8, 28
Lv. 24, 2
i ch. 37, 25-28
& 40, 5, 26
k ch. 37, 29
& 40, 9
l ch. 37, 29
& 40, 27
m ch. 39, 38
Lv. 8, 2, &c.
n ch. 38, 1, &c.
& 40, 6
o ch. 38, 8
& 40, 7
p ch. 30, 26-29
Lv. 8, 11
q ch. 38, 9
& 40, 8
r ch. 29, 36, 41
Lv. 8, 10-13
s ch. 35, 18
Nu. 3, 26, 37
t ch. 30, 10
Lv. 2, 3, 10
u ch. 38, 20, Nu. 3, 37
x ch. 29, 4
Lv. 8, 6
y ch. 39, 1, 41
& 40, 2, &c.
z ch. 29, 7
& 30, 29, 30
Lv. 8, 12, 30
a ch. 39, 27
Lv. 6, 10
c ch. 30, 30
Lv. 4, 3
& 7, 36
d Gen. 49, 28
Lv. 9, 22, 23
e Nu. 25, 13
f ch. 12, 28, 30
Nu. 1, 54
g ch. 12, 2
Lv. 23, 5
h ch. 39, 32, 33
Nu. 7, 1
i ch. 39, 35
Lv. 16, 2
k ch. 39, 34
Lv. 4, 6, 17
l ch. 39, 36
Lv. 24, 6
m ch. 39, 33
Nu. 3, 36
n ch. 39, 37
Lv. 24, 4
o ch. 39, 33
p ch. 39, 38
Lv. 4, 7, 13
s ch. 39, 34, &c.
Nu. 3, 25, &c.
Read screen
q ch. 39, 39
Nu. 7, 1
r ch. 25, 16
Dt. 10, 2

burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the ^dlaver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the ^ecourt round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the ^manointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt ^panoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and ^rsanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar ^tmost holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^wwash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the ^yholy garments, and ^zanoint him, and ^asanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with ^bcoats:

15 And thou shalt ^canoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an ^eeverlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus ^fdid Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the ^htabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the ^mboards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the ^otent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the testimony ^rinto the ark, and set the staves

LEVITICUS 1

A cloud covereth the tabernacle. The burnt offerings

on the ark, and put the ^amercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he ^elighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 And he burnt ^fsweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the ⁱburnt offering and the ^kmeat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 39, 35
Lv. 16, 2,
&c.

b ch. 30, 19
c ch. 4, 6
d Dt. 21, 6

e ch. 33, 9, 10
Lv. 16, 2,
d ch. 33, 18,
22
Lv. 9, 6, 23

f ch. 30, 7, 8
Lv. 24, 3, 4

g ch. 39, 38
Lv. 4, 7

h ch. 17, 1
Nu. 10, 2,
&c. (Heb.)
h Nu. 9, 19

i ch. 24, 5
Lv. 9, 12
k ch. 30, 9

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons ^bwashed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a ^ccloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the ^dglory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their ^ejourneys:

37 But if the ^hcloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED LEVITICUS

CHAPTER 1

AND the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering be a ^cburnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male ^ewithout blemish: he shall offer it ²of

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3, 2
Ex. 29, 10
b ch. 4, 20,
&c.
Ex. 32, 30

c ch. 3, 5
Ex. 29, 15-
18
d ch. 3, 2,
&c.
Ex. 29, 16,
20

e See
Ex. 12, 5

f Read that
he may be
accepted
(Ex. 28, 38
2 S. 24, 23)

his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

4 And he shall ^aput his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to ^bmake atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and ^dsprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall ^aflay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ^blay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an ^doffering made by fire, of a ^fsweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of ^oturtledoves, or of young ^ppigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ^qwring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his ^sfeathers, and cast it ^qbeside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but ^tshall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 7, 8

^a Read *meat offering*
ch. 5, 13
Ex. 30, 9
^b Gen. 22, 9
1 K. 18, 33
^c ch. 5, 11
Ex. 30, 34

^d Nu. 15, 3, &c.
^e ver. 9, 16
^f Ex. 29, 18
Nu. 15, 3, 7
(*Heb.*)

^g ch. 5, 13
Ex. 29, 28
^h ch. 6, 17, &c.
Ex. 40, 10

ⁱ ch. 7, 9
Ex. 8, 3
^k ch. 6, 16
Ex. 29, 2, 23

^l ch. 7, 12, 13
(*Heb.*)
Ex. 29, 2, 23

^m ch. 7, 12
Ex. 29, 2

ⁿ Read of the *baking pan*,
ch. 6, 21
(*Heb.*)

n ch. 7, 9

^o ch. 5, 7, 11
Gen. 15, 9

^p ch. 5, 7
Gen. 15, 9

^q Read *which off.* ch. 5, 8
(*mg.*)

^r Or *filth*
^s ch. 6, 10
^t Cf. ch. 23, 17

^u ch. 6, 17
Ex. 34, 25

^v ch. 5, 8
Gen. 15, 10
^w Ex. 15, 31
Dt. 32, 13

^x ch. 23, 10, 17
Ex. 34, 22, 26

CHAPTER 2

AND when any will offer a ^ameat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put ^cfrankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereof his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the ^ememorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And the remnant of the meat offering ^gshall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing ^hmost holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the ⁱoven, it shall be ^kunleavened ^lcakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened ^mwafers anointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering ⁿbaken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the ^ofryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 ¶ No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with ^pleaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any ^qhoney, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the ^rfirst-fruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

LEVITICUS 3, 4

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou ^aseason with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the ^bsalt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ^cears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of ^dfull ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the ^ememorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 3

AND if his oblation be a sacrifice of ^hpeace offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it ⁱwithout blemish before the LORD.

2 And he shall ^klay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall ^lsprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the ^mfat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the ^pburnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the

The peace offering of the herd, of the flock

13th c. B.C.

^a Ex. 30. 35
Mk. 9. 49
Col. 4. 6
^b Nu. 18. 19

^c Read fat
ill. ch. 12. 3
Ex. 29. 12
^d ch. 9. 31

^e ch. 23. 14
(Heb.)

^f ver. 2
ch. 5. 12
^g ch. 21. 6
&c.

^h ch. 4. 24
Gen. 15. 9

ⁱ ch. 4. 10,
&c.
Ex. 29. 28

^j See
Ex. 12. 5

^k ch. 1. 4
& 4. 4

^l ch. 1. 5, 11
& 7. 2, 14

^m ch. 4. 8,
&c.
Ex. 29. 13

ⁿ ver. 3

^o ch. 6. 18, 22
Ex. 30. 21

^p ch. 1. 3
& 4. 24
^q ch. 7. 23
^r ch. 7. 26
Gen. 9. 4

^s ch. 5. 15, 18

head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole ²rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the ³food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a ⁴goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: ⁵all the fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a ⁶perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither ^qfat ^rnor blood.

CHAPTER 4

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin ^sthrough ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is ^aanointed ^bdo sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock ^cwithout blemish unto the LORD for a ^dsin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall ^elay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and ^fsprinkle of the blood ^gseven times before the LORD, before the ^hvail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some ⁱof the blood upon the ^jhorns of the ^kaltar of ^lsweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall ^mpour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the ⁿfat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of ^opeace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 And the ^pskin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ^qwithout the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the

assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the ^rcongregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the ^selders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall ^tmake an atonement for them, and it ^ushall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the ^vgoat, and kill it in the place where they kill the ^wburnt

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 6, 20,
22
Ex. 40, 15
b ch. 9, 7

c See
Ex. 12, 5
d ch. 5, 6
Ex. 30, 10

e ch. 16, 5

f ch. 3, 2
& 8, 14, &c.
g Ex. 19, 7

h ch. 5, 9
(Heb.)
Ex. 29, 21
i ch. 8, 11
Gen. 33, 3

k ch. 16, 2,
&c.
Ex. 40, 3

l ch. 6, 30
m ch. 8, 15
Ex. 38, 2

n ch. 16, 12,
18
Ex. 40, 5,
22

o ch. 16, 12
Ex. 40, 27
p ch. 5, 9
Ex. 29, 12

q ch. 3, 3, &c.
& 6, 12

r ch. 1, 4
& 3, 6

s ch. 5, 10
Ex. 34, 9

t ch. 3, 1, &c.
& 6, 12

u ch. 9, 11
Ex. 29, 14
Cf. ch. 7, 8

v ch. 6, 11
Ex. 29, 14

w See ver. 2
z ch. 3, 12
& 9, 3, 15
a ch. 3, 5
& 5, 7-10

LEVITICUS 5

offering before the LORD: it is a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a ^d female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a ^h sweet savour unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

The sin offering for any of the people

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAPTER 5

AND if a soul sin, and ^ahear the voice of ^aswearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall ^bbear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul ^ctouch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul ^eswear, ^apronouncing with his lips ^fto do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall ^gconfess that he hath sinned in that thing:

6 And he shall bring his ⁱtrespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a ^kfemale from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a ^lsin offering; and the priest shall ^mmake an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And if he ⁿbe not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two ^oturtledoves, or two young ^bpigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a ^qburnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and ^rwring

13th c. B.C.

^a Ju. 17. 2

ⁱ Read adjuration

^b ver. 17

^c ch. 7. 19

^d ch. 5. 6

^e Ju. 11. 30, 31

^f Read rashly Cf. Ps. 106. 33 (Heb.)

^g Cf. Ps. 15. 4 (Heb.)

^h Ex. 32. 31 Nu. 5. 7

ⁱ See ch. 1. 9

^j ch. 6. 6, 17

^k ch. 4. 28

^l ch. 4. 3, &c. & 6. 17

^m ch. 4. 20 & 6. 7, 30

ⁿ ch. 12. 8

^o ch. 1. 14 & 12. 6, 8

^p ch. 1. 14 & 12. 8

^q ch. 4. 24 & 6. 9-13

^r ch. 1. 15 (Heb.)

off his head from his neck, but shall ^b not divide it asunder:

9 And he shall ^c sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be ^d wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be ^e forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ^f ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put ^g no oil upon it, neither shall he put any ^h frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a ⁱ memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant ^j shall be the priest's, as a ^k meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin ^l through ignorance, in the ^m holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ⁿ ram ^o without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the ^p shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the ^q fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist

it not, yet is he guilty, and shall ^r bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

CHAPTER 6

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and ^s commit a trespass against the LORD, and ^t lie unto his ^u neighbour in that which was ^v delivered him to keep, or in ^w fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath ^x deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have ^y found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ^z sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he ^a shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the ^b fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his ^c trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram ^d without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall ^e make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be ^f forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the ^g burnt offering: ^h It is the burnt offering,

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 1
ch. 7. 18
b ch. 1. 17
c ch. 4. 6, 17
& 6. 27
(Heb.)

d ch. 4. 7.
& c.
& 8. 15

e ch. 4. 20,
& c.
& 6. 7

f ch. 6. 20
Ex. 16. 36
g Nu. 5. 6
h Jb. 13. 4
i ch. 19. 11

j Cf.
ch. 2. 1. 6
k ch. 18. 20
(Heb.)

l ch. 2. 1, & c.
& 6. 13
m Ex. 22. 7.
10

n Read
Bergain

o Read
oppressed
ch. 19. 13
p ch. 2. 16
& 6. 15

q Ex. 23. 4
Dt. 22. 1-4
r ch. 19. 12
Ex. 20. 7

s ch. 24. 18.
21
Ex. 22. 1-3

t ch. 2. 3
& 6. 17, 26
u ch. 2. 1, & c.
& 6. 14

v ch. 4. 2, & c.
& 22. 14

w ch. 12. 4
Ex. 28. 38

x ch. 5. 16
& 22. 14

y Ex. 29. 15
Nu. 5. 8

z See
Ex. 12. 5
a ch. 5. 6
& 7. 1, & c.

b ch. 27. 3
Ex. 38. 24
15, 9. 8

c See
Ex. 12. 5
d ch. 6. 5
e ch. 5. 6, & c.
& 7. 7

f ch. 5. 10,
& c.
& 19. 22

g ch. 5. 7-10
& 7. 2

h Read the
burnt offering shall be
on the
hearth (or
burning
mass)
Cf. Ps. 102.
3 (Heb.)

LEVITICUS 7

Law of the burnt offering, and of the meat offering

because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 And the priest shall put on his ^clinen garment, and his linen ^ebreeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them ^fbeside the altar.

11 And he shall ^gput off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes ⁱwithout the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the ^kfat of the ^lpeace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And this is the law of the ^mmeat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the ^ofrankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a ^qsweet savour, even the ^smemorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with ^tunleavened bread shall it be eaten ^uin the holy place; in the ^vcourt of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be baked with ^zleaven. I have given it unto them for ^ctheir portion of my offerings made by fire; it is ^dmost holy, as is the ^esin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a ^gstatute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: every one that ^htoucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

20 ^mThis is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 4, 3, 5
& 7, 36
b ch. 5, 11
& 19, 36

c ch. 8, 7, 13
Ex. 40, 14
d ch. 2, 5
& 7, 9
(Heb.)

e ch. 16, 4
Ex. 39, 28

f Read soaked
ch. 7, 12

g ch. 1, 16

h ch. 16, 23
Ex. 29, 25

i ch. 8, 22, 21
& 8, 17

k ch. 4, 8,
& 7, 3, &c.
l ch. 4, 10,
&c.
& 7, 11, &c.

m ch. 5, 13
& 7, 9, &c.

n ch. 10, 17,
18

o ch. 5, 11
& 24, 7

p ch. 5, 9
& 8, 11, 30
(Heb.)

q See ch. 1, 9

r ch. 11, 25,
&c.
Ex. 19, 10

s ch. 5, 12
& 24, 7

t ch. 2, 4, 5
& 7, 12

u ch. 11, 33

v ch. 8, 31
Ex. 29, 32

y Ex. 40, 8,
&c.
Nu. 3, 26,
37

z ch. 2, 11
& 7, 13

a Cf. ver. 26, 29

b ch. 4, 7,
&c.
& 16, 27

c ch. 5, 13
& 7, 13-10,
31-36

d ch. 2, 3, 10
& 7, 16

e ch. 5, 6, &c.
& 7, 37

f ch. 16, 2
Ex. 26, 33

g ch. 3, 17
& 7, 34, 36

h Ex. 30, 29

i ch. 6, 6, 17
& 14, 12,
&c.

k ch. 6, 17,
&c.
& 10, 12, 17

l ch. 6, 9-13
& 12, 6-8

m ch. 8, 2
Ex. 29, 1-2

n ch. 3, 2, &c.
& 8, 19, 24

^aanointed; the tenth part of an ^bē^cphāh of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a ^dpan it shall be made with oil; and when it is ²baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead ^hshall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

26 The priest that offereth it for sin ⁿshall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is ^bsprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou ^rshalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the ^uearthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30 And ^ano sin offering, ^bwhereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the ^fholy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAPTER 7

LIKEWISE this is the law of the ⁱtrespass offering: it is ^kmost holy.

2 In the place where they kill the ⁱburnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he ⁿsprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it all the ^afat thereof; the ²rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass offering.

6 Every male among the priests ^bshall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7 As the ^csin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that ^gmaketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the ^hskin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And all the ^kmeat offering that is baken in the ^moven, and all that is dressed in the ⁿfryingpan, and in the ³pan, ^oshall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of ^qpeace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the ^rsacrifice of thanksgiving ^sunleavened ^tcakes mingled with oil, and unleavened ^zwafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering ²leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an ^aheave offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he ^cshall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a ^dvow, or a ^evoluntary offering, it

shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an ^cabomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall ^dbear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that ^ftoucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, having his ⁱuncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be ⁱcut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any ^pabominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat ^uno manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is ^vtorn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall eat no manner of ^bblood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 6, 12 & 8, 16, &c.

² Read *fat tail*, ch. 3, 9 & 8, 25

^b ver. 31-36

^c ch. 19, 7

(*Heb.*)

^d ch. 5, 17

& 17, 16

^e ch. 6, 17,

&c.

& 8, 2, 14

^f ch. 5, 2

& 11, 24

^g ch. 6, 7, 30

& 8, 15, 34

^h ch. 1, 6

ⁱ Chr. 29,

34

^j ch. 4, 11

^k ch. 5, 3

^l ch. 6, 14

& 14, 10,

&c.

^m ch. 17, 9, 14

(*Heb.*)

ⁿ ch. 31, 14

^o ch. 2, 4

& 11, 35

^p ch. 2, 7

^q Read *baking pan*

ch. 6, 21

^r Chr. 23,

29

(*Heb.*)

^s ver. 31, 34

ch. 6, 17, 26

^t Isa. 66, 17

^u Ezek. 8, 10

(*Heb.*)

^v ch. 6, 12

& 10, 14

^w ch. 22, 29

^x Ps. 27, 6

^y ch. 6, 16

& 8, 2, 26

^z ch. 2, 4

& 8, 26

¹ ch. 3, 17

² ch. 2, 4

& 8, 25

(*Heb.*)

³ ch. 17, 15

Ex. 22, 31

⁴ ch. 6, 17

& 10, 12

⁵ ch. 10, 14,

15

Ex. 36, 3

⁶ ch. 3, 17,

& 17, 10, 14

⁷ ch. 22, 30

Ex. 34, 25

⁸ ch. 22, 18-

23

Gen. 31, 13

⁹ ch. 27, 2-

33

¹⁰ ch. 22, 18,

&c.

Ex. 36, 3

LEVITICUS 8

The priests' portion in the peace offerings

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a ^e wave offering before the LORD.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast ^f shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a ^g statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he ^h anointed them, by a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the ⁱ consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount ^j Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAPTER 8

^k AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^l Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the ^m garments, and the

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 10, 7
Ex. 40, 9
^b ch. 7, 7, 37
& 9, 2, &c.
^c Ex. 29, 3
Nu. 6, 15
^d ch. 7, 12
Nu. 6, 15

^e ch. 8, 27, 29
Ex. 38, 24,
29 (Heb.)

^f ver. 6-10
ch. 8, 31

^g Ex. 40, 12
Cf.
Jno. 13, 10
Heb. 10, 22

^h ch. 6, 10
& 10, 5

ⁱ ch. 16, 4
Ex. 39, 29

^k Ex. 39, 22-26

^l Ex. 39, 2
&c.
^m Ex. 39, 5

ⁿ Ex. 39, 8

^o Ex. 28, 30
Nu. 27, 21

^p ch. 16, 4
Ex. 39, 28-31

^q ch. 6, 18, 22
& 10, 9, 15

^r Ex. 39, 30

^s Ex. 40, 10,
11
Nu. 7, 1

^t ch. 27, 14,
&c.
Ex. 40, 10,
11

^u ch. 6, 27
& 14, 7
&c. (Heb.)

^x ch. 4, 6, 17
& 14, 7, &c.

^y ch. 6, 20, 22
Ex. 40, 15
Nu. 3, 3

^z Ex. 40, 7
1 K. 7, 30,
&c.

^a Ps. 133, 2
^b ch. 16, 32
Ex. 40, 13

^c ch. 21, 8
Ex. 40, 13
^d ch. 8, 22,
&c.
Ex. 29, 22

^e Read
headlines
Ex. 39, 28

^f ch. 25, 1
Ex. 34, 2,
&c.

^g ch. 4, 4, &c.
& 16, 21

^h See Ex. 29
ch. 4, 7
& 9, 9

ⁱ ch. 6, 20
Ex. 16, 14,
&c.
Ex. 40, 13

^j ch. 5, 9
& 9, 9

^a anointing oil, and a bullock for the ^b sin offering, and two rams, and a ^c basket of ^d unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and ^g washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the ^h coat, and girded him with the ⁱ girdle, and clothed him with the ^k robe, and put the ^l ēphōd upon him, and he girded him with the ^m curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the ⁿ breastplate upon him; also he put in the breastplate the ^o Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the ^p mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden ^q plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and ^s anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and ^t sanctified them.

11 And he ^u sprinkled thereof upon the altar ^v seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the ^w laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil ^a upon Aaron's head, and ^b anointed him, to ^c sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put ^d bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons ^e laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the ^h horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and ⁱ poured the blood at the bottom of

the altar, and sanctified it, to ^amake reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the ^bfat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire ^cwithout the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Moses ^dsprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the ^eram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the ^ftip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the ^grump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took ^hone unleavened ⁱcake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one ^jwafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

13th c. a.c.
a ch. 7, 7
& 9, 7
b ch. 7, 3, &c.
& 9, 10
c ch. 7, 30,
34
& 9, 21
d ch. 6, 22

e ch. 6, 11
& 9, 11

f Ex. 29, 26

g ch. 7, 2, 14
& 9, 12, 18

h Ex. 29, 31

i ch. 6, 16, 26
& 10, 13

k Cf. ver. 22

l ch. 7, 37
m ch. 7, 31-
36
& 10, 12-15

n ch. 10, 7
o ch. 14, 14-
17
p Ex. 29, 20
q ch. 12, 2
Ex. 29, 30,
37

q ch. 16, 32
Ex. 32, 29

r Gen. 26, 5
Nu. 1, 53

s Read *fat*
tall, ch. 7, 3
& 9, 19

t Ex. 29, 23
u ch. 7, 12, 13
& 24, 5
v Ezek. 43,
27
x ch. 7, 12
Nu. 6, 15,
19 (*leeb*)

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and ^cwaved them for a wave offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses ^dtook them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was ^eMoses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, ^fBoil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^gthere eat it with the bread that is in the ^hbasket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, ⁱ"Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall ^jnot go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in ^kseven days, until the days of your ^lconsecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the ^mcharge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 9

AND it came to pass on the ⁿeighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; 2 And he said unto Aaron, Take

LEVITICUS 10

thee a young calf for a ^a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, ^b without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the ^c goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for ^d peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a ^e meat offering mingled with oil: for ^f to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and ^g the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and ^h make an atonement ⁱ for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the ⁿ horns of the altar, and ^o poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the ^p fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the ^r hide he burnt with fire ^s without the camp.

12 And he slew the ^t burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he ^u sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and

Aaron's offerings for himself and the people

the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the ² manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the ³ rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a ^k wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron ^l lifted up his hand toward the people, and ^m blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a ^q fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they ^r shouted, and ^u fell on their faces.

CHAPTER 10

AND ² Nadab and Ā-bī'hū, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his ^a censer, and put fire therein, and put ^b incense thereon, and offered ^c strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

13th c. m.c.

a ch. 8, 2, 14 & 10, 16

b See Ex. 12, 5

c ch. 4, 23, 24 & 10, 16

2 Read ordinance

d Ex. 24, 5 Nu. 7, 17, &c.

e ch. 10, 12 Ex. 40, 29

f ver. 6

3 Read fat

tail ch. 8, 25 & Ex. 40, 34, 35 Nu. 14, 10 & Nu. 14, 21

h ch. 8, 15, 34 & 10, 17

i ch. 4, 3 & 16, 6

k ch. 8, 27, 29 & 10, 15

l Cf. Lk. 24, 50

m Ex. 39, 43 Nu. 6, 23, 27

n ch. 8, 15 & 16, 18

o ch. 8, 15

p ch. 8, 16, &c.

q Ju. 6, 21

r ch. 4, 11 Nu. 19, 3

s ch. 8, 17 & 16, 27

t Cf. Ezra 3, 11

u Cf. 1 K. 18, 39

x Ex. 40, 29 Nu. 7, 15

y ch. 8, 19, 24

z Ex. 28, 1 Nu. 3, 4

a ch. 16, 12 Ex. 38, 3

b ch. 16, 12 Ex. 40, 27

c Ex. 30, 9

2 And there went out ^a fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be ^c sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ^d glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mī-shā-ēl and Ēl-ē-ā-zār, the ^e sons of Ū-zī-ēl the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, ^f carry your brethren from before the sanctuary ^g out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their ^h coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto ⁱ Ēl-ē-ā-zār and unto ^j Īth-ā-mār, his sons, ^k Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye shall ^l not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the ^m anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

9 ⁿ Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a ^o statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may ^p put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 And that ye ^q may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Ēl-ē-ā-zār and unto Īth-ā-mār, his sons that were left, Take the ^r meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and ^s eat it without ^t leaven beside the altar: for it is ^u most holy:

13th c. B.C.
a Gen. 19, 24
Nu. 11, 1
b ch. 8, 31
& 24, 9

c ch. 22, 32
Ex. 19, 22

d Ex. 14, 18
(Heb.)
Isa. 26, 15
Jo. 9, 9

e Cf.
ch. 22, 13
f ch. 7, 31-34
g Ex. 6, 22
Nu. 3, 30
h ch. 7, 11,
& 17, 5

i Acts 5, 6, 10
k ch. 7, 14,
& 22, 12
l ch. 13, 46
Ex. 33, 7

m ch. 9, 21
& 14, 12, 24
n ch. 9, 10
& 16, 25

o ch. 8, 7, 13
& 16, 4

p Ex. 28, 1
Nu. 3, 4

q Ex. 38, 21
Nu. 3, 4

r ch. 13, 45
s ch. 9, 3, 15
& 16, 5, &c.
t ch. 9, 2
& 12, 6, 8

u ch. 6, 26

x ch. 8, 33
& 21, 12

y ch. 16, 22
Ex. 28, 381

z ch. 8, 2, &c.
& 21, 10, 12
a ch. 9, 7
& 12, 7, 8

b Cf. ch. 6, 30

c Gen. 9, 21
Nu. 6, 3, 20

d ch. 7, 34, 36
& 16, 29,
&c.

e ch. 14, 57
Gen. 8, 20

f ch. 14, 57
Ex. 18, 16,
20

g For ver.
1-47, see
Dt. 14, 3-
20

h ch. 9, 4; 17
Nu. 7, 13

i Cf.
Mt. 15, 11

k ch. 8, 31
& 14, 13
l ch. 7, 13
& 23, 17

m ch. 7, 1, 6
& 14, 13

13 And ye shall eat it ^b in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and ^c thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' ^d due, which are given out of the sacrifices of ^e peace offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The ^f heave shoulder and the ^g wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the ^h fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the ⁱ goat of the ^j sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ēl-ē-ā-zār and Īth-ā-mār, the sons of Aaron which were left alive, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not ^k eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to ^l bear the iniquity of the congregation, to ^m make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the ⁿ blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAPTER 11

^g AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ⁱ These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and

LEVITICUS 11

is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the ^aconey, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

7 And the ^eswine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean to you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an ⁱabomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the ^keagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the ^lkite after his ⁱkind;

15 Every ^mraven after his kind;

16 And the ⁿowl, and the night hawk, and the ^ocuckow, and the ⁿhawk after his kind,

17 And the ^olittle owl, and the ^ocor-morant, and the ^ogreat owl,

18 And the ^pswan, and the ^ppelican, and the ^qgier eagle,

19 And the ^rstork, the ^sheron after

The distinction of meats clean and unclean

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 14. 18

b Gen. 7. 21

^a Dt. 14. 7
Read rock-badger

c Ex. 10. 4
Dt. 28. 38, 42

^a Read cricket

d Nu. 13. 33
(Heb.)

e Dt. 14. 8
|| Ps. 80. 13

f ch. 7. 19
& 14. 46
g ch. 22. 5

h ch. 6. 27
& 13. 6, &c.

i ch. 7. 21
Isa. 66. 17
(Heb.)

j Isa. 66. 17
k Ex. 19. 4
Dt. 14. 12
|| Dt. 32. 11

l Jb. 28. 7
Read falcon
m Gen. 7. 14
Dt. 14. 13, 14

n Gen. 8. 7
Dt. 14. 14

^a Read ostrich
Dt. 14. 15

^a Read sea-mew
|| Dt. 14. 15
o Dt. 14. 16

^a Read horned owl
p Dt. 14. 17

q ch. 15. 12

r Dt. 14. 18
^a Read ibis

her kind, and the lapwing, and the ^abat.

20 All fowls that ^bcreep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the ^clocust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the ³beetle after his kind, and the ^dgrass-hopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever ^ftoucheth the ^gcarcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall ^hwash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcasses of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the ^jmouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any ^qvessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it

be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every ^cearthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be ^goven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or ²pit, wherein there is ³plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that ^leateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make your selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For ⁱI am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore ^{*}sanctify your-

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 19, 2
Ex. 22, 31
b ch. 19, 2
ll ch. 20, 3

c ch. 6, 28
& 15, 12
d ch. 19, 36
Ex. 29, 46
e ch. 22, 33
Ex. 29, 45

f ch. 10, 10
& 14, 57

g ch. 7, 9
& 26, 26

i Ex. 21, 33
Dt. 6, 11
(Heb.)
Read
cistern
j Read a
gathering
of water
Cf.
Ex. 7, 19
h ch. 8, 33
& 13, 4
Ex. 22, 30

k Gen. 21, 4
Lk. 1, 59

k ch. 5, 15
& 22, 2
&c.

l Cf.
Ex. 22, 31
m Lk. 2, 22

n ch. 7, 2
& 14, 13
&c.

o ch. 5, 7
& 14, 22
p ch. 5, 7, 11
& 14, 22
30

q ch. 10, 16
& 14, 13

r ch. 20, 25
s ch. 10, 17
& 14, 18
&c.

t ch. 18, 2
&c.

u ch. 5, 7
& 14, 21, 30
x ch. 20, 7
Ex. 19, 10,
14

selves, and ^aye shall be holy; for ^bI am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For ^dI am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, ^eto be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To ^fmake a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean ^hseven days: according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the ⁱeighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no ^khallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the ^mdays of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a ⁿburnt offering, and a young ^opigeon, or a ^pturtledove, for a ^qsin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and ^smake an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And if she be ^unot able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles,

LEVITICUS 13

or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 ^a When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a ^b rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague ^d seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall ^f wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

The laws and tokens whereby the priest

13th c. B.C.

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, where-soever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned ^e white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a ^e boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.

^a [ch. 22, 4

Ex. 4, 6]

^b ch. 14, 56

^c Cf. Nu. 12, 10

^d ch. 12, 2
& 14, 8

^e Ex. 9, 9
Dt. 28, 27,
35

^f ch. 11, 25,
& c.
& 14, 8, & c.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry^b scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall

13th C. B.C.

shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald^a forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his^c head bare, and he shall put a^d covering upon his upper lip, and shall^e cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled;

a 2 Chr. 26.
19

b ch. 14. 54

c ch. 10. 6
& 21. 10
d Ezek. 24.
17, 22
e Cf. Lam. 4. 15

LEVITICUS 14

he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; ^awithout the camp shall his habitation be.

47 ¶ The ^bgarment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a ^cfretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, whether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

Laws and tokens concerning leprosy

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be ^cbrought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth ^dout of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is ^fto be cleansed two birds alive and ^gclean, and ^hcedar wood, and ⁱscarlet, and ^khyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed ^lin an earthen vessel over ²running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall ^msprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ⁿseven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall ^olet the living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall ^pwash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall ^qtarry abroad out of his tent ^rseven days.

9 But it shall be ^son the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 10, 4, 5
& 14, 3

b ch. 14, 55

c Dt. 24, 8
d ch. 13, 46
& 17, 3

e ch. 14, 44

f ch. 16, 30

g Gen. 8, 20
Dt. 14, 11, 20

h Nu. 19, 6
i Nu. 24, 6

j Ex. 25, 4
Nu. 19, 6

k Ex. 12, 22
Nu. 19, 6, 18

l [Nu. 5, 17]
Read living
Gen. 26, 19
Cant. 4, 15

m ch. 8, 11, 30
& 16, 14,
& c.

n ch. 8, 11
& 16, 14,
19
o Cf.
ch. 16, 22

p ch. 13, 6,
& c.
& 15, 5,
& c.

q Nu. 12, 15
r ch. 13, 5,
& c.
& 15, 19,
& c.
s Nu. 19, 19

even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs ^a without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a ^c meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a ^f trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a ^g wave offering before the LORD:

13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the ^h sin offering and the ^h burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering ⁱ is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: it is ^k most holy:

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the ^l tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger ^m seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall ⁿ make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from ^o his

13th c. B.C.

^a See Ex. 12, 5

^b ch. 12, 8; Isa. 40, 20

^c ch. 7, 9 & 23, 13, &c.

^d ch. 12, 6, 8 & 15, 14, 29

^e ch. 12, 6, 8

^f ch. 7, 1, &c. 8, 19, 21, 22

^g ch. 10, 15 & 23, 15, &c.

^h ch. 12, 6, 8 & 15, 15, 30

ⁱ ch. 10, 12-15

^k ch. 23, 20

^l ch. 10, 12, 17

^m ch. 21, 22

ⁿ ch. 8, 23, 24

^m ch. 4, 6 & 25, 8

ⁿ ch. 12, 7, 8 & 15, 15, 30

^o ch. 7, 20, 21 & 13, 3, 31

uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and ^b cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 And two ^d turtledoves, or two young ^e pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

LEVITICUS 14

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come into the ^bland of Cā'nā-ān, which I ^dgive to you for a possession, and ^eI put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that

The signs of leprosy in a house: the cleansing

13th c. B.C.

he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a ^afretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that ^cgoeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall ^fwash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house ^gtwo birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and ^hscall,

55 And for the leprosy of a ⁱgarment, and of a house,

56 And for a ^krising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 ^lTo teach when it is unclean, and ^mwhen it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

a ch. 13. 51, 52

b ch. 18. 3
EX. 6. 4
c ch. 11. 24
& 15. 3
d ch. 20. 24
EX. 33. 1
e Pr. 3. 33

f See ver. 8

g Cf. ver. 4-6

h ch. 13. 30

i ch. 13. 47

k ch. 13. 2

l ch. 10. 10,
11
Dt. 17. 8-11
m ch. 11. 47
& 20. 25

CHAPTER 15

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running ^b issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.

3 And this shall be ^d his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever ^h toucheth his bed shall ⁱ wash his clothes, and ^k bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue ^m spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not washed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the ^q vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every ^r vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 22.

30 Nu. 6. 10

b ch. 22. 4

c ch. 14. 22

Nu. 6. 10

d ch. 14. 19

& 16. 19

e ch. 14. 13

& 16. 3

f ch. 14. 18.

&c. & 16. 6, &c.

g ch. 22. 4

h ch. 14. 46

& 21. 11

i ch. 14. 8.

&c. & 16. 26, 28

k ch. 16. 26

l ch. 16. 26

m ch. 15. 21. 4

n ch. 15. 21. 4

oo ch. 12. 2

pp Nu. 12. 14

q ch. 14. 8

& 22. 27

rr ch. 18. 19

ss ch. 11. 32

tt ch. 11. 32

uu ch. 11. 32

vv Mt. 9. 20

number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two ^a turtledoves, or two young ^c pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a ^e sin offering, and the other for a ^e burnt offering; and the priest shall ^f make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And if any man's ^g seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be ⁱ unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

19 ¶ And ^m if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart ^o seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And ^p if any man lie with her at all, and his flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an ^s issue of her blood many days out of the time

LEVITICUS 16

of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye ⁿseparate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they ^adefile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAPTER 16

AND the LORD spake unto Moses after ^athe death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come ⁱnot at all times into the ^uholy place within the ^svail before the ^zmercy seat, which is upon the ^aark; that he die not: for ^bI will ap-

Aaron's entry into the holy place

pear in ^athe cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a ^bsin offering, and a ram for a ^cburnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy ^dlinen coat, and he shall have the ^elinen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen ^fgirdle, and with the linen ^gmitre shall he be attired: these are ^hholy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the ⁱcongregation of the children of Israel two kids of the ^kgoats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is ^lfor himself, and ^mmake an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the ²scapegoat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement ³with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself:

12 And he shall take a ^pcenser full of burning coals of fire from off the ^raltar before the LORD, and his hands full of ^ssweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail:

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is ^uupon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And he shall take of the blood of

13th c. a.c.

a Ex. 40. 34-38
Nu. 9. 15-22

b ch. 15. 15, 30
& 23. 19

c ch. 15. 15, 30
& 17. 8, 9

d ch. 10. 5
Ezra 2. 69

e ch. 6. 10
Ezek. 44. 18

f ch. 8. 13
Isa. 22. 21

g ch. 8. 9
Ezek. 21. 26

h ch. 8. 2.
& c.
& 21. 10

i ch. 4. 14
Nu. 29. 11

k ch. 10. 16
& 23. 19

l ch. 9. 7
Lev. 5. 3

m ch. 15. 15, 30
& 17. 11

n ch. 22. 2

o ch. 19. 8
II Jer. 7. 11

p Read
Azazel

q ch. 9. 7
Lev. 5. 3

r ch. 4. 7, 13
Nu. 4. 11

s ch. 10. 1
Nu. 4. 16

t ver. 34

u ch. 6. 30
Nu. 18. 10

v ch. 4. 6, 17
& 21. 23

w ch. 24. 3
Ex. 30. 6, 36

x Ex. 40. 20
Nu. 7. 89

y Ex. 40. 3
Nu. 3. 31

z Cf.
Ex. 33. 7, 9

the bullock, and ^asprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger ^cseven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and ^dbring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the ^euncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 And there shall be ^fno man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement ^gfor it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the ^hhorns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of ⁱreconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aaron shall ^jlay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and ^kconfess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, ^lputting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness:

22 And the goat ^mshall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall ⁿlet go the goat in the wilderness.

13th c. a. c.
a ch. 14. 7.
& c.
Nu. 19. 4.
& c. (Heb.)
b ch. 6. 11.
Ezek. 42. 14
c ch. 14. 7.
& c.
Nu. 19. 4

d See ver. 27

e ch. 15. 3, 31
& 18. 19
f ch. 10. 15
& 17. 6

g ch. 15. 5.
& 17. 15, 16
h ch. 15. 5.
& c.
& 17. 15

i Ex. 34. 3
Lk. 1. 10
k ch. 6. 30
Heb. 13. 11

l ch. 9. 11
Nu. 19. 9

m Ex. 29. 36
Ezek. 43. 26
n ch. 10. 5.
& 17. 7

o ch. 9. 9
1 K. 1. 50
p ch. 23. 27.
& c.
q ch. 23. 3.
& c.
Ex. 35. 2
r Ex. 12. 48
ch. 17. 15
(Heb.)

s ch. 17. 6.
& c.
Ex. 23. 12
t ch. 14. 4.
& c.
Nu. 8. 7, 21
u ch. 23. 3.
Ex. 35. 2
& c.

v ch. 26. 40
Ex. 32. 31
z ch. 8. 12
& 21. 10
a ch. 8. 33
& 21. 10
b Cf. Isa. 53. 6.

c [ch. 10. 17
Nu. 18. 11

d Cf. ch. 14. 7

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall ^bput off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And the ^ffat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall ^gwash his clothes, and ^hbathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, ^kwhose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth ^lwithout the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And this shall be a ⁿstatute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall ^pafflict your souls, and ^qdo no work at all, whether it be ^rone of your own country, or a ^sstranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may ^tbe clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 It shall be a ^usabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest, whom he ^vshall anoint, and whom he shall ^wconsecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments:

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for

LEVITICUS 17, 18

the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins ^bonce a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 17

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it ^jout of the camp,

4 And ^gbringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be ⁱcut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the ^kopen field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for ^lpeace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall ^osprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the ^rfat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto ³devils, ^tafter whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a ^ustatute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the ^xstrangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a ^zburnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that

Eating of blood forbidden

man shall be ^acut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that ^ceateth any manner of blood; I will even ^dset my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to ^emake an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement ^ffor the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and ^hcover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was ^mtorn with beasts, whether it be ⁿone of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both ^pwash his clothes, and ^qbathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall ^sbear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^yI am the LORD your God.

3 ^aAfter the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and ^bafter the doings of the ^cland of Cā'nā-ān, ^dwhither I bring you,

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 7, 20.
b c.
c 20, 18
(Heb.)

b ch. 23, 27
Ex. 30, 10
c ch. 7, 26
d 19, 26
d ch. 20, 3, 6

e ch. 16, 6.
f c.
g 19, 22

h Read by
reason of
the life

i ch. 14, 3
j 24, 14, 23
k Cf.
Dt. 12, 6

l Ezek. 24, 7

m See ver. 9

n ch. 14, 7.
o 53
Nu. 19, 16

p ch. 10, 14
q 19, 5
m ch. 7, 24
r 22, 8
n ch. 16, 29
o 18, 26
(Heb.)

o ch. 9, 12,
18
Nu. 18, 17
p ch. 16, 26,
28
Nu. 8, 7, 21
q ch. 16, 26
r 22, 6

r ch. 16, 25
Nu. 18, 17
s ch. 7, 18
t 19, 8

u Or satyr
2 Ch. 11,
15 (Heb.)

v Dt. 32, 17
w Nu. 25, 2

x ch. 16, 29,
30
y ch. 16, 29
z 18, 26

y ch. 11, 44
z 19, 3
a c.

a Cf.
Jo. 24, 14

b Ex. 23, 24
Dt. 12, 30,
31

c ch. 14, 34
Nu. 13, 17

d ch. 20, 22
Ex. 23, 20,
23

shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 ^a Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: ^b which if a man do, he shall live in them: ^c I am the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 ^s The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy ^t father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 The nakedness of ^u thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^z father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^z mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to ^c his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^j daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^h brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 ⁱ Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's

13th c. B.C.

^a ver. 26
Gen. 18, 19

² Or enormity
ch. 19, 29
(Heb.)

³ Read to be a rival to
1 S. 1. 6, 8
b Dt. 30, 15-20

^c ch. 19, 12
Ex. 12, 12
d ch. 15, 24
& 20, 18

^e ch. 16, 16,
19
& 22, 3, 5

^f ch. 20, 10
Ex. 20, 14

^g For ver. 7-16, see ch. 20, 11-21

^h ch. 6, 19, 21
(Heb.)

ⁱ ch. 20, 2, 5
11 K. 11, 7
k Ju. 2, 131
Ex.

^l ch. 20, 11
ch. 35, 22

^m ch. 19, 12
ch. 24, 11, 16

ⁿ ch. 20, 13
ch. 19, 5

^o ch. 20, 17
Gen. 29, 12

^p ch. 20, 13
Dt. 7, 25, 26

^q ch. 20, 15
Ex. 22, 19

^r ch. 20, 12

^s ver. 30
cf. ch. 11, 44

^t ch. 20, 23
Gen. 15, 16
11 ver. 27

^u Nu. 35, 33, 34

^v Ex. 32, 34
Jo. 35, 15

^w ver. 28

^z ch. 20, 19
^a ver. 4, 5
ch. 19, 19,
37

^b ch. 17, 15
& 19, 34
(Heb.)

^c ch. 17, 8,
& 20, 2

^d ver. 24
Dt. 18, 9,
12

^e ch. 20, 20

^f ch. 20, 12
cf. Gen. 38, 26

^g ver. 25
ch. 20, 22

^h ch. 20, 21
Gen. 38, 8

ⁱ ch. 20, 14
& ch. 22, 9

daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is ² wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, ³ to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 Also thou shalt ^d not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for ^e her uncleanness.

20 Moreover ^f thou shalt not lie carnally with thy ^h neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed ⁱ pass through the fire to ^k Molech, neither shalt thou ^m profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 Thou shalt not ⁿ lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is ^p abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou ^q lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is ^r confusion.

24 ^s Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I ^t cast out before you:

25 And ^u the land is defiled: therefore I ^v do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself ^w vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye ^a shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any ^b of your own nation, nor any ^c stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these ^d abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it ^e spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye ^h keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs,

LEVITICUS 19

A repetition of sundry laws

which were committed before you, and that ye ^adefile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 19

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^sYe shall be holy: ^hfor I the LORD your God am holy.

3 ¶ ⁱYe shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and ^kkeep my sabbaths: ⁿI am the LORD your God.

4 ¶ Turn ye not unto ²idols, ^onor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of ^rpeace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it ⁴at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is ^zabominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall ^abear his iniquity, because he hath ^bprofaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be ^ccut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And ^dwhen ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them ^hfor the poor and ⁱstranger: I am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ ^kYe shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither ^llie one to ^manother.

12 ¶ And ye shall not ^oswear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou ^pprofane the name of thy God: ^qI am the LORD.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not ^rdefraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the ^swages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

ⁿ ch. 6, 7 Nu. 15, 25

^o ch. 6, 3: Dt. 5, 11

^p Read oppress, ch. 6, 2 & 25, 14, 17

13th c. B.C.

^a ver. 24

Ezek. 14, 11

^b Dt. 27, 18

^c Dt. 29, 15

^d ch. 25, 17

^e Ex. 20, 20

^f Ex. 23, 2

^g Dt. 16, 19

^h Dt. 1, 17

ⁱ Dt. 10, 17

^j Dt. 1, 16

^k Ps. 9, 8

^l ch. 11, 44

^m & 20, 7, 26

ⁿ ch. 11, 44

^o & 20, 26

^p Jos. 24, 19

^q Ex. 20, 12

^r Dt. 5, 16

^s Ex. 23, 1

^t Ps. 34, 13

^u Ex. 31, 13

^v & 26, 2

^w Ex. 23, 7

^x Dt. 27, 25

^y ch. 18, 2

^z & 20, 7, 24

^a Heb. things of

^b thought

^c ch. 26, 1

^d o ch. 26, 1

^e Ex. 34, 17

^f Gen. 37, 4

^g Jno. 2, 9

^h 11

ⁱ Ct. 11, 3, 3

^j Ps. 141, 5

^k Ct. 1, 26

^l Ezek. 4, 4

^m Read bear

ⁿ sin because

^o of him

^p Pr. 12, 25

^q ch. 17, 5

^r & 22, 21

^s 1 S. 24, 12

^t Read that

^u ye may be

^v accepted

^w ch. 1, 3

^x R.V.

^y & 22, 19

^z Ps. 103, 9

^a (Heb.)

^b ch. 1, 48

^c & 19, 10

^d & 22, 30

^e Mt. 12, 31

^f Lk. 10, 17

^g Ro. 13, 9

^h Gal. 6, 14

ⁱ Jas. 2, 8

^j ch. 18, 4

^k & 20, 8, 22

^l Dt. 22, 9-11

^m z ch. 7, 18

ⁿ Isa. 65, 4

^o (Heb.)

^p ch. 17, 16

^q & 20, 17

^r b ch. 15, 31

^s & 20, 3

^t c ch. 17, 9

^u & 20, 18

^v d ch. 23, 22

^w Ct. Ru. 2, 15, 16

^x Read there

^y shall be an

^z inquisition

^a ch. 14, 12

^b Nu. 6, 12

^c f ch. 6, 6

^d e ch. 17, 11

^e & 23, 28

^f h ch. 23, 22

^g Ex. 23, 11

^h i ch. 23, 22

ⁱ Ex. 23, 9

^j k Ex. 20, 15

^k Dt. 5, 19

^l i ch. 6, 2

^m Ps. 34, 13

ⁿ II Ps. 32, 2

^o m ch. 18, 20

^p (Heb.)

^q p ch. 18, 21

^r & 20, 3

^s p ch. 18, 5, & c. & 22, 2

^t Dt. 24, 15

^u Dt. 20, 6

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock ^bbefore the blind, but shalt ^cfear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 ¶ ^dYe shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt ^enot respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but ^fin righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a ^ktalebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou ^mstand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 ¶ ^pThou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: ^qthou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not ^rsuffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt ^snot avenge, nor ^tbear any grudge against the children of thy people, but ^uthou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ ^vYe shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: ^wthou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; ^yshe shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his ^ztrespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ^aram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall ^bmake an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done ^cshall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and ^dshall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the

fruit thereof shall be holy ²to praise the LORD withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall ^dnot eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye ^fuse enchantment, nor ³observe times.

27 Ye ^gshall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any ⁱcuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to ^mcause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of ⁿwickedness.

30 ¶ Ye shall ^bkeep my sabbaths, and ^qreverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not ^rthem that have familiar spirits, neither seek after ^rwizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt ⁱrise up before the ⁿhoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye ^ashall not vex him.

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as ^done born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ^fye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 ⁱJust balances, just weights, a just ^ephāh, and a just hīn, shall ye have: ⁱI am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 20

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of

13th c. n.c.

a Ju. 9. 27

b Heb.

c offering

a ch. 18. 26

& 22. 18

b ch. 18. 21

Dt. 12. 31

c ch. 24. 14,

& c.

Ex. 19. 13

d ch. 17. 10,

& c.

Dt. 12. 16,

23

e ch. 17. 10

& 26. 17

f Gen. 44. 5,

15

g Nu. 23. 23

(Heb.)

h Read

practise

divination

Dt. 18. 10,

14 (Heb.)

i ch. 21. 5

h ch. 19. 8

& 21. 12, 23

i ch. 19. 12

& 21. 6

k ch. 11. 44,

& 22. 32

l ch. 21. 5

I K. 18. 28

m Cf.

Dt. 23. 17

n ch. 18. 17

& 20. 14

(Heb.)

o Ex. 34. 15

Nu. 15. 39

p ver. 3

q ch. 26. 2

r ch. 20. 6

s ch. 19. 31

Dt. 18. 11

t Jb. 32. 6

u Cf.

Lev. 4. 16

& 5. 12

v Pr. 16. 31

& 20. 29

x ch. 11. 44

Nu. 11. 18

y ch. 19. 2

& 21. 6, 8

z ch. 19. 3,

& c.

& 23. 43

a Ex. 23. 9

Dt. 24. 17

b ch. 19. 19,

37

& 25. 18

c ch. 21. 8,

& c.

Ex. 31. 13

d ch. 18. 26

& 23. 42

(Heb.)

e Ex. 21. 17

Dt. 27. 16

f Ex. 23. 9

Dt. 10. 19

g Dt. 19. 10

h Nu. 35. 27

i ch. 18. 20

Dt. 5. 18

Jno. 8. 5

l Dt. 25. 13-

15

m Hos. 12. 1

k ch. 6. 20

Nu. 5. 15

l ch. 11. 45

& 22. 33

m ch. 18. 8

Dt. 22. 30

the children of Israel, or ^aof the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that ^bgiveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall ^cstone him with stones.

3 And I will ^eset my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to ^hdefile my sanctuary, and to ⁱprofane ^kmy holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that ^ogo a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And the soul that turneth after such as have ^sfamiliar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and ^bbe ye holy: for ^zI am the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall ^bkeep my statutes, and do them: ^aI am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶ For ^eevery one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; ^ghis blood shall be upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that ^hcommitteth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with ⁿhis father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his ⁿdaughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have ^owrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

LEVITICUS 21

Israel is to eschew heathen abominations

13 If a man also lie ^a with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an ^c abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

14 And ^f if a man take a wife and her mother, it is ^g wickedness: they shall be ⁱ burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 ^k And if a man lie ^l with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take ⁿ his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall ^p bear his iniquity.

18 And ^q if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be ^t cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of ^x thy mother's sister, nor of thy ^y father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his ^z uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die ^a childless.

21 And if a man shall take ^c his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land ^g whither I bring you to dwell therein, ⁱ spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I ^l cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

13th c. a. c.

a ch. 18. 22
Al. 19. 22

b ch. 14. 34
& 25. 2

c ch. 18. 22
Dt. 24. 4

d Ex. 33. 3
Nu. 13. 27

e Ex. 33. 16
Nu. 23. 9

f ch. 18. 17
Dt. 27. 23

g ch. 19. 21
Nu. 10. 6
(Heb.)

h ch. 14. 57
i ch. 21. 9
Cl. Gen.

k For ver. 15,
see Ex. 22. 19

l ch. 18. 23,
Dt. 27. 21

m ch. 19. 2
& 21. 8

n ch. 18. 9, 11
Dt. 27. 22

o For ver. 27,
see Ex. 22. 18

p ch. 19. 8
& 22. 3

q ch. 18. 19
Ezek. 18. 6

r For ver. 1-3, see
Ezek. 44. 25

s See ver. 11

t ch. 19. 8
& 23. 29
(Heb.)

u Cf. ver. 10-11

x ch. 18. 13

y ch. 18. 12

z ch. 18. 14

a Cf. Jer. 22. 30
b ch. 19. 27
Dt. 14. 1

c ch. 18. 16
Mt. 14. 3, 4

d ch. 19. 28
Dt. 14. 1

e ch. 20. 7,
Nu. 15. 40

f ch. 20. 3
& 22. 2, 32

g ch. 18. 3
Nu. 15. 18

h ch. 3. 11
& 22. 7, 25

i ch. 18. 25,
28

k Ezek. 44. 22

l ch. 18. 24
1 K. 14. 24

m Cf. Dt. 24. 2

n ch. 8. 12,
30

o 1 S. 7. 1

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I ^b will give it unto you to possess it, a land that ^d floweth with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, ^e which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put ^h difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD ^m am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

CHAPTER 21

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none ^s be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 ⁿ But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, ² being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall ^b not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, ^d nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They ^e shall be holy unto their God, and not ^f profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and the ^h bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They ^k shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; ^m neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt ⁿ sanctify him there-

fore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for ^bI the LORD, which sanctify you, ^cam holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be ^aburnt with fire.

10 And he that is the ^fhigh priest among his brethren, upon whose head the ^eanointing oil was poured, and that is ^hconsecrated to put on the ⁱgarments, shall ²not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 ^kNeither shall he ^lgo in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 ^oNeither shall he go out of the sanctuary, ^qnor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the ³crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or ^aa divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a ⁴flat nose, or any thing superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his ^fstones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God,

both of the ^amost holy, and of the holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the ^dvail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 22

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they ^mseparate themselves from the ⁿholy things of the children of Israel, and that they ^pprofane not ^rmy holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: ^sI am the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, ^uhaving his ^vuncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a ^yleper, or hath a running ^zissue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso ^atoucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man ^bwhose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any ^ccreeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ^dwash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it is ^ehis food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is ^ftorn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD.

9 They shall therefore ^hkeep mine ordinance, lest they ⁱbear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: ^kI the LORD do sanctify them.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14, 13
& 24, 9
b ch. 20, 8
& 22, 9, &c.
c ch. 20, 7, 26
1 Pet. 1, 16
d ch. 16, 2
&c.
& 24, 3

e ch. 20, 14
cf. 22, 21
f Nu. 35, 25,
28
(2 K. 23, 4)
Ex.

g ch. 10, 7
Nu. 4, 16
h ch. 16, 32
Nu. 35, 25
i ch. 16, 4
&c.
Nu. 20, 26,
28

j Read not
let the hair
of his head
be loose
ch. 13, 45
Nu. 5, 18

k Cf. ver. 2
i ch. 15, 5
& 22, 4, 6
m ch. 15, 31
Nu. 6, 2,
&c. (Heb.)

n ch. 12, 4
Nu. 5, 9
o ch. 10, 7
Isa. 48, 11
p ch. 20, 3
Nu. 19, 13,
20

q ch. 20, 3
1 Chr. 16,
10-35
r Read con-
secration
See ver. 10

s ch. 19, 12
& 26, 45
t ver. 7
u Cf.
ch. 7, 20

v ch. 18, 19
Nu. 5, 19
y ch. 13, 2
Nu. 5, 2

z ch. 15, 2
2 S. 3, 29
a ch. 21, 11
Nu. 5, 7
b ch. 15, 16

c ch. 11, 24

* Read slit
nose
d ch. 17, 15

e ch. 21, 6
&c.
Nu. 28, 2,
24

f Cf. Dt. 23, 1
e ch. 17, 15
Ezek. 4, 14

h ch. 18, 30
i ch. 20, 17,
& 24, 15
k ch. 21, 8
&c.
Ezek. 20, 12

LEVITICUS 23

10 There shall ^ano stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest ^bbuy any soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: ^cthey shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger, she may not eat of an ²offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is ^ereturned unto her father's house, ^fas in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing ^gunwittingly, then he shall put the ^hfifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not ^kprofane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, or of the ^ostrangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his ^pvows, and for all his ^pfreewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a ^rburnt offering;

19 Ye shall offer ³at your own will a male ^swithout blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of ^tpeace offerings unto the LORD to ^uaccomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD,

The sacrifices must be without blemish

nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the ^dbread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be ⁱseven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it ^jand her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a ^msacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall ⁿleave none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but ^qI will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I am the LORD which hallow you,

33 That ^tbrought you out of the land of Egypt, ^uto be your God: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 23

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the ⁴feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be ^zholy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the ^asabbath of

13th c. B.C.
a Ex. 29, 33
Nu. 1: 51

b ch. 25, 39,
46
Ex. 21, 2,
16
c Nu. 18, 11,
13

d Read
heave-
offering
ch. 10, 14,
15
Nu. 5, 9
e ver. 7
f Cf. Gen.
38, 11
Ru. 1: 8
g Cf.
ch. 10, 14

h ch. 5, 15,
18
Nu. 15, 24-
29
i ch. 6, 5
& 27, 13
j ch. 15, 19,
22
Ex. 22, 30
Nu. 12, 14
k Nu. 18, 32

l Cf.
Dt. 22, 6

m ch. 7, 12
2 Chr. 29,
31

n ch. 7, 15

o ch. 20, 2
& 24, 16

p ch. 7, 16
& 23, 38

q ch. 10, 3
Nu. 20, 12,
13

r ch. 17, 8, 9
& 23, 12

s Read
that ye
may be
accepted
(ch. 19, 5
& 23, 11)
Th.

t Ex. 12, 5
Dt. 15, 21

u ch. 19, 36
& 23, 43

v ch. 11, 45
& 25, 38

w ch. 19, 5
& 23, 19

x ch. 27, 2
(Heb.)

y Or, ap-
pointed
seasons
Nu. 10, 10
See
Ju. 21, 19

z Ex. 12, 16
Nu. 28, 18

a ch. 16, 31
& 25, 4, 5†

rest, an holy convocation; ^aye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the ^dfourteenth day of the ^efirst month ²at even is the LORD's ^fpass-over.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the ⁱfeast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: ^kseven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the ^qfirstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall ^rwave the sheaf before the LORD, ^sto be accepted for you: ^ton the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a ^uburnt offering unto the LORD.

13 And the ^vmeat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the ^wdrink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor ^xparched corn, nor ^ygreen ears, until the ^zselfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a ^{aa}statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ^{ab}ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the

sheaf of the ^bwave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a ^cnew meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked ^dwith ^eleaven; they are the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the ^fgoats for a ^gsin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of ^hpeace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the ⁱfirstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD ^jfor the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And when ye ^kreap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the ^lpoor, and to the ^mstranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a ⁿsabbath, a ^omemorial of ^pblowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 Also on the tenth day of this

13th c. a. c.
a ch. 16. 29
Nu. 28. 18.
&c.
b ch. 14. 12.
Nu. 5. 25
c Nu. 28. 26
d Ex. 12. 6.
Nu. 9. 3, 5
e Ex. 40. 2.
Nu. 20. 1
f Ex. 30. 8
Nu. 9. 3.
&c.
Heb.
between
the two
evenings
g Ex. 34. 25
Nu. 9. 2, 10
h Cf.
ch. 2. 11
i ch. 10. 12
Dt. 16. 3, 4
j Ex. 34. 18
Nu. 28. 17
k Nu. 28. 17
l ch. 16. 5.
&c.
Nu. 7. 16.
&c.
m ch. 16. 3.
&c.
Nu. 6. 11.
&c.
n ch. 22. 21
Nu. 10. 10
o ver. 10
Nu. 18. 12
p ch. 14. 13
& 24. 9
q ch. 2. 12-
16
Nu. 15. 20.
21
r See ver. 15
s ch. 22. 19.
25.
28. 231
7th.
t ver. 15
u ch. 19. 9-
21
x ch. 22. 18
Nu. 6. 11
y ch. 14. 10.
&c.
Nu. 4. 16
z ch. 19. 10.
& ch. 19. 10.
34
& 25. 35
aa Ex. 30. 9
Nu. 6. 15.
17
ab Jos. 5. 11
d ch. 2. 14
2 K. 4. 42
(Heb.)
c Ex. 12. 17.
&c.
Dt. 32. 48
(Heb.)
d Read
solemn rest
See ver. 3
f Ex. 39. 7
Nu. 5. 15.
18
g Nu. 29. 1-
6
h ch. 17. 7
& 26. 3, 9
i Ex. 24. 22
Nu. 28. 26

LEVITICUS 24

seventh month there shall be a ^a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall ^b afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to ^c make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be ^e cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the ^m feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the ^p eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a ^t solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 ^a Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your ^c vows, and beside all your ^d free-will offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

The feast of tabernacles. The shewbread

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ^d ye shall take you on the first day the ² boughs of goodly trees, branches of ^e palm trees, and the boughs of ³ thick trees, and ^f willows of the brook; and ye shall ^h rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites ⁱ born shall dwell in booths:

43 ^j That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when ^k I brought them out of the land of Egypt: ^l I am the LORD your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

ⁿ AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure ^o oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the ^q vail of the ^r testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron ^s order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: it shall be a ^u statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure ^x candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake ^y twelve ^z cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt ^b set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure ^e table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure ^f frankincense upon each row, that it may be

^{13th c. B.C.}

^a ch. 16, 34 & 25, 9

^b ch. 16, 29 Nu. 29, 7

^c ch. 19, 22 Nu. 5, 8

^d Neh. 8, 17

^e Heb. fruit

^f Ex. 15, 27 Nu. 33, 9

^g Or leafy trees

^h Jb. 40, 22

ⁱ ch. 20, 18 Nu. 9, 13 (Heb.)

^j Dt. 12, 7

^k ch. 19, 34 & 24, 16, 22 (Heb.)

^l See Ex. 10, 2

^m ch. 22, 33 & 25, 38, &c.

ⁿ ch. 20, 7, 24 & 24, 22

^o Ex. 34, 22 Nu. 29, 12, 40

^p For ver. 1-4, cf. Ex. 27, 20, 21

^q Ex. 39, 37 Nu. 4, 16

^r Nu. 29, 35

^s ch. 21, 23 Nu. 4, 5

^t ch. 16, 13 Nu. 17, 4, 10

^u Ex. 40, 25 Nu. 8, 2, 3

^v Nu. 29, 35 (Heb.)

^w ch. 23, 14 Nu. 18, 8, &c.

^x Ex. 40, 4, 24 Nu. 3, 31

^y [Ex. 28, 21 Nu. 17, 21 Ex.]

^z ch. 8, 26 Nu. 6, 15, 19

^a Nu. 29, 39

^b Ex. 25, 30

^c ch. 22, 18, 23

^d Nu. 15, 3, 8

^e ch. 22, 18, &c.

^f Nu. 15, 3

^g Ex. 40, 4 Nu. 3, 31

^h ch. 6, 15

ⁱ Nu. 3, 15

on the bread ^a for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an ^a everlasting covenant.

9 And it ^a shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it ^f in the holy place: for it is ^g most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish woman's son ⁱ blasphemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they ⁱ brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was Shē-lō'mith, the daughter of Dīb-ri, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed ^a without the camp; and let all that heard him ^r lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation ^a stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall ^u bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the ^y stranger, as he that is ^z born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that killeth any man shall surely ^b be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall ^a make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his ^f neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, ^h eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 6, 15
Nu. 5, 26

b See ver. 16

c [Ex. 31, 16
Nu. 18, 19]
Th.

d ch. 23, 20
Nu. 5, 8-10

e ch. 27, 21
e ch. 23, 43
f ch. 10, 13

g ch. 21, 22
h 27, 28

i ch. 7, 38
h 26, 46

j ch. 18, 21
Nu. 15, 20
[2S. 12, 14]

k For ver. 2-7, cf. Ex. 23, 10-11

l Ex. 18, 15, 26
Nu. 15, 33
m ch. 20, 24
Nu. 14, 8

n ch. 26, 34, 35

o Ex. 23, 11
Neh. 10, 31
p ch. 23, 3, &c.

q ch. 17, 3
Nu. 5, 23
r Dt. 13, 9

s ch. 20, 2, 27
Nu. 15, 35, 36

t Cf. 2 K. 19, 29
Isa. 37, 30
u ch. 22, 9
Nu. 5, 31

x ch. 24, 16
Nu. 9, 14

y ch. 22, 18
z ch. 23, 42
Nu. 9, 14
(Heb.)

a ver. 12
b Ex. 21, 12, 14
Nu. 35, 16, 31

c ch. 26, 18, &c.
Gen. 33, 3

d Gen. 41, 26
Nu. 13, 22

e ch. 6, 4
Ex. 21, 28
Nu. 5, 7

f ch. 19, 11
& 25, 14
(Heb.)

g Read send abroad the loud trumpet

h Ex. 20, 18
Nu. 10, 10
i Ex. 21, 23, 24

j Dt. 19, 21
Nu. 35, 28
k ch. 23, 27
Nu. 29, 7

blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have ^b one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for ^a I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 25

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in ^h mount Sinai, saying,

2 ^k Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land ^m which I give you, then shall the land ⁿ keep a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in ^a the seventh year shall be a ^b sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 ⁱ That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy ^{*} stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, ^a shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, ^c seven times ^d seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou ² cause the ^g trumpet of the jû'-bi-lê to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the ⁱ day of atonement shall ye make

LEVITICUS 25

the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and ^bproclaim ^cliberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a ^fjû²bî-lê unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jû²bî-lê shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jû²bî-lê; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the ⁱyear of this jû²bî-lê ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy ^kneighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not ^loppress one another:

15 According to the number of years after the jû²bî-lê thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and ^maccording unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou ^oshalt fear thy God: for ^pI am the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye ^qshall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall ^rdwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall ^syield her fruit, and ye shall ^teat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, ^{*}What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will ^vcommand my blessing upon you in the ^zsixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year,

Of oppression. Redemption of land, &c.

and eat yet of ^aold fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold for ever: for ^dthe land is mine; for ^eye are strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his ^gkin come to ^hredeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jû²bî-lê: and in the jubile ⁿit shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jû²bî-lê.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jû²bî-lê.

32 Notwithstanding the ^ucities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And ²if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jû²bî-lê: for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.

13th c. E.C.
a ch. 26, 10
cf. Jos. 5.
11, 12

b Cf.
Isa. 61, 2
& 63, 4

c Isa. 61, 1
(Heb.)

d Cf.
Dt. 11, 12
& 32, 43

e Ex. 6, 4
1 Chr. 16, 19

f See ver. 13

g Nu. 5, 8
11 Nu. 35, 12, &c.
h Ru. 4, 4

i ch. 27, 24

k ch. 24, 19
Zech. 13, 7
(Heb.)
l ch. 19, 13
1 S. 12, 3

m ch. 27, 18, 23
n ch. 27, 21

o ch. 19, 14
Dt. 6, 13
p ch. 24, 22
& 26, 1, &c.
q ch. 20, 8, 22
& 26, 3

r ch. 26, 5

s ch. 26, 4
t ch. 26, 5
u Nu. 35, 2

x Cf. Mt. 6, 25, 31
1 K. 12, 22, 29

² Read if one of the Levites do not redeem it

y Dt. 28, 8

z Cf. Ex. 16, 29

34 But the field of the ²suburbs of their cities ^amay not be ^bsold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ³fallen in decay with thee; then ^cthou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a ^dstranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 ^eTake thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 ^fI am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Cā'nā-ān, and ^hto be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and ⁱbe sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jû'bi-lē:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both ^khe and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are ^lmy servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen.

43 Thou shalt not rule over him with ^mrigour; but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover ⁿof the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

^{13th c. B.C.}

^a Read pasture lands Nu. 35. 2. &c.

^c Cf. Gen. 47. 22 Ezra 7. 24 b Cf. Acts 4. 36. 37

^e Read his hand fall c ch. 23. 22 Dt. 15. 7

^f ch. 23. 22 Dt. 10. 19 Ex. 22. 25 Dt. 15. 7, 8 Neh. 5. 5, 8

^g ch. 22. 33 & 26. 13, 45

^h ch. 22. 33 & 26. 45

ⁱ Job. 7. 1 Isa. 16. 14 & 21. 16

^k Or sell himself ch. 22. 11 Dt. 15. 12

^k Cf. Ex. 21. 3-4

^l ver. 55

^m Or by these means m Ex. 1. 13 Ezek. 34. 4 (Heb.)^t

ⁿ ver. 42 1 Chr. 16. 13

^o Isa. 14. 2

^p ch. 19. 4 Dt. 4. 15-18, 23

^q ch. 19. 4 1 Chr. 16. 26 (Heb.)

^r Read pillar Ex. 34. 13 Dt. 7. 5 (Heb.)

^s Read figured stone Nu. 33. 52 (Heb.)

^t ch. 25. 17 Nu. 10. 10

^u ch. 19. 3 30 Dt. 5. 15 ch. 19. 30 Eccles. 3. 1

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren ^fmay redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jû'bi-lē: and the price of his sale shall be ⁱaccording unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jû'bi-lē, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed ^uin these years, then he shall go out in the year of jû'bi-lē, both he, and his children with him.

55 For ^vunto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 26

YE ^pshall make you no ^qidols nor graven image, neither rear you up a ^astanding image, neither shall ye set up any ^rimage of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for ^rI am the LORD your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and ^sreverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

LEVITICUS 26

A blessing to them that keep the commandments

3 ¶ ^{a b c} If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will ^f give you rain in due season, and the land shall ^g yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And ⁱ your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread ⁿ to the full, and ^o dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will ^q give peace in the land, and ^s ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and ^u I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the ^x sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and ^a they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And ^b five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For ^e I will have respect unto you, and ^f make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish ^g my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat ⁱ old store, and ^k bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will ^l set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall ⁿ not abhor you.

12 And ^o I will walk among you, and ^q will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 ^r I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and ^t I have broken the bands of your yoke, and ^u made you go upright.

14 ¶ But ^z if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye ^c break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you ^e terror, ^f consumption, and the burning ague, that

shall ^d consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ^e ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will ^h set my face against you, and ⁱ ye shall be slain before your enemies: ^k they that hate you shall reign over you; and ^m ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you ^p seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the ^r pride of your power; and ^t I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your strength shall be spent ^v in vain: for your land shall not ^z yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk ^c contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 ^d I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and ^h your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be ^l reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 Then will ^m I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And ^p I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the ^s pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And ^u when I ^v have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one ^a oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ^b ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also ^d in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ^e ye shall eat the flesh of your

13th c. B.C.
a For ver. 3-11, 13-15
b For ver. 3-13, cf. Dt. 28, 1-14
c ch. 25, 11
d Cf. 1 S. 2, 33
e Dt. 28, 33, 51
f Gen. 7, 4
Dt. 11, 14
g ch. 25, 19
h ch. 25, 16
i ch. 20, 3, 6
j Dt. 28, 25
k Cf. ver. 8
l Ps. 106, 41
m Am. 9, 13
n ver. 36
o ch. 25, 19
p Dt. 6, 11
q ch. 25, 18
r Dt. 12, 10
s ch. 25, 8
t Jos. 6, 4
u Ps. 29, 1
v Nu. 6, 26
w Jer. 13, 9
x Jb. 11, 19
y Dt. 28, 23
z Jb. 5, 22
a ver. 23
b Ps. 46, 9
c ver. 25, 33
d Ps. 127, 1
e Gen. 4, 12
f Dt. 1, 17
g Cf. ver. 4
h ver. 8
i Dt. 28, 7
j Ps. 32, 30
k Jb. 3, 31
l ver. 23, &c., only in this chapter
m ver. 6
n Ex. 17, 25
o Cf. Ex. 23, 29
p 2 K. 13, 23
q Ex. 32, 13
r Dt. 1, 10
s See Gen. 17, 2
t Ju. 5, 6
u Cf. Isa. 35, 8, 9
v ch. 25, 22
w Read chastened Jer. 2, 30
x Cant. 7, 13
y Ex. 29, 45, 46
z Nu. 5, 3
a 2 S. 22, 27
b Cf. ver. 30
c Git. 2 Cor. 6, 16
d ver. 6
e Dt. 28, 22
f Ex. 6, 7
g Dt. 29, 13
h ch. 25, 38, &c.
i Nu. 15, 41
j Ex. 9, 12
k Nu. 14, 12
l Gen. 27, 40
m Ps. 107, 14
n Dt. 28, 48
o Cf. Ps. 20, 8
p Lk. 13, 13, 16
q Gen. 12, 10
r Dt. 28, 48
s Ps. 105, 16
t Ex. 15, 26
u Dt. 11, 28
v Nu. 14, 22
w ch. 11, 33
x Neh. 3, 11
y (Heb.)
z b Cf. ver. 5
a Isa. 9, 30
b Gen. 17, 14
c Ex. 16, 28
d Dt. 17, 2
e See Dt. 6, 15
f Ps. 78, 33
g (Heb.)
h Dt. 28, 22
i Dt. 28, 53
j 2 K. 6, 28, 29

sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your ^b high places, and cut down your ² images, and ^c cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall ^f abhor you.

31 And I will ^h make your cities waste, ⁱ and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and ^k I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And ^l I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be ^m astonished at it.

33 And I will ⁿ scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a ^a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land ^q enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a ^{*} shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall ^z when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ^a ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and ^b the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall ^d pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the ^e iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 If they shall ^g confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their ⁱ uncircumcised hearts

13th c. a.c.

^a Ex. 10, 3
Dt. 8, 2

^b Nu. 21, 28
1 Nu. 22, 41

^c Ex. 6, 5
Dt. 7, 9

^d Read *sun-images*
2 Chr. 14, 5

^e Ex. 2, 24
2 K. 13, 23

^f 1 K. 13, 2
f Cf. ver. 11

^g Ps. 85, 1
h Dt. 28, 52

ⁱ Jer. 9, 11
l See ver. 30

(high places)
1 K. 9, 7

^k 1 Chr. 7, 20, 21
k See Isa. 1, 11-15

^l See ver. 31
(make your cities)

^m Dt. 28, 37
Jer. 49, 17

ⁿ Dt. 4, 27
1 Ezra 9, 7

^o See ver. 25
p Dt. 4, 31

^q ch. 25, 2
2 Chr. 36, 21

^r Ps. 98, 2

^s ch. 25, 38
Nu. 15, 41

^t ch. 22, 2
Nu. 3, 13

^u See
Ex. 24, 12

^x Jb. 13, 25

^y ch. 25, 1
& 27, 34

^z ver. 17
Ps. 53, 5

^a Jos. 7, 12, 13
Cf. Nu. 14, 45
Dt. 1, 44

^b Or *When a man shall make to the Lord a special vow of persons according to thy estimation*
ch. 2, 26
& 2, 21
Nu. 6, 2
(Heb.)

^c Cf. Ezek. 36, 13
c ch. 7, 16
Nu. 30, 2

^d Dt. 28, 65
e Ex. 34, 7
Nu. 14, 18

^f ch. 5, 15
Nu. 3, 47
1 S. 9, 8

^g ch. 16, 21
Nu. 21, 7

^h Cf. Zech. 11, 12, 13

ⁱ Cf. Ex. 6, 12
Jer. 6, 10

^a be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I ^c remember my covenant ^d with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will ^e remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, ^b I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt ^r in the sight of the heathen, that I ^s might be their God: ^t I am the LORD.

46 ^u These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel in ^y mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 27

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ³ When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And ^c thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shē-kēls of silver, after the ^f shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shē-kēls.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male ^h twenty shē-kēls, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy

LEVITICUS 27

estimation shall be of the male five shē-kēls of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shē-kēls, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a ^a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall ^a sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an hō-mēr of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shē-kēls of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jû-bi-lē, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jû-bi-lē, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money ^a accord-

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 28.
30. &c.

b Nu. 18. 14
|| Nu. 21. 2
c Jos. 21. 13-19

d ch. 25. 10-13
Nu. 36. 4

e ch. 22. 14
Nu. 5. 7
f Ex. 30. 13
Nu. 3. 47
g ch. 8. 10-15
Nu. 7. 1
h Ex. 34. 19-20
Nu. 3. 13

i Ex. 34. 20
Nu. 18. 15

k ch. 24. 9
Nu. 4. 4, 19

l Cf. Ju. 11. 35

m Gen. 28. 22
Nu. 18. 21
n ch. 25. 15.
16

Concerning vows and sanctified things

ing to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it ^a goeth out in the jû-bi-lē, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field ^b devoted; ^c the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jû-bi-lē: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 ^a In the year of the jû-bi-lē the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shē-kēl of the sanctuary: ^f twenty gē-rāhš shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the ^h firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the LORD's.

27 And if it be of an ⁱ unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is ^k most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, which shall be ^l devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And all the ^m tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of

the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it is holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever ^apasseth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

13th c. a.c.

a Ex. 38. 26
Jer. 33. 13
b ch. 26. 46
Nu. 1. 1. 19

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel ^bin mount Sinai.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS

CHAPTER 1

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of ^cSinai, ^din the tabernacle of the congregation, ^eon the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 ^hTake ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male ^kby their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; ⁿĒ-lī-zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ūr.

6 Of Simeon; ^oShē-lū-mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād'dāi.

7 Of Judah; ^pNahshon the son of Ām-min'ā-dāb.

8 Of Issā-chār; ^qNēth'ā-neel the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zē-bū'lūn; ^rĒ-lī'āb the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ē'phrā'im; ^sĒ-lī'shā-mā the son of Ām-mī-hūd: of Mā-nās'sēh; ^tGā-mā'li-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'zūr.

11 Of Benjamin; ^uĀ-bī'dān the son of Gīd-ē-ō'nī.

13th c. a.c.
a ch. 2. 25

b ch. 2. 27
c ch. 3. 1. &c.
Lv. 27. 34

d See
Ex. 25. 22
e ch. 2. 14
f Cf. ch. 9. 1

g In ch. 2. 14.
Reuel
h ch. 2. 29

i Heb. called of the congregation
ch. 16. 2
k Ex. 38. 26
ch. 3. 47
(Heb.)

l Ex. 38. 25.
26
m See ch. 30. 1

n Ex. 38. 26
ch. 3. 47
(Heb.)
o 1 Chr. 12.
31 (Heb.)

p 1 Chr. 9. 1
q Ezra 2. 59

r ch. 2. 10

s ch. 2. 12

t ch. 2. 3
Ex. 6. 23

u ch. 2. 5

v ch. 2. 7

w ch. 2. 18

x ch. 2. 20

y ch. 2. 22

12 Of Dan; ^aĀ-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dāi.

13 Of Asher; ^bPā-ġī-ēl the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; ^cĒ-lī'ā-sāph the son of ^dDeū'ēl.

15 Of Nāph'tā-li; ^eĀ-hī-rā the son of Enan.

16 These were ³the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, ⁱheads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are ^jexpressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they ^mdeclared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by

NUMBERS 1

their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of *Is'sā-chār*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of *Is'sā-chār*, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of *Zē-bū'lūn*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of *Zē-bū'lūn*, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of *Ē-phrā'im*,

The people numbered in the wilderness of Sinai

13th c. B.C.

by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of *Ē-phrā'im*, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of *Mā-nās'sēh*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of *Mā-nās'sēh*, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of *Nāph'tā-li*, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and

a ch. 2. 19, 21
Gen. 48. 19

b See ver. 33

upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Nāph⁴tā-li, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that ^ewere numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were ^gnot numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:

50 But thou shalt ^kappoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp ^mround about the tabernacle.

51 And ⁿwhen the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the ^qstranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, ^severy man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, ^tthat there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall ^ukeep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel ^vdid according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 1. 52

^z Read over against ... round about

b ch. 10. 5

c ch. 1. 7 & 7. 12, 17

d ch. 10. 14 Gen. 49. 8-10

e ch. 2. 32 Cf. Ex. 38. 26

f ch. 10. 15 Gen. 49. 14

g ch. 2. 33 || ch. 3. 15, 39

h ch. 1. 8 & 7. 18

i ch. 10. 16 Gen. 49. 13

k ch. 3. 7 Ex. 38. 21

l ch. 1. 9 & 7. 24

m ch. 3. 23, 38

n ch. 10. 17, 21

o ch. 10. 14-16

p ch. 10. 6

q ch. 3. 10, 38 Lv. 22. 10, &c.

r ch. 10. 18 Gen. 49. 3

s ch. 2. 2, 34 Cf. ch. 24. 2, 5

t ch. 1. 56 & 7. 30

u ch. 6. 19 Lv. 10. 6

x ch. 10. 19 Gen. 49. 5

y ch. 9. 19 Lv. 8. 35

z ch. 1. 6 & 7. 36

a ch. 2. 34 Ex. 40. 16

CHAPTER 2

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 ^aEvery man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: ²far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the ^beast side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and ^cNahshon the son of Am-min⁴-ā-dāb shall be captain of the children of ^dJudah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of ^fIs⁴-sā-chār: and ^hNēth⁴-ā-neēl the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of ⁱZē-bū⁴-lūn: and ^lĒ-li⁴-āb the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. ^oThese shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the ^psouth side shall be the standard of the camp of ^rReuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be ^tĒ-li⁴-zūr the son of Shēd⁴-ē-ūr.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of ^uSimeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be ^zShē-lū⁴-mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād⁴-dāi.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

NUMBERS 3

14 Then the tribe of ^aGad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be ^bĒ-lī-ā-sāph the son of Reū-ēl.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And ^jthey shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of ⁱĒ-phrā-īm according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be ^kĒ-lī-shā-mā the son of Ām-mī-hūd.

19 And his host, and ^lthose that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of ^oMā-nās-sēh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be ^pGā-mā-lī-ēl the son of Pē-dāh-zūr.

21 And his host, and ^rthose that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of ^tBenjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be ^uĀ-bī-dān the son of Gīd-ē-ō-nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ē-phrā-īm were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And ^athey shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of ^bDan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be ^cĀ-hī-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād-dāi.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore

The order of the tribes in their tents

and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of ^eAsher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be ^fPā-gī-ēl the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of ^gNāph-tā-lī: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be ^hĀ-hī-rā the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They ⁱshall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts ^mwere six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were ⁿnot numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel ^odid according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: ^pso they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER 3

^{*}THESE also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in ^ymount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; ^zNadab the firstborn, and Ā-bī-hū, Ēl-ē-ā-zār, and Īth-ā-mār.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests ^awhich were anointed, whom he ^bconsecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 ^cAnd Nadab and Ā-bī-hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 10, 26

Gen. 49, 19

b ch. 1, 14

& 7, 42

c ch. 10, 26

Gen. 49, 20

d ch. 1, 13

& 7, 72

e ch. 10, 27

Gen. 49, 21

f ch. 10, 18-

20

g ch. 1, 15

& 7, 76

h ch. 10, 15-

27

i ch. 10, 22

k ch. 1, 10

& 7, 48

l ch. 1, 33

D.L. 33, 17

m Cf.

ch. 1, 46

& 11, 21

n ch. 1, 47

|| ch. 3, 15,

39

o ch. 10, 23

p ch. 1, 10

& 7, 34

q ch. 1, 54

r ver. 19

s ver. 2

t ch. 10, 24

Gen. 49, 27

u ch. 1, 11

& 7, 60

x Ex. 6, 16

Ru. 4, 18

y ch. 1, 19

& 9, 1, 5

z ch. 26, 60

Ex. 24, 1, 9

a ch. 10, 22-

24

Cf.

Ps. 80, 2

b ch. 10, 25

Gen. 49,

16, 17

c ch. 18, 8

Lv. 7, 36

d Ju. 17, 5, 12

e ch. 1, 12

& 7, 66

f ch. 26, 61

Lv. 10, 1

wilderness of Sinai, ^a and they had no children: and ^bĒl-ē-ā-zār and Īth-ā-mār ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And ^ethey shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And ^hthou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint ^kAaron and his sons, and ²they shall wait on their priest's office: and the ^lstranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore ^othe Levites shall be mine;

13 Because all the ^pfirstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: ^rI am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 ^sNumber the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And these were the ^tsons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Mē-rār-ī.

13th c. B.C.

a 1 Chr. 24. 2
b ch. 4. 28, 33
Ex. 10. 6, 16

c ch. 4. 22, &c.

d ch. 4. 2, &c.

e ch. 26. 58, &c.

f ch. 4. 29, &c.

g ch. 1. 50 & 4. 47

h ch. 8. 19

i ch. 1. 50

k ch. 16. 3, 40

l Ex. 28. 1

m Read *they shall keep their priest's* ch. 18. 7

n ch. 1. 51 & 16. 40

o Cf. ch. 4. 24-26

p Read *screen* Ex. 40. 5, &c.

q ch. 4. 5, &c. (*Heb.*)

r ch. 4. 26, 32

s ch. 6. 16, 26

t Read *screen* o ch. 3. 14

u ch. 8. 16, 17

v Lv. 27. 26

w 1 Chr. 26. 23

x Lv. 26. 45

y Isa. 42. 8

z ch. 2. 33 & 4. 46

aa ch. 26. 57

ab Ex. 6. 16

ac Lv. 10. 4

ad 1 Chr. 15. 10

ae ver. 7

af ch. 4. 4, 15

18 And these are the names of the ^csons of Gershon by their families; Lib-nī, and Shim-ē-ī.

19 And the ^dsons of Kohath by their families; ^eAmram, and Ī-zē-hār, Hebron, and Ūz-zī-ēl.

20 And the ^fsons of Mē-rār-ī by their families; Māh-li, and Mū-shī. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shim-ites: these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites ⁱshall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Ē-li-ā-sāph the son of Lael.

25 And ^mthe charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the ³hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the ⁿcourt, and the ⁴curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family of the ^qĀm-rām-ites, and the family of the Ī-zē-hār-ites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Ūz-zī-ēl-ites: these are the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Ē-li-zā-phān the ^{son} of Ūz-zī-ēl.

31 And ^ttheir charge shall be the

NUMBERS 4

^aark, and the ^btable, and the ^ccandlestick, and the ^daltars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the ²hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Ēl-ē-ā-zār the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Mē-rār-ī was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mū'shites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mē-rār-ī was Zū-ri-ēl the son of Āb-ī-hail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And ^eunder the custody and charge of the sons of Mē-rār-ī shall be the ^fboards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their ^gpins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were ^htwenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

The firstborn are freed by the Levites

41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take ⁱfive shē-kēls apiece ^jby the poll, after the ^kshekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the ^lshekel is twenty gē-rāhš:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the ^mredemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shē-kēls, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 4

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the ^osons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi,

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 4, 5
Lv. 16, 2
b ch. 4, 7
Lv. 24, 6
c ch. 4, 9
Lv. 24, 4
d See
Ex. 27, 1
& 30, 1
e Read
screen
ch. 4, 5
Lv. 24, 3

e ch. 4, 31, 32

f ch. 4, 31
Ex. 40, 18
g ch. 18, 16
Lv. 27, 6
h ch. 1, 2
i Chr. 23,
3, 24 (Heb.)
j ch. 7, 13
Lv. 27, 3
k ch. 18, 16
Lv. 27, 25

l ch. 4, 32
Ex. 39, 40

m Ex. 21, 30
Ps. 49, 8

n Cf. ver. 22,
28, 34, 46-
49

o ch. 3, 19,
& c.
& 7, 9

after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the ²host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This shall be the ^dservice of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the ^emost holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the ^{3h}covering ⁱvail, and cover the ^kark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of ⁴badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of ^mblue, and shall put in the ^bstaves thereof.

7 And upon the ^{5r}table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the ⁴dishes, and the ⁿspoons, and the ^zbowls, and ^ecovers to cover withal: and the ^ycontinual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the ^acandlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his ^btongs, and his ^csnuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a ⁸bar.

11 And upon the ⁹golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the ⁹censers, the

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 38, 3
b 38, 2, 13, 14

c Ex. 38, 3
d K. 7, 40, 45

e ch. 7, 13, &c.
Ex. 38, 3

f Read service ver. 23, &c.
d ch. 3, 31 & 7, 9

e ch. 18, 9
Lv. 27, 28

f ver. 4
g 2 S. 6, 7

h Read veil of the screen
h ch. 3, 25 (Heb.)

i ch. 18, 7
Lv. 24, 3

k ch. 3, 31
Dt. 10, 1, &c.

l ch. 3, 4
m 16, 37, 39

n Read seal-skin
Ex. 39, 34
Eccl. 16, 10

m Ex. 39, 1, &c.
2 Chr. 2, 7, 14

o ch. 15, 38
Lv. 24, 2
Mt. 25, 3, 4

p ch. 16, 7, 45
Lv. 16, 12

q Ex. 25, 15
1 K. 8, 8

r ch. 6, 15, 17
Lv. 23, 13, 14

s Heb. table of the presence
r ch. 3, 31
1 K. 7, 48

t Lv. 21, 10, 12
s ch. 7, 13, &c.

u Ex. 37, 16
m ch. 7, 14, &c.

x Ex. 37, 16
1 Chr. 26, 17

y Read cups to pour out
Ex. 16, 16
Jer. 32, 19

z Ex. 39, 36
1 S. 21, 6

a Gen. 49, 19
Dt. 33, 6

b ch. 3, 31
a 3, 2-9

c Ex. 37, 23
1 K. 7, 49

d Lv. 16, 12
ch. 16, 4, &c. (Heb.)

e 1 S. 6, 19
Cl. ver. 15

f Read the holy things even for a moment
Cl. Jb. 7, 19 (Heb.)

g Read frame
Cl. ch. 13, 23 (Heb.)

h Lv. 16, 12
e 1 K. 7, 48

i ch. 3, 18, &c.
a 7, 7

j Cl. 38, 8
h ver. 3

k ch. 8, 24, 25
i ch. 3, 25

l Ex. 36, 8, &c.
2 S. 7, 2

m Read freights
See ver. 9 (Heb.)

^afleshhooks, and the ^bshovels, and the ^cbasons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come ^fto bear it: but ^gthey shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of ⁱĒl-ē-ā-zār the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the ⁿoil for the light, and the ^osweet incense, and the daily ^qmeat offering, and the ^sanointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may ^zlive, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 But they shall not go in ^dto see ⁷when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the ^fsons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 From thirty years old shalt thou number them; all that ^genter in to perform the ^hservice, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the ⁱservice of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens:

25 And they shall bear the ^kcurtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the ^a court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of ^b Ith'ä-mär the son of Aaron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the ^c sons of Mě-râr'î, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And ^d this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the ^e boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their ^f pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Mě-râr'î, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ith'ä-mär the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 3. 26,
37

^b ch. 3. 4
& 7. 8

^c ch. 3. 20,
& 7. 8

^d ch. 3. 36,
37
& 7. 8

^e ch. 3. 36
Exek. 27. 6

^f ch. 3. 37
|| Dt. 23. 13
(Heb.)

^g ch. 3. 15, 39
& 26. 57

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mě-râr'î, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mě-râr'î, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that ^g were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and

Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came ^cto do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 5

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put ^aout of the camp every ^aleper, and every one that hath an ^aissue, and whosoever is ⁱdefiled by the dead:

3 Both ⁱmale and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, ^bin the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall ^ccommit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall ^yconfess their sin which they have done: and he ^zshall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no ^bkinsman to recompense the ^ctrespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even ^eto the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 6, 20
Lv. 22, 12
^b ch. 18, 8,
&c.
Lv. 22, 2,
&c.

^c ch. 3, 7
& 8, 11,
&c.

^d Lv. 20, 10
Dt. 5, 18

^e Cf.
Jno. 8, 4

^f Pr. 6, 34

^g ch. 12, 14
23, 24, 14,

^h Lv. 22, 4
2 S. 3, 29
ⁱ ch. 6, 6, 9
Lv. 13, 46

^k ch. 16, 15
Ex. 29, 41
^l Gen. 5, 2
Mt. 19, 4

^m ch. 28, 5
Lv. 19, 36
ⁿ Lv. 5, 11

^o Lv. 2, 1, 15
^p Lv. 24, 7
1 Chr. 9, 29

^q ch. 32, 34
Lv. 26, 11

^r ch. 10, 10
Lv. 23, 24

^s 1 K. 17, 18

^t Lv. 14, 5
Ju. 7, 16

^u Lv. 6, 2, 3

^v Cf.
Ex. 32, 20

^w Read *let the hair of the woman's head go loose*

^x Lv. 21, 10
^y ch. 22, 34
Lv. 5, 5

^z Lv. 6, 4, 5
2 S. 12, 6

^a Lv. 27, 13,
&c.

^b Lv. 25, 25
Ru. 2, 20

^c ch. 6, 12
Lv. 19, 21,
22

^d ch. 19, 13
Lv. 22, 3, 5

^e ch. 6, 20
Lv. 24, 9

^f Read *being under*
Ezek. 23, 5
^g Lv. 5, 15
1 Chr. 15, 26

^h ch. 6, 11
Lv. 23, 28

9 And every ^aoffering of all the ^bholy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man ^dlie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be ^etaken with the manner;

14 And the ^fspirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her ^koffering for her, the tenth part of an ^mē-phāh of barley meal; he shall pour ⁿno oil upon it, nor put ^ofrankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of ^qmemorial, ^rbringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an ^searthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it ^uinto the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and ^{2x}uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to ^aunclean-ness ³with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

NUMBERS 6

20 But if thou hast gone aside ²to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an ^boath of ³cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh ^bto rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse ^fshall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: And the woman shall say, ^hAmen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall ⁴wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the ^omemorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

The law of the Nazarites in their separation

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman ^ashall bear her iniquity.

CHAPTER 6

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man ^cor woman shall ⁴separate themselves to vow a vow of a ^dNazarite, to ⁶separate themselves unto the LORD:

3 He shall separate himself ^efrom wine and strong drink, and shall drink no ^gvinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or ⁱdried.

4 All the days of his ⁷separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the ⁸kernels even to the ⁹husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall ^kno razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the ^mlocks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD he shall ⁿcome at no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall ^bshave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the ^aeighth day he shall bring two ^aturtles, or two young ^apigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a ^rsin offering, and the other for a ^sburnt offering, and ^tmake an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

13th c. A.C.

^a Read *beine* under *Ezek.* 23. 5
^b ch. 9. 13
^c Lv. 24. 15

^b Lv. 5. 1
^c Jos. 6. 26
^d Or *adulteration*
^e Dt. 21. 23

^c Ct. ch. 30. 4, 13
^f Read *make a special vow, the vow*
^g ch. 15. 3, 8
^h Lv. 27. 2

ⁱ Read *to fall away*
^d Lam. 4. 7
^e 1 Ju. 13. 51
^f Est.

^g Or *consecrate*
^h Lv. 22. 2
ⁱ *Ezek.* 14. 7
^j (Heb.)

^k Lv. 10. 9
^l Ju. 13. 4
^m Ps. 109. 18
ⁿ Ru. 2. 14
^o Dt. 27. 15-26

^p 2 S. 6. 19
^q (Heb.)
^r 1 S. 25. 18

^s Or *Nazarite*
^t Or *unripe grapes?*
^u Or *intendrills?*
^v k Ju. 13. 5

^l ch. 6. 20
^m Lv. 23. 15, &c.
ⁿ Ct. *Ezek.* 44. 20
^o 1 Cor. 11. 14

^p ch. 5. 2
^q & 9. 6, 10
^r o Lv. 24. 7
^s Isa. 66. 3
^t (R.V. ms.)

^u ch. 8. 7
^v Lv. 14. 8, 9

^w Lv. 15. 14, 29

^x ch. 7. 16, &c.
^y Lv. 23. 19
^z ch. 8. 12
^{aa} Lv. 23. 12

^{ab} ch. 5. 8
^{ac} & 8. 12

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a ^atrespass offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite, ^bwhen the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for ⁱpeace offerings,

15 And a ⁱbasket of ^munleavened bread, ⁿcakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and ^pwafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their ^qmeat offering, and their ^pdrink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and ^zshall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a ^bwave offering before the LORD: this is holy ^cfor the priest, with the wave breast and ^aheave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 18, 9
Lv. 19, 21,
22

b Acts 21, 26
c Lv. 9, 22, 23
Jos. 14, 13

d Gen. 49, 26
Jos. 14, 13
e Ex. 23, 20
1 Chr. 4, 10
f Ps. 4, 6

g See ver. 25
h Lv. 26, 6
Ps. 122, 6

i ch. 10, 10
Lv. 23, 19
k Dt. 28, 10
l Lv. 8, 2
Dt. 26, 2, 4
m ch. 9, 11
Lv. 8, 2, 26

n Lv. 24, 5
ch. 15, 20
(Heb.)
o Ex. 20, 24
p ch. 15, 5
Lv. 23, 13,
&c.

q ch. 4, 16
& 8, 8
r ch. 9, 15
Ex. 40, 17
s ch. 16, 37,
38
Lv. 27, 14,
&c.

t ch. 16, 38
Ex. 40, 6
u Lv. 8, 10

x 2 Chr. 35, 8

y Isa. 66, 20
(Heb.)

z Cf. Ex. 29,
23, 24.

a ch. 31, 30,
37
b Nu. 18,
21-24

b ch. 5, 25
& 8, 11

c ch. 5, 8-10
& 18, 8-20

d ch. 5, 9
& 15, 19,
&c.

e ch. 4, 22-
28

f ch. 10, 17
& 10, 24

g ch. 4, 29,
&c.
& 10, 17

beside that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye ^cshall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 ^dThe LORD bless thee, and ^ekeep thee:

25 The LORD ^fmake his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

26 The LORD ^glift up his countenance upon thee, and ^hgive thee peace.

27 And they shall put ^kmy name upon the children of Israel; and I will ^obless them.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully ^rset up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and ^ssanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the ^taltar and all the vessels thereof, and had ^uanointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, ^xoffered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six ^ycovered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt ^agive them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the ^csons of Gershon, according to their ^fservice:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the ^gsons of Mē-rār-î,

according unto their ^aservice, under the hand of ^bİth'ā-mār the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the ^csons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the ²sanctuary belonging unto them was that ^ethey should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for ^fdedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was ^gNahshon the son of Ām-min'ā-dāb, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering was one silver ^hcharger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver ⁱbowl of seventy shekels, after the ^kshekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^lmeat offering:

14 One ^mspoon of ten shē'kēls of ⁿgold, full of ^oincense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a ^qburnt offering:

16 One kid of the ^rgoats for a ^ssin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of ^tpeace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nahshon the son of Ām-min'ā-dāb.

18 ¶ On the second day ^uNēth'ā-nēel the son of Zuar, prince of İs'sā-chār, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 4. 31
& 10. 17
^b ch. 4. 28,
33
^c Ezra 8. 2
^d ch. 4. 21
& 10. 21

^e Read *holy things*
^f ch. 2. 7
& 10. 16
^g ch. 4. 15
& 10. 21

^h Dt. 20. 5

ⁱ ch. 2. 3
& 10. 14

^j ch. 4. 7

^k ch. 4. 14
1 K. 7. 40

^l ch. 3. 47
& 18. 16

^m Lv. 10. 12
1 K. 8. 54

ⁿ ch. 4. 7
1 K. 7. 50

^o See
ch. 2. 10
& 10. 18

^p Lv. 9. 12
Jos. 8. 31

^q ch. 15. 24
Lv. 23. 19

^r ch. 6. 11
& 8. 12

^s Lv. 9. 4
Dt. 27. 7

^t ch. 2. 5
& 10. 15

^u ch. 2. 12
& 10. 19

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nēth'ā-nēel the son of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day ^vĒ-li'āb the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zē-bū'lūn, did offer:

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-li'āb the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day ^wĒ-li'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ūr, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-li'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ūr.

36 ¶ On the fifth day ^xShē-lū'mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād'dāi, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver

bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shē-lū'mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād'dāi.

42 ¶ On the sixth day ^bĒ-lī'ā-sāph the son of Dēu'ēl, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-lī'ā-sāph the son of Dēu'ēl.

48 ¶ On the seventh day ^dĒ-lī'shā-mā the son of Ām'mī-hūd, prince of the children of Ē'phrā'im, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

13th c. a.c.

a ch. 2, 20
& 10, 23

b ch. 2, 14
& 10, 20

c ch. 2, 22
& 10, 24

d ch. 2, 18
& 10, 22

e ch. 2, 25
& 10, 25

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-lī'shā-mā the son of Ām'mī-hūd.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered ^aGā-mā'li-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'zūr, prince of the children of Mā-nās'sēh:

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gā-mā'li-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'zūr.

60 ¶ On the ninth day ^cĀ-bī'dān the son of Gid-ē-ō'nī, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten shē'kēls, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ā-bī'dān the son of Gid-ē-ō'nī.

66 ¶ On the tenth day ^eĀ-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām'mī-shād'dāi, prince of the children of Dan, offered:

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kēls, one silver

NUMBERS 8

Offerings of the princes at dedication of the altar

bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten shē-kēls, full of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ā-hi-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mi-shād-dāi.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day ^a Pā-ġi-ēl the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered:

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten shē-kēls, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pā-ġi-ēl the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day ^d Ā-hi-rā the son of Enan, prince of the children of Nāph-tā-lī, offered:

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kēls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten shē-kēls, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

13th c. n.c.

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ā-hi-rā the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty shē-kēls, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shē-kēls apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation ^b to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the ^c mercy seat that was upon the ^e ark of testimony, from between the two ^f cher-ū-bims: and he spake unto him.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou ^{2e} lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the ^h candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the ³ shaft

^a ch. 2. 27
& 10. 26

^b ch. 17. 4
Ex. 34. 34

^c Lv. 16. 2.
&c.
1 Chr. 28.
11

^d ch. 2. 29
& 10. 27

^e ch. 10. 33.
35

^f Ex. 25. 10
Ex. 25. 22
1 S. 4. 4

^g Read
seest up
Lv. 24. 3, 4
2 Chr. 13.
11

^h ch. 4. 9
1 S. 3. 3

ⁱ Read base

thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was ²beaten work: ^baccording unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle ³water of purifying upon them, and let them ^dshave all their flesh, and let them ^fwash their clothes, and so ^gmake themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his ^hmeat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a ^ksin offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt ⁱgather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel ^mshall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for an ⁴offering of the children of Israel, that they ⁿmay execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a ^oburnt offering, unto the LORD, to ^pmake an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou ^rseparate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites ^sshall be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3, 13
& 18, 15-18

b Or turned work

ch. 10, 2
Ex. 37, 7.

c Ex. 39, 32.
&c.
Acts 7, 44

d ch. 33, 4
Ex. 13, 15

e Heb. water of sin

cf. ch. 19, &c.
& 31, 23

f ch. 6, 9
Acts 18, 18

g ch. 3, 9
& 18, 6

h ch. 19, 7.
&c.
Lv. 17, 15, 16

i Lv. 16, 30
Jos. 22, 17

j ch. 6, 15, 17
& 15, 4.
&c.

k ch. 1, 53
& 18, 5

l ch. 7, 16
& 15, 24

m Cf. Lv. 8, 3

n ch. 27, 18, 23
Lv. 16, 21

o Heb. wave offering

ch. 6, 20
& 18, 11, 18

p ch. 4, 47
& 18, 4

q ch. 6, 11
& 10, 10

r ch. 6, 11
& 15, 25,
&c.

s Cf. ch. 4, 3
1 Chr. 23, 3

t ch. 16, 9

u ch. 4, 23
Jo. 7, 1

v ch. 3, 12

womb, even instead of the ^afirstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that ^cI smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a ^egift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: ⁱthat there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from ^atwenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the ^sservice of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAPTER 9

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of ^b Sinai, in the ^d first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keep the ^f passover at his appointed season.

3 In the ^f fourteenth day of this month, ² at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

5 And they ^l kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were ⁿ defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and ^o they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the ^r second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with ^s unleavened bread and ^t bitter herbs.

12 They shall ^u leave none of it unto the morning, nor ^x break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Ex. 12. 47^b ch. 3. 1 & 10. 12^c Lv. 23. 29 ch. 15. 30 (Heb.)^d Cf. ch. 1. 1^e ch. 5. 31 & 14. 34^f ch. 28. 16 Lv. 23. 5^g ch. 15. 14, 30 Lv. 25. 6^h ch. 28. 4, 8 Lv. 23. 5 Heb. between the two eveningsⁱ Lv. 24. 16, 22^j ch. 15. 13, & c. (Heb.)^k ch. 7. 1, 21 & 10. 11, 21^l ch. 10. 11, 34^m Lv. 16. 2 Ex. 12. 28 Jos. 5. 10ⁿ ch. 17. 7 (Heb.)^o ch. 6. 6, 9 & 19. 11^p ch. 15. 33 Lv. 24. 11^q Ex. 40. 37^r ch. 1. 53 Dt. 11. 1^s 2 Chr. 30. 15^t Ex. 12. 6^u ch. 6. 15 Jos. 5. 11^v Ex. 12. 8^w Lv. 22. 30 Dt. 16. 4^x Ex. 12. 46

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and ^a forbearth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be ^c cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall ^e bear his sin.

14 And if a ^g stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was ^h born in the land.

15 ¶ And on the day that the ⁱ tabernacle was reared up the ^k cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the ^m tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And ^p when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel ^q kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or ^aa year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 10

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; ³of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the ^mcalling of the assembly, and for the ⁿjourneying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are ¹heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the ^ueast parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the ^ssouth side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall ^hnot sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for ¹an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, ^othen ye shall blow an alarm with the ^ptrumpets; and ye shall be ^rremembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your ^asolemn days, and in the ^sbeginnings of your months, ^yye

13th c. B.C.

^a Read some time Heb. days
a ch. 8. 12 & 15. 3
b ch. 6. 14 & 15. 8
c ch. 5. 15, 18 & 16. 40
d ch. 15. 41 L.V. 26. 1, &c.
e Ex. 19. 1 Dt. 1. 6
f ch. 9. 15-22 & 11. 25
g ch. 9. 15 Heb. 8. 5

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

^a Read beaten or turned work ch. 8. 4 Jer. 10. 5 (R.V. marg.)
k ch. 2. 9
l ch. 2. 3 & 13. 6
m ch. 28. 18, &c.
n Ex. 23. 2, &c.
o Ex. 40. 36, 38 Nu. 33. 1, 2 (Heb.)
p ch. 7. 12, 17 Ru. 4. 20
q ch. 2. 5 & 13. 7
r ch. 2. 7 & 13. 10
s ch. 7. 24
t ch. 7. 2 & 31. 14, &c.
u ch. 1. 51 x ch. 7. 7-9 & 26. 57
y ch. 2. 3
z ch. 7. 8 & 26. 57
a ch. 7. 7, 8 b ch. 2. 10 & 13. 4
c ch. 1. 16 d ch. 2. 10 e ch. 7. 30
f ch. 2. 12 & 13. 5
g ch. 7. 36 h Cf. Joel 2. 1
i ch. 2. 14 & 13. 15
k ch. 7. 42
l ch. 15. 15 L.V. 24. 3, 9
m ch. 7. 9 & 16. 1
n ch. 7. 9 Dt. 31. 9, 25
o ch. 31. 6 L.V. 25. 9
p Ex. 19. 13 q ch. 2. 18 & 13. 8
r ch. 1. 24
s Gen. 30. 22 Ex. 2. 24 (L.V. 26, 28) 1 S. 19
t ch. 7. 48 1 Chr. 7. 26
^a Read set feasts ch. 15. 3 L.V. 23. 2
u ch. 2. 20 & 13. 11
x ch. 28. 11 y L.V. 25. 9 z S. 6. 3, 15

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

h ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
i ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21

shall blow with the trumpets over your ^aburnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your ^bpeace offerings; that they may be to you for a ^cmemorial before your God: ^dI am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass ^eon the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the ^fcloud was taken up from off the ^gtabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of ^hSinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of ⁱParan.

13 And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ In the ^kfirst place went the standard of the camp of the ^lchildren of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was ^oNahshon the son of Am-min-ä-däb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the ^pchildren of İs-sä-chär was ^qNeth-ä-neel the son of Zuar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the ^rchildren of Zë-bü-lün was ^sE-li-äb the son of Helon.

17 ¶ And the tabernacle was taken down; and the ^tsons of Gershon and the ^usons of Më-râr-i set forward, ^abearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of ^bReuben ^cset forward according to their armies: and over his host was ^dE-li-zür the son of Shëd-ë-ür.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the ^fchildren of Simeon was ^gShë-lû-mi-ël the son of Zü-ri-shäd-däi.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the ⁱchildren of Gad was ^kE-li-ä-säph the son of Deu-ël.

21 And the ^mKohathites set forward, ⁿbearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the ^ochildren of E-phrä-ïm ^rset forward according to their armies: and over his host was ^tE-li-shä-mä the son of Am-mi-hüd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the ^uchildren of Mä-näs-sëh was ^zGä-mä-li-ël the son of Pë-däh-zür.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the ^achildren of Benjamin was ^bĀ-bīz-dān the son of Gid-ē-ō-ni.

25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the ^achildren of Dan ^aset forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was ⁱĀ-hi-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mi-shād-dāi.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the ⁱchildren of Asher was ^mPā-ḡi-ēl the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the ^ochildren of Nāph-tā-li was ^pĀ-hi-rā the son of Enan.

28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of ^sRā-gū-ēl the ⁱMidianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying ^yunto the place of which the LORD said, ^aI will give it you: ^bcome thou with us, and we will do thee good: for the LORD hath spoken ^cgood concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that ^kwhat goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the ^mmount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ⁿark of the covenant of the LORD ^owent before them in the ^pthree days' journey, to search out ^qa resting place for them.

34 And the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, ^rRise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let ^sthem that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2, 22

b ch. 13, 9

c ch. 7, 60

d ch. 1, 31

e ch. 1, 31

f ch. 1, 31

g ch. 1, 31

h ch. 1, 31

i ch. 1, 31

j ch. 1, 31

k ch. 1, 31

l ch. 1, 31

m ch. 1, 31

n ch. 1, 31

o ch. 1, 31

p ch. 1, 31

q ch. 1, 31

r ch. 1, 31

s ch. 1, 31

t ch. 1, 31

u ch. 1, 31

v ch. 1, 31

w ch. 1, 31

x ch. 1, 31

y ch. 1, 31

z ch. 1, 31

aa ch. 1, 31

ab ch. 1, 31

ac ch. 1, 31

ad ch. 1, 31

ae ch. 1, 31

af ch. 1, 31

ag ch. 1, 31

ah ch. 1, 31

ai ch. 1, 31

aj ch. 1, 31

ak ch. 1, 31

al ch. 1, 31

am ch. 1, 31

an ch. 1, 31

ao ch. 1, 31

ap ch. 1, 31

aq ch. 1, 31

ar ch. 1, 31

as ch. 1, 31

at ch. 1, 31

au ch. 1, 31

av ch. 1, 31

aw ch. 1, 31

ax ch. 1, 31

ay ch. 1, 31

az ch. 1, 31

ba ch. 1, 31

bb ch. 1, 31

bc ch. 1, 31

bd ch. 1, 31

be ch. 1, 31

bf ch. 1, 31

bg ch. 1, 31

bh ch. 1, 31

bi ch. 1, 31

bj ch. 1, 31

bk ch. 1, 31

bl ch. 1, 31

bm ch. 1, 31

bn ch. 1, 31

bo ch. 1, 31

bp ch. 1, 31

bq ch. 1, 31

br ch. 1, 31

bs ch. 1, 31

bt ch. 1, 31

bu ch. 1, 31

bv ch. 1, 31

bw ch. 1, 31

bx ch. 1, 31

by ch. 1, 31

bz ch. 1, 31

ca ch. 1, 31

cb ch. 1, 31

cc ch. 1, 31

cd ch. 1, 31

ce ch. 1, 31

cf ch. 1, 31

cg ch. 1, 31

ch ch. 1, 31

ci ch. 1, 31

cj ch. 1, 31

CHAPTER 11

AND ^awhen the people ^ccomplained, it displeased the LORD: and ^fthe LORD heard it; and ^ghis anger was kindled; and the ^hfire of the LORD burnt among them, and ^kconsumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses ⁿprayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place ^tTāb-ē-rāh: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the ^qmixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also ^rwept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 ^uWe remember the ^vfish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the ^zcucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this ^dmanna, before our eyes.

7 And the manna was as ^ecoriander seed, and the ^acolour thereof as the colour of ^jbdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in ^gmills, or beat it in a ^hmortar, and baked it in pans, and made ⁱcakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the ^ldew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the ^sburden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, ^uCarry them in thy bosom, as a ^vnursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2, 22

b ch. 13, 9

c ch. 7, 60

d ch. 1, 31

e ch. 1, 31

f ch. 1, 31

g ch. 1, 31

h ch. 1, 31

i ch. 1, 31

j ch. 1, 31

k ch. 1, 31

l ch. 1, 31

m ch. 1, 31

n ch. 1, 31

o ch. 1, 31

p ch. 1, 31

q ch. 1, 31

r ch. 1, 31

s ch. 1, 31

t ch. 1, 31

u ch. 1, 31

v ch. 1, 31

w ch. 1, 31

x ch. 1, 31

y ch. 1, 31

z ch. 1, 31

aa ch. 1, 31

ab ch. 1, 31

ac ch. 1, 31

ad ch. 1, 31

ae ch. 1, 31

af ch. 1, 31

ag ch. 1, 31

ah ch. 1, 31

ai ch. 1, 31

aj ch. 1, 31

ak ch. 1, 31

al ch. 1, 31

am ch. 1, 31

an ch. 1, 31

ao ch. 1, 31

ap ch. 1, 31

aq ch. 1, 31

ar ch. 1, 31

as ch. 1, 31

at ch. 1, 31

au ch. 1, 31

av ch. 1, 31

aw ch. 1, 31

ax ch. 1, 31

ay ch. 1, 31

az ch. 1, 31

ba ch. 1, 31

bb ch. 1, 31

bc ch. 1, 31

bd ch. 1, 31

be ch. 1, 31

bf ch. 1, 31

bg ch. 1, 31

bh ch. 1, 31

bi ch. 1, 31

bj ch. 1, 31

bk ch. 1, 31

bl ch. 1, 31

bm ch. 1, 31

bn ch. 1, 31

bo ch. 1, 31

bp ch. 1, 31

bq ch. 1, 31

br ch. 1, 31

bs ch. 1, 31

bt ch. 1, 31

bu ch. 1, 31

bv ch. 1, 31

bw ch. 1, 31

bx ch. 1, 31

by ch. 1, 31

bz ch. 1, 31

ca ch. 1, 31

cb ch. 1, 31

cc ch. 1, 31

cd ch. 1, 31

ce ch. 1, 31

cf ch. 1, 31

cg ch. 1, 31

ch ch. 1, 31

ci ch. 1, 31

cj ch. 1, 31

land ^a which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 ^d Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 ^e I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, ^g kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me ^k seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and ⁱ officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will ⁿ come down and ^o talk with thee there: and ^p I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and ^q they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, ^r Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD ^b which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are ^c six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14, 16

Ex. 33, 1

b Gen. 18, 14

Isa. 50, 2

c ch. 23, 19

d 2 K. 7, 2

e Ex. 18, 18

Di. 1, 9, 12

f ch. 10, 11

g 12, 5, 10

h 1 K. 19, 4

i ch. 24, 2

Ex. 31, 3

j 1 S. 10, 10

k Ex. 24, 1, 9

l Ex. 5, 14

Di. 1, 13

(Herb.)

m 1 Chr. 4,

41

n ch. 12, 5

Ex. 34, 5

o Ex. 34, 29

p ch. 4, 12,

36

q Nch. 9, 20

Cl. 7, 2

r See

Ex. 18, 22

s ch. 13, 16

Ex. 33, 11

t Ex. 33, 11

u Jos. 1, 1

v Lv. 20, 7

Jos. 3, 5

w Mk. 9, 38

x ch. 16, 1-3

y Cf. 1 Cor.

14, 5

z Ex. 15, 10

1 K. 18, 45

a Ex. 16, 13

Ps. 78, 27,

28

b ch. 14, 14,

42

Ex. 34, 9

c Cf. ch. 2, 32

& 26, 51

d Lv. 27, 16

Isa. 5, 10

e Ps. 78, 30

^b Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether ^c my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD came down in ^f a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of ^h the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they ⁱ prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were ^m written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And ^r Joshua the son of Nun, ^s the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, ^u forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, ^v Enviest thou for my sake? ^w would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a ^z wind from the LORD, and brought ^a quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^d hō-mērs: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And ^e while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled

NUMBERS 12, 13

God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron

against the people, and the LORD ^asmote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place ²Kib-rôth-hât-tâ-â-vâh: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kib-rôth-hât-tâ-â-vâh unto ^bHă-zê-rôth; and abode at Hazeroth.

CHAPTER 12

AND ^aMiriam and Aaron ^aspake against Moses because of the ³Ethiopian woman whom ^ehe had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? ^khath he not spoken also by us? And ^mthe LORD heard it.

3 (Now ⁿthe man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)

4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And the LORD ^acame down in the ^apillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a ⁱprophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a ^avision, and will speak unto him in a ^zdream.

7 ^aMy servant Moses is not so, ^bwho is faithful in all mine house.

8 ^aWith him will I speak mouth to mouth, even ^aapparently, and not in ⁵dark speeches; and the ⁶similitude of the LORD shall he ^fbehold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And the anger of the LORD ⁱwas kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became ^oleprous, ^pwhite as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous.

13th c. a. c.

a ver. 1
ch. 14. 37

^a Heb. graves of lust
ch. 33. 16,
17

b ch. 12. 16

c ch. 11. 2
& 14. 17

d ch. 20. 1
Ex. 15. 20

e ch. 11. 1, 4
& 14. 1, 4

f Lv. 15. 8
Dt. 25. 9

^a Read
Cicilie

g Ex. 2. 21

h ch. 19. 11
Lv. 22. 27

i ch. 5. 2, 3
& 15. 35, 36

k Ex. 15. 20

l Mic. 6. 4

m Lv. 14. 8

n ch. 11. 1
& 14. 27

o Ex. 11. 3

q ch. 11. 17,
25

r 1st. 31. 4

s ch. 11. 22

t ch. 11. 25
& 14. 14

u See Ex. 7. 1

x Gen. 15. 1

y ch. 12. 16

z Dt. 13. 1, 3

a Ex. 14. 31

b Dt. 34. 5

c Heb. 3. 2, 5

d ch. 10. 18
& 32. 1, &c.

e Ex. 33. 11

f Dt. 34. 10

g plainly

h riddles

i Ju. 14. 2

j (Heb.)

k (Read form

l Cf. Ex. 33. 20, 23

m Dt. 4. 12

n Ps. 17. 15

o ch. 10. 19

p ch. 10. 19
& 34. 20

q ch. 14. 14
Ex. 33. 20

r ch. 10. 14
& 34. 19

s ch. 14. 6
&c.

t ch. 11. 1, 3
& 22. 22

u ch. 10. 15
& 34. 26

v ch. 10. 22
& 34. 24

w m ver. 16

x n ch. 10. 24
& 34. 21

y o Ex. 4. 6

z k. 5. 1

a 271

b 1. 13, 13

c 2 k. 5. 27

d ch. 10. 16
& 34. 25

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And ^eMoses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ^j And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but ^fspit in her face, should she not be ashamed ^hseven days? let her be shut out ⁱfrom the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was ^lshut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from ^oHă-zê-rôth, and pitched in the wilderness of ^pParan.

CHAPTER 13

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, ^asaying,

2 ^aSend thou men, that they may search the land of Că-nă-ân, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD ^usent them from the wilderness of ^vParan: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these were their names: ^oof the tribe of Reuben, Shă-mû-â the son of Zaccur.

5 ^oOf the tribe of Simeon, Shă-phăt the son of Hôr-î.

6 ^gOf the tribe of Judah, ^hCaleb the son of Jê-phûn-nêh.

7 ^kOf the tribe of İs-să-châr, I'-găl the son of Joseph.

8 ⁱOf the tribe of Ē-phră-îm, ^mŌ-shê-â the son of Nun.

9 ⁿOf the tribe of Benjamin, Păl-tî the son of Ră-phû.

10 ^qOf the tribe of Zê-bû-lûn, Găd-dî-êl the son of Sô-dî.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, ^aof the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, Gaddi the son of Sū'sī.

12 ^cOf the tribe of Dan, Ām-mi-ēl the son of Gē-māl'li.

13 ^dOf the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 ^fOf the tribe of Nāph-tā-li, Nahbi the son of Vōph'sī.

15 ^gOf the tribe of Gad, Geū'ēl the son of Mā'chī.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent ^hto spy out the land. And Moses ^kcalled Ō-shē'ā the son of Nun ^mJē-hōsh'ū-ā.

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the ^oland of Cā-nā-ān, and said unto them, Get you up this way ²southward, and go up into ³the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be ^{*}fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And ⁴be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land ^afrom the wilderness of ^bZin unto ^cRehob, as men ^dcome to Hā'māth.

22 And they ascended ⁵by the south, and came unto ^fHebron; where ^gĀ-hī'mān, Shē'shāi, and Tāl'māi, the children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before ⁱZoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of ⁱEshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a ⁷staff; and they brought of the ⁸pomegranates, and of the ^ofigs.

24 The place was called the brook ⁸Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 10, 23
& 32, 33
b Ex. 34, 28
Dt. 9, 25
c ch. 10, 25
& 34, 22

d ch. 10, 26
& 34, 27
e ch. 20, 1
Gen. 20, 1
f ch. 10, 27
& 34, 28

g ch. 10, 20
& 32, 1, &c.

h ch. 21, 32
Gen. 42, 9
i ch. 14, 8
Lv. 20, 24
k (Gen. 41, 43)

Ju. 6, 321
Dt. 1, 25
m ch. 11, 28
& 14, 6, &c.
n Dt. 1, 28
o ch. 32, 32
Lv. 18, 3

² Read into the Negeb ver. 22

See ver. 29

³ Or the hill country p ver. 22

Dt. 1, 28
q ch. 14, 45
Ex. 17, 8, &c.

r Gen. 24, 62
Dt. 1, 7
(Heb.)

s Ex. 34, 11
Dt. 7, 1
t Cf. ch. 14, 25

u ch. 14, 24
Cf. ch. 14, 6, 30, 38

x 1 Chr. 4, 40

y ch. 32, 9

⁴ Read exert yourselves Cf. Gen. 48, 2

1 K. 20, 22
(Heb.)

z ch. 14, 36, 37

ach. 34, 3-12
Ex. 23, 31

b ch. 20, 1
c Ju. 18, 28
d ch. 34, 8

⁵ Read into the Negeb ver. 17

e Cf. Lv. 26, 38
f Gen. 23, 2
Jos. 10, 36, 39

g Jos. 15, 14
II ver. 28

h Am. 2, 9

⁶ Heb. Nephilim Gen. 6, 4
(Heb.)

i Ps. 78, 12, 43
k Lv. 11, 22
2 Chr. 7, 13
(Heb.)

t ch. 32, 9

⁷ Read frame Cf. ch. 4, 10 (Heb.) m Gen. 29, 11
Ju. 2, 4
n ch. 20, 5
Ex. 28, 33
II Ex. 39, 24
o ch. 20, 5
p ch. 11, 4
⁸ Heb. cluster
q ch. 12, 1, 2
& 16, 13

25 And they returned from searching of the land after ^bforty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to ^cKadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it ⁱfloweth with milk and honey; and ^jthis is the fruit of it.

28 ⁿNevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the ^bchildren of Anak there.

29 ^qThe Ā-māl'ēk-ites dwell in the ^rland of the south: and ^sthe Hittites, and the Jēb'ū-sites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: ^tand the Cā-nā-ān-ites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 ^uAnd Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 ^vBut the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And ^zthey brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that ^ceateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are ^hmen of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the ⁶giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as ^kgrasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAPTER 14

AND all the congregation ^mlifted up their voice, and cried; and the people ^pwept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel ^qmurmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation

said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or ^cwould God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and ^eour children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, ^fLet us make a captain, and ^glet us return into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron ⁱfell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And ^jJoshua the son of Nun, and ^kCaleb the son of Jē-phūn⁴-nēh, which were of them that searched the land, ^orent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding ^ugood land.

8 If the LORD ^{*}delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and ^zgive it us; a land which ^bfloweth with milk and honey.

9 Only ^crebel not ye against the LORD, neither ^dfear ye the people of the land; for ^fthey are bread for us: their ²defence is departed from them, and ^tthe LORD is with us: fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade ⁱstone them with stones. And ^mthe glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^rHow long will this people ⁴provoke me? and how long will it be ere they ^ubelieve me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the ^ypestilence, and disinherit them, and ^zwill make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, ^bThen the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou ^cbroughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they ^ghave

heard that thou LORD art ^aamong this people, that thou LORD ^bart seen face to face, and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a ^dpillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD ^hwas not able to bring this people into the land ^kwhich he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, ^mI beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 ^p¶ The LORD is longsuffering, and of great mercy, ^rforgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means ^sclearing the guilty, ^tvisiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 ¶ Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people ^aaccording unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now.

20 And the LORD said, ^eI have pardoned ^gaccording to thy word:

21 But as truly ^has I live, ³all the earth ^kshall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which have ⁿseen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and ^ohave tempted me now these ^pten times, and ^qhave not hearkened to my voice;

23 ^sSurely they shall not see the land ^twhich I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that ^xprovoked me see it:

24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath ^afollowed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Ā-māl⁴-ēk-ites and the d Cā⁴-nā⁴-ān-ites dwelt ^ein the valley.) To morrow ^fturn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the ^hRed sea.

13th c. a.c.
a ch. 11. 20
& 16. 3
b ch. 12. 8
Dt. 34. 10
c ver. 27-29
d ch. 12. 5, 10
& 16. 42
e ver. 31
f Neh. 9. 17
g Ex. 13. 17
Acts 7. 39
h Dt. 9. 28
i ch. 16. 4
j ver. 23
k ch. 11. 12
l ch. 13. 16
& 26. 65
m ch. 12. 13
& 21. 7
n ch. 13. 6
& 26. 65
o Gen. 44. 13
Jos. 7. 6
p For ver. 18,
see Ex. 34.
6. 7
q Ex. 34. 6
2 Chr. 30. 9
r Ex. 34. 7
Neh. 9. 17
s Ex. 34. 7
Dt. 5. 11
t Lv. 26. 39
Dt. 5. 9
u Ex. 3. 8
Dt. 1. 25
x Dt. 7. 7
y Ex. 34. 9
1 K. 8. 30
z ch. 34. 2
Lv. 25. 2
a Ps. 51. 1
b ch. 13. 27
& 16. 13
c Jos. 22. 19
d Nu. 20. 24
e Dt. 1. 29
f 2 S. 12. 13
g ch. 24. 8
h Ps. 74. 14
i Ps. 106. 23
j Heb.
shadow
Ju. 9. 5
k Ps. 17. 8
l Isa. 49. 18
m Read and
as all the
earth
l ch. 23. 21
k Ex. 16. 7
Ps. 72. 19
l ver. 22
l Ex. 17. 4
1 S. 30. 6
m ch. 16. 19,
42
Lv. 9. 6, 23
n ver. 21
Ex. 16. 7
Ps. 63. 2
o Ex. 17. 7
Dt. 6. 16
p Gen. 31. 7
Neh. 4. 12
q Lv. 26. 14
2 K. 17. 15
r Ex. 16. 63
Hos. 8. 5
s Read
despise
ch. 16. 30
t ver. 16
ch. 32. 11
u Ex. 14. 31
ch. 20. 12
(Heb.)
x See ver. 11
y Lv. 26. 25
Dt. 28. 21
z Ex. 32. 10
a ch. 32. 12
b Ex. 32. 12
c ch. 20. 16
Ex. 18. 8-
10
d ch. 21. 3
Ex. 13. 11
e Cf.
ch. 13. 29
f Dt. 1. 40
g Ex. 15. 14
h ch. 2. 22
i ch. 21. 4
j Ex. 23. 31

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

27 ^bHow long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? ^cI have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur ^aagainst me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, ^asaith the LORD, ^has ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 ^kYour carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ^mall that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I ²sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 But ^ryour little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land ^uwhich ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall ³wander in the wilderness ²forty years, and ^abear your whoredoms, ^buntil your carcases ⁴be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even ^dforty days, ^eeach day for a year, shall ye ^fbear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye ^gshall know ⁵my breach of promise.

35 I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by ⁿbringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, ^bdied by the plague before the LORD.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings

13th c. B.C.

^a Ex. 33. 4

^b See ver. 11

^c ch. 12. 2

^d Dt. 1. 41

^e Cf. Ex. 16. 7

^f Dt. 1. 41

^g Cf. ch. 21. 7

^h Gen. 22. 16

ⁱ S. 2. 30

^j (Heb.)

^k ver. 2

^l Cf. 2 Chr.

^m Dt. 20

ⁿ See ver. 23

^o Gen. 24. 21

^p Dt. 28. 29

^q ch. 1. 2, 5

^r & 26. 2

^s Dt. 1. 42

^t Cf. Dt. 31. 17

^u See Lv. 26. 17

^v Lit. *lifted up my hand*

^w Ex. 6. 8

^x (K.V.)

^y Dt. 32. 40

^z Cf. 2 Chr. 15. 2

^{aa} Dt. 1. 39

^{ab} Dt. 1. 43

^{ac} ch. 10. 33

^{ad} Jos. 3. 11

^{ae} Ps. 106. 24

^{af} x ch. 13. 29

^{ag} & 24. 20

^{ah} Heb. *be shepherds*

^{ai} Cf. ch. 32. 13

^{aj} Cf. Lv. 26. 37

^{ak} Jos. 7. 4

^{al} Ex. 16. 35

^{am} Dt. 2. 7

^{an} See ver. 18

^{ao} b ch. 32. 13

^{ap} c ch. 21. 3

^{aq} Heb. *be complete*

^{ar} d ch. 13. 25

^{as} & 18. 22

^{at} 23

^{au} Cf. Ezek. 4. 6

^{av} f ch. 9. 13

^{aw} g Cf. Hos. 9. 7

^{ax} Read *my alienation or my opposition*

^{ay} Jb. 33. 10

^{az} (Heb.)

^{ba} h ch. 34. 2

^{bb} Lv. 25. 2

^{bc} i Lv. 1. 9

^{bd} & c.

^{be} Dt. 18. 1

^{bf} (Heb.)

^{bg} k ch. 10. 10

^{bh} & 26. 10

^{bi} & c.

^{bj} Read *to accomplish a vow or to make a special vow*

^{bk} ch. 6. 2

^{bl} l ch. 29. 39

^{bm} Lv. 23. 38

^{bn} 7 ch. 10. 10

^{bo} & 29. 35

^{bp} Read *appointed seasons*

^{bq} m Lv. 1. 9

^{br} Ezek. 6. 13

^{bs} n ch. 13. 32

^{bt} o ch. 8. 8

^{bu} & 18. 9

^{bv} p ch. 11. 33

^{bw} & 16. 49

^{bx} q ch. 6. 15, 17

^{by} & 28. 7, & c.

^{bz} r ch. 28. 4, 5

^{ca} s ch. 28. 12

unto all the children of Israel: and the people ^amourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and ^dwill go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for ^fwe have sinned.

41 And Moses said, ⁱWherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it ^lshall not prosper.

42 ⁿGo not up, for the LORD is ^onot among you; ^pthat ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ā-māl'ĕk-ites and the Cā'nā-ān-ites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, ^qtherefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 ^sBut they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ^tark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the *Ā-māl'ĕk-ites came down, and the Cā'nā-ān-ites which dwelt in that hill, and ^vsmote them, and discomfited them, even unto ^cHormah.

CHAPTER 15

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^hWhen ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will ⁱmake an offering by fire unto the LORD, a ^kburnt offering, or a sacrifice ⁶in performing a ^lvow, or in a ^lfreewill offering, or in your ⁷solemn feasts, to make a ^msweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a ^omeat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a ^qdrink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, ^rfor one lamb.

6 Or ^sfor a ram, thou shalt prepare

NUMBERS 15

for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring ^dwith a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one offering of their number.

13 All that are ⁱborn of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a ^mstranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, "an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land ⁿwhither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, ^pwhen ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an ^qheave offering unto the LORD.

20 Ye shall offer up a ^rcake of the ^sfirst of your ^tdough for an heave offering: as ye do the heave offering

The law of the meat offering, &c.

of the ^athreshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And if ye have ^berred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

23 Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, if ought be committed ^cby ignorance ^fwithout the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD; with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one ^gkid of the goats for a ^hsin offering.

25 And the priest shall ^kmake an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it ⁱshall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if ²any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth ought ³presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same ^treproacheth the LORD; and that soul

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 18. 27.
30
Gen. 50. 10

b See ver. 24

c ch. 10. 10
& 29. 39
d ch. 28. 12.
14

e ch. 35. 11.
15
Lv. 22. 14
f Lv. 4. 13

g ch. 7. 16.
&c.
& 28. 15
h ch. 8. 8, 12
& 18. 9

i ch. 9. 14
Jos. 8. 33
(Heb.)

k ch. 8. 12
& 16. 46, 47
l ch. 30. 5
Lv. 19. 22

m ch. 9. 14
& 19. 10

n ch. 10. 8
& 18. 8

o Read one person
Lv. 4. 27.
28

p Lv. 20. 22
Dt. 7. 1

q Jos. 5. 11.

r ch. 6. 20
& 18. 8, &c.
rch. 6. 15, 19
2 S. 6. 19
(Heb.)

s Heb. with a high hand
Ci.
Ex. 14. 8

t ch. 28. 26
Lv. 23. 10.
17

u Neh. 10. 37
Or coarse meal?

v Lv. 24. 11.
16
Jo. 1. 5

shall be ^acut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath ^bdespised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that ^cgathered sticks ^dupon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him ^eunto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they ^fput him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall ^gstone him with stones ^hwithout the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they ⁱmake them ^jfringes in the ^kborders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ^lribband of ^mblue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, ⁿthat ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not ^oafter your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to ^pgo a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and ^qbe holy unto your God.

41 ^rI am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, ^sto be your God: ^tI am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 16

NOW ^uKorah, the ^vson of Izhar, the ^wson of Kohath, the son of Levi, and ^xDathan and ^yĀ-bī-rām, the sons of ^zĒ-lī-āb, and On, the son of Peleth, ^asons of Reuben, took men:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9, 13 (Heb.)

b 2 S. 12, 9

c Read called to the assembly

d ch. 1, 16 & 26, 9

e ch. 11, 29 Ps. 73, 3

f Heb. It is enough for you ver. 7

g Ex. 35, 3 f ch. 15, 40

h Dt. 7, 6 g Ex. 31, 13, 14

i Neh. 13, 15, 18

j ch. 14, 14, 12

k Dt. 1, 42 l ch. 9, 6

m & 27, 2-11

n 2 S. 1, 12 l ch. 14, 5

o & 20, 6 m Lv. 24, 12

p Cf. 2 Tim. 2, 19

q ch. 3, 10 & 17, 5

r Lv. 24, 14, &c.

s Dt. 13, 10 q ch. 12, 15

t & 31, 13, &c.

u Lv. 10, 3 Ezek. 40, 46

v 1 S. 14, 36 s ch. 4, 9, 14

w 1 K. 7, 50 (Heb.)

x ch. 4, 16 1 S. 2, 28

y u ver. 3

z Dt. 22, 12 Cf. Mt. 23, 5

a Read tassels Ezek. 8, 3 (Heb.)

b Read corners

c Gen. 30, 15 1 S. 18, 23

d Ex. 28, 28 z Ex. 28, 28

e Heb. 15, 9 a Ex. 28, 31

f Est. 1, 6 b ch. 8, 14

g Dt. 10, 8 c Cf. Ex. 13, 9

h Dt. 29, 18, 19

i Lv. 20, 5 Ju. 2, 17

j ch. 16, 3 Lv. 21, 6, 8

k Lv. 26, 13, 45

l Dt. 5, 6

m Lv. 26, 45 Ezek. 34, 24

n ch. 10, 10 k Cf. Ex. 16, 7, 8

o ch. 26, 9, &c.

p Ex. 6, 21 m Ex. 6, 21

q 1 Chr. 6, 37, 38

r ch. 10, 21 & 26, 37, 58

s ch. 26, 9 o ch. 14, 8

t Dt. 6, 3 q ch. 26, 5

u Ex. 6, 14

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, ^afamous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they ^bgathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, ^cYe take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation ^dare holy, every one of them, and ^ethe LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the ^fcongregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moses heard it, he ^gfell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew ^hwho are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: ⁱeven him whom he hath chosen will he cause ^jto come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you ^ksensers, Korah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put ^lincense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he shall be holy: ^mye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:

9 Seemeth it but ⁿa small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath ^oseparated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: and ^pwhat is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Ā-bī-rām, the sons of Ē-lī-āb: which said, We will not come up:

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of ^qa land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou

NUMBERS 16

"make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14^c Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou ²put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, "Respect not thou their ³offering: "I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^bthe glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 ^sSeparate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may ^tconsume them in a moment.

22 And they ^ufell upon their faces, and said, O God, the ^{*}God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and ^vwilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and A-bi'-rām.

25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and A-bi'-rām; and the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, ^cDepart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men,

The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram

13th c. a.c.
a Ex. 2, 14
b Gen. 19, 15
(Heb.)
c ch. 14, 1-4
& 20, 5

2 Heb. bore out
d Cf. Ex. 33, 8

e Cf. Gen. 4, 5
f ch. 5, 15
Ju. 13, 19, 23
g Ex. 20, 17
1 S. 12, 3
h ch. 24, 13

i Ex. 32, 34
Jer. 10, 3
k Cf. 1 K. 22, 28

3 Heb. create a creation
Cf. Jer. 31, 22
l Cf. Gen. 4, 11

m Ps. 55, 15
4 = alive
5 Heb. Sheol
6 Read despised
ch. 14, 11
Dt. 31, 20
n ch. 26, 10

o Cf. ch. 26, 11
1 Chr. 6, 22, 37
p ch. 14, 10
& 20, 6
q Gen. 15, 14
Chr. 27, 31 (Heb.)
r Gen. 20, 7
Jos. 19, 24
5 Gen. 19, 14
Isa. 48, 20
7 Heb. Sheol
See ver. 30
t Ex. 33, 3, 5

u ver. 4
x ch. 27, 16
Gen. 7, 15, 22
y Jb. 12, 10
v Gen. 20, 4
2 S. 24, 17
z ch. 11, 1
2 K. 1, 10

a ch. 4, 16
& 19, 3, 4
b ch. 7, 1
Jon. 20, 7
(nab.)
c See ver. 21
8 Read these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives
d Cf. 1 K. 2, 23

and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be ^bconsumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and A-bi'-rām, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and ^dstood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them ^hof mine own mind.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be ⁱvisited after the visitation of all men; ^kthen the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD ³make a new thing, and ^lthe earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they ^mgo down ⁴quick into the ⁵pit; then ye shall understand that these men have ⁶provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ ⁿAnd it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and ^oall the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their ^qgoods.

33 They, and ^rall that appertained to them, went down alive into the ⁷pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a ^zfire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto ^aĒl-ē-ā'-zār the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; ^bfor they are hallowed.

38 The censers of ⁸these sinners ^dagainst their own souls, let them

make them broad plates for a covering of the ^aaltar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a ^bsign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Ēl-ē-āzār the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar:

40 To be a ^a memorial unto the children of Israel, that ^ano stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the ⁱcloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may ⁱconsume them as in a moment. And they ^mfell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and ^omake an atonement for them: for ^pthere is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he ^rstood between the dead and the living; and ^sthe plague was stayed.

49 Now they that ^tdied in the plague

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 7, 1
1 K. 3, 4

^b ch. 17, 10

^c ch. 10, 10

& 31, 54

^d ch. 3, 10,

38

& 18, 4, 7

^e Ex. 4, 2

1 S. 14, 27

^f ch. 29, 17

Lv. 24, 51

^g Lv. 24, 3

^h ch. 7, 89

ⁱ ch. 14, 14

Dt. 1, 33

^k ch. 16, 5,

40

& 18, 7

^l See ver. 21

^m See ver. 4

ⁿ ch. 9, 15

& 18, 2

(*Heb.*)

^o ch. 15, 25,

& 25, 13

^p ch. 11, 33

^q Gen. 43, 11

Eccles. 12,

5

^r Cf. 2 Cor.

2, 15, 16

^s ch. 25, 8

^t ch. 14, 37

& 20, 3

^u Heb. 9, 4

were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAPTER 17

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a ^arod according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers ^jtwelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation ^abefore the testimony, ^bwhere I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, ^kwhom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the ⁿtabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded ^qalmonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^rBring Aaron's rod again before

NUMBERS 18

the testimony, to be kept for a ^a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall ⁱ bear the iniquity of the sanctuary; and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be ^o joined unto thee, and ^b minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall ^s not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, ^t for all the service of the tabernacle: ^u and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ^v ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: ^z that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: ^z to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore ^d thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your ^j priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the ^h veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

The portion of the priests and of the Levites

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee ² the charge of mine ^b heave offerings of all the ^c hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them ³ by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by ^d an ⁴ ordinance for ever.

9 ^e This shall be thine of the ^f most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of their's, every ^g meat offering of their's, and every ^h sin offering of their's, and every ⁱ trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, ^k shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 ^m In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the ⁿ wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: ^q every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 All ^b the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the ^r firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing ^s devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the ^t firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the ^b firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of ^c five shē-kēls; ^e after the shekel of the sanctuary, ^g which is twenty gē-rāh's.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt ⁱ sprinkle thy blood upon the altar, and shalt burn

13th c. n.c.
a ch. 16, 38
b Read that which is kept
c ch. 15, 19
d ch. 15, 19
e ch. 5, 9
f Dt. 12, 26
g Read as
h Lv. 7, 35
i (Heb.)
j ch. 15, 15
k ch. 19, 10, 21
l Ct.
m Ct. 47, 22
n Read due
o ch. 6, 20
p ch. 11, 25, 41
q ch. 4, 4, 19
r ch. 15, 4
s &c.
t 28, 5, &c.
u ch. 15, 24
v & 19, 9, 17
w (Heb.)
x ch. 6, 12
y 1 S. 6, 3
z &c.
aa ch. 5, 9, 10
ab Dt. 18, 4
ac 1 Lv. 16, 22
ad Isa. 53, 11, 12
ae m Lv. 16, 2
af &c.
ag 1 K. 6, 16
ah n ch. 8, 11
ai Ct.
aj Gen. 29, 34
ak p See
al ch. 3, 6-10
am q Lv. 22, 11-13
an s Heb. the fat
ao r Lv. 23, 20
ap Dt. 18, 4
aq s 2 S. 6, 6
ar i ch. 8, 11
as &c.
at & 31, 30, 47
au ch. 16, 40
av Dt. 14, 21
aw r Lv. 27, 21
ax Ezra 10, 8
ay v See ch. 3, 31, 38
az ch. 8, 19
ba ch. 8, 16, 17
bb Dt. 12, 6, 17
bc b Lv. 27, 27
bd c ch. 3, 47
be d ch. 17, 5
bf 1 S. 2, 28
bg e ch. 7, 13
bh f ch. 3, 10
bi g ch. 3, 47
bj Ezek. 45, 12
bk h ch. 4, 5
bl 2 Ch. 3, 14
bm i Lv. 17, 6
bn 2 K. 16, 13, 15

their ^a fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 ^b And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: ^c it is a ^d covenant of salt ^e for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, ^f Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: ^g I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, ^h I have given the children of Levi all the ⁱ tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they ^j bear sin, and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall ^k bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel ^l they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, even ^m a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the ⁿ threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

13th c. a.c.

^a Lv. 17. 6
^b 1 S. 2. 15.

^c See ver. 11

^c ch. 25. 12

^d Lv. 2. 13

^e 2 Chr. 13. 5

^f ch. 25. 13

^g Lv. 24. 8

^f See ver. 24

^g Ex. 34. 9

^h Dt. 10. 9

ⁱ Cf. Mt. 10. 10

^j ch. 7. 5

^k Dt. 14. 28,

^l See Gen. 14. 20

^m Cf. Lv. 19. 8

ⁿ Lv. 22. 15

^o Ezek. 22. 26

ⁿ ch. 14. 34

^o & 30. 15

^p See ver. 1

^p Dt. 21. 3

^q ch. 16. 37,

^r & 20. 25

^r Lv. 16. 27

^s Heb. 13. 11

^s Lv. 25. 32

^t Lv. 14. 23

^u Dt. 12. 12

^t Lv. 16. 14,

^u & c. (Heb.)

^u Lv. 16. 14,

^v 19

^x Lv. 9. 11

^y Lv. 14. 4,

^z & c.

^z Neh. 10. 38

^a Lv. 14. 4,

^b 1 K. 4. 33

^b Lv. 14. 4

^c ch. 15. 20

^d Dt. 15. 14

^d ch. 8. 7, 21

^e & 31. 24

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is ^h your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall ⁱ bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye ^m pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAPTER 19

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and ^b upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto ^a Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, that he may bring her forth ^r without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ^t sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation ^u seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; ^v her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take ^y cedar wood, and ^a hyssop, and ^b scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest ^d shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh

in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ^aashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a ^cwater of separation: it is a ²purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the ^dstranger that sojourneth among them, for a ^estatute for ever.

11 ¶ He that ^ftoucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean ^gseven days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, ^hdefileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be ⁱcut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; ^mhis uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that ^pcome into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And ^revery open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the ^uopen fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a ^vgrave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and ³running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

Water of separation: the law for the use of it

13th c. B.C.

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the ^bseventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAPTER 20

THEN came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the ^kdesert of Zin in the ^lfirst month: and the people abode in ⁿKadesh; and ^oMiriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And ^athere was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people ^schode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had ^tdied when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of ^yfigs, or of vines, or of

a Heb. 9. 13

b ch. 31. 19
Lv. 14. 9

c ch. 31. 23
Cl. ch. 8. 7

d Heb. sin offering
ch. 18. 9
& 28. 15, 22

e ch. 15. 14,
30

& 35. 15

f ch. 18. 8,
&c.

g ch. 35. 29

h ch. 9. 6, 10
& 31. 19

i ch. 12. 14
& 31. 19

k Lv. 21. 12,
23

l Chr. 36. 14

m Ex. 12. 15

n ch. 13. 21
& 27. 14

o ch. 33. 3
Lv. 23. 5

p ch. 5. 19
2 S. 11. 4

q ch. 13. 26
& 27. 14

r ch. 12. 1,
&c.

s ch. 26. 59

t ver. 11

u Ex. 17. 1

v ch. 31. 20,
Lv. 15. 12

w ch. 16. 13
& 21. 3

x ch. 16. 49

y Lv. 17. 5
2 S. 11. 11

z Cl.

ML. 23. 27

LL. 11. 44

a Heb. living

Lv. 14. 5,
&c.

b Cant. 4. 15
(Heb.)

c ch. 13. 23,
1 S. 25. 18

^a pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they ^c fell upon their faces: and the ^d glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 ^e Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses ^f took the rod ^h from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, ^k Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he ^m smote the rock twice: and ⁿ the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye ^o believed me not, ^p to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 ^q This is the water of ^a Mēr'î-bāh; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ ^r And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of ^s Edom, Thus saith ^t thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the ^u travail that hath befallen us:

15 How our fathers ^b went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt ^v a long time; and the ^d Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And ^e when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and ^f sent an angel, and hath ^h brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

13th c. a. c.

a ch. 13. 23

Di. 8. 8

b Cf.

ch. 21. 22

Di. 2. 27

c ch. 16. 4.

&c.

d ch. 16. 19.

42

Di. 5. 24

e Ex. 17. 5

f Dt. 2. 6, 28

g Ex. 17. 9

h ch. 17. 10

i Cf.

Di. 2. 29

k Ps. 106. 33

l ch. 21. 4

m Ex. 17. 6

n Dt. 8. 15

o ch. 14. 11

Di. 1. 32

(Heb.)

p ch. 22. 14

Lv. 22. 32

q ch. 27. 13

Gen. 49. 29

r ch. 14. 9

& 27. 14

s ch. 27. 14

Ex. 17. 7

t Heb. strife

u ch. 19. 3, 4

& 26. 1.

&c.

v Ju. 11. 16,

17

x Gen. 25. 30

Di. 2. 5,

&c.

y 1 S. 14.

z Lv. 21. 10

Ezek. 42. 14

Di. 2. 4, 8

a Ex. 18. 18

Neh. 9. 32

b Gen. 46. 3.

6

c Jos. 24. 4

d See

Gen. 15. 13

e Ex. 6. 9

Di. 26. 6

f Ex. 3. 7

g Ex. 33. 2

Zech. 12. 8

h ch. 29. 29.

i ch. 14. 13

& 22. 3, 11

j ch. 33. 38

Di. 10. 6

17 ^b Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then ^f I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom ⁱ refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel ^j turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount ^k Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be ^q gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye ^r rebelled against my word at the water of Mēr'î-bāh.

25 Take Aaron and ^s Ēl-ē-ā'zār his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his ^t garments, and put them upon Ēl-ē-ā'zār his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and ^u put them upon Ēl-ē-ā'zār his son; and Aaron ^v died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they ^bmourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

CHAPTER 21

AND when ²king ^dArad the Cā'nā-ān-ite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way ³of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel ^gvowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ^hutterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the ⁱCā'nā-ān-ites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place ^jHormah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from ^mmount Hor by the way of the ⁿRed sea, to ^ocompass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was ⁷much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people ^qspake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth ⁹this light bread.

6 And the LORD sent fiery ^sserpents among the people, and ^tthey bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, ^uWe have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses ^aprayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon ^aa pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And ^cMoses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

The people are plagued with fiery serpents

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in ^aŌ'bōth.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'bōth, and pitched at ^cĪ'jē-āb-ā-rim, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of ^eZared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of ^fArnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, ⁴What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at ⁵the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of ^kAr, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to ⁶Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang ^bthis song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the ^rwell, the nobles of the people digged it, ⁸by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Māt-tā'nāh:

19 And from Māt-tā'nāh to Nā'hāl-'i-ēl: and from Nahaliel to ²Bā'āmōth:

20 And from Bā'mōth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of ^uPisgah, which looketh toward ³Jē-shi'mon.

21 ¶ And ^vIsrael sent messengers unto ^zSihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 ^bLet me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to ^dJahaz, and fought against Israel.

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 33. 43
b Gen. 50. 10.
c Dt. 34. 8
d ch. 33. 44

e Read the Canaanite, the king of Arad
f ch. 33. 40
g Dt. 2. 13
h Read of Atharim
i ch. 22. 36

j Gen. 31. 13
k Ju. 11. 30

l Lv. 27. 21
m Dt. 3. 6
n (Heb.)

o Read Waheb in Suphah
p Dt. 1. 1
q ch. 14. 25
r & 33. 40

s Read the slope of the valley
t Dt. 2. 9
u &c.

v ch. 14. 45
w Dt. 1. 44

x Heb. a well
y ch. 20. 22
z & 33. 37-41

aa ch. 25
bb & 33. 10-11

cc ch. 20. 21
dd Ju. 11. 18

ee Read was impatient
ff Ex. 6. 9
gg Ju. 16. 16
hh (Heb.)

ii [Ex. 15. 1
jj Dt. 31. 19, 22]

kk q ch. 20. 3
ll Dt. 1. 27

mm r Gen. 26. 18
nn s Read the leader's wand
oo Gen. 49. 10
pp Ju. 5. 14
qq (Heb.)

rr s Read this worthless bread
ss ch. 1. 6
tt Dt. 8. 3, 16

uu s Ex. 7. 9
vv &c.
ww Dt. 8. 15

xx Heb. high places
yy 1 Cor. 10. 9

zz u ch. 23. 14
aaa x Lv. 26. 40
bbb Ju. 10. 10

ccc s Heb. the desert
ddd y Dt. 2. 26, 27

eee z ch. 32. 33
fff a ch. 14. 17
ggg Dt. 9. 20, 26

hhh b Cf. ch. 20. 17

iii 2 K. 18. 4

iv d Dt. 2. 32

CHAPTER 22

24 And Israel smote him with the ^aedge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto ^bJabbok, even unto the children of ^cAmmon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in ^fHeshbon, and in all the ^avillages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of ^kMoab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore ⁿthey that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

28 ^eFor there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the ^rhigh places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of ^tChē-mōsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto ^{*}Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto ^vMē-dē-bā.

31 ^gThus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to ^zspy out ^aJā-ā'zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there.

33 ^gAnd they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and ^eOg the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at ^fEd-rē-ī.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 17, 13
Dt. 13, 15
b Gen. 32, 22
Dt. 2, 37
c Gen. 19, 38
Dt. 2, 19,
20
d ch. 26, 3, 63

e ch. 23, 1.
&c.

f ch. 32, 3, 37

a Heb. daughters,
i.e. dependent
towns

g ch. 21, 26

h Lv. 26, 9

i Ex. 1, 12

k ch. 22, 3

l ch. 31, 8

m ch. 10, 29

n ch. 23, 7

o For ver. 28-29, cf. Jer. 48, 45, 46

p ch. 23, 1, &c.

q Cf. ch. 23, 7

r ch. 33, 52

s ch. 20, 16

t (Lv. 18, 21)

u ch. 23, 7

x ch. 32, 3, 34

y Jos. 13, 9, 16

z ch. 13, 16, Jos. 2, 1

a ch. 32, 1, &c.

b 1 S. 9, 7, 8

c ch. 23, 23 (Heb.)

d For ver. 33-35, cf. Dt. 3, 1-3, Li. P.

e ch. 32, 33

x ch. 32, 3, 34

y Jos. 13, 9, 16

z ch. 13, 16, Jos. 2, 1

a ch. 32, 1, &c.

b 1 S. 9, 7, 8

c ch. 23, 23 (Heb.)

d For ver. 33-35, cf. Dt. 3, 1-3, Li. P.

e ch. 32, 33

f Dt. 1, 4

g See ver. 20

h Jos. 6, 25

AND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the ^dplains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

2 ^gAnd ^eBalak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And ^aMoab was sore afraid of the people, because ^hthey were many: and Moab was ⁱdistressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the ^lelders of ^mMidian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto ^bBā-lāām the son of Beor to ^cPethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people ^scome out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 ^aCome now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the ^brewards of ^cdivination in their hand; and they came unto Bā-lāām, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Bā-lāām.

9 ^aAnd God came unto Bā-lāām, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Bā-lāām said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able

NUMBERS 22

to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'laām, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are ^a blessed.

13 And Bā'laām rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Bā'laām refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Bā'laām, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For ^e I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bā'laām answered and said unto the servants of Balak, ^e If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ^f I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 ^h And God came unto Bā'laām at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bā'laām rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And God's anger ⁱ was kindled because he went: and the ^k angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ^l ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, ⁿ and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went

Balak sendeth messengers unto Balaam

into the field: and Bā'laām smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'laām's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bā'laām: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD ^b opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'laām, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'laām said unto the ass, Because thou hast ^d mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the ass said unto Bā'laām, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD ^g opened the eyes of Bā'laām, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is ² perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'laām said unto the angel of the LORD, ^m I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 23. 20
See Gen. 12. 3

b 2 Pet. 2. 16

c ch. 24. 11

d Ju. 19. 25
(Heb.)

e ch. 24. 13

f ch. 24. 13

g Gen. 21. 19
2 K. 6. 17

h Gen. 46. 2
1 K. 3. 5

i Heb.
headlong?

j ch. 12. 9
& 25. 3
k Ex. 3. 2
Ju. 2. 1, 4

l Gen. 36. 24
1 S. 9. 3
m ch. 5. 7
Jos. 7. 20

n Jos. 5. 13

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'lāām, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Bā'lāām was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of ^fArnon, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Bā'lāām, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God ^mputteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'lāām went with Balak, and they came unto ⁴Kīr'jāth-hū' zōth.

40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'lāām, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Bā'lāām, and brought him up into the ⁿhigh places of ^oBā'āl, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAPTER 23

AND Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here ^bseven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Bā'lāām had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come ^rto meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to ^aan high place.

4 And God met Bā'lāām: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD ^sput a word in Bā'lāām's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo,

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 21, 27
& 24, 3, &c.

^b Cf. ch. 22, 5

^c Gen. 29, 1

^d Ju. 6, 3, 33

^e ch. 22, 6

^f ch. 24, 5

^g Ex. 19, 3

^h Heb.

ⁱ denounce

^j Cf. Ps. 24,

^k 24 (Heb.)

^l ch. 21, 13

^m Dt. 2, 24,

ⁿ 36

^o ch. 24, 17

^p Lv. 20, 24

^q Dt. 33, 28

^r Cf.

^s Ezra 9, 2

^t Gen. 28, 14

^u 2 Chr. 1, 9

^v Probably

^w read the

^x words

^y Gen. 15, 15

^z Jo. 5, 26

^{aa} m ch. 23, 5,

^{ab} &c.

^{ac} Ex. 4, 12

^{ad} Heb.

^{ae} city

^{af} of streets

^{ag} Lv. 26, 30

^{ah} 1 S. 9, 12

^{ai} o ch. 21, 28

^{aj} Ju. 2, 13

^{ak} li ch. 25, 3

^{al} 26

^{am} 1 Chr. 15,

^{an} 26

^{ao} Heb.

^{ap} watchmen's

^{aq} field

^{ar} ch. 21, 20

^{as} Dt. 3, 17,

^{at} 27

^{au} 27

^{av} 27

^{aw} 27

^{ax} 27

^{ay} 27

^{az} 27

^{ba} 27

^{bb} 27

^{bc} 27

^{bd} 27

^{be} 27

^{bf} 27

^{bg} 27

^{bh} 27

^{bi} 27

^{bj} 27

^{bk} 27

^{bl} 27

^{bm} 27

^{bn} 27

^{bo} 27

^{bp} 27

^{bq} 27

^{br} 27

^{bs} 27

^{bt} 27

^{bu} 27

^{bv} 27

^{bw} 27

he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he took up ^ahis parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me ^bfrom Aram, out of the mountains of the ^ceast, saying, ^dCome, curse me ^eJacob, and come, ²defy Israel.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks ^gI see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell ^halone, and ⁱshall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can ^kcount the dust of Jacob, and the number of ³the fourth part of Israel? Let me die ^lthe death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Bā'lāām, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the ⁵field of Zō'phim, to the top of ^aPisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bā'lāām, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

19 God is not a man, that he should

lie; neither the son of man, ^a that he should ^arepent: ^a hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and ^a he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 He hath not beheld ^ainiquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen ^aperverseness in Israel: ^a the LORD his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 ^k God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the ⁷ strength of an ^a unicorn.

23 Surely there is no ^m enchantment ^a against Jacob, neither is there any ^o divination ^a against Israel: ² according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, ^r What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a ³ great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: ^a he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ^j And Balak said unto Bā'laām, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'laām answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, ^a All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ^j And Balak said unto Bā'laām, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Bā'laām unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward ^a Jē-shi'mon.

29 And Bā'laām said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Bā'laām had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAPTER 24

AND when ^a Bā'laām saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to ^o seek for ^o enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

13th c. B.C.

1 S. 15. 29

Cl.

Hab. 2. 3

b Ex. 32. 14

c ch. 21. 18

1 K. 8. 56

Ezek. 12. 25

d ch. 1. 52

e [ch. 11. 25]

f ch. 23. 7

g ch. 22. 12

h Or are

closed

LXX who

sees truly

i Or mis-

fortune

Cl.

Jer. 4. 15

(Heb.)

j Or trouble

Cl. Jb. 5. 6

(Heb.)

k ch. 14. 9

l Ch. 20. 17

m Read seeth

Gen. 46. 2

2 S. 7. 17

i Ex. 6. 3

k Lu. 1. 20,

21

l Read fall-

ing down

k ch. 22. 5,

11

l ch. 24. 8

m ch. 23. 7,

8,

Dt. 33. 4,

&c.

n Or horns

ch. 24. 8

o Or wild ox

ch. 24. 8

(Heb.)

m Lv. 19. 26

ch. 24. 1

(Heb.)

n Isa. 58. 11

o Read in

o ch. 22. 7

p Dt. 32. 10,

14 (Heb.)

q Read now

p Ex. 15. 17

r 2 S. 7. 10

s Ps. 1. 3

q 2 K. 14. 9

r Ju. 9. 15

r Ps. 44. 1

s Read

lioness

s 1 S. 15. 8

t 2 S. 5. 12

u Cl. ch. 24. 9

Gen. 49. 9

x ch. 23. 22

y Dt. 5. 15

z ch. 23. 22

Jb. 22. 25

(Heb.)

z ch. 23. 22

Jb. 39. 10,

11

m ch. 14. 9

n Ps. 14. 4

b Cl. Ps. 2. 9

c Dt. 33. 11

d ch. 23. 24

e ch. 22. 18

& 24. 13

f Cl.

Ex. 23. 22

g ch. 23. 1,

&c.

Jos. 24. 9

h Jb. 27. 23

i ch. 21. 20

Dt. 32. 10

Heb. the

desert

j ch. 22. 17

k ch. 23. 26

l K. 22. 14

m ch. 23. 1,

&c.

n 31. 8, 16

m Gen. 31. 24

2 S. 13. 22

n ch. 16. 28

Jer. 23. 16,

26

o Read meet

with

a ch. 23. 23

Dt. 18. 10

(Heb.)

2 And Bā'laām lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents ^a according to their tribes; and the ^a spirit of God came upon him.

3 ^a And he ^j took up his parable, and said, Bā'laām the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes ² are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which ⁵ saw the vision of the ⁱ Almighty, ⁶ falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O ⁱ Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as ⁿ gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes which the LORD hath ^b planted, and as ^a cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than ^a Agag, and ⁱ his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 ^a God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the ⁷ strength of an ^z unicorn: he shall ^a eat up the nations his enemies, and shall ^b break their bones, and ^c pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He ^a couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? ^j Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and ^{cursed} is he that curseth thee.

10 ^j And ^a Balak's anger was kindled against Bā'laām, and he ^h smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: ⁱ I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'laām said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ^k I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either ^m good or bad ⁿ of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my

people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people ^a in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laām the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the ^a most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 ^a I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a ^a Star out of Jacob, and a ^a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and ^a shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the ^a children of ^a Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, ^a Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on ^a Am'ā-lēk, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end ^a shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the ^a Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, ^a Strong is ^a thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless ^a the Kenite shall be wasted, ^a until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God ^a doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of ^a Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'laām rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAPTER 25

AND Israel abode in ^a Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the

people did eat, and ^a bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto ^a Bā'āl-pē'ōr: and the anger of the LORD ^a was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and ^a hang them up before the LORD against the sun, ^a that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto ^a the judges of Israel, ^a Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'āl-pē'ōr.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when ^a Phīn-ē-hās, the son of Ēl-ē-ā'zār, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the ^a tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. ^a So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And ^a those that died in ^a the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phīn-ē-hās, the son of Ēl-ē-ā'zār, the son of Aaron the priest, ^a hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was ^a zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in ^a my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, ^a I give unto him my ^a covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and ^a his seed after him, even the covenant of an ^a everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and ^a made an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 20. 5
Dt. 29. 18, 26

b Gen. 49. 1
Dt. 4. 30

c ch. 22. 41
Dt. 4. 3

d ch. 22. 22
& 32. 10

e Cf. 2 S. 21. 6, &c.

f Dt. 13. 17
g Gen. 14. 18, &c.

h See Ex. 18. 21, 22

i Cf. Ex. 32. 27
Dt. 33. 9

k ch. 23. 9

l Jb. 38. 71
m Gen. 49. 10

n Ps. 45. 6
o Jer. 48. 45

p Cf. Am. 2. 2
Or sons of tumult

q Lam. 3. 47
(Heb.)

r Gen. 36. 8, Dt. 1. 2

s ch. 31. 6
Ex. 6. 25

t ch. 14. 45
Dt. 25. 17

u Ex. 17. 16
Dt. 25. 19

v Or alcove

w Gen. 15. 19
1 S. 15. 6

x ch. 16. 48
2 S. 24. 25

y Red ever-enduring
See Ex. 14. 27
(Heb.)

z Cf. Obad. 3
y Dt. 4. 3

z ch. 26. 1
h Heb. Kain

h Heb. how long?

i Or establisheth him

a Cf. Ex. 32. 29
Dt. 13. 6, 10

b Gen. 10. 4
1 Chr. 1. 7

c 2 K. 10. 16

d Ex. 20. 5
Dt. 29. 20

e [ch. 18. 19
Dt. 29. 1]

f Isa. 54. 10
g 1 Chr. 6. 4-15

h ch. 33. 49
i Ex. 40. 15

k ch. 16. 46, 47
& 28. 22, 30

with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Sā-lū, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cōz-bī, the daughter of ^bZur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in ^dMidian.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have ^bbeguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cōz-bī, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass after ^kthe plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto ⁱĒl-ē-ā-zār the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 ^mTake the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest spake with them ⁿin the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ ^pReuben, the eldest son of Israel: ^qthe children of Reuben; Hā-nōch, of whom cometh the family of the Hā-nōch-ites: of Pallu, the family of the Pāl-lū-ites:

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Ē-lī-āb.

9 And the sons of Ē-lī-āb; Nēm-ū-ēl, and ⁱDathan, and Ā-bī-rām. This

13th c. B.C.

^a Read called ch. 16. 2^a ch. 16. 1, &c. & 27. 3^b ch. 31. 8 & ch. 16. 31 & 27. 3^d ch. 22. 4 & 31. 3 Ju. 6. 1^e See ch. 16. 35^f ch. 31. 2^g Heb. standard^g Cf. ch. 16. 32^h Gen. 37. 18 & 105. 25 (Heb.)ⁱ Ex. 6. 15ⁱ Chr. 4. 24^j Gen. 46. 10^k Ex. 6. 15, Jemuel^k 1 Chr. 4. 24, Jarib^k Gen. 46. 10, Zohar^k ch. 25. 9 & 31. 16ⁱ ch. 20. 25, &c. & 27. 2^m ch. 14. 29 & 25. 24. 1, 2ⁿ Gen. 46. 16, Ziphionⁿ Gen. 46. 16, Ebronⁿ ch. 22. 1 & 31. 12ⁿ Gen. 46. 16, Arodi^o 1 Chr. 2. 3^p Ex. 1. 2^p 1 Chr. 2. 1^q ch. 16. 1^q Dt. 11. 6^r Gen. 46. 12^r 1 Chr. 2. 4^s Gen. 46. 12^s Ru. 4. 18, 19^t ch. 16. 1^t Dt. 11. 6^t Gen. 46. 13^t 1 Chr. 7. 1

is that Dathan and Abiram, which were ^afamous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of ^aKorah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And ^cthe earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the ^cfire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a ^asign.

11 ^eNotwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The ⁱsons of Simeon after their families: of ^hNēm-ū-ēl, the family of the Nēm-ū-ēl-ites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of ^hJā-chīn, the family of the Jā-chīn-ites:

13 Of ^hZerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shā-ūl, the family of the Shā-ūl-ites.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: of ^hZē-phōn, the family of the Zē-phōn-ites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shū-nī, the family of the Shū-nites:

16 Of ^hOzni, the family of the Oznites: of ^hĒ-ri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of ^hArod, the family of the Arodites: of Ā-rē-lī, the family of the Ā-rē-lites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah were ^oEr and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Cā-nā-ān.

20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shē-lāh, the family of the Shē-lā-nites: of ^rPhār-ēz, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sons of Phār-ēz were; of ^sHezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hām-ū-ites.

22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the ^usons of Īs-sā-chār after

their families: of Tō'lä, the family of the Tō'lä-ites: of Pū'ä, the family of the Pū'nites:

24 Of ²Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of İs'sä-chär according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zē-bū'lün after their families: of Sē'rēd, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jäh'lēel, the family of the Jäh'lēel-ites.

27 These are the families of the Zē-bū'lün-ites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Joseph after their families were Mä-näs'sēh and Ē'phrä'im.

29 ^a Of the sons of Mä-näs'sēh: of ^aMä'chir, the family of the Mä'chir-ites: and Machir begat Gīl'ē-äd: of Gilead come the family of the Gīl'ē-äd-ites.

30 These are the sons of Gīl'ē-äd: of ⁷Jē-ē'zēr, the family of the Jē-ē'zēr-ites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Äs'ri-ēl, the family of the Äs'ri-ē-lites: and of Shē'chēm, the family of the Shē'chēm-ites:

32 And of Shē-mi'dä, the family of the Shē-mi'dä-ites: and of Hē'phēr, the family of the Hē'phēr-ites.

33 ¶ And Zē-lōph'ē-häd the son of Hē'phēr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the ^ffamilies of Mä-näs'sēh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ē'phrä'im after their families: of Shū-thē'läh, the family of the Shū-thäl'hites: of ⁸Bē'chēr, the family of the Bäch'rites: of Tā'hän, the family of the Tā'hän-ites.

36 And these are the sons of Shū-thē'läh: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

13th c. B.C.

^a Gen. 46. 13
Job.

^a For ver. 38-41, cf. 1 Chr. 8. 1-5

^b Gen. 46. 21
1 Chr. 7. 6-12

^c Gen. 46. 21
Ehi
1 Chr. 8. 1

^d Gen. 46. 21
Muppin
and Huppin

^e 1 Chr. 8. 3
Addar

^c For ver. 29-37, cf. 1 Chr. 7. 14-20

^d ch. 27. 1
Gen. 30. 23
^a Gen. 46. 23
Hushim

^f Jos. 17. 2
Ablezer

^e Gen. 46. 17
1 Chr. 7. 30

^f Cf. Dt. 33. 17

^a 1 Chr. 7. 20
Bered

^a 1 Chr. 7. 13
Shallum

37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'phrä'im according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ ^aThe ^bsons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Bē'lā-ites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of ³Ä-hi'rām, the family of the Ä-hi'rām-ites:

39 Of ⁴Shū'phām, the family of the Shū'phām-ites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were ⁵Ard and Nā'ä-män: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Nā'ä-mites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dan after their families: of ⁶Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuham-ites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jēs'ū-ī, the family of the Jēs'ū-ites: of Bē-rī'äh, the family of the Bē-rī-ites.

45 Of the sons of Bē-rī'äh: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Mäl'chī-ēl, the family of the Mäl'chī-ē-lites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was ^aSarah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of the sons of Näph'tä-li after their families: of Jäh'zēel, the family of the Jäh'zēel-ites: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jē'zēr, the family of the Jē'zēr-ites: of ⁹Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Näph'tä-li according to their families: and

NUMBERS 27

they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, ^b six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

53 Unto these the land shall be ^d divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 ¶ To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided ^k by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are ^a they that were numbered of the Levites ^a after their families: ^b of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: ^c of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: ^d of Mē-rārⁱ, the family of the Mē-rārⁱites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mū-shites, the family of the ^e Korathites. And Kohath begat ^f Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was ^g Jōch^h-ē-bēd, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram ^h Aaron and Moses, and ⁱ Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron was born ^j Nadab, and Ā-bī^h-hū, Ēl-ē-ā^h-zār, and Ith^h-ā-mār.

61 ^k And Nadab and Ā-bī^h-hū died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: for they were ^l not numbered among the children of Israel, because

Zelophead's daughters sue for an inheritance

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 18. 24
Dt. 10. 9

b Cf.
ch. 11. 21

c Cf.
ch. 1. 44
Dt. 2. 14,
15

d ch. 33. 54

e ch. 10. 12
& 28. 6

f ch. 33. 54

g ch. 14. 23
& 32. 11

h ch. 14. 6
& 32. 12

i ch. 14. 6,
& c.

& 27. 18, 22

k [Lv. 16. 8
Jos. 21. 4]

l ch. 26. 33
& 36. 2,
& c.

m ch. 26. 29
& 32. 39, 40

n ch. 4. 46
1 Chr. 23. 3,
27

o ch. 3. 17

p ch. 10. 17
Jos. 21. 6

q ch. 16. 1
Jos. 21. 5,
& c.

r ch. 15. 33

s ch. 10. 17
Jos. 21. 7

t ch. 26. 1,
& c.

& 31. 12,
& c.

u See
ch. 26. 65

x ch. 26. 10
Dt. 11. 6

y Ex. 6. 24
1 Chr. 6. 22,
37

z ch. 3. 19
1 Chr. 6. 2,
& c.

a ch. 26. 9,
& c.

Jude 11

b Ex. 6. 20

c Cf.
Dt. 25. 6

d 1 Chr. 6. 3

e ch. 20. 1
Dt. 24. 9

f Jos. 17. 4

g ch. 3. 2
1 Chr. 6. 3

h Cf.
Ex. 18. 19

i ch. 3. 4

k ch. 36. 5

l ch. 2. 23

there was ^a no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Ēl-ē-ā^h-zār the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

64 ^b But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of ^c Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They ^d shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save ^e Caleb the son of Jē-phūn^h-nēh, and ^f Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER 27

THEN came the daughters of ^g Zē-lōph^h-ē-hād, the son of Hē^h-phēr, the son of Gīl^h-ē-ād, the son of ^h Mā^h-chīr, the son of Mā-nās^h-sēh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood ⁱ before Moses, and before ^j Ēl-ē-ā^h-zār the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father ^k died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them ^l that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of ^m Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be ⁿ done away from among his family, because he hath no son?

¶ Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses ^o brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zē-lōph^h-ē-hād ^p speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the

children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his ^ckinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a ^dstatute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this ^emount Ab'ā-rim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt ^ebe gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ^fye rebelled against my commandment in the ^gdesert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, ^hto sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the ⁱwater of Mēr'i-bāh in ^jKadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the ^kGod of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 ^lWhich may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not ^mas sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee ⁿJoshua the son of Nun, a man ^oin whom is the spirit, and ^play thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, and before all the congregation; and ^qgive him a charge ^rin their sight.

20 And ^sthou shalt put some of mine honour upon him, ^tthat all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Ēl-ē-

13th c. B.C.

^a Lv. 8, 8.
^b Dt. 33, 8.
^c Cf.
^d 1 S. 23, 9
^e ver. 17
^f Dt. 28, 6

^c See
Lv. 25, 25

^d ch. 35, 29

^e ch. 33, 47.
48

^f Lv. 22, 7.

^g Ezek. 44, 7

^h ch. 20, 24.

ⁱ 26.
^j & 31, 2

^k ch. 15, 3, 7

^l Ezra 6, 10
(Heb.)

^m ch. 20, 24.

ⁿ Dt. 1, 26.

^o 37, 43

^p For ver. 3-

^q 26, 47, 25.

^r 29, 38-42

^s ch. 20, 1

^t & 33, 36

^u m ch. 20, 12.

^v 13

^w Isa. 5, 16

^x ch. 20, 8-

^y 13

^z Dt. 6, 16

^{aa} & 32, 51

^{ab} ch. 29, 5

^{ac} 29, 5

^{ad} ch. 20, 1

^{ae} & 33, 36, 37

^{af} ch. 32, 8

^{ag} ch. 16, 22

^{ah} Heb. 12, 9

^{ai} Jb. 12, 10

^{aj} ch. 9, 3

^{ak} Heb.

^{al} between
the two
evenings

^{am} ch. 5, 15

^{an} Ju. 6, 19

^{ao} ch. 18, 9

^{ap} & 29, 3

^{aq} &c.

^{ar} Dt. 31, 2

^{as} || ver. 21

^{at} ch. 26, 64

^{au} & 33, 15, 16

^{av} 1 K. 22, 17

^{aw} ch. 15, 5

^{ax} &c.

^{ay} & 29, 6, &c.

^{az} ch. 26, 65

^{ba} & 32, 12, 28

^{bb} Gen. 41, 38

^{bc} Dt. 34, 9

^{bd} ch. 8, 10

^{be} Dt. 34, 9

^{bf} Dt. 3, 28

^{bg} Dt. 31, 7, 8

^{bh} Cf.

^{bi} ch. 11, 17

^{bj} Cf. Jos. 1.

^{bk} 16-18

^{bl} 1 Chr. 23.

^{bm} 31

ā'zār the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of ^aUrim before the LORD: at his word ^bshall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 28

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my ^fbread for my sacrifices made by fire, for a ^gsweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 ^hAnd thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot ⁱday by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ^jat even;

5 And a tenth part of an ^kē'phāh of flour for a ^lmeat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hīn of beaten oil.

6 It is a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount ^mSinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the ⁿdrink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hīn for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the ^osabbath day two

NUMBERS 29

lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 This is the ^bburnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And in the ^cbeginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 ^dAnd three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the ^hgoats for a ⁱsin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And in the ^kfourteenth day of the first month is the ^lpassover of the LORD.

17 ^mAnd in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: ⁿseven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an ^oholy convocation; ye shall ^pdo no manner of servile work therein:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

Offerings at the passover, and day of firstfruits

13th c. n. c.

a ch. 25, 13
& 29, 5

b ch. 15, 3
& 29, 2

c ch. 10, 10
1 S. 20, 5

d For ver.
12-14, cf.
ch. 15, 4-12

e ch. 15, 20,
21
Dt. 16, 10
f Lv. 23, 15,
16
Dt. 16, 10
g Lv. 23, 16

h ch. 15, 24
& 29, 5
i ch. 19, 9, 17
(Heb.)
& 29, 5,
& c.

k ch. 9, 3, 5
Jos. 5, 10
l ch. 9, 2, 10
& 33, 3

m Lv. 23, 6
Dt. 16, 3
n ch. 29, 12
Lv. 23, 6

o ch. 29, 1
Lv. 23, 2
p ch. 29, 1
Lv. 23, 3

q ch. 28, 18,
& c.
Isa. 1, 13
r ch. 28, 18,
& c.
Dt. 5, 14

s Lv. 23, 24
Neh. 8, 2,
9-12

t ch. 28, 10,
& c.
Dt. 12, 6,
& c.

u ch. 28, 5,
& c.
Jos. 22, 23,
29

x ch. 28, 15
Ju. 13, 19

22 And one goat for a sin offering, to ^amake an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the ^efirstfruits, ^fwhen ye bring a ^gnew meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29

AND in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an ^aholy convocation; ye shall do ^rno servile work: ^sit is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a ^tburnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their ^umeat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the ^xgoats for a

^asin offering, to ^bmake an atonement for you:

6 ^cBeside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the ^ddaily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their ^edrink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ye shall have ^fon the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall ^gafflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the ^hsin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And ⁱon the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD ^kseven days:

13 And ^lye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^mthirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer ⁿtwelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

13th c. n.c.

^a ch. 28. 15.

²² Chr. 29.

²¹

^b ch. 28. 22.

³⁰ & 31. 50

^c See

ch. 28. 11-

¹⁵

^d ch. 28. 3.

^{&c.}

¹ K. 18. 29.

³⁶

^e ch. 28. 7.

² K. 16. 13.

¹⁵

^f Lv. 25. 9.

Heb. 9. 7

^g Lv. 23. 27.

Ezra 8. 21

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

NUMBERS 30

his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the ^ceighth day ye shall have a ^dsolemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These things ye shall do unto the LORD in your ^aset feasts, ^fbeside your ^gvows, and your ^hfreewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your ⁱpeace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 30

AND Moses spake unto ^kthe heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or ^lswear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not ²break his word, ^mhe shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto

Vows are not to be broken

the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But ^aif her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: ^band the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, ⁿher husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 6, 2

b ch. 15, 25
2 Chr. 7, 14

c Lv. 23, 36
Neh. 8, 18
d Lv. 23, 36
Dt. 16, 8
(Heb.)

e ch. 15, 3
1 Chr. 23, 31

f Lv. 23, 38
g ch. 15, 3, 8
Dt. 12, 6, &c.

h ch. 15, 3
Dt. 12, 6, 17

i ch. 15, 8
Ezek. 43, 27

k 1 K. 8, 1
Sec ch. 1, 16

l Sec Lv. 5, 4

m Heb. profane
Cf. Ps. 55, 20

n Lv. 27, 2-23
Dt. 23, 21
n Sec ver. 5

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall ^d bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAPTER 31

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou ^b be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of ^c Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand ^e armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and ^f Phin^g-^hhäs the son of ^h El-ⁱ-^jä-zär the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the ⁱ trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and ^k they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the ^l kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, ^m Eⁿ-^ovi, and Rekem, and ^p Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: ^q Bā-laām also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of ^r their cattle, and all their flocks, and ^s their goods.

13th c. B.C.

^t Read enclosures

^u Gen. 25, 16
^v Ezek. 25, 4

^w Cf. Dt. 20, 14

^x ch. 27, 2, &c.
^y & 32, 2, 28

^z ch. 18, 22, 23
^{aa} Ezek. 23, 49
^{ab} ch. 26, 3, 63
^{ac} & 33, 48, 50

^{ad} ch. 15, 35
^{ae} Dt. 23, 10, 12

^{af} ch. 10, 4
^{ag} Dt. 1, 15

^{ah} ch. 25, 17

^{ai} ch. 27, 13
^{aj} Dt. 32, 50
^{ak} Cf. 1 S. 15, 3

^{al} ch. 25, 3, &c.
^{am} Dt. 4, 3
^{an} Ju. 2, 11, 13

^{ao} ch. 25, 15
^{ap} Jos. 13, 21
^{aq} n. ch. 26, 1

^{ar} ch. 32, 27

^{as} Dt. 21, 10-14

^{at} ch. 25, 7, 11
^{au} Jos. 22, 13

^{av} ch. 19, 11, &c.
^{aw} Ezek. 43, 26

^{ax} ch. 10, 9
^{ay} Jos. 6, 4, &c.

^{az} ch. 19, 11
^{ba} Isa. 52, 11

^{bb} u. ch. 19, 19

^{bc} Gen. 34, 25
^{bd} Dt. 20, 13

^{be} ch. 22, 4
^{bf} Jos. 13, 21

^{bg} Ex. 36, 14
^{bh} 1 S. 19, 13, 16

^{bi} ch. 19, 15
^{bj} ch. 25, 15
^{bk} Jos. 23, 21

^{bl} ch. 24, 1, &c.
^{bm} Dt. 23, 4, 5

^{bn} Isa. 1, 25
^{bo} Ex. 15, 10
^{bp} Ju. 19, 24

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their ^{2a} goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took ^b all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and ^c El-ⁱ-^jä-zär the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the ^e plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and ^h El-ⁱ-^jä-zär the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them ^f without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the ^g captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved ^k all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Bā-laām, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of ⁱ Peor, and there was ^a a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, ^p keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp ^r seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath ^t touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and ^u on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of ^v goats' hair, and all things ^w made of wood.

21 ¶ And ^h El-ⁱ-^jä-zär the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the ^d tin, and the ^e lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the

NUMBERS 31

fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the ^awater of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall ^bwash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And ^cdivide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: ^eone soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take it of their half, and ^fgive it unto Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, for an ^gheave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take ^hone portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and ⁱgive them unto the Levites, ^kwhich keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Moses and Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

Proportion whereby the prey is to be divided

13th c. R.C.

a ch. 19. 9

b ch. 19. 7
c Cf. 2 S. 19. 24

e Jos. 22. 8
d ver. 29

e Cf. ch. 18. 26

f ch. 18. 8, 20
Dt. 18. 1-5

g ch. 18. 8, &c.
Dt. 12. 6

h Cf. ch. 18. 26

i ch. 7. 5
Dt. 18. 6-8
k ch. 18. 4
Dt. 18. 7

l Ju. 8. 24-26
m ch. 7. 14
2 S. 8. 11

* Or anklets
2 S. 1. 10
(Heb.)

n Gen. 24. 22, &c.
Ezek. 16. 11
(Heb.)

* Read signet-rings
Ex. 39. 6, &c.
Est. 3. 10, 12

o Ex. 35. 22
Isa. 3. 21
(Heb.)

* Or armlets?
Ex. 35. 22

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD's heave offering, ^dunto Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, ⁱwhat every man hath gotten, of jewels of ^mgold, ²chains, and ⁿbracelets, ³rings, ^oearrings, and ⁴tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering

that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty *shē-kēls*.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and *Ēl-ē-ā-zār* the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, ⁱ for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

CHAPTER 32

NOW the ^mchildren of Reuben and the ⁿchildren of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of ^bJazer, and the land of ^aGil-ē-ād, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to ^rĒl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 *Āt-ā-rōth*, and ⁱDibon, and Jazer, and ^aNimrah, and ^uHeshbon, and *Ēl-ē-ā-lēh*, and ³Shebam, and ^sNebo, and ^aBeon,

4 Even the country ^y which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have ^afound grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, ^dwhen I sent them from ^eKadesh-bār-nē-ā to see the land.

9 For when they went up unto the valley of ^fEshcol, and saw the land, they ^adiscouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

13th c. B.C.

^a For ver. 10-12, cf. Dt. 1. 34-36

^b ch. 25. 3

^c Jos. 7. 1

^d Ex. 17. 16

^e Dt. 4. 21

^f ch. 26. 65

^g Dt. 1. 35

^h ch. 14. 16

ⁱ Dt. 1. 8, 35

^j ch. 26. 65

^k & 34. 19

^l Gen. 36. 11

^m ch. 27. 18

ⁿ & 34. 17

^o ch. 16. 40

^p Jos. 4. 7

^q ch. 14. 24

^r Dt. 1. 36

^s Cf. ch. 14. 33

^t ch. 13. 4

^u Dt. 27. 33

^v ver. 33

^w ch. 13. 15

^x Dt. 27. 13

^y ch. 14. 33

^z Dt. 2. 14-16

^{aa} ch. 21. 32

^{ab} Jos. 13. 25

^{ac} Gen. 37. 25

^{ad} Dt. 3. 13

^{ae} ch. 31. 12

^{af} & 34. 17

^{ag} Jos. 22. 16

^{ah} 18

^{ai} ch. 21. 30

^{aj} & 33. 45, 46

^{ak} ver. 36

^{al} *Etir-*

^{am} *Nimrah*

^{an} ch. 21. 25

^{ao} Jos. 13. 17

^{ap} 26

^{aq} ver. 38

^{ar} *Shūmah*

^{as} ch. 33. 47

^{at} ver. 38

^{au} *Baal-meon*

^{av} ch. 21. 24

^{aw} 34

^{ax} Ex. 12. 36

^{ay} Ru. 2. 10

^{az} 13

^{ba} Jos. 22. 4

10 ^aAnd the LORD's anger ^bwas kindled the same time, and ^che swore, saying,

11 ^dSurely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land ^ewhich I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

12 Save ^fCaleb the son of Jē-phūn-*nēh* the ^gKē-nēz-ite, and ^hJoshua the son of Nun: for ^kthey have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he ⁱmade them wander in the wilderness forty years, ^uuntil all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye ^sturn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 ^aWe will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on ^byonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 ¶ And ^cMoses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be ^hsubdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the

NUMBERS 33

LORD, and before Israel; and ^athis land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and ^jbe sure your sin will ^gfind you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gīl'ē-ād:

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man ⁿarmed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gīl'ē-ād for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'nā-ān.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the ^jland of Cā'nā-ān, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be our's.

33 And Moses ^bgave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto ^chalf the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of ^fSihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of ^gOg king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about,

Reubenites and Gadites sue for an inheritance

13th c. B.C.

^a See ver. 33
^b Jos. 13. 25
^c Dt. 2. 36

^c Ju. 8. 11

^d ver. 3
^e Jos. 13. 27
^f Jos. 13. 27

^g Cf. Gen. 42. 21
^h Ju. 11. 7

ⁱ Gen. 44. 16
^j Jos. 10. 6, 14
^k Jos. 13. 19

^l ver. 3
^m Jos. 13. 17
ⁿ Ex. 23. 13
^o Jos. 23. 7

^p ver. 3
^q Jos. 13. 19

^r ch. 27. 1
^s & 36. 1

^t ch. 31. 5
^u Jos. 4. 13
^v See ver. 1

^w Dt. 3. 14
^x Ju. 10. 4

^y 1 Chr. 2. 23

^z Ju. 8. 11

^{aa} Heb. stages
^{ab} ch. 10. 24
^{ac} &c.
^{ad} Dt. 10. 11
^{ae} (Heb.)

^{af} Ex. 12. 17
^{ag} &c.

^{ah} ch. 9. 18
^{ai} &c.

^{aj} Ex. 12. 37
^{ak} Cf. Gen. 45. 10

^{al} ch. 20. 1
^{am} Jos. 4. 19

^{an} ch. 13. 17
^{ao} & 34. 2

^{ap} ch. 28. 16
^{aq} Dt. 16. 1
^{ar} &c.

^{as} Ex. 14. 8
^{at} Acts 13. 17

^{au} ver. 1
^{av} ch. 34. 14
^{aw} ch. 8. 17
^{ax} Ps. 78. 51

^{ay} Ex. 12. 12
^{az} Isa. 19. 1
^{ba} ch. 13. 11
^{bb} & 34. 23

^{bc} ch. 21. 21
^{bd} Dt. 1. 4
^{be} See Ju. 10. 8
^{bf} ch. 21. 33
^{bg} Dt. 1. 4
^{bh} Ex. 13. 20

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and At'ā-rōth, and ^bĀ-rō'ēr, 35 And Atroth, Shō-phān, and Jā-ā'zēr, and ^cJōg'bē-hāh,

36 And ^dBēth-nim'rāh, and ^eBēth-hār'ān, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Ēl-ē-ā'lēh, and ^hKir-jā-thā'im,

38 And Nebo, and ⁱBā'al-mē'on, (^ktheir names being changed,) and ^lShibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of ^mMā-chir the son of Mā-nās'sēh went to Gīl'ē-ād, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

40 And Moses ^ogave Gīl'ē-ād unto Mā-chir the son of Mā-nās'sēh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And ^pJā'ir the son of Mā-nās'sēh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Hā-vōth-jā'ir.

42 And Nobah went and took ^qKenath, and the villages thereof, and called it ^rNobah, after his own name.

CHAPTER 33

THESE are the ²journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their ^sarmies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out ^taccording to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they departed from ^uRām'ē-sēs in the ^vfirst month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the ^wpassover the children of Israel went out ^xwith an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, ^ywhich the LORD had smitten among them: ^zupon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rām'ē-sēs, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from ^hSuccoth, and pitched in ⁱEtham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto ^aPi-hā-hī-rōth, which is before ^aBā-āl-zē-phōn: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hā-hī-rōth, and ^bpassed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went ^cthree days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Mār-āh.

9 And they removed from ^eMār-āh, and came unto ^fElim: and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten ^hpalm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the ^kRed sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of ⁱSin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Ā-lūsh.

14 And they removed from Ā-lūsh, and encamped at ^oRēph-i-dim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rēph-i-dim, and pitched in the wilderness of ^rSinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at ^sKib-rōth-hāt-tā-ā-vāh.

17 And they departed from Kib-rōth-hāt-tā-ā-vāh, and encamped at ^tHā-zē-rōth.

18 And they departed from Hā-zē-rōth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rīm-mōn-pār-ēz.

20 And they departed from Rīm-mōn-pār-ēz, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kē-hē-lā-thāh.

23 And they went from Kē-hē-lā-thāh, and pitched in mount Shā-phēr.

24 And they removed from mount Shā-phēr, and encamped in Hā-rā-dah.

25 And they removed from Hā-rā-dah, and pitched in Māk-hē-lōth.

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 14, 2, 9

b Ex. 15, 10
Dt. 11, 4

c [ch. 10, 33
Jon. 3, 3]

d Dt. 10, 6

e Ex. 15, 23

f Ex. 16, 1

g Dt. 10, 6

h L.v. 23, 40
Dt. 34, 3

i Dt. 10, 7

k ch. 21, 4
Dt. 1, 40

l Ex. 17, 1

m Dt. 2, 8

n ch. 27, 14
& 34, 3

o Ex. 19, 2

p ch. 27, 14
Dt. 1, 46

q ch. 20, 22
Dt. 32, 50

r ch. 28, 6
Dt. 33, 2

s ch. 11, 34
Dt. 9, 22

t ch. 20, 28
Dt. 32, 50

u Dt. 1, 3

x ch. 11, 35
Dt. 1, 1

y Cf. Ex. 7, 7

z ch. 21, 1
Jos. 12, 14

a ch. 21, 3
Dt. 1, 7

b Cf. Ju. 9, 48
Ps. 68, 14

c Cf. Gen. 36, 41
1 Chr. 1, 52

d ch. 21, 10

e ch. 21, 11

f ch. 32, 3, 34
Jos. 13, 9,
17

26 And they removed from Māk-hē-lōth, and encamped at Tā-hāth.

27 And they departed from Tā-hāth, and pitched at Tār-āh.

28 And they removed from Tār-āh, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hāsh-mō-nāh.

30 And they departed from Hāsh-mō-nāh, and encamped at ^dMō-sē-rōth.

31 And they departed from Mō-sē-rōth, and pitched in ^eBēn-ē-jā-ā-kān.

32 And they removed from Bēn-ē-jā-ā-kān, and encamped at ⁱHôr-hā-gid-gād.

33 And they went from Hôr-hā-gid-gād, and pitched in ^jJōt-bā-thāh.

34 And they removed from Jōt-bā-thāh, and encamped at Ēb-rō-nāh.

35 And they departed from Ēb-rō-nāh, and encamped at ^mĒ-zī-ōn-gā-bēr.

36 And they removed from Ē-zī-ōn-gā-bēr, and pitched in the ⁿwilderness of Zin, which is ^pKadesh.

37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in ^qmount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and ⁱdied there, in the ^ufortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was ^van hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And ^zking Arad the ^aCā-nā-ān-ite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā-nā-ān, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in ^bZāl-mō-nāh.

42 And they departed from Zāl-mō-nāh, and pitched in ^cPunon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in ^dŌ-bōth.

44 And they departed from Ō-bōth, and pitched in ^eĪ-jē-āb-ā-rim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in ^fDī-bōn-gād.

46 And they removed from Dī²bōn-gād, and encamped in ^aĀl²mōn-dib-lā-thā²im.

47 And they removed from Āl²mōn-dib-lā-thā²im, and pitched in the ^amountains of Āb²ā-rim, before ^fNebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Āb²ā-rim, and pitched in the ^hplains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from ^lBēth-jēs²i-mōth even unto ^mĀ²bēl-shit²tim in the plains of Moab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^aWhen ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Cā²nā-ān;

52 Then ^rye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their ³pictures, and ^tdestroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their ^shigh places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ^aye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and ^bto the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be ^fpricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, ⁱas I thought to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel,

13th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Jer. 48, 22

^b ch. 32, 32 Jos. 5, 12

^c See Gen. 12, 7

^d ch. 27, 12 Dt. 32, 49

^e Jos. 15, 1-4

^f ch. 32, 3

^g Chr. 5, 8

^h ch. 33, 36 Dt. 32, 31

ⁱ ch. 31, 12 & 35, 1

^j See ver. 12

^k Jos. 15, 3

^l Jos. 12, 3

^m ch. 25, 1

ⁿ Jos. 2, 1

^o ch. 32, 8 Dt. 1, 2, 19

^p Cf. Jos. 15, 3

^q Jos. 15, 4

^r ch. 35, 10

^s Read the book of Egypt Jos. 15, 4, 47

^t Cf. Gen. 15, 18

^u Ex. 23, 31

^v Jos. 15, 12

^w Ezek. 47, 20

^x Or figured stones L.v. 26, 1

^y Ezek. 3, 12 (Heb.)

^z Ex. 34, 13 Dt. 7, 5, 25

^{aa} Ezek. 47, 15-17

^{ab} ch. 21, 28

^{ac} 1 K. 13, 2, 32

^{ad} ch. 13, 21 Jos. 13, 3

^{ae} Ezek. 47, 15

^{af} ch. 26, 53, 54

^{ag} & 34, 13

^{ah} ch. 26, 54

^{ai} & 35, 8

^{aj} Ezek. 47, 17

^{ak} Jos. 15, 5

^{al} Dt. 3, 17

^{am} Jos. 23, 13

^{an} See Ex. 23, 33

^{ao} Gen. 14, 3

^{ap} Dt. 3, 17

^{aq} ch. 13, 21

^{ar} Dt. 11, 24

^{as} Cf. Dt. 28, 63

^{at} Zech. 1, 6

^{au} ch. 33, 54

^{av} & 36, 2

and say unto them, When ye come into ^bthe land of Cā²nā-ān; (this is the land that shall fall unto you ^cfor an inheritance, even the land of Cā²nā-ān with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then ^eyour south quarter shall be from the ^gwilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the ⁱsalt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ^kascent of Āk-rāb²bim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to ⁿKadesh-bār²nē-ā, and shall go on to ^oHā²zār-ād²dār, and pass on to ^pAzmon:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto ²the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the ^swestern border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your ^wnorth border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor:

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the ^yentrance of Hā²māth; and the goings forth of the border shall be to ^zZedad:

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at ^cHā²zār-ē²nān: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your ^deast border from Hā²zār-ē²nān to Shepham:

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ā²in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the ^esea of Chinnereth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the ^gsalt sea: ^hthis shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall ^kinherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 ^a For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: ^aĒl-ē-ā'zār the priest, and ^eJoshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: ^fOf the tribe of Judah, ^gCaleb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh.

20 And ^hof the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shē-mū'ēl the son of Ām'mī-hūd.

21 ⁱOf the tribe of Benjamin, Ē-lī'dād the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince ^kof the tribe of the children of Dan, Būk'kī the son of Jōg'lī.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph, ^mfor the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'sēh, Hān'nī-ēl the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince ⁿof the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-īm, Kē-mū'ēl the son of Shiptan.

25 And the prince ^oof the tribe of the children of Zē-bū'lūn, Ē-lī-zā'phān the son of Pār'nāch.

26 And the prince ^qof the tribe of the children of Īs'sā-chār, Pāl'tī-ēl the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince ^rof the tribe of the children of Asher, Ā-hī'hūd the son of Shē-lō'mī.

28 And the prince ^sof the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-lī, Pē-dāh'ēl the son of Ām'mī-hūd.

29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Cā'nā-ān.

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 32, 33
Dt. 3, 12, 16

^b ch. 33, 48,
50
& 36, 13

^c Lv. 25, 32
Jos. 14, 4

^d Or pasture grounds
Lv. 25, 34
Jos. 14, 4

^e ch. 32, 2,
28
Dt. 10, 6
^f ch. 32, 12,
28
Dt. 1, 38

^g ch. 13, 6
Dt. 27, 12
^h ch. 32, 12
Dt. 1, 36
ⁱ ch. 13, 5
Dt. 27, 12

^j ch. 13, 9
Dt. 27, 12

^k ch. 13, 12
Dt. 27, 13

^l Ex. 21, 13
Dt. 4, 41-43

^m ch. 13, 11
& 36, 12

ⁿ ch. 13, 8
Dt. 33, 17

^o ch. 13, 10
Dt. 27, 13

^p ch. 33, 54

^q ch. 13, 7
Dt. 27, 12

^r ch. 13, 13
Dt. 27, 13

^s ch. 13, 14
Dt. 27, 13

^t ch. 33, 51
Dt. 9, 1

CHAPTER 35

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the ^bplains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession ^ccities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites ^dsuburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six ^ecities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities; them shall ye give with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the children of Israel: ^ffrom them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 'When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Cā'nā-ān;

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the

NUMBERS 36

slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at ^aunawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from ^athe avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'nā-ān, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and ^afor the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: ^athe murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without ^alaying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

The laws of murder and manslaughter

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the ^ahigh priest, which was ^canointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood ^dfind him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; ^ehe shall not be ^gguilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a ⁱstatute of judgment unto you ^kthroughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death ^lby the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no ^msatisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it ⁿdefileth the land: and ^athe land cannot ^obe cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 ^qDefile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, ^rwherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 36

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gil'eād, the son of ^sMā'chir, the son of Mā'nās'sēh, of the families of the sons of

13th c. B.C.

^a Heb. by error.
ch. 15. 24-29
Jos. 20. 8, 9
^a Lv. 25. 25
Dt. 19. 6, 12

^b Lv. 21. 10
Jos. 20. 6
^c Lv. 21. 10

^d Gen. 9. 6

^e ch. 19. 10
Dt. 1. 16
^f Ex. 22. 2
^g Lv. 20. 9
Dt. 21. 8, 9

^h Lv. 24. 17
Dt. 19. 12

ⁱ ch. 27. 11
^k ch. 19. 10
^l Ezek. 46. 14

^l Dt. 17. 6

^m Ex. 30. 12
1 S. 12. 3
(Heb.)

ⁿ Gen. 4. 11
Ps. 106. 38

^o Read no explanation can be made for the land
Cl. Dt. 32. 43
o ch. 31. 50
2 S. 21. 3

^p Ex. 21. 13
Dt. 4. 42

^q Lv. 18. 25
Dt. 21. 23
^r ch. 5. 3
Dt. 33. 12
1 K. 6. 13

^s ch. 32. 39.
40
Dt. 3. 15

^a Joseph, came near, and ^b spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land ^d for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of ^f Zē-lōph'ē-hād our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the ^g jû'bi-lē of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph ⁱ hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zē-lōph'ē-hād, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

13th c. B.C.
^a Gen. 49, 22
Dt. 27, 12
^b ch. 27, 2
Dt. 1, 17
^c Cf. 1 K. 21, 3
^d ch. 34, 13
Jos. 11, 23
^e 1 Chr. 23, 22

^f ch. 27, 1, 7
Jos. 17, 3

^g Lv. 27, 24

^h ch. 34, 23
Dt. 33, 17

ⁱ ch. 27, 7

^k Cf. Lv. 27, 34

^l ch. 35, 1
Dt. 34, 1, 8

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel ^a shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And ^a every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zē-lōph'ē-hād:

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zē-lōph'ē-hād, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married into the families ^b of the sons of Mā-nās'sēh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 ^k These are the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel in the ^l plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED DEUTERONOMY

CHAPTER 1

THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel ^b on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in ² the plain over against ³ the Red sea, between ^c Paran, and Tō-phēl, and Laban, and ^d Hā-zē'rōth, and Dī'zā-hāb.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from ^e Horeb by the way of ^f mount Seir unto ^g Kadesh-bār'nē-ā.)

^h ch. 2, 1 Nu. 24, 18

ⁱ ch. 2, 14 Nu. 34, 4

3 And it came to pass ^a in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain ^b Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and ^c Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at As'tā-rōth in ^d Ed'rē-i:

^e ch. 3, 1, 10 Nu. 21, 33

DEUTERONOMY 1

The story of what befell Israel

5 On this side Jordan, ^a in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, ^a Ye have dwelt ^e long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in ^b the south, and ^c by the sea side, to ^k the land of the ^m Cā-nā-ān-ites, and unto ⁿ Lebanon, unto the great river, the river ^o Eû-phrā-tēs.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land ^q which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, ^r I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath ^s multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day ^t as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 * (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 ^u How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 ^b Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, ^e captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and ⁱ officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, ^m Hear the causes between your brethren, and ⁿ judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the ^o stranger that is with him.

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 29. 1

^b ch. 16. 19

^c ch. 19. 15

^d Nu. 10. 11

^e ch. 2. 3

^f ch. 17. 8, 9

^g Nu. 36. 1

^h Nu. 13. 29

ⁱ Jos. 15. 21

^j Heb. 9. 1

^k Gen. 49. 13

^l ch. 9. 1

^m ch. 6. 10

ⁿ Nu. 34. 2

^o ch. 2. 7

^p ch. 11. 30

^q Nu. 33. 40

^r ch. 3. 25

^s ch. 11. 24

^t Gen. 15. 18

^u Gen. 48. 22

^v ch. 6. 10

^w &c.

^x Nu. 32. 11

^y Nu. 11. 14

^z 17

^a ch. 6. 3

^b Nu. 22. 3

^c ch. 10. 22

^d Ex. 32. 13

^e Cf. Nu. 13. 2

^f Cf. 28. 24, 3

^g Cf. 1 K. 3. 9

^h Nu. 32. 8

ⁱ (Nu. 29. 17)

^j Jos. 4. 31

^k See Ex. 18. 21

^l See Ex. 13. 22

^m 27

ⁿ Nu. 32. 9

^o Nu. 13. 27

^p ch. 3. 25

^q Nu. 14. 7

^r Nu. 31. 14

^s &c.

^t Jos. 22. 21

^u 30

^v ch. 9. 7

^w (Nu. 14. 9)

^x Nu. 11. 16

^y ch. 16. 18

^z (Heb.)

^a Nu. 21. 5

^b Jos. 7. 7

^c Cf. ch. 9. 28

^d m. ch. 16. 18

^e 19

^f Ex. 24. 14

^g ch. 16. 18

^h Lv. 19. 15

ⁱ ch. 5. 14

^j Nu. 35. 15

^k Nu. 32. 9

^l Jos. 14. 8

17 Ye shall ^b not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear ^c the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is ^d too hard for you, ^e bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all ⁱ that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the ^j Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-bār-nē-ā.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, ^u We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and ^z I took ^a twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And ^c they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the ^d valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of ^e the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is ^f a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but ^h rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye ^k murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD ⁱ hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? ^p our brethren have discouraged our heart,

saying, ^aThe people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and ^bwalled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the ^cĀn'ā-kīm̄s there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, ^aneither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God which goeth before you, ^ahe shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God ^kbare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet ^ain this thing ye did not ⁿbelieve the LORD your God,

33 ^bWho went in the way before you, ^qto search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and ^rin a cloud by day.

34 ^aAnd the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

35 ^aSurely there shall not one of these men of this ^uevil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 Save ^zCaleb the son of Jě-phūn'nēh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that ^bhe hath trodden upon, and to his children, because ^che hath wholly followed the LORD.

37 Also ^dthe LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 But ^fJoshua the son of Nun, ^hwhich standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: ⁱencourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreover ^kyour little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day ^lhad no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But as for you, ^oturn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the ^pRed sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, ^qWe have sinned against the LORD, ^qwe will go up and fight, accord-

13th c. a.c.

a ch. 9, 1, 2
Nu. 13, 28

b Gen. 11, 4

c ch. 2, 10
Nu. 13, 28

d Read
deemed it
a light
thing to

d Nu. 14, 42

e ch. 7, 18
Nu. 14, 9

f ch. 6, 15
Nu. 16, 3

g ch. 3, 22
Ex. 14, 25

h Nu. 14, 44

i ch. 17, 12

j ch. 21, 14

k ch. 32, 11

l Ex. 19, 4

m Lv. 26, 37

n Ps. 118, 12

o Read
in spite
of this

p ch. 9, 23
Nu. 20, 12

q Nu. 21, 3

r Jos. 12, 14

s ch. 9, 3
Ex. 13, 21

t See
Nu. 10, 33

u ch. 31, 15
Nu. 16, 42

v For ver. 34-
36, Nu.
32, 10-12

w Nu. 32, 11
Ps. 95, 11

x ch. 32, 5

y ch. 1, 40
& 11, 4

z Nu. 34, 19

a ch. 1, 2, 44
& 33, 2

b Jos. 1, 3

c Nu. 32, 12
Jos. 14, 8, 9

d ch. 3, 26
Nu. 27, 14

e ch. 1, 6

f ch. 3, 21, 28
Nu. 34, 17

g ch. 23, 7

h Nu. 20, 14

i Gen. 41, 46
& 15, 16, 21

j See
Ex. 24, 13

k ch. 31, 7, 23

l Nu. 14, 3, 31

m Gen. 2, 17,
2 S. 14, 17

n Gen. 36, 9
Jos. 24, 4

o Nu. 20, 19

p ch. 2, 1
Nu. 14, 25

q ch. 2, 1
Nu. 33, 10

r Nu. 14, 40

s ch. 1, 19
& 8, 15

t ch. 8, 2
Nu. 14, 33

ing to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye ²were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, ^dGo not up, neither fight; ^ffor I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and ^hwent ⁱpresumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and ^lchased you, ^mas bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even unto ^oHormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAPTER 2

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the ^xRed sea, ^yas the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed ^amount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain ^along enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of ^gyour brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because I have given mount ^munto Esau for a possession.

6 ⁿYe shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through ^rthis great wilderness: ^sthese forty years

DEUTERONOMY 2

What befell Israel on their way toward Canaan

the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of ^b the plain from ^c Elath, and from ^d E^zi-^{on}-gā^l-bēr, ^f we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, Distress not ^g the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given ^h Ar unto the ⁱ children of Lot for a possession.

10 The ^k E^mmīs dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the ^l Ān^ā-kīm; ^m

11 Which also were accounted ⁿ giants, as the Ān^ā-kīm; but the Moabites call them E^mmīs.

12 The ^o Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook ^p Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from ^q Kadesh-bār-nē-ā, ^r until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD swore unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of ^s Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it

13th c. a.c.

a ver. 9

b ch. 1, 1
& 3, 17

c 1 K. 9, 26

d Nu. 33, 35

e 1 K. 9, 26

f Gen. 14, 5

g Nu. 21, 4

h Ju. 11, 18

i ch. 23, 3

l Nu. 22, 3

k Nu. 21, 15

l Isa. 15, 1

f Gen. 19, 36

Ps. 83, 8

k Gen. 14, 5

l ch. 1, 28

& 9, 2

m Jos. 13, 3

n Read

villages

o = Gaza

Gen. 10, 19

Jos. 10, 41

p Heb.

Rehob

ch. 3, 11

Gen. 15, 20

q Gen. 10, 14

Jer. 47, 4

r Gen. 36, 21

s ch. 3, 8

Nu. 22, 36

q ch. 1, 4

& 3, 2, 6

r ch. 11, 25

Ex. 23, 27

s Nu. 21, 12

t Nu. 14, 14

Jos. 2, 10

u ch. 1, 2

& 9, 23

x Nu. 32, 13

Jos. 5, 6

y Nu. 21, 21

Ju. 11, 19

z Jos. 13, 18

aa ch. 20, 10

Cf. Nu. 21, 13

b Cf.

Nu. 20, 17

c Cf. ch. 23, 4

d ch. 23, 3

Nu. 21, 24

e See

Ex. 4, 21

unto the ^a children of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them ^a Zām-zūm^l-mīm; ^b

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ān^ā-kīm; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the ^m Avims which dwelt in ^a Hā-zē^l-rīm, even unto ^a Azzah, the ^b Cāph^l-tō-rīm, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river ^b Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand ^c Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put ^r the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, ^s who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And ^u I sent messengers out of the wilderness of ^z Kē^l-dē-mōth unto Sihon king of Heshbon ^a with words of peace, saying,

27 ^b Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet;

29 ^c (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God ^e hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he

might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at ^bJahaz.

33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and ^eutterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 From ⁱĀ-rō²ēr, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from ^kthe city that is ^aby the river, even unto Gil²ē-ād, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river ^mJabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

CHAPTER 3

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and ^qOg the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at ^rĒd-rē-i.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ^uSihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people; and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the ^aregion of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside ^eunwalled towns a great many.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2, 34 & 7, 2 (Heb.)

b Nu. 21, 23 Jos. 13, 18

c ch. 2, 24, 36 & 4, 48

d ch. 4, 48

e Nu. 21, 3 ch. 3, 6 (Heb.)

f Ps. 29, 6 Cf. ch. 4, 48

g 1 Chr. 5, 23

h Or table-land ch. 4, 43

i Jos. 12, 5

j ch. 3, 12 Nu. 32, 34

k Jos. 13, 9, 16

l Read in the torrent-valley

m Heb. Rephaim ch. 2, 11

n ch. 2, 11 & 3, 21, 16

o Jos. 15, 8, &c.

p Or sarcophagus

q i.e. basalt Jos. 13, 25

r Rev. 21, 17 Cf. Isa. 8, 1

s i.e. ordinary cubit

t ch. 3, 16 Nu. 21, 24

u ch. 2, 36 & 4, 48

v Gen. 31, 21 Ju. 7, 3

w ch. 29, 8 Nu. 34, 14

x ch. 1, 4 & 4, 47

y ch. 1, 4 Jos. 12, 4

z Nu. 32, 1, 40 Jos. 17, 1

aa Nu. 32, 41 Jos. 13, 30

ab ch. 2, 24 &c. & 4, 46

ac Jos. 12, 5

ad Gen. 22, 24 Jos. 13, 11, 13

ae Nu. 36, 1 Jos. 13, 31

af Read the middle of the valley (being) a border

ag 1 K. 4, 13

ah ch. 2, 37 Jos. 12, 2

ai Heb. Arabah ch. 2, 8 & 4, 49

aj Est. 9, 19

ak Nu. 34, 11 Jos. 11, 2

6 And we ^autterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of ^aArnon unto mount ^aHermon;

9 (Which Hermon the Sī-dō²nī-āns call ^fSī²rī-on; and the Amorites call it ^aShē²nir;)

10 All the cities of the ^aplain, and all Gil²ē-ād, and all Bashan, unto ^hSāl²chāh and Ēd²rē-i, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of ^agiants; behold, his ^bbedstead was a bedstead of ^biron; is it not in ⁱRabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit ⁷of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from ⁿĀ-rō²ēr, which is by the river Arnon, and half ^omount Gil²ē-ād, and the cities thereof, ^pgave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gil²ē-ād, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Mā²nās²sēh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the ^aland of giants.

14 ⁱJā²ir the son of Mā²nās²sēh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of ^qGē²shū²rī and ^qMā²āch²ā-thī; and called them after his own name, Bā²shān-hā²vōth-jā²ir, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gil²ē-ād unto ^zMā²chir.

16 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gil²ē-ād even unto the river Arnon ⁸half the valley, and the border even unto the river ^bJabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;

17 ⁹The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from ^dChinnereth

DEUTERONOMY 4

even unto the sea of the plain, even the ^a salt sea, under ² Āsh¹-dōth—^b piś²-gāh eastward.

18 ¶ And ^c I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 ^a Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded ⁱ Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God ⁿ he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O LORD GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant ^o thy greatness, and ^q thy mighty hand: for ^r what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the ^s good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and ^u Lebanon.

26 But ^t the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 ^v Get thee up into the top of ^z Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for ^a thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But ^f charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people,

Moses' prayer to enter into the land

and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAPTER 4

NOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto ^a the statutes and unto the judgments, ^e which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 ^f Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of ^h Bā'al-pē'ôr: for ^k all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God ⁱ hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did ^m cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do them; for ^b this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God ^t so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and ^a keep thy soul diligently, ^b lest thou forget the things ^c which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but ^e teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 Specially the day that ^g thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in ^h Horeb, when the LORD said unto

13th c. B.C.

^a Nu. 34. 12
^b Jos. 3. 16

^c Read the slopes of Pisgah
Nu. 21. 15
ch. 4. 49
(Heb.)

^b ch. 4. 49
Nu. 21. 20
^c Nu. 32. 20
Jos. 1. 13

^d ch. 5. 1, 31
Lv. 26. 3

^e ch. 5. 1, 31
Ex. 24. 12

^f ch. 12. 32
Cf. Jos. 1. 7
^g ch. 12. 9, 10
Nu. 10. 33

^h Nu. 25. 3
Jos. 22. 17
ⁱ ch. 1. 38
& 31. 3

^k Nu. 25. 9
^l ch. 6. 15
Ex. 22. 20
|| ver. 28
^m ch. 10. 20

ⁿ ch. 1. 30
& 20. 4

^o ch. 5. 24
^p Jb. 28. 28
^q ch. 4. 34
Ex. 32. 11
^r Ex. 15. 11
Ps. 55. 10

^s ch. 1. 25
& 4. 21, 22
^t Ps. 34. 18

^u ch. 1. 7
& 11. 24
^x ch. 1. 37
& 4. 21

^y ch. 32. 49
Nu. 27. 12
^z See ver. 17

^a Pr. 4. 23
^b ch. 9. 7
|| ch. 6. 12

^c ch. 7. 19
^d ch. 31. 2

^e ch. 6. 7
Gen. 35. 2
^f ch. 31. 14, 23
Nu. 27. 13, 19

^g Ex. 19. 17
^h ch. 1. 2
& 5. 2

me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may ^blearn to fear me ^call the days that they shall live upon the earth, and ^ethat they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned ^fwith fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and ^gthick darkness.

12 And the LORD ^hspake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, ⁱbut saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And ^jhe declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ^kten commandments; and ^lhe wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and ^mjudgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:

16 ⁿLest ye corrupt yourselves, and ^omake you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

17 The ^plikeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou ^qlift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the ^rhost of heaven, shouldst be driven to worship them, and serve them, which ^sthe LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of ^tthe iron furnace, even ^uout of Egypt, to be unto him ^va people of ^winheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore ^xthe LORD was

13th c. B.C.

a [Nu. 32, 10
1 S. 3, 14]
b ch. 5, 29
Ex. 20, 20
c ch. 12, 1
d ch. 3, 25
& 6, 18
e ch. 6, 20, 21
Ex. 13, 8,
14

f ch. 5, 4, &c.
Ex. 19, 18

g ch. 5, 22

h ch. 5, 4, 24
Ex. 20, 22
Nu. 11, 17

i Cf. Nu. 12, 8

k ch. 9, 3

l ch. 5, 2

m ch. 5, 9
Ex. 34, 14

n Heb. *ten words*
ch. 10, 4
Ex. 34, 28

o ch. 5, 22
Ex. 34, 1

p ch. 9, 18

q ch. 6, 1
Ex. 24, 3

r Read
to vex him

s ch. 30, 18,
19

t ch. 30, 18
Ex. 20, 12

u ch. 9, 12
Ex. 32, 7

v ch. 5, 8
Lv. 26, 1

w ch. 28, 64
Lv. 26, 33

x ch. 28, 62

y Cf. 2 K. 24, 14

z (ver. 3)
Ezek. 8, 10
Ro. 1, 23

a ch. 26, 36,
64

b ch. 26, 19

c ch. 28, 64

d ch. 30, 2, 3

e ch. 26, 40,
41

f Jer. 50, 4
1 Chr. 16, 11

g ch. 17, 3
Ex. 20, 4

h Gen. 2, 1
Neh. 9, 6

i ch. 31, 29
Nu. 24, 14

j ch. 30, 2, 3
1 S. 7, 3

k Cf. ch. 29, 26

l Nu. 14, 18
2 Chr. 30, 9

m ch. 31, 6, 8
Lv. 26, 44

n 1 K. 8, 51

o Cf. Isa. 48, 10

p See ch. 5, 6

q ch. 27, 9
Ex. 6, 7

r ch. 9, 26, 29
Ex. 34, 9

s ch. 32, 7
Gen. 6, 6

t ch. 3, 26
& 32, 31

angry with me for your sakes, and ^usware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that ^vgood land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the LORD thy God is a ^wconsuming fire, even a ^xjealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and ^yshall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, ^zto provoke him to anger:

26 ¶ I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall ^anot prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD ^bshall scatter you among the nations, and ^cye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And ^dthere ye shall serve gods, ^ethe work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But ^fif from thence ^gthou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even ^hin the latter days, if ⁱthou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the LORD thy God is ^ja merciful God;) ^khe will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he swore unto them.

32 For ^lask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since

DEUTERONOMY 5

the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 ^d Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by ²temptations, by ^esigns, and by wonders, and by war, and by a ^fmighty hand, and by a ^gstretched out arm, and by ^hgreat terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, ⁱ that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; ^m there is none else beside him.

36 ⁿ Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because ^q he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out ³ in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt;

38 ^t To drive out nations from before thee ^{*} greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that ^a the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 ^e Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, ^f that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and ^g that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moses ^k severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;

42 ⁿ That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neigh-

Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge

13th c. A.C.

a Jos. 20. 8

b ch. 3. 10

c Jos. 13. 9

d ch. 20. 8

e ch. 5. 24

f Ex. 24. 11

g Heb. trials of provinces

h ch. 7. 19

i ch. 6. 22

j Ex. 7. 3

k ch. 3. 24

l & 5. 15

m ch. 5. 15

n Ex. 9. 15

o ch. 26. 8

p ch. 3. 29

q & 34. 6

r ch. 3. 7, 6

s & 29. 7

t ch. 29. 6

u Ex. 29. 46

v m ch. 32. 39

w Ex. 8. 10

x n Sec ver. 12

y o ch. 13. 1

z & 29. 7

a p ch. 3. 12

b Jos. 12. 2

c q (Nu. 14. 33

d ch. 7. 7, 8

e r ch. 3. 8

f Jos. 12. 1, 2

g s ch. 3. 8

h Jos. 11. 3

i 17

j k Read with his presence

l Sec Ex. 33. 14

m Ci. Isa. 63. 9

n q Heb. Arabah

o ch. 3. 17

p & 11. 30

q r Or slopes

s ch. 3. 17

t Jos. 10. 40

u (Heb.)

v t ch. 6. 19

w Nu. 32. 21

x u ch. 3. 17

y & 34. 1

z x ch. 7. 1

a y ch. 4. 1, 6

b & 6. 1, 20

c z ch. 4. 1

d & 6. 1

e u ver. 35

f Jos. 2. 11

g b ch. 4. 23

h & 9. 9, 11

i c See ver. 1

j d ch. 4. 10, 15

k & 9. 8

l e Cf. Heb. 8. 9

m f ch. 5. 16, 26

n g ch. 5. 16

o 33

p Ex. 20. 12

q h ch. 4. 12, 36

r Ju. 6. 17

s i ch. 4. 11, 36

t & 9. 10

u k ch. 19. 2, 3

v Nu. 35. 6

w 11-15

x i Ex. 20. 21

y 2 K. 5. 7

z m See

a Ex. 20. 18

b n ch. 19. 4, 5

c Nu. 35. 22

bour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 Namely, ^a Bezer in the wilderness, ^b in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and ^c Ramoth in Gil⁴ê-⁵ad, of the Gadites; and ^e Golan in Bashan, of the Mä-näs⁴-sites.

44 ¶ And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt,

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against ⁱ Beth-peor, in the land of ^k Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of ^o Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;

48 From ^p Ä-rö⁴-⁵er, which is by the bank of the river ^r Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is ^s Hermon,

49 And all ⁴ the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the ⁵ springs of ^u Pishgah.

CHAPTER 5

AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the ^y statutes and judgments ^z which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 ^b The LORD our God made a covenant with us in ^d Horeb.

3 The LORD ^e made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The LORD ^h talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the ⁱ fire,

5 (ⁱ I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ^m ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ ^{a b} I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the ^c house of bondage.

7 ¶ Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 ¶ Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 ¶ Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a ^k jealous God, ^mvisiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of ^p them that hate me,

10 And ^q shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD ^s will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 ¶ Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the ^b seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it ^c thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, ^e nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant ^f may rest as well as thou.

15 ¶ And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God ^h brought thee out thence through a ⁱ mighty hand and by a ^j stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God ^m commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; ^o that thy days may be prolonged, and ^q that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not kill.

18 ¶ Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

13th c. B.C.

a For ver. 6-21, cf. Ex. 20, 2-17.

b Nu. 15, 41

Ps. 81, 10

c Lv. 19, 11

Zech. 5, 3

d ch. 19, 16-

20

e ch. 23, 1

f Ex. 20, 2

g Ex. 23, 13

h Hos. 13, 4

i ch. 7, 25

j Ex. 20, 17

k ver. 23

l ch. 4, 15-

18

m ch. 6, 14

n Ex. 34, 14-

16

o ch. 4, 24

p & 6, 15

q ch. 4, 11

r 2 S. 22, 10

s Nu. 14, 18

t Jb. 21, 19

u ch. 4, 13

v & 9, 9, &c.

w ch. 7, 10

x Nu. 10, 35

y ch. 7, 9

z Ex. 34, 7

r Lv. 19, 12

s Ps. 24, 4

s Nu. 14, 18

t Jb. 9, 20

u ch. 31, 28

v Ex. 35, 2

w Neh. 9, 14

x Nu. 20, 6

y 1 K. 8, 11

z ch. 3, 24

& 9, 26

z ver. 4

a ch. 4, 33

b Ju. 6, 25

c Lv. 23, 3

d Ezek. 20, 12

e ch. 16, 8

f 2 S. 2, 1

g ch. 18, 16

h Ex. 20, 19

e ch. 1, 16

& 16, 11

i Ex. 34, 21

j Jer. 17, 22

g ch. 15, 15

h ch. 6, 12, 21

i Nu. 24, 8

j ch. 4, 34

k & 6, 21

l ch. 25, 17

m Ex. 24, 3, 7

n ch. 4, 34

o & 7, 19

p Lv. 26, 2

q Neh. 10, 31

r Lv. 19, 3

s Mt. 23, 4

t ch. 4, 40

u & 6, 2

v ch. 18, 17

w ch. 4, 40

x & 6, 3, 18

y ch. 32, 29

z ch. 4, 10

& 6, 2, &c.

i Ex. 20, 13

j ch. 22, 22

k Nu. 5, 13

19 ¶ Neither shalt thou steal.

20 ¶ Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 ¶ Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the ⁱ thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And ⁿ he wrote them in ^o two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your ⁱ elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us ^x his glory and ^y his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that ^z God doth talk with man, ^a and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: ^d if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and ^k we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: ^p they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 ¶ O that there were such an heart in them, that they would ^s fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

DEUTERONOMY 6

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6

NOW these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it:

2 That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a

The end of the law is obedience

sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.

17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11, 18†
Ex. 13, 16

b ch. 11, 20
Ex. 21, 6

c ch. 7, 1
Nu. 15, 18
d ch. 1, 8, 25
& 7, 13

e ch. 8, 1

f Jos. 24, 13

g Cf. Jos. 11, 13

h (Ex. 32, 8)

i ch. 17, 20

j Cf. Gen. 45

k 17, 23

l ch. 8, 6

m Read

n ch. 11, 36

o 1 S. 13, 6

p (Deb.)

q ch. 8, 12

r ch. 8, 17, 19

s Ps. 103, 2

t ch. 5, 15

u ch. 5, 6

v & 8, 14

w ch. 5, 1, 31

x & 7, 11

y ch. 8, 6

z Lv. 25, 17

aa &c.

ab ch. 10, 12

ac Ex. 23, 25

ad ch. 10, 20

ae Gen. 31, 53

af ch. 4, 14

ag ch. 5, 9

ah & 11, 16

ai u ch. 5, 29

aj & 10, 2

ak ll ch. 13, 11

al x ch. 5, 9

am Jos. 24, 19

an y ch. 1, 42

ao & 7, 21

ap z ch. 4, 3, 25

aq & 7, 4

ar ach. 5, 16, 33

as & 11, 9

at b Mt. 4, 7

au Lk. 4, 18

av c ch. 9, 22

aw Nu. 14, 22

ax d ch. 5, 16

ay &c.

az & 12, 25, 28

ba e ch. 9, 22

bb Ex. 17, 7

bc f ch. 1, 10

bd & 7, 13

be g ch. 11, 9

bf Nu. 16, 13

bg h ch. 12, 25

bh &c.

bi Ex. 15, 26

bj i Zech. 14, 9

bk Mt. 22, 39

bl k ch. 5, 10

bm & 10, 12

bn Cf. Mal. 2, 37

bo Mt. 12, 30

bp Lk. 10, 27

bq ch. 4, 21

br & 7, 10

bs ch. 11, 18

bt n ch. 4, 38

bu & 7, 1

bv o ch. 4, 9, 10

bw & 11, 19

bx p ch. 4, 2

by & 32, 7

bz q ch. 11, 18

ca Ex. 13, 9

cb r ch. 7, 8, 18

cc Ex. 18, 10

Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a ^amighty hand:

22 And the LORD shewed ^bsigns and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Phâr^a-aôh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, ^ffor our good always, ^gthat he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our ⁱrighteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAPTER 7

^oWHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and ^qhath cast out many nations before thee, ^rthe Hittites, and the ^sGir^a-gâ-shites, and the Amorites, and the ^tCâ-nâ-ân-ites, and the Pê-riz^a-zites, and the Hivites, and the Jêb^a-û-sites, seven nations ^ugreater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and ^uutterly destroy them; ^zthou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 ^aNeither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, ^gand destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall ⁱdestroy their altars, and break down their ^himages, and cut down their ^jgroves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For ^mthou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee ⁿto be a special

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 5, 15 & 7, 8, 19^b ch. 4, 34 & 7, 19^c ch. 4, 37 & 10, 15^d ch. 6, 21 & 11, 3^e ch. 9, 26^f ch. 10, 13^g ch. 5, 33 & 8, 1^h ch. 6, 21, 22 & 11, 3ⁱ ch. 24, 13^j ch. 34, 6^k ch. 49, 7^l ch. 26, 42^m ch. 105, 8, 42ⁿ ch. 5, 10^o ch. 6, 10^p ch. 5, 9 & 32, 41^q ch. 6, 19 & 9, 3^r Gen. 15, 20^s Gen. 15, 21^t ch. 6, 1, 20 & 11, 32^u ch. 20, 17^v ch. 13, 29^w ch. 4, 38 & 9, 1^x ch. 11, 13^y ch. 23, 22^z Heb. devote^a ch. 3, 6 & 20, 17^b ver. 26 (Heb.)^c Ex. 34, 12, 13^d Ju. 2, 2^e Cf. Jno. 14, 21^f ch. 6, 3 & 8, 1^g ch. 15, 4^h Ex. 23, 25ⁱ Ex. 34, 16^j Jos. 23, 12^k Gen. 27, 28^l Ex. 23, 26^m ch. 6, 15 & 8, 19, 20ⁿ ch. 32, 39^o Ex. 23, 25^p ch. 12, 3^q Nu. 33, 52^r Read pillars^s Lv. 26, 1^t ch. 12, 3 (Heb.)^u ch. 28, 27^v Ex. 15, 26^w Heb. asherim^x ch. 12, 3^y Ex. 34, 13^z ch. 30, 7^a Gen. 24, 60^b m ch. 14, 2^c Nu. 16, 3^d m ch. 14, 2^e Ex. 19, 5, 6

people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not ^eset his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people:

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a ^dmighty hand, and ^eredeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of ^hPhâr^a-aôh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the ^kfaithful God, ⁱwhich keepeth covenant ^mand mercy with ⁿthem that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth ^bthem that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the ⁱstatutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to pass, ^yif ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will ^alove thee, and bless thee, and ^bmultiply thee: ^che will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, ^ethy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: ^fthere shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD ^hwill take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the ^kevil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; ⁱbut will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall

deliver thee; ^a thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be ^b a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?

18 ^a Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Phâr^aâoh, and unto all Egypt;

19 The great ^a temptations ⁱ which thine eyes saw, and the ^m signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the ^o stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God ^b brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the LORD thy God will send the ^r hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is ^a among you, a mighty God and ^v terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee ^a by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And ^b he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and ⁱ thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: ^k there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 ^a The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: ^r thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for ^s it is an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a ^a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

13th c. n.c.
a ch. 13. 8

b Ex. 34. 12
Jos. 23. 13

c ch. 5. 32

d ch. 6. 24
& 30. 15-

e ch. 7. 13
& 13. 17

f ch. 7. 13
& 10. 11

g ch. 1. 29
& 20. 5

h ch. 2. 7
& 29. 5

i Or *temptations*
ch. 4. 34

j ch. 4. 9
& 10. 21

k Lv. 26. 41
Pr. 16. 19

l ch. 13. 3
Ex. 20. 20

m ch. 6. 22
& 13. 1, 2

n Cf. 2 Chr.
32. 31

o ch. 5. 15
& 9. 29

p ch. 6. 12,
21

q Nu. 21. 5
Jos. 5. 12

r Ex. 23. 28
Jos. 24. 127

s Cf. Mt. 4. 4
Lk. 4. 8

t Cf. Jno. 6.
49-51

u ch. 29. 5

v Gen. 18. 12
Ps. 102. 27
(*Heb.*)

x ch. 6. 15
& 23. 14

y ch. 10. 17
& ch. 28. 58

z Cf.
ch. 21. 18

a Ex. 23. 30
b ch. 11. 2
Lv. 26. 28

c ch. 5. 33
& 10. 12

d ch. 6. 13
& 10. 20

e ch. 7. 1
& 11. 29

f ch. 6. 18
& 9. 6

g ch. 11. 10-
12

h Jos. 10. 24

i See
Ex. 17. 14

k ch. 11. 25
Jos. 1. 5

l Jos. 5. 9
& 23. 9

m Nu. 33. 28

n Nu. 5. 15
Ju. 7. 13

o Nu. 13. 23
Ju. 9. 10

p Nu. 20. 5
1 S. 14. 2

q Cf.
2 K. 18. 32

r See ver. 5

s ch. 5. 21
Pr. 23. 6

t ch. 12. 31
Lv. 18. 22

u ch. 6. 11
& 11. 15

v Heb.
devoted
(ver. 2)
ch. 13. 17
(*Heb.*)

w ch. 6. 12
& 32. 18

CHAPTER 8

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day ^c shall ye observe to do, ^d that ye may live, and ^e multiply, and go in and possess the land ^f which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these ^h forty years in the wilderness, ^k to humble thee, and ^l to prove thee, ⁿ to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with ^a manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that ^s man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 ^t Thy raiment ^u waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, ^z as a man chasteneth his son, ^b so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, ^c to walk in his ways, and ^d to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God ^e bringeth thee into ^f a good land, ^g a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 ⁱ A land of wheat, and ^m barley, and vines, and ⁿ fig trees, and ^o pomegranates; a land of ^p oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 ^t When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 ^u Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments,

and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 ^aLest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, ^fwhich brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the ^ghouse of bondage;

15 Who ⁱled thee through that ^kgreat and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery ^mserpents, and ⁿscorpions, and drought, where there was ^ono water; ^pwho brought thee forth water out of ^qthe rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ^rto do thee good at ^sthy latter end;

17 ^uAnd thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for ^vit is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, ^wthat he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^xI testify against you this day that ^yye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 9

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to ^kpass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations ^mgreater and mightier than thyself, cities great and ⁿfenced up to heaven,

2 A ^ppeople great and tall, the ^qchildren of the An'-ä-kims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast

heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God is he which ^bgoeth over before thee; as a ^cconsuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: ^dso shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 ^eSpeak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, ^fFor my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but ^gfor the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform ^hthe word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this ⁱgood land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art ^ja stiffnecked people.

7 ^kRemember, and ^lforget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ^mye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also in ⁿHoreb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was ^ogone up into the mount to receive the ^ptables of stone, even the tables of the ^qcovenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount ^rforty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with ^sthe finger of God; and on them was ^twritten according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the

13th c. B.C.

u ch. 6, 12 & 28, 47

b ch. 1, 33 & 31, 3

c ch. 4, 24 Isa. 29, 6

d ch. 7, 1 & 11, 23

e Cf. ch. 8, 17 f ch. 7, 19 & 9, 12, &c.

g ch. 6, 12 & 13, 5

h 2 S. 22, 21, 25

i Jo. 6, 29

j ch. 29, 5 Ex. 15, 13

k ch. 2, 7 & 32, 10

l See Gen. 15, 16

m ch. 32, 33 Nu. 21, 9

n 1 K. 12, 11, 14

o Nu. 20, 2

p Nu. 20, 11 Neh. 9, 15

q ch. 32, 13

r ch. 28, 63 & 30, 5

s ch. 32, 20, 29

t See Gen. 50, 24

u Cf. ch. 9, 4 Dan. 4, 30

x Cf. Hos. 2, 8

y ch. 8, 7, 10 & 11, 17

z ch. 7, 8, 12

aa ch. 10, 16 Ex. 34, 9

bb ch. 4, 9 Ps. 78, 11

c See ch. 4, 26

d ch. 1, 26, 43 & 31, 27

e ch. 7, 4 & 11, 17, 28

f ch. 5, 2 & 18, 16

g ch. 10, 3, 10 Ex. 34, 4

h ch. 5, 22 & 10, 1

i ch. 5, 2

k ch. 11, 31 Nu. 35, 10

l ch. 10, 10 Ex. 34, 28

m ch. 7, 1 & 11, 23

n ch. 1, 28 Cf. Nu. 13, 28

o Ex. 31, 18 Ps. 8, 3

p ch. 1, 28 q ch. 2, 10

r ch. 11, 21, 22

s ch. 5, 22 & 10, 2, 4

DEUTERONOMY 10

mount out of the midst of ^athe fire in ^bthe day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 ^aAnd the LORD said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast ^bbrought forth out of Egypt have ^ccorrupted themselves; they are quickly ^dturned aside out of the way which I commanded them; ^ethey have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

14 ^bLet me alone, that I may destroy them, and ^cblot out their name from under heaven: and ^dI will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 ^aSo I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount ^bburned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 ^bAnd I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down ^dbefore the LORD, ^eas at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, ^fin doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 ^hFor I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. ^kBut the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and ⁿI prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took ^pyour sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small

Moses rehearseth the rebellions of Israel

as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at ^cTäb'-ë-räh, and at ^dMas-sah, and at ^eKib'-röth-hät-tä'-ä-väh, ^fye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from ^hKadesh-bär'-nä-ä, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ^mye believed him not, ^onor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD ^qforty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and ^uthine inheritance, which thou hast ^xredeemed through ^zthy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt ^awith a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, ^eBecause the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy ^gstretched out arm.

CHAPTER 10

^aAT that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee two ⁱtables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee ^man ark of wood.

2 And ^oI will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and ^qthou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And ^rI made an ark of ^sshittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 5, 4, &c.
& 10, 4.
b ch. 4, 10
& 10, 4.
c Nu. 11, 3
d ch. 6, 16
& 33, 8
e Nu. 33, 16, 17
f ch. 6, 16
& 33, 8
g For ver. 12-14, cf. Ex. 32, 7-10
h ch. 2, 14
& 32, 51
i ch. 8, 14
& 13, 10
k ch. 4, 16, 25
& 31, 29
l ch. 11, 16, 28
m ch. 32, 8
n Ex. 32, 1, 32
o ch. 17, 14
p Ex. 32, 4-8, 31
q Neh. 9, 18
r Ju. 8, 27
s ch. 28, 45
Nu. 14, 22
p Ex. 32, 10
q See ver. 9
r ch. 25, 19
Ex. 32, 33
s Nu. 14, 12

t Ex. 32, 15
u ch. 4, 20
& 32, 9
x ch. 7, 8
& 13, 5
y Heb. 12, 18
z ch. 5, 24
& 11, 21
a ch. 7, 8, 19
& 11, 2
b For ver. 16, 17, 21, cf. Ex. 32, 19-20

c Nu. 14, 16
Cl.
ch. 29, 24

d (Gen. 32, 26
Mt. 15, 27)
e See ver. 9

f ch. 4, 25
& 31, 29

g ch. 7, 19
& 11, 2
h Gen. 3, 10
Ex. 3, 6
2 S. 6, 9

i For ver. 1-3, cf. Ex. 34, 1-4

k ch. 10, 10
Ex. 32, 14

l ch. 9, 9, &c.
1 K. 8, 9

m ch. 31, 9
Nu. 4, 5

n Nu. 21, 7
1 S. 7, 51

o ch. 9, 10

p Cf. Isa. 31, 7
q Ebr. 31, 26
Ex. 40, 20

r Cf. Ex. 37, 1, 2
s Ex. 38, 1, 6
Isa. 41, 19

like unto the first, and ^awent up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ²commandments, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the ^ffire in the ^fday of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and ^hcame down from the mount, and ^kput the tables in the ark which I had made; ^mand there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroh of the ^rchildren of Jā-ā-kān to ^sMō-sē-rā: ^tthere Aaron died, and there he was buried; and ^uĒl-ē-ā-zār his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto ^zGūd-gō-dāh; and from Gudgodah to ^aJotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD ^cseparated the ^etribe of Levi, ^jto bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, ^hto stand before the LORD ^hto minister unto him, and ^kto bless in his name, unto this day.

9 ⁿWherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; ^othe LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, ^qaccording to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, ^sand the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 ^uAnd the LORD said unto me, Arise, take thy ^zjourney before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, ^awhich I swore unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Israel, ^cwhat doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but ^eto fear the LORD thy God, ^eto walk in all his ways, and ^hto love him, and ^kto serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I commanded thee this day ⁿfor thy good?

13th c. n.c.

a ch. 9, 18

Acts 7, 38

b 1 K. 8, 27

c Ps. 115, 16

d Ex. 19, 5

Jb. 41, 11

e ch. 7, 7, 8,

13

& 23, 5

f ch. 9, 10

& 18, 16

g (Lv. 26, 41)

ch. 30, 6

h Ex. 34, 29

i ch. 9, 6, 13

& 31, 27

k See ver. 2

l Jos. 22, 22

m 1 K. 8, 9

n ch. 7, 21

1 Chr. 16,

25

o Lv. 19, 15

2 Chr. 19, 7

p Cf. Ex. 23, 8

q Ex. 22, 23

Ps. 10, 14,

18

r Gen. 36, 24

Cf.

Nu. 33, 31

s Nu. 33, 30

t Cf.

ch. 32, 50

Nu. 33, 38

u Nu. 34, 17

Jos. 14, 1

x ch. 14, 29

Lv. 25, 35

y ch. 23, 7

Lv. 19, 34

z Nu. 33, 32

a Nu. 33, 33

b ch. 8, 6

& 13, 4

c Nu. 16, 9

d ch. 4, 4

& 11, 22

e ch. 12, 12

Ex. 32, 26

f ch. 31, 9, 25

Nu. 10, 21

g ch. 6, 13

Isa. 48, 1

h ch. 17, 12

i Ps. 22, 3

Cf. Ex. 15, 2

k ch. 21, 5

Nu. 6, 23

l Ex. 34, 10

2 S. 7, 23

m ch. 7, 19

& 11, 7

n ch. 12, 12

Nu. 26, 62

o ch. 18, 2

Nu. 18, 20

p Ex. 1, 5

Cf.

Acts 7, 15

q ch. 9, 9, 25

r ch. 1, 10

& 28, 62

s ch. 9, 19

t ch. 10, 12

& 13, 3

u Cf.

Ex. 33, 1

x Nu. 9, 19

Jos. 22, 3

y See ver. 32

z Nu. 33, 1, 2

(Heb.)

a ch. 8, 1

& 11, 9, 21

b ch. 31, 13

c Cf. Mic. 6, 8

d Or

discipline

ch. 8, 5

Jb. 5, 17

e ch. 6, 2

& 14, 23

14 Behold, the heaven and ^bthe heaven of heavens ^cis the LORD's thy God, ^dthe earth also, with all that therein is.

15 Only ^ethe LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 ^gCircumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more ⁱstiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God is ^lGod of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and ⁿa terrible, which ^oregardeth not persons, ^pnor taketh reward:

18 ^qHe doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 ^sLove ye therefore the stranger: ^vfor ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 ^bThou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and ^dto him shalt thou cleave, and swear ^eby his name.

21 ^tHe is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and ^lterrible things, ^mwhich thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt ^pwith threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee ^ras the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11

THEREFORE thou shalt ^tlove the LORD thy God, and keep ^xhis charge, and ^yhis statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with ^byour children which have not known, and which have not seen ³the chastisement of the LORD your God, ^fhis greatness, his ^gmighty hand, and his ⁱstretched out arm,

3 And his ^lmiracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto ^mPhār-āoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of

a ch. 8, 6 & 11, 22

f ch. 9, 26 & 32, 3

/ See ch. 7, 19

g ch. 9, 26 & 26, 8

m ch. 7, 5, 18 & 29, 2

h ch. 6, 5 & 11, 1

i ch. 9, 29 & 26, 8

n ch. 6, 24 Jer. 32, 39

k ch. 6, 13 & 11, 13

DEUTERONOMY 11

A careful study is required in God's words

Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; ^ahow he made the water of the ^bRed sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto ^bDathan and ^Ā-bi-'rām, the sons of ^Ē-li-'āb, the ^kson of Reuben: ⁱhow the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and ^pall the substance that was ²in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But ^ryour eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may ^abe strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may ^yprolong your days in the land, ^zwhich the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, ^ba land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not ^aas the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a ^ggarden of herbs:

11 ^bBut the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 ^mA land which the LORD thy God ³careth for: ^othe eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, ^aif ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and ^ato serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That ^zI will give you the rain of your land in his due season, ^athe first rain and ^bthe latter rain, ^cthat thou

mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And ^cI will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that ^athou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, ^athat your heart be not deceived, and ye ^fturn aside, ^sand serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he ⁱshut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land ^yyield not her fruit; and lest ye ⁿperish quickly from off ^othe good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore ^qshall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for ^aa sign upon your hand, that they may be as ^sfrontlets between your eyes.

19 And ^aye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the ^adoor posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 ^cThat your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, ^eas the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For ^fif ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, ⁱto walk in all his ways, and to ^kcleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD ⁱdrive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess ⁿgreater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 ^pEvery place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's: ^afrom the wilderness and ^rLebanon, from the river, the river [']Eû-phrà-tēs, even unto the ⁴uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 ⁿThere shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay ^ythe fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

13th c. B.C.

^a Nu. 33, 8
Jos. 2, 10

^b ch. 2, 1
Jos. 2, 10

^c Gen. 1, 30
Ps. 104, 14

^d ch. 8, 10,
12,
& 14, 29

^e Cf.
Jb. 31, 27

^f ch. 9, 12,
16
& 31, 29

^g ch. 6, 14
& 12, 30

^h Nu. 26, 9
Ps. 106, 17

ⁱ 1 K. 8, 35
Cf.

^j Lv. 26, 19
2 S. 1, 21

^k Nu. 26, 5
Jos. 15, 6

^l Nu. 27, 3
Ps. 106, 17

^m ch. 28, 18
Lv. 26, 20

ⁿ ch. 8, 19,
20
& 13, 5

^o ch. 9, 6
Jos. 23, 13,
&c.

^p Gen. 7, 4,
23 (Heb.)⁷

^q Or *that*
followed
them

^r Ju. 4, 10
(Heb.)

^s ch. 6, 6
& 32, 46

^t ch. 10, 21
& 29, 2

^u ch. 6, 8

^v ch. 6, 8
Cf. Ex. 1, 9

^w ch. 6, 7
& 32, 46

^x Cf. ch. 4, 1

^y ch. 6, 2
& 17, 20

^z ch. 10, 11
& 26, 3, 15

^a ch. 6, 9
Ju. 16, 3

^b ch. 6, 3
& 26, 9, 15

^c See ver. 9

^d Cf. Zech.
14, 17-18

^e Jb. 14, 12

^f See ver. 13

^g Cf.

^h 1 K. 21, 2

ⁱ ch. 8, 7, 1

^j ch. 10, 12
& 19, 9

^k ch. 10, 20
& 13, 4

^l ch. 9, 3, &c.
& 18, 12

^m Cf.
Lv. 25, 23

ⁿ ch. 9, 1

^o Heb. *seek-
eth after*

^p Cf.
1 K. 9, 3

^q ch. 1, 36
Jos. 1, 3

^r Nu. 34, 3-
12

^s Jos. 1, 4

^t ch. 3, 25
Jos. 1, 4

^u ch. 7, 12
& 13, 18

^v ch. 1, 7
Jos. 1, 4

^w Jos. 1, 5
a Ps. 84, 6

^a Read *hinder* *sea*, i.e. *western* ch. 34, 2 (Heb.)

^z ch. 28, 12 Lv. 26, 4 Cf. Lv. 26, 3, 5

^u ch. 7, 24 Jos. 1, 5

^a Ps. 84, 6

^x ch. 10, 12, 20 & 13, 4

^y Jos. 29, 23

^y ch. 2, 25 Jos. 2, 9, 11

^c ch. 7, 13 & 32, 14

26 ¶ Behold, ^aI set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 ^cA blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And ^ba curse, ⁱif ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, ^bwhen the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount ^rGē-ri^zim, and the curse upon mount ⁱEbal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the ^{*}Cāⁿ-ān-ites, which dwell in the ²champaign over against ^zGilgal, beside the ³plains of ^bMoreh?

31 For ^cye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall ^dobserve to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAPTER 12

^THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, ^jall the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 ^eYe shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, ⁱupon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And ^mye shall overthrow their altars, and break their ⁿpillars, and burn their ⁴groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and ^odestroy the names of them out of that place.

4 ^pYe shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But ^qunto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes ^sto put his name there,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 30, 1, 15, 19

b Ex. 15, 13, 1 S. 2, 29, 32

c ch. 28, 2-14

d Cf. Lv. 17, 4

e Nu. 29, 2, 1 Chr. 23, 31

f ch. 14, 22, Lv. 27, 30

g Nu. 31, 29, 2 S. 1, 21

h ch. 28, 15-45

i ch. 18, 19, Lv. 26, 14

k ch. 23, 18, Nu. 29, 39

l ch. 16, 10, Nu. 29, 39

m ch. 14, 23, Nu. 18, 15-18

n ch. 14, 23, 26

o ch. 14, 26, Lv. 23, 40

p ch. 8, 7

q ch. 15, 10

r ch. 27, 12

s Ju. 17, 6

t ch. 27, 4, 13

u ch. 3, 20 & 25, 19

x ch. 1, 7, Jos. 5, 1

y Heb. Arabah ch. 4, 49

z Jos. 3, 16

aa ch. 11, 31 & 27, 2

ab Jos. 4, 19, 20

ac ch. 23, 16 & Lv. 26, 5

ad Read terebiths Gen. 35, 4, 8

ae Jos. 24, 26

af Gen. 12, 6, Ju. 7, 1

ag ch. 9, 1 & 12, 10

ah d ch. 7, 11 & 12, 1

ai e ch. 11, 32 & 26, 16, 17

aj f ch. 4, 10 & 31, 13

ak g See ch. 7, 5

al h ch. 10, 8 & 18, 1, &c.

am i ch. 14, 27, Nu. 18, 24

an k ch. 10, 9 & 14, 27, 29

ao 11 Ks. 14, 23

ap m ch. 7, 5, 25, Jos. 24, 23

aq n ch. 7, 5 & 16, 22 (Heb.)

ar h ch. 7, 5 & 16, 21

as o Zeph. 1, 4

at p See ver. 31

au q ch. 14, 23, Ex. 15, 17

av r ch. 16, 17, Gen. 39, 5

aw s ch. 14, 23, Ex. 20, 24

ax t ch. 14, 7

even ^bunto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And ^dthither ye shall bring your ^eburnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your ^ftithes, and ^gheave offerings of your hand, and your ^hvows, and your ⁱfreewill offerings, and the ^mfirstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And there ⁿye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ^oye shall rejoice in all that ye ^qput your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, ^severy man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come ^ato the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But when ^yye go over Jordan, and ^adwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and ^hthe Levite that is ⁱwithin your gates; forasmuch as he hath ^kno part nor inheritance with you.

13 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, ^raccording to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: ^tthe unclean and the clean may

DEUTERONOMY 13

eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ^aye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall ^aenlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 ^bIf the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for ^cthe blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; ^dthat it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, ^ewhen thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy ^fholy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take,

Blood is forbidden. Of idolatry

and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of ^gthe LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou ^henquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 ⁱThou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for ^jevery abomination to the LORD, ^kwhich he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for ^leven their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: ^mthou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a ⁿdreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a ^osign or a wonder,

2 And the sign or the wonder ^pcome to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^qproveth you, to know whether ^rye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 ^sYe shall walk after the LORD your God, and ^tfear him, and keep his

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 15. 23
Lv. 19. 26

^b See
ch. 11. 23
& 19. 1

^c ch. 11. 16
& 16. 22

^d ch. 19. 8
Ex. 34. 24

^e Cf.
Lv. 18. 3

^f ch. 7. 25
& 13. 14

^g ch. 16. 22

^h ch. 14. 24

ⁱ ch. 18. 10
Lv. 20. 2-5

^k ch. 4. 2
Pr. 30. 6

^l Nu. 12. 6
1 S. 28. 6

^m (ch. 7. 19)
ch. 26. 8

ⁿ Cf.
ch. 18. 22

^o Lv. 17. 11

^p ch. 6. 3, 18
& 19. 13

^q ch. 6. 18
& 13. 18

^r ch. 8. 2
Ju. 2. 22

^s ch. 11. 1.
& c.

^t ch. 26. 13
Nu. 18. 8

^u See
ch. 5. 33

^v ch. 10. 20
Jos. 24. 14

commandments, and obey his voice, and ^aye shall serve him, and ^bcleave unto him.

5 And ^athat prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, ^cshall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and ^dredeemed you out of the ^ehouse of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. ^fSo shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ ^gIf thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or ^hthe wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, ⁱwhich is as thine own soul, ^jentice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, ^kwhich thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 ^lThou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; ^mneither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; ⁿthine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And ^othou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, ^pwhich brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, ^qand fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ ^rIf thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the ^schildren of Bē-lī-āl, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and,

behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such ^tabomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the ^uedge of the sword, ^vdestroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt ^wburn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be ^xan heap for ever; ^yit shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the ^zcursed thing to thine hand: ^athat the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and ^bshew thee mercy, and ^chave compassion upon thee, and ^dmultiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt ^ehearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, ^fto do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAPTER 14

^gYE are the children of the LORD your God: ^hye shall not cut yourselves, ⁱnor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an ^jholy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be ^ka peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any ^labominable thing.

4 ^mThese are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 ⁿThe hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and ^othe wild ox, and the ^pchamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11, 13
Jos. 22, 5
b ch. 11, 22
& 30, 20
c ch. 12, 31
& 17, 1, 4
d ch. 18, 20
See
2 Pet. 2, 1
e ch. 11, 17,
28
& 17, 5
f ch. 20, 13
Nu. 21, 24
g Heb.
devoting
h ch. 9, 26
& 15, 15
i ch. 8, 14
Jos. 24, 17
j Jos. 6, 24
k ch. 17, 7
l Cf.
1 Cor. 5, 13
m Or mound
Heb. tel
Jos. 8, 28
n Cf.
Jos. 6, 26
mch. 33, 9, 10
Cf. Nu. 25,
11-13
o ch. 28, 54,
56
p Heb.
devoted
ch. 7, 26
Jos. 6, 17
(Heb.)
q Nu. 25, 3
Jos. 7, 26
r ch. 20, 17
Cf.
1 S. 18, 1, 3
s Ex. 23, 20
Ps. 1, 1
t Sec. 20, 6
u ch. 28, 64
v ch. 30, 3
w ch. 8, 1
& 26, 15
x ch. 11, 13-
15
& 15, 5
y ch. 12, 25,
28
& 21, 9
z See ver. 6
a ch. 7, 16
& 19, 13
b Ex. 4, 22
Isa. 1, 7
Cf. ch. 32, 5
c ch. 17, 7
Lv. 24, 14
d Lv. 21, 5
Jer. 16, 6
e (Ezra 9, 3)
Lv. 21, 5
Ezek. 44, 20
Jb. 1, 20
f (Nu. 15, 35,
36)
ch. 17, 5
g ch. 7, 6
& 26, 19
h ch. 7, 6
& 26, 18
i ch. 9, 12,
&c.
& 16, 1,
&c.
k Cf.
Ezek. 4, 14
l (ch. 10, 12)
& 17, 13
m For ver. 4-
20, cf. Lv.
11, 2-23
n Cf.
ch. 17, 2-7
o ch. 12, 15
& 15, 22
p Read
antelope
Isa. 31, 20f
q Heb. sons
of worth-
lessness
Ju. 19,
Cf. ch. 15, 9
& Ps. 101, 3
(Heb.)
r Read
mountain-
sheep

I

Ent

Not
eat

DEUTERONOMY 15

Of meats clean and unclean

camel, and the hare, and the ^aconey: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And ^cthe swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch ^dtheir dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all ^eclean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the ^feagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture ^hafter his kind,

14 And every ⁱraven after his kind,

15 And ^jthe owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the ^khawk after his kind,

16 The ^llittle owl, and the ^ogreat owl, and the swan,

17 And ^pthe pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And ^qthe stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and ^rthe bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the ^sstranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. ^tThou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 ^uThou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And ^vthou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, ^win the place which he shall choose ^xto place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the ^yfirstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest ^zlearn to fear the LORD thy God always.

13th c. n.c.

a Lv. 11. 5
Ps. 104. 18
b ch. 12. 21

c Lv. 11. 7
Isa. 65. 4

d Lv. 11. 26

e Lv. 14. 4

f Lv. 11. 13
Jb. 39. 27

g ch. 12. 12
& 16. 11, 14

h Lv. 11. 14
Lev. 11. 14

i Lv. 11. 15
Lev. 11. 15

j K. 17. 4
6

k ch. 12. 12
& 18. 1

l Read
Lev. 11. 16

m ch. 28. 12
13

n Lv. 11. 17
Ps. 102. 6

o Lv. 11. 17
Isa. 34. 11

p Lv. 11. 18
Ps. 102. 6

q Lv. 11. 19
Ps. 104. 17

r ch. 10. 19
& 26. 11

s ch. 16. 11
& c.

t Lv. 11. 19
Isa. 2. 20

u ch. 11. 15
& 26. 12

x ch. 15. 10

y Ct. 17. 15
Lv. 17. 15

z ch. 31. 10
Lv. 25. 4

a ch. 17. 15
Nu. 18. 4, 7

b Ex. 23. 11
ch. 31. 10

c Ex. 34. 26
d ch. 12. 6

e Ct. 23. 20
f ch. 12. 7

g ch. 12. 5
& 15. 20

h Or howbeit
Ct. ver. 11

i ch. 12. 5
& 16. 2

j ch. 7. 13
& 28. 4, &c.

k ch. 12. 6
& 15. 19

l ch. 10. 12
& 17. 19

m ch. 13. 18
& 28. 1, &c.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or ^bif the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And ^sthe Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for ^hhe hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth ^mall the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the ^rstranger, and the fatherless, and ^sthe widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and ^ushall eat and be satisfied; ^tthat the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAPTER 15

AT the end of every ^zseven years thou shalt make a ^brelease.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

3 ^cOf a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 ^dSave when there shall be no poor among you; ^efor the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only ^fif thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God,

to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and ^athou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^bthou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^dthou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 ^fBut thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, ^gand shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not ^{3a}a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and ⁱthine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; ^land he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and ^ethine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: ^qbecause that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou ^rputtest thine hand unto.

11 ^eFor ^uthe poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ ^vAnd if thy brother, an ^zHebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, ^abe sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; ^dthen in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy ^gfloor, and out of thy ^gwinepress: of that wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And ^lthou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God ^ore-

deemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy ^cmaidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; ²for he hath been worth a ^edouble hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ All the ^hfirstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, ^knor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 ^mThou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year ⁿin the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 And ^pif there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: ^sthe unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only ^tthou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16

OBERVE the ^cmonth of Abib, and keep ^ethe passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God ^fbrought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, ^hin the place which the LORD shall choose ⁱto place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat ^kno leavened bread with it; ^mseven days ⁿshalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 28. 12.

44

b ch. 26. 19

c Cf.

Ex. 21. 7

d ch. 24. 12-

14

Ex. 23. 6

e Read for to

the double

of the hire

of an hire-

ling hath he

served thee

f Cf.

Isa. 16. 14

g & 21. 16

h Lv. 25. 35

i Est. 9. 22

j ch. 23. 19,

20

k Lv. 25. 35-

37

l ch. 14. 23

m Neh. 10. 36,

37

n Read a base

thought in

thine heart

Heb. thine

of Belial

i ch. 28. 54,

36

j Gen. 38. 12,

13

k S. 25. 2,

11

l ch. 24. 15

m ch. 14. 26

n Chr. 29.

22

o ch. 14. 23

p & 16. 2, &c.

q Cf.

2 Cor. 9. 7

r ch. 17. 1

s Lv. 22. 19,

20

t ch. 14. 29

u & 23. 20

v ch. 12. 7

w & 23. 20

x ch. 14. 5

y Cf. ver. 11

z Cf.

Mt. 26. 11

a Mk. 14. 7

b Jno. 12. 8

c ch. 12. 16,

21

d S. 14. 32,

34

e For ver. 12-

17, cf. Ex.

21. 2-6

f Ex. 21. 2

g Jer. 34. 14

h Nu. 33. 3

i Ezek. 43. 21

j ch. 13. 10

k ch. 16. 13

l Nu. 18. 27,

30

m ch. 15. 20

n & 17. 8

o ch. 14. 23

p & 26. 2

q Lv. 23. 17

r Hos. 7. 4

s ch. 5. 15

t & 16. 12

u Nu. 29. 12

v 1 K. 8. 65

w Nu. 28. 17

x 2 Chr. 8. 13

y ch. 13. 5

z & 21. 8

forth out of the land of Egypt ^a in haste: that thou mayest ^c remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 And ^a there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; ^f neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt ³ roast and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 ⁴ Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be a ¹ solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: ^m thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the ⁵ feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a ^{*} tribute of a ³ freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, ^z according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And ^b thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and ^c the Levite that is within thy gates, ^d and the stranger, and the fatherless, ^e and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 ^h And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the ^k feast of tabernacles seven days, after that

thou hast gathered in ^{2b} thy corn and ^d thy wine:

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ ^g Three times in a year shall all thy males ^h appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man shall give as he is able, ^k according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and ⁿ officers shalt thou make thee ^o in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and ^p they shall judge the people with ^q just judgment.

19 ^r Thou shalt not wrest judgment; ^t thou shalt not respect persons, ^u neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ⁴ words of the righteous.

20 ⁵ That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, ^a that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee ^{6a} a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 ^f Neither shalt thou set thee up any ⁷ image; ^g which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or sheep, ⁱ wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an ¹ abomination unto the LORD thy God.

13th c. B.C.

^a Ex. 12, 11
Isa. 52, 12
(Heb. 37)

^b Read from thy threshing floor and from thy wine press

^c ch. 15, 14
Ru. 3, 2

^d ch. 13, 3
Ju. 7, 25
II Ju. 6, 11

^e Ex. 13, 7
Nu. 9, 12

^f For ver. 16, cf. Ex. 23, 14-17
Le. 2, 3

^g ch. 31, 11
Ex. 34, 20

^h Cf. Ex. 12, 9
2 Chr. 35, 13
Heb. seethe

ⁱ Cf. Ex. 13, 6
k ch. 12, 5
& 35, 23

^j Nu. 29, 35
2 K. 10, 20
(Heb.)

^k ch. 5, 14
Jer. 17, 24

^l ch. 1, 15
& 20, 23
& c. (Heb.)

^m ch. 21, 19
Gen. 34, 20, 24

ⁿ ch. 1, 16
Jer. 7, 5

^o ch. 1, 16
Jno. 7, 24

^p ch. 24, 17
Ex. 23, 2

^q Nu. 28, 26
Act. 2, 1

^r ch. 1, 17
Jb. 13, 8, 10

^s ch. 27, 25
Ex. 23, 8

^t ch. 26, 2, 11
Nu. 28, 26

^u ch. 12, 5, 17
& 23, 23

^v Or cause

^w See ver. 17

^x Heb. justice, justice

^y ch. 8, 1
& 30, 10-15

^z ch. 14, 26
& 26, 11

^a Heb. Asherah
ch. 12, 3
Ju. 3, 7

^b ch. 14, 27
& 18, 6

^c ch. 5, 14
& 29, 11

^d ch. 14, 29
& 24, 17

^e ch. 12, 30
& 23, 14

^f Read pillar
ch. 12, 3
I K. 14, 23
(Heb.)

^g ch. 12, 31
Pr. 6, 16
II Ps. 5, 5

^h ch. 15, 15
& 24, 18, 22

ⁱ ch. 15, 21
Mal. 1, 8, 14

^j ch. 31, 10
Nu. 29, 12-40

^k ch. 13, 14
& 23, 18
II ch. 18, 12

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, ^c in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the ^e host of heaven, ^f which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired ^h diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 ⁱ Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, ⁱ and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 ^o At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 ^q The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. ^s So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter ^u too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into ^a the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And ^b thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and ^d unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and ^b they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou

13th c. w.c.

a Cf. ch. 13. 12

b ch. 1. 43 & 18. 20

c ch. 29. 25 Lv. 26. 15

d ch. 10. 8 & 18. 7

e ch. 4. 19 2 K. 21. 3, 5

f Jer. 7. 31

g ch. 13. 11 & 19. 20

h ch. 13. 14 & 19. 18

i ch. 13. 5. & c. & 27. 15

k Cf. 8. 5, 19 Hos. 8. 4

l ch. 13. 10 & 21. 21

m Cf. 1 S. 9. 15, 16

n Cf. Jer. 30. 21

o ch. 19. 15 Nu. 35. 30

p 1 K. 4. 26

q ch. 13. 9 Acis 7. 58

r Ex. 13. 17 Isa. 30. 2

s ch. 13. 5 & 19. 19

t ch. 28. 68 Ex. 14. 13

u ch. 1. 17

x 1 K. 11. 3. 4

y Cf. 1 K. 10. 14-25, 27

z Cf. 2 K. 11. 12

a ch. 16. 2. & c. & 18. 6

b ch. 19. 17 Lv. 14. 57

c Cf. ch. 31. 9, 26

d 2 K. 22. 8

e ch. 16. 18, 19

f Jos. 1. 7, 8

g ch. 14. 23 & 28. 58

h ch. 5. 32 & 28. 14

i ch. 11. 9 & 22. 7

shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do ^b presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest ^d that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, ^g and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ^k I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, ^m whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one ⁿ from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply ^p horses to himself, nor cause the people ^r to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, ^s Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he ^x multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself ^y silver and gold.

18 ^z And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is ^c before the priests the Levites:

19 And ^e it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may ^f learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he ^g turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may ^h prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

CHAPTER 18

THE priests the Levites, and all the ^btribe of Levi, shall ^chave no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD ^amade by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: ^fthe LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and ⁱthey shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The ^ofirstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God ^ahath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand ^sto minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And ^{*}if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, ^ywhere he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind ^bunto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, ^eas all his brethren the Levites do, ^fwhich stand there before the LORD.

8 ^hThey shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ ⁱWhen thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after ⁱthe abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter ⁿto pass through the fire, or that ^ouseth divination, or an ^oobserver of times, or an ^penchanter, or a ^switch,

11 Or a ^acharmer, or ^aa ^rconsulter with familiar spirits, or a ^swizard, or a ^unecromancer.

12 For ^{*}all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God ^ydoth drive them out from before thee.

13 ^aThou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ ^cThe LORD thy God will raise up unto thee ^aa Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 ^hAccording to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in ^kHoreb in ^kthe day of the assembly, saying, ^mLet me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see ⁿthis great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, ^pThey have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 ^rI will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and ^swill put my words in his mouth; and ^uhe shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 ^zAnd it shall come to pass, that ^awhosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

20 ^cBut the prophet, ^dwhich shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak ^ein the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 ^kWhen a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, ^mif the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19

WHEN the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 ^zThou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land,

13th c. a.c.
a Gen. 17. 1
1 K. 8. 61
b ch. 12. 12
& 33. 8
c ch. 14. 29
Jos. 13. 14
d Nu. 15. 3
e Jos. 13. 14
(Heb.)
e Oit.
Acts 8. 82
& 7. 8
f ch. 10. 9
Jos. 13. 33
g Ct.
ch. 34. 10
Zos. 1. 21.
h ch. 10. 4
& 33. 2
i ch. 9. 8
& 29.
k ch. 10. 4
l Nu. 31. 29.
41
m S. 2. 13-16
n ch. 5. 25
Heb. 12. 19
o ch. 9. 10
& 33. 2
p Nu. 18. 12
1 S. 2. 29
q ch. 5. 28
r Nu. 18. 7
1 S. 2. 28
s See ver. 15
sch. 17. 12
t Ch. 23.
13
u Nu. 23. 5
Isa. 49. 2
v Ex. 7. 2
Jer. 1. 7. 17
x ch. 16. 11.
14
& 26. 11. 12
y Ct.
Ju. 12. 9
& 19. 1
z Cf. Acts 3.
23
a ch. 11. 28
& 28. 15
b ch. 17. 8
& 26. 2
c ch. 13. 5
1 K. 22. 10-12
d ch. 17. 13
e Nu. 31. 30.
47
f Ch. 6. 48
g ch. 17. 12
Ju. 20. 28
h Jer. 2. 8
i Nu. 31. 30.
47
j For ver. 9-14, cf. Ex. 22. 18
l Lv. 20. 27
k Jer. 28. 9
l ch. 20. 18
m Lv. 18. 27
n Ct.
ch. 13. 2
o ch. 12. 31
2 K. 5. 27
p Nu. 23. 23
Jos. 13. 22
(Heb.)
q Or one that practiseth augury
Lv. 19. 26
(Heb.)
Ju. 9. 37
(Mag.)
p Nu. 24. 1
1 K. 20. 33
(Heb.)
r See sorerer
Ex. 22. 18
2 Ch. 33. 6
s Ps. 58. 5
t Read one that consulteth a ghost or a familiar spirit
r Lv. 20. 6.
27
1 S. 28. 3.
s Ct.
1 K. 20. 6.
27
1 S. 28. 3.
s Ct.
ch. 12. 29
u 1 S. 28. 7
x ch. 17. 1
& 22. 5
y ch. 11. 23
Jos. 3. 10
z ch. 4. 41-43
Jos. 20. 2. 7

which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: ^aWhoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest ^hthe avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not ^mworthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God ^benlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and ^rgive thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, ^tto love the LORD thy God, and ^vto walk ever in his ways; ^zthen shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That ^ainnocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, ^cand so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But ^eif any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 ⁱThen the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 ^kThine eye shall not pity him,

13th c. A.C.

^a See ver. 19
^b ch. 12, 25, 28
^c ch. 22, 7
^d Ex. 19, 12 (Heb.)

^e ch. 4, 42, Jos. 20, 3

^f ch. 17, 6
^g Ino. 8, 17
^h ch. 18, 16
ⁱ 2 Cor. 18, 1

^j Heb. a witness of evidence
^k ch. 5, 20
^l Ps. 27, 12

^m Ex. 18, 16
ⁿ Cf. 28, 15, 2, 3

^o Nu. 35, 12, &c.
^p Jos. 20, 3, &c.
^q ch. 17, 8-11
^r ch. 21, 5
^s ch. 17, 9-11
^t & 21, 2-5
^u ch. 17, 4
^v ch. 22, 26
^w Cf. ch. 21, 22

^x (Ju. 1, 7)
^y Cf. Lv. 24, 19
^z Gen. 11, 6
^a Gen. 31, 13 (Heb.)
^b ch. 12, 20
^c ch. 17, 7
^d & 21, 9, 21
^e See Gen. 15, 18-21
^f ch. 17, 13
^g & 21, 21

^h ch. 13, 3
ⁱ & 30, 6, &c.
^j Lv. 24, 18 (R.V.)
^k Lv. 24, 20
^l ch. 11, 22
^m & 26, 17
ⁿ Jos. 20, 8

^o ch. 21, 8, 9
^p Cf. Ps. 20, 7
^q ch. 22, 8
^r Lv. 20, 9
^s Cf. Jos. 17, 18
^t Lv. 19, 17
^u Ino. 2, 9
^v ch. 31, 8
^w ch. 16, 1
^x & 26, 8
^y See Nu. 10, 9
^z Nu. 35, 16, 31
^a Pr. 28, 17

^b ch. 13, 8
^c & 25, 12

but ^athou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, ^bthat it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ ^cThou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have ^dset in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: ^fat the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ ^gIf a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong;

17 ^hThen both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, ⁱbefore the priests and ^kthe judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make ^ldiligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 ⁿThen shall ye do unto him, as he ^ohad thought to have done unto his brother: ^qso shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, ^sand fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but ^ulife shall go for life, ^veye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and ^bseest horses, and ^dchariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God ^fis with thee, which ^gbrought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that ^hthe priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not

DEUTERONOMY 21

your hearts faint, ^afear not, and do not tremble, ^bneither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, ^ato fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the ^cofficers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not ^ddedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath ^eplanted a vineyard, and hath ^fnot yet ^geaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And ^hwhat man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, ⁱWhat man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, ^jlest his brethren's heart ^kfaint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then ^lproclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be ^mtributaries unto thee; and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, ⁿthou shalt smite every male thereof with the ^oedge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, ^peven all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and ^qthou shalt eat the spoil of thine

Laws which are to be observed in war

enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 ^rThus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt ^sutterly destroy them; namely, ^tthe Hittites, and the Amorites, the Cā'nā-ān-ites, and the Pē-riz'zites, the Hivites, and the Jēb'ū-sites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their ^uabominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye ^vsin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, ^wthou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (^xfor the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build ^ybulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21

IF one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy ^zjudges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an ^{aa}heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and ^{ab}which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a ^{ac}rough valley, which is neither eared nor

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 10, 25

b ch. 7, 18

& 31, 6

c Cf. Jos. 9, 6, 7

d ch. 3, 22

Jos. 10, 14,

42

e ch. 16, 18

& 29, 10

(Heb.)

f Nu. 7, 10

1 K. 8, 63

g ch. 7, 2

Jos. 2, 10

h ch. 7, 1

Jos. 3, 10

i ch. 28, 30

Lv. 19, 23

k ch. 28, 30

Cf.

1 Cor. 9, 7

l Heb.

profaned,

or made

common

m ch. 18, 9, 12

1 K. 14, 24

n ch. 24, 5

o Ex. 23, 33

p Cf. 2 K. 3,

19, 25

q Cf. Ju. 7, 3

r Cf. ch. 1, 28

s Read

for is the

tree of the

field man,

that it

should be

besieged

before

thee?

t Heb. melt

u Or siege-

works

v ch. 2, 26

Cf. Mt. 10,

12, 13

w Ex. 1, 11

Jos. 16, 10

x ch. 19, 17-

19

& 25, 1, 2

y Nu. 31, 7

Ju. 21, 11

z Gen. 15, 9

1 S. 16, 2

aa ch. 13, 15

ab Nu. 19, 2

1 S. 6, 7

ac Cf. Nu. 31, 11

d Read

valley with

ever-run-

ning water

Cf. Ex. 14, 27

Am. 5, 24

(Heb.)

e See

Jos. 22, 8

sown, and shall ²strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen ^cto minister unto him, ^dand to bless in the name of the LORD; ^eand by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall ^awash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 ³Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, ^kwhom thou hast redeemed, and lay not ^linnocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood ⁿshall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou ^aput away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, ^ewhen thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ ^rWhen thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and ^bbewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt ^flet her go whither she will; but thou ^gshalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not ^bmake merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the be-

loved and the ^ahated; and if the first-born son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he ^bmaketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him ^fa double portion of all that he hath: for he is ^hthe beginning of his strength; ⁱthe right of the first-born is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have ^mchastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and ^punto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a ^sglutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city ^tshall stone him with stones, that he die: ^uso shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, ^xand fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin ^yworthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou ^zhang him on a tree:

23 ^aHis body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for ^che that is hanged is ^{ad}accursed of God;) that ^ethy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 22

^gTHOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine

13th c. B.C.

^a Read break Ex. 34, 20 Isa. 66, 3 (Heb.)†

^b ch. 22, 13, 16 Gen. 29, 31, 33

^c Gen. 43, 33 1 Chr. 5, 1, 2

^d ch. 18, 5, 7 1 Chr. 23, 13

^e ch. 10, 8 1 Chr. 23, 13

^f ch. 19, 17 & 24, 8

^g Cf. 2 K. 2, 9

^h Ex. 40, 31 Cf. Ps. 26, 6

ⁱ Gen. 49, 3 Ps. 78, 51

^j See ver. 16

^k Or forgive Heb. cover ch. 32, 43 Ex. 29, 33

^l ch. 15, 15 & 24, 18

^m ch. 19, 10, 13

ⁿ ch. 8, 5 Ps. 13, 24

^o Nu. 35, 27 Ps. 51, 14

^p See ver. 21 ch. 16, 18 & 25, 7

^q ch. 13, 18 1 K. 11, 33, 38

^r Nu. 31, 18

^s Pr. 23, 21 (Heb.)†

^t ch. 17, 5, 7 & 22, 21, 24

^u ch. 19, 19 & 22, 21, 24

^x ch. 19, 20

^y ch. 19, 6

^z Gen. 40, 19 Jos. 8, 29

^a Jno. 19, 31

^b Cf. Ps. 45, 10

^c Cf. Gal. 3, 13

^d Heb. the curse of God

^e Nu. 5, 21 Jer. 29, 22

^f Nu. 35, 33, 34

^g Cf. Jer. 34, 16

^h Lv. 6, 3

ⁱ ch. 15, 12 & 24, 7

^j Heb. play the master over her ch. 24, 7 (Heb.)†

own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶^a Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for^b all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs,^d thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; ^fthat it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest^h prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a² battlement for thy¹ roof, that thou^m bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶^p Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be³ defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶^p Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and^r linen together.

12 ¶^s Thou shalt make thee⁴ fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and^t hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring

13th c. B.C.

forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred she-kels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; ^che may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then^e they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city^g shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hathⁱ wrought folly in Israel, ^kto play the whore in her father's house: ⁿso shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶^o If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die:

^a Cf. Ex. 23, 5

^b ch. 18, 12 & 25, 16

^c Cf. ch. 24, 2

^d Lv. 22, 28

^e Cf. Lv. 21, 9

^f ch. 19, 13 Jer. 7, 23

^g ch. 21, 21 Jos. 7, 25

^h ch. 17, 20 & 25, 15

ⁱ Gen. 34, 7 Jos. 7, 15

^j Or parapet

^k Cf. Lv. 21, 9 Ezek. 16, 38-40

^l Jos. 2, 6

^m ch. 19, 10 Jos. 2, 19

ⁿ ch. 21, 21 & 24, 7

^o ch. 5, 18 Pr. 6, 32

^p Lv. 19, 19

^q Heb. consecrated

^r Cf. Mt. 1, 18, 19

^s Lv. 13, 47 Jos. 2, 6

^t Nu. 15, 38

^u Heb. twisted threads

^v ch. 21, 15 & 24, 3

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin ^a worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ¶ ^a If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shē-kēls of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ ^a A man shall not take his father's wife, nor ^a discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23

HE that is ^h wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A ^h bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 An ^a Ammonite or ^a Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 ^a Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee ^a Bā-lāam the son of Beor of ^a Pethor of ^a Mēs-ō-pō-tā-mi-ā, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Bā-lāam; but the LORD thy God ^a turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, ^b because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not ^a seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for ^a he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; ^h because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 19. 6
^{cf.}
ch. 21. 22

^b Lv. 22. 4

^c For ver. 28.
29. ^{cf.} Ex.
22. 16. 17
^d Nu. 31. 13.
^{&c.}
Jos. 6. 23

^e Lv. 22. 6

^f ch. 27. 20
Lv. 20. 11
^g Cf.
Ru. 3. 9
Ezek. 16. 8
^h Or ^a shovel
Nu. 4. 22
Ju. 4. 21. 22
(Heb.)

^h Cf.
Lv. 21. 18

ⁱ Cf. Gen. 3.
8 (Heb.)
^k Zech. 9. 6
(Heb.)

^l ch. 7. 21
& 31. 17
^m ch. 24. 1
(Heb.)

ⁿ ch. 2. 19.
20
Jos. 12. 2
See
Neh. 13. 1

^o ch. 2. 9. 29
Ju. 3. 12

^p 1 S. 30. 15
^q Cf.
ch. 2. 29

^r See
Ex. 22. 21

^s Nu. 31. 8.
16
Jos. 13. 22

^t Nu. 22. 5
Cf. 23. 7

^u Read
temple-
prostitute
Gen. 38. 21
Hos. 4. 14
(Heb.)

^v Cf.
Lv. 19. 29

^x Gen. 24. 10
Ju. 3. 8. 10

^y Read
temple-
prostitute
1 K. 14. 24
(Heb.)

^z Isa. 23. 17.
18

^a Nu. 24. 10
Ex. 17. 31
1 S. 17. 43

^b ch. 10. 15
^c ch. 12. 6.
^{&c.}
1 S. 1. 11

^d Cf.
Ezra 9. 12

^e ch. 17. 1. 4
& 21. 13
^f ch. 15. 7. 8
& 24. 10-13

^g ch. 2. 4. 8
Am. 1. 11

^h ch. 10. 19
Act. 13. 17

they shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man, that is ^b not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad ^a out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall ^a wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a ²paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God ^a walketh ¹ in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no ^munclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: ^r thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no ³whore ^u of the daughters of Israel, nor a ⁴sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the ^vhire of a whore, or the price of a ^adog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any ^cvow: for even both these are ^aabomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt ^fnot lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother

thou shalt not lend upon usury: ^a that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou ^b settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a ¹ freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then ^q thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAPTER 24

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some ³ uncleanness in her: ^u then let him write her a ² bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, ^a she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband ^c hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 ^e Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is ^g abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new

13th c. B. C.

a ch. 15, 10

& 24, 19

b ch. 15, 10

& 28, 8, 20

c Cf.

1 K. 15, 22

d Cf.

Pr. 5, 18

e Nu. 30, 2-

16

2 S. 15, 7

f Read mill

Nu. 11, 8

isa. 47, 2

g Ju. 9, 53

h Ex. 22, 26

Neh. 5, 3

i ch. 21, 14

(Heb.)

j ch. 21, 14

Jer. 34, 14

k ch. 22, 21,

24

l Cor. 5, 13

m Lv. 16, 10

2 Chr. 31,

14

n ch. 21, 5

& 27, 14

o Nu. 12, 10-

15

p Nu. 26, 59

1 Chr. 6, 3

q Cf. Mt. 12, 1

r ch. 23, 19,

20

Mt. 5, 42

s ch. 15, 7

Pr. 22, 22

t Ex. 22, 26

Ezek. 18, 7

u Read

unseemly

thing

ch. 23, 14

v Ezra 10, 3

x Isa. 50, 1

y Jb. 29, 11,

13

z ch. 6, 25

Ps. 112, 9

a ch. 21, 14

Cf. Lv. 21, 7

b ch. 27, 19

Lv. 19, 13

c ch. 22, 13,

16

2 S. 13, 15

d Lv. 19, 13

Jer. 22, 13

e Cf. Jer. 3, 1

f ch. 15, 9

jus. 5, 4

g Lv. 20, 13

Pr. 6, 16

h Oit.

2 K. 14, 6

i Chr. 28, 4

j 2 K. 14, 6

k ch. 20, 7

& 28, 30

wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but ^c he shall be free at home one year, and shall ^d cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the ² nether or the ^f upper millstone ^g to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and ^h maketh merchandise of him, or ⁱ selleth him; then that thief shall die; and ^k thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed ^m in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall ⁿ teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 ^o Remember what the LORD thy God did unto ^p Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be ^s poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt ^t deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and ^v bless thee: and it shall be ^z righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not ^b oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt ^d give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: ^f lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 ^h The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, ⁱ neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ ^aThou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; ^bnor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But ^cthou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God ^dredeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ ^eWhen thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: ^fthat the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges ^amay judge them; then they ^bshall justify the righteous, and ^ccondemn the wicked. 2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be ^dworthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 ^eForty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should ^fseem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ ^gThou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ ^hIf brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without ⁱunto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and per-

form the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that ^jhis name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up ^kto the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, ^lI like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and ^mloose his shoe from off his foot, and ⁿspit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not ^obuild up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, ^pthine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ ^qThou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: ^rthat thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For ^sall that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what ^tAm-ā-lēk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and ^usmote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when

13th C. B.C.

^a ch. 16, 19 & 27, 19

^b ch. 16, 11 & 26, 12, 13

^c ch. 16, 12

^d Cf. Nu. 27, 4

^e ch. 21, 8 & 25, 7, 23

^f Lv. 23, 22

^g ch. 21, 19 Ru. 4, 1

^h ch. 23, 20 Ps. 41, 1

ⁱ Cf. Ru. 4, 6

^j Cf. Ru. 4, 6

^k ch. 23, 20

^l Cf. Ru. 4, 6

^m Cf. Ru. 4, 6

ⁿ Cf. Ru. 4, 6

^o Cf. Ru. 4, 6

^p ch. 19, 13

^q Sec. Ex. 22, 9

^r Lv. 19, 26 Pr. 11, 1

^s Lk. 12, 48

^t Cf. 2 Cor. 11, 24

^u ch. 22, 7 & 32, 47

^v ch. 22, 5

^w ch. 22, 5

^x ch. 22, 5

^y ch. 22, 5

^z ch. 22, 5

^{aa} ch. 22, 5

^{ab} ch. 22, 5

^{ac} ch. 22, 5

^{ad} ch. 22, 5

^{ae} ch. 22, 5

^{af} ch. 22, 5

^{ag} ch. 22, 5

^{ah} ch. 22, 5

^{ai} ch. 22, 5

^{aj} ch. 22, 5

^{ak} ch. 22, 5

^{al} ch. 22, 5

^{am} ch. 22, 5

^{an} ch. 22, 5

^{ao} ch. 22, 5

^{ap} ch. 22, 5

^{aq} ch. 22, 5

^{ar} ch. 22, 5

^{as} ch. 22, 5

DEUTERONOMY 26

thou wast faint and weary; and he ^bfeared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God ^ahath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt ^dblot out the ^aremembrance of Am⁴ā-lēk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAPTER 26

AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of ^kthe first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a ⁿbasket, and shalt go unto ^othe place which the LORD thy God shall choose ^qto place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country ^rwhich the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, ³A Syrian ⁴ready to perish ^awas my father, and he went down into Egypt, and ^ysojourned there with ^za few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And ^cthe Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when we ^ecried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the LORD ^gbrought us forth out of Egypt with a ^hmighty hand, and with an ⁱoutstretched arm, and with great ^jterribleness, and with ^osigns, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land,

The offering of the basket of firstfruits

even ^aa land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And ^fthou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and ^gthe Levite, and the ^hstranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing ⁱall the tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and ^jthe widow, that they ^mmay eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the ^bhallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, ^sneither have I forgotten them:

14 ^tI have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I ²taken away ought thereof for any ^uunclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 ^aLook down from ^bthy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land ^dwhich thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee ^fto do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou ^khast avouched the LORD this day ^mto be thy God, and ⁿto walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11, 9
& 27, 3

b Ex. 9, 30
2 K. 17, 25,
34

c ch. 12, 9,
10
Jos. 1, 13,
15

d ch. 9, 14
& 29, 20
ii ch. 32, 26

e Nu. 24, 20
1 S. 15, 3, 7

f ch. 16, 11
& 27, 7

g ch. 18, 6

h ch. 14, 29
Jo. 31, 32

i ch. 14, 28,
29

j Chr. 31, 5
Neh. 10, 37,
38

k ch. 16, 10
Neh. 12, 44

l ch. 24, 17
Jo. 29, 12,
13

m ch. 14, 29
& 31, 20

n Nu. 6, 15
Ju. 6, 19

o ch. 18, 6
& 31, 11

p ch. 12, 26
1 K. 7, 51

q ch. 16, 6, 11
1 K. 8, 29

r ch. 11, 9, 21
& 28, 11

s Ps. 119,
141, &c.

t Jer. 16, 7

u Read
out away
thereof,
being un-
clean

v See Lv. 21,
1, 11

w Heb.
Aramean
Gen. 25, 20
2 K. 5, 20

x Or
wandering,
or lost
Gen. 43, 1,
2

y Cf.
Isa. 27, 13

z See
Gen. 28, 2
Hos. 12, 12

aa Ex. 14, 24
Ps. 14, 4

bb Ex. 15, 13
2 Chr. 30,
27

cc Nu. 20, 15

dd ch. 13, 7
& 28, 63

ee Nu. 20, 16

ff ch. 12, 1
& 27, 1

gg ch. 20, 1
Jos. 24, 6,
17

hh ch. 11, 2
& 34, 12

ii ch. 11, 2
1 K. 14, 42

kk ch. 5, 27
Jos. 24, 24

ll ch. 4, 34
& 34, 12

mm Ru. 1, 16

nn ch. 19, 9
& 28, 9

oo ch. 13, 1, 2
& 28, 46

18 And ^athe LORD hath avouched thee this day ^bto be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee ^chigh above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an ^aholy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAPTER 27

AND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, ^rKeep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day ^swhen ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And ^tthou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^aa land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in ^dmount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, ^ean altar of stones: ^gthou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of ^awhole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer ^kpeace offerings, and shalt eat there, and ⁱrejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And ⁿthou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become ^athe people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 14, 2 & 28, 9
^b ch. 14, 2 Ps. 135, 4

^c ch. 28, 1
^d ch. 11, 29 Jos. 8, 33

^e Nu. 34, 20 Jos. 19, 1

^f ch. 33, 7 Nu. 34, 19

^g ch. 33, 18 Nu. 34, 26

^h ch. 33, 13-16 Nu. 36, 1, 5

ⁱ ch. 33, 12 Nu. 34, 21

^k ch. 33, 6 Nu. 32, 1, &c.

^l ch. 33, 20 Nu. 32, 1, &c.

^m ch. 33, 24 Nu. 34, 27

ⁿ ch. 33, 18 Nu. 34, 25

^o ch. 33, 22 Nu. 34, 22

^p ch. 33, 23 Nu. 34, 28

^q ch. 24, 8 & 31, 9-13

^r ch. 26, 16, 17 & 28, 1

^s ch. 12, 10 & 30, 18

^t ch. 29, 27

^u ch. 23, 18 & 32, 16

^x Nu. 5, 22 Jer. 11, 5

^y Jer. 16, 16

^z Lv. 8, 32

^{aa} Lv. 20, 9

^{ab} Lv. 20, 20

^{ac} ch. 26, 9, 15 & 31, 20

^{ad} ch. 19, 14

^{ae} ch. 24, 14

^{af} Jer. 7, 6

^{ag} Jer. 6, 27

^{ah} Ex. 20, 25

^{ai} Jos. 8, 31

^{aj} ch. 22, 30

^{ak} Nu. 7, 17, &c.

^{al} Jos. 8, 31

^{am} ch. 26, 11

^{an} Lv. 20, 17

^{ao} 2 S. 13, 1, 12

^{ap} Cf. Heb. 2, 2

^{aq} Lv. 20, 14

^{ar} See Ex. 21, 14

^{as} ch. 4, 20 & 32, 9

^{at} ch. 16, 19

voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon ^dmount Gē-rī'zīm to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; ^eSimeon, and Levi, and ^fJudah, and ^gIs-sā-chār, and ^hJoseph, and ⁱBenjamin:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; ^kReuben, ^lGad, and ^mAsher, and ⁿZē-bū'lūn, ^oDan, and ^pNāph-tā-li.

14 ¶ And ^athe Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that ^tmaketh any graven or molten image, ^aan abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. ^{*}And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 ^zCursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 ^bCursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 ^cCursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 ^eCursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and ^fwidow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 ^hCursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 ⁱCursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 ^mCursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 ^oCursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 ^pCursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 ^rCursed be he that taketh reward

DEUTERONOMY 28

The blessings for obedience

to slay an ^ainnocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 ^cCursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28

AND it shall come to pass, ^gif thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, ⁱto observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will ⁱset thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these ^mblessings shall come on thee, and ^oovertake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

4 ^rBlessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and ²thy store.

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The LORD ⁱshall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall ^ycommand the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and ^zin all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 The LORD shall establish thee ^can holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and ^fwalk in his ways.

10 And ^gall people of the earth shall see that thou art ⁱcalled by the name of the LORD; and they shall be ^kafraid of thee.

11 And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 19, 16

Ps. 13, 5

b ch. 26, 3, 15

& 30, 20

c ch. 28, 15

Ps. 119, 21

Ch.

Gal. 3, 10

d ch. 11, 14

i K. 8, 36

ii ch. 32, 2

e ch. 15, 6

Cf. ver. 44

f For ver. 1

14, cf. Lv.

26, 3-13

g ch. 15, 5

& 30, 2, 10

h Cf. ver. 44

i ch. 27, 1

k Isa. 9, 14,

15

l ch. 26, 19

m ch. 11, 27

& 30, 1

n ch. 17, 20

Jos. 1, 7

o ver. 15

p ch. 16, 22

& 29, 18

q ch. 18, 19

i S. 12, 15

r ch. 15, 4

&c.

& 30, 9

s ver. 45

ch. 11, 28

t Read

kneading

trough

Ex. 12, 34

(Heb.)

u Lv. 26, 8

Jos. 23, 10

Cf. ver. 25

v Gen. 4, 11

Jb. 24, 18

x ch. 11, 17

Hag. 1, 10

y Lv. 25, 21

Ps. 133, 3

z ch. 23, 20

a Mal. 2, 2

b Pa. 80, 16

c ch. 26, 18,

19

Isa. 62, 12

d Ps. 28, 4

e ch. 31, 17

ii ch. 31, 16

f ch. 26, 17

& 30, 16

g Isa. 61, 9

h Nu. 14, 12

i S. 24, 13,

&c.

j Nu. 6, 27

2 Chr. 7, 14

k See

ch. 11, 25

l Lv. 26, 16f

m ch. 32, 25

lv. 26, 25,

33

land ^bwhich the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven ^dto give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and ^ethou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And ^hthe LORD shall make thee ^kthe head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 And ⁿthou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, ^pto go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, ^qif thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that ^sall these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 ^uCursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the ^vfruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee ^acursing, vexation, and ^brebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the ^dwickedness of thy doings, whereby ^ethou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make the ^hpestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with ⁱconsumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and ^mwith the

²sword, and with ^ablasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And ^cthy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land ^epowder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 ^fThe LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be ³removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And ^tthy carcass shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with the ⁴botch ^mof Egypt, and with the ⁵emerods, and with the ⁿscab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD ^qshall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt ^sgrope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and ^tthou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 ^zThou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: ^athou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: ^cthou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 ^hThy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and ⁱthine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: ^kand there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 ^mThe fruit of thy land, and all thy

labours, shall a nation ^bwhich thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad ^dfor the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 ^eThe LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and ^hthere shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become ^kan astonishment, a ^lproverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and ^oshalt gather but little in; for ^pthe locust shall consume it.

39 ^rThou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou ^ushalt not ^vanoint thyself with the oil; for thine ^yolive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for ^bthey shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 ^eHe shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: ^che shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover ^fall these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; ^gbecause thou hearkenest not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee ⁱfor a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

13th c. B.C.

^a According to some ancient versions, *drought*

^a 1 K. 8. 37

^b Cf.

^c Jer. 14. 18

(R.V. ms.)

^c Lv. 26. 19

^d ver. 67

^e ch. 29. 23

Gen. 19. 24

^f Lv. 26. 17.

^g Cf. ver. 7

^h Sec

ⁱ Jos. 7. 12

^j See ver. 64

^k Read

^l a *shudder-*

^m ing to

ⁿ 2 Chr. 29. 8

(Heb.)

^h ch. 4. 28

ⁱ Jer. 16. 13

^j Ps. 79. 2

^k Cf. 1 S. 17.

^l 44. 46

^k Lv. 26. 32

^l 1 K. 9. 8

ⁱ 1 K. 9. 7

^r Read *boil*

^s Lv. 13. 18

^t 2 K. 20. 7

^m ch. 7. 15

^u Or

^v *tumours*

^w 1 S. 5. 6,

&c.

ⁿ Lv. 22. 22

^o Hag. 1. 6

^p Lv. 11. 2

^q Ju. 6. 5

^r Cf.

^s Zech. 12. 4

^t Zeph. 1. 13

^u Jb. 5. 14

ⁱ Nu. 14. 41

^j 2 Chr. 13.

^k 12

^u Mic. 6. 15

^x Ru. 3. 3

^y Gen. 8. 11

^z Neh. 8. 15

^z ch. 24. 5

² S. 12. 11

^a Am. 5. 11

^b See ver. 64

^c ch. 20. 6

^d Cf. ver. 12.

^e Lam. 1. 5

^f Cf. ver. 13

^f ver. 15

^g ch. 9. 23

^h 2 K. 17. 14

ⁱ Cf. 2 Chr.

^j 29. 9

^k Joel 3. 6

^l Cf.

^m Lam. 4. 17

^k Gen. 31. 29

^l Neh. 5. 5

ⁱ ch. 26. 8

^j & 29. 3

^m Lv. 26. 16

ⁿ Jb. 31. 8

47 "Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he ^c shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have ^d destroyed thee.

49 The LORD shall bring ^a a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift ^j as the eagle flieth; a nation ^g whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

50 A nation of fierce countenance, ⁱ which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And ^m he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either ⁿ corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, ^b throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And ^s thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, ^x his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward ^y the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The ^e tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon

13th c. A.C.

^a ch. 8. 12 & 31. 20

^b Heb. after-birth

^b Gen. 49. 10

^c (Lv. 26. 13) Jer. 27. 2

^d ch. 32. 24 Lv. 26. 26

^e Isa. 5. 26

^f ch. 32. 11 Ex. 19. 4

^g Gen. 11. 7

^h ch. 17. 19

ⁱ ch. 31. 12, 13

^j ch. 7. 21

^k ch. 32. 3

^l Ex. 34. 5

^m 2 Chr. 36. 17

ⁿ See ver. 33

ⁿ (ch. 11. 14) Isa. 62. 8

^o See ver. 27

^p ch. 29. 23 Lv. 26. 31

^q ch. 4. 27

^r 2 K. 24. 14

^s ch. 10. 22

^t Chr. 27. 23

^u Lv. 26. 29

^v Isa. 9. 20

^w ch. 8. 16 & 30. 3, 9

^x ch. 26. 15 & 30. 5, 16

^y ch. 15. 9

^z ch. 13. 6 Mic. 7. 5

^a ch. 4. 27 & 29. 28

^a ch. 13. 6 & 29. 26

^b ch. 4. 28 & 29. 17

^c Lv. 26. 39 Lam. 4. 9

^d Lv. 26. 36

^e Cf. Isa. 47. 1

the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her ² young one that cometh out ^b from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou ^h mayest fear this glorious and ⁱ fearful ^k name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases ^o of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye ^q shall be left few in number, whereas ye were ^r as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD rejoiced over you ^t to do you good, and ^u to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD shall ^z scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou ^a nor thy fathers have known, even ^b wood and stone.

65 And ^c among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: ^d but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, ^cand shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 ^dIn the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and ^ffor the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 ⁱAnd the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, ^jThou shalt see it no more again: ^kand there ye shall be ^osold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER 29

THESE are the words of the ^rcovenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel ^tin the land of Moab, ^ubeside the covenant which he made with them in ^vHoreb.

2 ^yAnd Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, ^yYe have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto ^zPharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The ^agreat temptations which thine eyes have seen, ^bthe signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet ^cthe LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And ^dI have led you ^eforty years in the wilderness: ^fyour clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 ^gYe have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: ^hthat ye might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, ⁱSihon the king of Heshbon, and ^jOg the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance ^kunto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasse.

13th c. B.C.

^a See

ch. 4. 1, 6

^b Gen. 39. 2^c Jos. 1. 7, 8^d Cf.

Jb. 24. 22

^e Heb.

deal wisely

^f Jb. 7. 3, 4^g ch. 20. 5^h 31. 28ⁱ (Heb.)^j f ver. 34^k Cf.

Ex. 12. 38

^l Jos. 8. 35^m ch. 16. 11ⁿ & 31. 12^o Read

gather

Jos. 9. 21

^p &c.^q i Hos. 7. 16^r & 8. 13^s Cf.

Jer. 43. 7

^t Jer. 2. 19^u Jos. 9. 21^v ch. 17. 16^w Jer. 42. 19^x m Neh. 10.^y 29^z Lv. 23. 39^a Neh. 8. 5^b o Gen. 47. 23^c Ru. 4. 5, 10^d p Lv. 26. 12^e 2 S. 7. 24^f q See

Gen. 50. 24

^g r Nu. 25. 12^h Ps. 89. 3ⁱ s See

Jer. 31. 31

^j t ch. 1. 5^k u See

Ex. 2. 3

^l x ch. 18. 16^m y k. 8. 9ⁿ z ch. 11. 7^o a ch. 11. 3^p & 34. 11^q a ch. 7. 19^r b Heb.

delectable

things

^s k. 11. 5, 7^t (Heb.)^u b ch. 28. 46^v & 34. 11^w c Lv. 26. 30^x d ch. 28. 64^y & 34. 18, 34,^z 35^a e Isa. 6. 9, 10^b f ch. 8. 15^c & 32. 12^d g ch. 8. 2^e Jos. 5. 6^f h ch. 11. 16,^g 28^h & 30. 17ⁱ i ch. 8. 4^j Neh. 9. 21^k k ch. 28. 14^l & 30. 17^m l Acts 8. 23ⁿ m See Ex. 16.

12-15

^o n ch. 32. 32,^p 33^q o Pr. 5. 4^r p ch. 4. 35^s i k. 8. 30^t q ch. 4. 46^u & 31. 4^v r Nu. 15. 39^w Jb. 31. 7^x s ch. 4. 47^y & 31. 4^z t Read

stubborn-

ness

^a Heb.

to carry off

the watered

with the dry

^b f Ex. 23. 21^c Jos. 24. 19^d u ch. 3. 12, 16^e Jos. 1. 11^f x Nu. 25. 12^g Ps. 79. 5^h y Cf.

Ps. 74. 1

ⁱ & 80. 4^j (ms.)^k z Gen. 4. 7^l (Heb.)

9 ^aKeep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, ^bthat ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ^yYe stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your ^oofficers, with all the men of Israel,

11 ^yYour little ones, your wives, and ^hthy stranger that is in thy camp, from the ^hhewer of thy wood unto the ^kdrawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and ^minto his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to day ^bfor a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and ^qas he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only ^ado I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their ^aabominations, and their ^cidols, ^dwood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, ^hwhose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, ^kto go and serve the gods of these nations; ^llest there should be among you a root that beareth ⁿgall and ^owormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, ^rthough I walk in the ^himagination of mine heart, ^oto add drunkenness to thirst:

20 ^tThe LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his ^ujealousy shall ^ysmoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book ^zshall lie upon

DEUTERONOMY 30

him, and the LORD ^a shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses ² which the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 And that ^h the whole land thereof is ^k brimstone, and ^l salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^m like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gō-mōr^l rāh, ⁿ Admah, and Zē-bō^l 'im, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations ^o shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have ^r forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

26 For they ^u went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they ^v knew not, and ^z whom he had not ³ given unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, ^a to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD ^c rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and ^d cast them into another land, as it is this day.

29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30

AND it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, ^f the blessing and the curse, ^g which I have set before thee, and

Great mercies promised to the repentant

thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, ^b whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And ^e shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and ^d shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 That then the LORD thy God will ^e turn thy captivity, and ^f have compassion upon thee, and will return and ^g gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 ⁱ If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and ^b he will do thee good, and ^a multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will ^r circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, ^s to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on ^t them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the LORD thy God ^b will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again ^e rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, ⁴ it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off.

12 ^h It is not in heaven, that thou

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 25, 19
² K. 14, 27
^b ch. 29, 28
& 32, 26
^c (1 S. 7, 3)
ch. 4, 29
¹ K. 8, 47, 48
^d ch. 28, 1
& c.
Ju. 3, 4

^e Ps. 14, 7
^f ch. 13, 17

^g 1 Chr. 16, 35

^h Read *wherewith the LORD hath made it sick*

ⁱ ch. 28, 52
^j Neh. 1, 9
^k ch. 28, 24
^l Jo. 18, 13
^m Ju. 9, 45
ⁿ Gen. 19, 25
² K. 21, 13
^o Isa. 1, 9
^p Cf. Ps. 107, 34
^q Gen. 14, 2
^r Hos. 11, 8

^s 1 K. 9, 8, 9
Cf. ch. 9, 28
^t ch. 28, 63
^u ch. 28, 63
^v 2 S. 24, 3
^w ch. 10, 16
Jer. 4, 4

^x ch. 19, 9
^y Jos. 22, 5
^z ch. 17, 2
& 31, 16, 20

^a ch. 32, 16
^b Nu. 25, 2
^c ch. 7, 15
& 33, 11
^d ch. 28, 64
& 32, 17
^e Cf. ch. 4, 19
^f Heb. *divided*
^g ch. 27, 15
& 30, 18
^h ch. 28, 5, 8
Ps. 37, 25

ⁱ 1 K. 14, 15

^j ch. 28, 64
& 30, 1, 3
^k Cf. Jer. 22, 26
^l See ver. 5

^m Or *it is not too hard for*
Cf. Gen. 45, 19
& 48, 16
ⁿ ch. 28, 2, 15
^o ch. 11, 26
^p For ver. 12-14, cf. Ro. 10, 6-8

shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this day ^alife and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, ^fto walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But ⁱif thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, ⁿand worship other gods; and serve them;

18 ^oI denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not ^pprolong your days upon the land, whither thou ^rpassest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 ^sI call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou ^zmayest cleave unto him: for ²he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land ^awhich the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAPTER 31

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am ^kan hundred and twenty years old this day; ^mI can no more ⁿgo out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, ^pThou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The LORD thy God, ^qhe will go over before thee, and he will ^rdestroy these nations from before thee, and

13th c. B.C.

ach. 3. 21, 28 & 34, 9

b ch. 29. 7 Jos. 2. 10

c See ch. 7. 2

d ch. 16, 20 & 32, 47

e ver. 7, 23

f ch. 28. 9

g ch. 20. 3

h 1 Chr. 22. 18

i See ver. 23

j ch. 4. 31

Jos. 1. 5

k Nu. 27. 19

l ch. 29. 13

& 31. 29

m ch. 30. 20

& 34. 4

n ch. 29. 18

Jos. 23. 7

o ch. 29. 27

& 31. 17, 18

p ch. 4. 26

Eccles. 8. 13

q ch. 20. 1

2 Chr. 15. 2

r ch. 27. 2

& 31. 13

s ch. 4. 26

& 31. 28

t Cf. ch. 17. 18

u ch. 27. 14

& 33. 10

x ch. 10. 8

Jos. 3. 3

y ch. 15. 1

Neh. 10. 31

z ch. 13. 4

Jos. 22. 5

a ch. 15. 1

&c.

b Or that

Ps. 27. 1

c (1 K. 8. 2)

ch. 16. 13-

16

2 Chr. 8. 13

Zech. 14. 16-19

d ch. 16. 16

1 S. 1. 22

e ch. 28. 11

& 31. 7

f ch. 26. 2

Jos. 9. 27

g Jos. 8. 34.

35

h See ch. 4. 10

i ch. 29. 11

Jos. 8. 33.

35

j ch. 24. 8

& 33. 10

k Cf. Ex. 7. 7

l ch. 28. 58

1 K. 8. 40

m Gen. 47. 29

n 1 K. 2. 1

o Nu. 27. 17

Jos. 14. 11

p ch. 11. 13

q ch. 3. 27

r ch. 9. 3

Ju. 4. 14

s See ch. 18. 12

t ch. 12. 1

u 1 K. 8. 40

v ch. 30. 18

& 32. 47

thou shalt possess them: and ^aJoshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to ^bSihon and to ^bOg, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them ^caccording unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 ^eBe strong and of a good courage, fear not, ^gnor be afraid of them: ^hfor the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; ⁱhe will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him ^kin the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land ^mwhich the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; ^qhe will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and ^tdelivered it unto ^uthe priests the sons of Levi, ^vwhich bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, ^yAt the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the ^ayear of release, in the ^bfeast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come ^cto appear before the LORD thy God ^ein the place which he shall choose, ^fthou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 ^gGather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy ^hstranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that ⁱthey may learn, ^land fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that ^otheir children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, ^sas long as ye live in the land whither ye ^tgo over Jordan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that ^c I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a ^r pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and ^s go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and ^h will forsake me, and ^k break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 ⁱ Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^m I will forsake them, and ^o I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, ^a Are not these evils come upon us, because ^s our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye ^z this song for you, and ^b teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be ^e a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall ^g have brought them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, that ^h floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have ⁱ eaten and filled themselves, and ^k waxen fat; ⁱ then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and ^m provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know ^r their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear.

13th c. A.C.

a See ver. 2

b See ver. 14

c ch. 3. 28

d ver. 6

Jos. 1. 6, 7

e Ex. 33. 14

Jos. 1. 5

f ch. 1. 33

Neh. 9. 12,

19

g Nu. 15. 39

Ju. 2. 17

h (ch. 28. 20)

ch. 32. 15

i ch. 10. 5

1 K. 8. 9, 21

k ch. 29. 25

Jos. 7. 11

l ch. 30. 18

Jos. 23. 16

m ch. 28. 20

Ju. 10. 13

n ch. 9. 7,

&c.

Neh. 9. 26

o ch. 32. 20

p ch. 10. 16

2 K. 17. 14

q Ju. 6. 13

r ch. 5. 23

Jos. 20. 4

s Nu. 14. 42

t ch. 29. 10

Jos. 1. 10

(Heb.)

u ch. 30. 18,

19

& 32. 1

x Cf.

Acts 20. 29

y ch. 9. 12

& 32. 5

z [Nu. 21. 17

Ju. 5. 13]

a ch. 30. 17

Ju. 2. 17

b Cf.

2 S. 1. 18

c Cf.

Jer. 44. 23

d ch. 4. 30

Isa. 2. 2

e Gen. 31. 44

Jos. 22. 27

f ch. 9. 18

& 32. 21

g ch. 6. 10

& 34. 4

h ch. 27. 3

Jer. 11. 3

i ch. 26. 12

Ps. 78. 29

k ch. 28. 47

& 32. 15

l See ver. 16

m ch. 32. 16,

21

Nu. 16. 30

n ch. 31. 28

Ps. 50. 4

o Jb. 11. 4

(Heb.)

p Isa. 55. 10,

11

Jb. 29. 9

22. 23

q (Nu. 11. 9)

Isa. 110. 3]

r Gen. 8. 21

1 Chr. 28. 9

(Heb.)

s ch. 28. 12)

2 S. 23. 4

t Ps. 22. 22

u ch. 28. 58

Ps. 68. 4

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And ^b he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, ^d Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I swear unto them; and ^e I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and ⁱ put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know ⁿ thy rebellion, and thy ^p stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the ^r elders of your tribes, and your ⁱ officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and ^u call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For ^{* I} know that after my death ye will utterly ^y corrupt yourselves, and ^u turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and ^e evil will befall you in the ^d latter days; because ^f ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32

ⁿ GIVE ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My ^o doctrine shall drop ^p as the rain, my speech shall distil ^q as the dew, ^s as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because ⁱ I will publish ^u the name

of the LORD: ascribe ye ^a greatness
unto our God.

4 He is ^a the Rock, his work is perfect: for ^fall his ways are judgment: ^ha God of truth and ⁱwithout iniquity, just and right is he.

5 They have ^{2m}corrupted themselves, ^{3o}their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a ^qperverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, O
"foolish people and unwise? is not
he y^{thy} father that hath ⁴²bought
thee? hath he not ^amade thee, and
established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: Ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the ^g Most High ^h divided to the nations their inheritance, when he ^k separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the LORD's portion ^mis his people; Jacob is the lot of ^ohis inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land,
and in the ^rwaste howling ^swilder-
ness; he ⁶led him about, he instructed
him, he ^ukept him as the ^aapple of
his eye.

11 ^a As an eagle stirreth up her nest,
fluttereth over her young, ⁸ spread-
eth abroad her wings, ⁹ taketh them,
²⁵ beareth them on her wings:

12 ³So the LORD alone ⁶did lead him, and there was no ⁶strange god with him.

13 ^fHe made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck ⁱ honey ^k out of the rock, and ^moil out of the ⁿflinty rock;

14 ^o Butter of kine, and ^o milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with ^o the fat of kidneys of ^o wheat; and thou didst drink the pure ^o blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But ^bJē-shū-rūn ^cwaxed fat, and ^dkicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he ^eforsook God ^fwhich made him, and lightly esteemed ^gthe Rock of his salvation.

16 They ⁿprovoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with [#]abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed ^r unto devils, not to God; ^s to gods ^t whom they knew not, to ^{* new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.}

18 Of the ^bRock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and ^chast forgotten God ^dthat formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, ⁱI will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for ⁱthey are a very froward generation, children in whom is ^ano faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; ⁿthey have provoked me to anger with ^ptheir vanities; and ^qI will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a ^tfoolish nation.

22 For ¹a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the ²lowest ⁷hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them;
I will spend ^d mine arrows upon
them.

24 They shall be ⁴burnt with hunger, and devoured with ⁵burning heat, and with ⁶bitter destruction: I will also send the ⁴teeth of beasts upon them, ¹with the poison of ⁶serpents of the dust.

25 ^a The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, "I would scatter them into corners, I would make the *remem-

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11, 2
11 1 Chr. 29
b ch. 33, 5
267
c ch. 31, 20
17, 10
d C
e (Gen. 29
24)
f S. 2, 2
g Ex. 33, 13
2, 22, 31
h ch. 31, 16
i Ju. 12, 16
k Ex. 34, 6
l Gen. 18, 25
2 Chr. 19, 7
m k ver. 6
n Isa. 27, 11
o S. 2, 27, 47
p S. 2, 27, 47
q Read *death*
corruptly
with *him*
r m. ch. 31, 25
Ju. 2, 19
s ch. 31, 20
Nech. 9, 18
t Or they are
not his
children, it
is *their*
father
U Cf. ch. 14, 1
o Cf.
p 2 Pet. 2, 13
q ch. 21, 15
r K. 27, 21, 26
s ch. 1, 35
P. 78, 8
t Lv. 17, 7
U S. 106, 37
v ch. 29, 26
Jos. 24, 4
w ch. 29, 26
x Cf. 74, 18
y Cf. Ju. 5, 8
z Isa. 63, 16
aa Ex. 4, 22
Ab Or
produced
Cf. (Heb.)
2 Ex. 15, 16
b S. 74, 2
c ver. 15
d See ver. 4
e ch. 8, 11
f Ju. 3, 7
g d. ch. 4, 32
h Ju. 8, 8
i Isa. 27, 11
j ch. 6, 20, 21
k Jos. 4, 6, 21
l Nu. 24, 16
m S. 22, 14
n Acts 17, 26
o ch. 31, 17
p Cf. Gen. 11, 8
q See ver. 5
r Read no
faithfulness
s ch. 27, 9
t S. 12, 22
u n. ch. 31, 29
v ch. 2, 26
w K. 9, 51
x 1 K. 16, 13
y Jos. 29, 53
z Cf.
aa Bo. 10, 19
b ch. 8, 15
c Jer. 2, 2, 26
d Nu. 23, 28
e S. 23, 19
f 24 (Heb.)
g Jos. 24, 17
h Jos. 24, 17
i Jos. 24, 17
j Jos. 24, 17
k Jos. 24, 17
l Jos. 24, 17
m Jos. 24, 17
n Jos. 24, 17
o Jos. 24, 17
p Jos. 24, 17
q Jos. 24, 17
r Jos. 24, 17
s Jos. 24, 17
t Jos. 24, 17
u Jos. 24, 17
v Jos. 24, 17
w Jos. 24, 17
x Jos. 24, 17
y Jos. 24, 17
z Jos. 24, 17
aa Jos. 24, 17
ab Jos. 24, 17
ac Jos. 24, 17
ad Jos. 24, 17
ae Jos. 24, 17
af Jos. 24, 17
ag Jos. 24, 17
ah Jos. 24, 17
ai Jos. 24, 17
aj Jos. 24, 17
ak Jos. 24, 17
al Jos. 24, 17
am Jos. 24, 17
an Jos. 24, 17
ao Jos. 24, 17
ap Jos. 24, 17
aq Jos. 24, 17
ar Jos. 24, 17
as Jos. 24, 17
at Jos. 24, 17
au Jos. 24, 17
av Jos. 24, 17
aw Jos. 24, 17
ax Jos. 24, 17
ay Jos. 24, 17
az Jos. 24, 17
ba Jos. 24, 17
bb Jos. 24, 17
bc Jos. 24, 17
bd Jos. 24, 17
be Jos. 24, 17
bf Jos. 24, 17
bg Jos. 24, 17
bh Jos. 24, 17
bi Jos. 24, 17
bj Jos. 24, 17
bk Jos. 24, 17
bl Jos. 24, 17
bm Jos. 24, 17
bn Jos. 24, 17
bo Jos. 24, 17
bp Jos. 24, 17
bq Jos. 24, 17
br Jos. 24, 17
bs Jos. 24, 17
bt Jos. 24, 17
bu Jos. 24, 17
bv Jos. 24, 17
bw Jos. 24, 17
bx Jos. 24, 17
by Jos. 24, 17
bz Jos. 24, 17
ca Jos. 24, 17
cb Jos. 24, 17
cc Jos. 24, 17
cd Jos. 24, 17
ce Jos. 24, 17
cf Jos. 24, 17
cg Jos. 24, 17
ch Jos. 24, 17
ci Jos. 24, 17
cj Jos. 24, 17
ck Jos. 24, 17
cl Jos. 24, 17
cm Jos. 24, 17
cn Jos. 24, 17
co Jos. 24, 17
cp Jos. 24, 17
cq Jos. 24, 17
cr Jos. 24, 17
cs Jos. 24, 17
ct Jos. 24, 17
cu Jos. 24, 17
cv Jos. 24, 17
cw Jos. 24, 17
cx Jos. 24, 17
cy Jos. 24, 17
cz Jos. 24, 17
da Jos. 24, 17
db Jos. 24, 17
dc Jos. 24, 17
dd Jos. 24, 17
de Jos. 24, 17
df Jos. 24, 17
dg Jos. 24, 17
dh Jos. 24, 17
di Jos. 24, 17
dj Jos. 24, 17
dk Jos. 24, 17
dl Jos. 24, 17
dm Jos. 24, 17
dn Jos. 24, 17
do Jos. 24, 17
dp Jos. 24, 17
dq Jos. 24, 17
dr Jos. 24, 17
ds Jos. 24, 17
dt Jos. 24, 17
du Jos. 24, 17
dv Jos. 24, 17
dw Jos. 24, 17
dx Jos. 24, 17
dy Jos. 24, 17
dz Jos. 24, 17
ea Jos. 24, 17
eb Jos. 24, 17
ec Jos. 24, 17
ed Jos. 24, 17
ee Jos. 24, 17
ef Jos. 24, 17
eg Jos. 24, 17
eh Jos. 24, 17
ei Jos. 24, 17
ej Jos. 24, 17
ek Jos. 24, 17
el Jos. 24, 17
em Jos. 24, 17
en Jos. 24, 17
eo Jos. 24, 17
ep Jos. 24, 17
eq Jos. 24, 17
er Jos. 24, 17
es Jos. 24, 17
et Jos. 24, 17
eu Jos. 24, 17
ev Jos. 24, 17
ew Jos. 24, 17
ex Jos. 24, 17
ey Jos. 24, 17
ez Jos. 24, 17
fa Jos. 24, 17
fb Jos. 24, 17
fc Jos. 24, 17
fd Jos. 24, 17
fe Jos. 24, 17
ff Jos. 24, 17
fg Jos. 24, 17
fh Jos. 24, 17
fi Jos. 24, 17
fj Jos. 24, 17
fk Jos. 24, 17
fl Jos. 24, 17
fm Jos. 24, 17
fn Jos. 24, 17
fo Jos. 24, 17
fp Jos. 24, 17
fq Jos. 24, 17
fr Jos. 24, 17
fs Jos. 24, 17
ft Jos. 24, 17
fu Jos. 24, 17
fv Jos. 24, 17
fw Jos. 24, 17
fx Jos. 24, 17
fy Jos. 24, 17
fz Jos. 24, 17
ga Jos. 24, 17
gb Jos. 24, 17
gc Jos. 24, 17
gd Jos. 24, 17
ge Jos. 24, 17
gf Jos. 24, 17
gg Jos. 24, 17
gh Jos. 24, 17
gi Jos. 24, 17
gj Jos. 24, 17
gk Jos. 24, 17
gl Jos. 24, 17
gm Jos. 24, 17
gn Jos. 24, 17
go Jos. 24, 17
gp Jos. 24, 17
gq Jos. 24, 17
gr Jos. 24, 17
gs Jos. 24, 17
gt Jos. 24, 17
gu Jos. 24, 17
gv Jos. 24, 17
gw Jos. 24, 17
gx Jos. 24, 17
gy Jos. 24, 17
gz Jos. 24, 17
ha Jos. 24, 17
hb Jos. 24, 17
hc Jos. 24, 17
hd Jos. 24, 17
he Jos. 24, 17
hf Jos. 24, 17
hg Jos. 24, 17
hh Jos. 24, 17
hi Jos. 24, 17
hj Jos. 24, 17
hk Jos. 24, 17
hl Jos. 24, 17
hm Jos. 24, 17
hn Jos. 24, 17
ho Jos. 24, 17
hp Jos. 24, 17
hq Jos. 24, 17
hr Jos. 24, 17
hs Jos. 24, 17
ht Jos. 24, 17
hu Jos. 24, 17
hv Jos. 24, 17
hw Jos. 24, 17
hx Jos. 24, 17
hy Jos. 24, 17
hz Jos. 24, 17
ia Jos. 24, 17
ib Jos. 24, 17
ic Jos. 24, 17
id Jos. 24, 17
ie Jos. 24, 17
if Jos. 24, 17
ig Jos. 24, 17
ih Jos. 24, 17
ii Jos. 24, 17
ij Jos. 24, 17
ik Jos. 24, 17
il Jos. 24, 17
im Jos. 24, 17
in Jos. 24, 17
io Jos. 24, 17
ip Jos. 24, 17
iq Jos. 24, 17
ir Jos. 24, 17
is Jos. 24, 17
it Jos. 24, 17
iu Jos. 24, 17
iv Jos. 24, 17
iw Jos. 24, 17
ix Jos. 24, 17
iy Jos. 24, 17
iz Jos. 24, 17
ja Jos. 24, 17
jb Jos. 24, 17
jc Jos. 24, 17
jd Jos. 24, 17
je Jos. 24, 17
jf Jos. 24, 17
jg Jos. 24, 17
jh Jos. 24, 17
ji Jos. 24, 17
jj Jos. 24, 17
jk Jos. 24, 17
jl Jos. 24, 17
jm Jos. 24, 17
jn

a ¹ *Read surrounded him* ¹ *S. ver.* 6 ¹ *Ex. 23. 20* ¹ *Jos. 24. 17* ¹ *Pa. 17. 8* ¹ *Pa. 79. 5* ¹ *Ci. Pa. 86. 13*
 c ¹ *28. 49* ¹ *1 S. 1. 23* ¹ *Heb. 5. 6* ¹ *Read He spread* ¹ *Read He took* ¹ *Read He bare* ¹ *ch. 1. 31* ¹ *Isa. 46. 13, 4*
 c ¹ *28. 29* ¹ *ch. 29. 5* ¹ *Neh. 9. 12* ¹ *d Nu. 24. 3* ¹ *2 S. 22. 12* ¹ *Jb. 6. 4* ¹ *Ec. 35. 2* ¹ *Jos. 24. 20, 23* ¹ *Read wasted, or sucked out*
 c ¹ *28. 39* ¹ *Jb. 9. 5* ¹ *Ezek. 36. 2* ¹ *Read the fire-bolt* ¹ *Ci. Hab. 3. 5 (Heb.)* ¹ *g ch. 28. 48* ¹ *1 K. 8. 37* ¹ *1 I. 26. 22*
 c ¹ *28. 17, 25* ¹ *1 Lv. 2. 11* ¹ *Ju. 14. 18, &c.* ¹ *Ci. Jb. 20. 17* ¹ *k Ps. 81. 16* ¹ *1 Ps. 18. 8* ¹ *1 C. Jer. 8. 17* ¹ *Read crawling things*
 c ¹ *28. 16* ¹ *ch. 8. 15* ¹ *1 J. 14. 2* ¹ *g ch. 1. 25* ¹ *1 Ps. 18. 8* ¹ *1 C. Jer. 8. 17* ¹ *Read crawling things* ¹ *ch. 1. 31* ¹ *1 K. 8. 46* ¹ *g ch. 23. 19* ¹ *Jb. 18. 17*
 c ¹ *28. 17, 18* ¹ *ch. 1. 24* ¹ *2 Chr. 32. 28* ¹ *Ex. 49. 1* ¹ *Ci. Jer. 63. 2* ¹ *ch. 10. 1* ¹ *1 K. 8. 46* ¹ *g ch. 23. 19* ¹ *Jb. 18. 17*

brance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should ³behave themselves strangely, and ^clest they should say, ^aOur hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there ^eany understanding in them.

29 ⁱO that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would ^kconsider their latter end!

30 ^lHow should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their ^oRock had ^psold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, ^teven our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of ^uSodom, and of the fields of Gō-mōr-rāh: their grapes are grapes of ^vgall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of ^wasps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and ^xsealed up among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth ^dvengeance, and recompence; ^ytheir foot shall slide in due time: for ^zthe day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For ^kthe LORD shall judge his people, and ^mrepent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their ⁿpower is gone, and there is none ^oshut up, or ^pleft.

37 And he shall say, ^rWhere are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

39 See now that I, even ^sI, am he, and ^tthere is no god with me: ^uI kill, and I make alive; I wound, and ^vI

heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For ^aI lift up my hand to heaven, and say, ²I live for ever.

41 ^bIf I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render ^cvengeance to mine enemies, and will reward ^dthem that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and ^emy sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from ^fthe beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 ^gRejoice, ^hO ye nations, with his people: for he will ⁱavenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and ^jwill ^kbe merciful unto ^lhis land, and to his people.

44 ^mAnd Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and ⁿHō-shē-ā the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:

46 And he said unto them, ^oSet your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, ^pwhich ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; ^qbecause it is your life: and through this thing ye shall ^rprolong your days in the land, whither ye ^sgo over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses that ^tselfsame day, saying,

49 ^uGet thee up into this mountain ^vAb-ā-rim, unto ^wmount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Cā-nā-ān, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and ^xbe gathered unto thy people; as ^yAaron thy brother died in ^zmount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ^aye trespassed against me among the children of Israel ^bat the waters of Meribah-^cKadesh, in

13th c. B.C.

a Nu. 14. 30
Ps. 106. 26
(R. V.)

2 Read
at the
Nu. 14. 21
Isa. 49. 18

3 Read
misdeem,
or mistake

b Ps. 7. 12
c Cf. ch. 9. 28
Ps. 13. 4

d Ps. 140. 8
e See ver. 35

f ch. 7. 10
2 Chr. 19. 2

g Isa. 27. 11
Cf. ver. 6

h Jer. 26. 7
Jer. 27. 8

i ch. 5. 29
Ps. 81. 13

k Isa. 47. 7

l Read the
chief of the
leaders of
Cf. Ps. 68.
21 (mg.)
Or the
long-haired
heads of
Ju. 5. 2

m Cf. Lv. 26. 8
Jos. 23. 10

n Cf.
Ro. 16. 16

o Ps. 47. 1
p See ver. 4

q Ju. 2. 14
2 K. 9. 7

r ch. 21. 8
2 Chr. 30.
18

s Read make
explanation
for

t Lv. 25. 23
2 Chr. 7. 20

u Cf. 1 S. 4. 8
Gen. 13. 13
1. 9. 10

x Nu. 13. 8.
16

y ch. 29. 18
Jb. 20. 16
(Heb.)

z ch. 11. 18
Ps. 37. 31

a ch. 8. 15
Jb. 20. 14.
16

b ch. 11. 19
Jos. 24. 15

c Jb. 14. 17
d Ps. 94. 1

e Cf.
Ro. 12. 19
Eph. 10. 30

f Ps. 73. 18

g ch. 30. 15-
20

h Neh. 9. 29
g Jb. 21. 30

i 2 S. 22. 19
h ch. 25. 15

j 1 K. 3. 14
i ch. 31. 13

k Jos. 1. 11
k (Gen. 18.
25)

l Ps. 7. 8
Jb. 2. 9
Ps. 135. 14

m Lv. 23. 14.
30

n Jos. 5. 11
(Heb.)

o Nu. 23. 19
Ju. 2. 18

p ch. 3. 27
34. 1

q Nu. 33. 48
p ch. 34. 1

r Heb. hand
Cf. Isa. 57
10 (mg.)

s 1 K. 14. 10†

t Read
left at large

u Ju. 10. 14

x Isa. 41. 4

y Cf. Ps. 102. 27

z ch. 7. 15 Jb. 5. 18

a ch. 4. 21 Ps. 106. 32

b d ch. 9. 23 Jos. 10. 41

c z ch. 4. 35

s Nu. 31. 2

t Nu. 33. 38

u Nu. 33. 37. 41

v ch. 33. 8 Nu. 27. 14

1 S. 2. 2

2 S. 2. 6

3 S. 2. 6

4 S. 2. 6

5 S. 2. 6

6 S. 2. 6

7 S. 2. 6

8 S. 2. 6

9 S. 2. 6

10 S. 2. 6

11 S. 2. 6

12 S. 2. 6

13 S. 2. 6

14 S. 2. 6

15 S. 2. 6

16 S. 2. 6

17 S. 2. 6

18 S. 2. 6

19 S. 2. 6

20 S. 2. 6

21 S. 2. 6

22 S. 2. 6

23 S. 2. 6

24 S. 2. 6

25 S. 2. 6

26 S. 2. 6

27 S. 2. 6

28 S. 2. 6

29 S. 2. 6

30 S. 2. 6

31 S. 2. 6

32 S. 2. 6

33 S. 2. 6

34 S. 2. 6

35 S. 2. 6

36 S. 2. 6

37 S. 2. 6

38 S. 2. 6

39 S. 2. 6

40 S. 2. 6

41 S. 2. 6

42 S. 2. 6

43 S. 2. 6

44 S. 2. 6

45 S. 2. 6

46 S. 2. 6

47 S. 2. 6

48 S. 2. 6

49 S. 2. 6

50 S. 2. 6

51 S. 2. 6

52 S. 2. 6

53 S. 2. 6

54 S. 2. 6

55 S. 2. 6

56 S. 2. 6

57 S. 2. 6

58 S. 2. 6

59 S. 2. 6

60 S. 2. 6

61 S. 2. 6

62 S. 2. 6

63 S. 2. 6

64 S. 2. 6

65 S. 2. 6

66 S. 2. 6

67 S. 2. 6

68 S. 2. 6

69 S. 2. 6

70 S. 2. 6

71 S. 2. 6

72 S. 2. 6

73 S. 2. 6

74 S. 2. 6

75 S. 2. 6

76 S. 2. 6

77 S. 2. 6

78 S. 2. 6

79 S. 2. 6

80 S. 2. 6

81 S. 2. 6

82 S. 2. 6

83 S. 2. 6

84 S. 2. 6

85 S. 2. 6

86 S. 2. 6

87 S. 2. 6

88 S. 2. 6

89 S. 2. 6

90 S. 2. 6

91 S. 2. 6

92 S. 2. 6

93 S. 2. 6

94 S. 2. 6

95 S. 2. 6

96 S. 2. 6

97 S. 2. 6

98 S. 2. 6

99 S. 2. 6

100 S. 2. 6

the wilderness of Zin; because ye ^asanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet ^cthou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 33

AND ^hthis is the blessing, where- with Moses ⁱthe man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, ⁱThe LORD came from ⁿSinai, and rose up from ^oSeir unto them; he shined forth from mount ^rParan, and he came ^swith ten thousands of saints: ²from his right hand went a ^ufiery law for them.

3 Yea, ^{*}he loved the people; all his saints are ^yin thy hand: and ^zthey sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 ^aMoses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of ^cJacob.

5 And ^ehe was king in ^fJē-shū-rūn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let ⁱReuben ^klive, and not die; and ^llet not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of ⁱJudah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: ^{8m}let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of ^bLevi he said, Let thy ^aThummim and thy Urim be with ^athy holy one, whom thou didst prove at ^sMassah, and with whom thou ^udidst strive ^{*}at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; ^aneither did he acknowledge his brethren, ^bnor knew his own children: for ^cthey have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 ^eThey shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: ^fthey

shall put incense before thee, and ^bwhole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and ^daccept the work of his hands: ^esmite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of ^fthem that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of ^gBenjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, ^kand he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of ^mJoseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the ^pprecious things of heaven, for the ^adew, and for the ^tdeep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things ³put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the ^blasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of ^dthe earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of ^ghim that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come ^hupon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that ⁴was separated from his brethren.

17 ⁶His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of ⁷unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of ⁸E⁴phrā-īm, and they are the thousands of ^oMā-nās⁴sēh.

18 ¶ And of ^rZē-bū⁴lūn he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, ^tIs⁴-sā⁴-chār, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people ^yunto the mountain; there they shall offer ^zsacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And ^dof Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

13th c. a. c.

a Cf. Lv. 10. 3

b Ps. 51. 19

c See ver. 49

d See Ex. 28. 38

e Nu. 24. 8 Ps. 45. 5

f ch. 30. 7 Jb. 8. 22

g ch. 27. 12 Jos. 18. 11, &c.

h Cf. Gen. 49. 28

i Jos. 14. 6

j Nu. 35. 34 Jos. 22. 19

k ch. 18. 16 Ju. 5. 4, 5

m ch. 27. 12 Jos. 14. 4

n Nu. 33. 15, 16 Ju. 5. 5

o ch. 2. 1, 4 Jos. 11. 17

p Gen. 24. 53 2 Chr. 21. 3 (Heb.)

q Nu. 11. 9 Ju. 6. 37, &c.

r ch. 1. 1 1 S. 25. 1

s Cf. Ps. 68. 17

t Gen. 49. 25

u As otherwise read at his... were streams for them

u ch. 18. 16 Heb. 12. 18

x ch. 23. 5

y Or of the growth of the months

y 2 Chr. 30. 12

z Cf. Lk. 10. 39 Acts 22. 3

a Cf. Ex. 18. 13 Mt. 23. 2

b Hab. 3. 6

c Nu. 24. 5, &c.

d Ps. 24. 1

e Nu. 23. 21 Ju. 8. 23

f ch. 32. 15 Isa. 44. 2†

g Ex. 3. 2 Mk. 12. 26

h Gen. 49. 26

i Or is prince among

j ch. 27. 13 Jos. 4. 12

k Nu. 4. 19 2 K. 18. 32

l Read yet let his men

m Read his firstling bullock, mastery is his

n ch. 27. 12 Jos. 14. 6

o Nu. 24. 8 Jb. 39. 9

p Read wild ox

q Or with his hands he contended for it

r Cf. Gen. 49. 8

s ch. 18. 1, &c. Jos. 14. 4

t ch. 27. 12 Jos. 19. 17

u Cf. Nu. 23. 2 K. 12. 2

v See Ex. 30. 7, 8

a Nu. 27. 21 1 S. 14. 41 (LXX)

b ch. 9. 22 Ps. 78. 18, 36

c Mal. 2. 4-6

d ch. 27. 13 Jos. 4. 12

a Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

b Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

c ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

d Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

a Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

b Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

c ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

d Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

e Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

f Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

g ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

h Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

i Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

j Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

k ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

l Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

m Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

n Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

o ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

p Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

q Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

r Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

s ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

t Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

u Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

v Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

w ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

x Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

y Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

z Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

a ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

b Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

c Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

d Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

e ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

f Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

g Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

h Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

i ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

j Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

k Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

l Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

m ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

n Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

o Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4

p Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4

q ch. 9. 22 Jos. 14. 4

r Cf. Nu. 23. 2 Ps. 4. 5

21 And ^ahe provided the first part for himself, because there, ²in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he ^cexecuted the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel.

22 ¶ And of ^fDan he said, Dan is a ^hlion's whelp: ⁱhe shall leap from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of ^mNāph^t-tā⁻li he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the ^oblessing of the LORD: possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of ^pAsher he said, Let Asher be blessed ⁴with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him ^rdip his foot in oil.

25 ⁵Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ There is none like unto the God of ^{*}Jē-shū⁻rūn, ^ywho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in ^ahis excellency on the sky.

27 The ^beternal God is thy ^erefuge, and ^dunderneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall ^cthrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 Israel then ^gshall dwell in safety ^halone: ⁱthe fountain of Jacob shall be upon ¹a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: ^owho is like unto thee, O people ^psaved by the LORD, the ^qshield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall ^rbe found liars unto thee; and ^sthou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAPTER 34

AND Moses ^awent up from the ^bplains of Moab unto the ^cmountain of Nebo, to the top of ^dPisgah, that is over against Jericho.

13th c. B.C.

^a See Nu. 32. 1-5, 16-19

^b Read was the lawgiver's portion reserved

^c Gen. 14, 14 Jos. 19, 47

^d Gen. 18, 19 1 K. 10, 9

^e Read the hinder sea, i.e. the western

^f ch. 11, 24 Jos. 2, 20

^g Gen. 19, 17, &c. 2 S. 18, 23

^h ch. 27, 13 Jos. 19, 40, &c.

ⁱ (Jos. 2, 1) h Gen. 49, 9 Jer. 51, 38

^j Cf. Jos. 19, 47 Ju. 18, 27

^k Nu. 33, 9 Ju. 1, 16

^l Gen. 19, 22 Isa. 15, 5

^m ch. 27, 13 Jos. 19, 32

ⁿ ch. 31, 7 Jos. 1, 6

^o ch. 16, 17 Ps. 129, 6

^p ch. 27, 13 Jos. 19, 24

^q Read above sons

^r Nu. 12, 7 Jos. 1, 1, &c.

^s Cf. Jb. 29, 6

^t Read thy bolts

^u ch. 4, 46 Jos. 13, 20

^v Ex. 9, 14 2 S. 7, 22

^w Cf. Jude 9

^x See ver. 5

^y 2 S. 22, 11 Ps. 68, 33, 34

^z Cf. ch. 3, 2 Acts 7, 23, 30

^{aa} Ex. 15, 7 b Gen. 21, 33 Isa. 40, 28

^{ab} Read dwelling place

^{ac} Ps. 90, 1

^{ad} Cf. Gen. 27, 1 d Ps. 89, 21

^{ae} See Ex. 23, 28 f Nu. 20, 29 1 S. 31, 13

^{af} ch. 12, 10 1 S. 12, 11

^{ag} h Nu. 23, 9 1 K. 8, 53

^{ah} i Ps. 68, 26 k ch. 31, 3

^{ai} &c. Jos. 1, 10, &c.

^{aj} l ch. 8, 8 2 K. 18, 32

^{ak} m Nu. 27, 18 Dan. 4, 5, 18

^{al} n Nu. 27, 18, 23

^{am} o Acts 6, 6

^{an} p Cf. ch. 18, 15, 18

^{ao} q Jb. 9, 8

^{ap} r ch. 32, 49

^{aq} s Nu. 12, 8

^{ar} t ch. 29, 3 Neh. 9, 10

^{as} u Or yield feigned obedience

^{at} v ch. 29, 2 1 S. 2, 27

^{au} w ch. 4, 49 Jos. 12, 3

And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gil⁻ē⁻ād, ^bunto Dan.

2 And all Nāph^t-tā⁻li, and the land of E⁻phrā⁻im, and Mā⁻nās⁻sēh, and all the land of Judah, unto ^{3d}the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and ^cthe plain of the valley of ^gJericho, the city of ^kpalm trees, unto ⁱZoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land ⁿwhich I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So ^aMoses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against ^eBeth-peor: but ^uno man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was ^zan hundred and twenty years old when he died: ^chis eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the ^jdays of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And ^kJoshua the son of Nun was ^mfull of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses ⁿhad laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there ^rarose not a prophet since in Israel ^slike unto Moses, whom the LORD ^tknew ^uface to face,

11 In all the ^ysigns and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to ^zPhār⁻āōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that ^cmighty hand, and in all the ^egreat terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

^o Cf. 2 S. 7, 23

^p Ex. 33, 12, 17 Ps. 1, 6

^q Isa. 45, 17

^r Nu. 14, 14 Ju. 6, 22

^s Nu. 36, 13 Jos. 13, 32

^t Gen. 15, 1

^u 2 S. 22, 3 (Heb.)

^v ch. 32, 13

^w Isa. 58, 14

^x ch. 26, 8

^y Jos. 4, 24

^z Cf. ch. 18, 15, 18

^{aa} Jb. 9, 8

^{ab} ch. 32, 49

^{ac} s Nu. 12, 8

^{ad} t ch. 29, 3 Neh. 9, 10

^{ae} u Or yield feigned obedience

^{af} v ch. 29, 2 1 S. 2, 27

^{ag} w ch. 4, 49 Jos. 12, 3

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA

CHAPTER 1

NOW after the death of ^aMoses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto ^cJoshua the son of Nun, Moses' ^dminister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 ^hEvery place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that ⁱhave I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 ^jFrom the wilderness and this ^kLebanon even unto the great river, the river ^lEû-phrà-tēs, all the land of the ^mHittites, and unto the ⁿgreat sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 ^oThere shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so ^pI will be with thee: ^qI will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 ^rBe strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, ^swhich I swear unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest ^tobserve to do according to all the law, ^uwhich Moses my servant commanded thee: ^vturn not from it to the right hand or to the left, ^wthat thou mayest ^xprosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 ^yThis book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but ^zthou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; ^{aa}be not

afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ^{ab}¶ Then Joshua commanded the ^{ac}officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within ^{ad}three days ^{ae}ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ^{af}¶ And ^{ag}to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Mā-nās-sēh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember ^{ah}the word which Moses the servant of the LORD ^{ai}commanded you, saying, The LORD your God ^{aj}hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren ^{ak}armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrise.

16 ^{al}¶ And ^{am}they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

13th c. B.C.

^a Dt. 34. 5
^b K. 8. 53,

^b Dt. 31. 28
^c ch. 3. 2
^d (Heb.)

^c ch. 2. 1, al.
^d Dt. 34. 9

^d Nu. 11. 28
^e ch. 2. 16,

^e ch. 2. 16,
^f Ex. 10. 22
^f ch. 3. 17
^f Dt. 32. 47

^g ch. 12. 6
^h Dt. 29. 8

^h ch. 14. 9
ⁱ Dt. 11. 24

ⁱ Dt. 34. 4
^j 2 Chr. 7. 20

^k ch. 22. 2-4
^k Nu. 32. 20

^l Dt. 11. 24
^l K. 4. 21,

^m Dt. 3. 18
^m & 4. 12, 13

ⁿ ch. 9. 1
ⁿ Dt. 11. 24

^o Dt. 11. 24
^o 2 S. 8. 3

^p ch. 21. 44
^p Dt. 25. 19

^q Gen. 15. 20
^q Ju. 1. 26

^r ch. 9. 1
^r Nu. 34. 6, 7

^s ch. 10. 8
^s Dt. 11. 25

^t ch. 3. 7
^t Dt. 31. 23

^u Ex. 13. 18
^u ch. 4. 12
^u (Heb.)

^x Dt. 31. 6, 8
^x 1 S. 12. 22

^y ch. 10. 25
^y Dt. 31. 6

^z ch. 5. 6
^z Dt. 34. 4

^{aa} 2 K. 17. 37

^{ab} ch. 11. 15
^{ab} Cf.

^{ac} Dt. 31. 7
^{ac} Dt. 28. 14

^{ad} Cf. Nu. 27. 20

^{ae} Dt. 29. 9
^{ae} 1 K. 2. 3

^{af} Or
^{af} deal wisely

^{ag} Dt. 17. 19
^{ag} Ps. 1. 2

^{ah} ch. 8. 1
^{ah} Dt. 31. 6

CHAPTER 2

AND Joshua the son of Nun sent out of ^bShittim two men ^cto spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even ^eJericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named ^fRahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 ^kAnd the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the ⁿroof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of ^oflax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that ^syour terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ^tfaint because of you.

10 For ^uwe have heard how the LORD ^vdried up the water of the ^wRed sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, ^ySihon and ^zOg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for

13th c. a.c.

a Dt. 4. 35.
39
2 Chr. 20. 6

b ch. 3. 1
Nu. 33. 49

c ch. 6. 22.
&c.
Nu. 21. 32

d ch. 9. 18
Gen. 24. 3
e (Dt. 34. 3)

f ch. 6. 1
f ch. 6. 17.
&c.

g Ex. 12. 13
Ju. 6. 37

h ch. 9. 15
Gen. 50. 20

i Gen. 47. 29
Ju. 1. 24

k ch. 6. 17
2 S. 17. 19

l Cr.
1 S. 19. 12
Acts 9. 25

m ch. 1. 11
& 3. 2

n [Dt. 22. 8
Ju. 16. 27]

o Dt. 22. 11
Ju. 15. 14

p Gen. 38.
28. 30
2 S. 1. 24
q ch. 6. 23

r Dt. 22. 8
Ju. 9. 24

s ch. 9. 24
Dt. 11. 25

t Heb. melt
away
before

u ch. 5. 1
Ex. 15. 15
cf. ch. 7. 5

v ch. 5. 1
Dt. 2. 25

w ch. 4. 23
Dt. 11. 4

y ch. 9. 10
Dt. 31. 4

z ch. 6. 21
Dt. 20. 17

the LORD your God, ^ahe is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, ^dswear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true ^gtoken:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, ^hOur life for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will ⁱdeal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she ^jlet them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there ^mthree days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of ^pscarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and ^qthou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, ^rhis blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three

days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them:

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3

AND Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from ⁱ Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after ^k three days, that the ^l officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and ⁿ the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 ^o Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, ^r Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do ^s wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to ^a magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, ^c so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ^d ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the chil-

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 5, 26
1 S. 17, 26,
36
b Dt. 31, 17
c ch. 13, 6
Dt. 18, 12
d ch. 9, 1
Dt. 20, 17

e ch. 4, 11
Nu. 14, 44
f Ps. 97, 5
cf. Gen. 14,
19, 22
g Nu. 10, 33
See
Dt. 31, 3
h ch. 4, 2, 4

i ch. 2, 1
Joel 3, 18

k ch. 2, 16,
22
& 9, 16
l ch. 1, 10
& 8, 33
m Ps. 114, 3
cf. Ex. 15, 8

n ch. 4, 9,
& c.
Dt. 31, 9,
25

o Cf. Ex. 19,
12, 23

p ch. 4, 18
q Cf.
ch. 4, 18
& 5, 10, 12

r ch. 7, 13
Nu. 11, 18
s See ver. 13
t Ex. 34, 10
Mic. 7, 15
u 1 K. 4, 12
& 7, 46
x ch. 8, 14
Dt. 11, 30
y ch. 12, 3
Dt. 3, 17

z ver. 8
ch. 4, 3
a ch. 4, 14
b ch. 4, 22
c Cf.
Ex. 14, 29
d ch. 1, 5, 9
Ju. 6, 16

d ver. 17
e ch. 3, 17
& 24, 11

dren of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that ^a the living God is ^b among you, and that he will without fail ^c drive out from before you ^d the Cā'nā-ān-ites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Gīr'-gā-shītes, and the Amorites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites.

11 Behold, ^e the ark of the covenant of ^f the LORD of all the earth passeth over ^g before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore ^h take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall ^m stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for ^p Jordan overfloweth all his banks ^q all the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an ^s heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside ^t Zār-ē-tān: and those that came down toward the sea of ^x the plain, even the ^y salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^z stood firm on ^b dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAPTER 4

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean ^c passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

JOSHUA 4

2 ^aTake you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet ^astood firm, ^ftwelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that ^kwhen your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for ⁿa memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up ^rtwelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests ^swhich bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the

The people pass over. God magnifieth Joshua

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 3. 12

^b ch. 3. 11

& 6. 11

^c ch. 22. 9.

^d ch. 33. 6

^e ch. 13. 24

^f ch. 33. 20

^g ch. 3. 8, 17

^h Dt. 1. 23

ⁱ K. 4. 71

^j ch. 1. 14

^k Ju. 7. 11

(Heb.)

^l Nu. 32. 27

^m Chr. 12.

ⁿ ch. 3. 7

^o Chr. 29.

^p Cl.

^q Ex. 25. 22

^r Dt. 32. 7

^s Ju. 6. 13

^t ch. 3. 15

^u Chr. 12.

^v Cf.

^w ch. 3. 15

& 5. 10, 12

^x Nu. 31. 54

^y Zech. 6. 14

^z Ex. 12. 3

^{aa} Nu. 33. 12

^{ab} Chr. 12.

^{ac} ch. 5. 9, 10

^{ad} Dt. 11. 30

^{ae} ch. 24. 26

^{af} Gen. 35. 14

^{ag} s. ch. 3. 3

& 6. 6

^{ah} ch. 3. 17

^{ai} ch. 5. 9, 10

^{aj} Dt. 11. 30

^{ak} ch. 2. 10

& 24. 6

^{al} x 1 S. 17. 46

^{am} y Dt. 34. 12

^{an} z Chr. 6. 32

^{ao} a Or. with a

change of

vowel

points,

they may

z 1 K. 8. 43

^bark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And the ^cchildren of Reuben, and the ^dchildren of Gad, and half the tribe of Mă-nās-sēh, passed over ^earmed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand ^hprepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD ⁱmagnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear the ^jark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and ^lflowed over all his banks, ^mas they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the ^otenth day of the ^pfirst month, and encamped in ^qGilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on ^tdry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the ^uRed sea, ^vwhich he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 That ^wall the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is ^ymighty: that ^zye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

CHAPTER 5

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the ^aCā'nā-ān-ites, which were ^cby the sea, ^fheard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart ^mmelted, ⁿneither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee ^{3a}sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: "All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked ⁵forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because ^cthey obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that he would not shew them the land, ^ewhich the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, ^fa land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And ^htheir children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away ⁱthe reproach of Egypt from off you. Where-

13th c. B.C.

^a i.e. *rolling*
^a ch. 4. 19,
20
& 9. 6

^b Nu. 9. 5
2 K. 23. 22

^c Nu. 28. 16
2 Chr. 30. 15

^d ch. 7. 9
Dt. 11. 30

^e Nu. 13. 29
^f ch. 2. 10
& 9. 9

^g Cf. ch. 3. 15
& 4. 18

^h Cf.
Lv. 25. 22

ⁱ Nu. 9. 11
Ju. 6. 19,
&c.

^k Lv. 23. 14
Ru. 2. 14

^l Dt. 32. 48
ch. 10. 27
(Heb.)

^m ch. 2. 9
Isa. 44. 91

ⁿ Cf.
1 K. 10. 5

^o Dt. 8. 3, 16
Neh. 9. 20

^p Ex. 16. 35

^q Or *knives of flint*
Ex. 4. 25

^r ch. 22. 11
Nu. 34. 2

^s Gen. 32. 24
Ezek. 40. 3
Acts 1. 10

^t Nu. 22. 23
1 Chr. 21. 16

^u Dt. 2. 14,
16

^x ch. 7. 6
Nu. 20. 6

^y Ex. 34. 8
Ju. 7. 15

^z Ex. 3. 5

^a Ex. 3. 5
1 K. 19. 11,
12

^b ch. 14. 10
Dt. 29. 5

^c Dt. 28. 45
2 K. 17. 14

^d ch. 2. 1
2 S. 10. 5

^e ch. 1. 6
& 21. 43

^f Dt. 31. 20
Jer. 11. 5

^g ch. 9. 1
Dt. 7. 24

^h Dt. 1. 39

ⁱ Lv. 26. 18,
43
1 K. 18. 43

^k Nu. 31. 6
Ju. 3. 27

^l Gen. 34. 14

fore the name of the place is called
^{2a} Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and ^bkept the passover on ^cthe fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 ^gAnd they did eat of the ^hold corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, ⁱunleavened cakes, and ^kparched corn in the ^lselfsame day.

12 ¶ And the ^omanna ceased on the morrow ^pafter they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the ^rland of Cā'nā-ān that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood ^sa man over against him ^twith his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua ^ufell on his face to the earth, and did ^vworship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, ^zLoose thy shoe from off thy foot; for ^athe place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

CHAPTER 6

NOW ^dJericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, ^eI have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city ^fseven times, and the priests ^gshall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the

JOSHUA 6

ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets; and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the ^rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So ⁱ the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Joshua rose early in the morning, and ^k the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the ^rereward came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and com-

Jericho is besieged, taken, and destroyed

passed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be ^{2a}accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only ^bRahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she ^chid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, ^{3d}lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and ^etrouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ^g the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they ^hutterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had ⁱspied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and ^mall that she hath, ⁿas ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them ^owithout the camp of Israel.

24 And they ^pburnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

13th c. B.C.

¹ Heb. devoted
² Dt. 13, 17
ch. 7, 1, &c.
(Heb.)
³ ch. 2, 1
Mt. 1, 5

c ch. 2, 4

³ Read
lest when
ye have
devoted it,
ye take
d ch. 7, 12

e ch. 7, 25
Gen. 34, 30

f Nu. 10, 25
Isa. 52, 12

g Heb. 11, 30

h ch. 2, 10
& 8, 26
See
ch. 8, 2
i ch. 4, 11
& 7, 6, &c.

k ch. 4, 9,
&c.
& 8, 33
See
ch. 2, 1
Ju. 18, 2, 14
m Ct.
Gen. 19, 12
n Sec.
ch. 2, 14

o Dt. 23, 10,
12

p Cf.
Dt. 13, 16

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and ^ashe dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And ^bJoshua adjured them at that time, saying, ^cCursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and ^dbuildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So ^ethe LORD was with Joshua; and ^fhis fame was noised throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7

BUT the children of Israel committed a trespass in ^gthe accursed thing: for ^hĀⁱchān, the son of Cārⁱmī, the son of ⁱZabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and ^jthe anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to ^kĀⁱ, which is beside ^lBeth-aven, on the east side of ^mBeth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite ⁿĀⁱ; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and ^othey fled before the men of ^pĀⁱ.

5^q And the men of ^rĀⁱ smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shēbⁱ-ā-rim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people ^s melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Joshua ^trent his clothes, and ^ufell to the earth upon his face before the ^vark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and ^wput dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, ^xwherefore hast thou at all

13th c. a. c.

^a See Mt. 1. 5

^b [Nu. 5. 21 Ju. 17. 21]

^c Cf. Ec. 23. 27

^d ch. 9. 23 Gen. 49. 7

^e ch. 5. 1 & 13. 4

^f Cf. Dt. 13. 16

^g Nu. 14. 13

^h Ps. 83. 4

ⁱ 1 S. 12. 22

^j Gen. 39. 2

^k Ju. 6. 12

^l ch. 9. 1. &c.

^m ch. 23. 16

ⁿ Dt. 31. 16

^o ch. 6. 17

^p &c. 22. 20

^q (Heb.)

^r In 1 Chr. 2.

^s 7. Achar

^t ch. 22. 20

^u In 1 Chr. 2.

^v 6. Zimri

^w Cf. Acis 5. 1, 2

^x [Nu. 32. 10 Ju. 2. 14]

^y See Dt. 28. 25

^z ch. 8. 1

^a Gen. 13. 3

^b ch. 18. 12

^c ch. 6. 18

^d ch. 12. 9

^e Gen. 35. 1, 15

^f ch. 3. 5

^g 1 S. 16. 5

^h Cf. Nu. 14. 45

ⁱ 1 S. 10. 19

^j ch. 8. 5

^k Cf. ch. 2. 9

^l Nu. 14. 6

^m Ju. 11. 35

ⁿ Cf. 1 S. 14. 38, 39

^o ch. 5. 14

^p ch. 6. 11

^q & 8. 33

^r 1 S. 4. 12

^s Dt. 22. 21

^t Ju. 19. 23.

^u 24

^v Dt. 1. 27

^w Neh. 9. 7

brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel ^aturneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the ^bCāⁱnā-ān-ites and all the inhabitants of the land shall ^chear of it, and shall environ us round, and ^dcut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto ^ethy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also ^ftransgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and ^gdissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 ^hTherefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they ⁱwere accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, ^jsanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought ^kaccording to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 ^lAnd it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath ^mwrought folly in Israel.

16 ¶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zarahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; ^c and Ā'chăn, the son of Căr'mî, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Ā'chăn, My son, ^h give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and ⁱ make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.

20 And Ā'chăn answered Joshua, and said, Indeed ^m I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly ^{3a} Băb-ÿ-lō-nish garment, and two hundred shē'kēls of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty ^a shekels weight, then I ^q coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Ā'chăn the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and ^s all that he had: and they brought them unto ^t the valley of Ā'chôr.

25 And Joshua said, "Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel ^x stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

^{13th c. n.c.}
^{a ch. 8. 29}
^{b Dt. 13. 17}
^{c ver. 24. 7}
^{d ch. 1. 9 & 10. 25}
^{e [Gen. 44. 16]}
^{f ch. 7. 2 & 10. 2}
^{g ch. 6. 2 & 10. 23, 24}
^{h 1 S. 6. 5}
^{i Cf. Ezra 10. 11 See ver. 20}
^{k See ch. 6. 21}
^{l Dt. 20. 14}
^{m Nu. 22. 34}
^{1 S. 15. 24}
^{n Gen. 14. 1 (Heb.)}
^{o Ex. 30. 13}
^{p Cf. Ju. 20. 29}
^{q Nu. 16. 15}
^{1 K. 21. 2}

26 And they ^a raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So ^b the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, ^c The valley of ² Ā'chôr, unto this day.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, ^a Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to ^f Ā'î: see, ^g I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'î and her king ^k as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only ^l the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ā'î: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall ^p lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, ^r as at the first, that we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ā'î, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua ^v lodged that night among the people.

^{r ch. 7. 5}

^{s Nu. 16. 32, 33}
^{Dan. 6. 24}
^{t ver. 26}
^{u ch. 6. 18}
^{Ju. 11. 35}
^{v Cf. Ex. 32. 21}
^{x Dt. 22. 21, 24}
^{Ëzek. 16. 40}

^{y Cf. 2 K. 17. 8}

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to ^aAi.

11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of ^aAi: now there was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and ^aAi, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of ^aAi saw it, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before ^bthe plain; but ^che wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel ^dmade as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in ^aAi were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in ^aAi or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward ^aAi; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hastened and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of ^aAi looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to

13th c. B.C.

^a See Dt. 7. 2

^b ch. 3. 16 & 11. 2
^c Ju. 20. 34

^d Ju. 20. 36

^e ch. 6. 21 & 10. 1.
&c.

^f ver. 2

^g Dt. 13. 16
Isa. 17. 1

^h ch. 10. 26
Dt. 21. 22
ⁱ ch. 10. 27
Dt. 21. 23

^k ch. 7. 26
2 S. 18. 17

^l Ex. 24. 4
Ju. 6. 26

^m Dt. 27. 4.
13

heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of ^aAi.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ^alet none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of ^aAi they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of ^aAi in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of ^aAi.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had ^eutterly destroyed all the inhabitants of ^aAi.

27 Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he ^fcommanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt ^aAi, and made it an ^gheap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 And the king of ^aAi he ^hhanged on a tree until eventide: and ⁱas soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ^kraise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua built an ^laltar unto the LORD God of Israel in ^mmount Ebal,

31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as

JOSHUA 9

it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an ^aaltar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon ^bburnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed ^cpeace offerings.

32 ¶ And ^dhe wrote there upon the stones a ^ecopy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and ^fofficers, and their judges, stood on this side the ^gark and on that side before the priests the Levites, ^hwhich bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well ⁱthe stranger, as he that was ^jborn among them; half of them over against mount ^kGē-rī-zīm, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, ^lthat they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward ^mhe read all the words of the law, ⁿthe blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with ^othe women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all ^athe coasts of ^bthe great sea over against ^cLebanon, the ^dHittite, and the Amorite, the Cā-nā-ān-īte, the Pē-rīz-zīte, the Hivite, and the Jēb-ū-šīte, ^eheard thereof;

2 That they ^fgathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of ^gGibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Āi,

4 They did work wilily, and went and ^hmade as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet and old garments upon

The kings combine against Israel

them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at ^aGilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from ^ba far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the ^cHivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^dhow shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for ^ewe have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to ^fSihon king of Heshbon, and to ^gOg king of Bashan, which was at ^hĀsh-tā-rōth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and ⁱasked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Joshua ^jmade peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation ^kswore unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

13th c. B.C.

^a Dt. 27, 5
¹ K. 18, 32

^b Nu. 7, 15,
&c.
^c ch. 5, 9, 10
& 10, 6

^d Dt. 27, 7
¹ K. 20, 26

^e Cf.
Dt. 20, 15

^f ch. 24, 26
Dt. 27, 3

^g Dt. 17, 18
^h ch. 11, 9

ⁱ Gen. 36, 2

^j See
Dt. 7, 2

^k ch. 3, 2
(Heb.)

^l ch. 7, 6
Ju. 20, 27

^m ch. 6, 12
¹ S. 6, 15

ⁿ ch. 20, 9
Dt. 31, 12

^o Nu. 15, 13
Ps. 37, 35

^p Dt. 27, 12
Ju. 9, 7

^q ch. 5, 1

^r Dt. 21, 5
¹ Chr. 23, 13

^s Dt. 31, 11
2 K. 23, 2

^t Dt. 30, 1, 19

^u ch. 2, 10
& 12, 2, 5

^x ch. 2, 10
& 12, 4

^y ch. 12, 4
Dt. 1, 4

^z Cf.
Dt. 29, 11

^a Cf. Dt. 1, 7
Ju. 5, 17

^b ch. 1, 4
& 15, 12, 47

^c ch. 1, 4
& 11, 17

^d ch. 3, 10
& 11, 1

^e ch. 6, 27
& 10, 1

^f ch. 10, 5

^g Isa. 30, 1, 2
^h Ju. 1, 1

ⁱ ch. 10, 1
&c.

^j ch. 10, 1

^k Most ancient versions took them provisions

^l ch. 2, 12
¹ S. 20, 17

CHAPTER 10

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were ^aGibeon, and ^bChē-phi-rāh, and ^cBeeroth, and ^dKir-jāth-jē-ā-rim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had ^esworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, ^flest wrath be upon us, ^gbecause of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be ^hhewers of wood and ⁱdrawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye ^jbeguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are ^kcursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God ^lcommanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore ^mwe were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, ⁿin the place which he should choose.

13th. c. n.c.

a ver. 3
b ch. 18. 26
c ch. 12. 10
d ch. 18. 25
e ch. 15. 9, 60
f ch. 9. 1
g ch. 8. 1
& 12. 9
h ch. 8. 26
& 11. 11,
& c.
i ch. 2. 12
k ch. 9. 3, 17
& 11. 19
l ch. 9. 15
& 11. 19
m ch. 9. 24
n Chr. 14. 17

n Nu. 18. 5
o 2 S. 21. 2
p Cf. ch. 11. 1

q ch. 12. 11
r Dt. 29. 11
s Dt. 29. 11
Ju. 5. 11
t ch. 12. 12

u Ex. 8. 29
1 S. 19. 17

x ch. 6. 26
Ju. 5. 23
y ch. 9. 2

z ch. 9. 6
& 12. 23

a See ver. 7

b ch. 2. 9
& 10. 2

c See ver. 23, 24
d ch. 1. 5
& 21. 44

e Ex. 14. 24
(Heb.)
Ju. 4. 15

f Dt. 31. 11
1 K. 8. 29

NOW it came to pass, when ^āAd-ō-nī-zē-dēc ^cking of Jerusalem ^fhad heard how Joshua had taken ^gĀ-ī, and had ^hutterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of ^kGibeon had ^lmade peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they ^mfeared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than ^āĀ-ī, and all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore ^āAd-ō-nī-zē-dēc king of Jerusalem ^psent unto Hō-ḥām king of Hebron, and unto Pī-rām king of ^qJarmuth, and unto Jā-phī-ā king of Lā-chīsh, and unto Debir king of ^tEglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lā-chīsh, the king of Eglon, ^ygathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to ^zGilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for ^cI have delivered them into thine hand; ^dthere shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD ^ediscomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased

them along the way that goeth up to ^aBeth-horon, and smote them to ^bĀ-zē^ckāh, and unto ^cMāk-kē^ddāh.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Ā-zē^ckāh, and they died: they were more which died with ^fhailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the ^gAmorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, ^hSun, ⁱstand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of ^jĀj^kā-lōn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. ^kIs not this written in the book of ^lJasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 ^oAnd there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for ^qthe LORD fought for Israel.

15 ¶ And Joshua ^rreturned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Māk-kē^ddāh.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Māk-kē^ddāh.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and ^tsmite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 3. 5
b ch. 15. 35
c ch. 12. 16
d Ex. 11. 7
e Heb. sharpened

e ch. 8. 1
& 11. 22
f Ex. 9. 23
Jb. 38. 22

g ch. 12. 6
Dt. 2. 31

h Hab. 3. 11
i Is. 28. 21
j Heb. be silent
k ch. 19. 42

l 2 S. 1. 18

m Heb. the upright
n ch. 8. 1
m (1 S. 4. 9)
ch. 1. 6, 7
& 22. 13
o Dt. 7. 19

p Cf. 2 K. 20. 11
Isa. 38. 8

q ch. 8. 29
2 S. 4. 12
r ch. 23. 3
Dt. 20. 4
ver. 43

s ch. 8. 29
Jno. 19. 31

t Cf. Dt. 25. 18

u See ch. 6. 21

x ch. 12. 15

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Māk-kē^ddāh in peace: ^anone ^bmoved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and ^cbrought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lā^dchish, and the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, ^dFear not, nor be dismayed, ^ebe strong and of good courage: ^ffor thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and ^ghanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass ^hat the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Māk-kē^ddāh, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah ⁱas he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Māk-kē^ddāh, and all Israel with him, unto ^jLibnah, and fought against Libnah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand

of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto ^aLā^cchish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā^cchish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam king of ^aGezer came up to help Lā^cchish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā^cchish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā^cchish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto ^aHebron; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to ^aDebir; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of ^athe ^asprings, and

13th c. u.c.

^a ch. 11, 11
Dt. 20, 16,
17

^b ch. 14, 6, 7
Dt. 32, 31

^c ch. 11, 22
Dt. 2, 23

^d ch. 11, 16
Cf.

^e ch. 45, 10
ch. 12, 11

^f ver. 15

^g ch. 12, 12

^h Ct. Ju. 4, 2

ⁱ ch. 12, 19

^k Ct. ch. 10, 3

^l ch. 12, 20

^m Heb.

ⁿ Arabah

^o ch. 8, 14

^p ch. 12, 3

^q Or heights

^r ch. 12, 23

^s ch. 9, 1

^t & 12, 8

^u ch. 14, 13-

^v Nu. 13, 22

^w ch. 12, 1

^x Dt. 4, 48

^y Gen. 31, 49

^z Ju. 10, 17

^{aa} Gen. 32, 12

^{ab} Ju. 7, 12

^{ac} ch. 11, 21

^{ad} ch. 10, 8

^{ae} 25

^{af} Gen. 49, 6

^{ag} 2 S. 8, 4

^{ah} Dt. 4, 49

^{ai} ch. 12, 3, 8

^{aj} (Heb.)

^{ak} Or slopes

all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed ^aall that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from ^bKadesh-bār^c-nē^c-ā even unto ^cGaza, and all the country of ^dGoshen, even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua ^freturned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

CHAPTER 11

AND it came to pass, when ^aJabin king of ⁱHazor had heard those things, that he ^ksent to Jobab king of ⁱMadon, and to the king of ⁱShimron, and to the king of ⁱAch^lshāph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the ^{2m}plains south of ^aChin^c-nē^c-rōth, and in the valley, and in the ^{3o}borders of ^oDor on the west,

3 ^bAnd to the Cā^c-nā^c-ān^c-ite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Pē^c-riz^c-zite, and the Jēb^c-ū^c-site in the mountains, and to the Hivite under ^rHermon in the land of ^sMizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as ^tthe sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^xBe not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt ^yhough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them,

JOSHUA 12

and chased them unto great ^aZidon, and unto ^bMis-rē-phōth-mā'im, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, ^kutterly destroying them: ^lthere was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and ^oall the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still ³in their strength, Israel burned ^snone of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ ^yAs the LORD commanded Moses his servant, ^zso did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of ^dGoshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 Even from the ^{4g}mount Halak, that goeth up to ⁱSeir, even unto ⁱBā'al-gād in the valley of ^mLebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Joshua made war ^ba long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made

All the country taken by Joshua

peace with the children of Israel, save the ^cHivites the inhabitants of ^dGibeon: all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the LORD ^eto harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they ²might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the ^fĀn-ā-kims from the mountains, from ^gHebron, from ^hDebir, from ⁱAnab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ān-ā-kims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in ^mGaza, in ⁿGath, and in ^pAshdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel ^qaccording to their divisions by their tribes. ^rAnd the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12

NOW these are ^tthe kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river ^uArnon unto mount ^vHermon, and all the plain on the east:

2 ^aSihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from ^bĀ-rō-ēr, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gil-ē-ād, even unto the river ^cJabbok, which is the border of the children of ^eAmmon;

3 And from the plain to the sea of ^fChin-nē-rōth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the ^hsalt sea on the east, the way to ^kBeth-jēsh-īmōth; and from the south, under ⁵Āsh-dōth-ⁿpīš-gāh:

4 ¶ And the coast of ^oOg king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of ^{6q}the giants, that dwelt at Āsh-tā-rōth and at Ēd-rē-i,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon,

13th c. a.c.

^a ch. 19, 28
Gen. 49, 13

^b ch. 13, 6

^c ch. 9, 7

^d 2 S. 24, 7

^e ch. 10, 1

^f & 18, 25

^g See Ex. 4, 21

^h Or might not sue for favour

ⁱ ch. 14, 12

^j Dt. 9, 2

^k ch. 10, 36

^l 39 & 12, 10

^m ch. 10, 38

ⁿ & 12, 13

^o ch. 15, 50

^p ch. 10, 1

^q & 1, 17

^r ch. 10, 40

^s ch. 10, 41

^t & 15, 47

^u 1 S. 5, 8

^v ch. 10, 23

^w & 12, 1, 7

^x ch. 15, 46

^y ch. 12, 7

^z Nu. 36, 2

^{aa} Read on their mountains

^{ab} See ch. 8, 28

^{ac} ch. 14, 15

^{ad} Cf. ch. 24, 13

^{ae} ch. 11, 12

^{af} ch. 13, 9

^{ag} Dt. 4, 48

^{ah} ch. 11, 3

^{ai} & 13, 5, 11

^{aj} See Ex. 34, 11, 12

^{ak} z ch. 1, 7

^{al} a ch. 9, 10

^{am} & 13, 10

^{an} &c.

^{ao} b ch. 13, 9, 16

^{ap} Dt. 4, 48

^{aq} c Dt. 3, 16

^{ar} d ch. 10, 41

^{as} & 15, 51

^{at} e Dt. 23, 3

^{au} Ju. 3, 13

^{av} f ch. 11, 2

^{aw} & 13, 27

^{ax} Or the bare mountain

^{ay} g ch. 12, 7

^{az} h ch. 3, 16

^{ba} & 15, 2, 5

^{bb} i ch. 12, 7

^{bc} Dt. 33, 2

^{bd} k ch. 13, 20

^{be} Nu. 33, 49

^{bf} l ch. 12, 7

^{bg} m ch. 9, 1

^{bh} & 12, 7

^{bi} n ch. 10, 40

^{bj} & 13, 20

^{bj} (Heb.) Read Slopes

^{bk} n ch. 13, 20

^{bl} Dt. 34, 1

^{bm} o ch. 9, 10

^{bn} & 13, 12

^{bo} p Cf. ch. 14, 7, 10

^{bp} q Heb. the Rephaim

^{bq} ch. 13, 12

^{br} Dt. 3, 11

^{bs} l ch. 15, 8

and in ^aSalcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the ^cGě-shū-rites and the ^cMā-āch'ā-thites, and half Gil'ē-ād, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 ^bThem did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD ^kgave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from ^mBā'al-gād in the valley of ^oLebanon even unto the ^amount Halak, that goeth up to ^rSeir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession ⁱaccording to their divisions;

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; ^ythe Hittites, the Amorites, and the Cā'nā-ān-ites, the Pē-riz'zites, the Hivites, and the Jēb'ū-sites:

9 ¶ The king of Jericho, one; the king of ^cĀ'ī, which is beside ^dBeth-el, one;

10 The king of ^fJerusalem, one; the king of ^hHebron, one;

11 The king of ^lJarmuth, one; the king of ⁿLā'chish, one;

12 The king of ^oEglon, one; the king of ^pGezer, one;

13 The king of ^rDebir, one; the king of ^sGeder, one;

14 The king of ^uHormah, one; the king of ^xArad, one;

15 The king of ^zLibnah, one; the king of ^aĀ-dūl'lām, one;

16 The king of ^bMāk-kē'dāh, one; the king of Beth-el, one;

17 The king of ^cTāp'pū-āh, one; the king of ^dHē'phēr, one;

18 The king of ^fAphek, one; the king of Lā-shār'on, one;

19 The king of ^gMadon, one; the king of ^hHazor, one;

20 The king of ⁱShīm'rōn-mē'rōn, one; the king of ^kĀch'shāph, one;

21 The king of ^mTā'ā-nāch, one; the king of ⁿMē-gid'dō, one;

/ ch. 13. 4 g ch. 11. 1 h ch. 11. 1 & 19. 36 n ch. 12. 1, 2

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13. 11
Dt. 3. 10

b ch. 19. 37
c ch. 13. 11,
Dt. 3. 14

d ch. 19. 11
e ch. 19. 26
f ch. 11. 2
& 17. 11

g Or
the height
ch. 11. 2
1 K. 4. 11

h ch. 10. 12
& 13. 12

i ch. 17. 3
k ch. 1. 11
& 13. 8, 15

l ch. 23. 1, 2
m ch. 14. 10
n ch. 11. 17
& 13. 5

o For ver. 2-5,
cf. Ju. 3.

p ch. 11. 17
& 13. 5, 6

q Cf.
Joel 3. 4

r ch. 11. 17
& 15. 10

s Gen. 15. 18
1 Ch. 13. 5

t ch. 11. 23
& 13. 6, 7

u ch. 15. 11,
&c.

x Ju. 3. 3
y ch. 11. 3
& 24. 11

z Dt. 2. 23
a ch. 7. 9
& 16. 10

b ch. 12. 18
c ch. 10. 1
Ezra 2. 28

d ch. 7. 2
& 16. 2

e 1 K. 5. 18
f ch. 10. 1
g ch. 12. 7
Ju. 3. 3

h ch. 11. 21
& 14. 13, 15

i ch. 12. 7
k ch. 12. 1, 5
1 Cor. 5. 23

l ch. 10. 3, 23
& 15. 35

m Nu. 34. 8
Ju. 3. 3
11 2 S. 8. 9

n ch. 10. 31
& 15. 39

o ch. 10. 3, 34
& 15. 39

p ch. 10. 33
& 16. 3, 10

q ch. 11. 8
r ch. 11. 21
& 13. 26

s Cf.
ch. 15. 36

t ch. 3. 10
& 23. 5, 9

u ch. 15. 30
Dt. 1. 44

x Nu. 33. 40
Ju. 1. 16

y ch. 12. 7
& 14. 5, &c.

z ch. 10. 29
& 15. 42

a ch. 15. 33,
35

b Gen. 38. 1
11 1 S. 22. 1

c ch. 10. 10
& 15. 41

d ch. 16. 8

e ch. 19. 13

f ch. 12. 6
& 18. 7

g ch. 11. 1 & 19. 15
Ju. 11. 13, &c.

h ch. 11. 1 & 19. 25
o Dt. 2. 36 2 S. 24. 5

22 The king of ^bKedesh, one; the king of ^dJōk'nē-ām of ^eCarmel, one;

23 The king of ^fDor in ^athe coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of ^gGilgal, one;

24 The king of ⁱTirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13

NOW Joshua ⁱwas old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 ⁿThis is the land that yet remaineth: all the ^bborders of the Philistines, and all Gē-shū-ri,

3 From ^sSihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of ^uEkron northward, which is counted to the Cā'nā-ān-ite: ^xfive lords of the Philistines; the Gā'zā-thites, and the Ash'dō-thites, the Ēsh'kā-lon-ites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the ^zAvites:

4 From the south, all the land of the ^aCā'nā-ān-ites, and Mē-ār'āh that is beside the Ši-dō-nī-āns unto ^bAphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the ^cGiblites, and all ^gLebanon, toward the sunrising, from ⁱBā'al-gād under mount ^kHermion ^munto the entering into Hā'māth.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto ^qMis'rē-phōth-mā'im, and all the Ši-dō-nī-āns, ^tthem will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only ^ydivide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh,

8 With whom ^ethe Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From ⁱĀ-rō-ēr, that is upon the bank of the river ⁿArnon, and ^othe city that is in the midst of the river,

/ ch. 12. 2 2 S. 24. 5

JOSHUA 13

and all ^{2a} the plain of ^b Mē'dē-bā unto ^c Dibon;

10 And all the cities of ^d Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gil'ē-ād, and the border of the ^e Gē-shū-rites and ^f Mā-āch'ā-thites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto ^g Salcah;

12 All the kingdom of ⁱ Og in Bashan, which reigned in ^j Ash'tā-rōth and in ^k Ed'rē-i, who remained of the remnant of the ^l giants: ^m for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel ⁿ expelled not the Gē-shū-rites, nor the Mā-āch'ā-thites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi ^o he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel ^p made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families.

16 And their coast was from ^q Ā-rō'ēr, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Mē'dē-bā;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and ^r Bā'mōth-bā'al, and ^s Beth-bā'al-mē'on,

18 And ^t Jā-hā-zā, and ^u Kē'dē-mōth, and Mēph'ā-āth,

19 And ^v Kīr-jā-thā'im, and ^w Sibmah, and Zār'ēth-shā'hār in the mount of the valley,

20 And ^x Beth-peor, and ^y Ash'dōth-pis'gāh, and ^z Beth-jesh'ī-mōth,

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with ^{aa} the princes of ^{ab} Midian, ^{ac} E'vī, and Rekem, and ^{ad} Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 ¶ ^{ae} Bā'lāam also the son of Beor, the ^{af} soothsayer, did the children of

The inheritance of the two tribes and half

Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the ^{ag} tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families.

25 And their coast was ^{ah} Jazer, and all the cities of Gil'ē-ād, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto ^{ai} Ā-rō'ēr that is before ^{aj} Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto ^{ak} Rā'māth-miz'pēh, and Bēt'ō-nīm; and from ^{al} Mā-hā-nā'im unto the border of ^{am} Debir;

27 And in the valley, ^{an} Beth-ār'am, and ^{ao} Beth-nīm'rāh, and ^{ap} Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of ^{aq} Chīn'nē-rēth on the other side Jordan eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of ^{ar} Mā-nās'sēh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

30 And their coast was from ^{as} Mā-hā-nā'im, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of ^{at} Jā'ir, which are in Bashan, three-score cities:

31 And half ^{au} Gil'ē-ād, and ^{av} Ash'tā-rōth, and ^{aw} Ed'rē-i, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of ^{ax} Mā-chir the son of Mā-nās'sēh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance ^{ay} in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: ^{az} the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

13th c. B.C.
a Or the tableland
a Dt. 4. 43
1 Chr. 49. 8.
21.
b Nu. 21. 30.
1 Chr. 19. 7
c Nu. 33. 45.
46.
Neh. 11. 25
d ch. 12. 2, 5
Ju. 11. 19
e ch. 12. 5
2 S. 3. 3
f ch. 12. 5
2 S. 10. 6, 8
g ch. 12. 5
1 Chr. 5. 11
h ch. 4. 12
& 18. 7
i ch. 12. 4
1 K. 4. 19
j ch. 12. 4
k ch. 21. 39
Nu. 32. 1.
&c.
l ch. 12. 4
& 17. 15
m ch. 12. 6
& 24. 8, 12
n Nu. 32. 34
Ju. 11. 33
o Dt. 3. 11
2 S. 11. 1
p ch. 15. 63
q ch. 21. 38
Gen. 32. 2
r ch. 12. 13
& 15. 7, &c.
s Nu. 32. 36
t Gen. 33. 17
Ju. 8. 5, &c.
u ch. 14. 3, 4
Dt. 18. 1
x Dt. 18. 1
1 S. 2. 28
y ch. 12. 3, 20
1 K. 15. 20
z See
Nu. 22. 41
Cl.
Nu. 21. 19
a Nu. 32. 38
1 Chr. 5. 8
b ch. 21. 36
Dt. 2. 32
c Dt. 2. 26
1 Chr. 6. 79
d Dt. 3. 14
Ju. 10. 3.
&c.
e Nu. 32. 37
Jer. 48. 1.
23.
f Nu. 32. 38
Isa. 16. 8.
&c.
g Dt. 34. 6
h Read slopes
ch. 12. 3, 8
(Heb.)
h ch. 17. 1, 3
Dt. 3. 15
i ch. 12. 3
k ch. 12. 3
Ezek. 25. 9
l Nu. 31. 8
Ju. 7. 25
m Nu. 31. 3
n Dt. 34. 1, 8
o Nu. 31. 8
p Dt. 18. 2
Ezek. 44. 27
q ch. 24. 9.
10
Dt. 23. 4, 5
r Dt. 18. 10,
14
1 S. 6. 2
(Heb.)

CHAPTER 14

AND^a these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Cā-nā-ān, which^c Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2^a By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3^a For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: ^bbut unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For ^kthe children of Joseph were two tribes, ^mMā-nās-sēh and ^mE-phrā-im: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save ^acities to dwell in, with their ^asuburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the ^achildren of Judah came unto Joshua in ^aGilgal: and ^aCaleb the son of Jē-phūn-nēh the ^aKē-nēz-ite said unto him, Thou knowest ^athe thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in ^aKadesh-bār-nē-ā.

7^c Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-bār-nē-ā to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless ^amy brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I ^awholly followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land ^awhereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these ^aforty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 51

b Cf. Dt. 34. 7

c ch. 17. 4

Dt. 10. 6

d Dt. 31. 2

1 S. 8. 20

e ch. 13. 6, 7

& 18. 10

f ch. 11. 21.

22

g See ch. 13. 8.

&c.

h ch. 13. 14.

33

& 18. 7

i ch. 22. 6

23-

27

k ch. 16. 1

Dt. 33. 13-

16

l ch. 11. 21

& 15. 3, 54

m ch. 16. 4

Dt. 33. 17

n ch. 21. 1-3

Nu. 35. 2-8

o Or pasture

lands

p ch. 21. 2.

&c.

Nu. 35. 2.

&c.

q ch. 15. 54

Gen. 35. 27

r ch. 11. 23

Ju. 3. 11

s ch. 15. 1, 63

Dt. 33. 7

t ch. 12. 23

& 15. 7

u ch. 15. 13.

&c.

Dt. 1. 36

v Ju. 1. 13

w ch. 14. 6

& 18. 5

y See Nu. 14.

24, 30

z Dt. 32. 51

a ch. 10. 41

& 15. 3

b Nu. 34. 3

Ezek. 47. 19

c Cf. ver. 10

ch. 11. 18

d ch. 12. 3

& 18. 19

e Heb.

tonue

f Or the

ascent of

g Nu. 34. 4

Ju. 1. 36

f Dt. 1. 28

g ch. 14. 6, 7

Ju. 11. 16.

17

h Nu. 34. 4

i Dt. 1. 36

k Cf. Nu. 34. 4

l ch. 1. 3

Cf. Dt. 2. 5

m Nu. 34. 5

1 K. 8. 65

n Nu. 34. 10

Ezek. 47. 18

o ch. 5. 6

Neh. 9. 21

the children of Israel wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet ^bI am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both ^dto go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the ^aĀn-ā-kīmś were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: if so be the LORD will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Joshua ^ablessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jē-phūn-nēh ^aHebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jē-phūn-nēh the Kē-nēz-ite unto this day, because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before was ^aKīr-jāth-ār-bā; which Arba was a great man among the Ān-ā-kīmś.

^a And the land had rest from war.

CHAPTER 15

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the ^achildren of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the ^awilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their ^bsouth border was from the shore of the ^asalt sea, from the ^bbay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to ^aMā-ā-lēh-āc-rāb-bīm, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto ^aKadesh-bār-nē-ā, and passed along to ^aHezron, and went up to ^aAdar, and fetched a compass to Kār-kā-ā:

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto ^athe river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the ^aeast border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan:

6 And the border went up to ^aBeth-hogla, and passed along by the north of ^cBeth-ār-ā-bāh; and the border went up to ^dthe stone of Bohan ^ethe son of Reuben:

7 And the border went up toward ^fDebir from the ^hvalley of Ā-^{ch}ôr, and so northward, looking toward ⁱGilgal, that is before ^kthe going up to Ā-dūm-^{mim}, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of ^kEn-shē-^{mēsh}, and the goings out thereof were at ⁿEn-rō-gēl:

8 And the border went up by ⁿthe valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jēb-^ū-^{sīte}; the same is ^qJerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the ^rvalley of ^sthe giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the ^sfountain of the water of Nēph-tō-^{āh}, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to ^tBā-^ā-^{lāh}, which is ^uKir-jāth-jē-^ā-^{rīm}:

10 And the border compassed from Bā-^ā-^{lāh} westward unto ^xmount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē-^ā-^{rīm}, which is Chēs-^ā-^{lōn}, on the north side, and went down to ^aBeth-shē-^{mēsh}, and passed on to ^bTimnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of ^aEkron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Bā-^ā-^{lāh}, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the ^fwest border was to ^gthe great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ ⁱAnd unto ^kCaleb the son of Jē-phūn-^{nēh} he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, even the ^ocity of Arba the father of Anak, which city is ^pHebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 18. 19.

b Nu. 13. 22

c ch. 1. 10, 20

d ch. 18. 18,

e Dt. 11. 6

f 1 Chr. 5. 3

g Cf. ver. 49

h ch. 13. 26

i ch. 7. 26

j ch. 14. 6

k ch. 2. 1

l ch. 18. 17

m ch. 1. 13

n Cf. Ju. 1. 13

o ch. 18. 16

p Ju. 1. 14, 15

q Ex. 22. 17

r Gen. 24. 64

s Is. 25. 23

t ver. 63

u Or a present

Gen. 33. 11

v (ch. 12. 4)

ch. 18. 16

7 Heb. Rephaim

s ch. 18. 15

t 1 Chr. 13. 6

u ch. 9. 17

& 18. 14, 15

x ch. 12. 7

Ju. 5. 4

y Dt. 1. 7

Ju. 1. 9

(Heb.)

z Gen. 35. 21

a ch. 19. 22,

38

b Gen. 38. 12

2 Chr. 28.

18

c 1 S. 23. 14,

&c.

d ch. 13. 3

& 19. 43

e For ver. 26-

32, Cf. ch.

19. 2-7

f Nu. 34. 6

Ezek. 47. 20

g ch. 9. 1

& 23. 4

h ch. 19. 2

Gen. 46. 1,

5

i Ju. 20. 1

j For ver. 13-

19, Cf. Ju. 1,

10-15

k ch. 14. 6,

&c.

l ch. 12. 14

& 19. 4

m ch. 19. 5

n Isa. 10. 31

o See ver. 54

p ch. 14. 13,

15

q Ju. 20. 7

47

47

47

47

47

47

47

47

47

sons of Anak, ^bShē-shāi, and Ā-hi-^lmān, and Tāl-^{māi}, the children of Anak.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: ^fand the name of Debir before was Kir-jāth-sē-phēr.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kir-jāth-sē-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch-sāh my daughter to wife.

17 And ⁱOthniel the son of Kenaz, ^mthe brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Āch-sāh his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him ^oto ask of her father a field: and ^pshe lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me ^aa blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom ^ysouthward were Kabzeel, and ^zEder, and Jā-gūr,

22 And Kinah, and Dī-mō-nāh, and Ā-dā-^{dāh},

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 ^cZiph, and Telem, and Bē-^ā-^{lōth},

25 And Hazor, Hā-dāt-tāh, and Kēr-^ī-^{ōth}, and Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 ^eAmam, and Shema, and Mō-lā-^{dāh},

27 And Hā-zār-gād-^{dāh}, and Heshmon, and Beth-pā-^{lēt},

28 And Hā-zār-shū-^{āl}, and ^hBeer-sheba, and Bīz-jōth-^{jāh},

29 Bā-^ā-^{lāh}, and Ī-^{im}, and Azem,

30 And Ēl-tō-^{lād}, and Chēs-^{il}, and ⁱHormah,

31 And ^mZiklag, and ⁿMadmannah, and Sān-sān-^{nāh},

32 And Lē-bā-^{ōth}, and Shilhim, and Ā-ⁱⁿ, and ^qRimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, ^aĒsh'tā-ōl, and Zōr-ē-āh, and Ashnah,
 34 And Zā-nō'āh, and En-gān'nīm, ^cTāp-pū-āh, and Enam,
 35 ^dJarmuth, and ^eĀ-dūl'lām, ^fSo-
 coh, and ^gĀ-zē'kāh,
 36 And Shā-rā'im, and Ād-i-thā'im, and ^hGē-dē'rāh, and Gē-dē-rō-thā'im; fourteen cities with their vil-
 lages:
 37 Zenan, and Hā-dāsh'āh, and Migdal-gad,
 38 And Dī-lē-ān, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
 39 ⁱLā'chish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,
 40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,
 41 And Gē-dē-rōth, Beth-dā'gōn, and Nā'ā-māh, and ^oMāk-kē'dāh; sixteen cities with their villages:
 42 ^aLibnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
 43 And Jiptah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
 44 And ^rKē-i'lāh, and ^sĀch-zīb, and ^tMā-rē'shāh; nine cities with their villages:
 45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:
 46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near ^uAshdod, with their villages:
 47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, ^aGaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof:
 48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
 49 And Dannah, and Kīr-jāth-sān'nāh, ^cwhich is Debir,
 50 And ^fAnab, and Ēsh-tē-mōh, and Anim,
 51 And ^gGoshen, and Holon, and ^hGiloh; eleven cities with their vil-
 lages:
 52 Arab, and Dumah, and Ēsh-ē-ān,
 53 And Janum, and Beth-tāp-pū-āh, and Ā-phē'kāh,
 54 And Humtah, and ⁱKīr-jāth-ār-bā, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:
 55 ^mMaon, ⁿCarmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

13th c. B.C.
 a ch. 19. 41
 b 1 S. 25. 43
 c ch. 12. 17
 & 16. 8
 d ch. 12. 11
 e ch. 12. 7-15
 f Chr. 11. 3-7
 g 1 S. 17. 1
 h ch. 10. 10
 i 1 S. 17. 1
 o Cf. ch. 12. 13
 i ch. 12. 11
 & 14. 19
 k Gen. 14. 7
 l 1 S. 23. 29
 m Gen. 10. 16
 n ch. 13. 13
 o ch. 12. 16
 p ver. 8
 q ver. 8
 Cf. Ju. 1. 8
 r ch. 12. 15
 & 21. 13
 s 1 S. 23. 1
 t Gen. 38. 5
 u Mic. 1. 14
 v ch. 14. 4
 w Mic. 1. 15
 x ch. 11. 22
 y ch. 12. 9
 z ch. 18. 13
 & 18. 13
 a ch. 18. 13
 b Gen. 48. 3
 c ch. 11. 22
 d ch. 11. 18
 e ch. 10. 10
 f 1 S. 13. 14
 g ch. 12. 12
 h 21. 21
 i ch. 14. 4
 & 17. 14-18
 j Cf. ver. 15
 k ch. 11. 21
 l ch. 11. 16
 m 2 S. 15. 12
 n ch. 18. 13
 o ch. 17. 7
 p ch. 14. 15
 q 20. 7
 r 1 S. 23. 24.
 25
 s 1 S. 15. 12
 t Cf. Chr. 7. 28

56 And ^bJezreel, and Jōk'dē-ām, and Zā-nō'āh,
 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:
 58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
 59 And Mā'ā-rāth, and Beth'-ā-nōth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:
 60 Kīr-jāth-bā'āl, which is Kīr-jāth-jē'ā-rīm, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:
 61 In the wilderness, Beth-ār'ā-bāh, Middin, and Sē-cā'cāh,
 62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and ^kEn-gē'dī; six cities with their villages.
 63 ¶ As for the ^mJēb-ū-sītes the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah ⁿcould not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah ^pat Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAPTER 16

AND the lot of the ^achildren of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el.
 2 And goeth out from ^bBeth-el to ^cLuz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ār-chi to Āt'ā-rōth,
 3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Jāph'lē-ti, unto the coast of ^dBeth-horon the nether, and to ^eGezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.
 4 So the children of Joseph, ^fMā-nās'sēh and ^gĒ-phrā'im, took their inheritance.
 5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ē-phrā'im according to their families was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was ^hĀt'ā-rōth-ād'dār, unto Beth-horon the upper;
 6 And the border went out toward the sea to ⁱMīch-mē'thāh on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā'ā-nāth-shī'lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jā-nō'hāh;
 7 And it went down from Jā-nō'hāh to Āt'ā-rōth, and to ^jNā'ā-rāth, and

came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from ^aTāp'pū-āh westward unto the river ^bKā'nāh; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of ^cĒ'phrā'im by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of ^cĒ'phrā'im were among the inheritance of the children of Mā-nās'sēh, all the cities with their villages.

10 And ^dthey drave not out the ^eCā'nā-ān-ites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the ^fĒ'phrā'im-ites unto this day, and serve under ^gtribute.

CHAPTER 17

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh; for he was the ⁱfirstborn of Joseph; to wit, for ^kMā'chir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of ^lGil'ē-ād: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gil-ead and Bashan.

2 ^mThere was also a lot for the rest of the children of Mā-nās'sēh by their families; for the children of ⁿĀ-bī-ē-zēr, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Ās'rī-ēl, and for the children of Shē'chēm, and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shē'mī'dā: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 ¶ But ^uZē-lōph'ē-hād, the son of Hephher, the son of Gil'ē-ād, the son of Mā'chir, the son of Mā-nās'sēh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before ^vĒl-ē-ā'zār the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, ^wThe LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And ^xthere fell ten portions to Mā-nās'sēh, beside the land of Gil-

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 15, 34
& 17, 8
b ch. 17, 9

c ch. 16, 6

d ch. 15, 63
& 17, 12, 13
e ch. 13, 4
& 17, 12
f ch. 16, 8g Read
task work
h ch. 17, 13
Dt. 20, 11
h ch. 16, 9i Gen. 48, 14, 18
j Jer. 31, 9
k ch. 13, 31
l Ju. 5, 14
m ch. 22, 9
n Dt. 5, 15m For ver. 2-3, cf. Nu. 26, 33-35
n 1 Chr. 7, 29
o Nu. 26, 30
p Ju. 1, 27
q ch. 12, 23
Ju. 1, 27r 1 S. 28, 7
s ch. 12, 21
& 21, 25
t ch. 12, 21
Ju. 1, 27u Nu. 36, 2
&c.
1 Chr. 7, 15x ch. 16, 10
Ju. 1, 19, 28
y ch. 16, 10
Ju. 1, 1z ch. 14, 1
& 19, 51
a ch. 16, 10
Ju. 1, 28,
&c.b See
Nu. 27, 6, 7c See
Gen. 48, 19, 20
Nu. 26, 34,
37

d ch. 22, 7

ē-ād and Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Mā-nās'sēh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gil'ē-ād.

7 ¶ And the coast of Mā-nās'sēh was from Asher to ^aMīch-mē-thāh, that lieth before Shē'chēm; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tāp'pū-āh.

8 Now Mā-nās'sēh had the land of ^fTāp'pū-āh: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of ^cĒ'phrā'im;

9 And the coast descended unto the river ^hKā'nāh, southward of the river: these cities of ^cĒ'phrā'im are among the cities of Mā-nās'sēh: the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was ⁱĒ'phrā'im's, and northward it was Mā-nās'sēh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Īs'sā-chār on the east.

11 ⁿAnd Mā-nās'sēh had in Īs'sā-chār and in Asher ^bBeth-shē'ān and her towns, and ^pĪb'lē-ām and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^qDor and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^rEn-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^sTā'ā-nāch and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^tMē-gid-dō and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of Mā-nās'sēh ^xcould not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the ^yCā'nā-ān-ites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'nā-ān-ites to ^atribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing ^eI am a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee

up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the ^aPě-riz'-zites and of the ^bgiants, if mount E'-phra'-im be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Că-nă-ăn-ites that dwell in the land of the valley have ^cchariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shē'-ăn and her towns, and they who are of the ^dvalley of Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the ^ehouse of Joseph, even to ^fE'-phra'-im and to ^gMă-năs'-sēh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Că-nă-ăn-ites, ^hthough they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAPTER 18

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at ⁱShiloh, and ^jset up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, ^kHow long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: ^lJudah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the ^mhouse of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the

description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But ⁿthe Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: and ^oGad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua ^pdivided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of ^qthe tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of ^rBeth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward ^sLuz, to the side of Luz, which is ^tBeth-el, southward; and the border descended to ^uĀt'-rōth-ā'-dār, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether ^vBeth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kīr'-jāth-bā'-āl, which is ^wKīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rim, a city of the

13th c. B.C.

^a Gen. 34. 30
Ju. 1. 4. 3

^b ch. 13. 12
2 S. 21. 16
^c ch. 14. 3

^d ch. 13. 8-
15
22. 1-4

^e Ju. 1. 19

^f Ju. 6. 33
|| ch. 19. 18

^g ch. 16. 1
& 18. 5

^h ch. 16. 4
Ju. 1. 29

ⁱ ch. 16. 4
& 22. 11.
& c.

^k Cf.
De. 20. 1

^l ch. 14. 2
& c.
& 23. 4

^m Dt. 33. 12
Ju. 1. 21

ⁿ ch. 19. 51
^o Nu. 10. 11.
21
2 S. 6. 17

^p Cf.
ch. 22. 19
& 24. 26

^q ch. 7. 2
1 S. 13. 5

^r ch. 16. 2
Ju. 1. 23, 26

^s ch. 16. 2
Ju. 1. 22, 23

^t ch. 16. 5

^u ch. 16. 3, 5
& 21. 22

^v ch. 15. 1, 63
Ju. 1. 2

^w ch. 17. 17
& 24. 32

^x ch. 15. 9, 60
Ju. 18. 12

JOSHUA 19

children of Judah: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kîr⁴jâth-jê⁴â-rîm, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the ^awell of waters of Nêph-tô⁴âh:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the ^cvalley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the ^dvalley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jêb⁴û-sî on the south, and descended to ^eEn-rô⁴gêl,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shê⁴mêsh, and went forth toward Gê-li⁴lôth, which is over against the going up of Â-dûm⁴mîm, and descended to the ^kstone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against ²Âr⁴â-bâh northward, and went down unto Arabah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of ^kBeth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the ^lsalt sea at the south end of Jordan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And Beth-âr⁴â-bâh, and Zêm-âr⁴râîm, and Beth-el,

23 And Â⁴vîm, and Pâr⁴âh, and Ôph⁴râh,

24 And Chê⁴phâr-hâ-âm⁴mô-nâi, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 ^aGibeon, and Ramah, and ^bBeer-oth,

26 And Mizpeh, and ^aChê⁴phî⁴râh, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Târ⁴â-lâh,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jêb⁴û-sî, which is ^sJerusalem, Gib⁴ê-âth, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their

The lots of Benjamin, Simeon, and Zebulun

13th c. B.C.

villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAPTER 19

AND the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the ^btribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 ^e And they had in their inheritance ^fBeer-sheba, and Sheba, and Mô-lâ⁴dâh,

3 And Hâ⁴zâr-shû⁴âl, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Êl-tô⁴lâd, and Beth⁴ûl, and ^hHormah,

5 And ⁱZiklag, and Beth-mâr⁴câ-bôth, and Hâ⁴zâr-sû⁴sâh,

6 And Beth-lê⁴bâ-ôth, and Shârû⁴hên; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Â⁴în, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Bâ⁴âlâth-beër, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the ^mchildren of Zê⁴bû⁴lûn according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Mâr⁴â-lâh, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before ⁿJôk⁴nê-âm;

12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chîs⁴lôth-tâ⁴bôr, and then goeth out to Dâb⁴ê-râth, and goeth up to Jâ⁴phî⁴â.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to ^rGît⁴tâh-hê⁴phêr, to Ît⁴tâh-kâ⁴zin, and goeth out to Rêm⁴môn-mê⁴thô⁴âr to Neah;

^a ch. 15. 9

^b Dt. 27. 12
Ju. 1. 3, &c.

^c ch. 15. 8
2 K. 23. 10

^d ch. 15. 8
2 S. 3. 18,
22

^e For ver. 2-
8, cf. 1 Chr.
4. 28-33

^f ch. 15. 28
1 S. 8. 2

^g ch. 15. 7
2 S. 17. 17

^h ch. 15. 30
Ju. 1. 17

ⁱ ch. 15. 31
1 S. 27. 6

^k ch. 15. 6

^l i.e.
the plain

^m ch. 15. 2. 5

ⁿ Dt. 33. 18
Ju. 1. 30

^a ch. 12. 22
& 21. 34

^b ch. 11. 19
& 21. 17

^c ch. 9. 17
2 S. 4. 2

^d ch. 9. 17
Ezra 2. 25

^e ch. 12. 17
1 K. 4. 10

^f ch. 15. 8. 63
Ju. 19. 10

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiph'thāh-ēl:

15 And Kattath, and Nā-hāl'lāl, and ^bShimron, and Ī'dā-lāh, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zē-bū'lūn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to ^dIs'sā-chār, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward ^eJezreel, and Chē-sūl'lōth, and Shunem,

19 And Hāph'rā-īm, and Shihon, and Ā-nā'hā-rāth,

20 And Rabbith, and Kīsh'jōn, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En-gān'nīm, and En-hād'dāh, and Beth-pāz'zēz;

22 And the coast reacheth to ^fTabor, and Shā-hā-zī'māh, and ^gBeth-shē'mēsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Is'sā-chār according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the ^hchildren of Asher according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and ⁱAch'sāph,

26 And Ā-lām'mē-lēch, and Amad, and Mī-shē-āl; and reacheth to ^mCar-mel westward, and to Shī'hôr-līb'nāth;

27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to Beth-dā'gōn, and reacheth to Zē-bū'lūn, and to the valley of Jiph'thāh-ēl toward the north side of Beth-ē'mēk, and Nēi'ēl, and goeth out to ^rCā'būl on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kā'nāh, even unto ^sgreat Zidon;

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city ^tTyre;

13th c. B.C.

a Ju. 1. 31

b ch. 12. 20

c Dt. 33. 23
Ju. 1. 33

d Dt. 33. 18
Ju. 5. 15

e Read
the oak in
Zaanannim
Ct. Ju. 4. 11
e ch. 17. 16
2 S. 2. 9

f Ju. 4. 6.
&c.
g ch. 15. 10
Ju. 1. 33

h ch. 12. 19
Ju. 4. 2. 17
i ch. 12. 22
& 20. 7

k Dt. 33. 24
Ju. 1. 31

l ch. 12. 20

m ch. 12. 22
1 K. 18. 19.
&c.
n Dt. 33. 22
Ju. 1. 34

o ch. 15. 33
Ju. 13. 25

p Ju. 1. 35
a ch. 10. 12
& 21. 24

r Cf.
1 K. 9. 13

s ch. 15. 11.
&c.
Ju. 1. 18

t ch. 11. 8
Ju. 1. 31

u 2 S. 5. 11

and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to ^aAch-zib:

30 Ummah also, and ^aAphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of ^cNāph'tā-li, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from ²Allon to Zā-ā-nān'nīm, and Ād'ā-mī, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Āz'nōth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkuk, and reacheth to Zē-bū'lūn on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chīn'nē-rēth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and ^hHazor,

37 And ⁱKedesh, and Ēd'rē-i, and En-hazor,

38 And Īron, and Mīg'dāl-ēl, Hor-em, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shē'mēsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-li according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the ⁿchildren of Dan according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and ^oĒsh'tā-ōl, and Īr-shē'mēsh,

42 And ^pShā-ā-lāb'bīn, and ^qĀj'ā-lōn, and Jethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thīm'nā-thāh, and ^sEkron,

44 And Ēl'tē-kēh, and Gibbethon, and Bā'ā-lāth,

45 And Jehud, and Bēn'ē-bē'rāk, and Gath-rimmon,

JOSHUA 20, 21

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before ²Jā-phō.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Lē-shēm, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called ³Leshem, ^cDan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even ^mTim'nāth-sē-rāh in mount E'phrā-im: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^oThese are the inheritances, which ^pĒl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in ^rShiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAPTER 20

THE LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, ⁱAppoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 ^uThat the slayer that killeth any person ^yunawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from ^athe avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of ^bthe gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of ^cthe elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue

Six cities of refuge appointed

after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, ^auntil he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of ^bthe high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And ⁴they appointed ^dKedesh in ^eGalilee in mount Nāph-tā-lī, and ^fShē-chēm in mount E'phrā-im, and ^gKīr-jāth-ār-bā, which is ^hHebron, in the mountain of Judah.

8 And ⁱon the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned ^kBezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and ^lRamoth in Gīl-ē-ād out of the tribe of Gad, and ⁿGolan in Bashan out of the tribe of Mā-nās-sēh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and ^qfor the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

CHAPTER 21

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto ^sĒl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at ^tShiloh in the land of Cā-nā-ān, saying, The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses ^zto give us cities to dwell in, with the ^bsuburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And ^dthe lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the

13th c. B.C.

^a i.e. Joppa
² Chr. 2. 16

^a Nu. 35. 12,
²⁴

^b Nu. 35. 25,
²⁸

² K. 12. 10.

^c In Ju. 18.
²⁹, ¹ Lash

^c Dt. 34. 1
¹ Ju. 18. 29

^d Nu. 16. 37,
³⁸

¹ Ju. 17. 3
¹ Heb.

¹ sanctified

^d ch. 19. 37
²¹, ³²

^e ch. 21. 32

^f ch. 21. 21
¹ Gen. 37. 12,

¹⁴

^g ch. 14. 15
²¹, ¹¹

^h ch. 14. 15
²¹, ¹¹, ¹³

ⁱ Dt. 19. 9

^k ch. 21. 36
¹ Dt. 4. 43

^l ch. 21. 38
¹ Dt. 4. 43

^m ch. 24. 30

ⁿ ch. 21. 27
¹ Dt. 4. 43

^o ch. 14. 1

^p ch. 17. 4
²¹, ¹

^q ch. 8. 33,
³⁵

² Chr. 30.

^r ch. 18. 1, 10
²¹, ²

^s ch. 19. 51
²⁴, ³³

^t ch. 21. 13
¹⁹, ², ³

^u Dt. 19. 4, 5

^x ch. 19. 51
²², ⁹, ¹²

^y Nu. 35. 11.

^z Ezek. 45. 20

¹ Chr. 6. 64

^a Dt. 19. 6,
¹²

² S. 14. 11

^b Or
¹ pasture

¹ ch. 14. 4
¹ Chr. 5. 16

^b Dt. 25. 7

^c ch. 24. 1
¹ Dt. 31. 28

^d [Nu. 26. 55
¹ Ju. 20. 9]

tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the ^bchildren of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of E'phrā-īm, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, ten cities.

6 And the ^dchildren of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Is'sā-chār, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Nāph-tā-lī, and out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The ^echildren of Mē-rā'ī by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zē-bū'lūn, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for their's was the first lot.

11 ^mAnd they gave them the city of ^aArba the father of Anak, which city is ^bHebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to ^rCaleb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus ^sthey gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, ^tto be a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^uLibnah with her suburbs,

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and ^vĒsh-tē-mō'ā, with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and ^wDebir with her suburbs,

16 And A'in with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and ^zBeth-shē-mēsh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 18. 25
2 S. 2. 12.
&c.

^b Nu. 26. 57
1 Chr. 6. 2.
&c.

^c 1 K. 2. 26

^d Nu. 26. 57
1 Chr. 6. 17.
7

^e For ver. 20-
26. cf.
1 Chr. 6.
66-70

^f ch. 20. 7
& 24. 1

^g Nu. 26. 57
1 Chr. 6.
19. &c.

^h ch. 16. 3, 10
Ju. 1. 29

ⁱ ch. 18. 13,
14
1 S. 13. 18

^k ch. 19. 42
Ju. 1. 35

^l ch. 17. 11
Ju. 1. 27

^m For ver.
11-19. cf.
1 Chr. 6.
54-60

ⁿ For ver.
27-33. cf.
1 Chr. 6.
71-76

^o ch. 20. 7
Ju. 1. 16

^p ch. 20. 7
Ju. 1. 10, 20

^q ch. 20. 8
1 Chr. 6. 71

^r ch. 15. 13,
&c.
Ju. 1. 12

^s Lv. 27. 21
1 S. 22. 19

^t ch. 20. 2, 7

^u ch. 15. 42
2 K. 8. 22

^x 1 S. 30. 28

^y ch. 15. 7.
&c.
Ju. 1. 11

^z ch. 15. 10
1 S. 9. 9.
&c.

^a ch. 20. 7
Ju. 4. 6. &c.

^b ch. 20. 7
1 K. 9. 11

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, ^aGibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 ^cAnathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of E'phrā-īm.

21 For they gave them ^fShē'chēm with her suburbs in mount E'phrā-īm, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^hGezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kīb'zā-īm with her suburbs, and ⁱBeth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Ēl-tē-kēh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 ^kĀi'jā-lōn with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, ^lTā'nāch with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh they gave ^qGolan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Bē-ēsh'-tē'rāh with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Is'sā-chār, Kishon with her suburbs, Dāb'ā-rēh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engān-nim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Nāph-tā-lī, ^aKedesh in ^bGalilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her

JOSHUA 22

suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Mē-râr-î, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zē-bū-lūn, ^aJōk-nē-ām with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nā-hā-lāl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, ^fBezer with her suburbs, and ^aJā-hā-zāh with her suburbs,

37 Kē-dē-mōth with her suburbs, and Mēph-ā-āth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, ^kRamoth in Gil-ē-ād with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^mMā-hā-nā-īm with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, ^oJa-zer with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mē-râr-î by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land ⁱwhich he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD ^ugave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and ^{*}there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 ^bThere failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22

THEN Joshua called the ^fReubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh,

The two tribes and a half sent home

2 And said unto them, ^aYe have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept ^cthe charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God ^ehath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, ^hwhich Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But ⁱtake diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, ⁱto love the LORD your God, and ⁿto walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and ^oto cleave unto him, and ^qto serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua ^rblessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe of Mā-nās-sēh Moses had given possession in Bashan: ^sbut unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: ^vdivide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the ^zchildren of Reuben and the ^achildren of Gad and the half tribe of ^cMā-nās-sēh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of ^dShiloh, which is in the land of Cā-nā-ān, to go unto the country of ^eGil-ē-ād, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the

13th c. B.C.

arch. 1. 13, 16

b For ver.

34-40, 67.

1 Chr. 6.

77-81

c Dt. 11. 1

1 K. 2. 3

d ch. 19. 11

e ch. 21. 44

& 23. 1

f ch. 20. 8

1 Chr. 6. 78

g ch. 13. 18

Ju. 11. 20

h See ver. 2

i See Dt. 11.

13, 22

k ch. 20. 8

1 K. 4. 13

l ch. 23. 11

Dt. 30. 6

m ch. 13. 26,

30

2 S. 2. 8,

&c.

n Dt. 30. 16

o ch. 13. 25

2 S. 24. 5

p Dt. 30. 20

q ch. 24. 14

Dt. 13. 4

r ch. 14. 13

s ch. 17. 5

t ch. 5. 6

Ju. 2. 1

u ch. 1. 13, 15

& 22. 4

x ch. 10. 8

& 23. 9

y Nu. 31. 27

1 S. 30. 24

z ch. 4. 12

Ju. 5. 15

a ch. 4. 12

1 Chr. 12.

14

b ch. 23. 14,

15

c ch. 17. 17

Ju. 1. 27

d ch. 21. 2

Ju. 18. 31

e ch. 17. 1

Ju. 5. 17

f ch. 18. 7

2 K. 10. 33

borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Cā'nā-ān, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel ^eheard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh have built an altar over against ^e the land of Cā'nā-ān, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, ^fthe whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, into the land of Gil'ē-ād, ^hPhin'ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-ā'zār the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, unto the land of Gil'ē-ād, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, ^gto turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, ^rthat ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity of ^sPeor too little for us, from which ^twe are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow ^xhe will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass

13th c. a.c.

^a See ch. 18. 1

^b Nu. 14. 9
1 S. 12. 14

^c Dt. 13. 12

³ ch. 7. 1
1 Chr. 2. 7,
¹ Achar

³ Heb. devoted

^d ch. 7. 1, &c.
1 S. 15. 21
(Heb.)

^e ch. 5. 12
& 24. 3

^f Ju. 20. 1

^g Dt. 1. 15
1 S. 8. 12

^h Dt. 10. 17
Ps. 136. 2

1 Ps. 40. 9

^k ch. 24. 33
Nu. 31. 6

1 Dt. 12. 6,
&c.

1 Chr. 23. 31

^m Nu. 29. 3,
&c.

² K. 3. 20

ⁿ Nu. 29. 39
Ezek. 43. 27

^o Dt. 18. 19
1 S. 20. 16

^p See ch. 4. 6

^q Nu. 32. 15

^r See 1 S. 17. 8, 9
Dt. 12. 13, 14

^s Dt. 4. 3
Ju. 2. 11, 13

^t Nu. 8. 7, 21
2 K. 3. 14

^u ch. 24. 27
Dt. 31. 19

^x See Nu. 16. 22

ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^awherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but ^brebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not ²A'chān the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the ^{3d}accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh answered, and said unto the ²heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 ^hThe LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, ⁱhe knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon ⁱburnt offering or ^mmeat offering, or if to offer ⁿpeace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself ^orequire it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, ^pIn time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be ^ua witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come,

JOSHUA 23

that we may say again, Behold the ^bpattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phīn'ē-hās the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Mā-nās'sēh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phīn'ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-āzār the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Mā-nās'sēh, This day we perceive that the LORD is ⁱamong us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phīn'ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-āzār the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gīl'ē-ād, unto the land of Cā'nā-ān, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel ^rblessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar ²Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAPTER 23

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD ^{*}had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua ^ywaxed old and stricken in age.

Joshua's exhortation before his death

2 And Joshua ^acalled for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their ^eofficers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; ^dfor the LORD your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, ^eI have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the ^fgreat sea westward.

5 And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and ^gdrive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, ^hthat ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 ^kThat ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither ^lmake mention of the name of their gods, nor ^mcause to swear by them, neither ⁿserve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But ^ocleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the LORD hath driven out from before you ^pgreat nations and strong: but as for you, ^qno man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 ^sOne man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, ^tthat ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall ^umake marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will ^vno more drive

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 24. 1
b 2 K. 16. 10

e ch. 8. 33
& 24. 1
(Heb.)

d ch. 10. 14,
42
2 Chr. 20.

e ch. 18. 10

f ch. 15. 12,
47
Ezek. 47.
10, &c.

g ch. 13. 6
& 24. 12, 18

h ch. 1. 7,
2 K. 22. 2
i ch. 3. 10

k See
Ex. 23. 33

l Nu. 32. 38
Ps. 16. 4
m Jer. 5. 7

n Dt. 30. 17
Ju. 6. 10

o ch. 22. 5
2 K. 18. 6

p Dt. 11. 23

q ch. 21. 44

r 1 Chr. 29.
20
s Dt. 28. 7
Isa. 30. 17
Cf.
Dt. 32. 30

t ch. 22. 5,
Ps. 31. 23

u i.e.
witness

u Dt. 7. 3,
1 K. 11. 2

x ch. 22. 4
2 S. 7. 1, 11

y ch. 13. 1
& 24. 29
1 S. 8. 1
z Ju. 2. 3, 21

out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be ^bsnares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this ^jgood land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day ^aI am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that ⁱnot one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you ^rall evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have ^ttransgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ^yye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER 24

AND Joshua ^agathered all the tribes of Israel to ^aShē^{ch}ēm, and called for the ^delders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their ^jofficers; and they ^epresented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt ^oon the other side of the ⁱflood in old time, even ⁱTerah, the father of Abraham, and the father of ^mNā^{ch}ôr: and ^othey served other gods.

3 And ^bI took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the ^rland of Cā^{nā}-ān, and multiplied his seed, and gave him ⁱIsaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac ^uJacob and ^sEsau: and ^yI gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 46. 3

Cf. Isa. 30. 2

b Dt. 7. 16

Ju. 2. 3

c Nu. 16. 28

Mic. 6. 4

d Ex. 4. 14

e See Ex. 7-12

f Dt. 11. 17

g K. 14. 15

h Dt. 26. 8

Ju. 2. 1

i K. 2. 2

j ch. 4. 23

Neh. 9. 11

k Ex. 14. 9

l ch. 21. 45

m ch. 4. 23

Ju. 11. 16

n Ex. 14. 10

Neh. 9. 9

o Ex. 14. 20

p ch. 22. 27

Isa. 19. 20

q See ch. 14. 10

r See Lv. 26. 14-29

Dt. 28. 15, 68

s ch. 13. 12

Am. 2. 9

t ch. 7. 11

Ju. 2. 20

u Nu. 24. 10

Ju. 11. 25

x ch. 13. 22

Neh. 13. 2

y Dt. 31. 17, 18

z K. 9. 7

z Dt. 23. 5

a Cf. ch. 23. 2

b ch. 4. 1

Ps. 66. 6

c ch. 21. 21

Ju. 8. 31

d ch. 20. 4

1 S. 8. 4

e ch. 12. 8

Ju. 3. 3

f ch. 23. 2

1 Chr. 23. 4

(Heb.)

g 1 S. 10. 19

h Read beyond the River

h Dt. 7. 20

i Ex. 23. 31

1 K. 4. 21, 24

k ch. 23. 5, 9

Ju. 6. 9

l Gen. 11. 24

1 Chr. 1. 26

m Gen. 31. 53

1 Chr. 1. 26

n Ps. 44. 3

o Dt. 32. 16, 17

Ju. 2. 12

&c.

p Gen. 15. 7

Neh. 9. 7

q Dt. 6. 10

Neh. 9. 25

r Cf. ch. 11. 13

s ch. 22. 11

Ezek. 16. 3

t Dt. 28. 40

Ju. 15. 5

|| Ju. 9. 8, 9

u Gen. 49. 31

1 Chr. 1. 28, 24

v Ex. 1. 1, 5

1 S. 12. 8

x Gen. 35. 1, 29

1 Chr. 1. 34

y Dt. 2. 5, 29

Jer. 49. 8, 10

z Dt. 13. 4

1 S. 12. 24

a ch. 22. 5

1 S. 7. 3

b Cf. Ps. 145. 18

and his children ^awent down into Egypt.

5 ^aI sent Moses also ^dand Aaron, and ^aI plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And ^aI brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ⁱye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians ^kpursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the ^mRed sea.

7 And when they ⁿcried unto the LORD, ^ohe put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and ^pyour eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwell in the wilderness ^qa long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and ^sI gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then ^uBalak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called ^xBā^lāam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 But ^zI would not hearken unto Bā^lāam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ^bye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, ^cthe Amorites, and the Pē^riz^zites, and the Cā^{nā}-ān^{ites}, and the Hittites, and the Gir^{gā}-shites, the Hivites, and the Jēb^ū-sites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent ^hthe hornet before you, ^kwhich drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but ⁿnot with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and ^qcities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and ^soliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now therefore ^zfear the LORD, and ^aserve him in sincerity and ^bin

truth: and ^aput away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, ^dand in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, ^echoose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ^has for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the ^ahouse of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and ^bpreserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD; for ^she is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is ^aan holy God; he is ^aa jealous God; ^bhe will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 ^aIf ye forsake the LORD, and serve ^bstrange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

13th c. B.C.
^a Dt. 12, 3
Ju. 2, 2
^b Ex. 24, 7
2 K. 11, 17
^c Dt. 26, 17
2 K. 23, 3
^d Ezek. 20, 8
Ez.
Lv. 18, 3
^e Cf.
1 K. 18, 21
Ezek. 20, 39

f ch. 8, 32

^g ch. 4, 9
1 S. 7, 12
^h Dt. 32, 46
Pr. 22, 6
ⁱ (Gen. 35, 4
Ju. 6, 11,
19)
^k Cf. ch. 18, 1
1 ch. 22, 27

m Ju. 2, 6
ⁿ Dt. 13, 5
Ju. 6, 8
^o For ver. 29-
31, cf. Ju.
2, 1-9
^p Dt. 32, 10
1 S. 2, 9
^q ch. 23, 1, 2

r ch. 19, 50
Cf. Ju. 2, 9

s Ex. 15, 2
2 Chr. 14,
11

t Ju. 1, 1
^u (Lv. 19, 2)
1 S. 2, 2
^x Dt. 6, 15
Nah. 1, 2
^y Dt. 29, 20
2 K. 24, 4

z Cf.
Dt. 31, 13
^a (Dt. 31, 17)
1 Chr. 28, 9
^b Dt. 32, 12
10
Ju. 10, 16
^c Ex. 13, 19
1 Chr. 5, 1
^d Gen. 33, 19
Jno. 4, 5
^e Gen. 34, 2
Ju. 9, 28

^f Gen. 33, 19
Ju. 42, 11
(Heb. 31)
^g ch. 18, 5
Ju. 1, 22

h ch. 21, 1

i ch. 22, 13
Ju. 20, 28

24 ^b And the people said unto Joshua, ^cThe LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shē^lchēm.

26 ¶ And ^jJoshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and ^gtook a great stone, and set it up there ⁱunder an oak, that was by the ^ksanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be ^aa witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 ^mSo Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ ^oAnd it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, ^abeing an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^rTim^lnāth-sē^lrāh, which is in mount E^lphrā^l-īm, on the north side of the hill of Gā^lāsh.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of ⁱJoshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, ^zand which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And ^ethe bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shē^lchēm, in ^aa parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of ^eHamor the father of Shechem for an hundred ^jpieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the ^gchildren of Joseph.

33 And ^hĒl-ē-ā^l-zār the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to ⁱPhīn^l-ē^l-hās his son, which was given him in mount E^lphrā^l-īm.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES

CHAPTER 1

NOW after the death of ^bJoshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel ^aasked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the ^fCā'nā-ān-ites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, ^gJudah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Judah said unto ⁱSimeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'nā-ān-ites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Cā'nā-ān-ites and the ^mPē-riz-zites into their hand: and they slew of them in ⁿBezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ād'ō-ni-bē'zēk in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'nā-ān-ites and the Pē-riz-zites.

6 But Ād'ō-ni-bē'zēk fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ād'ō-ni-bē'zēk said, Three-score and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, ^ggathered their meat under my table: ^{as}I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 ^zNow the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Cā'nā-ān-ites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in ^jthe south, and in the valley.

10 ^hAnd Judah went against the Cā'nā-ān-ites that dwelt in ^kHe-

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 21. 11

Neh. 11. 25

b ch. 2. 6,

&c.

c Jos. 24. 31

c Jos. 15. 14

d ch. 18. 5

Gen. 25. 22

Spe

Nu. 27. 21

e Jos. 21. 15

1 Chr. 6. 58

f Jos. 17. 12

2 S. 24. 7

g ch. 10. 9

Jos. 18. 5

h ch. 3. 9

Jos. 21. 12

i Jos. 19. 1

1 Chr. 4.

39-43

k ch. 3. 9

Jos. 15. 17

l ch. 3. 9

Jos. 14. 6.

14

m Jos. 17. 15

n 1 S. 11. 8

o Jos. 15. 18

1 K. 9. 16

p Jos. 15. 18

1 K. 9. 16

q Jos. 15. 18

1 S. 27. 27

r Ps. 63. little

s Jos. 12. 14

t Cf. Nu. 10.

29-32

u Cf. Lk. 16. 21

x (Dt. 19, 19)

ch. 9. 24

y Heb. devoted

z Cf. Jos. 15. 63

a Jos. 19. 4

1 S. 30. 30

b ch. 6. 4

Jos. 15. 47

c ch. 14. 19

d Jos. 19. 43

1 S. 5. 10

e See Nu. 14. 9

f Jos. 15. 21

1 S. 27. 10

(Heb.)

g Jos. 17. 12

h For ver. 10-

15. cf. Jos.

15 13-19

i ch. 4. 3

Jos. 17. 16

18

k ch. 16. 3, 20

Jos. 21. 11.

13

bron: (now the name of Hebron before was ^aKir'jāth-ār'bā:) and they slew ^cShē'shāi, and Ā-hi'mān, and Tāl'māi.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of ^eDebir: and the name of Debir before was Kir'jāth-sē-phēr:

12 And ^hCaleb said, He that smiteth Kir'jāth-sē-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'sāh my daughter to wife.

13 And ^kOthniel the son of ⁱKenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Āch'sāh his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a ²⁰blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. ^bAnd Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses' ³father in law, went up out of the ^qcity of palm trees with the children of Judah into the ^rwilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of ^sArad; and ⁱthey went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Cā'nā-ān-ites that inhabited Zephath, and ⁴⁹utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called ^aHormah.

18 Also Judah took ^bGaza with the coast thereof, and ^cĀs-kē-lon with the coast thereof, and ^dEkron with the coast thereof.

19 And ^ethe LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but ^gcould not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had ⁱchariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto

Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

21 And the children of ^aBenjamin did not drive out the ^aJēb'ū-sites that inhabited ^jJerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the ^ghouse of Joseph, they also went up against ^hBeth-el: and the LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent ⁱ to descry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was ^mLuz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ^uwe will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the ^rHittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ ^uNeither did ^{*Mā-nās'sēh} drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shē'ān and her towns, nor ^aTā'ā-nāch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of ^dDor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of ^ēĪb'lē-ām and her towns, nor the inhabitants of ^gMē-gid'dō and her towns: but the Cā'nā-ān-ites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Cā'nā-ān-ites to ³¹tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did ^mE'phrā-īm drive out the Cā'nā-ān-ites that dwelt in ^uGezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did ^bZē-bū'lūn drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of ^rNā'hā-lōl; but the Cā'nā-ān-ites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did ⁱAsher drive out the inhabitants of Āc'chō, nor the inhabitants of ^yZidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of ^zĀch'zib, nor of Helbah, nor of ^aĀ'phik, nor of ^aRehob:

32 But the Āsh'ēr-ites dwelt among the Cā'nā-ān-ites, the inhabitants of

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 5, 14
Jos. 18, 11, &c.

b For ver. 33, cf. Jos. 19, 32-39

c ch. 4, 6
Jos. 19, 32d ch. 19, 11
Jos. 15, 63e Jos. 19, 38
f ch. 19, 10
Jos. 18, 28g Jos. 24, 32
2 S. 19, 20h ch. 4, 5
Jos. 18, 13i ch. 18, 2, 14
Jos. 6, 22

k Cf. Jos. 19, 47, 48

l ch. 6, 10
Jos. 24, 15, 18m Jos. 18, 13
n ch. 12, 12
Jos. 21, 24u ch. 8, 35
Jos. 14, 14p Jos. 19, 42
1 K. 4, 9q Jos. 15, 3
Or Selar ch. 3, 5
Jos. 1, 4s ch. 5, 23
Nu. 22, 22, &c.t ch. 3, 19
Jos. 15, 7

u For ver. 27-28, cf. Jos. 17, 11-13

x ch. 6, 35
Jos. 22, 9, &c.y ch. 6, 8, 9
Jos. 24, 6, 17z Dt. 11, 29
Jos. 21, 19b Jos. 21, 43
Neh. 9, 8

c See Dt. 7, 9

d Jos. 17, 11
1 K. 4, 11e Jos. 17, 11
2 K. 9, 27

f Dt. 7, 2

g ch. 5, 19
Jos. 17, 11h ch. 6, 25
Jos. 24, 14, 23i ch. 6, 10
Jos. 5, 6

k Jos. 23, 13

l Or taskwork

m Jos. 17, 13
1 K. 9, 15, 21n ch. 5, 14
Jos. 17, 17o ch. 8, 27
Jos. 23, 13p Jos. 21, 21
2 S. 5, 23q ch. 4, 6, 10
Jos. 19, 10r ch. 21, 2
Nu. 14, 1

s Jos. 21, 35

t i.e. weepers

u For ver. 31-32, cf. Jos. 19, 24-30

v ch. 5, 17
Jos. 19, 24

w For ver. 6-5, cf. Jos. 24, 28-31

x ch. 1, 1
1 K. 16, 34y ch. 18, 28
Jos. 19, 28z ch. 10, 6
2 Jos. 19, 29

a Jos. 19, 30

the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did ^cNāph'tā-li drive out the inhabitants of ^eBeth-shē'mēsh, nor the inhabitants of ^eBeth-anath; but he dwelt among the Cā'nā-ān-ites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto them.

34 ¶ And the ⁱAmorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Hē'rēs in ⁿĀi'jā-lōn, and in ^bShā-āl'bim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from ^athe going up to Akrabbim, from ²the rock, and upward.

CHAPTER 2

AND an ^aangel of the LORD came up from ⁱGilgal to Bō'chīm, and said, ^yI made you to go up out of Egypt, ^zand have brought you unto the land ^bwhich I swear unto your fathers; and I said, ^cI will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ^fye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ^hye shall throw down their altars: but ⁱye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, ^kI will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be ⁿa snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people ^qlifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place ⁴Bō'chīm: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when ^aJoshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days

of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^dTīm⁴-nāth-hē⁴-rēs, in the mount of ^Ephrā⁴-īm, on the north side of the hill Gā⁴-āsh.

10 And also all that generation were ^fgathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which ^aknew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ^g And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^hserved Bā⁴-ā-līm:

12 And they ⁱforsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, ^mand followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, ⁿand provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Bā⁴-āl and ^aĀsh⁴-tā-rōth.

14 ^q And ^rthe anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, ^sand he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he ^tsold them into the hands of their enemies round about, ^uso that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, ^vthe hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and ^was the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ^y Nevertheless the LORD ^braised up judges, ^cwhich delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they ^fwent a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: ^hthey turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, ^kthen the LORD was with

the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it ^arepented the LORD because of ^btheir groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, ^cwhen the judge was dead, that they returned, and ^dcorrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ^e And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people ^fhath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may ^gprove Israel, ^hwhether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAPTER 3

NOW these are the nations which the LORD left, ^ato prove Israel by them, even as many of Israel as ^bhad not known all the wars of Cā⁴-nā-ān;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, ^dfive lords of the Philistines, and all the Cā⁴-nā-ān-ites, and the Si⁴-dō-ni-āns, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount ^eLebanon, from mount Bā⁴-āl-hermon unto the entering in of ^fHamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know ^gwhether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ^h And the children of Israel dwelt among the ⁱCā⁴-nā-ān-ites, ^mHittites,

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 32, 36
1 S. 13, 11
b Ex. 2, 24
Acts 7, 34

c Cf. ch. 8, 33

d Cf. -
Jos. 24, 30

e Dt. 32, 5
2 Chr. 27, 2

f Dt. 32, 50
2 K. 22, 20

g (Nu. 12, 6)
1 S. 2, 12

h Cf. Isa. 3, 9

i Jos. 23, 16
1 K. 19, 10

k (Dt. 4, 3)
ch. 3, 7

l ch. 10, 6, 10
Dt. 32, 15

m ch. 3, 6
Jos. 24, 2

n ch. 3, 1, 4
Dt. 13, 3

o Ex. 16, 4
1 K. 11, 33

p Dt. 32, 21
1 K. 14, 9

q ch. 8, 33
Nu. 22, 41, 1

r ch. 10, 6
Jos. 7, 1

s 2 K. 17, 20

t ch. 3, 8
Dt. 32, 30

u Jos. 7, 12, 13

x ch. 2, 22
31

y Dt. 2, 15
Ru. 1, 13

z Cf. Ex. 13, 17

a See Lv. 26, 14-46
Dt. 28, 15-68

b ch. 3, 9, 10

c ch. 3, 9, 31

d ch. 16, 5
Eccl. 13, 3

e Jos. 13, 5, 6
1 K. 3, 14

f ch. 8, 27
Dt. 31, 16

g Jos. 13, 5
1 K. 8, 65

h Dt. 31, 29
Mal. 2, 8

i Dt. 30, 2
1 S. 12, 14

k See ch. 6, 12, 16

l Jos. 24, 11
1 K. 9, 20

m ch. 1, 26
1 K. 11, 1

JUDGES 3

and Amorites, and Pě-riz'-zites, and Hivites, and Jēb'-ū-sites:

6 And ^athey took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and ^bserved their gods.

7 ^cAnd the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^dforgot the LORD their God, and ^eserved Bā'-ā-lim and ^fthe groves.

8 ¶ Therefore ⁱthe anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and ^khe sold them into the hand of ^lChū'-shān-rish-ā-thā'-im king of ^mMēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā: and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel ^bcried unto the LORD, the LORD ^araised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who ^rdelivered them, even ^sOthniel the son of ^sKenaz, ^tCaleb's younger brother.

10 And ^uthe Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chū'-shān-rish-ā-thā'-im king of Mēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And ^xthe land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: ^zand the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of ^aMoab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of ^bAmmon and ^cĀm'-ā-lēk, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the ^dcity of palm trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel ^acried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man ^bleft-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a ⁱpresent unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit

Othniel delivereth Israel. Ehud killeth Eglon

13th c. A.C.

a Jos. 23. 12
1 K. 11. 2

b ch. 2. 12
&c.
& 10. 13

c ch. 2. 11
& 4. 1

d Dt. 32. 18
1 S. 12. 9

e ch. 2. 11, 13
& 6. 25, &c.

f ch. 6. 25
Dt. 16. 21

g Or
raven
images

h ver. 26
Cf.

i Jos. 4. 20

j ch. 2. 1
1 S. 7. 16

k ch. 2. 14
& 10. 7

l ch. 2. 14
& 4. 2, 9

m Hab. 3. 7

n Dt. 23. 4
1 Chr. 15. 6

o Heb. upper
chamber of
cooling

p Am. 3. 15

q 2 S. 3. 27

r ver. 15

s ch. 2. 16

t Ru. 1. 1

u ch. 2. 16
& 8. 22

v ch. 1. 13
1 Chr. 15. 13

w ch. 1. 12
&c.

x 1 S. 25. 3

y (Nu. 24. 22)
ch. 6. 34

z Or
and he
went out
into the
upper
chamber

x ver. 30.
Jos. 14. 15

y 1 S. 24. 3

z 1 S. 12. 9

a Dt. 23. 3
1 S. 14. 47

b ch. 10. 7
Jos. 12. 2

c ch. 5. 14
Dt. 25. 17

d ch. 1. 16
2 Chr. 28. 15

e ver. 19

f ch. 6. 34
Jos. 6. 4, &c.

g ver. 9
ch. 4. 3

h ch. 20. 16

i ch. 6. 18
Gen. 43. 11

k Cf.
ch. 7. 24
Jos. 2. 7

length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the ^{2g}quarries that were by ^hGilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a ³ⁿsummer parlour, which he had for himself alone. ^oAnd Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; ⁴and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, ^ySurely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the ^equarries, and escaped unto Sē-i'-rāth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he ^fblew a trumpet in the mountain of E'-phrā-im, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the ^kfords of Jordan

toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. ^b And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was ^c Shamgar the son of Anath, which ^e slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ^f ox goad: and he also ^g delivered Israel.

CHAPTER 4

AND the children of Israel again ^a did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD ^m sold them into the hand of ⁿ Jabin king of Cā'nā-ān, that reigned in ^o Hazor; the captain of whose host was ^p Sisera, which dwelt in ^q Hā-rō'shēth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel ^r cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred ^s chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And ^u Deborah, a ^v prophetess, the wife of Lāp'ī-dōth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the ^z palm tree of Deborah between ^a Ramah and ^b Beth-el in mount E'phrā'im: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called ^d Barak the son of Ā-bin'ō-ām out of ^e Kedesh-nāph'tā-li, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount ^g Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of ^h Nāph'tā-li and of the children of ⁱ Zē-bū'lūn?

7 And I will draw unto thee to the river ^k Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

12th c. n.c.

^a See ch. 2. 14^b ver. 11 ch. 5. 31^c ch. 5. 6^d Dt. 11. 6^e ch. 8. 5 (Heb.)^f (Lv. 26. 8) ch. 7. 7^g Cf. ch. 5. 8 & 1 S. 13. 22^h See ver. 9ⁱ ch. 5. 24^j ch. 1. 16^k Or brother-in-law^l Read oak of Za'an^m Jos. 19. 33ⁿ ch. 3. 7 & 6. 1^o ch. 3. 8 & 10. 7^p Ps. 83. 9 Cf. Jos. 11. 1. 10^q Jos. 19. 36 1 S. 12. 9^r ch. 5. 20, &c.^s See ver. 13. 16^t ch. 3. 15 & 6. 6, 7^u ver. 7^v ch. 5. 21^w ch. 1. 19^x ch. 5. 1, &c.^y Ex. 15. 20 2 K. 22. 14^z Dt. 31. 3 2 S. 5. 24^a Nu. 33. 9 Neh. 8. 15^b ch. 19. 13 Jos. 18. 25^c b ch. 1. 22 & 21. 19^d Jos. 10. 10 1 S. 7. 10, 12^e ch. 5. 1, &c.^f Jos. 21. 32 2 K. 15. 25^g Ex. 15. 4 2 S. 15. 1^h ch. 8. 18 Jos. 19. 22ⁱ ch. 1. 33 & 5. 18^j ch. 1. 30 & 5. 14, 18^k ver. 13^l ch. 5. 6

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall ^a sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zē-bū'lūn and Nāph'tā-li to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men ^d at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now ^h Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of ⁱ Hobab the ² father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the ³ plain of ^k Zā-ā-nā'īm, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Ā-bin'ō-ām was gone up to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Hā-rō'shēth of the Gentiles unto the river of ^s Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the LORD ^g gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And the LORD ^e discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the ^f chariots, and after the host, unto Hā-rō'shēth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of ⁱ Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into

JUDGES 5

the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Cā-nā-ān before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Cā-nā-ān, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAPTER 5

THEN sang Deborah and Barak the son of Ā-bin-ō-ām on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the LORD, even that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shamgar the son

The song of Deborah and Barak

of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Ā-bin-ō-ām.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Ām-ā-lēk; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Manasse came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.

17 Gilad abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

12th c. B.C.

a ch. 4, 17, &c.

² Or the caravans ceased

b Lv. 26, 22, 2 Chr. 15, 5

³ Or leadership

c ch. 5, 25, Dt. 32, 14

d 2 S. 20, 19

e See

ch. 2, 12

f Ct. ch. 3, 31

g ver. 2

h ch. 5, 26, Dt. 23, 13

i ch. 10, 4, Nu. 22, 21

⁴ Or on rich carpets

k Jos. 9, 21, Ru. 2, 9

l 1 S. 12, 7

⁵ Or of his rule

m Ps. 57, 8

n Ps. 68, 18

⁶ Or Then came down a remnant of the nobles and the people

⁷ Or the LORD came down for me against

a ch. 1, 29

b 7, 24

⁸ Or came down they whose root is in

p ch. 3, 13

q 6, 3, 33

r Dt. 31, 19, 22

s 1 S. 2, 11

t ch. 4, 4

u ch. 4, 6

v Heb. 11, 32

w ch. 1, 21

x 10, 9

y Jos. 17, 1, 3

z 1 Chr. 2, 21

⁹ Or

x Nu. 21, 18

y Ps. 60, 7

z (Heb.)

a ch. 4, 5

b 6, 35

¹⁰ Or for the leading of the leaders in Israel

c Or the marshal's staff

d (Ex. 35, 29)

e ver. 9

f Jos. 19, 17

g 1 Chr. 12, 40

¹¹ Or into the valley they rushed forth at his feet

¹² Or by the water-courses

b Jos. 22, 9

c 2 K. 10, 33

d For ver. 4-5, cf. 12, 68, 7, 8

e Dt. 33, 2

f Neh. 9, 13

g Jos. 15, 10

h 1 Chr. 4, 42

i Gen. 49, 14

j Ps. 68, 13

k (Heb.)

l Or the pinnae for

m 2 S. 22, 8

n Ps. 97, 5

o Isa. 64, 1, 3

p ch. 10, 17

q Jos. 22, 9

r Dt. 33, 2

s Neh. 9, 13

t ch. 1, 3

u 18, 1, &c.

v m ch. 1, 31

w 6, 35

x n Ct. Jos. 9, 1

y See Jos. 19, 29, 31

z e ch. 3, 31

18 Zē-bū^llūn and ^aNāph⁴tā^li were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Cā⁴nā⁴ān in ^aTā⁴ā⁴nāch by the waters of ^aMē⁴gīd⁴dō; they took no gain of money.

20 ⁱThey fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against ^aSisera.

21 The river of ⁿKishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, ²thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the ^ppransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 ^aCurse ye Meroz, said the ^rangel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because ⁱthey came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD ³against the mighty.

24 ^yBlessed above women shall Jael the wife of ^aHeber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, and she gave him ^amilk; she brought forth ^dbutter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the ⁴nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down ^bdead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked ^hout at a window, and cried through ⁱthe lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her ^mwise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

30 Have they not sped? have they not ⁿdivided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of ^aneedlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

12th c. B.C.

a ch. 4, 6, 10

& 6, 35, 10

b Ps. 83, 9, 10

c Dt. 7, 9

i K. 3, 3

d Cf.

2 S. 23, 4

e Ps. 19, 5

f ch. 3, 11

& 8, 28

g ch. 1, 12

h ch. 4, 1, 27

i Cf.

Jos. 10, 11

k ch. 4, 2

l S. 12, 9

m ch. 7, 8

n Nu. 25, 15

o ch. 12, 9

p Nu. 13, 22

q ch. 4, 7, 13

r K. 18, 40

s Or

March on

with

o 1 S. 13, 6

p Cf.

Nah. 3, 2

q ch. 9, 27

r Jos. 9, 23

s ch. 2, 1, 4

& 6, 11

t ch. 5, 14

& 7, 12

u Cf. ch. 21, 5

v ch. 7, 12

w Nu. 23, 7

x Or

among the

mighty

Or as

brave men

x See

1 S. 26, 16

y ch. 17, 2

z Jos. 14, 13

a ch. 1, 18

& 16, 1, 21

b ch. 4, 11

c ch. 7, 12

d Dt. 28, 38,

42

e ch. 4, 19

f Ps. 127, 14

g Dt. 17, 25

h Or

tent-pin

e ch. 4, 21,

22

& 16, 14

f ch. 4, 3

& 10, 10

g Or over-

powered

h 1 S. 2, 27

i Cf.

2 S. 6, 16

j Pr. 7, 6

k ch. 2, 11

l & 10, 11

m Jos. 24, 17

n See

Ex. 7, 11

o Ex. 15, 9

p Est. 9, 3

q ch. 11, 24

r Jos. 24, 12,

13

s Nu. 15, 41

t Ezek. 20, 7

u (Ex. 38, 18)

v Chr. 29, 2

w Jos. 23, 7,

10

x K. 11, 2,

10

y ch. 1, 34,

&c.

z 1 S. 7, 14

a ch. 2, 17, 14

31 ^bSo let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let ^cthem that love him be ^das the sun ^ewhen he goeth forth in his might. ^fAnd the land had rest forty years.

CHAPTER 6

AND the children of Israel ^hdid evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of ⁱMidian ^mseven years.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel ^omade them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strongholds.

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the ^sĀ⁴māl⁴ēk⁴-ites, and the ^uchildren of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and ^adestroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto ^zGaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came ^bas grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel ^fcried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD sent ^aa prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^kI brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of ⁱthe house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and ^odrave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, ^pI am the LORD your God; ^rfear not the gods of the ^sAmorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have ^tnot obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came ^aan angel of the LORD, and sat under an ^boak which was in ^dÖph'rah, that pertained unto Joash the ^eÄ'bi-ëz'rite: and his son ^fGideon threshed wheat by the ^gwinepress, to hide it from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, ⁱThe LORD is with thee, thou ^kmighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, ^pwhy then is all this befallen us? and where be all ^qhis miracles ^rwhich our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD ^uhath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: ^zhave not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, ^bwherewith shall I save Israel? behold, ^cmy ⁵family is poor in Mä-näs'säh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, ^cSurely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have ^hfound grace in thy sight, then ⁱshew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 ^kDepart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ^lpresent, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and ^munleavened cakes of an ⁿë'phäh of flour: the flesh he put in a ^obasket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them ^pupon this rock, and ^qpour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in

11th c. a.c.

^a ch. 5, 23

^b & 13, 3, &c.

^c ch. 9, 6, 37

^d Jos. 24, 26

^e ch. 13, 9, 20

^f L. v. 24

^g ch. 8, 27, 32

^h e ch. 8, 2, 32

ⁱ Jos. 17, 2

^j ch. 7, 1, &c.

^k ch. 7, 25

^l Dt. 16, 13

^m ch. 13, 21

ⁿ Nu. 14, 14

^o Jos. 6, 27

^p 1 S. 3, 19

^q 1 ch. 11, 13

^r 1 ch. 13, 22

^s ch. 19, 20

^t Gen. 43, 23

^u Gen. 26, 24

^v & 46, 3

^w Lam. 3, 57

^x Ru. 3, 11

^y ch. 13, 23

^z Dt. 5, 24

^{aa} Dt. 31, 17

^{ab} Ex. 3, 20

^{ac} Neh. 9, 17

^{ad} (Heb.)

^{ae} Jos. 4, 6, 21

^{af} Jb. 8, 8, 10

^{ag} s ch. 21, 4

^{ah} Jos. 8, 30

^{ai} i.e. the Lord

^{aj} is Peace

^{ak} (Eze. 17, 15)

^{al} Jer. 33, 16)

^{am} See

^{an} Dt. 31, 17

^{ao} x ch. 2, 2

^{ap} 1 S. 7, 3

^{aq} 1 ver. 27

^{ar} y ch. 3, 7

^{as} & 8, 33

^{at} z Jos. 1, 9

^{au} Heb. Asherah

^{av} a ch. 3, 7

^{aw} 1 K. 14, 15,

^{ax} 23

^{ay} b Cf. Ex. 6, 12

^{az} c Heb. stronghold

^{ba} c 1 S. 9, 21

^{bb} d Heb. thousand

^{bc} Mic. 5, 2

^{bd} e Or in the ordered manner

^{be} d ch. 11, 31

^{bf} Jos. 8, 31

^{bg} e Jos. 3, 7

^{bh} 1 K. 11, 38

^{bi} f (ver. 25), 16

^{bj} g Ex. 2, 14

^{bk} 1 S. 3, 15

^{bl} h Ex. 33, 12

^{bm} 1 S. 2, 26

^{bn} i Ex. 7, 9

^{bo} 1 S. 6, 7, 9

^{bp} k ch. 13, 15

^{bq} Gen. 19, 3

^{br} l ch. 3, 15

^{bs} &c.

^{bt} 1 S. 10, 27

^{bu} m Jos. 5, 11

^{bv} 1 S. 28, 24

^{bw} n Nu. 28, 5

^{bx} Ru. 2, 17

^{by} o Dt. 26, 2, 4

^{bz} p ch. 13, 19

^{ca} q Cf. 1 K. 18,

^{cb} 33, 34

his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and ^cthere rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 ^hAnd when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! for because ⁱI have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, ^mPeace be unto thee; ⁿfear not: ^othou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon ^sbuilt an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ^{2t}Jehovah-shä'löm: unto this day it is yet in Öph'rah of the Ä'bi-ëz'rites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and ^xthrow down the altar of ^yBä'al that thy father hath, and cut down ^{3a}the grove that is by it:

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this ⁴rock, ⁶in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a ^dburnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, ^fand did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was, ^gbecause he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bä'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bä'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that was by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'āl? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death ² whilst it is yet morning: ^b if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day ^d he called him ³ Jēr-üb-bā'āl, saying, Let Bā'āl plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites and the Ā-māl'ēk-ites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the ^h valley of Jezreel.

34 But the ⁱ Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he ^k blew a trumpet; and Ā'bi-ē'zēr was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all ^l Mā-nās'sēh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto ^m Asher, and unto ⁿ Zē-bū'lūn, and unto ^o Nāph'tā-li; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 ^a Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the ^r floor; and if the ^s dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, "Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 ^y And God did so that night: ^z for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAPTER 7

THEN Jēr-üb-bā'āl, who is ^e Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched ^d beside the well of ⁶ Harod: so that

11th c. B.C.

a Dt. 11. 30

² Or before morning

b Cf. 1 K. 18. 27

c Cf. Ex. 8. 9 (Heb.)

d Num. 13. 16

e 8. 12, 25

f See ch. 7. 1

g Dt. 9. 4

h Isa. 10. 13

i e. let Baal plead

j Dt. 20. 8

k Or go round about?

l Dt. 3. 12

m Jer. 50. 19

n Jos. 17. 16

o Hos. 1. 5

i ch. 3. 10

k ch. 3. 27

l ch. 1. 27

m ch. 5. 17

n ch. 5. 14, 18

o ch. 5. 18

p Ex. 22. 31

q Jos. 2. 12

r Dt. 16. 13

s Dt. 33. 13

t ch. 3. 31

u Gen. 18. 32

v Or according to some ancient versions, they took the victuals of the people

x ch. 6. 34

y ch. 13. 9

z Ex. 4. 8, 9

a ch. 6. 1

b ch. 6. 25

c ch. 6. 11

d Cf. 15. 29. 1

e i.e. trembling

f Cf. ver. 3

g 1 S. 26. 6

the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of ^a Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel ^c vaunt themselves against me, saying, ^e Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ^f Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and ^d depart early from ^e mount Gil'ē-ād. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappedh of the water with his tongue, as a ^b dog lappedh, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, ⁱ By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 ⁵ So the people took victuals in their hand, and their ^{*} trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of ^a Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass ^b the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, ^e go

JUDGES 8

thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. ^bThen went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the ^carmed men that were in the host.

12 And the Midianites and the ^dĀ-māl'ēk-ites and all the ^echildren of the east lay along in the valley like ^fgrasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, ^gas the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, ^hI dreamed a dream, and, lo, a ⁱcake of ^jbarley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the ^kinterpretation thereof, that he ^lworshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he ^mdivided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty ⁿpitchers, and ^olamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, ^pthen blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, ^qThe sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the begin-

The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb

ning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the ^rwatch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: ^sand all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred ^tblew the trumpets, and the LORD set ^uevery man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and ^vthe host fled to Beth-shittah in Zēr'ē-rāth, and to the border of ^wĀ'bēl-mē-hō'lāh, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of ^xNāph'tā-li, and out of ^yAsher, and out of all ^zMā-nās'sēh, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ē'phrā-īm, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto ^{aa}Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the ^{ab}men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and ^{ac}took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

25 And they took ^{ad}two princes of the Midianites, ^{ae}Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the ^{af}winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon ^{ag}on the other side Jordan.

CHAPTER 8

AND the men of ^hĒ'phrā-īm said unto him, ⁱWhy hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the ^jgleaning of the grapes of Ē'phrā-īm better than the vintage of ^kĀ'bē-ē-zēr?

3 ^lGod hath delivered into your

11th c. B.C.

a Ex. 14, 24
1 S. 11, 11
|| Ps. 63, 6

b See 1 S. 14, 9, 10
c Jos. 4, 12
(Heb.)

d ch. 6, 3, 33
& 10, 12

e ch. 6, 3, 33
& 8, 10, 11

f Cf. 2 K. 7, 7

g ch. 6, 5
1 K. 8, 37

h Cf. Jos. 6, 16, 20

i Jos. 11, 4

k 1 S. 14, 20

l ch. 8, 10, 12

m 1 K. 4, 12

n [Gen. 41, 1
Dan. 2, 1]

o Nu. 11, 8
1 K. 17, 12, 13

p Dt. 8, 8
Ru. 1, 22

q ch. 6, 35
1 K. 7, 14

r ch. 6, 35
1 Chr. 7, 40

s ch. 6, 35
& 11, 29

t Jos. 1, 28
(mg.)

u ch. 5, 14
& 8, 1, &c.

x Cf. ch. 3, 28

y Gen. 41, 11
Eccles. 8, 1

z Jos. 5, 14
1 S. 1, 19, 28

aa ch. 8, 3
Jos. 13, 21

ab ch. 8, 3

ac ch. 9, 34, 43
Gen. 14, 13

ad ch. 6, 11
Dt. 16, 13

ae 2 K. 6, 27

af [Nu. 5, 17
Jer. 32, 14]

ag Or torches
f ch. 15, 4

h ch. 8, 4

i ch. 7, 24
& 10, 9

j Cf. ch. 12, 1
2 S. 19, 41

k Cf. Ex. 14, 13, 14

l Or For the
LORD and
for Gideon
1 Isa. 17, 6

m ch. 6, 11
&c.

n 1 Chr. 7, 18
n ch. 7, 25

hands the princes of Midian, ^aOreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? ^bThen their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And ^cGideon came to Jordan, and ^dpassed over, he, and ^ethe three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that ^ffollow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, ^gthat we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, ^hthen I will ⁱtear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence to ^jPēn-ū-ēl, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pēn-ū-ēl, saying, ^kWhen I come again in peace, ^lI will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the ^mchildren of the east: ⁿfor there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men ^othat drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of ^pNobah and ^qJōg-bē-hāh, and smote the host: for the host was ^rsecure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and ^sdiscomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of

11th c. B.C.

^a ch. 7, 25
Ps. 83, 11

^b Or wrote down for him
b Cf. Pr. 15. 1

^c ch. 7, 1.
&c.
1 S. 12, 11
d ch. 7, 25
^e See ch. 7, 6

f Jos. 13, 27

^g ch. 4, 10
1 S. 25, 27,
42 (Heb.)
^h ver. 7

ⁱ Versions read threshed

^j ver. 9.
Cf.
1 K. 12, 25

^k Cf.
1 S. 25, 11

^l ch. 4, 6
Ps. 89, 12
^m ver. 16

ⁿ Or thresh

^o Gen. 32, 31
1 K. 12, 25

^p Ru. 3, 13

^q Cf. 1 K. 22, 27, 28
^r ver. 17

^s Ps. 83, 11

^t ch. 7, 12
1 K. 4, 30

^u ch. 7, 22-25
Ps. 83, 9

^v Or crescents
^w ver. 26
Isa. 3, 18

^x ch. 20, 2

^y ch. 9, 8

^z Nu. 32, 42

^a Nu. 32, 35

^b ch. 3, 9, 31
¶ 9, 17

^c ch. 18, 27

^d Dt. 33, 5
1 S. 12, 12

^e See Jos. 10, 10

^f Or nose-rings

^g Ex. 35, 22
Jb. 42, 11

^h Gen. 39, 1
1 Chr. 2, 17

him: and he ²described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary?

16 And ^hhe took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he ³taught the men of Succoth.

17 ⁱAnd he beat down the tower of Pēn-ū-ēl, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at ^jTabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: ^oas the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and ^rslew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ^{su}ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, ^yRule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for ^bthou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: ^dthe LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the ^fearrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they were ^gIshmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shē'kēls* of gold; beside ornaments, and ^acol-lars, and ^bpurple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon ^amade an *ē-phōd* thereof, and put it in his city, even in ^a*Ōph-rāh*: and all Israel ^fwent thither a whoring after it: which thing became ^ha snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. ⁱAnd the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 ¶ And ^o*Jēr-üb-bā'āl* the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had ^bthreescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in ^a*Shē'chēm*, she also bare him a son, whose name he called *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch*.

32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash died ⁱin a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in *Ōph-rāh* of the *Ā-bi-ēz-rītes*.

33 And it came to pass, ^aas soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after ^v*Bā'ā-lim*, and made ^z*Bā'āl-bē-rīth* their god.

34 And the children of Israel ^bremembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 ^gNeither shewed they kindness to the house of *Jēr-üb-bā'āl*, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness ^hwhich he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAPTER 9

AND *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch* the son of *Jēr-üb-bā'āl* went to ^k*Shē'chēm* unto his mother's brethren, and com-

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 30

^a Or pendants
Isa. 3. 19
^b Est. 1. 6
Sec. Ex. 25. 4
^c Gen. 37. 27
2 S. 5. 1

^d (Ex. 25. 7)
ch. 17. 5

^e ch. 6. 11, 24
2 S. 31. 1
^f ch. 2. 17
1 Chr. 5. 25
^g ver. 14
^h ch. 2. 3
Ps. 106. 36

ⁱ ch. 11. 3
^k Cf. Jer. 23. 22 (Heb.)

^l ch. 5. 31
2 K. 11. 20
^m ch. 8. 27, 32
ⁿ Cf. 2 K. 10. 7 & 11. 1, 2
^o See ch. 7. 1
^p ch. 9. 2, 5

^q ch. 9. 1
Jos. 24. 1, 32
^r Cf. 2 S. 5. 9
^s Or oak
^t ch. 6. 11, 19
1 S. 22. 6
^u Gen. 25. 8
1 Chr. 29. 28 (Heb.)

^a Or garrrison
^u Jos. 8. 33
Cf. Jno. 4. 20
^x Cf. ch. 2. 19

^y ch. 6. 25, 31 & 10. 6

^z [ch. 2. 13 & 16, 23]

^a Cf. 2 K. 14. 9
^b ch. 3. 7
1 S. 12. 9

^c (Ex. 29. 7, 29)
1 S. 9. 16
1 S. 2. 10, 32

^d (Jos. 24. 13)
Jb. 15. 33
^e ch. 8. 22, 23

^f Ps. 104. 15
^g ch. 9. 16, 18
^h ch. 1. 24
Rut. 1. 8

ⁱ Dt. 8. 8
Ps. 105. 33
1 K. 4. 25

^k ch. 8. 31 & 21. 19

muned with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of *Shē'chēm*. Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of *Jēr-üb-bā'āl*, which are ^athreescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am ^cyour bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of *Shē'chēm* all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch*; for they said, ^gHe is our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of *Bā'āl-bē-rīth*, wherewith *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch* hired ⁱvain and ^klight persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at *Ōph-rāh*, ⁿand slew his brethren the sons of *Jēr-üb-bā'āl*, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of *Shē'chēm* gathered together, and all the house of ^r*Millo*, and went, and made *Ā-bīm'ē-lēch* king, by the ^splain of the ^apillar that was in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of ^umount *Gē-rī'zīm*, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of *Shē'chēm*, that God may hearken unto you.

8 ^aThe trees went forth on a time ^cto anoint a king over them; and they said unto the ^dolive tree, ^eReign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ^fwhere-with by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the ⁱfig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, ^b which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the ^abramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust ^c in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the ^d cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, ^e if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Ā-bīm'ē-lēch king, and if ye have dealt well with Jēr-üb-bā'āl and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and ³ adventured his life far, and ⁱ delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, the son of his maid-servant, king over the men of Shē'chēm, ^m because he is your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jēr-üb-bā'āl and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, ⁿ let fire come out from Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and devour the men of Shē'chēm, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch his brother.

22 ¶ When Ā-bīm'ē-lēch had reigned three years over Israel,

23 ^o Then God sent an evil spirit between Ā-bīm'ē-lēch and the men of Shē'chēm; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 ^q That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jēr-üb-

11th c. B.C.

^a Jos. 2, 19
2 S. I, 16

^b Ps. 104, 15

³ Or
boxthorn

^c Nu. 14, 9
Eccles. 7, 12

^d Nu. 24, 6
2 S. 5, 11
1 K. 4, 33
^e ch. 8, 35
^f Lv. 19, 24
(Heb.)

^g ch. 5, 23
& 21, 18

^h Cf.
1 S. 25, 10

ⁱ Heb. cast
his life
before him
2 S. 23, 17
1 ch. 12, 3
^j ch. 8, 22
& 10, 1
^k Jos. 24, 32

12 S. 15, 4

^m ver. 3

ⁿ Or in
Tormah
ⁿ ver. 15

^o 1 S. 16, 14

^p Cf.
1 S. 10, 7
Eccles. 9, 10

^q ch. 1, 7
1 S. 15, 33
^r ch. 7, 16
1 S. 11, 11

bā'āl might come, and ^a their blood be laid upon Ā-bīm'ē-lēch their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shē'chēm, which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shē'chēm set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch.

26 And Gā'āl the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shē'chēm: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and ^j made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and ^g cursed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch.

28 And Gā'āl the son of Ebed said, ^h Who is Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and who is Shē'chēm, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jēr-üb-bā'āl? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of ^k Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him?

29 And ⁱ would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Ā-bīm'ē-lēch. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gā'āl the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Ā-bīm'ē-lēch ⁴privily, saying, Behold, Gā'āl the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shē'chēm; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ^b as thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chēm ^r in four companies.

JUDGES 9

35 And Gā'āl the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Ā-bīm'ē-lēch rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gā'āl saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gā'āl spake again and said, See there come people down by the ^{2d} middle of the land, and another company come along by the ^{3d} plain of 'Mē-ō'nē-nīm.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gā'āl went out before the men of Shē'chēm, and fought with Ā-bīm'ē-lēch.

40 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch dwelt at Ā-rû'māh: and Zebul thrust out Gā'āl and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chēm.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and ^k beat down the city, and ^m sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the

The Shechemites overcome. Abimelech is slain

11th c. B.C.

a 1 S. 13. 6
(Heb.)
b See
ch. 8. 33

c Cf.
Nu. 33. 41

d Heb. navel
e Ezek. 38.
12 (na.)
f Or the
Diviner's
oak
g Dt. 18. 10.
14
h 2 K. 21. 6
(Heb.)

i 2 S. 11. 21
j Dt. 24. 6
2 S. 11. 21

k Cf.
1 S. 31. 4

l See ver. 24

m 2 K. 3. 25
n Gen. 27. 12.
13
o Ps. 11. 26
p Dt. 29. 23
q Jer. 17. 6

tower of Shē'chēm heard that, they entered into an ^a hold of the house of the god ^b Berith.

47 And it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, that all the men of the tower of Shē'chēm were gathered together.

48 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch gat him up to mount ^c Zāl'mōn, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chēm died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Ā-bīm'ē-lēch to Thē'bēz, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Ā-bīm'ē-lēch came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 ¶ And a certain woman cast a piece of a ^g millstone upon Ā-bīm'ē-lēch's head, and all to brake his skull.

54 ^h Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Ā-bīm'ē-lēch was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ ⁱ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Ā-bīm'ē-lēch, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shē'chēm did God render upon their heads: and ^j upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jēr-üb-bā'āl.

CHAPTER 10

AND after Ā-bīm'ē-lēch there arose ^b to defend Israel Tola the son of Pū'āh, the son of Dodo, a man of ^a Is'sā-chār; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount E'phrā'im.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose ^b Jā'ir, a Gīl'ē-ād-ite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had ⁱ thirty sons that rode on thirty ⁱ ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called ^{3m} Hā'vōth-jā'ir unto this day, which are in the land of Gīl'ē-ād.

5 And Jā'ir died, and was buried in Camon.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel ^a did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served ^r Bā'ā-lim, and ^s Āsh'tā-rōth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of ^u Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and ^v forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the ^r anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he ^b sold them ^c into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of ^a Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Jordan ^g in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gīl'ē-ād.

9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against ^b Judah, and against ⁱ Benjamin, and against the house of ^k E'phrā'im; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel ^a cried unto the LORD, saying, ^b We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā'ā-lim.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Did not I ^r deliver you from the Egyptians, and ^s from the Amorites, ^t from the children

11th c. a.c.

a See ch. 3, 31

b ch. 9, 17

& 13, 5

c ch. 7, 12

1 S. 14, 48

d LXX

Midianites

1 Chr. 4, 41

d ch. 5, 15

32 Chr. 12,

e ch. 3, 6

1 K. 9, 9

f Dt. 31, 17

1 K. 9, 9

g Dt. 32, 37

1 K. 18, 27

h Jos. 13, 30

1 K. 4, 13

i Ct. ch. 12, 9

k 1 S. 3, 18

l ch. 5, 10

& 12, 14

m See

Nu. 32, 41

n ch. 6, 27

1 S. 7, 4

o Jos. 24, 20,

23

1 S. 7, 3

p (Nu. 21, 4)

27

q ch. 6, 1

& 13, 1

r ch. 8, 33

1 S. 7, 4

s (ch. 2, 13)

1 S. 7, 3, 4

t ch. 5, 17

1 S. 13, 7

u (ch. 1, 31)

1 K. 11, 5

&c.

x ch. 11, 11,

29

y ch. 2, 12,

13

z ch. 8, 8

2 S. 8, 7

a ch. 11, 8, 9

b ch. 4, 2, 9

1 S. 12, 9

c (ch. 3, 31)

ch. 13, 1, 5

d ch. 3, 13

1 S. 11, 1

e ch. 12, 1,

&c.

f (ch. 6, 12

Ru. 2, 11

g See

Nu. 32, 33

h ch. 1, 2

& 15, 10

i ch. 5, 14

& 20, 3, &c.

k ch. 8, 1, &c.

& 12, 1, &c.

l 2 S. 10, 6, 8

(mg.)

m Cf.

1 S. 22, 2

n ch. 9, 4,

2 S. 6, 20

o ch. 6, 6, 7

1 S. 12, 10

p Nu. 21, 7

1 S. 7, 6

q See

ch. 10, 7

r ch. 6, 8, 9

& 11, 16

s See Nu. 21,

21-32

t See

ch. 3, 13

of Ammon, and ^a from the Philistines?

12 The Zī-dō-nī-āns also, and the ^c Ā-māl'ēk-ites, and the ² Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and ^e served other gods: ^f wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 ^g Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: ^k do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And ⁿ they put away the ^o strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and ^b his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in ⁱ Gīl'ē-ād. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in ^{*} Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gīl'ē-ād said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? ^a he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAPTER 11

NOW ^a Jephthah the Gīl'ē-ād-ite was a ^f mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gīl'ē-ād begat Jephthah.

2 And Gīl'ē-ād's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of ⁱ Tob: ^m and there were gathered ^v vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the ^q children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gīl'ē-ād went

to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye ^c hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now ^e when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and ^e be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, ⁱ The LORD be ² witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words ^m before the LORD in ⁿ Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, ^o Because Israel took away my land, when they ^p came up out of Egypt, from ^q Arnon even unto ^r Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, ^s Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the ^a Red sea, and came to ^b Kadesh;

11th c. B.C.

^a Nu. 20. 14
^b Nu. 20. 14-23
ⁱ S. 14. 47

^c Gen. 37. 4,
² S. 13. 22

^d Dt. 2. 8
^e Cf. Gen. 42. 21
^f See Nu. 21. 11

^g ch. 10. 18

^h Dt. 2. 26,
²⁷

ⁱ Gen. 31. 50
^j S. 12. 5
^k Heb. *bearer*
^l Jos. 21. 36
^m Isa. 15. 4

ⁿ Jos. 24. 8,
¹² Neh. 9. 22

^m Gen. 27. 7
ⁱ S. 12. 7
ⁿ ch. 10. 17

^o Cf. Nu. 21. 24
^p ch. 10. 11
^q & 19. 30

^r Jos. 13. 9,
² K. 10. 33
^s Jos. 12. 2
^t (Nu. 21. 29)
^u 1 K. 11. 7,
³³

^v ch. 6. 9
^w 1 K. 14. 24

^x Jos. 24. 9
^y Mic. 6. 5

^z See Dt. 2. 9, 19

^a Jos. 21. 39
^b 1 Chr. 6. 81
^c Jos. 13. 9,
¹⁶
^d 2 S. 24. 5

^e Jos. 24. 6
^f 1 K. 9. 26
^g Jos. 15. 3
^h Ps. 29. 8

17 ^a Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of ^b Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and ^d compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and ^f came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And ^h Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in ^k Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel ⁱ delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldst thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which ^s Chē-mōsh thy god giveth thee to possess? ^t So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than ^u Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in ^y Heshbon and her towns, and in ^z A-rō-ēr and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did

ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: ^athe LORD the Judge ^bbe judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then ^cthe Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gil'ē-ād, and ^dMā-nās'sēh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah ^evowed a vow unto the LORD, ^fand said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then ^hit shall be, that ²whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a ⁱburnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from ⁿĀ-rō-ēr, even till thou come to ^oMin-nith, even twenty cities, and unto the ^pplain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with ^qtimbrels and with dances: and she was his ^ronly child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he ^srent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that ^ttrouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and ^uI cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of

11th c. A.C.

a Gen. 18, 25
Jb. 9, 15
b Ex. 5, 21
1 S. 24, 12, 15

c ch. 6, 34
d 13, 25

d ch. 7, 23
1 Chr. 5, 18, 26

e Nu. 21, 2
1 S. 1, 11
f ver. 31
g Lv. 5, 4
1 S. 14, 24

h See
Lv. 27, 2, 3

i Or
whosoever

i ch. 6, 26
& 20, 26
k ch. 10, 9
2 S. 2, 9

l ch. 11, 1.
m 1 S. 12, 11
n Cf. ch. 8, 1
o Jos. 13, 25

p Ezek. 27, 17
q Cf. ch. 14, 15
& 15, 6
r Heb. Abeld-cheramin

q (Ex. 15, 20)
ch. 21, 21
r (Ch. 9, 17)
1 S. 19, 5
s Ps. 22, 20

t Jos. 7, 6
2 S. 1, 11

u Jos. 7, 25
1 S. 14, 29

x See
Nu. 30, 2
y Cf.
1 S. 25, 10

z ch. 3, 28

thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, ^fwho did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gil'ē-ād-ite four days in a year.

CHAPTER 12

AND the men of ^kĒ-phrā-īm gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto ^lJephthah, ^mWherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? ^pwe will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, ^rI put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gil'ē-ād, and fought with Ē-phrā-īm: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, ^yYe Gil'ē-ād-ites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ē-phrā-īm-ites, and among the Mā-nās'sites.

5 And the Gil'ē-ād-ites took ^zthe

JUDGES 13

passages of Jordan before the **E'phrā-im-ites**: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of **Gil'ē-ād** said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now **Shīb'bō-lēth**: and he said **Sīb'bō-lēth**: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the **E'phrā-im-ites** forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the **Gil'ē-ād-ite**, and was buried in one of the cities of **Gil'ē-ād**.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of **Beth-lehem** judged Israel.

9 And he had ^mthirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel ^oseven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at **Beth-lehem**.

11 ¶ And after him Elon, a **Zē-bū-lon-ite**, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the **Zē-bū-lon-ite** died, and was buried in ^p**Āl'jā-lōn** in the country of **Zē-bū'lūn**.

13 ¶ And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a ^q**Pi-rā'thōn-ite**, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty ^rnephews, that rode on threescore and ten ^sass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the **Pi-rā'thōn-ite** died, and was buried in **Pi-rā'thōn** in the land of **E'phrā-im**, in the mount of the **Ā-māl'ēk-ites**.

CHAPTER 13

AND the children of Israel ^tdid evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them ^uinto the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of ^vZorah, of the family of the Danites,

An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife

whose name was ^a**Mā-nō'āh**; ^band his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And ^cthe angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, ^dand bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and ^edrink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and ^fno razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a ^g**Nazarite** unto God from the womb: and ^hhe shall begin to deliver Israel ⁱout of the hand of the Philistines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, ^kA man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but ^lI asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a **Nazarite** to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then **Mā-nō'āh** intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God ^rhearkened to the voice of **Mā-nō'āh**; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And **Mā-nō'āh** arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And **Mā-nō'āh** said, Now let thy words come to pass. ^sHow shall we order the child, and ^thow shall we do unto him?

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 31
b Gen. 30. 1
c ch. 6. 11,
&c.
1 K. 19. 5, 7

d [Gen. 18. 10, 14
Mt. 1. 21]

e Nu. 6. 3, 20
Pr. 31. 4

f ch. 16. 17
Nu. 6. 5

g [ch. 16. 17
Nu. 6. 21]
h ch. 10. 1
1 S. 12. 11
i 1 S. 9. 16
11 S. 7. 13

k See
1 S. 2. 27
1 Jos. 19. 15

m Cf.
ch. 10. 4
n Cf.
ver. 17, 18

o ch. 6. 1, 25

p ch. 1. 35
1 S. 14. 31

q 2 S. 23. 30
r [ch. 6. 40
& 15. 19]

s Or
grandsons
s ch. 10. 4
1 S. 9. 3

t ch. 10. 6
1 K. 14. 22
u ch. 10. 7
& 14. 4

v Or what
shall be the
manner of
the child
Cl.
Lk. 1. 66

w Or what
shall be his
work?

x ch. 16. 31
Jos. 19. 41

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'āh, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mā-nō'āh said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, ^alet us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'āh, Though thou detain me, ^bI will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mā-nō'āh said unto the angel of the LORD, ^cWhat is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after ^dmy name, seeing it is ^esecret?

19 So Mā-nō'āh took a ^fkid with a ^gmeat offering, and offered it ^hupon a rock unto ⁱthe LORD: and the angel did wonderfully; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when ^jthe flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mā-nō'āh and his wife looked on it, and ^kfell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mā-nō'āh and to his wife. ^lThen Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Mā-nō'āh said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because ^mwe have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, ⁿIf the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^oSamson: ^pand the

child grew, and ^qthe LORD blessed him.

25 And ^rthe Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the ^scamp of Dan between Zorah and ^tĒsh'tā-ōl.

CHAPTER 14

AND ^uSamson went down to ^vTimnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: ^wnow therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, ^xIs there never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ^yuncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that ^zit was of the LORD, that he ^{aa}sought an occasion against the Philistines: ^{ab}for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, ^{ac}a young lion roared against him.

6 And ^{ad}the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and ^{ae}honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

11th c. B.C.

^a Gen. 35, 9
2 S. 6, 11

^b ch. 11, 29
& 14, 6, 19

^c ch. 18, 12

^d ch. 16, 31
Jos. 19, 41

^e ch. 13, 24
& 15, 1, &c.

^f Jos. 19, 43

^g ch. 6, 18
Lk. 24, 29

^h Cf. Gen. 18, 8

ⁱ Gen. 38, 2
Ru. 2, 4

^j Cf. Gen. 34, 4

^k See Gen. 24, 3, 4

^l Ex. 3, 13
Cf. ver. 6

^m (Ex. 12, 48)
ch. 15, 18

ⁿ Cf. Ex. 23, 21

^o Or, wonderful
Cf. Isa. 9, 6

^p Nu. 29, 5,
&c.

^q Chr. 29, 23, &c.

^r Jos. 11, 20
1 S. 2, 25

^s Nu. 16, 15
1 S. 2, 17, 29

^t ch. 6, 20

^u Gen. 43, 18
2 K. 3, 7

^v Some ancient versions have, the LORD who worketh wonderfully

^w ch. 13, 1, 5
& 15, 11, 20

^x ch. 6, 21
1 K. 18, 38

^y 1 S. 17, 34, 35

^z ch. 13, 25
& 15, 14

^{aa} Jos. 7, 6
Chr. 21, 16

^{ab} ch. 6, 22

^{ac} ch. 6, 22
Jb. 42, 5

^{ad} Cf. ch. 6, 23
Isa. 6, 5

^{ae} Dt. 32, 13
1 S. 14, 25, &c.

^{af} ch. 14, 1, &c.

^{ag} 1 S. 2, 21

JUDGES 15

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there ^aa feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth ^da riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the ^eseven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty ³sheets and thirty ^gchange of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in ¹three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, ^mEntice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, ^olest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is it not so?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, ^aThou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because ^sshe lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to ^{*}Ash^hkē-lon, and slew thirty men

Samson's riddle. He is denied his wife

of them, and took their ²spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife ^bwas given to his companion, ^cwhom he had used as his friend.

CHAPTER 15

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of ^fwheat harvest, that ^hSamson visited his wife ⁱwith a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; ^ktherefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred ⁿfoxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had ^pset the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and ^rolives.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and ^tburnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the ⁴top of the rock ^uEtam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lē^hhī.

11th c. e.c.

^a Or apparel

^a Gen. 29. 22

^b ch. 15. 2, 6

^c Jno. 3. 29

^d Nu. 12. 8
¹ K. 10. 1
(Heb.)

^e Ex. 7. 25

¹ S. 10. 8

^f Ex. 34. 22

^g Ru. 2. 23

^h Or linen

ⁱ Pr. 31. 24

^j Gen. 45. 22

² K. 5. 5,

&c.

^h ch. 14. 1,

&c.

ⁱ K. 16. 1,

&c.

^j Cf. Gen. 38. 17

^k ch. 14. 20

^l ch. 19. 4
^j Jos. 9. 16

^m ch. 16. 5

ⁿ Neh. 4. 3

^o Cf. ch. 12. 1

^p Cf. Ex. 22. 6
² S. 14. 30

^q Cf. ch. 16. 15

^r Jos. 24. 13
¹ S. 8. 14

^s Cf. ch. 16. 16

^t Cf. ch. 12. 1

^u Isa. 2. 21
^{Or cleft}

^u 2 Chr. 11. 6

^x ch. 1. 18
¹ S. 6. 17

10 And the men of ^aJudah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the ^aPhilistines are rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two ^bnew cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē^chī, the Philistines shouted against him: and the ^kSpirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as ^mflax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ^lloosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and ⁿslew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, ^oheaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place ^pRamath-lē^chī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of ^qthe uncircumcised?

19 ^rBut God clave an ^hhollow place that was ⁷in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^shis spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the

name thereof ²En-hāk-kôr^cē, which is in Lē^chī unto this day.

20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

CHAPTER 16

THEN went ^bSamson to ^cGaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they ^ecompassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two ^fposts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before ^gHebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5 And the ⁱlords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, ⁱEntice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven ⁴green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast ^smocked me, and

^{11th c. B.C.}

^a ch. 10. 9
[&] 20. 18

² i.e. the caller's spring

^b ch. 15. 1.

^{&c.}

^{Heb.} 11. 32

^c ch. 6. 4

¹ S. 6. 17

^d ch. 14. 4

¹ S. 4. 2, 10

^e Cf.

¹ S. 23. 26

^f Dt. 11. 20

¹ S. 1. 9

^g ch. 1. 10,

²⁶

¹ S. 30. 31

^h ch. 16. 11,

¹²

ⁱ ch. 3. 3

¹ S. 5, 8, 11

^k ch. 14. 6, 19

¹ S. 11. 6

^l ch. 14. 15

^m Jos. 2. 6

^{Pr.} 31. 13

ⁿ Heb. were melted

^o ch. 7. 7

¹ S. 14. 13,

¹⁴

^p Cf.

^{Ex.} 8. 14

^(Heb.)

^{Mr.} 6. 40

^(Gr.)

^q Or new

^{bowstrings}

^{Cf. Ps. 11. 2}

^(Heb.)

^r i.e. the hill of the jawbone

^s ch. 14. 3

¹ S. 14. 6

^t ch. 13. 9

¹ S. 1. 27

^u Heb.

^{mortar}

^{Cf. Zeph. 1. 1}

^(Heb.)

^v Or in Lehi

^{Cf. Gen. 45. 27}

¹ S. 30. 12

^w See

¹ S. 19. 17

JUDGES 16

told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with ^anew ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the ^fpin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, ⁱHow canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.

16 And it came to pass, ^mwhen she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was ⁿvexed unto death;

17 ^oThat he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a ^prazor upon mine head; for I have been a ^qNazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began

Delilah enticeth Samson. His blindness

to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that ^bthe LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and ^cput out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and ^dhe did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto ^eDagon their god, and to rejoice: ^ffor they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, ^hthey praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, ^kwhen their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may ^lmake us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were ^rupon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, ^sremember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 15. 13

b Cf. 1 S. 16. 14

c 2 K. 25. 7

d (Nu. 11. 8) Jb. 31. 10

e [ch. 8. 33] 1 K. 11. 5, 7] 1 S. 5. 2, &c.

f ch. 5. 26 Ezra 9. 8

g Cf. 1 S. 31. 9

h Cf. Dan. 5. 4

i Cf. ch. 14. 16

k ch. 19. 6 Gen. 43. 34

l Ex. 32. 6 (Heb.)

m Cf. ch. 14. 17

n Nu. 21. 4 Jb. 21. 4 (Heb.)

o Cf. Mic. 7. 5

p ch. 13. 5

q [ch. 13. 5] 1 S. 1. 11]

r [Jos. 2. 6] 1 S. 9. 25]

s (Nu. 10. 9) 1 S. 1. 11

stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between ^cZorah and ^dĒsh-tā-ōl in the buryingplace of ^eMā-nō-āh his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER 17

AND there was a man of mount ^aE-phrā-im, whose name was ^aMicah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shē-kēls of silver that were taken from thee, about which ⁱthou ²cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, ^kBlessed be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shē-kēls of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly ^odedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, ^pto make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shē-kēls of silver, and ^rgave them to the ^sfounder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and ^tmade an ē-phōd, and ^utēr-ā-phim, and ^vconsecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 ^wIn those days there was no king in Israel, but ^xevery man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ^yAnd there was a young man out of ^zBeth-lehem-judah of the family

13th c. B.C.

^a ch. 19, 1
cf. Dt. 18, 6

^b ch. 18, 19

^c ch. 13, 2, 25
& 18, 2, &c.

^d ch. 13, 25
& 18, 2, &c.

^e ch. 13, 2,
&c.

^f Cf. Ex. 2, 21

^g ch. 18, 2,

^h Cf.
ch. 18, 30

ⁱ Lv. 5, 1
Jos. 6, 26
1 S. 14, 24,
28

^j Or didst
after an
adulation
^k [ch. 5, 24
Ru. 2, 19,
20]

^l ch. 17, 6
& 19, 1

^m ch. 5, 17
ⁿ Cf. Jos. 19,
40-48

^o Jos. 20, 7
2 S. 8, 11

^p [Dt. 9, 12,
16]

^q 1 K. 14, 9

^r ch. 16, 31
2 Chr. 11,
10

^s ch. 16, 31

^t ch. 1, 23
1 S. 26, 4

^u Cf.
Isa. 46, 6

^v ch. 40, 19

^w ch. 17, 1,
&c.

^x ch. 8, 27
& 18, 14

^y Gen. 31, 19
ch. 18, 14,
20 (Heb.)

^z Heb. filled
the hand of

^a Nu. 3, 3
1 K. 13, 33

^b ch. 18, 1

^c ch. 21, 25
Dt. 12, 8

^d See
ch. 17, 10

^e ch. 19, 1,
&c.

^f Gen. 48, 7

^g ch. 1, 1
& 20, 18, 27

of Judah, who was a Levite, and he ^asojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount E-phrā-im to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me ^ba father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shē-kēls of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite ^cwas content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man ^dbecame his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAPTER 18

ⁱIN those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days ^mthe tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; ⁿfor unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from ^qZorah, and from ^rĒsh-tā-ōl, ^sto spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount E-phrā-im, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of ^tMicah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and ^uhath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, ^vAsk

JUDGES 18

counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know ^awhether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, ^bGo in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to ^cLā'ish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidō'ni-āns, ^dquiet and secure; and there was no ^emagistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were ^ffar from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Esh'tā-ōl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And ^hthey said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and ⁱare ye still? ^kbe not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; ^la place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Esh'tā-ōl, six hundred men ^mappointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in ⁿKir'jāth-jē'ā-rim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place ^oMā'hā-nēh-dān unto this day: behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount E'phrā'im, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ^pē-phōd, and ^qtēr'ā-phim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and ^rsaluted him.

Micah robbed of his priest and idols

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the ē-phōd, and the tēr'ā-phim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ē-phōd, and the tēr'ā-phim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, ^slay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and ^tbe to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ē-phōd, and the tēr'ā-phim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and ^uthe carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, ^vYe have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest ^wangry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that

13th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Gen. 24. 21

^b Ex. 4. 18
ⁱ S. 1. 17

^c Cf. Jos. 19. 47

^d ch. 8. 11

^e Or one possessing authority

^f See ver. 28

^g Jb. 21. 5

^h ch. 17. 10

ⁱ Jos. 2. 24

^j Cf. 1 K. 22. 3

^k Cf. Jos. 18. 3

^l Cf. Dt. 8. 9
^m ch. 19. 19

ⁿ I.e. goods
^o S. 17. 22

^p Or girl

^q Jos. 18. 14,
^r S. 6. 21
^s ch. 13. 25

^t Gen. 31. 30

^u ch. 17. 5
^v S. 21. 9
^w S. 2. 18.

^x ch. 17. 5
^y S. 15. 23
(Heb.)

^z Heb. bitter of soul

^{aa} S. 1. 10
(for mg.)

^{ab} Heb. asked him of his welfare
^{ac} Gen. 43. 27, etc.

they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Lā²ish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from ^bZidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by ^dBeth-rē²hōb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city ^eDan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Lā²ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of ^fGershom, the son of ²Mānās²sēh, he and his sons ^gwere priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of ^athe captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in ⁱShiloh.

CHAPTER 19

AND it came to pass in those days, ^kwhen there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount E²phrā²im, who took to him a concubine out of ^oBeth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, ^qto speak ³friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him ^tthree days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 18. 5

b ch. 1. 31
1 K. 24. 6
c ch. 16. 25
Ru. 3. 7

d Nu. 13. 21
2 S. 10. 6, 8

e Jos. 19. 47
1 K. 12. 29
II ch. 20. 1

f Ex. 18. 3
1 Chr. 23. 15, 16

g Another reading is Moses

h Cf. ch. 17. 12

i See 2 K. 15. 29

j ch. 21. 12
Jos. 22. 9

k ch. 18. 1
& 21. 25

l 1 Chr. 11. 4

m ch. 17. 7
n ch. 1. 21
1 S. 17. 54

o ch. 17. 7
Ru. 1. 1, &c.

p ch. 1. 21
2 S. 5. 6

q Gen. 50. 21
Ru. 2. 13

r Heb. unto her heart

t ch. 20. 4
&c.
Jos. 18. 28

u ch. 4. 5
1 K. 15. 17

v ch. 14. 14
1 S. 9. 20

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, ^aComfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and ^clet thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against ^tJebus, which is ⁿJerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the ^bJēb²-ū²-šites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to ^rGibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in ^sRamah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down

upon them when they were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount *E'phrā-īm*; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place were Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount *E'phrā-īm*; from thence am I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now going ^c to the house of the LORD; and there is no man that receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: ^e there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, ^aPeace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 ⁱ So he brought him into his house, and ^k gave provender unto the asses: and they ^m washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain ⁿ sons of *Bē'lī-āl*, ^p beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, ^r Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^s do not this folly.

24 ^a Behold, here ^b is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and ^b abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But ^c none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and ^d divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, ^e There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel ^f came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: ^g consider of it, take advice, and speak your minds.

CHAPTER 20

THEN ^a all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, ^b from Dan even to ^c Beer-sheba, with the land of *Gil'ād*, unto the LORD in ^d Mizpeh.

2 And the ^e chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen ^f that drew sword.

13th c. a.c.

a Gen. 19. 8

b 1 S. 31. 4

(Heb.)

c See

ch. 18. 31

d ch. 20. 5

e Cf.

ch. 18. 10

f ch. 20. 6

g Cf.

1 S. 14. 7

a ch. 6. 23

1 S. 25. 6

b Cf.

Hos. 9. 9

2. 10. 9

i Ex. 2. 20

2 S. 19. 32

j 1 S. 9. 7-10

k Gen. 43. 24

l ch. 11. 16

1 S. 8. 8

m Gen. 43. 24

n 1 S. 25. 41

o ch. 20. 7

p Dt. 13. 13

q ch. 20. 13

r ch. 20. 5

s Jos. 22. 12

t 1 S. 7. 5

u ch. 20. 5

v Lv. 20. 13

w ch. 18. 29

x 1 S. 3. 20

y (Jos. 19. 2)

z 1 S. 3. 20

aa ch. 21. 1

ab &c.

Jos. 18. 26

ac 1 S. 14. 38

ad Heb. corners

ae x ch. 20. 6

af 10

Jos. 7. 13

ag ch. 8. 10

ah 2 S. 24. 9

3 (Now the ^achildren of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into ^cGibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 ^dAnd the men of Gibeah rose against me, and ^ebeset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they forced, that ^fshe is dead.

6 And ^hI took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed ⁱlewdness and ^kfolly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel; ^mgive here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go up ^oby lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ ^pAnd the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the ^rchildren of Bē^li-ā^l, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and ^sput away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

^{13th c. n.c.}
^a ch. 10, 9
& 21. 1, &c.

^b Cf.
Nu. 1. 37
ch. 26. 41
^c ch. 19. 12,
&c.
^d 1 S. 10. 26

^e ch. 19. 22,
27
^f ch. 19. 22
^g ch. 19. 28
^h ch. 19. 29

ⁱ Lv. 20. 14
Jb. 31. 11
(Heb.)
^k ch. 19. 23
1 S. 25. 25
^l Or Bethel
See
ch. 18. 31
^m ch. 18. 5
1 S. 9. 9
ⁿ ch. 19. 30
^o ch. 15. 11
1 S. 11. 6
Cf. ch. 1. 2

^p Jos. 21. 4
1 S. 10. 20

^q See
Dt. 13. 14
^r See
ch. 2. 4

^s ch. 19. 22
1 S. 1. 16
(Heb.)
^t Dt. 24. 7

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities ^btwenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men ^fleft-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the ²house of God, and ⁱasked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, ⁿJudah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up ^qand wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day,

and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered ^b burnt offerings and ^c peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the ^d ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 And ^e Phīn'ē-hās, the son of Ēl-ē-ā'zār, the son of Aaron, ^g stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set ^h liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which ⁱ one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, ^m They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'al-tā'mār: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: ^p but they knew not that evil was near them.

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 8. 15

b ch. 11. 31

& 21. 4

c ch. 21. 4

Jos. 8. 31

d Jos. 8. 33

1 S. 3. 3

e Cf.

Jos. 8. 19

f Jos. 24. 33

1 Chr. 9. 20

g See

Dt. 10. 8

h Cf.

Jos. 8. 4

i See ver. 32

k Cf.

Jos. 8. 20

l ch. 21. 19

m Cf.

Jos. 8. 5, 6

n Cf. Jos. 8.

15. 24

o Or at their

resting

place,

or at

Menah

o ch. 21. 13

Jos. 15. 32

p Jos. 8. 14

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel ^a gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 ^e And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, ⁱ Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, ^k the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the ⁿ way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down ^q with ease over against Gibeah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of ^r Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'ā

dōm, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire ^aall the cities that they came to.

CHAPTER 21

NOW the men of Israel had sworn in ^aMizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto ^aBenjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the ²house of God, and abode there till even before God, and ^hlifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and ^rbuilt there an altar, and offered ^aburnt offerings and ⁿpeace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that ^bcame not up with the congregation unto the LORD? For ^athey had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have ^ssworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp

from ^aJabesh-gil'ē-ād to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gil'ē-ād there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gil'ē-ād with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall ^butterly destroy ^cevery male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gil'ē-ād four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to ^fShiloh, which is in the land of Cā'nā-ān.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock ⁱRimmon, and to ^kcall peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gil'ē-ād: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶ Then ^othe elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: ^rfor the children of Israel have sworn, saying, ^cCursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is ^ua feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly in a place which is on the north side of ^sBeth-el, on the east side of the highway ^vthat goeth up from Beth-el

13th c. B.C.

a 1 S. 11. 1. &c.

b ch. 1. 17. 1 S. 15. 3. &c.

c Dt. 20. 13. 1 K. 11. 15. 16

d Cf. ch. 21. 23

e ch. 20. 1. 3. 1 S. 7. 5. &c.

f ch. 18. 31. 1 S. 1. 3. &c.

g ch. 20. 3. &c.

h 1 S. 9. 21. Or Bethel

i ch. 18. 31. h ch. 2. 4. Ru. 1. 9, 14

j ch. 20. 47. k Cf. Dt. 2. 26

l ch. 6. 24. 1 S. 7. 17

m ch. 20. 26. 1 S. 6. 14. 15

n ch. 20. 26. 1 S. 10. 8

o Jos. 24. 1. 1 S. 4. 3

p Cf. ch. 5. 23

q ver. 7

r ver. 1

s Jos. 9. 18. 19. 1 S. 24. 21

t 1 S. 14. 24

u 1 S. 1. 3. See Lv. 23. 2

x ch. 4. 5. 1 S. 7. 16

y ch. 20. 31

RUTH 1

to ^aShē'chēm, and on the south of Lě-bō'nāh.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh ^bcome out to ^cdance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, ²Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye

13th c. B.C.
^a ch. 9, 1
1 K. 12, 1.
25

^b Cf. Ex. 32, 6
^c ch. 11, 34
1 S. 18, 6, 7
^d Cf. ch. 20, 48

² Or grant them as a gift unto us
^e ch. 19, 1
^f ch. 17, 6

Ruth's great constancy to Naomi

did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ^drepaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 ^eIn those days there was no king in Israel: ^fevery man did that which was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOK OF RUTH

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass in the days ^cwhen the judges ruled, that there was a ^dfamine in the land. And a certain man of ^eBeth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was ^eE-lim'ē-lěch, and the name of his wife ^bNaomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chī'li-ōn, ^kEph'rā-thites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there.

3 And E-lim'ē-lěch Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they ^btook them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other ^aRuth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chī'li-ōn died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ^gThen she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had

11th c. B.C.
^a Ex. 13, 19
1 S. 2, 21
^b Ps. 132, 15
^c Ju. 3, 9, 10
1 S. 12, 11
^d Gen. 41, 56, 57
2 S. 21, 1
^e ch. 2, 4
Ju. 19, 1

^f Cf. Lv. 22, 13
^g ch. 2, 1, 3
^h ch. 2, 1, &c.
ⁱ Ju. 8, 35
1 S. 15, 6
^k See Gen. 35, 19
1 ch. 2, 20
m ch. 3, 1

ⁿ Ex. 18, 7
1 S. 10, 1
^o Gen. 29, 11
Ju. 21, 2
1 S. 11, 4

^p Ju. 14, 2

^q ch. 2, 2
&c.
^r Dt. 25, 5

heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had ^avisited his people ^bin giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, ^freturn each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with you, ⁱas ye have dealt ⁱwith the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may ^mfind rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she ⁿkissed them; and they ^olifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, ^rthat they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for ²it grieveth me much for your sakes that ⁴the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto ³her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ^hthy people shall be my people, ⁱand thy God ^kmy God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: ^lthe LORD do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, Is this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not ⁴Naomi, call me ⁵Mâr-â: for the ⁶Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 ^oI went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Mō-āb-î-tēss, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of ²barley harvest.

CHAPTER 2

AND Naomi had ^aa kinsman of her husband's, a ^amighty man of wealth, of the family of ¹E-lim-ē-lēch; and his name was ²Boaz.

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 1, 4

& 3, 9

b ch. 1, 2

& 3, 1

c See ver. 15

³ Or it is for

more bitter

for me than

for you

d See ver. 10

e Ju. 2, 15

f 1 S. 5, 6

&c.

³ Or her god

See

Ju. 11, 24

f ch. 1, 1, &c.

& 4, 11

g See

Ju. 14, 2

Ps. 129, 7, 8

h Cf.

ch. 2, 11, 12

i Cf. Isa. 56, 6

k Gen. 28, 21

l Dt. 26, 17

m 1 S. 3, 17

n See

ch. 1, 22

⁴ i.e. Pleasant

⁵ i.e. Bitter

Cf.

Ex. 15, 23

Pr. 14, 10

n Nu. 24, 4

Jb. 5, 17

o Jb. 1, 21

p Ju. 5, 11

1 S. 7, 6

q Cf. 1 S. 25

23, 41

r Nu. 32, 5

1 S. 1, 18

s ch. 2, 17,

23

Ju. 7, 13

t Cf. ch. 1, 14

u ch. 3, 2

x Ju. 11, 1

1 S. 9, 11

y ch. 1, 2,

& 4, 3, 9

z ch. 3, 2, &c.

2 And ^aRuth the Mō-āb-î-tēss said unto ^bNaomi, Let me now go to the field, and ^cglean ears of corn after him ^din whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of E-lim-ē-lēch.

4 ¶ And, behold, Boaz came from ^fBeth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, ^gThe LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō-āb-î-tēss damsel ^mthat came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearkest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men ^phave drawn.

10 Then ^qshe fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I ^rfound grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, ^sall that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a

RUTH 3

people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy work, and ^aa full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, ^bb under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me ^cc find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that ^dd thou hast spoken ^ee friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the ^ff vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her ^gg parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, ^hh Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ⁱi ēlphāh of ^jj barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? ^kk blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, ^ll Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and ^mm to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, ⁿn one of our ^oo next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Mō-āb-ī-tēss said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt

Boaz sheweth Ruth great favour

keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of ^pp wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAPTER 3

THEN ^qq Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not ^rr seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz ^ss of our kindred, ^tt with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth ^uu barley to night in the ^vv threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and ^ww anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and ^yy his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: ^zz spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art a ^{aa}a near kinsman.

10 And he said, ^{bb}b Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast

11th c. n.c.

a Gen. 15, 1
1 S. 24, 19
b Ps. 17, 8

c (2 S. 22, 3)
2 K. 18, 5

d Ju. 19, 3
2 S. 19, 7

e Heb. to the heart of

f Ju. 15, 1
1 S. 6, 13

g ch. 2, 1
& 4, 3, &c.

h Nu. 6, 3
Ps. 69, 21

i ch. 1, 9

j Jos. 5, 11
1 S. 17, 17

k ch. 2, 1

l See ch. 2, 8

m ch. 2, 17, 23

n 2 S. 14, 30

o Dt. 16, 13
Ju. 6, 37
1 S. 23, 1

p Cf. Lv. 19, 9

q Dt. 23, 40
2 S. 12, 20

r Ju. 6, 19
1 S. 1, 24

s ch. 1, 22
& 3, 2

t Ju. 19, 6, 22
1 S. 25, 36

u See Ps. 41, 1

v [ch. 3, 10
Ju. 17, 21

w ch. 1, 8

y Cf. Ezech. 16, 8

z Or one of them that hath the right to redeem for us

aa ch. 3, 9, &c.
Nu. 5, 8

bb ch. 2, 20
(& mg.)
& 4, 1, &c.

ch. 2, 20
1 S. 2, 20

shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, ^a fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the ³city of my people doth know that thou art a ^d virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will ^f perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, ^g as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the ⁴vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAPTER 4

THEN went ⁱ Boaz up to ^m the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, ⁿ the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the ^q elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 3. 1

b ch. 2. 1. 3

c (Ju. 6. 23)

1 S. 22. 23

³ Heb. uncover thine

gar

1 S. 9. 15

² Heb. gate

d Ex. 18. 21,

25 (Heb.)

e 1 v. 25. 25

Jer. 32. 7, 8

f ch. 4. 5, 10

Di. 25. 5-

10

g Ju. 8. 19

1 S. 14. 39,

45

|| 1 S. 1. 26

h ch. 3. 13

11. 22, 24

i Cf. Di. 25. 8

⁴ Or mantle

k Di. 25. 9

i ver. 5

ch. 3. 2

m Gen. 34.

20

n 2 S. 15. 2

n ch. 3. 9, &c.

1 K. 16. 11

o See

Di. 19. 15

p Cf. Gen.

48. 20

Jer. 29. 22

q Jos. 20. 4

11

r Gen. 48. 7

1 S. 10. 2

s Gen. 49. 31

t De. 25. 9

(Heb.)

3 And he said unto the kinsman, ^a Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother ^b E-lim'ē-lēch's:

4 And I thought to ²advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, ^c redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Mō-āb-i'tēss, the wife of the dead, ^h to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, ⁱ I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man ^k plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was E-lim'ē-lēch's, and all that was Chī-li-ōn's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mō-āb-i'tēss, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ^o ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. ^b The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like ^r Rachel and like ^s Leah, which two did ^t build the house of

Israel: and do thou worthily in ^aĒph^ʿ rā-tāh, and be famous in ^aBeth-lehem:

12 And let thy house be like the ^dhouse of Phār^ʿēz, whom ^eTamar bare ^funto Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, ^kthe LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 ^aAnd the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a ^rnourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is

^a ver. 17 1 Chr. 2, 12, 13

11th c. B.C.

^a Gen. 48, 7
Ps. 132, 6

^b 1 S. 1, 8

^c ch. 2, 4

^d 1 S. 16, 4

^e Sec ver. 18

^f Gen. 38, 6

^g 1 Chr. 2, 4

^h Gen. 38, 25-30

ⁱ Cf.

^j Lk. 1, 59

^k ver. 21

^l ver. 22

^m See

ⁿ Gen. 33, 5

^o For ver. 18-

^p 22, cf.

^q 1 Chr. 2, 4-15

^r Nu. 3, 1

^s 1 Chr. 1, 29

^t Nu. 26, 20

^u 1 Chr. 2, 4

^v Cf.

^w Lk. 1, 58

^x Nu. 26, 21

^y 1 Chr. 2, 3, &c.

^z Nu. 10, 14

^{aa} 1 Chr. 2, 10

^{ab} See

^{ac} Gen. 45, 11

^{ad} ver. 1

^{ae} 1 Chr. 2, 12

^{af} ver. 17

^{ag} 1 Chr. 2, 12

^b better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 ^aAnd the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name ^bObed: he is the father of ⁱJesse, the father of ⁱDavid.

18 ¶ Now ^mthese are the generations of ^aPhār^ʿēz: Pharez begat ^bHezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat ^aĀm-min^ʿ-ā-dāb,

20 And Ām-min^ʿ-ā-dāb begat ^aNahshon, and Nahshon begat Sāl^ʿmōn,

21 And Sāl^ʿmōn begat Boaz, and ^sBoaz begat ⁱObed,

22 And Obed begat ^aJesse, and Jesse begat ^aDavid.

^x ver. 17 1 Chr. 2, 15

THE

FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL

otherwise called

The First Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW there was a certain man of Rā-mā-thā^ʿīm-^azophim, of mount Ē-phrā-īm, and his name was ^bĒl-kā-nāh, the son of Jē-rō^ʿhām, the son of Ē-li^ʿhū, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ēph^ʿrā-thite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Pē-nin^ʿnāh: and Peninah had children, but Hannah ^chad no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city ^fyearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the ^gLORD of hosts in ^hShiloh. And ⁱthe two sons of Eli, Hōph^ʿnī and Phin^ʿē-hās, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Ēl-kā-nāh offered, ⁱhe gave to Pē-

11th c. B.C.

^a Or a

^b double

^c portion

^d Cf. ch. 9, 5

^e ch. 2, 11,

^f 20

^g Or her

^h rival

ⁱ Ly. 18, 18

^j (Heb.)

^k Cf.

^l Gen. 16, 4

^m Cf. Gen.

ⁿ 30, 23

^o Isa. 4, 1

^p Ju. 13, 2

^q 2 S. 6, 23

^r ch. 2, 19

^s Ju. 21, 19

^t ch. 4, 4

^u ch. 2, 14

^v Ju. 21, 12

^w &c.

^x ch. 2, 12,

^y &c.

^z Ru. 4, 15

^{aa} See

^{ab} Dt. 27, 7

^{ac} ch. 2, 11,

^{ad} &c.

nin^ʿnāh his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hannah he gave a ^aworthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And ^bher adversary also ^cprovoked her sore, for to make her fret, ^dbecause the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Ēl-kā-nāh her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I ^kbetter to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now ^mEli the priest sat

upon a^a seat by a^b post of^c the temple of the LORD.

10 And she was^d in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she^e vowed a vow, and said, O^f LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed^g look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and^h remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, andⁱ there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy^j wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have^k poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of^l Bē'li-āl: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said,^m Go in peace: and the God of Israelⁿ grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid^o find grace in thy sight. So the woman^p went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and^q worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to^r Ramah: and Ēl-kā'nāh knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD^s remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass,^t when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name^u Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Ēl-kā'nāh, and all

his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be^v weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may^w appear before the LORD,^x and there abide for ever.

23 ^yAnd Ēl-kā'nāh her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD^z establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with^{aa} three bullocks, and one^{ab} ē'phāh of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto^{ac} the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew^{ad} a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord,^{ae} as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed; and^{af} the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have^{ag} lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And^{ah} he worshipped the LORD there.

CHAPTER 2

A^{ai}ND Hannah prayed, and said, ^{aj}My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, ^{ak}mine horn is exalted in the LORD: ^{al}my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because^{am} I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 ^{an}There is none holy as the LORD: for there is^{ao} none beside thee: neither is there^{ap} many rock like our God.

3 ^{aq}Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a^{ar} God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are^{as} girded with strength.

5 ^{at}They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they

11th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 4. 13

b Ju. 16. 3

c 1 K. 6. 31.

d ch. 3. 3

e Cf.

f Jos. 18. 1

g ch. 22. 2

h (mg.)

i Ju. 18. 25

j (mg.)

k Ju. 11. 30

l 2 S. 15. 8

m Gen. 21. 8

n ver. 3

o Gen. 31. 42

p 2 S. 6. 12

q Dt. 31. 11

r Ps. 42. 2

s ch. 2. 11,

t 18

u Ju. 16. 28

v Neh. 5. 19

w See

x Nu. 30. 7

y Ju. 16. 17

z Lk. 1. 15

aa Dt. 9. 5

ab 2 S. 7. 25

ac Read

ad a bullock

ae of three

af years old

ag ch. 17. 17

ah Ru. 2. 17

ai See ver. 9

aj Read the

ak bullock

al ch. 25. 37

am Gen. 19. 32

an s (Ru. 3. 13)

ao ch. 17. 55

ap t (ch. 9. 9, 10)

aq Ju. 15. 191

ar u Ju. 30. 16

as x Ju. 20. 13

at ch. 2. 12

au (Heb.)

av Or granted

aw ch. 2. 20

ax Some

ay ancient

az versions

ba read they

bb worshipped

bc y ch. 20. 42

bd Ju. 18. 6

be z Ps. 20. 4, 5

bf a For ver. 1-

bg 10, cf. Lk.

bh 1. 46-53

bi b [Ju. 5. 1

bj 2 S. 1. 18]

bk c Cf.

bl Gen. 29. 35

bm d Ru. 2. 10,

bn 13

bo e Ps. 75. 10

bp ll ver. 10

bq Cf.

br Jb. 16. 15

bs f Cf.

bt Eccles. 9. 7

bu g Cf.

bv Jb. 16. 10

bw h (Gen. 49.

bx 18)

by f Ps. 9. 14

bz t ch. 6. 20

ca Jos. 24. 19,

cb ll 2 K. 19.

cc 22

cd k ch. 15. 31

ce Ju. 7. 15

cf l Dt. 32. 39

cg 3 S. 22.

ch m Dt. 32. 4

ci 2 S. 22. 2.

cd &c.

ce n ch. 2. 11

cf o Ps. 17. 10

cg p Gen. 30. 22

ch q Or at the

ci end of a

cd year.

ce Ex. 34. 22

cf 2 Chr. 24.

cg 23 (Heb.)

ch q Jb. 36. 4

ci r ch. 2. 18 of

cd 1 Chr. 6. 28

ce s 2 S. 22. 40

cf t Lk. 1. 33

I SAMUEL 2

that were hungry ceased: so that ^athe barren hath born seven; and ^bshe that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 ^cThe LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to ²the grave, and ^ebringeth up.

7 ^gThe LORD maketh poor, and ^hmaketh rich: ⁱhe bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 ^kHe raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar ⁿfrom the dunghill, ^oto set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for ^athe pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 ^sHe will keep the feet of his ³saints, ^tand the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for ^{*by} strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD ^zshall be broken to pieces; out of heaven ^ashall he thunder upon them: ^cthe LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and ^dexalt the horn of ^ehis anointed.

11 And ^gĒl-kā'nāh went to ^hRamah to his house. ⁱAnd the child did minister unto the LORD before ^kEli the priest.

12 ¶ Now the ^lsons of Eli were ^msons of Bē'li-āl; ⁿthey knew not the LORD.

13 ^oAnd the priests' custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a ^afleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in ^sShiloh, unto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the ^yfat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but ^braw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat ^epresently, and then take as much as thy

The sin of Eli's sons. Samuel's ministry

soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 ^dWherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the ^foffering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a ^mlinen ē-phōd.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, ^pwhen she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli ^rblessed Ēl-kā'nāh and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman ⁿfor the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD ^yvisited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. ^bAnd the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with ^fthe women that ⁴assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, ^{5b}the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, ^rbecause the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and ^twas in favour both with the LORD, and also ^uwith men.

27 ¶ And there came ^xa man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^zDid I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in ^aPhār'āoh's house?

28 And ^edid I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn ^din-

11th c. B.C.

a Ps. 68. 6

b Jer. 15. 9

c Dt. 32. 39

d K. 5. 7

e Neh. 13. 29

f Heb.

g Sheol.

h Ps. 30. 3

i ch. 3. 14

j Ju. 13. 19

k Cf. Jb. 1. 21

l Ht. 8. 18

m K. 3. 13

n Jb. 5. 11

o For ver. 8.

p Ps. 113.

q (Ex. 23. 11)

r S. 22. 28

s (Ju. 18. 14, &c.)

t Ch. 14. 3

u Cf. Lam. 4. 5

v Jb. 36. 7

w Ps. 107. 4

x Cf. Gen. 41. 14

y ch. 1. 3

z Jb. 9. 6

a See Gen. 1. 1

b ch. 15. 13

c Ru. 3. 101

d ch. 30. 23

e Jos. 24. 17

f Or godly ones

g (Dt. 33. 8)

h 2 Chr. 6. 41

i Jb. 18. 5, 18

j u ch. 1. 28

k Cf. Zech. 4. 6

l Ru. 1. 5

m Jb. 10. 12

n Zb. 34. 24

o (Ex. 9. 23)

p S. 22. 14

q ch. 3. 19

r Ju. 13. 24

s c Ps. 96. 13

t (ver. 1)

u Ps. 89. 24

v (Ju. 9. 8, 15)

w ch. 12. 3, 5

x Ex. 38. 8

y ch. 1. 1

z Chr. 6. 27, 34

a ch. 1. 19

b & 7. 17

c Or did service

d ch. 1. 22

e & 3. 1

f ch. 1. 9

g & 3. 1, &c.

h ch. 1. 3

i & 3. 13

j m ch. 13. 16

k & 10. 27

l (Heb.)

m ch. 3. 7

n Ju. 2. 16

o Jb. 18. 21

p Dt. 18. 1-5

q 2 K. 12. 16

r Or God

s Dt. 25. 1-2

t 2 Chr. 19. 5

u Nu. 4. 14

v 1 Chr. 28. 17

w Ju. 14. 4

x ch. 1. 3, &c.

y & 3. 21

z Ju. 6. 17

a Fr. 3. 4

b u ch. 1. 18

c & 16. 22

d x (Jos. 14. 6)

e ch. 9. 6, &c.

f Nu. 18. 17

g 1 K. 8. 64

h See Ex. 4. 14, 27

i ch. 6. 6

j Dt. 34. 11

k Ex. 12. 8

l Dt. 18. 5

m 1 Chr. 23. 13

n Or first of all

o Nu. 16. 7, 46

p 2 Chr. 2. 4

cense, to wear an ^ēphōd before me? and ^a did I give unto the house of thy father all the ^b offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore ^c kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in ^e my habitation; and honourst thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, ⁱ I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: ^k but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for ^l them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me ^m shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come, that ⁿ I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see ³ an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be ^b to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die ⁴ in the flower of their age.

34 And ^a this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hōph-ni and Phin-ē-hās; ^r in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And ^s I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and ^t I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER 3

^a AND the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before ^a Eli. ^c And the word of the LORD was ⁷ pre-

11th c. B.C.

^a See ver. 13

^s Or frequent Heb. widely spread

^b Jos. 13. 14

^c Cf. Dt. 32. 15

^d ch. 4. 15

^e Gen. 48. 10

^f Sec ch. 2. 22

^g Dt. 12. 5

^h 2 Chr. 36. 15

ⁱ Nu. 8. 2-4

^j 1 K. 7. 49

^k ch. 1. 9

^l h ch. 4. 3, &c.

^m Ju. 20. 27

ⁿ i Sec Ex. 29. 9

^o See Jer. 18. 8-10

^p 1 Chr. 16. 28

^q Ps. 91. 15

^r m Cf. Mal. 2. 9

^s n ch. 4. 11.

^t 18, 20

^u & 22. 18, 19

^v 1 K. 2. 27

^w o ch. 2. 12

^x s Or the affliction of

^y p Cf. Lv. 26. 16

^z q Heb. men

^{aa} LXX by the sword of men

^{ab} q ch. 10. 7

^{ac} Ju. 6. 37

^{ad} r ch. 4. 11

^{ae} s 1 K. 2. 35

^{af} t Cf. ch. 25. 28

^{ag} Ex. 1. 21

^{ah} u 2 K. 21. 12

^{ai} x See ch. 2. 30-36

^{aj} y Heb. beginning and ending

^{ak} z ch. 2. 12

^{al} & 4. 4, &c.

^{am} s LXX

^{an} Diasphemed God

^{ao} z ch. 2. 11, 18

^{ap} u ch. 2. 11

^{aq} & 4. 13, &c.

^{ar} b (Dt. 4. 21

^{as} Ps. 89. 37)

^{at} c 2 Chr. 15. 3

^{au} Or rare

cious in those days; there was no ² open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, ^d and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere ^f the lamp of God went out ^g in the temple of the LORD, where the ^h ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

4 That the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel ^a did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, ^u at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli ^a all things which I have spoken concerning his house: ⁵ when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because ⁹ his sons ⁶ made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore ^b I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity

I SAMUEL 4

of Eli's house shall ^anot be purged with sacrifice nor ^coffering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel ^afeared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: ^gGod do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^kIt is the LORD: ⁱlet him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ ^mAnd Samuel grew, and ⁿthe LORD was with him, ^oand did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel ^afrom Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was established to be ^ra prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in ⁿShiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

AND the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside ^zEben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in ^aAphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten ^abefore the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, ^hthe elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us fetch ⁱthe ark of the covenant of the LORD out of ^kShiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the ^mLORD of hosts,

The ark of God taken by the Philistines

which dwelleth ^bbetween the chér^u-bims: and ^dthe two sons of Eli, Höph^u-nî and Phîn^u-ê-hās, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel ^fshouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the ^hHebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, ⁱGod is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that ^psmote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 ^sBe strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, ^tas they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and ^uthey fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 ^yAnd the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Höph^u-nî and Phîn^u-ê-hās, ^zwere slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day ^cwith his clothes rent, and ^ewith earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, ^fEli sat ^gupon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and ⁱhis eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am

11th c. B.C.

^a Isa. 22. 14
^b Nu. 7. 89
^c 2 S. 6. 2

^d ch. 2. 17, 29
^e & 26. 19
^f d ch. 3. 13
^g & 14. 3

^h Ju. 6. 27
ⁱ 1 S. 14. 26
^j Cf. Jos. 6. 5, 20

^k g ch. 14. 44
^l Ru. 1. 17
^m h ch. 13. 3
ⁿ &c.
^o Dt. 15. 12

^p Cr. Dt. 32. 31

^q k Gen. 24. 50
^r Acts 5. 39

^s Ju. 10. 15
^t 2 S. 10. 12
^u m ch. 2. 21
^v Lk. 1. 80
^w n ch. 10. 7
^x Ju. 6. 12
^y o ch. 9. 6

^z See Ex. 7. 3-5
^a Ju. 20. 1
^b 2 S. 3. 10

^c 1 Dt. 34. 10
^d 2 S. 7. 21

^e s (Jos. 10. 25)
^f 2 S. 2. 7
^g See Ju. 10. 7

^h u ch. 2. 14
ⁱ & 4. 3, &c.

x 2 S. 18. 17

y Ps. 78. 60,
61

z ch. 5. 1
^a g ch. 29. 1
^b Jos. 19. 30
^c b ch. 2. 34

c Ju. 11. 35
^d 2 S. 1. 11
^e d ch. 12. 9
^f Ju. 15. 11

^g 20
^h ch. 10. 5
ⁱ f Jos. 7. 6
^j 2 S. 1. 2

^k ch. 3. 1, &c.
^l g Cf. ch. 1. 9
^m h ch. 8. 4
ⁿ Ju. 21. 16

i ch. 3. 3
^j & 5. 1, &c.

k ch. 3. 21
^l & 14. 3

i ch. 3. 2
^j 1 K. 14. 4
^k Cf. Dt. 34. 7

m ch. 1. 3, 11
ⁿ & 15. 2

he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, ^bWhat is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hôph⁴-nî and Phîn⁴-ê-hās, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, Phîn⁴-ê-hās' wife, was with child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, ⁱFear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child ^{2k}Ï'-chā-bōd, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAPTER 5

AND the Philistines took the ^mark of God, and brought it from ^aEben-ezer unto ^oAshdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of ^bDagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and ^aset him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was

11th c. B.C.

^a See yor. 7
Isa. 2. 18

^b Cf. 2 S. 1. 4

^c Cf.
Zeph. 1. 9

^d ch. 7. 13
Ru. 1. 13

^e ch. 6. 4, 5
Dt. 28. 27

^f ch. 6. 5

^g ch. 6. 4
Ju. 16. 5

^h ch. 6. 17
Jos. 11. 22

ⁱ Gen. 35. 17

^j Le. no glory
k ch. 14. 3

^l ch. 6. 16, 17
Ju. 1. 18

^m ch. 4. 3
& 6. 1

ⁿ ch. 4. 1
& 7. 12
^o ch. 6. 17
Jos. 15. 46, 47

^p Ju. 16. 23
^q Chr. 10. 10

^r Cf.
Isa. 46. 7

^s Ex. 12. 30
Cf. Am. 5. 17

fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; ^aand the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, ^ctread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But ^dthe hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with ^eemerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, ^fand upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all ^gthe lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto ^hGath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to ⁱEkron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods; and ^rthe cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAPTER 6

AND ^athe ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and ^bthe diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a ^ctrespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why ^dhis hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the ^elords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your ^femerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ^gye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and ^hfrom off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and ⁱmPhâr-^jāōh ^khardened their hearts? when he ^lhad wrought wonderfully among them, ^mdid they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make ⁿa new cart, and take two milch kine, ^oon which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, ^pif it goeth up by the way of his own coast to ^qBeth-shē-^rmēsh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us: it was a chance that happened to us.

11th c. B.C.

^a ch. 5. 1, &c. & 7. 1, 2^b Jos. 13, 22 ch. 15, 23 (Heb.)^c Nu. 18, 9 & 2 K. 12, 16^d See ch. 5, 6^e ch. 12, 17 Ru. 2, 23^f ch. 5, 8 & 7, 7^g ch. 7, 9, 10 Ju. 21, 4^h Jos. 8, 33 & 2 S. 6, 13ⁱ ch. 5, 6, &c.^k Jos. 7, 19 Jer. 13, 16^l Cf. ch. 5, 7 m. ch. 2, 27^m 2 K. 17, 7ⁿ Ex. 9, 34^o Ex. 10, 2^p See Ex. 12, 31^q Cf. 2 S. 6, 3^r ch. 5, 1^s 2 Chr. 26, 6^t Ju. 16, 1^u 1 K. 4, 24^v Dt. 21, 3^w Ju. 14, 19^x 2 S. 1, 20^y ch. 5, 8 & 7, 14^z See Jos. 24, 26^{aa} So LXX & Targ.^{ab} Heb. has meadow^{ac} ch. 14, 10^{ad} Ju. 6, 17^{ae} Jos. 21, 16^{af} 2 K. 14, 11, 13^{ag} LXX has And the sons of Jeconiah^{ah} rejoiced not among the men of Beth-shēmash, because they saw the ark of the LORD; and he smote among them^{ai} See Ex. 19, 21^{aj} Nu. 4, 15, 20^{ak} Cf. 2 S. 6, 7

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shē-^rmēsh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-she-mesh.

13 And they of Beth-shē-^rmēsh were reaping their ^awheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shē-^rmīte, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a ^bburnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the ^cLevites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shē-^rmēsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for ^dAshdod one, for ^eGaza one, for ^fAs-^gkē-lon one, for ^hGath one, for ⁱEkron one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto ^jthe great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which ^kstone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shē-^rmīte.

19 ¶ ^lAnd he smote the men of Beth-shē-^rmēsh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the

people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shē-mēsh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and ^dto whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of ^fKir-jāth-jē-ā-rim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAPTER 7

AND the men of ^hKir-jāth-jē-ā-rim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of ^kĀ-bin-ā-dāb in the hill, and ⁱsanctified Ēl-ē-ā-zār his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kir-jāth-jē-ā-rim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, ^bIf ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then ^rput away the ^sstrange gods and ^tĀsh-tā-rōth from among you, and ^uprepare your hearts unto the LORD, and ^vserve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 ^aThen the children of Israel did put away ^bBā-ā-līm and Āsh-tā-rōth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, ^cGather all Israel to ^fMizpeh, and ^eI will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and ^kdrew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and ⁱfasted on that day, and said there, ⁿWe have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the ^plords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 12, 9
Nu. 21, 7

b ch. 6, 14, 15
& 10, 8

c 1 S. 2, 2
Ps. 22, 3

d Cf. 2 S. 6, 9

e [ch. 1, 27
& 12, 18]

f ch. 7, 2
Ju. 18, 12

g ch. 12, 17,
18

h ch. 6, 21
1 Chr. 2, 50,
& c.

i ch. 6, 1, & c.
& 14, 18

k 2 S. 6, 3

l Lv. 21, 8
1 Chr. 15,
12, 14

m Jos. 24, 26
Cf. ch. 14, 33

n Le. stone
of help

o ch. 5, 1
o (Ju. 13, 5)
ch. 13, 3, 4

p (Dt. 30, 2,
3)

q 2 Chr. 30,
6, 9

r 2 K. 17,
13

s ch. 5, 6, & c.
& 12, 15

t Ju. 6, 25

u Ju. 10, 16
2 Chr. 14, 3

v ch. 12, 10
Ju. 10, 6

w 2 Chr. 19, 3
12 Chr. 12,
14

x ch. 12, 20,
24

y Jos. 24, 14,
& c.

z ch. 6, 16,
17

aa & 17, 52

ab ch. 6, 17
& 17, 4, & c.

ac Ju. 10, 16
2 S. 5, 21

ad ch. 12, 10
Ju. 10, 6

ae Ju. 6, 10
2 S. 5, 1, 2

af See
ch. 12, 11

ag Cf. Ju. 20, 1

ah ch. 10, 17
Ju. 10, 17

ai ch. 12, 23
Dt. 9, 20,
26

aj ch. 10, 3
Ju. 21, 19

ak ch. 10, 8
Ju. 3, 19

al ch. 9, 11
Ru. 2, 9

am Ju. 20, 26
1 K. 21, 9,
12

an 2 S. 12, 16
m ch. 2, 11
& 8, 4

ao ch. 12, 10
Ju. 10, 10

ap ch. 14, 35
Ju. 21, 4

aq ch. 6, 4
& 29, 2

ar ch. 12, 2
Jos. 23, 1,
2

as See
Dt. 16, 18

at 1 Chr. 6, 28

au Jos. 19, 2
2 S. 24, 7

Samuel, ^aCease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a ^bburnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and ^cthe LORD heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but ^ethe LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel ^mtook a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it ²ⁿEben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the ^qhand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from ^yEkron even unto ^zGath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the ^cAmorites.

15 ^dAnd Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to ^hBeth-el, and ⁱGilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And his return was to ^mRamah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he ^obuilt an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass, when Samuel ^qwas old, that ^rhe made his sons judges over Israel.

2 ^sNow the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Ā-bi-āh: they were judges in ^tBeer-sheba.

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, ^abut turned aside after lucre, and ^ctook bribes, and ^dperverted judgment.

4 Then all the ^eelders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto ^fRamah.

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ^gmake us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but ⁱthey have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I ^jbrought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have ^kforsaken me, and ^lserved other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, ^mThis will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ⁿHe will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him ^ocaptains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them ^pto ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be ^qbakers.

14 ^rAnd he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your

11th c. B.C.

^a Cf. 18, 21

^b See Gen. 37, 36

^c ch. 12, 3

^d Dt. 27, 25

^e Dt. 27, 19

^f ch. 4, 3

^g & 15, 30

^h ch. 7, 17

ⁱ & 15, 34

^j Cf. Dt. 17, 14

^k 2 S. 22, 42

^l Jb. 27, 9

^m Cf. Nu. 14, 27

ⁿ Lk. 10, 16

^o ch. 13, 13

^p Jos. 14, 11

^q ch. 10, 19

^r Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^s Lk. 10, 16

^t ch. 13, 13

^u Jos. 14, 11

^v ch. 10, 19

^w Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^x Lk. 10, 16

^y ch. 13, 13

^z Jos. 14, 11

^{aa} ch. 10, 19

^{ab} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{ac} Lk. 10, 16

^{ad} ch. 13, 13

^{ae} Jos. 14, 11

^{af} ch. 10, 19

^{ag} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{ah} Lk. 10, 16

^{ai} ch. 13, 13

^{aj} Jos. 14, 11

^{ak} ch. 10, 19

^{al} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{am} Lk. 10, 16

^{an} ch. 13, 13

^{ao} Jos. 14, 11

^{ap} ch. 10, 19

^{aq} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{ar} Lk. 10, 16

^{as} ch. 13, 13

^{at} Jos. 14, 11

^{au} ch. 10, 19

^{av} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{aw} Lk. 10, 16

^{ax} ch. 13, 13

^{ay} Jos. 14, 11

^{az} ch. 10, 19

^{ba} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{bb} Lk. 10, 16

^{bc} ch. 13, 13

^{bd} Jos. 14, 11

^{be} ch. 10, 19

^{bf} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{bg} Lk. 10, 16

^{bh} ch. 13, 13

^{bi} Jos. 14, 11

^{bj} ch. 10, 19

^{bk} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{bl} Lk. 10, 16

^{bm} ch. 13, 13

^{bn} Jos. 14, 11

^{bo} ch. 10, 19

^{bp} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{bq} Lk. 10, 16

^{br} ch. 13, 13

^{bs} Jos. 14, 11

^{bt} ch. 10, 19

^{bu} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{bv} Lk. 10, 16

^{bw} ch. 13, 13

^{bx} Jos. 14, 11

^{by} ch. 10, 19

^{bz} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

^{ca} Lk. 10, 16

^{cb} ch. 13, 13

^{cc} Jos. 14, 11

^{cd} ch. 10, 19

^{ce} Cf. Nu. 14, 27

seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ^bofficers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and ^hthe LORD will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and ^kgo out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Samuel, ^mHearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was ^bKish, the son of ^cA-bi-^{el}, the son of Zeror, the son of Bē-^{chō}-rāth, the son of A-^{phī}-āh, a Benjamite, a ^rmighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was ^sSaul, a choice young man, and a ^tgoodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: ^ufrom his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

3 And the ^vasses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount ^wE-phrā-^{im}, and passed through the land of ^xShāl-i-shā, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of ^bZuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; ^dlest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city ^fa man of God, and he is an honourable man; ^aall that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, ⁱwhat shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a ^mshē'kēl of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went ⁿto enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up the hill to the city, they found ^syoung maidens going out ^uto draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for ^athere is a sacrifice of the people to day in the ^vhigh place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had told Samuel

11th c. B.C.
a ch. 20. 2,
8 c.
Ru. 4. 4
b Cf. ch. 1. 1
c ch. 10. 24
d Dt. 17. 15
e ch. 10. 2
f ch. 10. 1
g Ju. 9. 8, 15
h ch. 2. 27
i 1 K. 12. 22
j Ju. 13. 5
k S. 3. 18
l ch. 3. 19
m (Dt. 26. 7)
n 2 K. 13. 4

k ch. 16. 12

l Nu. 22. 7
1 K. 13. 7

m Jos. 7. 21
2 S. 14. 26

n ch. 10. 22
a 22. 10, 13
Ju. 20. 18,
27
b 1 K. 14. 5
c ch. 21. 5
Ju. 19. 4
d 1 Chr. 9. 22
(Heb.)
e 2 S. 24. 11

f Or for whom
is all that is
desirable in
g Ps. 68. 27
Sec. Ju. 20.
46 & 21. 6
h Ju. 6. 15

i Ex. 2. 16
Jno. 4. 7
j ch. 10. 20
Ju. 21. 1
k ch. 7. 6
l 2 S. 23. 16

x ch. 16. 2
& 20. 29
y ch. 10. 5
Nu. 22. 41

^ain his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time ^eI will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou ^eshalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel, that ^ehe may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for ⁱI have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, ^kBehold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost ^othree days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And ^oon whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, of ^qthe smallest of the tribes of Israel? and ^rmy family the least of all the families of the tribe of ^rBenjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the

city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the ^btop of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAPTER 10

THEN Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and ⁱkissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath ^manointed thee to be captain over ⁿhis inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by ^oRachel's ^psepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, ^sthy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the ²plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to ⁱBeth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is ^sthe garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a ^zcompany of prophets coming down from the ^ahigh place with a ^bpsaltery, and a ^ctabret, and a ^dpipe, and a ^eharp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And ^gthe Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

11th c. R.C.

a ch. 2. 34

& 14. 10

b [Ju. 16. 27

2 S. 11. 2]

c Ju. 9. 33

d ch. 3. 19

& 16. 18

e ch. 7. 16

& 11. 14,

&c.

f ch. 7. 9, 10

& 13. 9, 12

g ch. 11. 15

Ju. 21. 4

h ch. 11. 3

Ju. 14. 12,

17

i ch. 13. 8

k ch. 18. 10

Nu. 11. 25

l ch. 20. 41

Ru. 1. 9, 14

m ch. 9. 16

& 15. 1, 17

n Sec

Ex. 34. 9

o Ru. 4. 11

Jer. 31. 15

p Gen. 35. 19,

20

q ch. 9. 1

& 14. 51

r ch. 19. 24

s ch. 9. 5

s Or oak

ch. 22. 6

Ju. 9. 6, 37

t ch. 7. 16

& 13. 2

u ch. 14. 50

x (ch. 4. 2,

10)

ch. 13. 3, 23

y See

ch. 9. 20

z ch. 19. 20

a ch. 9. 12,

&c.

1 K. 3. 2,

&c.

b Dan. 3. 5

2 S. 6. 5

c Gen. 31. 27

2 S. 6. 5

d 1 K. 1. 40

e ch. 16. 16,

23

f ch. 7. 5

1 K. 15. 22

g ch. 19. 20

Nu. 24. 2

h ch. 8. 8

& 12. 6, 8

7 And let it be, when these ^asigns are come unto thee, that thou do ^cas occasion serve thee; for ^dGod is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to ^eGilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer ^fburnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of ^gpeace offerings: ^hseven days shalt thou tarry, ⁱtill I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, ^kand he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of ^qKish? ^rIs Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one of the same place answered and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And ^uSaul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, ^yHe told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to ^fMizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^hI brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the

hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And ^aye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore ^cpresent yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of ^eBenjamin ^fwas taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Mā'tri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore ⁱthey enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, ^lhe was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him ⁿwhom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, ^oGod save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people ^pthe manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and ^rlaid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ^qAnd Saul also went home to ^gGibeah; and there went with him a ^hband of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the ^vchildren of Bē'li-āl said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no ^zpresents. But he held his peace.

CHAPTER 11

THEN ^aNahash the ^bAmmonite came up, and encamped against ^cJabesh-gil'ē-ād: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, ^eMake a

11th c. B.C.

^a ch. 8. 7.
& 12. 12.
& c.^b Cf.
ch. 17. 26
^c Jos. 24. 1^d ch. 10. 8
& 13. 8^e ch. 9. 21
2 S. 2. 9
^f [ch. 14. 41.
42
Ju. 20. 9]^g ch. 10. 26
& 13. 2, & c.^h ch. 24. 16
Ru. 1. 9, 14ⁱ ch. 9. 9
& 14. 37^k ch. 16. 13
Ju. 15. 14^l ch. 9. 2^m Cf.
Ju. 20. 6ⁿ ch. 9. 16
2 S. 21. 6
|| ch. 16. 1.
12^o 2 S. 16. 16^p Ju. 20. 1^q ch. 8. 11^r See
Dt. 17. 18^s Ju. 1. 4^t Cf. Ju. 20.
15-17
2 S. 24. 9^u ch. 15. 4
Ju. 20. 18^x ch. 11. 4
Ju. 20. 4.
& c.^y Or the host
LXX has
the men of
valour^y ch. 2. 12
& 25. 17.
25 (Heb.)^z Ju. 6. 18
2 S. 8. 2, 6^a ch. 12. 12^b ch. 14. 47
Ju. 3. 13^c Ju. 9. 34.
43^d ch. 31. 11
Ju. 21. 8^e ch. 18. 3
Gen. 31. 44^f Ju. 7. 19
Mt. 14. 25

covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it ^bfor a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us ^dseven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers to ^eGibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people ^hlifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And the ^kSpirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ^mhewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and ^pthey came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in ^sBezek, ^tthe children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of ^uJudah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gil'ē-ād, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people ^cin three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the ^fmorning

watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, ^aWho is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, ^fThere shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day ⁱthe LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to ⁱGilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king ^bbefore the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of ^cpeace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto ^cyour voice in all that ye said unto me, and ^dhave made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king ^ewalketh before you: and ⁱI am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before ⁿhis anointed: ^owhose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I ^qdefrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I ^rreceived any ^sbribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, ^aThe LORD is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found ought in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, ^aIt is the LORD that advanced

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 10, 18

2 S. 7, 6

b ch. 11, 15

& 23, 18

c Ju. 5, 11

Ps. 103, 6

d See

ch. 10, 27

e Jos. 24, 4,

32

f Ps. 105, 23

g Dt. 26, 7

h See

Ex. 3, 10

& 4, 14-16

i (Ex. 14, 13)

k Ju. 2, 1

l ch. 10, 8

& 13, 4,

&c.

m Ju. 8, 34

Ps. 106, 21

n Ju. 10, 7

o Ps. 44, 12

p Ju. 5, 20

Ps. 83, 9

q See

ch. 12, 7

r Ju. 4, 2, 17

i K. 9, 15

r ch. 4, 2, 10

& 23, 27

s See Ju. 3, 12

t ch. 10, 8

& 13, 9

u Ju. 10, 10

Neh. 9, 27

x ch. 7, 6

i K. 8, 33

y (i K. 14, 9)

ch. 8, 8

i K. 18, 18

z ch. 7, 4

i K. 16, 31

a ch. 7, 3, 4

& 31, 10

b Ju. 10, 8

Neh. 9, 27

c See

ch. 8, 5, &c.

d See

ch. 10, 24

& 11, 14, 15

e Ru. 1, 1

2 S. 7, 11

f Ju. 8, 4, &c.

Heb. 11, 32

g See

ch. 8, 20

h LXX

Barak

i Ju. 12, 1,

&c.

Heb. 11, 32

l ch. 8, 1, 5

i K. 1, 1

k Dt. 33, 28

i K. 4, 25

l ch. 11, 1, 2

2 S. 10, 2

m ch. 10, 19

& 16, 6

n Nu. 16, 15

Neh. 5, 14,

18

p Ju. 8, 23

Ps. 59, 13

q Lv. 25, 14,

17

Ezek. 18, 7,

25

r Cf.

ch. 10, 24

s ch. 8, 3

Jb. 15, 34

i Nu. 35, 31,

32

Jb. 33, 24

(Heb.)

u See

ch. 8, 22

x 2 S. 27, 14

2 S. 27, 39

y Ju. 3, 4

i K. 11, 38

z Jos. 22, 19

a Ju. 11, 10

Jer. 29, 23

b Dt. 28, 15

Jb. 36, 11

c ch. 7, 13

Jb. 19, 21

d Cf.

Mic. 6, 4

Moses and Aaron, and that ^abrought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you ^bbefore the LORD of all the ^crighteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers.

8 ^eWhen Jacob was come into Egypt, and ^eyour fathers cried unto the LORD, ^hthen the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and ^kmade them dwell in this place.

9 And when they ^mforgot the LORD their God, ⁿhe sold them into the hand of ^oSisera, captain of the host of ^qHazor, and ^rinto the hand of the Philistines, and ^sinto the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And ^uthey cried unto the LORD, and said, ^vWe have sinned, because ^wwe have forsaken the LORD, and have served ^zBā'ā-līm and ^aĀsh'tā-rōth: but now ^bdeliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 ^cAnd the LORD sent ^fJēr-üb-bā'āl, and ^hBē'dān, and ^hJephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ^kye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that ⁱNahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ^mye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when ^pthe LORD your God was your king.

13 Now therefore ^rbehold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, ^uthe LORD hath set a king over you.

14 ^xIf ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, ^yand obey his voice, ^zand not rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the LORD your God:

15 But ^bif ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, ^cthen shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as it was against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore ^astand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not ^awheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send ^fthunder and ^grain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; ¹and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly ²feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, ^oPray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, ^qFear not: ye have done ^rall this wickedness: yet ^sturn not aside from following the LORD, but ^tserve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after ^uvain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For ^bthe LORD will not forsake his people ^rfor his great name's sake: because ^dit hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing ^hto pray for you: but ⁱI will reach you the good and the right way:

24 Only ^kfear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider ³how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ^eye shall be consumed, both ^oye and your king.

CHAPTER 13

⁴SAUL reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in ^hMich⁴māsh and in mount ^qBeth-el, and a thousand were with ^rJonathan in ⁵Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the

people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan ^bsmote the ^cgarrison of the Philistines that was in ^eGeba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul ^hblew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the ⁱHebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was ^khad in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to ^lGilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people ^pas the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mich⁴māsh, eastward from ^tBeth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people ^adid hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in ^{2z}high places, and in ^apits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and ^eGil⁴ād. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he tarried ^fseven days, ^gaccording to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a ^lburnt offering to me, and ^mpeace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Mich⁴māsh;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines

11th c. B.C.
a Cl.
EX. 14. 13
b ch. 7. 13
& 14. 31, 52
c ch. 10. 5
& 14. 1
d ch. 6. 13
e Jos. 21. 17
2 S. 5. 25
f ch. 7. 10
g Ex. 9. 34
Exa 10. 9
h Ju. 7. 8-22
2 S. 2. 26
i ch. 4. 6, 9
& 14. 11, 21
k Ex. 5. 21
ch. 27. 12
(Heb.)
l ch. 7. 9, 10
1 K. 17. 22
m Ex. 18. 21
1 K. 18. 3
12
n ch. 11. 14
&c
o Is. 15. 12
&c.
p ch. 7. 8
1 K. 13. 6
q Ju. 7. 12
Rev. 20. 8
r Ex. 20. 20
Isa. 41. 10,
&c.
s Cl.
EX. 32. 30
t Sec.
Dt. 11. 16
u ch. 14. 23
Jos. 18. 12
v ch. 7. 3
1 Cor. 28. 9
x ch. 14. 11
Ju. 6. 2
y Sec.
Dt. 32. 21
z Or vaults
a Ju. 9. 46
(Heb.)
b Dt. 6. 11
2 Chr. 26.
10 (Heb.)
c Jos. 1. 5
1 K. 6. 13
d Jos. 7. 9
1 K. 8. 42
e Dt. 32. 9
f Ju. 10. 17
2 S. 2. 9
g ch. 11. 3
Isa. 30. 26
h ch. 10. 8
i ch. 7. 5
2 S. 24. 10
j Ex. 18. 20
1 K. 8. 36
k Sec.
ver. 14
l Or what a
great thing
he hath
done in
your
presence
m ch. 10. 8
2 S. 6. 17
n ch. 11. 15
2 S. 6. 17,
18
o Jos. 24. 20
p Cl.
Dt. 28. 36
q Or Saul
was (thirty)
years old
when he
began to
reign; and
he
Heb. has
Saul was
a year old
r ch. 14. 5, 31
s ch. 10. 3
t 1 K. 12. 29
u ch. 14. 1
&c.
v ch. 11. 4
& 14. 1,
&c.
w Or Geba?

I SAMUEL 14

will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: "I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast ^bdone foolishly: ^cthou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 But now ^fthy kingdom shall not continue: ^gthe LORD hath sought him ^ha man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, ⁱabout six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Mich^l-māsh.

17 ¶ And the ^jspoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in ^kthree companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to *Ōph^r-rāh, unto the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way to ^lBeth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of ^mZē-bōⁱim toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ ⁿNow there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to ^osharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 ^pYet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, ^qthat there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and

The Philistines suffer no smith in Israel

Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Mich^l-māsh.

CHAPTER 14

NOW it came to pass upon a day, that ^aJonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' ^bgarrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of ^cGibeah under a ^dpomegranate tree which is in ^eMigron: and the people that were with him were about ^fsix hundred men;

3 And Ā-hī^zāh, ^gthe son of Ā-hī^ztūb, ^hĪ'-chā-bōd's brother, the son of Phīn^z-hās, ⁱthe son of Eli, the LORD's priest in ^jShiloh, wearing an ^kē-phōd. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Sēn^zēh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against ^lMich^l-māsh, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these ^muncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for ⁿthere is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up

11th c. B.C.

^a Gen. 45, 1
^{Est.} 3, 10
(*Heb.*)

^b ch. 26, 21
^{Gen.} 31, 28

^c ch. 15, 11,

¹⁹

^d ch. 13, 1,

^{&c.}

^{& 18, 1, &c.}

^e ch. 13, 3, 23

^{2 S.} 23, 14

^f ch. 15, 28

^g See ch. 16,

^{1, 12}

^h *Cl.* Acts

^{13, 22}

ⁱ ch. 13, 2,

^{&c.}

^j 15, 34

^k Dt. 8, 8,

^{Can.} 4, 3,

¹³

^l Isa. 10, 28

^m ch. 13, 15

ⁿ ch. 22, 9,

^{&c.}

^o ch. 4, 21

^p ch. 4, 4

^q ch. 4, 3,

^{1 K.} 2, 27

^r ch. 14, 2

^s ch. 2, 18

^{& 22, 18}

^t ch. 14, 15

^u See

^{ch.} 11, 11

^x Jos. 18, 23

^y ch. 13, 2

^{Ezra} 2, 27

^z Jos. 21, 22

^{1 K.} 9, 17

^a Neh. 11, 34

^b *Cl.*

^{2 K.} 24, 14

^c ch. 17, 26,

³⁶

^{Ju.} 15, 18

^d 2 Chr. 14,

¹¹

^{See ver.} 13

^e Gen. 4, 22

(*Heb.*)

^{*Or} *When the edges of ... were blunt*
Heb. text is uncertain

^f *Cl.* Ju. 3, 31
^{& 5, 8}

unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and ^athis shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the ^cHebrews come forth out of the holes where they ^dhad hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and ^ethey fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were an half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and ⁿthe spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was ^{2a}a very great trembling.

16 And the ^owatchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ā-hī'āh, Bring hither ^{3r}the ark of God. ⁴For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, ^ewhile Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

11th c. B.C.

^a ch. 6, 9
² K. 20, 8, 9
^b Ju. 7, 22
² K. 3, 23

^c ch. 13, 3,
& ²⁹, 3
^d ch. 13, 6

^e Cf. ch. 29, 4

^f Ex. 14, 30

^g Ju. 15, 15
^h ch. 13, 5
Hos. 4, 15

ⁱ ch. 25, 22
^j Ju. 11, 30,
31

^k Ju. 17, 2
Neh. 10, 29
^l ch. 17, 43
^m Ju. 21, 18

ⁿ Ju. 14, 8
² S. 17, 29
ⁿ ch. 13, 17

^o Heb. ^a
trembling
of God
^{Ex. 23, 27}
² K. 7, 7
^p ² S. 13, 34
^q ³ S. 15
& 15, 24

^q Nu. 17, 2

^r LXX has
the ark
^{ch. 7, 1, 2}
² S. 6, 2,
& c.

^s LXX has
For he wore
the ephod
at that time
before
Israel
^t See
^u Nu. 27, 21
^v Ju. 11, 35
^w 1 K. 18, 17,
18

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, ^bevery man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, ^ceven they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ē-phrā-im, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 ^dSo the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto ^hBeth-aven.

24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: ⁱfor Saul had ^kadjured the people, saying, ^lCursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was ^mhoney upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: ^pfor the people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of ^qthe rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father ^thath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the

people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And ^bthey smote the Philistines that day from Mich^amāsh to ^cAg^ajā-lōn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people ^dflew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them ^ewith the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: ^froll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul ^hbuilt an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, ⁱLet us draw near hither unto God.

37 And ^jSaul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But ^khe answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the ^lchief of the people: and know and see ^mwherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, ⁿas the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And

the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 ^oTherefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan ^pwere taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, ^qTell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, ^rlo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, ^sGod do so and more also; for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liveth, ^tthere shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people ^urescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against ^vMoab, and against the children of ^wAmmon, and against ^xEdom, and against the kings of ^yZobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the ^zĀ-māl^zĕk-ites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now ^{aa}the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ish^{ab}ū-i, and Mēl^{ac}chī-shū^{ab}ā: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn ^{ac}Merab, and the name of the younger ^{ad}Mī^{ac}chāl:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ā-hīn^{ad}ō-ām, the daughter of Ā-hī^{ad}mā-āz: and the name of the captain of his host was ^{ae}Abner, the son of ^{af}Ner, Saul's uncle.

51 And ^{ag}Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of ^{ah}Ā-bī^{ad}ĕl.

11th c. B.C.

^a I.XXX. has And Saul said: Jah-veh, God of Israel, why hast thou not answered thy servant this day? If the guilt be in me or in Jonathan my son, Jah-veh, God of Israel, give Urim: but if thus thou say: It is in my people Israel: give Thummim ch. 28. 6 Dt. 33. 8

^a [ch. 10. 20-21]

^b Chr. 24. 51

^b ch. 13. 5, 4

^c & 17. 52

^c Ju. 12. 12

^c 1 Chr. 6. 69

^d ch. 15. 19

^e Jos. 7. 19

^f Dt. 15. 23

^f Acts 13. 20, 29

^g Or Here I am, I am ready to die

^g ch. 3. 17

^g & 20. 13

^h Cf. ch. 7. 12

^h 2 S. 14. 11

ⁱ Heb. ransomed

^k ch. 7. 17

^k 2 S. 24. 25

^l ch. 22. 3

^l Ju. 3. 12

^m ch. 11. 1.

^m &c.

ⁿ 2 S. 8. 12

ⁿ Ju. 11. 17

ⁿ 18.

ⁿ 2 S. 8. 14

^o 2 S. 8. 3.

^o &c.

^p (Nu. 16. 5)

^p Ps. 65. 4

^q ch. 10. 22

^q & 22. 10, 13

^r ch. 15. 3, 5

^r Ju. 10. 12

^s ch. 28. 6

^s Cf. ch. 31. 2

^t Heb. corners

^t Ju. 20. 2

^t Isa. 19. 13

^u Cf. Jos. 7. 15

^u 19

^x ch. 18. 17

^x 19

^y ch. 18. 20

^y & 22. 10, 13

^z ch. 19. 6

^z Ru. 3. 13

^{aa} ch. 17. 55,

^{aa} 57

^{ab} ch. 10. 14

^{ac} ch. 10. 11,

^{ac} 21

^{ad} 2 S. 21. 14

^{ae} ch. 9. 1

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and ^awhen Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAPTER 15

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, ^cThe LORD sent me ^dto anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the ^eLORD of hosts, I ^fremember that which ^gĀm'ā-lēk did to Israel, ^hhow he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now ⁱgo and smite Ām'ā-lēk, and ^jutterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tē-lā'im, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ām'ā-lēk, and laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto ^othe Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Ā-māl'ēk-ites, lest I destroy you with them: ^pfor ye ^qshewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Ā-māl'ēk-ites from ^rHāv'i-lāh until thou comest to ^sShur, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Ā-māl'ēk-ites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people ^tspared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 ^uIt repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and ^vhath

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 11

b ch. 25. 2,

c See ch. 15. 55

d ch. 10. 1

e ch. 16. 3, &c.

f Or trophy

g Heb. hand

h ch. 18. 18

i ch. 13. 4,

j &c.

k ch. 19. 15,

l ch. 2. 20

m ch. 23. 21

n ch. 4. 4

o ch. 17. 45

p Or will

q visit

r ch. 14. 48

s & 27. 8

t See Ex. 17.

u 8-16

v ch. 28. 18

w Dt. 25. 19

x Or devote

y Ju. 21. 11

z 1 K. 9. 21

m ch. 11. 8

n & 17. 52

o See

p ch. 9. 21

q ch. 27. 10

r Nu. 24. 21

p See Ex. 18.

q 10. 19

r ch. 20. 8, 14

s Ru. 1. 8

r Gen. 25. 18

s ch. 27. 8

t Ex. 15. 22

u ch. 14. 32

u Cf.

v 1 K. 20. 42

x Jos. 22. 20

y (Heb.)

z 1 K. 20. 42

y Ju. 2. 18

z 2 S. 24. 16

a (Gen. 4. 5)

b Ps. 40. 6-8

c ch. 13. 13

d & 28. 18

not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to ^bCarmel, and, behold, he set him up a ^cplace, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to ^dGilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, ^eBlessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ā-māl'ēk-ites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, ^fWhen thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ā-māl'ēk-ites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but ^gdidst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Ām'ā-lēk, and have utterly destroyed the Ā-māl'ēk-ites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been ^hutterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, ⁱHath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the

voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, ^ahe hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, ^fI have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because ^hI feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, ^ohe laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, ^bThe LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also ³the Strength of Israel ^twill not lie ^unor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet honour me now, I pray thee, before the ^{*}elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul ^aworshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Ā-māl'ĕk-ites. And Agag came unto him ⁴delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, ^aAs thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to ^fRamah; and Saul went up to his house to ^gGibeah of Saul.

1018 B.C.

^a Cf. ch. 19. 24

^b ch. 16. 1

^c ch. 6. 2 & 28. 8 (Heb.)

² Heb. Teraphim Ju. 19. 14, 20

³ ch. 19. 13, 16 (Heb.)

^d ch. 13. 14 & 16. 1

^e ch. 15. 35

^f ch. 26. 21 Jos. 7. 20

^g ch. 15. 23, 26

^h ch. 14. 26

ⁱ ch. 3. 11

^j ch. 17. 12, &c.

^k See Ru. 4. 17

^l ch. 10. 24, 2 S. 5. 2

^m ch. 21. 3 Heb. 9. 13

ⁿ ch. 7. 9 & 20. 29

^o ch. 15. 1, 17 2 S. 1. 21

^p Cf. 1 K. 11. 31

^q ch. 17. 12, 15

^r 1 K. 2. 13 Cf. 2 K. 9. 22

^s Or Victory, or Glory

^t Jos. 7. 13 Jb. 1. 5

^u Nu. 23. 19 Ps. 89. 35

^v Nu. 23. 19 Jer. 20. 16

^x ch. 8. 4 & 30. 26

^y ch. 17. 13, 28

^z ch. 12. 3, 5 & 24. 6, 10

^a ch. 1. 19, 28 2 S. 12. 20

^b Cf. ch. 10. 24 Ps. 147. 10

^c 1 K. 8. 39, 61

^d ch. 17. 13

^e ch. 25. 39 Ju. 9. 24f

^f Or trembling LXX

^g ch. 8. 4 & 16. 13

^h ch. 14. 2, &c.

ⁱ ch. 8. 4 & 16. 13

^j ch. 14. 2, &c.

^k ch. 8. 4 & 16. 13

^l ch. 14. 2, &c.

^m ch. 8. 4 & 16. 13

ⁿ ch. 14. 2, &c.

35 ^aAnd Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless ^bSamuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAPTER 16

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, ^aHow long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing ^gI have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to ⁱJesse the Beth-lehemite: for ^kI have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an ⁱheifer with thee, and say, I am come ^mto sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and ⁿthou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to ^qBeth-lehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, ^rComest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: ^sI sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^yĒ-lī'āb, and said, Surely ^zthe LORD's anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, ^bLook not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but ^cthe LORD looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called ^dĀ-bīn'ā-dāb, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made ^dShammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And

Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, ^bThere remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, ^che keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ^eruddy, and withal ²of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. ^fAnd the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and ^hanointed him in the midst of his brethren: and ⁱthe Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to ^mRamah.

14 ¶ ⁿBut the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and ^pan evil spirit from the LORD ⁴troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are ^qbefore thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an ^rharp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall ^uplay with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a ^xmighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and ^zthe LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse ^atook an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armour-bearer.

1018 B.C.

^a ch. 2. 26.
² & 20. 3, 29

^b ch. 17. 14

^c Cf. 1 S. 7. 8.
^d Ps. 78. 70.
^e 71.

^f ch. 18. 10

^e ch. 17. 42
^f Cant. 5. 10
^g Heb. *fair of eyes*
^h ch. 9. 17

^g Jos. 15. 35

^h See ver. 3

ⁱ ch. 11. 6.
^j Chr. 12. 18

^k Jos. 15. 35
^l 2 Chr. 11. 9

^m Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 13

ⁿ ch. 15. 34
^o 19. 18,
^p &c.

^q ch. 18. 12
^r Ju. 16. 20

^s ch. 21. 9
^t Heb. *the terebinth*

^u ch. 18. 10
^v Ju. 9. 23

^w Or *terrified*

^x See ver. 21

^y ch. 10. 5
^z Ju. 21. 12
¹ 2 S. 6. 5

² ch. 21. 9

³ ch. 7. 14
⁴ & 21. 10, 12

⁵ See ver. 23
⁶ Cf. 2 K. 3. 15

⁷ Or *lavette*

⁸ [ch. 9. 1
⁹ 1 K. 11. 28]

¹⁰ 2 S. 21. 19
¹¹ Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 23

¹² ch. 10. 7
¹³ & 18. 12, 28

¹⁴ Cf. ch. 10. 27
¹⁵ & 17. 18

¹⁶ See ch. 8. 17

¹⁷ Dt. 1. 38
¹⁸ 1 K. 10. 8

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath ^afound favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and ^dplayed with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAPTER 17

NOW the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at ^gShō²chōh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and ^kĀzē⁴kāh, in ⁱĒ¹phēs³-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by ^othe valley of ³Elah, and set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named ^sGō²-lī¹-āth, of ⁴Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shē²-kēls of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a ⁵target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And ^ythe staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shē²-kēls of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine, and ye ^bservants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and

kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, ^a I ² defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now David was the son of that ^Ēph²-rā-thīte of ^b Beth-lehem-judah, whose name was ^c Jesse; and he had ^d eight sons; and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were ^f Ē-li²āb the firstborn, and next unto him ^g Ā-bin²-ā-dāb, and the third ^h Shammah.

14 And David was ⁱ the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself ^m forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ⁿ ēphāh of this ^o parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And ^p carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the ^q trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And David left his ^r carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, be-

1018 A.C.

^a Cf. 2 S. 21. 21
² Or reproach

^b ch. 16. 4
& 20. 6, 28
^c ch. 16. 10
^d Cf. ch. 16. 10, 11
¹ Chr. 2. 13-15
^e Cf. Jos. 15. 16

^f ch. 16. 6
¹ Chr. 2. 13
^g ch. 16. 8
¹ Chr. 2. 13
^h ch. 16. 9
² S. 13. 3, 32
(Shimea)
ⁱ Cf. ch. 11. 2
¹ ch. 16. 11
^k ch. 14. 6
& 31. 4
^l Jos. 3. 10
² K. 19. 4, 16

^m Dt. 9. 25
¹ K. 19. 8

ⁿ ch. 1. 24
^o Isa. 5. 10
^p ch. 25. 18
^q Ru. 2. 14

^r Cf. ch. 16. 20

^s Or Was it not but a word?
Or is it not a matter of importance?

^t Or wagon-defence
^q ch. 26. 5, 7

^u I.e. baggage
^r Ju. 18. 21
¹ Isa. 10. 28

hold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Gō-li²āth by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and ^e will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the ^h reproach from Israel? for who is this ^k uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of ⁱ the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Ē-li²āb his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done? ⁴ Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art

but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, ²and ^bthere came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, ^cThe LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and ^ethe LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his ^bstaff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ^aruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, ^oAm I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine ^ccursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and ⁱI will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philis-

1018 B.C.

^a Or and when there came

^a ch. 15, 2
² S. 5, 10

^b Ju. 14, 5
² S. 23, 20

^c Jos. 4, 24
¹ K. 8, 60

^d Cf. Ps. 44, 6
Hos. 1, 7

^e Cf. Dan. 3, 28
& 6, 22

^f 2 Chr. 20, 15

^g ch. 20, 13
Jos. 1, 17

^h Ex. 12, 11
Mk. 6, 8

ⁱ ch. 21, 9

^k ch. 15, 4
& 30, 26

^l ch. 14, 31, 52

& 18, 27

^m ch. 16, 12

ⁿ ch. 7, 14, 2
² K. 1, 2, &c.

^o ch. 24, 14
Dt. 23, 18

^p Jos. 15, 36
^q ch. 14, 24, 28

² K. 2, 24

^r Cf. Dt. 28, 26

^s Cf. 2 S. 5, 6, 7

tine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of ^athe LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; ^cthat all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that ^dthe LORD saveth not with sword and spear: ^jfor the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and ⁱtook his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Israel and of ^kJudah arose, and shouted, and ^lpursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of ⁿEkron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to ^pShā-ā-rā'im, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, ^sand brought it to

Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, ^bAbner, ^cwhose son is this youth? And Abner said, ^dAs thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul ⁱwith the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

CHAPTER 18

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that ⁿthe soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him ^pas his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, ^qand would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David ^rmade a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and ^sbehaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that ^zthe women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

7 And the women ^canswered one another as they played, and said, ^aSaul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the

1018 B.C.

^a See

ch. 15. 28

^b ch. 14. 50

& 20. 25

^c Cf. ch. 16.

21. 22

^d ch. 1. 26

2 S. 11. 11

^e ch. 16. 14

& 19. 9

^f ch. 10. 10.^g ch. 16. 23

& 19. 9

^h ch. 19. 9ⁱ Cf. ver. 54^k ch. 19. 10^l ch. 16. 18

2 S. 5. 10

^m ch. 16. 14

& 28. 15

ⁿ Cf.

Gen. 44. 30

^o ch. 8. 20

& 29. 6

^p ch. 20. 17

Cf. Dt. 13. 6

^q Or

prospered

^r Cf.

ch. 17. 15

^s ch. 11. 1

& 20. 16

^t Cf.

ch. 17. 25

^u ch. 25. 28^v Or

prospered

Jos. 1. 7, 8

1 K. 2. 3

^x Cf.

2 S. 11. 15

^y See

2 S. 7. 18

^z ch. 21. 11

Ju. 21. 21

^a Cf.

2 S. 21. 8

^b See

Ju. 7. 22

^c Cf.

Ex. 15. 21

^d ch. 14. 49

& 19. 11.

& c.

^e ch. 21. 11^f Ex. 10. 7

saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but ^athe kingdom? 9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the ^eevil spirit from God came upon Saul, and ^fhe prophesied in the midst of the house: and David ^gplayed with his hand, as at other times: ^hand there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 ^kAnd Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, because ⁱthe LORD was with him, ^mand was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he ^owent out and came in before the people.

14 And David ^sbehaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter ^sMerab, ^ther will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight ^uthe LORD's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but ^vlet the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, ^yWho am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that ^ashe was given unto A'-dri-ël the ^bMē-hō'-lā-thite to wife.

20 And ^dMī-chāl Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be ^fa snare to him,

and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law² in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you^b a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any^c dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and^k slew of the Philistines two hundred men; ^l and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Mi⁻chāl his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Mi⁻chāl Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much³ set by.

CHAPTER 19

AND Saul spake to^t Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son "de-

1018 B.C.

² Or a second time

a ch. 20. 5

b Nu. 16. 9
2 S. 7. 19

c See ch. 24. 17

d ch. 28. 21
Ju. 12. 3

e See ch. 17. 49, 50

f ch. 11. 13
Ps. 16. 12

g Ex. 22. 17

h Dt. 21. 8, 9
2 K. 21. 16

i ch. 14. 39, 45
& 20. 3, 21

k ch. 17. 52
& 19. 8

l 2 S. 3. 14

m See ch. 16. 21
& 18. 2

n ch. 18. 27
& 23. 5, 8

o ch. 18. 10
1 K. 22. 19, 23

p ch. 18. 10

q ch. 18. 11
Cl. 20. 33

³ Heb. precious

r Ps. 59. title

s ch. 18. 20

&c. & 25. 44

t ch. 18. 1.

&c. & 20. 1, &c.

u See ch. 18. 1

x Cf. Jos. 2. 15
Acts 9. 24

lighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and^a hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, ^c Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did^d put his life in his hand, and ^e slew the Philistine, and ^f the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against^h innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, ⁱ As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, ^m as in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and ⁿ slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the^o evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his ^p javelin in his hand: and David ^p played with his hand.

10 And^q Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 ^r Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and ^s Mi⁻chāl David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to-morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mi⁻chāl^u let David down

I SAMUEL 20

through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mī^cchāl took an ^{2b} image, and laid it in the bed, and put a ³ pillow of ^c goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may lay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mī^cchāl, Why hast thou ^a deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to ^k Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Nāi^oth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Nāi^oth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the ^m company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the ^o Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also ^p prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to ^a a great well that is in Sē^cchū: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Nāi^oth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Nāi^oth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he ^y stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied ^z before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked

David pursued to Naioth in Ramah

all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, ^a Is Saul also among the prophets?

CHAPTER 20

AND David fled from Nāi^oth in ^d Ramah, and came and said before ^e Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will ^f shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have ^h found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly ⁱ as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the ^j new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may ⁿ hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to ^q Beth-lehem his city: for there is a ^r yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that ^s evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt ^t deal kindly with thy servant; for ^u thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, ^v if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

1017 a.c.

a ch. 10. 11

^a Heb. teraphim

b ch. 15. 23

^c 2 K. 23. 24

(Heb.)

^d Or quilt,

or network

c Nu. 31. 20

d ch. 19. 18,

&c.

e ch. 19. 1,

&c.

& 23. 16, 18

^f Heb.

uncover

mine ear

f ch. 9. 15

& 22. 8, &c.

g ch. 28. 12

Jos. 9. 22

h ch. 16. 22

& 25. 8

i ch. 19. 6

& 25. 26

k ch. 16. 13

& 20. 1

l Nu. 28. 11

2 K. 4. 23

m ch. 10. 5

n ch. 19. 2

o ch. 10. 6, 10

2 S. 23. 2

p ch. 18. 10

1 K. 18. 29

q ch. 17. 12

2 S. 2. 32

r ch. 16. 2

s Cl.

ch. 25. 17

Est. 7. 7

^t LXX the

cistern of the thresh-

ing floor

i ch. 15. 6

& 24. 18

u See

ch. 18. 3

x 2 S. 14. 32

y Cf. 2 S. 6.

14. 20

z Cf. 15. 35

ch. 15. 35

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 ^c The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and ^e the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But also ^g thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan ^h made a covenant with the house of David, saying, Let ⁱ the LORD even require it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David ^k to swear again, because he loved him: for ^l he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by ² the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there

is peace to thee, and no hurt; as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And ^a as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, ^b the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and ^d Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, ^f he is not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he ³ shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, ^m Where-

1017 B.C.

^a See ver. 14-16

^b See ver. 42

^c ch. 14, 44 & 25, 22

^d ch. 17, 55, 57 & 26, 5, &c. ^e ch. 17, 37

^f See Lv. 5, 3

^g 2 S. 9, 1

^h ch. 18, 3 & 23, 18

ⁱ Ju. 9, 24 2 S. 4, 11

^k ch. 24, 22 Jos. 9, 15

^l ch. 18, 1

² LXX *yonder stone-heap*

³ Heb. *is a son of death* ch. 26, 16 (ms.)

^m See ch. 19, 4, 5

fore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 ^a And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his ^aartillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose ^bout of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they ^kkissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, ⁱ Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, ^o The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAPTER 21

THEN came David to ^sNob to ^uĀ-him'ē-lēch the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

1017 n.c.

^a Cf. ch. 19, 10^b See ver. 6^c Ex. 19, 15
^d Zech. 7, 3^d ch. 9, 20
& 30, 12^e Or the weapons of the young^f Or and the bread, though it were common, would be consecrated by the vessel
^g Mt. 12, 3, 4
^h Nu. 4, 7
ⁱ 1 K. 7, 48^j See Lv. 24, 8, 9^k i.e. weapons^h ch. 22, 9ⁱ Cf. Gen. 47, 6^j 1 XX from beside the stone-heap^k ch. 10, 1
^l 2 S. 14, 33^m ch. 1, 17
& 25, 35ⁿ ch. 17, 51
& 22, 10^o Cf. Gen. 31, 49^p ch. 17, 2^q Cf. ch. 31, 10^r Ju. 18, 14
^s Hos. 3, 4^t ch. 22, 9
& c.^u ch. 27, 2
& c.^v Ps. 34, title^w ch. 22, 9
& c.^x ch. 17, 4
& 27, 2, & c.^y ch. 18, 6
& 29, 5

2 And David said unto Ā-him'ē-lēch the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^bhallowed bread; ^cif the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these ^dthree days, since I came out, and ^ethe vessels of the young men are holy, ^fand the bread is in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest ^ggave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the ^hshewbread, ⁱthat was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was ^jDō'ēg, an Edomite, ^kthe chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ā-him'ē-lēch, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, ^mThe sword of ⁿGō-li'āth the Philistine, whom thou slewest in ^pthe valley of Elah, ^qbehold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ^rē-phōd: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to ^sĀ-chish the king of ^tGath.

11 And the servants of Ā-chish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? ^udid they not sing one to

another of him in dances, saying, ^aSaul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of ^Āchish the king of Gath.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and ²scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said ^Āchish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAPTER 22

DAVID therefore departed thence, and escaped to ^athe cave ^b^Ādūl'lām: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and ^aevery one that was in debt, and every one that was ^{4r}discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him ^sabout four hundred men.

3 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpeh of ⁱMoab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet ^aGad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in ⁱGibeah under ^aa tree in ^aRamah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him:)

1017 B.C.

^a ch. 18, 7 & 29, 3^b Cf. ch. 8, 14^c ch. 8, 12 & 2 S. 18, 1ⁱ LXX *drummed*^j Heb. *uncovereth mine ear*^k ch. 20, 2 & 2 S. 7, 27^l See ch. 18, 3^m Cf. ch. 23, 21ⁿ ch. 21, 7 Ps. 52, title^h ch. 21, 1 Neh. 11, 32ⁱ ch. 21, 1 & 2 S. 6, 1^k Cf. ch. 14, 3^l ch. 14, 37 & 2 S. 2, 4^m ch. 21, 9ⁿ ch. 21, 9 & 2 S. 21, 19^o Ps. 57, & 142, title^p (Jos. 12, 15) 2 S. 23, 13^q Cf. Ju. 11, 3^r Heb. *bitter of soul*^s ch. 1, 10 (mg.)^t 2 S. 17, 8 (mg.)^u Cf. ch. 23, 13^v ch. 14, 47^w 2 S. 8, 2^x 2 S. 24, 11, & c.^x ch. 25, 36^y ch. 15, 34 & 23, 19^z ch. 10, 3 (Heb.)^a 31, 13^a ch. 20, 1 & 2 S. 1^b Heb. *the rumpers*^c 1 K. 14, 27, 28

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse ^bgive every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all ^ccaptains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that ^{3d}sheweth me ^ethat my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you ^fthat is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered ^gDō'ēg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to ^hNob, to ⁱ^Ā-hīm'ē-lēch ^kthe son of ^Ā-hī'tūb.

10 And ^lhe enquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the ^msword of ⁿGō-lī'āth the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call ^Ā-hīm'ē-lēch the priest, the son of ^Ā-hī'tūb, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of ^Ā-hī'tūb. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then ^Ā-hīm'ē-lēch answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, ^sless or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, ^Ā-hīm'ē-lēch, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto ^tthe footmen that stood about him, Turn,

and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Dō'ēg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and ^aslew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ^jē'phōd.

19 And Nob, the ^gcity of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ And one of the sons of Ā-him'ē-lēch the son of Ā-hī'tūb, named ^hĀ-bī'ā-thār, escaped, and fled after David.

21 And Ā-bī'ā-thār shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And David said unto Ā-bī'ā-thār, I knew it that day, when Dō'ēg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, ^kfear not: ⁱfor he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

CHAPTER 23

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against ^mKē-i'lāh, and they rob the ^athreshingfloors.

2 Therefore David ^benquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Kē-i'lāh.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Kē-i'lāh against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kē-i'lāh; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

1016 B.C.

^a ch. 19, 8
² S. 5, 20,
²⁵^b ch. 22, 20
& 30, 7^c ch. 22, 9,
& c.
& 30, 7^d See ver. 9^e See
ch. 2, 31^f ch. 14, 3
¹ Chr. 15,
²⁷^g Jos. 21, 13-
19^h ch. 23, 6, 9ⁱ ch. 30, 7, 8
¹ Chr.
Nu. 27, 21^k ch. 23, 17
¹ Ru. 3, 11
¹ Cf.
¹ K. 2, 26^m Jos. 15, 44
¹⁸ Neh. 3, 17,
¹⁸ⁿ Cf.
ch. 22, 2
& 25, 13^o Ru. 3, 2,
& c.
2 S. 6, 6^p ch. 22, 10
& 28, 6^q Cf.
2 S. 15, 20
^r Ps. 63, title^s ch. 26, 2
¹ Jos. 15, 24^z Or Horesh^t ch. 20, 1,
& c.
& 31, 2

5 So David and his men went to Kē-i'lāh, and ^afought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when ^bĀ-bī'ā-thār the son of ^cĀ-him'ē-lēch fled to David to Kē-i'lāh, that he came down with an ^dē'phōd in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Kē-i'lāh. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kē-i'lāh, to besiege David and his men.

9 ¶ And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Ā-bī'ā-thār the priest, ⁱBring hither the ē'phōd.

10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kē-i'lāh, to destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Kē-i'lāh deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Kē-i'lāh deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver thee up.

13 ¶ Then David and his men, which were ⁿabout six hundred, arose and departed out of Kē-i'lāh, and went ^awhithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And David abode ^rin the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of ^sZiph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in ^za wood.

16 ¶ And ^tJonathan Saul's son

arose, and went to David into the wood, and ^bstrengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, ^cFear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; ^eand that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two ^fmade a covenant ^ebefore the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 ¶ ^hThen came up the Ziphites to Saul to ⁱGibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of ⁱHä-shi'-läh, which is on the south of ^mJē-shi'-mon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, ^oBlessed be ye of the LORD: ^pfor ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his ^hhaunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very ^ssubtily.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me, with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were in the wilderness of ^sMaon, in the ^hplain on the south of Jē-shi'-mon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of

1016 a.c.

a Cf. Ju. 16, 2
2 K. 6, 14, 15

b Cf. ch. 30, 6

c ch. 22, 23
2 S. 9, 7d ch. 12, 9
& 31, 1, 7

e ch. 24, 20

f ch. 20, 16
2 S. 5, 3g ch. 12, 7
2 Tim. 2, 14

h i.e. the rock of divisions, or escape

i ch. 26, 1

j ch. 22, 6
& 26, 1k Jos. 15, 62
2 Chr. 20, 2

l ch. 26, 1, 3

m ch. 26, 1, 3
Dt. 32, 10
(Heb.)

n ch. 26, 2

o Joh. 15, 13
& 21, 33

p Cf. ch. 22, 8

q Ju. 3, 24
r See ch. 22, 1

s Heb. foot

t Gen. 27, 35
2 S. 13, 3u ch. 26, 8
Cf. Ex. 21, 13

v Cf. 2 S. 24, 10

x ch. 25, 2
Jos. 13, 55

y ch. 26, 11

z Heb. Arabah

Jos. 18, 18

2 S. 2, 29

a ch. 16, 6
& 26, 9, &c.

b Cf. Ps. 7, 4

Saul; for Saul and his men ^acompassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; ^dfor the Philistines have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place ²Sē-lā-hām-mäh'-lē-kōth.

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at ^kEn-gē'-di.

CHAPTER 24

AND it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gē'-di.

2 Then Saul took ⁿthree thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the shepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to ^qcover his feet: ^rand David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, ^tBehold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that ^uDavid's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, ^vThe LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, ^zthe LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD.

7 ^aSo David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And

when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that ⁱ there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet ^m thou huntest my soul to take it.

12 ^o The LORD judge between me and thee, and ^q the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a ^r dead dog, after a ^u flea.

15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and ^y plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, ^z Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul ^b lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, ^c Thou art more righteous than I: for ^d thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast ^f dealt well with me: ^g forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore ^k the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, ⁱ I know well

1015 B.C.

^a ch. 28. 10
^{Jul.} 21. 7
^b Cf.
2 S. 21. 6-8

^c ch. 20. 17
Ezra 10. 5

^d See
ch. 23. 29

^e ch. 28. 3

^f ch. 31. 13
Dt. 34. 8

^g 1 K. 2. 34

^h ch. 22. 6
& 28. 3

ⁱ Cf. Ps. 7. 3

^k Dt. 33. 2
1 K. 11. 18

^l ch. 23. 24

^m ch. 26. 20

ⁿ Or business
was

^o ch. 15. 12
2 Chr. 26. 10

^p Ju. 11. 27

^q Gen. 36. 6

^r Ju. 1. 3

^s ch. 25. 31

^t Lv. 19. 18

^u Gen. 38. 13
2 S. 13. 23

^v Gen. 29. 17
2 S. 11. 2

^w ch. 17. 43
2 S. 3. 5

^x ch. 26. 20

^y ch. 30. 14
Ju. 3. 9

^z ch. 25. 39

^a ch. 26. 17

^b Ju. 19. 20

^c 1 Chr. 12. 18

^d ch. 11. 4
& 30. 4

^e S. 3. 32

^f Cf.
Gen. 38. 26

^g ch. 25. 21

^h Ex. 2. 17

ⁱ Lk. 2. 8

^j Heb. *put them not to shame*

^k ch. 20. 8, 14
2 S. 2. 3

^l ch. 26. 23

^m ch. 20. 3, 29
& 27. 3

ⁿ Est. 8. 17

^o ch. 26. 23
Ru. 2. 12

^p ch. 23. 17

that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 ^a Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, ^b that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David ^c sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up ^d unto the hold.

CHAPTER 25

^e AND Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, ^f and lamented him, and ^g buried him in his house at ^h Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of ⁱ Paran.

2 And there was a man in ^j Maon, whose ^k possessions were in ^l Carmel; and the man was very great, and ^m he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was ⁿ shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a ^o beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of ^p Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, ^q Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy ^r shepherds which were with us, we ^s hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men ^t find favour in thine eyes: for we come in ^u a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased.

10 ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, ^aWho is David? and who is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days ^bthat break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take ^dmy bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David ⁱabout four hundred men; and two hundred ^kabode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he ^lrailed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for ^aevil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a ^cson of Bē'li-āl, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two ^dbottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of ^eparched corn, and an hundred ^fclusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of ^gfigs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the

1015 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 9. 28

b Cf. Ju. 12. 4
c Gen. 44. 4
d Cf. 24. 17

e Cf. Ju. 8. 6
f ch. 20. 13,
g 16,
h 2 S. 19. 13

i Jos. 15. 18

j Cf. Ru. 2. 10

k Cf. Gen. 43. 9
l 2 S. 14. 9

m Cf. ch. 23. 13
n & 27. 2

o ch. 30. 24

p Heb. foot

q Ju. 20. 6, 10
r S. 13. 12
s Jb. 42. 8

t Or flew at

u ch. 20. 3,
v 21,
w & 26. 10, 16

x Gen. 20. 6

y See ver. 31, 33

z Cf. 2 S. 18. 32

aa Cf. ch. 20. 7
ab ch. 30. 26
ac Ju. 1. 15

ad ch. 10. 27
ae 30. 22
af (Heb.)

ag Ju. 8. 5
ah 2 S. 15. 16,
ai &c. (Heb.)

aj 2 S. 7. 11
ak Cf. ch. 2. 35

al Heb. skins
am ch. 18. 17

an Heb. shall not be
ao ch. 17. 17
ap 2 S. 17. 28

aq (Nu. 6. 3)
ar ch. 30. 12
as ch. 30. 12
at Nu. 20. 5

au Jer. 10. 18

ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath ^crequired me evil for good.

22 So and more ^ealso do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hastened, and ^flighted off the ass, and ^gfell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, ^hUpon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Bē'li-āl, even ⁱNabal: for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and ^jfolly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, ^mas the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD ⁿhath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and ^ofrom avenging thyself with thine own hand, now ^plet thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this ^rblessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that ⁱfollow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord ^ua sure house; because my lord ^vfighteth the battles of the LORD, and evil ^whath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, ^bthem shall he sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, ^aor that my lord hath avenged himself: but ^bwhen the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and ^ablessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, ⁱGo up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he ^bheld a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart ^cwas merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, ^dless or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when ^ethe wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became ^fas a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that ^gthe LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath ^hpleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for ⁱthe LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon

1015 B.C.

a ch. 24, 12
2 S. 16, 11, 12b Cf.
Gen. 40, 14c Ju. 19, 21
Lk. 7, 44d [ch. 23, 21
& 26, 25]

e Jos. 15, 56

f ch. 19, 11,
&c.
2 S. 3, 13, 14g 2 S. 3, 15
(Phaltiel)

h Isa. 10, 30

i ch. 23, 19
Ps. 54, title

j ch. 23, 19

k ch. 23, 19

l ch. 20, 42
2 S. 15, 9m ch. 23, 19
(Heb. 68, 7)

n ch. 23, 14

o ch. 24, 2

p See ver. 2

q Ru. 3, 7
2 S. 13, 28

r ch. 22, 15

s ch. 1, 14
Pr. 20, 1t Ju. 18, 2, 14
2 S. 10, 3u Cf.
Ex. 15, 16x Cf.
ch. 26, 10
2 K. 15, 5y ch. 20, 25
2 S. 2, 8, &c.

z ch. 17, 20

a Or wagon-
defence?

b ch. 24, 15

c Gen. 36, 2
2 S. 11, 3d [ch. 15, 33
1 K. 2, 44]e 2 S. 2, 18,
24f 2 S. 2, 13,
al.
1 K. 1, 7, &c.
1 Cf. Ju. 7, 10

his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant ^eto wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five dam-sels of her's that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took A-hin'-ô-âm of ^fJezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given ^gMi'-chäl his daughter, David's wife, to ^hPhalti the son of Lā'-ish, which was of ⁱGallim.

CHAPTER 26

AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to ⁱGibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of ^kHä-chi'-läh, which is before ^mJē-shi'-mon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of ⁿZiph, having ^othree thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hä-chi'-läh, which is before Jē-shi'-mon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out ^tspies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and ^yAbner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in ^zthe ³trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to A-him'-ê-lēch the ^bHittite, and to ^dAb'-i-shai the son of Zēr-ū-i'-äh, brother to ^eJoab, saying, ^fWho will

go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abi-i-shai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abi-i-shai to David, 'God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.

9 And David said to Abi-i-shai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against ^fthe LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, ^hAs the LORD liveth, ^kthe LORD shall smite him; or ^mhis day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish.

11 ^oThe LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because ^aa deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye are

1015 B.C.

^a Heb. sons of death
a ch. 20, 31 (mg.)
2 S. 12, 5 (mg.)

b ch. 24, 16

c ch. 24, 4, 18
d See ver. 20

^e Heb. smell Cf. Gen. 8, 21
e ch. 3, 14
f Chr. 16, 29

g ch. 24, 6, 10
2 S. 1, 14, &c.
h ch. 14, 24
Jer. 20, 15
i ch. 25, 26, 34
j 28, 10
k 2 S. 14, 16

l Cf. ch. 25, 38
m See Gen. 47, 29
n See Gen. 4, 11
o ch. 24, 61
p ch. 24, 14
q ch. 24, 11
r ch. 15, 24
2 S. 12, 13

s ch. 13, 13
2 S. 24, 10

t Gen. 15, 12
Jb. 4, 13

u ch. 24, 19
2 S. 22, 21

x [ch. 25, 33
2 S. 2, 51
2 S. 8, 10

^{2a}worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, ^bIs this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus ^dpursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have stirred thee up against me, let him ³accept an offering: but if they be the children of men, ⁴cursed be they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, ⁵serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, ⁶let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek a ⁷flea, as when one doth ⁸hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, ⁹I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have ¹⁰played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 ¹¹The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, ¹²Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27

AND David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the ^bsix hundred men that were with him unto ^cĀ'chish, the son of Mā'och, king of ^dGath.

3 And David dwelt with Ā'chish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with his two wives, ^fĀ-hin'-ō-ām the Jēz-rēel-i'tēss, and ^gAbigail the Cār-mēl-i'tēss, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David said unto Ā'chish, If I have now ⁱfound grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Ā'chish gave him ⁿZiklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 ^bAnd the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded ^rthe Gē-shū'-rites, and ^tthe Gezrites, and the ^uĀ-māl'-ēk-ites: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to ^sShur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Ā'chish.

10 And Ā'chish said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against ^ethe south of ^fthe Jē-rāh'-mēel-ites, and against the south of ^hthe Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell

1013 B.C.

a ch. 13, 4
2 Chr. 10, 6
(Heb.)

b Cf.
ch. 25, 13
& 30, 9

c ch. 21, 10
& 28, 1, 2

d ch. 21, 10
12
2 S. 1, 20

e ch. 27, 2
& c
& 29, 2, & c.

f ch. 25, 43
& 30, 5

g ch. 25, 3
& c
& 30, 5

h ch. 25, 1

i ch. 25, 8
2 S. 14, 22

j ch. 25, 1
Jer. 31, 15

l 2 K. 23, 24
Cf.

m Dt. 18, 11
2 K. 21, 6

n ch. 30, 1
Jos. 19, 5

o Jos. 19, 18
2 K. 4, 8

p Cf. ch. 29, 3
q ch. 31, 1, 8

r Jos. 13, 11, 13
2 S. 3, 3

s ch. 23, 2, 4
& 30, 8

t See Jos. 16, 3, 10

u ch. 15, 3, 5
& 28, 18

x ch. 14, 37
y See Nu. 12, 6

z ch. 14, 41
(mg.)
Ezra 2, 63

a ch. 15, 7
b 1 Chr. 10, 13

c Cf.
Isa. 8, 19

d Jos. 17, 11
Ps. 83, 10

e Ju. 1, 9
Ps. 126, 4
(Heb.)

f ch. 30, 29
g ch. 15, 23
2 K. 17, 17
(Heb.)

h ch. 15, 6
& 30, 29

on us, saying, So did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Ā'chish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to ^aabhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28

AND it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And ^eĀ'chish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Ā'chish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in ^kRamah, even in his own city. And Saul had ^lput away those that had ^mfamiliar spirits, and the ⁿwizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in ^oShunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in ^qGil-bō'-ā.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul ^senquired of the LORD, the LORD ^tanswered him not, neither ^vby dreams, nor by ^zUrim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, ^bSeek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at ^cEn-dor.

8 And Saul ^ddisguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, ^gdivine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath

done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul ^aswore to her by the LORD, saying, ^bAs the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and ^jGod is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for ^kthe LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David:

18 ^lBecause thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, ^mnor executedst his fierce wrath upon ⁿAm^oā-lēk, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the

1011 B.C.

a ch. 24, 21
& 30, 15
b ch. 26, 10, 16
& 29, 6

c ch. 19, 5
Jb. 13, 14

d Gen. 18, 7
Am. 6, 4

e Ju. 6, 19
2 K. 23, 9
f ch. 18, 12

g ch. 4, 1
1 K. 20, 26, 30

h Cf. Ju. 7, 1
i Jos. 19, 18
2 S. 2, 9
k ch. 15, 28
l ch. 7, 7
1 Chr. 12, 19

m ch. 28, 1, 2
n ch. 15, 11, 19
1 K. 13, 21
o ch. 15, 3, 7
p ch. 14, 11, 21
Jer. 34, 9, 14
q ch. 27, 8
& 30, 1, 18

r Cf. ch. 27, 7

s See ch. 31, 2

LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and ^cI have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat ^dcalf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake ^eunleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to ^gAphēk: and the Israelites pitched by a ^hfountain which is in ⁱJezreel.

2 And the ^jlords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rereward with ^mĀ^ochish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these ^pHebrews here? And Ā^ochish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me ^rthese days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again ^ato his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, ^blest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? ^cshould it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, ^dof whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, ^eSaul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then ^fĀ^gchish called David, and said unto him, Surely, ^gas the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and ^hthy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 ¶ And David said unto ⁱĀ^gchish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And ^jĀ^gchish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, ^kas an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning ^lwith thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

CHAPTER 30

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to ^mZiklag on the third day, that the ⁿĀ^gmāl^g-ites had invaded the south,

1011 ^on.c.^a See ch. 27. 6^b Cf. ch. 14. 21 Ex. 1. 10^c Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 19^d ch. 21. 11 Ps. 68. 25^e ch. 24. 16^f ch. 21. 11^g ch. 28. 10 2 S. 2. 27^h ch. 27. 3 2 S. 2. 2ⁱ ch. 18. 13 2 S. 3. 25^k Nu. 14. 10 1 K. 12. 18^l Cf. ch. 23. 16^m ch. 23. 6, 9 2 S. 8. 17ⁿ ch. 23. 6 2 S. 8. 17^o ch. 23. 9^p ch. 28. 6 2 S. 2. 1^q Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 21^r 2 S. 14. 17, 20^s ch. 27. 2^t 1 Chr. 12. 19-22^u ch. 25. 18 2 K. 20. 7^x ch. 25. 18 2 S. 16. 1^y Ju. 15. 19^z Cf. ch. 14. 27^{aa} ch. 27. 6 2 S. 1. 1^{ab} ch. 28. 18 2 S. 1. 1, 8

and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that were with him ^alifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, ^bĀ^g-hīn^g-ō^g-ām the Jēz^g-rēel^g-i^g-tēss, and ^cAbigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of ^dstoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David ^eencouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 And David said to ^fĀ^g-bī^g-ā^g-thār the priest, ^gĀ^g-hīm^g-ē^g-lēch^g's son, I pray thee, ^hbring me hither the ē^g-phōd. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 And David ⁱenquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after ^jthis troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So David went, he and the ^ksix hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of ^lfigs, and two clusters of ^mraisins: and when he had eaten, ⁿhis spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To

whom belongeth thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Ā-māl'ēk-ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Chēr'ē-thites, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of ^a Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, ^fSwear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, ^enor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Ā-māl'ēk-ites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and ^vmen of Bē'li-āl, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that

we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, ^awho hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but ^das his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that ^etarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the ^helders of ⁱJudah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a ^kpresent for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To them which were in ^lBeth-el, and to them which were in south ^mRamoth, and to them which were in ⁿJattir,

28 And to them which were in Ā-rō'ēr, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in Ēsh-tē-mō'ā,

29 And to them which were in Rā'chāl, and to them which were in the cities of the ^oJē-rāh'mēel-ites, and to them which were in the cities of the ^pKenites,

30 And to them which were in ^qHormah, and to them which were in Chōr-āsh'ān, and to them which were in Ā'thāch,

31 And to them which were in ^rHebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAPTER 31

^sNOW the Philistines fought against Israel: ^tand the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount ^uGilbō'ā.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon ^xhis sons; and the Philistines slew ^yJonathan, and ^zĀ-bin'ā-dāb, and Mēl'chī-shū'ā, Saul's sons.

3 ^aAnd the battle went sore against

1011 B.C.

^a ch. 2, 9
² S. 22, 44
^b 2 S. 8, 18

^c ch. 25, 3
¹ Chr. 2, 46, &c.
^d Jos. 22, 8

^e ch. 25, 13
^f ch. 28, 10
² S. 19, 7

^g Dt. 23, 15

^h ch. 15, 30
² S. 3, 17
ⁱ ch. 17, 52
² S. 4, 4
^k ch. 25, 27
² K. 5, 15
(Heb.)
^l Jos. 19, 4

^m Jos. 19, 8

ⁿ Jos. 21, 14

^o ch. 27, 10
¹ Chr. 2, 9,
&c.

^p ch. 27, 10

^q Ju. 1, 17
² S. 2, 1,
&c.

^r Ju. 16, 3
² S. 2, 1,
&c.

^s For ver. 1-
13, cf.
¹ Chr. 10,
1-12

^t ch. 23, 27
² Chr. 21, 6, 17

^u ch. 28, 4
² S. 1, 6, 21

^x ch. 14, 49
² S. 1, 8-10

^y ch. 25, 17,
25
² S. 16, 7
(Heb.)

^z ch. 23, 16,
18
² S. 1, 4

^a Cf. ch. 14,
49 ¹Shui

^b For ver. 3-
25, cf.
² S. 1, 6-10

II SAMUEL 1

Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul ^a unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these ^b uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ^{2c} abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

The news of Saul's death is brought to David

1011 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 9. 54

b ch. 17. 26, 36
2 S. 1. 20

² Or make a mock of

c Ju. 19. 25
1 Chr. 10. 4
(*Heb.*)

d Cf. 2 S. 1. 20

e Cf. Ju. 16. 23, 24

f Cf. ch. 21. 9

g ch. 12. 10
1 K. 11. 5, 33

h Ju. 1. 27
2 S. 21. 12

i ch. 11. 1.
² S. 2. 4, 5

k Sec. 2 Chr. 16. 14

³ Or the tamarisk trees

l ch. 22. 6
Isa. 1. 29

m ch. 25. 1

n Gen. 50. 10
1 Chr. 10. 12

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'ā.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, ^d to publish it ^e in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 And ^f they put his armour in the house of ^g Āsh-tā-rōth: and they fastened his body to the wall of ^h Beth-shan.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of ⁱ Jabesh-gil'ē-ād heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and ^k burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under ^l a tree at Jabesh, and ^m fasted ⁿ seven days.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL

otherwise called

The Second Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the ^b Ā-māl'ēk-ites, and David had abode two days in ^d Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ^e a man came out of the camp from Saul with his ^f clothes rent, and ^g earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

1011 B.C.

a Cf. 1 S. 4. 16

b ch. 8. 12
1 S. 30. 1, 18

c ch. 4. 4
1 S. 31. 2

d ch. 4. 10
1 S. 30. 1

e ch. 4. 10

f ch. 3. 31
1 S. 4. 12

g ch. 13. 19
1 S. 4. 12

h For ver. 6-10, cf. 1 S. 31. 3, 4

i ch. 21. 12
1 S. 31. 1-8

4 And David said unto him, ^e How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and ^c Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 ^h And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon ⁱ mount Gil-bō'ā, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him,

he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ā-māl'ēk-ite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee,² upon me, and slay me: for³ anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and⁴ I took the crown that was upon his head, and the⁵ bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him:

12 And they¹ mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the² people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ā-māl'ēk-ite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy¹ the LORD's anointed?

15 And² David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him,³ Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And David⁴ lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

18 (Also he bade them⁵ teach the children of Judah⁶ the use of the bow: behold,⁷ it is written in⁸ the book of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: ⁹how are the mighty fallen!

20 ¹⁰Tell it not in¹¹ Gath, publish it not in the streets of¹² Ās'kē-lon; ¹³lest the daughters of the Philistines re-

joice, lest the daughters of¹⁴ the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gīl-bōā, let there be no¹⁵ dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of¹⁶ offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been¹⁷ anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were¹⁸ swifter than eagles, they were¹⁹ stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in²⁰ scarlet, with other delights, who put on²¹ ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 ²²How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: ²³thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 ²⁴How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass after this, that David¹ enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto² Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, ³Ā-hin'ō-ām the Jéz-rēel-i'tēss, and⁴ Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite.

3 ⁵And his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And the men of⁶ Judah came, and there they⁷ anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jā-besh-gīl'ē-ād were they that buried Saul.

1010 B.C.
a 1 S. 31, 4
1 Chr. 10, 4
b ch. 17, 12
Ju. 6, 37
c Dt. 12, 6
&c.
2 Chr. 31,
10, &c.
3 Or over
3 Or
dizziness
d ch. 2, 4, 7
1 S. 16, 3,
&c.
e Cf.
2 K. 11, 12
f Nu. 31, 50
Isa. 3, 20
(Heb.)
g Dt. 32, 11
Jo. 9, 26
h ch. 17, 10
Cf.
Ju. 14, 18
i ch. 3, 31
1 S. 31, 13
k Jos. 2, 18,
21
Pr. 31, 21
l Ex. 33, 4
Ps. 32, 9
(Heb.)
m ch. 6, 21
Nu. 16, 3
n ver. 19
o See
1 S. 18, 1
p ch. 19, 21
1 S. 26, 9,
&c.
q ch. 4, 10
r ch. 5, 19
1 S. 30, 8
s ch. 3, 29
Ju. 9, 20
t ch. 3, 2, 32
1 S. 30, 31
u ch. 3, 33
x ch. 3, 2
1 S. 30, 5
y ch. 3, 3
1 S. 30, 5
z Cf.
Dt. 31, 19
a See
1 S. 27, 2
b Or
the song of
b [ch. 22, 1
1 S. 2, 13]
c Jos. 10, 13
d ch. 19, 14,
41-43
1 S. 30, 26
e ver. 25, 27
f ch. 1, 21
& 3, 39
g Cf.
1 S. 31, 9
h ch. 15, 18
1 S. 27, 2,
&c.
i 1 S. 6, 17
Jer. 25, 20
k Cf.
1 S. 18, 6

II SAMUEL 2

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of ^aJabesh-gil'ê-ād, and said unto them, ^bBlessed be ye of the LORD, that ye ^chave shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now ^dthe LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now ^elet your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But ^fAbner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took ^gĪsh-bōsh'ēth ^hthe son of Saul, and brought him over to ⁱMā-hā-nā'īm;

9 And made him king over ^jGil'ê-ād, and over the Āsh'ū-rites, and over ^kJezreel, and over ^lE'phrā-īm, and over ^mBenjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Īsh-bōsh'ēth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

11 ¶ And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Īsh-bōsh'ēth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hā-nā'īm to ⁿGibeon.

13 And ^oJoab the son of Zēr-ū-i'āh, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by ^pthe pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Īsh-bōsh'ēth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called ^qHēl'kāth-hāz-zū'rīm, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle

Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel

that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of Zēr-ū-i'āh there, Joab, and ^rĀb-i-shāi, and ^sĀs'ā-hēl: and Asahel was as ^tlight of foot as a wild roe.

19 And Ās'ā-hēl pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Ās'ā-hēl? And he answered, I am.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Ās'ā-hēl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Ās'ā-hēl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear ^usmote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Ās'ā-hēl fell down and died stood still.

24 Joab also and Āb-i-shāi pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Gī'āh by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, ¶ As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab ^vblew a trumpet, and all

1010 a.c.

a ch. 21, 12
1 S. 31, 11,
&c.
b [ch. 13, 25
1 S. 26, 25]
c ch. 3, 8
1 S. 24, 18
d ch. 3, 30
1 S. 26, 6
e ch. 3, 27, 30
f ch. 22, 51
Gen. 39, 21
g ch. 22, 34

h ch. 10, 12
1 S. 4, 9
i 2 Chr. 15,
7

j ch. 3, 6, &c.
1 S. 26, 5,
&c.
k ch. 3, 8,
&c.
l 1 S. 31, 2
1 Chr. 8, 33
m ch. 17, 24
Jos. 21, 36
n 1 S. 13, 7
1 K. 4, 13
o ch. 4, 4
1 S. 29, 1,
11
p Ju. 12, 1
1 Chr. 9, 3
q ch. 3, 19
1 S. 10, 20

r ch. 5, 5
s 2 Secch. 3, 27

t ch. 3, 30
Jos. 21, 17
u Sec.
1 S. 26, 6

x Cf.
Jer. 41, 12

y ch. 4, 9
1 S. 29, 6

z i.e. the field
of the sharp
knives

z ch. 15, 10
1 S. 13, 3

the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the ^{2c} plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bith¹-rōn, and they came to Mā-hā-nā¹-im.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Ās¹-ā-hēl.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and three-score men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Ās¹-ā-hēl, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in ^a Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAPTER 3

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And unto David were sons born in ^a Hebron: and his firstborn was ^a Amnon, of ^a Ā-hin¹-ō-ām the Jēz-rēel¹-i-tēss;

3 And his second, Chi¹-lē-āb, of ^a Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, ^a Ab¹-sā-lōm the son of Mā¹-ā-cāh the daughter of ^a Tāl¹-māi king of ^a Geshur;

4 And the fourth, ^a Ād-ō-ni¹-jāh the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shēph¹-ā-ti¹-āh the son of Ā-bi¹-tāl;

5 And the sixth, Ith¹-rē-ām, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that ^a Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was ^a Rizpah, the daughter of Ai-āh: and Īsh-bōsh¹-ēth said to Abner, ^b Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine?

1008 B.C.

^a ch. 9, 8.
1 S. 24, 14
^b ch. 2, 5.
9, 1, &c.
^a Heb.
Arabab
^c ch. 4, 7.
1 S. 23, 24

^d ch. 19, 13.
1 S. 25, 22
^e S. 25, 22
1 S. 15, 28

^f ch. 17, 11.
1 S. 3, 20

^a ch. 23, 15.
1 S. 20, 6.
28
^b ch. 10, 19.
1 S. 15, 24

ⁱ Ex. 10, 28.
2 K. 25, 19

^k For ver. 2-5, cf. 1 Chr. 3, 1-4

^l ch. 6, 16.
1 S. 25, 44
^m ch. 2, 1.
&c.
& 4, 1, &c.

ⁿ ch. 13, 1.
&c.

^o ch. 2, 2.
1 Chr. 3, 1

^p 1 S. 18, 27
^q ch. 13, 1.
&c.

^r ch. 13, 37.
38

^s ch. 13, 37.
1 S. 27, 8

^t 1 K. 1, 5.
&c.

^u 1 S. 25, 44.
Palti

^v ch. 16, 5

^x ch. 5, 3.
1 S. 30, 26

^y ch. 2, 8, &c.
& 4, 1, 12

^z ch. 21, 8, 10
^a ch. 19, 9.
1 S. 9, 16

^b Cf.
ch. 16, 21

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Īsh-bōsh¹-ēth, and said, ^a Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do ^b shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 ^a So do God to Abner, and more also, except, ^a as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, ^f from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, ^b because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, ⁱ Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ⁱ Mī¹-chāl Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Īsh-bōsh¹-ēth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Mī¹-chāl, which I espoused to me ^p for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Īsh-bōsh¹-ēth sent, and took her from her husband, even from ³ Phāl¹-ti-ēl the son of Lā¹-ish.

16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to ^a Bā¹-hū¹-rim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the ^a elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel ^a out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears

II SAMUEL 4

of ^aBenjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and ⁱthat thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know ⁿthy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again ^ofrom the well of Si²rāh: but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab ^ptook him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and ^qsmote him there under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of ^rAs²ā-hēl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 ^zLet it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let

Joab and Abishai slay Abner: David's grief

1002 B.C.

^a ch. 2, 9
& 10, 17
^b Nu. 5, 2

^c ch. 2, 18, 24
& 10, 10, 14
^d See
ch. 2, 23

^e ch. 2, 12,
& c. 20, 8

^f ch. 1, 2, 11
& 13, 19, 31

^g ch. 21, 10
Gen. 37, 34

^h ch. 1, 12
& 11, 26
ⁱ 1 K. 11, 37

^k ch. 13, 36
1 S. 24, 16

^l ch. 1, 17
^m Cf. Eccles.
2, 16

ⁿ ch. 5, 2
1 S. 29, 6

^o ch. 17, 18
1 S. 19, 22

^p 1 K. 2, 5,
32

^q ch. 4, 6
Cf.

^r ch. 3, 20, 21
^s ch. 2, 4, 7
& 5, 3, 17

^s Cf.
ch. 16, 10
& 19, 22

^t ch. 2, 18
& 23, 24

^u (1 S. 26, 23)
Ps. 28, 4

^x ch. 3, 6,
& c.

^y ch. 3, 2, 32
& 5, 1, & c.

^z ch. 1, 16
1 K. 2, 32,
& c.

^a ch. 17, 2

there not fail from the house of Joab one that ^bhath an issue, or that is ^ba leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and ^cĀb²-ī-shāi his brother slew Abner, because ^dhe had slain their brother Ās²ā-hēl at ^eGibeon in the battle.

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, ^fRend your clothes, and gird you with ^gsackcloth, and ^hmourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king ^klifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king ^llamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner ^mas a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak, though ^ranointed king; ^sand these men the sons of Zēr-ū-ī²āh be too hard for me: ^tthe LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAPTER 4

AND when Saul's son heard that ^aAbner was dead in ^yHebron, ^ahis hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Bā'ā-nāh, and the name of the other Rē'chāb, the sons of Rimmon a Beēr'ō-thite, of the children of Benjamin: (for ^bBeeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin.

3 And the Beēr'ō-thites fled to ^cGīt-tā'im, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And ^eJonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of ^gJezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was ⁱMē-phib'ō-shēth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beēr'ō-thite, Rē'chāb and Bā'ā-nāh, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of ^oIsh-bōsh'ēth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; ^rand they smote him under the fifth rib: and Rē'chāb and Bā'ā-nāh his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through ^{2z}the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bōsh'ēth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, ^dwhich sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rē'chāb and Bā'ā-nāh his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beēr'ō-thite, and said unto them, ^fAs the LORD liveth, ^hwho hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 ^aWhen one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, ⁱI took hold of him, and slew him in ^kZiklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

1002 B.C.

^a 1 S. 20. 16
1 K. 2. 32^b Jos. 18. 25^c Neh. 11. 33^d ch. 21. 9
Jos. 10. 26^e ch. 1. 4
& 9. 1, &c.^f See
ch. 3. 32^g ch. 2. 9
1 K. 4. 12^h For ver. 1-
3, cf. 1 Chr.
11. 1-3ⁱ 1 Chr. 11. 1^k ch. 4. 1
& 15. 7, 10^l ch. 9. 6^m ch. 19. 12,
13ⁿ ch. 3. 25^o ch. 3. 8^p 1 Chr. 8. 33^q (1 S. 10. 24)
ch. 7. 8^r ch. 3. 17
& 17. 4, 15^s ch. 3. 27^t 1 S. 23. 18^u ch. 3. 39^v ch. 12. 7^w 1 K. 2. 11^x ch. 2. 11^y Heb. the
Arabah^z ch. 2. 29^a For ver. 6-
10, cf. 1 Chr.
11. 4-9^b Ju. 19. 10^c ch. 24. 16^d See
Ju. 19. 11^e ch. 18. 11^f 1 S. 23. 15^g Or Thou
shalt not
come in
hither, but
the blind
and the
lame shall
turn thee
away^h ch. 6. 10,
&c.ⁱ ch. 2. 27^j & 12. 5^k Gen. 48. 16^l 1 K. 1. 29^m Or Who-
soever
smiteth the
Jebusites,
let him get
up to the
water-
course and
(smite) the
lame and
the blind,
that are
hated of
David's
soulⁿ Or water-
course^o Ps. 42. 7^p (Heb. 31)^q ch. 1. 2^r &c.^s ch. 1. 15^t ch. 1. 1^u 1 Chr. 4. 30

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now ^arequire his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and ^dhanged them up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bōsh'ēth, and buried it in ^fthe sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

CHAPTER 5

^hTHEN ⁱcame all the tribes of Israel to David unto ^kHebron, and spake, saying, Behold, ^mwe are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that ⁿleddest out and broughtest in Israel: ^pand the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the ^qelders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David ^smade a league with them in Hebron ^tbefore the LORD: and they ^uanointed David king over Israel.

4 ¶ David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and ^vhe reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned ^wover Judah seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 ¶ ^aAnd the king and his men went to ^bJerusalem unto the ^cJēb'ū-sites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, ^dExcept thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is ^ethe city of David.

8 And David said on that day, ^fWhosoever getteth up to the ^ggutter, and smiteth the Jēb'ū-sites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and captain. Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from ^aMillo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great, and ^cthe LORD God of hosts ^ewas with him.

11 ¶ And ^gHiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and ^hcedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had ^kexalted his kingdom ^mfor his people Israel's sake.

13 ¶ And David took him more ^oconcubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 ^qAnd these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shām^l-mū-āh, and Shobab, and Nathan, and ^sSolomon,

15 Ib^h-hār also, and E-lī-shū-ā, and Nēph^h-ēg, and Jā-phī^h-ā,

16 And E-lī-shā-mā, and E-lī-ā-dā, and E-liph^h-ā-lēt.

17 ¶ But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down ^bto the hold.

18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the ^cvalley of Rēph^h-ā-im.

19 And David ^aenquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

20 And David came to ^lBā^h-āl-pē-rā^h-zīm, and David ^osmote them there, and said, The LORD hath ^pbroken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place ^sBaal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men ^tburned them.

22 ¶ And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rēph^h-ā-im.

997 a.c.
a 1 K. 9. 15, 24.
b 2 Chr. 13. 13.
c ch. 6. 2. 18.
d 1 S. 17. 43.
e ch. 7. 3. 9.
f 1 S. 18. 12. 28.
g For ver. 11-25, cf. 1 Chr. 14. 1-16.
h (Jos. 19. 29).
i 1 K. 5. 1. &c.
j ch. 7. 2. 7.
k Ju. 9. 13.
l Ju. 4. 14.
m Nu. 24. 7.
n 1 K. 15. 22.
o Ex. 18. 8.
p Isa. 45. 4.
q Ju. 1. 29.
r 1 K. 9. 15. &c.
s 1 Chr. 3. 9.
t Cf. 17. 17.
u For ver. 1-11, cf. 1 Chr. 13. 5-14.
v Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 5-8.
w Jos. 15. 9.
x 1 Chr. 13. 6.
y See ch. 12. 24.
z ch. 7. 2.
aa 1 S. 14. 18.
ab ch. 5. 10.
ac & 7. 8. &c.
ad 1 S. 4. 4.
ae 2 K. 19. 15.
af Cf. 1 S. 6. 7.
ag 1 Chr. 13. 7.
ah 1 Chr. 13. 7.
ai ch. 21. 6.
aj 1 S. 26. 1.
ak ch. 23. 14.
al ch. 23. 22.
am Jos. 18. 16.
an d ch. 2. 1.
ao & 21. 1.
ap Or express 1 K. 5. 9.
aq (1 S. 16. 16. 23).
ar 1 K. 10. 12.
as (1 S. 10. 5).
at 1 K. 10. 12.
au 1 S. 10. 5.
av Jo. 21. 12.
aw Or castanets.
ax Nu. 10. 10.
ay h Nu. 1. 34.
az 39.
ba 1 Chr. 13. 8.
bb k Cf. 1 Chr. 13. 9.
bc 1 Isa. 28. 21.
bd ch. 24. 16.
be 1 S. 23. 1.
bf n Nu. 18. 3.
bg 1 Chr. 13. 9. 10.
bh o ch. 8. 1. 12.
bi 1 S. 23. 5.
bj p ch. 8.
bk Ex. 19. 22.
bl Or stumbled, or threw it down.
bm & 2 K. 9. 33 (Heb.).
bn r ch. 24. 1.
bo Ju. 10. 7.
bp s Cf. 1 S. 6. 19.
bq i.e. place (lit. master) of breaking.
br 1 S. 7. 4.
bs 1 K. 15. 12.
bt u ch. 5. 20.
bu 1 Chr. 13. 11.
bv i.e. the breach of Uzzah.

23 And when David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a ^bcompass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, ^awhen thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall ⁱthe LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from ^lGeba until thou come to ⁿGazer.

CHAPTER 6

^bAGAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from ^rBā^h-ā-lē of Judah, to bring up from thence ^tthe ark of God, whose name is called by the name of ^uthe LORD of hosts ^vthat dwelleth between the chēr^h-ū-bīm.

3 And they set the ark of God upon ^ya new cart, and brought it out of the house of ^zĀ-bin^h-ā-dāb that was in ^aGibeah: and Uzzah and Ā-hī^h-ō, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Ā-bin^h-ā-dāb which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ā-hī^h-ō went before the ark.

5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of ²fir wood, even on ^charpes, and on ^spsalteries, and on ^atimbrels, and on ³cornets, and on ⁱcymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to ^kNā^h-chōn's ^mthreshingfloor, Uzzah ⁿput forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ^qshook it.

7 And the ^ranger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and ^sGod smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had ^umade a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place ⁶Pē-rēz-uzzah to this day.

9 And David ^awas afraid of the LORD that day, and said, ^bHow shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the ^dcity of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and ^fthe LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

12 ¶ ^hAnd it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath ^kblessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom ⁱinto the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when ^mthey that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, ^ohe sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David ^pdanced before the LORD with all his might; ^rand David was girded with a ^slinen ^tēphōd.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, ^cMi²chāl Saul's daughter looked ^ethrough a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of ^hthe tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered ⁱburnt offerings and ^jpeace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, ^ohe blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one ^aa cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a ^bflagon of wine. ^cSo all the people departed every one to his house.

997 &c.

^a Dt. 9, 19
^b Mic. 7, 17
^c Cf. 1 S. 6, 20

^c Cf. 1 S. 19, 24
^d Isa. 20, 2
^e ch. 5, 7
^f 1 K. 2, 10

^g Ju. 11, 3
^h 2 Chr. 13, 7

ⁱ Ju. 13, 24
^j 1 Chr. 26, 5

^k See 1 S. 13, 14
^l For ver. 12-19, cf. 1 Chr. 13, 25-16.

^m ch. 1, 12
ⁿ 2 K. 11, 17
^o Gen. 39, 5
^p 1 Chr. 13, 3

^q 2 S. 7, 29
^r Cf. 1 K. 8, 1
^s ch. 15, 24
^t 1 S. 6, 15

^u 1 S. 1, 2
^v 2 K. 4, 14
^w Cf. 1 K. 8, 3
^x Ps. 149, 3

^y See Ex. 13, 20
^z For ver. 1-29, cf. 1 Chr. 17, 1-27
^a See ver. 20

^b 1 S. 22, 18
^c 1 Chr. 15, 27
^d Jos. 23, 1
^e 1 K. 4, 24
^f ch. 12, 1

^g 1 S. 22, 5
^h 1 K. 11, 29
ⁱ See ch. 5, 11
^j ch. 5, 11

^k 1 K. 5, 6
^l qn. 6, 2 &c.
^m & 11, 11
ⁿ Nu. 4, 25
^o 1 Chr. 17, 1

^p ch. 3, 13, 14
^q & 21, 8
^r 1 K. 8, 17
^s 1 K. 8, 18
^t ver. 5

^u Cf. Ju. 5, 28
^v 2 K. 9, 30
^w ch. 5, 10
^x 2 K. 18, 7
^y Ju. 7, 9

^z 1 K. 3, 5
^a (Chr. 15, 1
^b (ver. 3)
^c 1 K. 5, 3
^d ver. 13

^e ch. 24, 25
^f ch. 13, 9, 12
^g ch. 24, 25
^h 1 S. 13, 9

ⁱ 1 S. 12, 6, 8
^j 1 K. 8, 16, &c.
^k See Ex. 40, 18, 19

^l Jos. 22, 6
^m 1 K. 8, 14, 55
ⁿ See Dt. 23, 14
^o Cf. 1 Chr. 17, 6, any of the judges

^p Nu. 15, 20
^q (Heb.)
^r Or cake of raisins

^s Nu. 6, 3
^t 1 Chr. 16, 3
^u (Heb.)
^v 1 Chr. 16, 45

20 ¶ Then David returned to bless his household. And Mi²chāl the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who ^euncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the ^fvain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And David said unto Mi²chāl, It was before the LORD, ^gwhich chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the ^hpeople of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mi²chāl the daughter of Saul ⁿhad no child unto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7

¶ AND it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD ⁱhad given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto ⁿNathan ^athe prophet, See now, I dwell ^bin an house of ^ccedar, but ^athe ark of God dwelleth within ^bcurtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, ^dGo, do all that is in thine heart; ^ffor the LORD is with thee.

4 ¶ And ^git came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱShalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that ^mI brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked ⁿin a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein ^pI have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with ^qany of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith

II SAMUEL 7

God's promises to David by Nathan the prophet

^a the LORD of hosts, ^b I took thee from the sheepcote, ^c from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and ^e have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and ^f have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and ^h will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; ⁱ neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as since the time ⁿ that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that ^q he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, and ^r thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, ^s I will set up thy seed after thee, which ^t shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 ^u He shall build an house for my name, and ^v I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 ^w I will be his father, and he shall be ^x my son. If he commit iniquity, ^y I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, ^z as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And ^{aa} thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 ¶ Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, ^{ab} Who am I, O Lord GOD? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet ^{ac} a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's

house for a great while to come. And is this the manner of man, O Lord GOD?

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for ^{ad} thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore ^{ae} thou art great, O LORD GOD: for ^{af} there is none like thee, ^{ag} neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And ^{ah} what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went ^{ai} to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and ^{aj} terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For ^{ak} thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, ^{al} establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And ^{am} let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, ^{an} hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord GOD, thou art that God, and ^{ao} thy words be true, and thou hast promised ^{ap} this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now let it please thee ^{aq} to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

997 A.C.

^a ch. 6. 2. 18
ⁱ K. 18. 13

^b ch. 5. 2
^{ps} 78. 70

^c Cf.
ⁱ S. 16. 11

^d Dt. 34. 10
ⁱ Chr. 17. 18

^e ch. 8. 6. 14

^f Cf.
^{Gen} 12. 2

^g Dt. 10. 17
ⁱ Chr. 16. 25

^h Nu. 24. 6
ⁱ Chr. 17. 9

ⁱ Dt. 33. 26
ⁱ K. 8. 23

^k ch. 22. 32
ⁱ S. 2. 2

^l Cf.
^{ps} 89. 22

^m Dt. 33. 29
ⁱ Chr. 17. 21

ⁿ ⁱ S. 12. 11
² K. 23. 22

^o Dt. 24. 18
ⁱ Chr. 17. 21

^p Dt. 10. 21
^{ps} 63. 5

^q ⁱ S. 25. 28
ⁱ K. 2. 4

^r See
ⁱ K. 2. 10

^s Dt. 29. 13
ⁱ Chr. 17. 22

^t ⁱ K. 1. 48

^u ch. 16. 11
^{Gen} 17. 16

^x (ver. 5)
ⁱ K. 5. 5

^y ver. 16

^z ⁱ S. 1. 23
ⁱ K. 2. 4

^{aa} ⁱ Chr. 17. 13

^{ab} ^{Heb} 1. 5

^{ac} ^{ps} 2. 7

^{ad} ^{ps} 89. 32

^{ae} See
^{Dt} 21. 18

^{af} See
ⁱ K. 8. 42

^{ag} See
ⁱ S. 15. 23

^{ah} ⁱ K. 11. 13

^{ai} ⁱ S. 22. 8
ⁱ Chr. 17. 25

^{aj} ver. 13
ⁱ Chr. 22. 10

^{ak} See
^{Jos} 21. 45

^{al} Nu. 10. 32
ⁱ K. 8. 66

^{am} ⁱ K. 6. 15

^{an} ^{isa} 6. 5. 8

^{ao} ⁱ S. 18. 18

^{ap} ⁱ Chr. 17. 27

^{aq} Cf. ch. 6. 12
^m (i. S. 18. 23)

^{ar} ² K. 3. 18

CHAPTER 8

AND after this it came to pass, that David ^asmote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took ²Méth-ég-ám-māh out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And ^fhe smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so ^kthe Moabites ⁱbecame David's servants, and ⁿbrought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also ⁴Hād-ā-dē'zēr, the son of Rehob, king of ^oZobah, as he went to recover his border at the river ^pEû-phrā-tēs.

4 And David took from him ^aa thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David ⁱhoughed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 ^zAnd when the ^aSyrians of ^bDamascus came to succour Hād-ā-dē'zēr king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And ^hthe LORD ⁷preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took ⁱthe shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ā-dē'zēr, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 ^oAnd from Betah, and from Bē-rō-thāi, cities of Hād-ā-dē'zēr, king David took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When ^aTō'ī king of ^rHamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hād-ā-dē'zēr,

10 Then Tō'ī sent ⁸Joram his son unto king David, to ⁹salute him, and to ⁱbless him, because he had fought against Hād-ā-dē'zēr, and smitten him: for Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king David did ^{*}dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and ^zgold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

995 B.C.
a ch. 10. 1
1 S. 14. 47
b For ver. 1-18. Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 1-17
c 2 S. 1. 1, 8
1 Chr. 1. 36
d ch. 5. 20, 25
& 21. 15-22
e Or the bride of the mother city
f 1 Chr. 18. 1
g Cf. Gen. 11. 4
h Nu. 24. 17
i LXX.
j 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12
k Ps. 60.
l Title read Edom
m 2 K. 14. 7
n Jos. 15. 62
h 1 S. 14. 47
1 K. 11. 15.
&c.
i Gen. 27. 29.
&c.
j Nu. 24. 18
k 1 S. 22. 3
2 K. 1. 1
l Cf. Ps. 60. 8
m ver. 6
n 1 S. 10. 27
1 K. 4. 21
o ch. 10. 16, 19
p Hadadezer
q ch. 10. 6, 8
1 S. 14. 47
Ps. 60.
title
r Jos. 1. 4
2 K. 23. 29
s Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 4
t For ver. 16-18. Cf. ch. 20. 2, 26
u 1 K. 4. 3
v Or chronicler ch. 20. 24
w Jos. 11. 6, 9
x ch. 15. 24.
&c.
y 1 Chr. 6. 8
z 1 S. 30. 7
1 Chr. 18. 16
z Cf. 1 K. 11. 23-25
a ch. 10. 6.
&c.
b Gen. 14. 15
1 K. 11. 24
c ch. 15. 24
1 S. 30. 7
d Cf. 1 K. 4. 3
1 Chr. 18. 16
e 1 K. 4. 33
f ch. 20. 23
g ch. 15. 18
h 1 S. 30. 14
i Or priests
j ver. 14
ch. 7. 9
k Or name victory to
l 2 K. 11. 10
m ch. 21. 7
n 1 S. 20. 15
1 ch. 3. 8
& 10. 2
m ch. 4. 4
& 21. 7. &c.
n Gen. 39. 5
o Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 8
p ch. 16. 1.
&c.
q Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 9
r Jos. 13. 5
2 K. 14. 28
s In
1 Chr. 18. 10.
t Hadoram
u Heb. ask him of his wife
v 1 S. 20. 14
w 1 S. 26. 25
x ch. 14. 22
y See ch. 4. 4
z Ju. 17. 3
1 K. 8. 64
y ch. 17. 27
z Nu. 31. 50.
54
1 K. 7. 51

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of ^aAmmon, and of the Philistines, and of ^cĀm-ā-lēk, and of the spoil of Hād-ā-dē'zēr, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David ^egat him a name when he returned from smiting of ³the Syrians in ^gthe valley of salt, being eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in ^hEdom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, ⁱand all they of Edom became David's servants. ^mAnd the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 ^rAnd Joab the son of Zēr-ū-i-āh was over the host; and ^sJē-hōsh-ā-phāt the son of Ā-hi-lūd was ⁵reorder;

17 And ⁿZadok the son of ^{*}Ā-hi-tūb, and ^yĀ-him-ē-lēch the son of ^cĀ-bi-ā-thār, were the priests; and ^dSē-rāi-āh was the ^escribe;

18 And ^jBē-nai-āh the son of Jē-hōi-ā-dā was over both the ⁸Chēr-ē-thites and the Pēl-ē-thites; and David's sons were ⁶chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9

AND David said, Is there yet any ^kthat is left of the house of Saul, ^kthat I may ⁱshew him kindness for ^mJonathan's ⁿsake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was ^bZiba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew ^sthe kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, which is ^ulame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of ^yMā-chir, the son of Ām-mi-ēl, in Lō'-dē-bār.

5 ¶ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of

II SAMUEL 10

Mā'chir, the son of Ām'mi-ēl, from Lō'-dē-bār.

6 Now when ^a Mē-phib'ō-shēth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And David said unto him, ^b Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt ^c eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou should'est look upon such ^e a dead dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, ^g I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mē-phib'ō-shēth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mē-phib'ō-shēth, said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mē-phib'ō-shēth had a young son, whose name was ^h Mī'chā. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mē-phib'ō-shēth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

CHAPTER 10

AND it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of ^a Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will ^b shew kindness unto Hanun the son of ^c Nāhash, as his father shewed kindness

David's messengers are abused by Hanun

992 H.C.

unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and ^c to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, ^f even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at ^h Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they ⁱ stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the ^k Syrians of ^l Beth-rē'hōb, and the Syrians of ^m Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king ⁿ Mā'ā-cāh a thousand men, and of ^o Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Mā'ā-cāh, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of ^a Āb'ī-shāi his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

^a ch. 4. 4
& 16. 4

^b 1 S. 23. 17
1 K. 17. 13

^c ch. 15. 10
1 S. 26. 4

^d (Ju. 19. 21)
ch. 19. 20

^e ch. 3. 9
& 16. 9

^f Cf. Isa. 20. 4

^g Cf. ch. 16. 4
& 19. 29

^h Jos. 5. 1
1 K. 18. 34

ⁱ 1 S. 27. 12
(Heb.)

^k ch. 8. 5, &c.
2 K. 13. 20

^l Ju. 18. 28

^m ch. 8. 3
&c.

ⁿ Jos. 13. 11,
13

^o Ju. 11. 3, 5

^p 1 Chr. 8. 34

^a ch. 3. 30
& 16. 9, 11

^b For ver. 1-
19. Cf. 19.

^c ch. 8. 12
& 1. 1

^d ch. 9. 1
1 K. 2. 7

^e ch. 17. 27
1 S. 12. 12

12 "Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: ^cand the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abⁱ-shai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And ²Hād-ā-rē^zēr sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam; and ¹Shō^h-bāch the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shō^h-bāch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hād-ā-rē^zēr saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and ¹served them. So the Syrians ²feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAPTER 11

AND it came to pass, ¹after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of ¹Ammon, and besieged ²Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon ²the roof of the

990 a.c.

^a ch. 2. 7

^b Ex. 20. 17

Jb. 31. 9

^c ch. 15. 26

¹ S. 3. 18

¹ ch. 16. 10

^d ch. 13. 1

¹ S. 23. 3

^e ch. 12. 24

^f ch. 12. 9

^g 1 S. 26. 6

^h Nu. 19. 13

² Chr. 29. 16

² ch. 8. 3

(Hada-

rezer)

¹ K. 11. 23

ⁱ Cf. 1 Chr.

19. 16, 18

^k 1 S. 25. 41

Lk. 7. 44

ⁱ ch. 8. 6

^m ch. 7. 2

& 15. 24, 29

ⁿ ch. 3. 11

& 12. 18

^o ch. 20. 6

^p Nu. 19. 16

Jer. 9. 22

^q 1 Chr. 20. 1

^r 1 K. 20. 22,

26

^s ch. 14. 19

¹ S. 17. 35

^t ch. 10. 1

& 12. 9

^u ch. 12. 26

Jos. 13. 25

^x [ch. 16. 22

¹ S. 9. 25]

king's house: and from the roof he ^bsaw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very ^abeautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this ^aBath-sheba, the daughter of E-li^zām, the wife of ^fŪ-ri^zāh the ^gHittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; for she was purified ^afrom her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Ū-ri^zāh the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Ū-ri^zāh was come unto him, David demanded of him how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Ū-ri^zāh, Go down to thy house, and ^kwash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Ū-ri^zāh slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Ū-ri^zāh went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Ū-ri^zāh said unto David, ^mThe ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and ^othe servants of my lord, are encamped in the ^popen fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and ^sas thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Ū-ri^zāh, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the

servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David ^awrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Ū-rī'āh.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Ū-rī'āh in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, ^cthat he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Ū-rī'āh unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Ū-rī'āh the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote A-bim'ē-lēch the son of Jē-rūb'bē-shēth? ^fdid not a woman cast a piece of a ^gmillstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'bēz? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Ū-rī'āh the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Ū-rī'āh the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more

990 B.C.

^a 1 K. 21. 8.

^b ch. 3. 31
& 19. 1

^c ch. 12. 9

^d ch. 7. 2
^e 1 K. 1. 8.
&c.

^f [ch. 14. 5-7
Ju. 9. 8-15]

^f Ju. 9. 53

^g Ju. 9. 53
Mt. 18. 6

^h ch. 4. 9
& 14. 11

ⁱ Heb. ^ha son of death

^j ch. 19. 28
(mg.)
1 S. 26. 16
(mg.)

^k Nu. 5. 7
2 K. 8. 6

^l Ex. 22. 1
CL. 17. 6, 31
LK. 19. 8

^m ch. 5. 3, 17
& 19. 10

strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Ū-rī'āh heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she ^bmourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, ^cDavid sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD sent ^dNathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, ^eThere were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, ^hAs the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing ²ⁱshall surely die:

6 And he shall ^krestore the lamb ^lfourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I ^manointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

David's anger

9 Wherefore hast thou ^adespised the commandment of the LORD, ^bto do evil in his sight? ^cthou hast killed ^dŪ-rī-āh the Hittite with the sword, and ^ehast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 ^hNow therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Ū-rī-āh the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and ⁱI will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For ^mthou didst it secretly: but ⁿI will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, ^oI have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, ^qThe LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD ^uto blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Ū-rī-āh's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and ^aDavid fasted, and went in, and ^blay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David ^cfeared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then ^dvex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that

988 B.C.

^a Nu. 15, 31
2 Chr. 36, 16
^b Cf.
1 S. 15, 19
^c ch. 11, 15, 17
^d ch. 11, 3
& 23, 39
^e ch. 11, 27
^f ch. 14, 2
Ru. 3, 3
^g ch. 15, 32
1 S. 15, 31
^h [1 S. 25, 39
1 K. 2, 32, 44]

ⁱ Dt. 28, 30
Jb. 31, 10

^k Joel 2, 14
^l Nu. 6, 25
2 K. 13, 23
^m [Dt. 7, 18-20
2 K. 5, 26, 27]
ⁿ ch. 16, 22
^o ch. 24, 10
1 S. 26, 21
^p Jb. 7, 10
^q Nu. 14, 20
Ps. 32, 1, 5
^r ch. 11, 3
1 K. 1, 11, &c.

^s Cf. 1 Chr. 22, 9
^t (Ch. 5, 14)
1 K. 1, 10, al
^u 1 K. 11, 43
u (Lv. 24, 11)
2 K. 19, 6, 7
21
1 K. 21, 10, 13
^v Ju. 6, 32
2 K. 23, 34
^w i.e. beloved of Jah
^x For ver. 26-31, cf. 1 Chr. 20, 1-3
^y ch. 11, 1
17, 27
^z (1 S. 7, 6)
1 K. 21, 27
^{aa} ch. 13, 31

^c ch. 10, 19
1 K. 1, 50

^d Or Maltam
Cf.
Zeph. 1, 5
= Milcom

^e Or do (himself) harm

the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and ^fanointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and ^gworshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, ^kWho can tell whether God will ^lbe gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but ^phe shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And David comforted ^rBathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, ^sand he called his name ^tSolomon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; ^uand he called his name ^vJed-ī-dī-āh, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ ^yAnd Joab fought against ^zRabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took ^{aa}their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

II SAMUEL 13

Amnon ravisheth his sister Tamar

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and ²made them pass through the ³brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 13

AND it came to pass after this, that ^aAb'sā-lom the son of David had a ^cfair sister, whose name was ^eTamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

2 And ^aAmnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of ⁴Shim'ē-āh David's brother: and Jonadab was a very ^bsubtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Ab'sā-lom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took ⁶flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out

all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he ^atook hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for ^ano such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this ^ffolly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon ⁱhated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a ^{5k}garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar ⁱput ashes on her head, and ^mrent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and ⁿlaid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Ab'sā-lom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother;

986 B.C.

^a Or, by a silent change, made them work at
^a Or brick-moulds

^a Dt. 27, 22
Ezek. 22, 11

^b ch. 3, 3
& 14, 1, &c.

^c ch. 11, 2
& 14, 27

^d Gen. 34, 7

^e 1 Chr. 3, 9

^f 1 S. 25, 23
Jer. 29, 23

^g ch. 3, 2
1 Chr. 3, 1

⁴ ch. 21, 21
(Shimeh,
R.V.)

¹ S. 17, 13
(Shemmad)

^h 1 S. 23, 22
2 K. 10, 19
(Eng.)

ⁱ Dt. 24, 3

⁵ Or long-sleeved tunic

^k Gen. 37, 3
Cl. Ju. 5, 20
Ps. 45, 14

^l ch. 1, 2
& 15, 32

^m ch. 3, 31
& 15, 32

ⁿ Jer. 2, 37

^o Or dough

regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Ab'sā-lom spake unto his brother Amnon ^aneither good nor bad: for Absalom ^chated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Ab'sā-lom had ^dsheepshearers in Bā'al-hazor, which is beside E'phrā'im: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Ab'sā-lom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Ab'sā-lom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but ^eblessed him.

26 Then said Ab'sā-lom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with thee. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Ab'sā-lom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Ab'sā-lom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart ^mis merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Ab'sā-lom came unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him ⁿupon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Ab'sā-lom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and ^olay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jonadab, the son of Shīm'ī David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that

982 R.C.

a Nu. 24. 13
Isa. 41. 23
b ch. 19. 19
c [Ju. 11. 7
1 K. 22. 8]

d ch. 18. 24,
&c.
1 S. 14. 16
e 1 S. 25. 2,
&c.
2 K. 10. 12,
14

f ch. 3. 32
Jo. 2. 12
12 K. 8. 11,

g [ch. 19. 39
2 S. 2. 5]
h ch. 3. 3
i Chr. 3. 2
Or
Amnithur
ch. 3. 3
& 14. 23, 32

k ch. 14. 1

l Gen. 38. 12

m 1 S. 25. 36
1 K. 4. 20

n ch. 13. 39
o ch. 13. 1,
&c.
& 15. 1, &c.
p 2 Chr. 11. 6
q Cf.
ch. 20. 16

r Cf. Ru. 3. 3
ch. 12. 20
2 Chr. 28.
15

s ver. 19
Cf.
Ex. 4. 15
u ch. 12. 16
x 1 S. 23. 23

y 2 K. 6. 26

z [ch. 12. 1-4
41] 20. 39-

they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Ab'sā-lom this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the king ^btake the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

34 But Ab'sā-lom fled. And the young man that ^dkept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and ^flifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 ¶ But Ab'sā-lom fled, and went to ^hTāl'māi, the son of ²Ām'mī-hūd, king of ⁱGeshur. And David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Ab'sā-lom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

39 ^kAnd the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Ab'sā-lom: for ^lhe was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

CHAPTER 14

NOW Joab the son of Zēr-ū-i'āh perceived that ⁿthe king's heart was toward ^oAb'sā-lom.

2 And Joab sent to ^pTē-kō'āh, and fetched thence a ^qwise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and ^rput on now mourning apparel, and ^sanoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab ^tput the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tē-kō'āh spake to the king, ^ushe fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, ^vHelp, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, ^zI

II SAMUEL 14

am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband ^aneither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tě-kō'āh said unto the king, My lord, O king, ^fthe iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the ⁱrevengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ^jAs the LORD liveth, ⁿthere shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against ^bthe people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again ^rhis banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God ⁴respect any person: yet doth he ⁱdevise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the

Absalom brought to Jerusalem

king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of ^athe inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be ²comfortable: for ^bas an angel of God, so is my lord the king ^cto discern good and bad: therefore ^dthe LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, ⁸As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and ^hhe put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and ^kmy lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, ^mto know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ab'sā-lom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and ³⁰thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have ^qfound grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arose and went to ^sGe-shur, and brought Ab'sā-lom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and ^ulet him not see my face. So Ab'sā-lom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

982 B.C.

^a ch. 20. 19
ⁱ S. 26. 19

^{*} Or for rest
^b ch. 19. 27
ⁱ S. 29. 9
^c Dt. 1. 39
ⁱ K. 3. 9
^d 1 S. 20. 13
ⁱ K. 1. 37
^e Cf. Gen. 45. 7

^f 1 S. 25. 24
ⁱ Mt. 27. 25

⁸ ch. 11. 11

^h ver. 3

ⁱ Jos. 20. 3.
&c.
^k (Gen. 41. 33)
ⁱ K. 2. 9
ⁱ ch. 12. 5
⁸ 15. 21
^m ch. 18. 13
ⁿ 1 S. 14. 45
ⁱ K. 1. 52

^{*} Or blessed
^o ch. 8. 10
ⁱ K. 1. 47
^p Ju. 20. 2
ⁱ Heb. 4. 9
^q ch. 16. 4
ⁱ S. 27. 5
^r See ch. 13. 37, 38

^s ch. 13. 37
& 15. 8

⁴ Or take away life, but he
ⁱ See Nu. 35. 15, &c.
^u ch. 3. 13
ⁱ K. 25. 19

25 ¶ But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Āb'sā-lōm for his beauty: ^bfrom the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he ^apolled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred ^cshē'kēls after the king's weight.

27 And ^gunto Āb'sā-lōm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a ^hfair countenance.

28 ¶ So Āb'sā-lōm dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Āb'sā-lōm sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath ⁱbarley there; go and ^eset it on fire. And Āb'sā-lōm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Āb'sā-lōm unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Āb'sā-lōm answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? it had been good for me to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and ⁱif there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and said him: and when he had called for Āb'sā-lōm, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ⁱkissed Absalom.

CHAPTER 15

AND it came to pass after this, that Āb'sā-lōm prepared him ^achariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Āb'sā-lōm rose up early, and

979 A.C.
a ch. 18, 4,
&c.
Ru. 4. 1, 11
b Dt. 28, 35
Jb. 2. 7
c Cf.
Dt. 19, 17
Ezra 10. 16

d Ezek. 44. 20

e ch. 24, 24
1 S. 9. 8
f Ju. 9. 29

g Cf.
ch. 18. 18

h ch. 13. 1
1 K. 1. 4

i ch. 14, 33
& 19, 39

k ver. 13

l Some
ancient
authorities
read four

i ch. 17, 28
Ru. 3, 2

m Dt. 23, 21
Jb. 22, 27

n Cf. Ju. 15, 5
o ch. 5, 3, 13
1 K. 2, 11

p 1 S. 1, 11
Ps. 132, 2

q ch. 14, 23
32
1 Chr. 2, 23

r 2 K. 5, 19

s ch. 10, 3
1 Chr. 19, 3

t 1 S. 20, 8
u ch. 2, 28
& 18, 16

x Cf.
Gen. 20, 5
1 K. 22, 34
(mg.)

y ch. 15, 5
1 S. 20, 41
z ch. 16, 15,
&c.

a 1 Chr. 27,
33
Cf. Ps. 41, 9
& 55, 12-
14

b Jos. 15, 51
c Ju. 4, 15
1 K. 1, 5

d Ps. 3, 1

stood beside the way of ^athe gate: and it was so, that when any man that had ^ca controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Āb'sā-lōm said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Āb'sā-lōm said moreover, ^fOh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and ⁱkissed him.

6 And on this manner did Āb'sā-lōm to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom ^kstole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ²forty years, that Āb'sā-lōm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and ^mpay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in ^oHebron.

8 For thy servant ^pvowed a vow while I abode at ^qGeshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, ^rGo in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Āb'sā-lōm sent ^sspies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of ^uthe trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Āb'sā-lōm went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went ^xin their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Āb'sā-lōm sent for ^zĀ-hith'ō-phēl the Gī'lō-nite, ^aDavid's counsellor, from his city, even from ^bGiloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people ^dincreased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger

II SAMUEL 15

to David, saying, ^a The hearts of the men of Israel are after Āb'sā-lōm.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us ^a flee; for we shall not else escape from Āb'sā-lōm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household ¹ after him. And the king ² left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried ³ in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the ^a Chēr'ē-thites, and all the Pēl'ē-thites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from ^a Gath, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to ^a Īt-tā'i the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go ^a whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Īt-tā'i answered the king, and said, ^a As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, ^a surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Īt-tā'i, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook ^b Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the ^k way of the wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo ¹ Zadok also, and all

David fleeth from Jerusalem: the ark returned

979 B.C.
a Mt. 6
b ch. 6, 13
c ch. 11, 11
d ch. 8, 17
e ch. 17, 13
f ch. 19, 9
g Ps. 3, title

f See Gen. 4, 4
g Cf. Ps. 43, 3
h See Ex. 15, 13

i ch. 22, 20
Nū. 14, 8

k ch. 10, 12
2 K. 20, 19
l 1 S. 25, 20
m ch. 20, 10
(Heb.)
n ch. 16, 21, 22

o ch. 8, 18
& 20, 7, 23
p ch. 17, 16
q ch. 1, 20
& 21, 20, 22

r ch. 18, 2
s Zech. 14, 4
t ch. 19, 4
u Isa. 20, 2-4

x Cf. 1 S. 23, 13

y ch. 16, 23
z ch. 14, 11
1 K. 1, 29

a Cf. Rū. 1, 16, 17

b ch. 12, 20
1 Chr. 29, 20
c ch. 16, 16

d See Jos. 16, 2
e ch. 13, 19
f ch. 21, 27
g ch. 13, 19
h 1 K. 2, 37
i ch. 16, 19
k ch. 16, 2

l ch. 8, 17
& 17, 15

the Levites were with him, ^b bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down ^c the ark of God; and ^a Ā-bī'ā-thār went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: ^f if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will ^a bring me again, and shew me both it, and ^h his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, ⁱ I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, ^k let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, ² Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, ^a Ā-hī'mā-āz thy son, and ^a Jonathan the son of Ā-bī'ā-thār.

28 See, I will tarry ⁴ in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Ā-bī'ā-thār carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of ^a mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and ⁴ had his head covered, and he went ^a barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And one told David, saying, Ā-hīth'ō-phēl is among the conspirators with Āb'sā-lōm. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, ^a turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he ^b worshipped God, behold, ^c Hū'shāi ^d the Ār'chite came to meet him with his ^e coat rent, and ^f earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be ^a a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Āb'sā-lōm, ⁱ I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest

thou for me defeat the counsel of Ā-hith'ō-phēl.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Ā-bī'ā-thār the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, ^bthou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Ā-hī'mā-āz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Ā-bī'ā-thār's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū-shāi ^eDavid's friend came into the city, ^fand Āb'sā-lom came into Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 16

AND when David was a little past ⁱthe top of the hill, behold, ^jZiba the servant of ^mMē-phib'ō-shēth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of ^qraisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, ^qThe asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint ⁱin the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? ^aAnd Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, ^qthine are all that pertained unto Mē-phib'ō-shēth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that I may ^afind grace in thy sight, my lord, ^oking.

5 ¶ And when king David came to ^aBē-hū-rim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was ^aShīm'ē-I, the son of Gera: he came forth, and ^acurset still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men

were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shīm'ē-I when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou ^aman of Bē'li-āl:

8 The LORD ^chath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of ^dĀb'sā-lom thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said ^eĀb'ī-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-i'āh unto the king, Why should this ^hdead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, ^kWhat have I to do with you, ye sons of Zēr-ū-i'āh? so let him curse, ⁿbecause the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Āb'ī-shāi, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which ^bcame forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Benjamite do it? ^rlet him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD ^swill look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will ^urequite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shīm'ē-I went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And ^aĀb'sā-lom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and ^bĀ-hith'ō-phēl with him.

16 And it came to pass, when ^dHū-shāi the Ār'chite, ^jDavid's friend, was come unto Āb'sā-lom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, ^hGod save the king, God save the king.

17 And Āb'sā-lom said to Hū-shāi, Is this thy kindness to thy friend?

978 B.C.

a ch. 20, 1
1 S. 30, 22b ch. 17, 15,
16
c See Ju. 9, 24d ch. 15, 1,
&c.
& 17, 1, &c.e (Gen. 26,
26)
f ch. 16, 15
g ch. 10, 10,
14
& 18, 2, &c.
h ch. 9, 8
2 K. 8, 13i See ch. 15,
30, 32
k Cf. ch. 3, 39
& 19, 22
l ch. 9, 2
& 19, 17, 29
m ch. 9, 6
& 19, 24,
&c.
n (ch. 10, 12)
Jo. 2, 10
o 1 S. 30, 12
40
1 Chr. 12,
40p ch. 7, 12
2 Chr. 32,
21q 1 S. 9, 9
1 K. 13, 13
r 1 S. 25, 31,
33
Pr. 20, 22s 1 S. 1, 11
t ch. 15, 23
& 17, 29u Neh. 13, 2
x (ch. 19, 27
Gen. 39,
14-18)y Cf. ch. 9, 9
& 19, 29z ch. 14, 22
Est. 2, 15,
17a ch. 15, 37
b ch. 15, 12
& 17, 1,
&c.c ch. 3, 16
& 17, 18
d ch. 15, 32
& 17, 5e ch. 9, 16,
&c.f ch. 15, 37
33
Chr. 27,g (Ex. 22, 28)
ch. 19, 21h 1 S. 10, 24
1 K. 1, 25,
&c.

II SAMUEL 17

^awhy wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'shāi said unto Āb'sā-lom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, ^bwhom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Āb'sā-lom to Ā-hith-ō-phēl, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ā-hith-ō-phēl said unto Āb'sā-lom, Go in unto ^dthy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art ^eabhorred of thy father: then shall ^fthe hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Āb'sā-lom a tent upon the ⁱtop of the house; and ^kAb-salom went in ^lunto his father's concubines ^min the sight of all Israel.

23 ⁿAnd the counsel of Ā-hith-ō-phēl, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God: ^oso was all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with Āb'sā-lom.

CHAPTER 17

MOREOVER ^rĀ-hith-ō-phēl said unto ^sĀb'sā-lom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him ^uwhile he is weary and ^vweak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and ^wI will smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying pleased Āb'sā-lom well, and all the ^xelders of Israel.

5 Then said Āb'sā-lom, Call now ^yHū'shāi the Ār'chite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hū'shāi was come to Āb'sā-lom, Absalom spake unto him,

Ahithophel's counsel is defeated

saying, Ā-hith-ō-phēl hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'shāi said unto Āb'sā-lom, The counsel that Ā-hith-ō-phēl hath given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'shāi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be ^zchafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Āb'sā-lom.

10 And he also that is valiant, ^awhose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly ^bmelt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, ^cfrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, ^das the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as ^ethe dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Āb'sā-lom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hū'shāi the Ār'chite is better than the counsel of Ā-hith-ō-phēl. ^fFor the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ Then said Hū'shāi unto ^gZadok and to ^hĀ-bī'ā-thār the priests, Thus and thus did Ā-hith-ō-phēl counsel Āb'sā-lom and the elders of

978 n.c.

^a Cf. ch. 19, 25

^b ch. 15, 34

^z Or bitter of soul

^c 1 S. 22, 2

² K. 4, 27

(mg. for mg.)

^d ch. 15, 16

& 20, 3

^e ch. 10, 6

¹ Chr. 19, 6

(Heb.)

^f See ch. 2, 7

^g ch. 1, 23

¹ Chr. 12, 8

^h Ps. 46, 6

ⁱ [ch. 11, 2

Isa. 22, 1]

^k Cf. ch. 2, 7

& 20, 3

^l Gen. 49, 4

¹ Chr. 5, 1

^m ch. 12, 12

ⁿ Gen. 41, 33

¹ Chr. 26, 14

^o ch. 3, 10

& 24, 2, 15

^p (Gen. 32, 12)

¹ K. 4, 20

^q ch. 15, 31

& 17, 14, 23

^r ch. 16, 15

& c.

& 23, 34

^s ch. 1, 21

¹ K. 17, 1

^t ch. 16, 8

& c.

& 18, 5, & c.

^u See

ch. 16, 14

^x ch. 4, 1

Ezra 4, 4

^y Cf.

1 K. 22, 31

^z ch. 16, 23

^a ch. 5, 3

& 19, 11

^b ch. 16, 16

& c.

¹ K. 4, 16

^c ch. 15, 35

^d ch. 15, 24

& c.

& 18, 19

^e ch. 15, 24

& 19, 11

Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in ^e the ² plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now ^d Jonathan and ^e Ā-hi'-mā-āz stayed by ^f En-rō'-gēl; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Āb'sā-lom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in ⁱ Bā-hū-rim, which had ^m a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And ^p the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Āb'sā-lom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ā-hi'-mā-āz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ā-hi'-ō-phēl counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they ^e passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ā-hi'-ō-phēl saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and ^e put his household in order, and ^d hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to ^e Mā-hā-nā'im. And Āb'sā-lom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

978 B.C.

a ch. 19. 13

b Cf. 1 Chr.

2. 16. 17

c ch. 15. 28

2 Or fords

d ch. 15. 27

1 K. 1. 42,

43

e ch. 15. 27.

36

& 18. 19.

&c.

f Jos. 18. 16

1 K. 1. 9

g ch. 10. 2

1 Chr. 19.

1, 2

h ch. 12. 26.

&c.

i Chr. 20. 1

1 ch. 9. 4

k ch. 19. 31.

&c.

l ch. 16. 5

& 19. 16

m ch. 3. 26

& 23. 15, 16

n ch. 14. 30

& 21. 9

o 1 S. 25. 18

p Cf.

Jos. 2. 4, 6

q ch. 23. 11

Gen. 23. 34

r 1 S. 14. 25.

&c.

1 K. 14. 3

s Ju. 5. 25

t ch. 16. 2

u 1 S. 22. 7

1 Chr. 12.

14. 20

x ch. 16. 9, 11

& 19. 21

y 1 S. 11. 11

z ch. 15. 19

a ch. 2. 29

& 19. 15, 31

b Cf.

ch. 21. 17

c Cf.

2 K. 20. 1

d Cf.

Mt. 27. 5

e ch. 2. 8, &c.

& 19. 32

f ch. 15. 2.

&c.

& 19. 8

25 ¶ And Āb'sā-lom made ^a Ā-mā-sā captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son, whose name was ^b Īth'-rā an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zēr-ū-i'-āh Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Āb'sā-lom pitched in the land of Gil'-ē-ād.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mā-hā-nā'im, that Shobi the son of ^e Nahash of ^h Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and ⁱ Mā'-chir the son of Ām'-mī-ēl of Lō'-dē-bār, and ^k Bār-zil-lā'-i the Gil'-ē-ād-ite of Rō'-gē-lim,

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and ⁿ barley, and flour, and ^o parched corn, and beans, and ^q lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And ^r honey, and ^s butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, ^t in the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18

AND David numbered the people that were with him, and set ^u captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of ^x Āb'-i-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, Joab's brother, and ^y a third part under the hand of ^z Īt-tā'-i the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, ^b Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by ^f the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab

and Ab-i-shāi and It-tā'i, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with ^aAb'sā-lom. And ^call the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in ^dthe wood of E'phrā'im;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Ab'sā-lom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Ab'sā-lom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shē'kēls of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shē'kēls of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for ^min our hearing the king charged thee and Ab-i-shāi and It-tā'i, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Ab'sā-lom.

13 Otherwise ⁴I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for ^pthere is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ab'sā-lom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare

978 A.C.

^a ch. 17. 1.
&c.
^b 19. 1, &c.
^c ch. 13. 10
& 20. 1
^d ver. 12
^e Or spared

^d See Jon. 17.
15, 18
^e Jos. 8. 29
^f ch. 19. 8
1 S. 4. 10

^g Ex. 24. 4
Isa. 19. 19
^h Gen. 14. 17
ⁱ Cf.
ch. 14. 27

^k ch. 17. 17.
20
^l Chr. 6. 8.
&c.
^m ch. 17. 15
& 19. 11

ⁿ Or wilt
have no
reward for
thy tidings
^m ver. 5

ⁿ Dt. 34. 3
1 K. 7. 46

^o Or if I had
dealt
faithfully
against his
life
^p ch. 13. 34
2 K. 9. 17
^q ch. 14. 20

Joab's armour compassed about and smote Ab'sā-lom, and slew him.

16 And Joab ^bblew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab ²held back the people.

17 And they took Ab'sā-lom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and ^alaid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel ^ffled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Ab'sā-lom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a ^gpillar, which is in the ^hking's dale: for he said, ⁱI have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's place.

19 ¶ Then said ^kĀ-hī-mā-āz the son of ^lZadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cū'shī, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ā-hī-mā-āz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'shī. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that ³thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ā-hī-mā-āz ran by the way of ⁿthe plain, and overran Cū'shī.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and ^othe watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Be-

hold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is ^c like the running of Ā-hī-mā-āz the son of Zadok. And the king said, ^d He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ā-hī-mā-āz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, ^e Blessed be the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, Is the young man Āb'sā-lom safe? And Ā-hī-mā-āz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'shī came; and Cushī said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'shī, Is the young man Āb'sā-lom safe? And Cushī answered, ^k The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, ⁿ O my son Āb'sā-lom, my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

CHAPTER 19

AND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and ^r mourneth for Āb'sā-lom.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as peo-

978 &c.

a sh. 15, 30
Est. 6, 12
b ch. 18, 33

c Cf. 2 K. 9, 20
d Cf. 1 K. 1, 42

e Cf. Gen. 14, 20

f Ru. 2, 13
Esa. 40, 12
g 1 K. 30, 15
h 1 K. 1, 17

i ch. 18, 4
j k. 22, 10

k ch. 18, 17
l k. 8, 21
m Cf. 1 S. 28, 26

n ch. 3, 18

m ch. 15, 14

n ch. 19, 4

o ch. 12, 7
p k. 1, 19

q ch. 18, 19
r c. 20, 25

s ch. 17, 15
t c. 20, 25

u ch. 11, 26
v k. 13, 30

w ch. 17, 4, 15
x k. 8, 1, 3

y ch. 18, 5
z c. 20, 6

aa ch. 5, 1
ab 1 Chr. 11, 1

ple being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king ^a covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, ^b O my son Āb'sā-lom, O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Āb'sā-lom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and ^f speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I ^g swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat ^h in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Israel ⁱ had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us ^j out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now ^m he is fled out of the land for Āb'sā-lom.

10 And Āb'sā-lom, whom we ^o anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king David sent to ^p Zadok and to ^q Ā-bī'ā-thār the priests, saying, Speak unto the ^r elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.

12 ^w Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to ^a Ā-mā'sā, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? ^e God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the ^f men of Judah, ^g even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to ^h Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king ^k over Jordan.

16 ¶ And ⁱ Shim'ē-i the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of ^m Bā-hū-rim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.

17 And there were a thousand men of ^p Benjamin with him, and ^q Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And ² there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shim'ē-i the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king, ^{*} Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should ^z take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all ^a the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But ^c Āb-i-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-i'āh answered and said, Shall not Shim'ē-i be put to death for this, because he ^d cursed ^e the LORD's anointed?

22 And David said, ^g What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zēr-ū-i'āh, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? ⁱ shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel?

978 B.C.
a ch. 17, 25
& 20, 4
b Cf.
1 K. 2, 8
&c.
c 1 S. 25, 22
1 K. 2, 23
d ch. 9, 6
& 21, 7

e Cf.
Nu. 31, 24
f ch. 2, 4
& 20, 2
g 1 S. 11, 7

h 1 S. 15, 12
&c.
Neh. 12, 29

i Cf.
ch. 16, 17
k ch. 17, 22, 24
l Chr. 19, 17
m ch. 16, 5
1 K. 2, 8
&c.

n ch. 17, 18
1 K. 2, 8

o 1 S. 28, 12
p See
ch. 4, 4

q ch. 3, 19
1 K. 12, 21
r ch. 16, 1
Jer. 18, 18

s ch. 14, 17
Zech. 12, 8

* Or, by a slight change, they kept crossing the ford, i.e. Ziba and his sons

z Heb. men of death

i ch. 12, 5
(ms.)
1 K. 2, 26
(ms.)

u ch. 9, 7-10
1 K. 2, 7

x Cf.
1 S. 22, 15

y Cf. ch. 9, 9
& 16, 4
z ch. 13, 33

a Ju. 1, 22
1 K. 11, 28

b ch. 17, 27
1 K. 2, 7

c ch. 18, 2
&c.
& 20, 6, 10

d ch. 16, 5
&c.
1 K. 2, 8

e ch. 1, 14
& 22, 31

f Ju. 19, 21
1 K. 13, 15
See ch. 17, 27-29

g Cf. ch. 3, 39
& 16, 10

h ch. 17, 24
1 K. 2, 8

i Cf.
1 S. 11, 13

23 Therefore the king said unto Shim'ē-i, Thou shalt not die. ^b And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ And ^d Mē-phib'ō-shēth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor ^e washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, ⁱ Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mē-phib'ō-shēth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant ⁿ deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because ^o thy servant is lame.

27 And ^r he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is ^s as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but ³ dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that ^u did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, ^v Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mē-phib'ō-shēth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And ^b Bār-zil-lā'i the Gil'ē-ād-ite came down from Rō'gē-lim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Bār-zil-lā'i was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and ^f he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at ^h Mā-hā-nā'im; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bār-zil-lā'i, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.

34 And Bār-zil-lā'i said unto the king, How long have I to live, that

I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day ^b fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be ^c yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant ^h Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king ^m kissed Bār-zil-lā'î, and ⁿ blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ^{ten} parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye:

977 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 8. 1

b Cf. Ps. 90. 10

c ch. 15. 33

d ch. 16. 7 & 22. 5 (Heb.)

e ch. 18. 16 2 Chr. 13. 12. 14

f 1 K. 12. 16 Cf. ch. 19. 43

g 1 K. 12. 16

h 1 K. 2. 7 Cf. Jer. 41. 17

i ch. 19. 14, 41-43 1 K. 12. 20

k ch. 16. 21, 22

l ch. 19. 13 32

m ch. 15. 5 & 20. 9

n ch. 13. 251 o ch. 24. 13 1 S. 30. 12

p ch. 19. 21 & 21. 17

q ch. 19. 1, &c. 1 K. 1. 6

r ch. 11. 11 1 K. 1. 33

s ch. 15. 18 1 K. 1. 38, 44

t ch. 2. 12 1 K. 3. 4, 5

u Cf. 1 K. 11. 30, 31

^a why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAPTER 20

AND there happened to be there a ^d man of Bē-li-āl, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bīch-ri, a Benjaminite: and he ^e blew a trumpet, and said, ^f We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: ^g every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bīch-ri: but ⁱ the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took ^k the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to ^l Ā-mā'sā, Assemble me the men of Judah within ^o three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ā-mā'sā went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to ^p Āb-ī-shāi, Now shall Sheba the son of Bīch-ri do us more harm than did ^q Āb-sālōm: take thou ^r thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the ^s Chēr-ē-thites, and the Pēl-ē-thites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bīch-ri.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in ^t Gibeon, Ā-mā'sā went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath

thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Ā-mā'sā, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand ^c to kiss him.

10 But Ā-mā'sā took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: so he ^a smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Āb'ī-shāi his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bich'ri.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let him go after Joab.

12 And Ā-mā'sā wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bich'ri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto ^m Abel, and to Beth-mā'ā-chāh, and all the Bē'rītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-mā'ā-chāh, and they ^a cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a ⁱ wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended the matter.

976 a.c.

a Ju. 5, 7
b ch. 14, 16
& 21, 3

c ch. 19, 39
1 K. 19, 20

d ch. 4, 6
1 K. 16, 10
See 1 K. 2, 5, 32

e Cf. Eccles. 9, 14, 15

f See 1 S. 4, 10

g For ver. 23-26, cf. ch. 8, 16-18
1 Chr. 18, 14-17

h ch. 8, 18
& 23, 20, 22

i Heb. text has Carites, cf. 2 K. 11, 4 (mg.)

j Ju. 1, 28
1 K. 4, 6

k Or levy, or taskwork
ch. 8, 16
1 K. 4, 5

l Or chronicler
ch. 8, 16
1 K. 4, 3

m 1 K. 15, 20

n ch. 19, 11
1 K. 1, 8, &c.

o ch. 19, 11
1 K. 1, 7, &c.

p Cf. ch. 23, 38
2 K. 19, 32

q Ru. 1, 1
1 K. 18, 2

s ch. 5, 19
1 Cf. ch. 14, 2

u 1 S. 7, 14
Ezek. 16, 3, 43

x See Jos. 9, 18

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and ^a a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up ^b the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ē'phrā'im, Sheba the son of Bich'ri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people ^e in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bich'ri, and cast it out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, ^f every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and ^h Bē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā was over the ² Chēr'ē-thites and over the Pēl'ē-thites:

24 And ⁱ Ā-dōr'ām was over the ³ tribute: and ^k Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the son of Ā-hi'lād was ⁴ recorder:

25 And Shē'va was scribe: and ⁿ Zadok and ^o Ā-bi'ā-thār were the priests:

26 And ^p Ira also the Jā'ir-ite was a chief ruler about David.

CHAPTER 21

THEN there was a ^r famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David ^s enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gīb'ē-on-ites.

2 And the king called the Gīb'ē-on-ites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the ^u Amorites; and the children of Israel ^x had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gīb'ē-on-ites, What shall I do for

you? and wherewith shall I ^amake the atonement, that ye may bless ^bthe inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gīb'ē-on-ites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let ^gseven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will ⁱhang them up unto the LORD in ^kGibeah of Saul, ^lwhom the LORD did choose. ^mAnd the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared ⁿMē-phib'ō-shēth, the son of ^aJonathan the son of Saul, ^qbecause of the LORD's oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of ^rRizpah the daughter of Aī'āh, whom she bare unto Saul, Ār-mō'ni and Mē-phib'ō-shēth; and the five sons of ^sMī'chāl the daughter of Saul, ^twhom she brought up for Ā'dri-ēl the son of Bār-zil-lā'ī the Mē-hō'lā-thite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gīb'ē-on-ites, and ^athey hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of ^dbarley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rizpah the daughter of Aī'āh took ^fsackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, ^gfrom the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aī'āh, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of ⁿJabesh-gil'ē-ād, which had stolen them from the ^ostreet of ^pBeth-shan, where

the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in ^cGil-bō'ā:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in ^dZelah, in the sepulchre of ^eKish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that ^fGod was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover ^hthe Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Īsh'bi-bē'nōb, which was of the sons of the ^bgiant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shē'kēls of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain David.

17 But ^sĀb'ī-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-ī'āh succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David swore unto him, saying, ^tThou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not ^vthe light of Israel.

18 ^zAnd it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at ²Gob: then ^bSib'bē-chai the ^cHū-shā-thite slew ³Saph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where ^eĪl-hā'nān the son of Jā'ā-rē-ōr'ē-gim, a Beth-lehemite, slew the brother of ^hGō-li'āth the Gittite, ⁱthe staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in ^kGath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he ^ldefied Israel, Jonathan the son of ^mShim'ē-āh the brother of David slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

976 a.c.

a Nu. 35, 33
1 Chr. 6, 49
b ch. 20, 19
c ch. 1, 6, 21
1 Chr. 10, 8

d Jos. 18, 28
e 1 S. 14, 51
1 Chr. 8, 33

f ch. 24, 25
Gen. 25, 21
See
Jos. 7, 26

g Cf. Gen. 4, 15, 24
19, 12
h ch. 8, 1-12
23, 9-12

i Cf. Nu. 25, 4
k ch. 6, 3, 4
23, 29

l 1 S. 10, 24
Hos. 13, 11

m Cf. 1 S. 24, 21
n ch. 19, 24,
&c.

o ch. 9, 1,
&c.
1 Chr. 8, 33, 34

p Jos. 17, 15
1 Chr. 20, 4,
&c.

q ch. 9, 1
r ch. 3, 7
s ch. 20, 6, 10
23, 18

t ch. 6, 16,
&c.
1 Chr. 15, 29

u Cf. 1 S. 18, 19
x Cf. ch. 18, 3

y Cf. ch. 22, 29
z Ex. 27, 18-22
Cf. 1 Chr. 20, 4-8

a ch. 4, 12
Esra 6, 11
1 Chr. 20, 4, Gezer

b 1 Chr. 11, 29
c ch. 23, 27
1 Chr. 20, 4, Siphal

d ch. 17, 28
1 K. 4, 28
e ch. 23, 24

f ch. 2, 31
1 K. 20, 31, 32

g Cf. Dt. 21, 23
h 1 S. 17, 4
1 Chr. 20, 5

i 1 S. 17, 7
Cf. 1 Chr. 11, 23

k ch. 15, 18
1 K. 2, 39,
&c.

l Cf. 1 S. 17, 10
m ch. 13, 3,
32
1 Chr. 2, 13

n ch. 2, 4
1 Chr. 10, 11, 12

o Or broad place
1 S. 31, 10,
1 K. 4, 12

CHAPTER 22

David's psalm of thanksgiving

AND David spake unto the LORD the words of ^cthis song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The LORD is ^fmy rock, and ^gmy fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; ⁱin him will I trust: he is ^lmy shield, and ^mthe horn of my salvation, ⁿmy high tower, and ^pmy refuge, ^qmy saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 ⁱI will call on the LORD, who is ^uworthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the ²waves of death compassed me, the floods of ^yungodly men made me afraid;

6 ^{3z}The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and ^che did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then ^dthe earth shook and trembled; ^ethe foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 ^gThere went up a smoke out of his nostrils, ^hand fire out of his mouth devoured: ⁱcoals were kindled by it.

10 ^kHe bowed the heavens also, and ^lcame down; and ^mdarkness was under his feet.

11 And he ^orode upon a ^pcherub, and did fly: and ^qhe was seen upon ^rthe wings of the wind.

12 And he made ^tdarkness ^upavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were ^zcoals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD ^bthundered from heaven, and the ^cmost High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out ^earrows, and scattered them; ^hlightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world

973 B.C.
a Ex. 15, 8
b Jb. 4, 9
c [ch. 1, 18 & 23, 11]
d Ps. 18, 16
e Ex. 2, 10
f ch. 23, 3
g Ps. 18, 2
h [Dt. 32, 35]
i (Ru. 2, 13)
j Isa. 10, 20
k Isa. 10, 20
l Dt. 33, 29
m Ps. 3, 3
n Ps. 18, 2
o Ps. 4, 1
p Jb. 36, 16
q Ps. 9, 9
r Ps. 14, 6
s Lk. 1, 47
t Ps. 106, 21
u ch. 15, 26
v I K. 10, 9
w I S. 26, 23
x I K. 8, 32
y Ps. 17, 6
z I Chr. 16, 25
a Ps. 42, 7
b Cf. Ps. 18, 4 (cords)
c See Gen. 18, 19
d ch. 20, 1
e (Heb.)
f Or The cords of Sheol
g Jb. 17, 13
h Jb. 33, 18
i See Dt. 7, 12
j Gen. 25, 27
k Jb. 34, 28
l Ju. 5, 4
m Ps. 18, 7
n Cf. Dt. 26, 11
o Dt. 33, 8
p Ps. 4, 3 (Heb.)
q Ex. 20, 18
r Ps. 18, 8
s Dt. 32, 22
t Jb. 15, 34
u ver. 13
v Ps. 144, 5
w Cf. Isa. 64, 1
x See Ex. 19, 18
y Dt. 3, 22
z I K. 8, 12
a Lv. 26, 24
b Ps. 18, 26
c Dt. 33, 26
d Ps. 18, 10
e Gen. 3, 24
f Ps. 18, 10
g I S. 2, 8
h Jb. 5, 15
i Cf. Ps. 18, 10 (mg.), he swooped
j Ps. 18, 10
k Jb. 24, 24
l I K. 11, 36
m See ver. 10
n Jb. 36, 29 (mg.)
o Cf. ch. 21, 17
p Jb. 29, 3
q ver. 9
r Gen. 49, 19
s I K. 5, 2 (Heb.)
t Dt. 32, 4
u Jb. 28, 26
v ch. 7, 22
w I K. 8, 60
x Ps. 12, 6

were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, ^aat the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

17 ^dHe sent from above, he took me; ^ehe drew me out of many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the ^hday of my calamity: but the LORD was ^kmy stay.

20 He brought me forth also ⁿinto a large place: he delivered me, because ^rhe delighted in me.

21 ^sThe LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For ^tI have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 ^uFor all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 ^bI was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye sight.

26 With the ^fmerciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the ⁿfroward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the ^qafflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon ^sthe haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For ^tthou art my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD ^ywill lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through ^aa troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, ^dhis way is perfect; ^fthe word of the LORD is tried: ^ghe is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For ⁱwho is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?

b I S. 2, 10 Jb. 26, 14

c Dt. 32, 8 Ps. 7, 17
g ver. 3

h Ex. 20, 8

d Dt. 32, 4 Jb. 40, 19

e Dt. 32, 23, 42 Ps. 7, 13

f Ps. 12, 6

33 God is my ^{2a} strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like ^c hinds' feet: and setteth me ^e upon my high places.

35 ^f He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me ^k the shield of thy salvation: and thy ⁴ gentleness hath made me great.

37 ^m Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my ⁵ feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast ^u girded me with strength to battle: ^x them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.

41 ^a Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy ^e them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the LORD, but ^d he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as ^f the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as ^g the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, ⁱ thou hast kept me to be ^k head of the heathen: ^l a people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 Strangers ^m shall ⁿ submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall ^o be afraid ^p out of their close places.

47 ^q The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of ^r the rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that avengeth me, and that ^s bringeth down the people under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose

972 B.C.
² Or strong fortress
^a ver. 2
^b Ps. 18. 32
^b Ps. 18. 48
^c ch. 2. 18
^d 1 Chr. 12. 8
^e Cit.
^f Bo. 15. 9
^g (Dt. 33. 29)
^h Ps. 18. 33
ⁱ Ps. 18. 34
^j Or Great deliverance
^k siveth he to
^l (Ps. 65. 5)
^m ch. 2. 6
ⁿ 1 K. 3. 6
^o ch. 19. 21
^p & 23. 1
^q ver. 51
^r Or con-
^s descension
^t See
^u ch. 7. 13, 16
^v m Ps. 18. 36
^w Heb.
^x ankles
^y (Jb. 12. 5)
^z n (ch. 22. 1
^{aa} 1 Chr. 16.
^{ab} 7)
^{ac} Cf. 1 Chr.
^{ad} 23. 27
^{ae} See
^{af} ch. 7. 8, 9
^{ag} ch. 22. 51
^{ah} 1 Chr. 16.
^{ai} 22.
^{aj} (Gen. 49.
^{ak} 24)
^{al} Ps. 20. 1
^{am} 1 S. 19. 20
^{an} 2 Chr. 15. 1
^{ao} Mk. 12. 36
^{ap} ch. 22. 2.
^{aq} &c.
^{ar} Ps. 18. 2.
^{as} &c.
^{at} 1 S. 2. 4
^{au} Ps. 18. 32.
^{av} 39.
^{aw} Or (There
^{ax} shall be)
^{ay} one that
^{az} ruleth over
^{ba} men right-
^{bb} eously, &c.
^{bc} x Ps. 44. 5
^{bd} y (Ex. 18. 21)
^{be} 2 Chr. 19.
^{bf} 7, 9
^{bg} z Ju. 5. 31
^{bh} Jb. 11. 17
^{bi} a Ex. 23. 27
^{bj} Ps. 6. 10
^{bk} b Dt. 32. 2
^{bl} Ps. 72. 6
^{bm} c Ex. 23. 27
^{bn} Ps. 9. 3
^{bo} d 1 S. 8. 18
^{bp} Jb. 27. 9
^{bq} e Nu. 25. 13
^{br} f 1 Chr. 16.
^{bs} 17
^{bt} See
^{bu} ch. 7. 13, 16
^{bv} f 2 K. 13. 7
^{bw} g Ps. 18. 42
^{bx} h ch. 22. 5
^{by} i 1 K. 21. 10.
^{bz} 13. (Heb.)
^{ca} j 1 S. 30. 23
^{cb} Jb. 10. 12
^{cc} k Ps. 18. 43.
^{cd} 44
^{ce} Cf.
^{cf} Dt. 28. 13
^{cg} l Ps. 18. 43
^{ch} m Dt. 33. 29
^{ci} (ms.)
^{cj} Ps. 18. 44
^{ck} (ms.)
^{cl} Or yield
^{cm} feigned
^{cn} obedience
^{co} Heb. ille
^{cp} For ver. 8-
^{cq} 39, cf.
^{cr} 1 Chr. 11.
^{cs} 11-47
^{ct} d Heb. gird
^{cu} themselves
^{cv} Ps. 18. 45
^{cw} has come
^{cx} trembling
^{cy} Mic. 7. 17
^{cz} e Cf. 1 Chr.
^{da} 11. 11
^{db} & 27. 2
^{dc} q Ps. 18. 46
^{dd} See
^{de} Ju. 8. 19
^{df} r Dt. 32. 15
^{dg} Ps. 89. 26
^{dh} s Ps. 18. 47
^{di} t 1 Chr. 11.
^{dj} 12

up against me: thou hast delivered me from ^b the violent man.

50 ^d Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the hea-then, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 ^h He is the ^g tower of salvation for his king: and ^h sheweth mercy to ⁱ his anointed, unto David, and to his seed ⁱ for evermore.

CHAPTER 23

ⁿ NOW these be ^o the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and ^p the man who was raised up on high, ^q the anointed of ^r the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 ^s The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, ^t the Rock of Israel spake to me, ^u He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling ^v in the fear of God.

4 And ^w he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; ^x as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an ^y everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ^z But the ^{aa} sons of Bē-li-āl shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 ^{ab} These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: ^{ac} The Tāch-mō-nite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was Ēl-ē-ā-zār the son of ^{ad} Dodo the Ā-hō-hite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to

II SAMUEL 23

battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:

10 He arose, and ^bsmote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together ^cinto a troop, where was a piece of ground full of ^flentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of ⁱĀ-dūl'-lām: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the ⁱvalley of Rēph'-ā-īm.

14 And David was then ^min an hold, and ^bthe garrison of the Philistines was then in ^qBeth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of ^uthe well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and ^adrew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but ^cpoured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went ^fin jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And ⁱĀb'-i-shāi, the brother of Joab, the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And ^uBē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, the son of a valiant man,

A catalogue of David's mighty men

of ^aKabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two ²lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and ^cslew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of ^dsnow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And David set him over his guard.

24 ^gĀs'-ā-hēl the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; ^hĒl-hā'-nān the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 ^kShammah the Harodite, ^ē-lī'-kā the Harodite,

26 ⁿHelez the Paltite, ^oIra the son of Ikkeish the Tē-kō'-ite,

27 ^aĀ-bī-ē'-zēr the ^rĀn-ē-thō'-thite, Mē-būn'-nāi the ^sHū-shā'-thite,

28 Zāl'-mōn the Ā-hō'-hite, ^tMā'-hā-rāi the ^uNē-tōph'-ā-thite,

29 ^vHeleb the son of Bā'-ā-nāh, a Nē-tōph'-ā-thite, ^īt-tā'-i the son of Rī-bā'-i out of ^zGibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 ^bBē-nāi'-āh the ^cPi-rā'-thōn'-ite, Hīd-dā'-i of the brooks of ^dGā'-āsh,

31 ^āBī-āl'-bōn the Arbathite, ^āmā'-vēth the Bār-hū'-mite,

32 ^ē-lī-āh'-bā the Shā'-āl-bō'-nite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, ^ā-hī'-ām the son of Sharar the Hararite,

34 ^ē-līph'-ē-lēt the son of ^ā-hās'-bāi, the son of the Mā'-āch'-ā-thite,

35 ^ē-lī'-ām the son of ^hĀ-hīth'-ō-phēl the Gī'lō'-nite,

36 Hēz'-rā-i the ^kCarmelite, ^{pā}-ā-rāi the Arbite,

37 ^ī-gāl the son of Nathan of ^lZobab, Bani the Gadite,

38 Zelek the Ammonite, ^{nā}-hā-rī the ^mBēer'-ō-thite, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh,

39 ⁿIra an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite, 39 ^pŪ-rī'-āh the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

972 B.C.
= Jos. 15. 21
² Or, sons of
Ariel.
b ch. 21. 15-
27
2 K. 18. 8
c 1 S. 17. 34
d 1 Chr. 11.
22

e Ju. 15. 9
f ch. 17. 28
Ezek. 4. 9

g ch. 3. 27, 30
1 Chr. 2. 16
h ch. 21. 19
1 Chr. 20. 5
i 1 S. 22. 1
1 Chr. 11.
15
k Cf. 1 Chr.
11. 27
& 2 S. 8
l ch. 5. 18, 22
1 Chr. 11.
15

m ch. 5. 17
1 Chr. 11.
16

n 1 Chr. 11.
27

o 1 Chr. 11.
28

p 1 S. 14. 1
1 Chr. 11.
16

q ch. 2. 32
1 Chr. 11.
16, &c.

r See
Jos. 21. 18
s ch. 21. 18

t 1 Chr. 11.
30

u ch. 17. 18
Neh. 2. 13

x 2 K. 25. 23
y Cf. 1 Chr.
11. 30

z ch. 21. 6
1 Chr. 11.
31

a 1 S. 9. 11
1 Chr. 11.
18

b 1 Chr. 11.
31

c Ju. 12. 13
1 Chr. 11.
31

d Ju. 2. 9

e 1 S. 7. 6

f Ju. 9. 17
1 Cor. 15.
30

g See
ch. 11. 3

h ch. 17. 1,
&c.

i Cf. 27.
33, 34

j ch. 21. 17
1 Chr. 2.
16

k See
Jos. 15. 55

l ch. 10. 6, 8
1 K. 11. 23

m See ch. 4. 2

n Cf.
ch. 20. 26

o ch. 20. 23
1 K. 1. 8,
&c.

p ch. 12. 9,
&c.
1 K. 15. 5

CHAPTER 24

AND again ^athe anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and ^bhe moved David against them to say, Go, ^cnumber Israel and Judah.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, ^bfrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now ^athe LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in ^bĀ-rō-^cēr, on the right side of ^athe city that lieth in the midst of the ^ariver of Gad, and toward ^aJazer:

6 Then they came to Gīl-^cē-^cād, and to the land of Tāh-^ctīm-^chōd-^cshī; and they came to ^aDān-^cjā-^cān, and about to ^aZidon,

7 And came to the strong hold of ^aTyre, and to all the cities of the ^aHivites, and of the ^bCā-^cnā-^cān-ites: and they went out to the south of Judah, even to ^aBeer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and ^athere were in Israel ^aeight hundred thousand valiant men that ^bdrew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And ^aDavid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, ^aI have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, ^atake away the iniquity of thy

servant; for I have ^adone very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet ^aGad, David's ^aseer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall ^aseven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be ^athree days' ^apestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for ^ahis mercies are great: and let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So the LORD ^asent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men.

16 And when ^athe angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD ^arepented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the ^athreshing-place of ^aĀ-rāu-^cnāh the ^aJēb-^cū-^csite.

17 And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but ^athese sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of Ā-rāu-^cnāh the Jēb-^cū-^csite.

19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Ā-rāu-^cnāh looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went

972 B.C.

a 1 S. 26, 21

b 1 Chr. 21, 8

c For ver.

1-25, cf.

1 Chr. 21.

c ch. 6, 7

2 K. 13, 3

2 Chr. 19, 2

d Cf.

1 Chr. 21, 1

e 1 S. 22, 5

1 Chr. 21, 9

f Nu. 26, 2

1 Chr. 21, 2

g 1 S. 9, 9

2 K. 17, 13

h ch. 17, 11

1 K. 4, 25

i 1 Chr. 21.

12

k Dt. 30, 5.

16

l Cf.

Dt. 1, 11

m ch. 20, 4

1 K. 12, 5

n Dt. 28, 21

1 K. 8, 37

a 1 Chr. 21.

13

b See

Ex. 34, 6

c 1 Chr. 21.

14

d Ex. 30, 12

e Ju. 11, 26

f 2 K. 10, 33

g Jos. 13, 9.

16

h Or valley

i Jos. 21, 39

1 Chr. 6, 81

j Ex. 12, 13.

23

k 2 K. 19, 35

l 1 S. 15, 11

m 1 Chr. 21.

15

n See Ju. 18.

28, 29

o Ju. 18, 28

1 K. 17, 9

p Jos. 19, 20

1 K. 7, 13

q ch. 6, 6

1 K. 22, 10

r Jos. 11, 19

1 Chr. 1, 15

s Ju. 1, 1.

t 1 K. 9, 16

u In 1 Chr.

21, 15.

v Or an

c ch. 5, 6, 8

1 Chr. 11, 4

d 1 S. 8, 2

1 K. 19, 3

e Nu. 16, 22

f Cf.

1 S. 11, 8

g Cf.

1 Chr. 21, 5

h Ju. 8, 10

2 K. 3, 26

i Cf.

1 S. 24, 5

k 2 S. 12, 13

1 Chr. 21, 8

l Nu. 14, 19

1 K. 4, 30

I KINGS 1

out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ā-rāu'nāh said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, ^b that the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ā-rāu'nāh said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and ^f threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Ā-rāu'nāh, ² as a king, give unto the king. And

Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom

Aracunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God ^a accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ā-rāu'nāh, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty ^c shē'kēls of silver.

25 And David built there ^d an altar unto the LORD, and offered ^e burnt offerings and ^g peace offerings. So ^h the LORD was intreated for the land, and ⁱ the plague was stayed from Israel.

972 B.C.
^a Lv. 23. 11
Jb. 42. 9

^b See ver. 25

^c ch. 14. 26
2 K. 7. 1
^d 1 S. 14. 25
1 K. 18. 32
^e ch. 6. 17
1 K. 3. 4, 15
^f Cf. 1 K. 19. 21
18
1 K. 3. 15
^g ch. 21. 14
1 Chr. 5. 20
^h Nu. 25. 8
Ps. 106. 30
ⁱ Or the king

THE

FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

commonly called

The Third Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW king David was ^a old and stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he got no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found ^k Āb-i-shāg a ^l Shū-nām-^m mīte, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was ⁿ very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then ^o Ād-ō-nī-jāh the son of Haggith ^p exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and ^q he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And ^r his father had not displeased

970 B.C.

^a 1 S. 12. 2
1 Chr. 23. 1
^b ch. 2. 7, 28
2 S. 20. 6
^c ch. 2. 5, &c.
2 S. 2. 26,
al.
^d ch. 2. 22,
&c.
2 S. 20. 25

^e ch. 2. 35,
2 S. 20. 25
^f ch. 2. 25,
&c.
2 S. 23. 20,
22
^g 2 S. 12. 1,
&c.
1 Chr. 17.
1, &c.
^h ch. 4. 18
ⁱ See 2 S. 23.
8-39

^k ch. 2. 17
^l See
Jos. 19. 18
^m 2 S. 17. 17
ⁿ 2 S. 14. 27
Est. 1. 11

^o ch. 2. 13
2 S. 3. 4
^p Ex. 9. 17
Dan. 5. 23
^q ch. 10. 20
2 S. 15. 1
^r (2 S. 12. 24)
ch. 11. 43
^s ch. 2. 13,
&c.
2 S. 12. 24
^t Cf. 1 S. 3. 13

him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after ^b Āb'sā-lom.

7 And he conferred with ^c Joab the son of Zēr-ū-i'āh, and with ^d Ā-bī'ā-thār the priest: and they following Ād-ō-nī-jāh helped him.

8 But ^e Zadok the priest, and ^f Bē-nai'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā, and ^g Nathan the prophet, and ^h Shīm'ē-i, and Rē'i, and ⁱ the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Ād-ō-nī-jāh.

9 And Ād-ō-nī-jāh slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'hē-lēth, which is by ^m En-rō-gēl, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Bē-nai'āh, and the mighty men, and ^r Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan spake unto ^s Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ād-

ō-nī'-jāh the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ^a Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ād-ō-nī'-jāh reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Āb-ī-shāg the Shû-nām'-mīte ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou ^cswarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ād-ō-nī'-jāh reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after ~~him~~.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ^gsleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king,

970 A.C.

he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ād-ō-nī'-jāh shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ^b God save king Ād-ō-nī'-jāh.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, ^d As the LORD liveth, that ^e hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I swear unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, ^f Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you ^h the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon ⁱ mine own mule, and bring him down to ^k Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet ^l anoint him there king over Israel: and ^m blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

^a ver. 30.
Cf. 1 Chr.
22. 9

^b 2 S. 16. 16
2 K. 11. 12

^c 2 S. 19. 7
1 K. 2. 6,
&c.

^d ch. 2. 24
^e 2 S. 15. 21
^f 2 S. 4. 9
^g Ps. 31. 5
^h Ps. 26. 11

^f Neh. 2. 3

^g See
ch. 2. 10
^h 2 S. 20. 6

ⁱ Cf. Est. 6. 8
^k 2 Chr. 32.
30

^l ver. 39
^m 2 S. 6. 5,
15
2 K. 9. 13

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Bě-nâi'ăh the son of Jě-hôl'ă-dă answered the king, and said, ^bAmen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so too.

37 As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, ^eeven so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bě-nâi'ăh the son of Jě-hôl'ă-dă, and the ^gChěr'ě-thites, and the Pěl'ě-thites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an ⁱhorn of oil out of the ^ktabernacle, and ^manointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with ^opipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Ād-ō-ni'jăh and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, ^sJonathan the son of Ā-bi'ă-thăr the priest came: and Ād-ō-ni'jăh said unto him, Come in; for ^tthou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Ād-ō-ni'jăh, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bě-nâi'ăh the son of Jě-hôl'ă-dă, and the ^gChěr'ě-thites, and the Pěl'ě-thites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan

959 A.C.

a ch. 2. 12

b Jer. 28. 6

c ch. 8. 66

2 S. 14. 22

d ver. 37

e 2 S. 14. 17

1 Chr. 22. 11

f Gen. 47. 31

Heb. 11. 21

g 2 S. 20. 7

23 Chr. 18. 17

h ch. 2. 24

2 S. 7. 12

i 1 S. 16. 1, 13

2 K. 9. 1

k See

2 S. 6. 17

l 2 S. 12. 18

Mt. 14. 5

m ch. 5. 1

2 S. 19. 10

n ch. 2. 28

Lv. 16. 18

o 1 S. 10. 5

Isa. 5. 12

p Or

first of all

q Ex. 18. 21

1 Chr. 9. 13

(Heb.)

r 2 S. 14. 11

Lk. 21. 18

s Cf.

Ex. 21. 14

ch. 2. 28, 34

20 2 S. 17. 17,

27

t Cf.

2 S. 18. 27

u Dt. 31. 2,

14

x Jos. 23. 14

y Jos. 10. 25

1 Chr. 22. 13

z Jos. 22. 3

1 Chr. 23. 32

a ch. 8. 25

Jos. 22. 5

11 ch. 3. 14

the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also ^aSolomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to ^cbless our lord king David, saying, ^dGod make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king ^fbowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, ^hwhich hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ād-ō-ni'jăh were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ād-ō-ni'jăh ⁱfeared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on ⁿthe horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Ād-ō-ni'jăh feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me ²to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself ^pa worthy man, ^qthere shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and ^rthey brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

CHAPTER 2

NOW ^uthe days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 ^{*}I go the way of all the earth: ^vbe thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And ^zkeep the charge of the LORD thy God, to ^awalk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testi-

monies, as it is ^awritten in the law of Moses, ^cthat thou mayest ²prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD ^emay continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, ^gthere shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what ^hJoab the son of Zër-û-i'âh did to me, and ^kwhat he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto ⁱAbner the son of Ner, and unto ^mÂ-mâ-sâ the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go ^hdown to the grave in peace.

7 But ^qshew kindness unto ^rthe sons of ^sBâr-zil-lâ'i the Gil'ê-âd-ite, and let them be of those that ^teat at thy table: ^ufor so they came to me when I fled because of ^vÂb'sâ-lom thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee ^wShim'ê-i the son of Gera, a Benjamite of ^aBâ-hû-rim, ^bwhich cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to ^cMâ-hâ-nâ'im: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and ^dI swore to him by the LORD, ^fsaying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for ^jthou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So ^gDavid slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^hthe city of David.

11 And ^kthe days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in ⁱHebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 ¶ ⁿThen sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and ^bhis kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And ^rÂd-ô-ni'jâh the son of

969 B.C.
a Jos. 23. 6
2 K. 14. 6
b ch. 1. 11
1 Chr. 3. 5
c 1 S. 18. 5
14 (Heb.)
2 K. 18. 7

2 Or
do wisely
d 1 S. 16. 4
2 K. 9. 22

e ch. 6. 12
2 S. 7. 25

f See
ch. 1. 5, 25
g ch. 8. 25

h ch. 1. 7,
&c.
&c.
i See 1 Chr.
22. 9, 10

k See
2 S. 3. 27
& 20. 10

l 2 S. 4. 1, 12
1 Chr. 26.
28

m 2 S. 20. 4,
&c.
1 Chr. 2. 17

n Heb. turn
not away
my face

o 2 Chr. 6. 42
(for me.)

p ch. 1. 3, 4

q Gen. 44.
29, 31

r 2 S. 10. 2,
1 Chr. 19. 2

s Cf.
2 S. 19. 37

t 2 S. 19. 31,
Ezra 2. 61

u 2 S. 19. 28
1 Chr. 25. 29

v Cf.
ch. 18. 19
Neh. 5. 17

w See 2 S. 17.
27-29

x ch. 1. 6
& 15. 2, 10

y Neh. 2. 6
Cf. Ps. 45. 9

z 2 S. 19. 16,
&c.

a 2 S. 19. 16
b 2 S. 19. 21

c 2 S. 4. 14,
2 S. 19. 32

d ch. 1. 17
Neh. 13. 25

e Cf.
2 S. 19. 23

f ch. 3. 28,
2 S. 14. 20

g Acts 2. 29

h ch. 3. 1
2 S. 6. 10,
&c.

i ch. 1. 7, &c.
& 4. 4

k 2 S. 5. 4
1 Chr. 3. 4

l 2 S. 15. 7,
1 Chr. 3. 1

m 2 S. 19. 13
2 K. 6. 31
Cf. ch. 19. 2

n ch. 1. 46
1 Chr. 29.
23

o Nu. 16. 38
Pr. 8. 36

p ver. 46

q ch. 1. 29
& 17. 1, 12

r ch. 1. 5, &c.
1 Chr. 3. 2

s ch. 1. 48
& 3. 6

Haggith came to ^bBath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, ^dComest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that ^fthe kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: ⁱfor it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, ³ⁿdeny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ^oÂb'i-shâg the Shû-nâm'mite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Âd-ô-ni'jâh. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and ^ushe sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Âb'i-shâg the Shû-nâm'mite be given to Âd-ô-ni'jâh thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Âb'i-shâg the Shû-nâm'mite for Âd-ô-ni'jâh? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for ⁱÂ-bi'â-thâr the priest, and for Joab the son of Zër-û-i'âh.

23 Then king Solomon swore by the LORD, saying, ^mGod do so to me, and more also, if Âd-ô-ni'jâh have not spoken this word ^oagainst his own life.

24 Now therefore, ^qas the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and ^sset me on the throne of David

my father, and who hath ^amade me an house, as he promised, Ād-ō-nī' jāh shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of ^aBē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ā-bī'ā-thār the priest said the king, Get thee to ^eAnathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art ^{2g}worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because ^hthou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, and because ^hthou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Ā-bī'ā-thār from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil ^mthe word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in ⁿShiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab ^ohad turned after Ād-ō-nī'jāh, though he turned not after Āb'sā-lom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on ^rthe horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Bē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bē-nāi'āh came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away ^uthe innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And ^xthe LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men ^ymore righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Ā-mā'sā the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

969 B.C.
^a ch. 11, 38
2 S. 7, 11
^b See
2 S. 3, 29
^c Cf.
Ps. 25, 5
^d ch. 1, 8, &c.
& 4, 4

^e Jos. 21, 18
1 Chr. 6, 60
^f 1 S. 25, 1
2 Chr. 33, 20

^g Heb. a man
of death
^h 2 S. 19, 28
(mg.)
ⁱ ch. 3, 15
2 S. 15, 24, 29

^j ch. 1, 8, &c.
& 4, 2, 4
^k Cf.
1 S. 22, 23

^l 1 S. 2, 35
1 Chr. 29, 22

^m 1 S. 2, 31

ⁿ ch. 14, 2-4
1 S. 14, 3

^o See ch. 1, 7

^p ch. 15, 13
2 S. 15, 23

^q 2 S. 3, 29
Jer. 26, 15

^r ch. 1, 50
Ps. 118, 27

^s Cf.
1 S. 27, 2

^t 2 S. 21, 20,
2 K. 12, 17

^u 1 S. 19, 5
2 K. 21, 16

^x 2 S. 12, 10
2 K. 9, 26

^y 2 Chr. 21,
13

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and ^bupon the head of his seed for ever: ^cbut upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried ^fin his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā in his room over the host: and ⁱZadok the priest did the king put ^jin the room of Ā-bī'ā-thār.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Shīm'ē-i, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook ^pKidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: ^qthy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shīm'ē-i said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shīm'ē-i ran away unto ^sĀ'chish son of Mā'ā-chāh king of ^tGath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath.

40 And Shīm'ē-i arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to ^uĀ'chish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shīm'ē-i had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shīm'ē-i, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shīm'ē-i, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Bě-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom ^h was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAPTER 3

AND ⁱ Solomon made affinity with Phār'oh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the ^mcity of David, until he had made an end of ⁿbuilding his own house, ^o and the house of the LORD, and ^pthe wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in ^r high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Solomon ^{*} loved the LORD, ⁻ walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to ^b Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was ^c the great high place: a thousand ^e burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon ^f that altar.

5 ^q In Gibeon ⁱ the LORD appeared to Solomon ^k in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, ⁿ Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, ^o according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that ^p thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead

of David my father: and I am but ^a a little child: I know not ^b how to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people ^c which thou hast chosen, ^d a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 ^e Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, ^f that I may discern between good and bad: for ^g who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, ^k I have done according to thy words: lo, ⁱ I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And ^q I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both ^s riches, and ^t honour: ^u so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And ^v if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then ^a I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon ^d awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ^e ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered ⁱ peace offerings, and ^m made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger

969 B.C.
a Cf. 1 Chr. 22. 5
b 2 S. 5. 2
2 Chr. 1. 10
c See Dt. 7. 6
d Dt. 26. 5
Ps. 105. 24
e 2 Chr. 1. 10
f 2 S. 14. 17
Isa. 7. 15.
16
g Cf. Dt. 1. 12 i
h ver. 12
2 Chr. 1. 1
i ch. 7. 8
k Is. 9. 3
1 S. 12. 18 i
l See ver. 28
m ch. 2. 10
& 8. 1
n ch. 7. 1
o See ch. 6
p ch. 9. 15
q Cf. Mt. 6. 33
r ch. 11. 7
1 S. 10. 5.
11
s ver. 4
t 1 S. 2. 7
1 Chr. 29. 12
u Cf. Pr. 3. 16
v See ch. 4. 21-24
x Ju. 5. 31
Neh. 1. 5
y (ch. 2. 3, 4)
ch. 6. 12
z ver. 6
a Dt. 32. 47
Ps. 21. 4
b ch. 9. 2
2 S. 20. 8
c (ver. 2)
1 Chr. 16. 39
d Gen. 41. 7
e ch. 8. 64
2 S. 24. 25
f ch. 8. 64
Nu. 16. 38
g ch. 2. 26
& 6. 19
h For ver. 5-14, cf. 2 Chr. 1. 7-12
i ch. 9. 2
k 2 S. 7. 4, 17
Mt. 1. 20
l ch. 8. 63.
64
m 2 S. 24. 25
n Gen. 40. 20
Est. 1. 3
o 2 S. 22. 51
2 Chr. 1. 8
p (Gen. 48. 15)
ch. 8. 25
q ch. 2. 24
& 5. 3

I KINGS 4

with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

CHAPTER 4

SO king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Āz-ā-rī-āh the son of Zadok the priest,

3 Ē-li-hôr-ēph and Ā-hi-āh, the sons of Shī-shā, scribes; Jē-hōsh-ā-

Solomon's princes. His officers

phāth the son of Ā-hi-lūd, the recorder.

4 And Bē-nāi-āh the son of Jē-hōi-ā-dā was over the host: and Zadok and Ā-bi-ā-thār were the priests:

5 And Āz-ā-rī-āh the son of Nathan was over the officers: and Zā-būd the son of Nathan was principal officer, and the king's friend:

6 And Ā-hi-shār was over the household: and Ād-ō-ni-rām the son of Abda was over the tribute.

7 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ē-phrā-im:

9 The son of Dekar, in Mā-kāz, and in Shā-āl-bīm, and Beth-shē-mesh, and Ē-lōn-bēth-hā-nān:

10 The son of Heseḏ, in Ā-rū-bōth; to him pertained Sō-chōh, and all the land of Hēpher:

11 The son of Ā-bin-ā-dāb, in all the region of Dor; which had Tā-phāth the daughter of Solomon to wife:

12 Bā-ā-nā the son of Ā-hi-lūd; to him pertained Tā-ā-nāch and Mē-gid-dō, and all Beth-shē-ān, which is by Zār-tā-nāh beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Ā-bēl-mē-hō-lāh, even unto the place that is beyond Jōk-nē-ām:

13 The son of Gē-bēr, in Ramoth-gil-ē-ād; to him pertained the towns of Jā-ir the son of Mā-nās-sēh, which are in Gil-ē-ād; to him also pertained the region of Argob, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ā-hin-ā-dāb the son of Īd-dō had Mā-hā-nā'im:

15 Ā-hi-mā-āz was in Nāph-tā-li; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

16 Bā-ā-nāh the son of Hū-shāi was in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Jē-hōsh-ā-phāth the son of Pā-rū-āh, in Is-sā-chār:

18 Shīm-ē-i the son of Elah, in Benjamin:

19 Gē-bēr the son of Ū-ri was in the

969 B.C.

a 2 S. 20, 24
2 K. 18, 18,
37
b ch. 2, 25
1 Chr. 11,
22, 24
c ch. 2, 22,
&c.
1 Chr. 15,
11

h Heb. priest

d Gen. 26, 26

e (Gen. 41,
40)
ch. 16, 9
f ch. 5, 14
2 S. 20, 24
g Or levy

h 1 Ch. 7, 25
Jos. 4, 31

i Jos. 19, 13
2 K. 14, 25

j Jos. 12, 23
k Ju. 1, 27
1 Chr. 7, 29

l Ju. 5, 19
1 Chr. 7, 29

m ch. 9, 15
Ju. 5, 19

n 2 S. 21, 12
1 Chr. 7, 29

o ch. 7, 46
Jos. 3, 16

p ch. 18, 45,
46

q 2 S. 4, 4

r Gen. 43, 30
Gen. 3, 4

CT.
Isa. 49, 15

f ch. 19, 16
Ju. 7, 22

s Jos. 21, 34
1 Chr. 6, 68

t ch. 22, 3
&c.

u Jos. 21, 38
Ju. 10, 3

v 1 Chr. 2,
22, 23

x ch. 17, 1
2 S. 2, 9

y Dt. 3, 4

z ch. 2, 9
& 4, 29, 34

a ch. 2, 8
1 Chr. 6, 80

b 2 S. 17, 5
1 Chr. 27,
33

c ch. 2, 35
1 Chr. 6, 8,
53

d ch. 1, 8

e Ct.
2 S. 8, 17
1 Chr. 18,
16

f Or
secretaries,
2 S. 8, 17
2 K. 12, 10

g 2 S. 20, 24
1 Chr. 18,
15

^aa country of Gīl-ě-ād, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Israel were many, ^aas the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and ^fmaking merry.

21 ^aAnd Solomon ^areigned over all kingdoms ^kfrom the ⁱriver unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought ^mpresent, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ ^aAnd Solomon's provision for one day was thirty ²measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region ^ron this side the river, from ^aTiphsah even to ³Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and ⁱhe had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel ^ydwelt safely, ²every man under his vine and under his fig tree, ^afrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 ¶ ^bAnd Solomon had ^cforty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 ^fBarley also and straw for the horses and ^{4h}dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Solomon ^kwisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the ⁱchildren of the east country, and all the ^mwisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was ⁿwiser than all men; than ^aEthan the Ezrahite, and He-

969 B.C.

^a See Nu. 32. 33^b (1S. 24. 13) Pr. 1. 1, 6^c Cant. 1. 1^d 2 S. 17. 11^e Isa. 10. 22^f Ju. 9. 15^g 2 K. 14. 9^h ch. 21. 7ⁱ 2 S. 13. 28^j ch. 10. 23^k 27^l 2 Chr. 9. 26^m Nu. 19. 6ⁿ Ps. 51. 7^o ch. 8. 65^p Jos. 1. 4^q Jos. 24. 2^r Ps. 72. 8^s ch. 10. 25^t 2 S. 8. 2, 6^u ch. 10. 1^v Cf. Nch. 5. 18^w Heb. cor^x ch. 9. 11^y 2 S. 5. 11^z ch. 1. 34^{aa} 19. 15, 16^{ab} 19. 15, 16^{ac} 19. 15, 16^{ad} 19. 15, 16^{ae} 19. 15, 16^{af} 19. 15, 16^{ag} 19. 15, 16^{ah} 19. 15, 16^{ai} 19. 15, 16^{aj} 19. 15, 16^{ak} 19. 15, 16^{al} 19. 15, 16^{am} 19. 15, 16^{an} 19. 15, 16^{ao} 19. 15, 16^{ap} 19. 15, 16^{aq} 19. 15, 16^{ar} 19. 15, 16^{as} 19. 15, 16^{at} 19. 15, 16^{au} 19. 15, 16^{av} 19. 15, 16^{aw} 19. 15, 16^{ax} 19. 15, 16^{ay} 19. 15, 16^{az} 19. 15, 16^{ba} 19. 15, 16^{bb} 19. 15, 16^{bc} 19. 15, 16^{bd} 19. 15, 16^{be} 19. 15, 16^{bf} 19. 15, 16^{bg} 19. 15, 16^{bh} 19. 15, 16^{bi} 19. 15, 16^{bj} 19. 15, 16^{bk} 19. 15, 16^{bl} 19. 15, 16^{bm} 19. 15, 16^{bn} 19. 15, 16^{bo} 19. 15, 16^{bp} 19. 15, 16^{bq} 19. 15, 16^{br} 19. 15, 16^{bs} 19. 15, 16^{bt} 19. 15, 16^{bu} 19. 15, 16^{bv} 19. 15, 16^{bw} 19. 15, 16^{bx} 19. 15, 16^{by} 19. 15, 16^{bz} 19. 15, 16^{ca} 19. 15, 16^{cb} 19. 15, 16^{cc} 19. 15, 16

man, and Chāl-cōl, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And ^bhe spake three thousand proverbs: and ^chis songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, ^afrom the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the ⁱhyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And ^athere came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5

AND ^bHiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had ^aanointed him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 ^aThou knowest how that David my father ^acould not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath ^dgiven me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, ^ewhom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, ^ahe shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me ⁱcedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Ši-dō-ni-āns.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given

unto David a ^awise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of ²fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in floats unto ^fthe place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, ^gin giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of ^hpure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, ⁱas he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and ^othey two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon ^praised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to ^qLebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and ^rAdō-nīrām was over the levy.

15 ^sAnd Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the ^tchief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and ^uhewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the ^vstonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

967 B.C.
a ch. 4, 29, 34
& 10. 4, &c.

b 2 Chr. 3, 1.
c ch. 8, 9
Ju. 19, 30

d Or cypress
ch. 15, 34
2 S. 6, 5
d (ch. 5, 5)
ch. 8, 13,
&c.
e 2 Chr. 3, 3.
f Cf. Ezek.
40-42
f 2 Chr. 2, 16

g Cf.
Ezra 3, 7
h ch. 7, 21
&c.
i i.e. the holy
place
1 ver. 17

k Cf.
Ezek. 40, 16
& 41, 16, 26
l Or of fixed
lattice
work, or
broad with-
in and nar-
row without
m Or beaten
oil
n Or stories
O Cf.
Ezek. 41, 6
1 See ch. 3, 12
1 i.e. the most
holy place
m (Nu. 18,
9)
o ch. 7, 49
p Or slide-
chambers
n ch. 7, 3
(imp.)
O Cf.
Ezek. 41, 5,
6
o ch. 15, 19
2 S. 5, 3
p Cf.
ch. 9, 20-22
q ch. 9, 19
Ju. 3, 3
r Or rebate-
ments
r ch. 4, 6
& 12, 18
s 2 Chr. 2, 2
t See ch. 5,
17, 18
u Cf.
Dt. 27, 5
u ch. 9, 23

x ch. 6, 36
Ex. 20, 25
y ch. 5, 6,
&c.
& 7, 2, &c.

z Or
Gebalites
a Or he
fastened

CHAPTER 6

^bAND it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel ^cwere come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that ^dhe began to build the house of the LORD.

2 ^eAnd the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And ^hthe porch before ³ⁱthe temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made ^kwindows ^{4o}of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built ⁶chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the ^{7m}oracle: and he made ⁸ⁿchambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made ⁹narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone ⁱmade ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of ^ycedar.

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and ³they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, ^aif thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I ^bperform my word with thee, ^cwhich I spake unto David thy father:

13 And ^dI will dwell among the children of Israel, and ^ewill not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cieling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, ^fand covered the floor of the house with planks of ^gfir.

16 ^hAnd he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for ⁱthe most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with ^mknops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there ^othe ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered ^pthe altar which was of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two ^qchěr'-û-bîms of olive tree, each ten cubits high.

967 B.C.

^a ch. 3, 14
& 9, 4

^b ch. 2, 4
& 8, 20
^c See
2 S. 7, 13

^d Nu. 35, 34
Ps. 68, 18
^e 1 S. 12, 22
1 Chr. 28, 20

^f Cf. ch. 7, 7

^g Or cypress
^h ch. 5, 8, 10
& 9, 11
ⁱ 2 Chr. 3, 8

^j ch. 7, 29, 36
Ex. 36, 8, 35
^k 2 Chr. 3, 5
^l ch. 7, 50
Nu. 18, 10

^m ch. 7, 24
Ex. 37, 17
ⁿ ch. 7, 5
1 S. 1, 9

^o ch. 3, 15
& 8, 1, &c.

^p ch. 7, 48
Nu. 4, 11

^q Cf. Ezek. 41, 24

^r For ver. 23-27, cf. 2 Chr. 3, 10-12

^s Cf. Ezra 6, 4
^t ch. 5, 17
& 7, 9, &c.
^u ch. 8, 6, 7
Ex. 37, 7-9

24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the chěr'-û-bîms were of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the chěr'-û-bîms within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the chěr'-û-bîms with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved ⁱfigures of chěr'-û-bîms and ^kpalm trees and open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side ⁿposts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of chěr'-û-bîms and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: ^athe two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon chěr'-û-bîms and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with ^sthree rows of ^thewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the

foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

CHAPTER 7

BUT Solomon was building ^dhis own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the ^fhouse of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of ^kcedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the ²beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were ³windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doors and ¹posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the ⁴thick beam were before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was ⁿcovered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Phâr¹-aôh's daughter, ^awhom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of ^rhewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

960 B.C.

^a See ch. 6. 36

^{b2} Chr. 4. 11.

¹⁶ Cf. 2 Chr.

^{2. 13, 14}

^c ch. 9. 12

^{2 S. 24. 7}

^d ch. 3. 1

^{& 9. 1, 10}

^e ch. 15. 20

^{Ju. 7. 23}

^f ch. 10. 17.

²¹

^g Ex. 36. 1, 2

^h For ver.

^{15-21, cf.}

^{2 Chr. 3.}

¹⁵⁻¹⁷

ⁱ² K. 25. 13.

^{&c.}

^k ch. 6. 9.

^{&c.}

^{& 9. 11}

^l Or side-

^{chambers}

^{ch. 6. 5}

^m Or beams, or

^{prospects}

ⁿ ch. 6. 31, 33

^{Pr. 8. 34}

^o ch. 3. 1

^{& 9. 16, 24}

^p Cf. ver. 42

^q ch. 6. 3

^{1 Chr. 28.}

¹¹

^r ch. 6. 36

^{1 Chr. 22. 2}

^s i.e. He shall

^{establish}

^t i.e. In it is

^{strength (?)}

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for ^athe inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched ^bHiram out of ^cTyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of ^eNâph¹-tâ-li, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was ^gfilled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 ^hFor he cast ⁱtwo pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that were upon the top, with ^mpomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were ^ptwo hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 And he set up the pillars ^qin the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof ⁵Jâ⁴-chîn: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ⁶Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ ^aAnd he made a ^bmolten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were ^cknops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon ^dtwelve ^eoxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ^ften bases of brass: four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had ^gborders, and the borders were between the ^hledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and ⁱchēr'-ū-bîms: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the ^jlaver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base: and

the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved chēr'-ū-bîms, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and ^khe set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lavers, and the ^lshovels, and the ^mbasons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And ⁿfour hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that were upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

960 B.C.
^a For ver. 23-26, cf. 2 Chr. 4, 2-5
^b 2 K. 16, 17
cf. Ex. 30, 18

^c ch. 6, 18
cf. Am. 9, 1

^d [cf. 4, 7 & 10, 20]
^e 2 Chr. 4, 4,

^f 2 K. 25, 13

^g Ex. 37, 12, 14
^h Ex. 36, 22
(Heb.)

ⁱ 2 Chr. 4, 10

^k ch. 6, 29, 35
^l Chr. 3, 7, &c.

^m For ver. 40-51, cf. 2 Chr. 4, 11-5, 1

ⁿ Nu. 4, 14
2 K. 25, 14

^o Nu. 7, 13, &c.

^p 2 K. 12, 13

^q Lv. 8, 11
2 K. 16, 17

^r Cf. ver. 20
2 Chr. 3, 16

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, were of bright brass.

46 ^aIn the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between ^bSuccoth and ^cZarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was ^athe weight of the brass found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: ^hthe altar of gold, and ⁱthe table of gold, whereupon the ^lshewbread was,

49 And the ^mcandlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the ⁿoracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the ^btongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the ^qspoons, and the ^rcensers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, ^uthe most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in ^athe things which David his father had ^bdedicated; even the silver, and the ^cgold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

^g**T**HEN Solomon assembled the ⁱelders of Israel, and all the ^kheads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up ^mthe ark of the covenant of the LORD ⁿout of the ^bcity of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the ^rfeast in the month Eth'ā-nim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and ⁱthe priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and ^xthe tabernacle of the con-

959 A.C.

a 2 S. 18, 23
2 Chr. 4, 17
b Ju. 8, 5
c 2 Chr. 4, 17
d Cf. 4, 12
(Zartanah)
e 2 S. 6, 13
f 2 S. 1, 14
g ch. 7, 49
h Nu. 4, 11
i 1 Chr. 6, 49
j Nu. 4, 7
k ch. 28, 16
l ch. 23, 29
m 1 Chr. 28, 18
n 1 S. 21, 6
o 1 Chr. 9, 32
p 1 S. 3, 3
q 2 Chr. 28, 15
r ch. 6, 5
s & 8, 6, 8
t Or And the staves were so long
u Nu. 4, 6
v 1 Chr. 15, 15
w Nu. 4, 9
x 2 Chr. 4, 21
y Nu. 7, 14
z 2 K. 25, 14
aa Nu. 16, 6
ab 2 K. 25, 15
ac 1 Chr. 31, 26
ad 2 Chr. 5, 10
ae Dt. 10, 1
af 2 Chr. 5, 10
ag ch. 6, 16
ah & 8, 6
ai x ch. 19, 8
aj Dt. 29, 1
ak See Ex. 34, 27
al z ch. 6, 1
am 2 K. 21, 15
an a See 2 S. 8, 11
ao b ch. 15, 15
ap Dt. 26, 13
aq ch. 15, 15
ar 2 S. 8, 11
as d See Dt. 10, 8
at e Dt. 5, 24
au 2 Chr. 5, 14
av f For ver. 12-20, cf. 2 Chr. 6, 1-39
aw g For ver. 1-9, cf. 2 Chr. 5, 2-10
ax h 2 S. 22, 10
ay 2 Chr. 6, 1
az i ch. 20, 7
ba 2 S. 19, 11
bb k Nu. 30, 1
bc 2 Chr. 5, 2
bd l ch. 6, 1
be & 9, 3, 15
bf m ch. 6, 19
bg 1 Chr. 6, 31
bh n Cf. 2 S. 6, 12
bi o 2 S. 6, 18
bj 1 Chr. 16, 2
bk p ch. 3, 1
bl & 9, 24
bm q 1 Chr. 16, 36
bn r (Dt. 31, 10) Ezra 3, 4
bo s See 2 S. 7, 4-16, 25
bp t 2 S. 15, 24
bq 2 Chr. 15, 2, 15
br u ch. 9, 9
bs 2 S. 7, 6
bt x Jos. 18, 1
bu 1 Chr. 9, 21

gregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, ^dsacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into ^jthe oracle of the house, to the ^emost holy place, even under the wings of the ^kchēr'-ū-bims.

7 For the chēr'-ū-bims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 ²And they drew out the ^astaves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 There was nothing ^sin the ark save the ^ttwo tables of stone, which Moses put there at ^xHoreb, ^ywhen the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, ^zwhen they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not ^dstand to minister because of the cloud: ^efor the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ ^fThen spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell ^hin the thick darkness.

13 ⁱI have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and ^oblessed all the congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood.)

15 And he said, ^qBlessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, ^ssaying,

16 Since the day that ^uI brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt,

I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, ^athat my name might be therein; but ^bI chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And ^dit was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless ^fthou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, ^hhe shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD ^khath performed his word that he spake, and ^mI am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, ^{*}who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, ^bThere shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, ^ethat they walk before me ^fas thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy

959 ^{a.c.}

a ver. 29

b ch. 11. 34
2 S. 7. 8

c Dt. 10. 14
2 Chr. 2. 6

d 2 S. 7. 3
1 Chr. 17. 2

e ch. 18. 37

f ch. 5. 3
1 Chr. 17. 4

g ch. 9. 3

h ch. 5. 5
1 Chr. 17. 12

i Jos. 9. 27
2 Chr. 6. 2

j 1 K. 11. 13

k ch. 6. 12
& 12. 15

l ch. 9. 3
Dt. 26. 2

m ch. 5. 5
1 Chr. 22. 9

n 2 Chr. 6. 21, &c.

o Dt. 26. 15
2 Chr. 6. 21

p 2 S. 24. 10
2 Chr. 6. 21

q Ju. 17. 2
2 Chr. 6. 22

r Ex. 9. 29.
33.
2 Chr. 6. 12.
&c.

s Dt. 25. 1

t (2 S. 3. 39)
2 Chr. 6. 23

u 2 S. 7. 22
1 Chr. 17. 20

x Dt. 7. 9
2 Chr. 6. 14

y 2 S. 22. 21.
25

z 2 Chr. 6. 2
Dt. 28. 25

a See
ver. 47, 48

b ch. 2. 4
& 9. 5

c Dt. 28. 23

d Dt. 11. 17
1 K. 17. 1

e ch. 2. 3, 4
2 Chr. 6. 16

f ch. 3. 6, 14
& 9. 4

word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and ^eheaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, ^eto hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That ^ethine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward ⁱthe place of which thou hast said, ⁱMy name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make ⁿtoward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in ^oheaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, ^pforgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and ^qan oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, ^scondemning the wicked, ⁱto bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, ^uto give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ ^zWhen thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and ^ashall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ ^eWhen heaven is shut up, and ^dthere is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and

forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou ^ateach them the good way wherein they should walk, and ^cgive rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land ^efamine, if there be ^gpestilence, ^hblasting, mildew, ⁱlocust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever ^ksickness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, ^mknowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 That they ⁿmay fear thee ^aall the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning ^pa stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for ^rthy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of ^sthy great name, and of thy ^tstrong hand, and of thy ^ustretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: ^zthat all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is ^bcalled by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

959 B.C.

^a 1 S. 17. 23
² K. 17. 27,
28.
^b 2 Chr. 6. 36
^c ch. 18. 1
^d Dt. 28. 12
^e Dt. 32. 26
^f 2 Chr. 6. 33
^g 1 K. 14. 15

^h Dt. 32. 24
ⁱ 2 Chr. 6. 28
^j Dt. 30. 2, 3
^k 2 Chr. 6. 37,
38
^l 2 S. 24. 13,
14
^m 1 Chr. 21.
12, 14
ⁿ Dt. 28. 22
^o Dt. 6. 28
^p Ju. 7. 12
^q 2 Chr. 6. 28
^r 2 Chr. 6. 28
^s 1 S. 12. 10
^t 2 S. 30.
22

^u 1 S. 16. 7
^v 1 Chr. 28. 9
^w Dt. 31. 12,
13
^x K. 17. 28
^y Dt. 31. 13
^z (Jos. 20. 9)
^{aa} 2 Chr. 6. 32,
33
^{ab} 2 Chr. 30. 9

^{ac} Ps. 23. 3
^{ad} 1 S. 12. 22
^{ae} 2 Chr. 6. 32
^{af} Jos. 4. 24
^{ag} 2 Chr. 6. 32
^{ah} Dt. 32. 9
^{ai} 2 K. 21. 14
^{aj} Dt. 26. 8
^{ak} 2 K. 17. 36
^{al} Dt. 4. 20
^{am} Jer. 11. 4

^{an} Ex. 9. 16
^{ao} 2 Chr. 6. 33
^{ap} Dt. 33. 28
^{aq} Est. 3. 8
^{ar} Eph. 2. 14
^{as} b (ver. 29)
^{at} 2 Chr. 6. 33
^{au} See
^{av} Ex. 19. 5, 6
^{aw} Jos. 1. 1,
11
^{ax} 2 K. 18. 12

^{ay} Dt. 33. 28
^{az} Est. 3. 8
^{ba} Eph. 2. 14
^{bb} b (ver. 29)
^{bc} 2 Chr. 6. 33
^{bd} See
^{be} Ex. 19. 5, 6
^{bf} Jos. 1. 1,
11
^{bg} 2 K. 18. 12

^{bh} 2 Chr. 6. 13

46 If they sin against thee, (for ^bthere is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away ^dcaptives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 ¶ Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, ⁱWe have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and ^qgive them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For ^rthey be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, ^sfrom the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou ^adidst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, ^cas thou spakest by the hand of ^dMoses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, ^efrom kneeling on his

knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that ^ghath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: ^hthere hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 ⁱThe LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: ^mlet him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may ^oincline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 ^pThat all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that ^athere is none else.

61 ^bLet your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ^cAnd the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of ^epeace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel ^kdedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king ^lhallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered ^mburnt offerings, and ⁿmeat offerings, and the ^pfat of the peace offerings: because the ^qbrass altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held

947 a.c.
a ver. 2
b ch. 4. 21, 24
2 K. 14. 25
c Ju. 3. 3
2 K. 14. 25
d Jos. 15. 4
47
2 K. 24. 7
e Dt. 16. 3
2 Chr. 7. 8
f 1 Chr. 2 Chr. 30. 23
g ch. 5. 4
h ch. 22. 18
i ch. 1. 47
j Jos. 23. 14
k 2 K. 10. 10
l 2 S. 7. 28
m 1 Chr. 17. 26
n Sec. Gen. 48. 21
o (1 S. 12. 22)
p Ps. 27. 9
q For ver. 1-11
2 Chr. 7. 11-22
r Jos. 24. 23
Ps. 119. 36
s ch. 7. 1
2 Chr. 7. 11
t ch. 3. 5
& 11. 9
u ch. 3. 4, 5
1 Chr. 8. 29
v (ch. 3. 12 & 15. 6)
w ch. 8. 13
2 Chr. 6. 10, 32
x ch. 8. 29
& 14. 21
y 1 S. 17. 46
2 K. 19. 19
11 2 K. 5. 15
z ch. 8. 29, 32
& 13. 19, 16
A
Dt. 11. 12
a 2 S. 7. 22
2 K. 19. 15
b ch. 9. 4
Gen. 20. 5
c 2 Chr. 7. 17
d ch. 8. 25
& 11. 38
11 ch. 14. 8
e ch. 8. 91
& 13. 14
11 ch. 11. 4
f For ver. 62-66, cf. 2 Chr. 7. 4-10
g ch. 3. 15
& 9. 25
h ch. 8. 25
2 Chr. 6. 16
i ver. 9
k Dt. 20. 5
2 Chr. 7. 5, 9
l 2 S. 8. 11
1 Chr. 23. 13
m ch. 3. 4, 15
& 9. 25
n ch. 14. 15
Jos. 23. 16
o Nu. 7. 13
2 K. 16. 13
p 1 S. 2. 15
16
2 Chr. 7. 7
q ch. 3. 4, 15
& 9. 25
r 1 v. 26, 31
2 Chr. 7. 20, 21
11 2 K. 25. 9
s Dt. 28. 37
2 Chr. 7. 20
11 Jo. 17. 6

^aa feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, ^bfrom the entering in ^cof Hamath unto ^dthe river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, ^eseven days ^fand seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and ^hthey blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all ^kthe goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAPTER 9

ⁿAND it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the ^pking's house, and ^qall Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That ^rthe LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at ^sGibeon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, ^tI have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, ^uwhich thou hast built, ^vto put my name there for ever; and ^wmine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And ^cif thou wilt walk before me, ^das David thy father walked, ^ein integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, ^hThere shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 ⁱBut if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 ⁿThen will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; ^rand this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be ^aa proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high,

I KINGS 10

every one that passeth by it shall be ^bastonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, ^cWhy hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, ^aBecause they forsook the LORD their God, who ^cbrought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have ^btaken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ ^mAnd it came to pass at the end of ⁿtwenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 (Now ^oHiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with ^acedar trees and ^rfir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of ^tGalilee.

12 And Hiram came out from ^uTyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of ^cCā'būl unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king six-score talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is ^ethe reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and ^gMillo, and ^hthe wall of Jerusalem, and ^kHazor, and ^mMē-gid'dō, and ⁿGezer.

16 For Phār'āōh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the ^bCā'nā-ān-ites that dwelt in the city, and given it ^rfor a present unto his daughter, ^sSolomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and ^tBeth-horon the nether,

18 And ^uBā'ā-lāth, and ^vTadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the ^acities of store that Solomon had, and ^bcities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in ^dLebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And ^fall the people that were

The queen of Sheba visiteth Solomon

left ^aof the Amorites, Hittites, Pē-riz-zites, Hivites, and Jēb'ū-sites, which were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also ^fwere not able ^gutterly to destroy, ⁱupon those did Solomon levy a tribute of ^hbondservice unto this day.

22 But ^lof the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the ^bchief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, ^sfive hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Phār'āōh's daughter came up out of the ^xcity of David unto ^yher house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And ^zthree times in a year did Solomon offer ^aburnt offerings and ^bpeace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon ^dthe altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy of ships in ^fĒ'zī-ōn-geber, which is beside ⁱEloth, on the shore of the ^lRed sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent ^oin the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to ^qŌ'phīr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

CHAPTER 10

^{x y}AND when the queen of ^zSheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with ^chard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with ^ecamels that bare ^gspices, and very much gold, and

947 B.C.

a Ju. 3. 5
2 Chr. 8. 7
b Dt. 28. 37
2 K. 22. 19
c Dt. 29. 24
2 Chr. 7. 21
d ch. 11. 13
Ju. 10. 13
e ch. 8. 16
2 K. 17. 7
36
f Ju. 1. 19.
28
g 1 S. 15. 3.
&c.
h ch. 19. 11
i ch. 11. 4
1 S. 8
j Ju. 1. 28
2 K. 23. 33
k Ezra 2. 55.
58
l Cf.
Lv. 25. 39
2 Chr. 28.
10
m For ver.
10-28, cf.
2 Chr. 8. 1-
18
n See
ch. 6. 37
& 7. 1
o ch. 5. 1
& 10. 11, 12
p ch. 5. 16
q ch. 7. 2.
&c.
& 10. 27
r ch. 6. 15, 34
2 K. 19. 23
s Cf.
2 Chr. 8. 10
t Jos. 21. 32
2 K. 15. 29
u ch. 7. 13
2 Chr. 2. 14
x ch. 8. 1
& 11. 27, 43
y See ch. 7. 8
z Dt. 16. 16
2 Chr. 8. 13
a ch. 8. 64
& 18. 38
b ch. 8. 63.
64
2 K. 16. 13
c Cf.
Jos. 19. 27
d ch. 8. 64
2 K. 16. 14
e See
ch. 5. 13
f Dt. 2. 8
1 K. 22. 48
g ch. 11. 27
2 S. 5. 9
h ch. 3. 1
2 Chr. 27. 3
i 2 K. 14.
13
j Dt. 2. 8
2 K. 14. 22
k 1 S. 12. 9
2 K. 15. 29
l Ju. 11. 16
Neh. 9. 9
m ch. 4. 12
2 K. 9. 27
n 2 S. 5. 25
1 Chr. 6. 67
o ch. 10. 11
Ps. 107. 23
p 2 S. 24. 7
Obad. 20
q ch. 10. 11
Gen. 10. 29
r Cf.
Ju. 1. 15
s ch. 7. 8
& 11. 1
t 1 S. 13. 18
1 Chr. 6. 68
u Jos. 19. 44
v Another
reading is
Tamar
x For ver. 1-
13, cf.
2 Chr. 9.
1-12
y ch. 4. 34
2 Chr. 9. 1

z (Gen. 10. 7) 2 Chr. 9. 1
d ch. 5. 14 2 Chr. 8. 6

a Ex. 1. 11 2 Chr. 17. 12
g Gen. 37. 25 2 K. 8. 9

b ch. 10. 26
f Cf. ch. 5. 13-15

c Ju. 14. 12 2 Chr. 9. 1 (Heb.)
g Ex. 25. 6 2 K. 20. 13

precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's ^awisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ^ecupbearers, and ^fhis ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; ^gthere was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, ^kwhich stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the LORD thy God, ⁿwhich delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: ⁿbecause the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, ^oto do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And ^athe navy also of ^rHiram, that brought gold from ^sO'phir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of ^talmug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug trees ^upillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, ^vharps also and ^wpsalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which

947 B.C.

^a For ver. 14-28, cf. 2 Chr. 9, 13-28

^b Cf. Dt. 17, 17

^c Gen. 37, 28 2 Chr. 1, 16

^d ch. 5, 7, 12 & 11, 41

^e Heb. mingled people, Jer. 25, 26, 24

^f Or satraps

^g Gen. 41, 9 2 Chr. 9, 4

^h Or his burnt offering which he offered in

ⁱ Cf. 1 Chr. 26, 16

^j Jos. 5, 1

^k ch. 14, 26 Cf. 2 S. 8, 7

^l ch. 7, 2 2 Chr. 9, 16, 20

^m 1 S. 16, 21 1 K. 12, 6

ⁿ Heb. bands, i.e. arms

^o 1 Ch. 7, 25 & 18, 31

^p 2 S. 22, 20 2 Chr. 9, 8

^q Dt. 33, 3 2 Chr. 2, 11

^r Dt. 33, 21 2 Chr. 9, 8

^s ch. 22, 48 Gen. 10, 4

^t ch. 9, 26

^u ch. 9, 11, &c.

^v 1 Chr. 14, 1

^w ch. 9, 28 & 22, 48

^x See ch. 3, 12, 13

^y 2 Chr. 2, 8 (alsum)

^z Perhaps sandal wood

^{aa} Or a railing Heb. a prop

^{ab} 2 S. 6, 5 1 Chr. 13, 8

^{ac} ch. 4, 21 2 K. 8, 8, 9

Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ ^aNow the ^bweight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of ^cthe merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of ^dArabia, and of the ^egovernors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shē-kēls of gold went to one target.

17 And he made three hundred ^hshields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the ⁱhouse of the forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were ^bstays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the steps.

20 And ^ltwelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a ^pnavy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 ^tSo king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his ^xpresent, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together ^bchariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the ^acities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and ^ccedars made he to be as the ^fsycomore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ And Solomon had ^bhorses brought out of Egypt, ²and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shē'kēls of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of ^kthe Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAPTER 11

BUT king Solomon loved many ^mstrange women, together with ^othe daughter of Phâr'āōh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zi-dō'ni-āns, and Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, ^rYe shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart ^safter their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

3* And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives ^zturned away his heart after other gods; and ^ahis heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after ^cAshtoreth the goddess of the ^gZi-dō'ni-āns, and after ^hMilcom ^hthe abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an ⁱhigh place for ^kChē'mōsh, the abomina-

tion of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for ^eMolech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, ^gwhich had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, ⁱI will surely rend the kingdom from thee, ⁱand will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 *Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but ^bwill give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake ^qwhich I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in ^eEdom, and ^uJoab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten ^vevery male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, ^bto go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of ^dMidian, and came to ^jParan: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Phâr'āōh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Phâr'āōh, so that he

947 B.C.

a For ver.
26-29, cf. 2
Chr. 1. 14-17b ch. 1. 5
2 K. 3. 21
c (Lv. 18. 21)
Am. 5. 26
d ch. 9. 19
2 Chr. 1. 14e ch. 9. 11
2 K. 19. 23
f 1 Chr. 27.
28
g ch. 9. 2h ch. 4. 26
2 Chr. 1. 16
i Read and the king's
merchants
received
them in
droves,
each drove
at a pricei Cf.
1 S. 15. 28
k Ju. 3. 5
2 K. 1. 5
l ver. 31. 37
Sec ch. 12.
19, 20m ch. 16. 31
Ru. 1. 4n Cf.
2 S. 7. 15
o ch. 9. 16,
24
2 Chr. 8. 11
p ver. 32, 36
See
ch. 12. 20q (1 K. 8. 29)
ch. 14. 21
r Jos. 23. 12
Ezra 9. 2s Ju. 6. 10,
2 K. 17. 35,
38t 2 S. 8. 14
2 K. 3. 8,
26u ch. 2. 5,
&c.
1 Chr. 2. 16v Cf.
Dt. 17. 17
2 S. 5. 19
Ju. 21. 11z ch. 9. 9
& 21. 26
a (ch. 9. 4)
ch. 15. 3, 4

b ver. 40

c 1 S. 31. 10
2 K. 23. 13
d Ju. 7. 8
e Ju. 19. 6
f 2 K. 25. 13
g 1 S. 28. 1
Hab. 3. 1h Ju. 16. 23
2 K. 1. 21
i 2 K. 23. 13j Ju. 29. 17
2 K. 23. 13,
24 (Heb.)
k ch. 3. 2, &c.
& 12. 31, 32
l Ju. 11. 24
2 K. 23. 13

gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tâh'-pên-ês the queen.

20 And the sister of Tâh'-pên-ês bare him Gě-nû'-bâth his son, whom Tah-penes weaned in Phâr'-aôh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt ^athat David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Phâr'-aôh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phâr'-aôh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Ê-li'-â-dâh, which fled from his lord ⁱHăd-ă-dē'-zēr king of ^kZobah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, ^awhen David slew them of Zobah: and they went to ⁿDamascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad did: and he ^aabhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And ^aJěr-ô-bô'-âm the son of Nebat, an Êph'-ră-thite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zě-rû'-âh, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he ^alifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built ⁱMillo, and repaired the breaches of the ^acity of David his father.

28 And the man Jěr-ô-bô'-âm was a ^amighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man ^athat he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the ^acharge of the ^bhouse of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jěr-ô-bô'-âm went out of Jeru-

salem, that ^athe prophet ^bĀ-hi'-jāh the Shî'-lō-nite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Ā-hi'-jāh ^acaught the new garment that was on him, and ^drent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jěr-ô-bô'-âm, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^jBehold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But ^ghe shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 ^hBecause that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zî-dô'-nî-āns, Chē'-mōsh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and ⁱhave not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, ^owhom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant ^rmay have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign ^saccording to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, ^tif thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and ^ado that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, ^cas David my servant did; that ^dI will be with thee, ^eand build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

947 R.C.

^a [ch. 12, 22
2 S. 7, 21
b ch. 12, 15

^c Cf.
1 S. 15, 27

^d Cf.
2 S. 19, 43

^e See
ch. 2, 10
f ver. 11

g ver. 13

^h ch. 9, 9
& 14, 15

ⁱ 2 S. 10, 16,
19
1 Chr. 18, 3
k 2 S. 23, 36
1 Chr. 18, 3,
&c.

^l Ju. 2, 22
Ps. 78, 10

^m 2 S. 8, 5
ⁿ ch. 15, 18
2 S. 8, 5, 6

^o ch. 8, 16
1 Chr. 28, 4

^p Nu. 22, 3
Isa. 7, 16
(Heb.)

^q ch. 12, 2,
&c. ^{at}
& 15, 29

^r ch. 15, 4
2 S. 22, 29

^s 2 S. 3, 21

^t ch. 9, 15, 24
2 K. 12, 20

^u ch. 9, 24
^v 1 Chr. 11,
3, 7

^x 1 S. 12, 14
Jb. 36, 11

^y 1 S. 16, 18
2 K. 5, 11

^z Cf.
Ps. 22, 29

^{aa} ch. 14, 8
Dt. 21, 9

^{ab} Or burden,
or labour

^b 2 S. 19, 20
Ps. 77, 15

^c ch. 9, 4
& 14, 8

^d Ju. 6, 16

^e Jer. 1, 8, 19

^f ch. 2, 24
^g 1 Chr. 17,
10

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jēr-ō-bō'ām. And Jeroboam arose, and ^afled into Egypt, unto ^bShi'shāk king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ ^cAnd the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and ^dhis wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.

43 ^eAnd Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and ^fRē-hō-bō'ām his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 12

^gAND Rē-hō-bō'ām went to ^hShē'āchēm: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when ⁱJēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nebat, ^jwho was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jēr-ō-bō'ām and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rē-hō-bō'ām, saying,

4 ^mThy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his ⁿheavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hō-bō'ām consulted with the old men, that ^rstood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men

930 a.c.

^a 2nd Chr. 17.
^b 2nd Chr. 23. 34.
^c ch. 14. 25

^c For ver. 41-43, cf. 2nd Chr. 9. 29-31.
^d ch. 10. 4. &c.

^e ch. 1. 10, al.

^f ch. 12. 1, al.
^g 1 Chr. 3. 10

^g For ver. 1-19, cf. 1-19.

^h Ju. 21. 19
ⁱ 2 Chr. 10. 1

^j Dt. 8. 15
^k 2 Chr. 10. 11, 14

^k ch. 11. 26
^l See ch. 11. 40

^m See ch. 4. 7 & 5. 13-15
ⁿ 1 Chr. 13. 8. 11-18

^o Cf. Gen. 27. 40
^p Isa. 47. 6

^q Ju. 14. 4
^r 1 Chr. 5. 22

^s ch. 8. 20
^t 2 Chr. 6. 10

^u ch. 11. 29 & 14. 2. &c.

^r ch. 10. 8
^s Jer. 52. 12

^s 2 S. 20. 1

^t 2 S. 20. 1
^u 2 Chr. 10. 16

^u ch. 5. 14
^v 2 Chr. 10. 18

^x 1 S. 30. 6
^y 1 K. 21. 13

that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with ⁱscorpions.

12 ¶ So Jēr-ō-bō'ām and all the people came to Rē-hō-bō'ām the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for ^othe cause was from the LORD, ^pthat he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by ^qĀ-hi'jah the Shi'lō-nite unto Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, ^sWhat portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: ^tto your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rē-hō-bō'ām reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hō-bō'ām sent ^uĀ-dōr'ām, who was over the tribute; and all Israel ^xstoned him with

stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 ^b So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jēr-ō-bō-ām was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but ^a the tribe of Judah only.

21 ¶ And when Rē-hō-bō-ām was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with ^k the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and four-score thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto Shēm-ai-āh ⁿ the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē-hō-bō-ām, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for ^q this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jēr-ō-bō-ām built ^s Shē-chem in mount Ē-phrā-īm, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built ⁿ Pēn-ū-ēl.

26 And Jēr-ō-bō-ām said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people ^z go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rē-hō-bō-ām king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and ^b made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold

thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in ^a Beth-el, and the other put he in ^c Dan.

30 And this thing ^d became a sin: for the people went to worship before ^a the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made an ^{se} house of high places, and ^a made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jēr-ō-bō-ām ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto ⁱ the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

CHAPTER 13

^o AND, behold, there came a ^p man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto ^r Beth-el: and Jēr-ō-bō-ām stood by the altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; ^t Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee ^u shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and ^v men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave ^a a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jēr-ō-bō-ām heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he

929 B.C.

^a ch. 13, 1
ⁱ S. 13, 2

^b ch. 14, 8

^c ch. 15, 20

^d ver. 28

^e ch. 13, 34

^f Or each of them

^g Or houses

^h ch. 13, 32

ⁱ ch. 11, 7

^j & 13, 33

^k ch. 13, 33

^l Ju. 17, 5

^m ch. 13, 2

ⁿ 2 S. 20, 2

^o 2 K. 17, 18

^p For ver. 21-

^q 24, cf.

^r 2 Chr. 11,

^s 1-4

^t 2 S. 19, 17

^u 1 Chr. 9, 3

^v Cf.

^w Ec. 23, 16

^x [ch. 11, 29

^y & 16, 1, 7]

^z 2 Chr. 11,

^a ch. 13, 1,

^b &c.

^c 1 S. 9, 6,

^d &c.

^e 2 K. 23, 17

^f ch. 12, 22

^g & 17, 18, 24

^h ver. 15

ⁱ ch. 12, 20

^j & 2, 2,

^k 23

^l ver. 1

^m 2 K. 23, 16

ⁿ Cf.

^o Ju. 8, 17

^p (ch. 12, 31)

^q ch. 18, 40

^r 1 K. 26, 30

^s 2 K. 23, 20

^t See

^u Dt. 12, 5, 6

^v 1 S. 14, 10

^w 2 K. 19, 29

^x (Ex. 32, 4-

^y 8)

^z 2 K. 10, 29

^a ver. 30

I KINGS 13

put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^b Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, ^c and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and ^d I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, ^e If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt ^f an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ^g ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and ^h eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return

The disobedient prophet slain by a lion

with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For it was said to me ^a by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as ⁱ thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, ^j a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the

929 B.C.

a ch. 20. 35

b 1 S. 12. 19
Jer. 37. 3
Acts 8. 24

c [ch. 9. 3
& 17. 22]

d ch. 14. 3
1 S. 9. 7, 8

e Cf. Nu. 24. 13

f ch. 11. 10
& 20. 36

g Cf. 2 K. 23. 18

h ch. 20. 36
Cf. 2 K. 17. 25

i 2 S. 16. 2
Zech. 9. 9

j 2 S. 19. 32
33
2 K. 4. 8

LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they ^d mourned over him, saying, "Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; ^g lay my bones beside his bones:

32 ^h For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the ^h houses of the high places which are in the cities of ⁿ Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jër-ô-bô-âm returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people ^p priests of the ^q high places: whosoever would, he ^r consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing ^s became sin unto the house of Jër-ô-bô-âm, ^v even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14

AT that time Ā-bī-jāh the son of Jër-ô-bô-âm fell sick.

2 And Jër-ô-bô-âm said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and ^u disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to ^w Shiloh: behold, there is ^h Ā-hī-jāh the prophet, ⁱ which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 ^k And take with thee ten loaves,

and cracknels, and a cruse of ^a honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jër-ô-bô-âm's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ā-hī-jāh. But Ahijah could not see; ^b for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā-hī-jāh, Behold, the wife of Jër-ô-bô-âm cometh ^c to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ā-hī-jāh heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jër-ô-bô-âm; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jër-ô-bô-âm, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^f Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 ^g And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet ⁱ thou hast not been ^m as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, ^o to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou ^r hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, ^t to provoke me to anger, and ^u hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jër-ô-bô-âm, and ^v will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and ^w him that is shut up and left in Israel, and ^x will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man ^y taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 ^z Him that dieth of Jër-ô-bô-âm in the city shall the ^z dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

923 A.C.

a (Ps. 19, 10)
2 S. 17, 29

b 1 S. 4, 15

c (2 S. 21, 1)
ch. 22, 5, 7

d ch. 14, 18

2 S. 19, 1

e Cf.

Jer. 22, 18

f ch. 16, 2

2 S. 12, 7, 8

g Cf. 2 K. 23,

17, 18

h See ver. 2

i See ch. 11,

11, 31

k ch. 12, 31

2 K. 17, 29

l (ch. 9, 4)

ch. 15, 3,

& c.

m ch. 11, 38

& 15, 5

n See

ch. 16, 24

o ch. 11, 38

p ch. 12, 31

2 K. 17, 32

q ch. 12, 31

& 14, 23

r ch. 15, 13

Ju. 17, 3-5

s Ju. 17, 5, 12

1 Chr. 29, 5

t ch. 15, 30

Ju. 2, 12

u (1 S. 12, 10)

2 Chr. 29, 6

x ch. 12, 30

& 14, 16

y ch. 14, 10

See

ch. 15, 29

z ch. 13, 34

a ch. 21, 21

Dt. 32, 36

b ch. 16, 3

c Cf.

2 K. 9, 37

d ch. 16, 4

e ch. 20, 38

1 S. 28, 8

f ch. 16, 4

Ju. 7, 3

g ch. 2, 27

Ps. 78, 60

h ch. 12, 15

& 15, 29

i See ch. 11,

29-31

k ch. 13, 7

2 K. 4, 42

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jër-ö-bö-äm shall come to the grave, because in him ^athere is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 ^eMoreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jër-ö-bö-äm that day: but what? even now.

15 ⁱFor the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall ^mroot up Israel out of ⁿthis good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall ^ascatter them beyond the river, ^rbecause they have made their ^sgroves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And ^uhe shall give Israel up because of ^{*}the sins of Jër-ö-bö-äm, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 ¶ And Jër-ö-bö-äm's wife arose, and departed, and came to ^zTirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel ^amourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ä-hî-jäh the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jër-ö-bö-äm, ^chow he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jër-ö-bö-äm reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rê-hö-bö-äm the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ^ethe city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, ^hto put his name there. And ⁱhis mother's name was Nā-ä-mäh an Äm-mon-i-tëss.

22 And Judah ^mdid evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

913 B.C.

^a ch. 13, 33 & 15, 14

^z Or pillars

^b Dt. 16, 22 2 K. 3, 2 (Heb.)

^c Dt. 12, 2 2 K. 16, 4

^d 2 Chr. 12, 12

^e Dt. 23, 17 ch. 15, 12 (Heb.)

^f Dt. 20, 18 2 K. 16, 3

^g See ch. 15, 27-28

^h ch. 21, 26 Ju. 11, 24

ⁱ ch. 9, 7 2 K. 24, 3

^k ch. 11, 40 2 Chr. 12, 2

^l 2 K. 12, 17, 18

^m Dt. 29, 28 2 Chr. 7, 20

ⁿ Jos. 23, 13, &c.

^o For ver. 26-28, cf. 2 Chr. 12, 9-11

^p ch. 15, 18

^q (ch. 8, 46) Hos. 8, 13

^r ch. 11, 33 2 K. 21, 12

^s ch. 15, 13 Ju. 6, 25, &c.

^t ch. 10, 17

^u Cf. Mic. 5, 3

^x ch. 13, 34 & 15, 26, &c.

^y Heb. runners

^y 1 S. 22, 17 2 K. 10, 25 (Heb.)

^z ch. 15, 21, 33

^a ch. 13, 30 1 Chr. 7, 22

^b For ver. 29-31, cf. 2 Chr. 12, 15-16

^c See 2 Chr. 13, 2-20

^d ch. 15, 6 Cf. ch. 12, 21-24

^e 1 Chr. 3, 10 2 Chr. 12, 16, Abiliah

^f 2 Chr. 13, 1, 2

^g ch. 11, 13 2 K. 21, 7

^h ch. 9, 2 2 K. 21, 4, 7

ⁱ 2 Chr. 12, 13

^k 2 Chr. 11, 20-22

^l ch. 2, 7, 28 1 Chr. 3, 2

^m Ju. 13, 1 2 K. 17, 17

ⁿ ch. 14, 8 & 16, 19, &c.

^o ch. 11, 4 2 Chr. 25, 2

23 For they also built them ^ahigh places, and ^{2b}images, and groves, ^con every high hill, and under every green tree.

24 And there were also ^esodomites in the land: and they did ^faccording to all the abominations of the nations ^hwhich the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rê-hö-bö-äm, that ^kShî-shāk king of Egypt ⁱcame up against Jerusalem:

26 ^oAnd ^bhe took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the ⁱshields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rê-hö-bö-äm made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the ^{3y}guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ ^bNow the rest of the acts of Rê-hö-bö-äm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 ^dAnd there was war between Rê-hö-bö-äm and Jër-ö-bö-äm all their days.

31 And Rê-hö-bö-äm slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name was Nā-ä-mäh an Äm-mon-i-tëss. And ^eÄ-bî-jäm his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15

^f **N**OW in the eighteenth year of king Jër-ö-bö-äm the son of Nebat reigned Ä-bî-jäm over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was ^kMā-ä-chäh, the daughter of ⁱÄ-bî-shä-löm.

3 And ⁿhe walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and ^ohis heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheless ^afor David's sake did the LORD his God ^bgive him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

5 ^dBecause David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only ^fin the matter of ^eŪ-rī'āh the Hittite.

6 ^hAnd there was war between Rē-hō-bō'ām and Jēr-ō-bō'ām all the days of his life.

7 ⁱNow the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jām, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ⁿAnd there was war between Abijam and Jēr-ō-bō'ām.

8 ^oAnd Ā-bī'jām slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and ^pAsa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jēr-ō-bō'ām king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Mā'ā-chāh, the daughter of Ā-bī'shā-lōm.

11 And Asa ^udid that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father.

12 And he took away the ^bsodomites out of the land, and ^cremoved all the ^didols that his fathers had made.

13 ^eAnd also Mā'ā-chāh his mother, even her he removed from being ^fqueen, because ^hshe had made an idol ^gin a ⁱgrove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and ^jburnt it by ^mthe brook Kidron.

14 But ⁿthe high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's ^oheart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father ^phad dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and ^rgold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And there was war between Asa and Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel all their days.

17 ⁿAnd Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel

911 B.C.

a ch. 11, 12, &c.
2 K. 8, 19
b ch. 11, 36
2 K. 8, 19
c Ju. 19, 13
2 Chr. 16, 1, &c.
d ch. 14, 8
2 Chr. 6, 16
e ch. 14, 26
2 K. 12, 18

f See 2 S. 11—12
2 S. 23, 39
1 Chr. 11, 41

h ch. 14, 30
12 Chr. 16, 2, 4

k ch. 11, 24
& 20, 34

l Cf. 2 Chr. 13, 22

m ch. 5, 12
& 20, 34

n See 2 Chr. 13, 2—20

o ch. 16, 8, al
1 Chr. 3, 10

p ch. 20, 1, &c.
2 S. 10, 6, &c.

r 2 K. 15, 29
s ch. 12, 29
2 K. 10, 29

t 2 S. 20, 14
2 K. 15, 29

u Jos. 19, 35
x ch. 7, 14
2 K. 15, 29

y ch. 14, 8
& 22, 43

z ch. 14, 17
& 16, 6

a Cf. Dt. 24, 5
b ch. 14, 24
& 22, 48
(Heb.)

c 2 S. 5, 21
2 K. 3, 2

d Dt. 29, 17
ch. 21, 26
(Heb.)

e For ver. 13—15, cf. 2 Chr. 15, 16—18

f 2 S. 5, 25
2 K. 23, 8

g 1 S. 10, 17
2 K. 25, 23, 25

h Or queen mother

i ch. 14, 9
2 K. 17, 16

j Or for Asherah

k ch. 14, 15, 21
& 16, 33

l For ver. 23—24, cf. 2 Chr. 16, 11—14

m Ex. 32, 20
n ch. 2, 37
2 K. 23, 4, &c.

o ch. 14, 23
& 22, 43

p 2 K. 20, 3
q ch. 7, 51
2 K. 12, 4, 18

r ch. 22, 2, &c.
1 Chr. 3, 10

s ch. 7, 51
1 Chr. 18, 11

t ver. 32

u See ch. 14, 20

v For ver. 17—22, cf. 2 Chr. 16, 1—6

went up against Judah, and built ^eRamah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then ^eAsa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to ⁱBen-hadad, the son of Tāb-rim'ōn, the son of Hē'zī'ōn, king of Syria, that dwelt at ^kDamascus, saying,

19 There is ^ma league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and ^qsent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote ^rĪ'jōn, and ^sDan and ^tĀ'bēl-bēth-mā'ā-chāh, and all ^uČin'nē-rōth, with all the land of ^vNāph'ā-lī.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā-āsh'ā heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in ^zTirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; ^anone was exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā-āsh'ā had builded; and king Asa built with them ^fGeba of Benjamin, and ^gMizpah.

23 ^kThe rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ^qJē-hōsh'ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And ⁱNadab the son of Jēr-ō-bō'ām began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and ^bin his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Bā-āsh^a the son of Ā-hī-jāh, of the house of Īs-sā-^cchār, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at ^eGibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Bā-āsh^a slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jēr-ō-bō^aām; he left not to Jero-boam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, ^haccording unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant ⁱĀ-hī-jāh the Shī-lō-nite:

30 Because of the sins of Jēr-ō-bō^aām which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he ⁱprovoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 ^o And there was war between Asa and Bā-āsh^a king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Bā-āsh^a the son of Ā-hī-jāh to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jēr-ō-bō^aām, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAPTER 16

THEN the word of the LORD came to ⁱJehu the son of ^uHā-nā^cnī against Bā-āsh^a, saying,

2 ^{*} Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and ^ythou hast walked ^zin the way of Jēr-ō-bō^aām, and hast made my people Israel to sin, ^ato provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, ^cI will take away the posterity of Bā-āsh^a, and the posterity

885 B.C.

^a See ch. 15, 29

^b ch. 14, 16 & 16, 2, &c.

^c ch. 14, 11 & 21, 24

^d ch. 14, 11 & 21, 19, &c.

^e ch. 16, 15 Jos. 21, 23

^f ch. 15, 21, 33

^g 2 K. 15, 14, 16

^h 2 Chr. 19, 2

ⁱ See ch. 14, 10, 14

^j ch. 14, 2, &c.

^k 2 Chr. 9, 29

^l See ch. 15, 27, 29

^m ch. 14, 9, 15 & 16, 2, &c.

ⁿ 2 K. 9, 31

^o Cf. ch. 20, 12, 16

^p ver. 16

^q ch. 4, 6 & 18, 3

^r 2 S. 20, 10 & 2 K. 9, 24

^s Ru. 4, 1 Jb. 19, 14

^t ver. 3

^u [ch. 12, 22 & 17, 1]

^v See ver. 7

^w See 2 Chr. 16, 7

^x Cf. ch. 14, 7

^y See ch. 15, 34

^z ch. 15, 26 & 21, 22

^a ch. 15, 30 & 21, 22

^b Dt. 32, 21 & 2 K. 17, 15

^c ch. 14, 10 & 21, 21

of his house; and will make thy house ^alike the house of Jēr-ō-bō^aām the son of Nebat.

4 ^c Him that dieth of Bā-āsh^a in the city shall the ^ddogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā-āsh^a, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Bā-āsh^a slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^jTirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet ^gJehu the son of Hā-nā^cnī came the word of the LORD against Bā-āsh^a, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jēr-ō-bō^aām; and because ^hhe killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Bā-āsh^a to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant ^mZimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, ⁿdrinking himself drunk in the house of Arza ^bsteward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and ^asmote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Bā-āsh^a: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his ^rkinsfolk, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Bā-āsh^a, ^saccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Bā-āsh^a, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their ^bvanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not writ-

ten in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people were encamped against ^aGibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the ^{2c}palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jēr-ō-bō-ām, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Gī-nāth, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Gī-nāth: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill ^rSamaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and ⁴built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria.

25 ¶ But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that were before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, and

884 B.C.

a ch. 15. 27

b ch. 17. 1, al.
& 22. 40

a Or castle
c 2 K. 15. 25
(and mg.
for me.)
d ch. 21. 25

e 1 S. 18. 23
Isa. 7. 13

f ch. 15. 3
&c.

g ch. 11. 1
&c.

h ch. 18. 4
&c.

i See
Gen. 10. 19

k ch. 18. 18
&c.

l 1 S. 12. 10
12 K. 10. 21
&c.

a Or Asherah
m ch. 15. 13
& 18. 19

n 2 S. 10. 5
2 K. 2. 4

o Jos. 6. 26

p Ju. 2. 6, &c.
1 Chr. 7. 27

q [ch. 16. 1, 7
& 19. 16]
[ch. 18. 1.]

r ch. 20. 1
s ch. 4. 13

t 1 Chr. 5. 9.
16

u ch. 2. 24
& 18. 10,
15

v Or fortified
u ch. 18. 15

w See
Dt. 10. 8

x 2 S. 17. 12
Jb. 38. 28

y ch. 8. 35
2 Chr. 6. 26

z Mic. 6. 16

in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and ^bAhab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD ^dabove all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been ^ea light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, that ^ghe took to wife ^hJezebel the daughter of Ēth-bā-āl king of the ⁱZi-dō-nī-āns, and went and served ^kBā-āl, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā-āl in the ^lhouse of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a ^mgrove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Bēth'-ēl-ite build ⁿJericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Ā-bī-rām his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē-gūb, ^oaccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by ^pJoshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER 17

AND ^aElijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of ³Gīl'-ē-ād, said unto Ahab, ⁴As the LORD God of Israel liveth, ⁵before whom I stand, there shall not be ⁶dew nor ⁷rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē-rith, that is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ^aravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'-rith, that is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to ^eZār'ē-phāth, which belongeth to ^fZidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zār'ē-phāth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a ^kcake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, ^mFear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted

868 B.C.

^a Dt. 14, 14
^b Jb. 38, 41^b Cf. Lk. 5, 8^c ch. 13, 14
& 20, 28^d Nu. 5, 15
^e Ezek. 29, 16^e Obad. 20^f 2 S. 24, 6
^g 1 Chr. 1, 13^g 2 K. 4, 34,
^h 35ⁱ Cf. Acts 20, 10^h (2 K. 4, 35)ⁱ 2 K. 4, 36^k ch. 19, 6
^l Jb. 7, 13^m Cf. Jno. 3, 2ⁿ 2 S. 9, 7
^o 2 K. 6, 16^p Lk. 4, 25^o ch. 17, 1,
& 19, 1, &c.^p ch. 8, 36
^q 2 Chr. 6, 27^q 2 S. 21, 1
^r 2 K. 4, 38^r ch. 16, 9
^s 2 K. 10, 5^s 1 S. 12, 11^t ch. 16, 31
& 19, 1, 2

not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, ^bWhat have I to do with thee, O thou ^cman of God? art thou come unto me ^dto call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 ^eAnd he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

22 And ^hthe LORD heard the voice of Elijah; ⁱand the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, ⁱNow by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

CHAPTER 18

AND it came to pass ⁿafter many days, that the word of the LORD came to ^oElijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and ^pI will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore ^qfamine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the ^rgovernor of his house. (Now Obadiah ^sfeared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was so, when ^tJezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets,

and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 ^mAs the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that ^othe Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As ^rthe LORD of hosts liveth, ^sbefore whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him in dry.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto

862 w.e.

^a Cf. ch. 21. 20
^b 1 S. 14. 29

^c 1 S. 12. 10
^d 2 K. 17. 16

^d ch. 16. 31
& 19. 18

^e Jos. 19. 26
^f 2 K. 2. 25
^f 2 K. 10. 19

^g Or *Asherah*
^g ch. 16. 33
^h Cf. ch. 2. 7
ⁱ Cf. 2 K. 3. 13

^k Cf. 2 K. 17. 41

^l Cf. Jos. 24. 15
^m ch. 17. 1
ⁿ 12 & 22. 14

^o ch. 19. 10
^o 14

^o 2 K. 2. 16

^p Gen. 26. 25
^q Chr. 16. 8
^q See ver. 38

^r ch. 19. 10
^s 2 S. 7. 8
^s ch. 17. 1
^s 2 K. 3. 14

^t Or *limped about*

^t Ju. 10. 14
^t Jer. 2. 28

him, ^aArt thou he that ^btroubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ^cye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed ^dBa'alim.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto ^emount Carmel, and the ^fprophets of Ba'al four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the ^ggroves four hundred, ^hwhich eat ⁱat Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long ^khalt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, ^lfollow him: but if Ba'al, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, ⁿI, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Ba'al's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and ^pI will call on the name of the LORD: and the God ^qthat answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Ba'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Ba'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they ^tleaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, ^tCry

I KINGS 19

aloud: ^afor he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and ^ccut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they ^eprophesied ^funtil the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was ^gbroken down.

31 And Elijah took ^htwelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, ⁱIsrael shall be thy name:

32 And with the ^jstones he ^abuilt an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he ^kput the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and ^lpour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD ^mGod of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, ⁿlet it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that ^oI have done all these things at thy word.

37 ^pHear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 ^qThen the fire of the LORD fell,

Elijah, by prayer, obtaineth rain

and consumed ^bthe burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they ^rfell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Bāʿāl; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook ^sKishon, and ^tslew them there.

41 ^u¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he ^vcast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again ^wseven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, ^xthere ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and ^ywind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to ^zJezebel.

46 And ^athe hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he ^bgirded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezebel.

CHAPTER 19

AND Ahab told ^aJezebel all that ^bElijah had done, and withal how ^che had slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, ^dSo let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to

862 B.C.
^a Cf. Ju. 6. 31
^b ch. 9. 25
^c 2 K. 10. 24, 25
^d Cf. Lv. 19. 28
^e Lv. 9. 24
^f 2 Chr. 7. 3
^g (1 S. 19. 20) ch. 22. 10
^h Nu. 29. 6
ⁱ & c.
^j 2 K. 16. 15
^k Ju. 5. 21
^l Ps. 83. 9
^m ch. 13. 2
ⁿ & c.
^o 2 K. 10. 11, 19
^p i ch. 19. 10, 14
^q Jas. 5. 17, 18
^r (ch. 10. 20 & 19. 19)
^s m Gen. 35. 10
^t 2 K. 17. 34
^u n Jos. 8. 31
^v Isa. 27. 9
^w o 2 S. 24. 25
^x p Jos. 6. 4, 15
^y 2 K. 4. 35
^z q Cf. Lk. 12. 54
^a r Lv. 1. 7
^b s Cf. Ju. 6. 20
^c t ch. 19. 11, Nu. 11. 31
^d u ch. 4. 12
^e & 21. 1, 23
^f x 2 K. 3. 15
^g y Ex. 12. 11
^h 2 K. 4. 29
ⁱ z Ex. 4. 5
^j 1 Chr. 29. 18
^k a ch. 18. 4
^l & c.
^m & 21. 5, & c.
ⁿ b See ch. 8. 43
^o c ch. 18. 1, & c.
^p & 21. 17
^q d See ch. 18. 40
^r e Cf. Nu. 16. 28
^s f ch. 20. 10
^t g ch. 2. 23
^u h ch. 8. 28
^v & c.
^w i 2 K. 19. 16
^x j Ju. 13. 19, 20
^y k 1 Chr. 21. 26

^aBeer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a ^{2b}juniper tree: and he ^crequested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then ^dan angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was ^ea cake baken on the ³coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat ^fforty days and forty nights unto ^gHoreb the ^omount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very ^hjealous for ⁱthe LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have ^jforsaken thy covenant, ^kthrown down thine altars, and ^lslain thy prophets with the sword; and ^bI, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and ^estand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong ^gwind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an ⁱearthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a ^kfire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire ^{4m}a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that ^ohe wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, be-

862 B.C.

^a 2 S. 24. 7
² K. 12. 1

^{*} Or broom
^b Jb. 30. 4
^c Nu. 11. 15
^d Jon 4. 3
^e || Jb. 3. 21

^d Ju. 13. 3
² K. 1. 3

^e ch. 17. 12.
¹³ Ezek. 4. 12

^{*} Or hot stones

^f ch. 5. 1
² K. 9. 3

^g 2 K. 8. 8, &c.
^h 2 K. 9. 2, &c.

ⁱ (ch. 17. 1 & 22. 8)
^{||} 2 K. 2. 1, &c.

^j 2 K. 8. 8, 12 K. 10. 11, 17

^m 1 S. 17. 16
¹³ Ezek. 4. 6

ⁿ Cf. Mt. 4. 11
^o ch. 8. 9
² Chr. 5. 10

^p Nu. 10. 33
^q Cf. Bo. 11. 4

^r ch. 18. 18, & 22. 53

^s Cf. Hos. 13. 2
^t Nu. 25. 11, 13

^u 2 K. 10. 16
^v ch. 18. 15

^w (ch. 18. 31)
^x Ju. 2. 20
² K. 17. 15

^y ch. 18. 30
^z Cf. Bo. 11. 3

^{aa} See ch. 18. 4, 13

^{ab} 2 K. 2. 8
^{ac} ch. 18. 22

^{ad} Cf. Mt. 8. 21
^{ae} 2 S. 20. 9

^{af} Mt. 26. 48, 49

^{ag} Cf. Ex. 24. 12 & 24. 2

^{ah} Cf. Jos. 5. 15
^{ai} ch. 18. 45

^{aj} Jb. 1. 19
^{ak} Cf. 2 S. 24. 22

^{al} (Ex. 19. 18) & 29. 6

^{am} Cf. Ex. 19. 18
^{an} Cf. 2 K. 3. 11

^{ao} Heb. a sound of gentle stillness

^{ap} Jb. 4. 16 (mg.)

^{aq} 2 K. 6. 24
^{ar} Ex. 19. 21

^{as} ch. 15. 20 & 22. 31, &c.

^{at} ch. 22. 31

hold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, ^fanoint ^gHä-zä'ël to be king over Syria:

16 And ^hJehu the son of Nīm'shi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and ⁱElisha the son of Shā'phāt of A'běl-mē-hō'lāh shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth ^kthe sword of Hä-zä'ël ^lshall Jehu slay; and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.

18 ^bYet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto ^aBā'äl, and every mouth which hath not ^rkissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shā'phāt, who was plowing with ^utwelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his ^amantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, ^cLet me, I pray thee, ^dkiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the ^hinstruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ^lministered unto him.

CHAPTER 20

AND ^aBen-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were ^gthirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots:

and he went up and besieged ^a Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, ^d I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the ^eelders of the land, and said, ^fMark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, ^gThe gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that ^hfollow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this message, ⁱ as he was drinking, he and the kings in the ^jpavilions, that he said unto his serv-

857 B.C.

^a ch. 16. 24.
²⁹
² K. 6. 24
³ Or Place
(the engines)

b ver. 28

^c Dt. 29. 6.
² Chr. 33. 13

^d 2 K. 10. 5

^e ch. 8. 1. 3
² K. 23. 1
(Cf. 2 K. 5. 7)

g ch. 19. 2

^h Heb. are at
my feet
^h 2 S. 15. 16.
&c.
² K. 3. 9
(Heb.)

ⁱ Cf.
ch. 16. 9
^k 2 S. 11. 1
² Chr. 36.
10
⁴ Heb.
booths

ants, ²Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, ^b I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and ^c thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for ^k at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put ⁴captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to ^dAphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a ^hman of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore ⁱwill I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, ⁵into ^oan inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put ^qsackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their

857 B.C.

³ Heb. divine

^a Dt. 18, 10. 2 K. 17, 17 (Heb.)

¹ Or and hastened to catch it (the word) from him

⁴ Or governors Cf. 10, 15

^b See ch. 15, 20

^c ch. 15, 18 2 K. 8, 7

^d Ju. 1, 31 2 K. 13, 17

^e ch. 15, 19 2 K. 11, 4

^f 2 K. 2, 3, &c.

^g ch. 13, 17

^h ch. 17, 18, 24

² K. 1, 9, &c.

ⁱ ch. 13, 21 2 Chr. 35, 22

^k Cf. ch. 13, 24

^l ver. 13

^m ch. 14, 2 & 22, 30

ⁿ 2 S. 14, 5-2 K. 14, 93

^o Or from chamber to chamber

^o ch. 22, 25

^p Cf. 2 K. 10, 24

^q ch. 21, 27 2 S. 21, 10

loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently ^{2a}observe ^awhether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities, ^bwhich my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in ^cDamascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he ^emade a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the ^fsons of the prophets said unto his neighbour ^gin the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou ⁱhast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, ^ka lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and ^mdisguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and ⁿhe said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, ^pthen shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

I KINGS 21

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, "Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAPTER 21

AND it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, "Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will

Jezebel procureth Naboth's death

give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 ¶ So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, "Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, "Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whether he is gone down to possess it.

855 a.c.

m Cf. 2 S. 11. 14 Est. 3. 12

b Ru. 4. 2

c Cf. 1 S. 15. 9

d 1 S. 15. 21 1 Chr. 2. 7 (Heb.)

e 1 S. 7. 6 2 Chr. 20. 3

f ch. 21. 4

g 2 S. 23. 6 2 Chr. 13. 7 (Heb.)

a i.e. worthlessness

h Mt. 26. 59, 61

i (2 S. 12. 14) Mt. 9. 3

k 2 K. 9. 21, &c.

l ch. 18. 45 2 K. 8. 29

m Jos. 7. 21 2 K. 5. 20

n Cf. Nu. 36. 7 Ezek. 46. 18

o ch. 12. 18 2 Chr. 10. 18

p ch. 20. 43

q ch. 19. 1, 2 2 K. 9. 7, &c.

r ch. 19. 1, &c. 2 K. 1. 3, &c.

s ch. 4. 20 2 Chr. 7. 10 1 S. 8. 14

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, ^aThus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ^bIn the place where ^cdogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, ^fHast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because ^hthou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and ⁱwill take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is ^kshut up and left in Israel,

22 And will make thine house ^mlike the house of Jër-ô-bô-âm the son of Nebat, and ⁿlike the house of Bâ-îsh-â the son of Â-hi-jâh, for the provocation wherewith thou hast ^pprovoked me to anger, and ^rmade Israel to sin.

23 And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, ^sThe dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 ^tHim that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But ^uthere was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.

26 And he did very ^vabominably ^win following ^bidols, according to all things as did the ^dAmorites, whom the LORD ^xcâst out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he ^yrent his clothes, and put ^hsackcloth upon his flesh, and ⁱfasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab ^zhumbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but ^oin his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

855 B.C.

^a Cf. Ps. 9, 12

^b ch. 22, 38

^c ch. 16, 4 & 22, 38

^d For ver. 2-35, cf. 2 Chr. 18, 2-34

^e ch. 15, 24 & 2 K. 3, 7

^f Cf. ch. 18, 17

^g ch. 4, 13 & 2 K. 8, 28

^h 2 K. 17, 17 & Ro. 7, 14

ⁱ ch. 16, 3 & 2 K. 9, 8

^k ch. 14, 10 & 2 K. 9, 8

^l 2 K. 3, 7

^m See ch. 15, 29

ⁿ See ch. 16, 3, 11

^o ch. 14, 5 & 2 K. 3, 11

^p Dt. 18, 20 & Neh. 6, 12

^q ch. 16, 2 & 22, 53

^r ch. 16, 2 & 22, 52

^s 2 K. 9, 36

^t ch. 16, 4

^u 2 K. 3, 11

^x ch. 16, 30 & [ch. 19, 16 & 2 K. 14, 25]

^y Dt. 32, 16 & 2 Chr. 15, 8

^z ch. 11, 4 & 2 K. 17, 12, 41

^a ch. 15, 12 & 2 K. 17, 12 (Heb.)

^b 12 S. 13, 22 & 2 Chr. 18, 17

^c Gen. 15, 16 & 2 K. 21, 11

^d ch. 14, 24 & 2 K. 16, 3

^e 2 S. 15, 32 & 2 K. 2, 12

^f Or eunuch & Gen. 40, 2

^g 2 K. 8, 6

^h ch. 20, 31, 32

ⁱ 2 K. 6, 30

^j 2 S. 12, 16 & Ezra 3, 6

^k Heb. threshing floor & 2 S. 24, 16

^l 2 S. 6, 27

^m (Dt. 8, 2) & 2 K. 22, 19

ⁿ 2 S. 19, 8 & Est. 2, 19

^o ch. 18, 29

^p See 2 K. 9, 25

^q Cf. Zech. 1, 18, 19

CHAPTER 22

AND they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 ^dAnd it came to pass in the third year, that ^eJë-hôsh-â-phât the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that ^gRamoth in Gîl-ê-âd is our's, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jë-hôsh-â-phât, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gîl-ê-âd? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, ⁱI am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jë-hôsh-â-phât said unto the king of Israel, ^oEnquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Israel ^bgathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gîl-ê-âd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And ^uJë-hôsh-â-phât said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jë-hôsh-â-phât, There is yet one man, ^yMî-câi-âh the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I ^vhate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an ^gofficer, and said, Hasten hither Mî-câi-âh the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jë-hôsh-â-phât the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in ^ka void place in the entrance of ^mthe gate of Samaria; and all the prophets ⁿprophesied before them.

11 And Zëd-ê-kî-âh the son of Chë-nâ-â-nâh made him ^phorns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD,

I KINGS 22

With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gil-^ē-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mi-cāi'āh spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Mi-cāi'āh said, ^bAs the LORD liveth, ^awhat the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ^cSo he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mi-cāi'āh, shall we go against Ramoth-gil-^ē-ād to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, ^kas sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: ^mI saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all ⁿthe host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gil-^ē-ād? And ^oone said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 ^pAnd there came forth a spirit, and ^qstood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he

Micaiah prophesieth against Ahab

855 B.C.

said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zēd-ē-kī'āh the son of Chē-nā'ā-nāh went near, and ^asmote Mi-cāi'āh on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mi-cāi'āh said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an ^cinner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Mi-cāi'āh, and carry him back unto Amōn the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, ^ePut this fellow in the prison, and feed him with ^fbread of affliction and with water of affliction, ^guntil I come in peace.

28 And Mi-cāi'āh said, If thou return at all in peace, ^hthe LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, ⁱHearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gil-^ē-ād.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, I will ^jdisguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 ^kBut the king of Syria commanded his ^lthirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, ^msave only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him:

34 And a certain man drew a bow

^a Jer. 20, 2.
^b Jb. 16, 10

^b ch. 18, 10.
^c 2 K. 2, 2.
^c ch. 20, 30.
^d 2 K. 9, 2.
^d Nu. 24, 13.
^e 2 Chr. 18, 13.

^e 2 Chr. 16, 10.
^f Dt. 16, 3.
^g Ps. 127, 2.
^g Cf. Ju. 8, 9.

^h Cf. Nu. 16, 29.
ⁱ Dt. 18, 20-22.

ⁱ Mic. 1, 2.
^k Nu. 27, 17.
^k 2 Chr. 18, 16.

^l ch. 20, 38.
^l 2 K. 18, 29.

^m Isa. 6, 1.
ⁿ ch. 20, 1.
ⁿ 2 K. 5, 1, 2.
^o ch. 20, 1.
^p Gen. 32, 1.
^p Ps. 103, 20.

^q Cf. 2 S. 17, 2.

^r Cf. 1 S. 19, 9.
^r Ezek. 14, 9.
^s Jb. 1, 6.

^{2a} at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And ¹one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the ¹dogs licked up his blood; ³and they washed his armour; ^maccording unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ⁿivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and ^qĀ-hā-zī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ā-zū-bāh the daughter of Shīl-hī.

43 * And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, ^zdoing that which was right

853 B.C.

^a Heb. in his simplicity

^a 2 S. 15. 11 (mas.)

^b ch. 15. 14

² K. 12. 3

^c Cf. 2 Chr. 18. 1

& 20. 35

^d ch. 15. 12

² K. 23. 7

(Heb.)

^e Cf. 3. 9

& 8. 20

^f See 2 S. 8. 14

^g ch. 10. 22

² Chr. 9. 21

^h ch. 10. 11

¹ Chr. 29. 4

² Chr. 20. 37

ⁱ ch. 21. 19

² K. 9. 26

^k ch. 9. 26

² Chr. 8. 17

^l ch. 21. 19,

⁸ 9. 10,

³⁶

^m Or now the chariots washed themselves (there)

ⁿ See ch. 21. 19

^o Ps. 45. 8

² Chr. 21. 1

^p 1 Chr. 3. 11

^q 2 K. 1. 2, 18

^r For ver. 41-43, cf. 2 Chr. 20. 31-33

^s 2 K. 8. 18

^t ch. 21. 22

² K. 3. 3

^u ch. 19. 18

² K. 3. 2

^x Cf. 2 Chr. 17. 3

^y ch. 21. 22

² K. 17. 11,

¹⁷

^z ch. 15. 11

² K. 12. 2

in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the ^bhigh places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 ^c And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And the remnant of the ^dsodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 ^e There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt made ^fships of Tharshish to go to ^gŌ-phīr for gold: but ^hthey went not; for the ships were broken at ^kĒ-zī-ōn-geber.

49 Then said Ā-hā-zī-āh the son of Ahab unto Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 ^q And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ^pJē-hōr-ām his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ā-hā-zī-āh the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^swalked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, ^twho made Israel to sin:

53 For he served ^uBā-āl, and worshipped him, and ^vprovoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

commonly called The Fourth Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

THEN ^aMoab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.

2 And ^bĀ-hā-zī-āh fell down through a lattice in his ^dupper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of ^eBā-āl-zē-būb the god of ^fEkron ^hwhether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the ^kangel of the LORD said to ⁱElijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to enquire of Bā-āl-zē-būb the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Bā-āl-zē-būb the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was ²ⁿan hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

852 B.C.

^a ch. 3, 5
2 S. 8, 2

^b 1 K. 22, 40
2 Chr. 20,
35, 37

^c ch. 4, 7
ⁱ K. 20, 28
^d Cf. Ju. 3, 20
(mg.)

^e [ch. 5, 18,
1 K. 11, 3,
71]

^f Lk. 9, 54

^g 1 S. 17, 52
Jer. 25, 20

^h Cf.
ch. 3, 8

ⁱ Nu. 16, 35
Jb. 1, 16

^j 1 K. 19, 5, 7

^k ch. 2, 1, &c.
1 K. 21, 17,
&c.

^m Cf.
1 S. 26, 21
Ps. 72, 14

² Or a man
with (a gar-
ment of)
hair

ⁿ Gen. 25, 25
Zech. 13, 4

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou ^eman of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then ^flet fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And ⁱthere came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, ^mbe precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou

hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'al-zē'būb the god of Ekron, is it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And ^eJē-hōr'am reigned in his stead ^ain the second year of Jehoram the son of Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-hā-zī'āh which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would ^gtake up ^hElijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with ^kElisha from ^lGilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to ^mBeth-el. And Elisha said unto him, ⁿAs the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, ^pI will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And ^qthe sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to ^rJericho. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view

afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took ^ahis mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and ^bthey were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, ^clet a ^ddouble portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a ^echariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw it, and he cried, ^fMy father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and ^grent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure ^hthe Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

852 a.c.

a 1 K. 19. 19

b Cf. Jos. 3. 16

c ch. 3. 1. 6

d Cf. ch. 3. 1 & 5. 16.

e Cf. Nu. 11. 17

f Cf. Dt. 21. 17

g Gen. 5. 24 Acts 1. 9

h ch. 1. 3, &c. & 3. 11

i ch. 6. 17

k (1 K. 19. 16, 19)

l ch. 3. 11

m ch. 4. 38

n ch. 10. 29 & 13. 1, &c.

o ch. 3. 14

p 1 K. 22. 14

q ch. 13. 14

r Cf. 2 S. 15. 21

s ch. 4. 1, &c. 1 K. 20. 35

t Cf. 5. 7 1 K. 21. 27

u 1 K. 16. 34

v Chr. 19. 5

w 1 K. 18. 12 Ezek. 1. 12

17 And when they urged him ^atill he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground ²barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ²cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, ¹I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth ³little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and ^mcursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to ^bmount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAPTER 3

NOW ¹Jē-hôr-ām the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel ²in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for ^ahe put away the ^{4b}image of ^cBā-l-āl ^dthat his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat,

852 a.c.

a ch. 8. 11
b ch. 10. 29
1 K. 22. 52

c Am. 1. 1
(Heb.)⁷
d Cf. Isa. 16. 1, 2

e ch. 1. 1
& 13. 20

2 Or casteth
her fruit
f ch. 8. 16
1 K. 22. 2,
&c.

g Cf. ch. 4. 41
Ex. 15. 25
h 1 K. 22. 4
i Ezek. 47. 8,
9

k ch. 8. 20
1 K. 11. 15

l Cf. ch. 8. 20
1 K. 22. 47

a Or young
lads

m 1 S. 17. 43
Neh. 13. 23
n 1 K. 22. 7

o ch. 8. 8
1 K. 22. 5, 7

p ch. 4. 25
1 K. 18. 19
q ch. 2. 1, &c.
& 4. 1, &c.

r Cf. 1 K. 19. 21
sch. 2. 1, &c.
& 9. 36

t ch. 1. 17
& 8. 16, &c.

u Cf. ch. 1. 17
& 8. 16

x Cf. Ezek. 14. 3

y See 1 K. 22. 6
z 1 K. 18. 19
a ch. 10. 25,
1 K. 15. 12

4 Or pillar
b 1 K. 14. 23
ch. 10. 26,
27 (Heb.)

c ch. 10. 18
1 K. 22. 53
d See 1 K. 16.
31, 32

e ch. 2. 2, &c.
& 4. 30
f 1 K. 19. 10,
14
Chr. 11. 9

^bwhich made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mē-shā king of Moab was a ^csheepmaster, ^dand rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of ^eMoab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jē-hôr-ām went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to ^fJē-hōsh-ā-phāt the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: ^hI am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way ^kthrough the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and ^lthe king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 ⁿBut Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, ^othat we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is ^qElisha the son of Shā-phāt, ^rwhich poured water on the hands of ^sElijah.

12 And Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, ^xWhat have I to do with thee? get thee to ^ythe prophets of thy father, and to ^zthe prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, ^aAs ^fthe LORD

of hosts liveth, ^a before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And ^e it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that ^d the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a ^f light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall ^g fell every good tree, and ^h stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when the ^m meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and ⁿ they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in their country.

25 And they ^p beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-hār'ā-sēth left they the stones

851 B.C.
^a ch. 5, 16
1 K. 18, 15

^b 2 S. 24, 9
1 Chr. 21, 5
^c Cf.
1 S. 16, 16
^d 1 K. 18, 46
1 Chr. 28, 19

^e Dt. 18, 10
2 K. 16, 3

^f ch. 20, 10
2 S. 7, 19

^g ch. 2, 3, &c.
& 6, 1

^h ch. 3, 11,
&c.
& 5, 8, &c.

ⁱ Cf. Dt. 20,
19, 20

^k Cf. Gen.
26, 15, 18

^l 1 K. 18, 3,
12
Neh. 7, 2

^m Jos. 22, 23,
29
1 Chr. 21,
23

ⁿ Cf.
1 S. 14, 20

^o ch. 1, 9, &c.
& 5, 8, &c.

^p Ju. 9, 45

^q 1 S. 28, 4

^r 1 K. 13, 15
Acts 16, 15,
34
Mt. 9, 10

thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that ^b drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and ^e offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

CHAPTER 4

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the ^g sons of the prophets unto ^h Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant ⁱ did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told ^o the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to ^q Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him ^r to eat bread. And so it was,

that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, ²on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to ^cGehazi his servant, Call this Shû-nâm'-mîte. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily ^eshe hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, About this season, ^{4a}according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

851 B.C.

^a 1 S. 20, 5, &c.
¹ Chr. 23, 31

² Or with walls

^b ch. 2, 25 & 19, 23
^c ch. 5, 20, &c.

^d ch. 5, 21, Gen. 43, 27

^e 2 S. 6, 23 Lk. 1, 7
^h Heb. bitter 2 S. 17, 8 (ms.)

ⁱ ch. 9, 1
¹ K. 18, 46

^{4a} Or when the time cometh round (Heb. reviveth)

^g Gen. 18, 10, 14 (Heb.)

^h Cf. Ex. 7, 9, 19
¹ Lk. 10, 4

^k Cf. Acts 19, 12
^l ch. 3, 14 & 5, 16, 20

^m Mt. 6, 6
^{Cl.} Mt. 9, 25
Acts 9, 40

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither ^anew moon, nor sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to ^bmount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shû-nâm'-mîte:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, ^dIs it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is ³ vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, ^fGird up thy loins, and ^htake my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ⁱsalute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and ^klay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, ^lAs the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and ^mshut

the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he ^astretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: ^dand the child sneezed ^eseven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shû-nâm ²mite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, ¹Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to ^kGilgal: and ^lthere was a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets ^mwere sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, ⁿSet on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And ^qhe cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from ^rBā'al-shāl'i-shā, ^sand brought the man of God bread of the ^tfirstfruits, twenty loaves of ^ubarley, ^vand ^wfull ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, ^xGive unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people,

850 B.C.

^a 1 K. 17. 21
Cf.
Acts 20. 10

^b Lk. 4. 27
cch. 6. 8, &c.
1 K. 22. 31,
&c.

^d [ch. 6. 17,
18
1 K. 17. 22]
^e ch. 5. 10, 14
1 K. 18. 43
^f [1 K. 11, 28
1 Chr. 5.
24]

^g [ver. 27
Nu. 12. 101
^h 2 S. 22. 30
Ps. 18. 29
Cf. ch. 6. 23
ⁱ ch. 13. 21,
1 K. 17. 22

^k ch. 2. 1
^l ch. 6. 25
1 K. 18. 2

^m Cf.
Lk. 10. 39
Acts 22. 3
ⁿ Cf.
Ezek. 24. 3

^o ch. 4. 42
& 8. 8

^p Ju. 14. 12,
&c.

^q Cf.
ch. 2. 21
^r ch. 2. 12
& 6. 30
^s Dt. 5. 5
Jb. 33. 6
^t 1 S. 2. 6
^u 1 K. 20. 7
^v 1 S. 9. 4
^w ch. 5. 5
1 K. 14. 3
^x Ju. 14. 4
Jb. 33. 10
^y 2 Chr. 31. 5
^z ch. 4. 1, &c.
& 6. 1, &c.

^a ch. 7. 1
1 K. 4. 28
^b Or fresh
ears of corn
in his sack
^c Lv. 23. 14
(Heb.)
^d ch. 4. 7, &c.
& 6. 6, &c.
^e Cf. Mt. 14.
16-21

that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5

NOW ^bNā'-ā-mān, captain of the host of the king of ^cSyria, was a great man with his master, and honourable, because by him the LORD had given deliverance unto Syria: he was also ^da mighty man in valour, but he was ^ea leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by ^fcompanies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on Nā'-ā-mān's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the prophet that is in Samaria! for he would recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and ^gtook with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten ^hchanges of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Nā'-ā-mān my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he ⁱrent his clothes, and said, ^jAm I God, ^kto kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore ^lconsider, I pray you, and see how he ^mseeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when ⁿElisha the ^oman of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Nā'-ā-mān came with his horses

II KINGS 6

and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and ^bwash in Jordan ^aseven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'ā-mān was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not ^fAbana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and ^khis flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and ^lhe was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, ⁿnow I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take ^pa blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, ^qAs the LORD liveth, ^rbefore whom I stand, ^sI will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Nā'ā-mān said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden ^uof earth? ^vfor thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of ^aRimmon to worship there, and ^bhe leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

850 B.C.

^a 2 S. 15, 9
Mk. 5, 34

^b Cf. Jno. 9, 7
^c ch. 4, 12
& 8, 4, 5
^d ch. 4, 35

^e Dt. 26, 5
Am. 9, 7

^f Cf. Cant. 4, 8 (mg.)
^g ch. 10, 15
^h 1 K. 10, 26, 29
ⁱ ch. 4, 26
& 9, 11

^j ch. 6, 3

^k Cf. Jb. 33, 25
^l Jos. 22, 17
Chr. 30, 19
^m Or hill
Heb. Ophel
ⁿ Isa. 32, 14
|| 2 Chr. 27, 3

^o (1 K. 8, 60)
Ezra 1, 3
^p 12 S. 12, 12
Acts 5, 3, 9

^q 1 S. 30, 26
ch. 18, 31
(Heb.)
^r ch. 4, 30
2 Chr. 18, 13

^s Cf. Gen. 14, 23
^t 1 S. 8, 14
1 Chr. 27, 28

^u Ex. 20, 24

^v Cf. Isa. 19, 19

^y Jer. 1, 31

^z Nu. 12, 10

^a [ch. 1, 2
& 17, 30,
31]

^b ch. 7, 2, 17
^c ch. 4, 1, &c.
& 9, 1
^d ch. 5, 8, &c.
& 7, 1

Naaman is cured of his leprosy

19 And he said unto him, ^aGo in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ But ^cGehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'ā-mān this ^eSyrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Nā'ā-mān. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from ^gthe chariot to meet him, and said, ^hIs all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount E'phrā'im two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'ā-mān said, ⁱBe content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the ^mtower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, ⁿWhence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and ^toliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maid-servants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'ā-mān shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence ^ya leper ^zas white as snow.

CHAPTER 6

AND ^cthe sons of the prophets said unto ^dElisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, ^c Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the ⁱ man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria ⁱ warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in ^d Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and ^r compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the

849 B.C.

^a 1 K. 17, 13
ⁱ Chr. 22, 13
^b 2 Chr. 32, 7
^c Cf. Ro. 8, 31
^c ch. 5, 23

^d [ch. 4, 35
Ps. 19, 20]
^e Nu. 22, 31
Lk. 24, 31

^f ch. 2, 11
Ps. 68, 17
^g Cf. Dt. 19, 5
^h Cf. Ps. 34, 7

ⁱ ch. 5, 8, &c.
& 7, 2, &c.
^k Cf. Gen. 19, 11

^l ch. 5, 1, 2
& 8, 28, 29

^m Cf. Gen. 48, 22
ⁿ (Ex. 23, 4)
2 Chr. 28, 15

^o Cf. ch. 5, 2
^p Gen. 37, 17

^q ch. 8, 7, 9
1 K. 20, 1
^r Cf. Ju. 16, 2
1 S. 23, 26
^s ch. 10, 17
1 K. 20, 1
^t ch. 4, 38
& 8, 1

city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, ^a Fear not: for ^b they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. ^d And the LORD ^e opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and ^f chariots of fire ^h round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, ^k with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive ^m with thy sword and with thy bow? ⁿ set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the ^o bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that ^q Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged ^s Samaria.

25 And there was a ^t great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for

II KINGS 7

fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, "Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the ^a barnfloor, or out of the ^b winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So ^c we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman that he ^d rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had ^e sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, "God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shā-phāt shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and ^f the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son ^g of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, ^h this evil is of the LORD; what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAPTER 7

THEN ^a Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, ^b To morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a ^c shē⁴kēl, and two measures of ^d barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a lord ^e on whose hand the

Elisha prophesieth plenty in Samaria

king leaned answered ^f the man of God, and said, Behold, ^g if the LORD would make ^h windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were ⁱ four leproous men ^j at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians ^k to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the ^l Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

7 ^m Wherefore they arose and ⁿ fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no

848 B.C.

^a ch. 6, 6, &c.
& 8, 2

^b Nu. 11, 13
Mt. 15, 33

^c Gen. 8, 2

^d Isa. 24, 18

^e 2 S. 14, 4

^f [ch. 5, 1, 27

& 15, 5]

^g Cf.

Lv. 13, 46

^h 1 K. 22, 10

1 Chr. 13, 9

ⁱ Ju. 7, 25

^j Jo. 24, 11

^k Dt. 28, 53

^l Isa. 9, 20

^m ch. 5, 7

& 11, 14

ⁿ Cf.

2 S. 5, 24

^o ch. 19, 1, 2

1 K. 21, 27

^p ch. 2, 23

^q 1 K. 10, 29

^r Cf.

Ezek. 8, 1

^s 1 S. 14, 15

2 Chr. 14, 14

^t Cf. Ju. 7, 21

^u See

1 K. 18, 4

& 21, 13

^v Cf. Am. 3, 6

^w ch. 6, 1, &c.
& 8, 1, &c.

^x See

ver. 16, 18

^y 2 S. 24, 24

Jer. 32, 9

^z ch. 4, 42

1 Chr. 11, 13

^{aa} ch. 5, 18

man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shē⁴kēl, and two measures of barley for a shekel, ^gaccording to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate; and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake ^kwhen the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shē⁴kēl, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in hea-

ven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8

THEN spake ^aElisha unto the woman, ^bwhose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called ^cfor a famine; and it shall also come upon the land ^dseven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the ^eman of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with ^fGehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain ^hofficer, saying, Restore all that was her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to ⁱDamascus; and ^mBen-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto ⁿHā-zā'ēl, Take ^oa present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and ^penquire of the LORD by him, saying, ^qShall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hā-zā'ēl went to meet him,

848 B.C.

^a ch. 7. 1, &c.
^b 9. 1, &c.
^c See ch. 4. 35

^d ch. 6. 25 & 25. 3

^e Cf. Gen. 41. 27

^f ch. 7. 2, &c. & 13. 19

^g ch. 5. 20, &c.

^h ver. 1

ⁱ Or eunuch
^j ch. 24. 12
^k 1 K. 22. 9
^l 2 S. 12. 6
^m Neh. 5. 12

ⁿ See ch. 6. 32
^o ch. 14. 28
^p 1 K. 20. 34
^q ch. 6. 24

^r ch. 9. 14-15
^s 1 K. 19. 13
^t ch. 5. 5
^u Ezek. 22. 25
^v ch. 3. 11 & 22. 13

^w Cf. ch. 1. 2

and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty ^acamels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, ^guntil he was ashamed: and the man of God ^hwept.

12 And Hă-ză'êl said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, ⁱBecause I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt ^jdash their children, and ^mrip up their women with child.

13 And Hă-ză'êl said, But what, ^pis thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, ^rThe LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hă-ză'êl reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of ^uJoram the son of Ahab king of Israel, ^aJě-hōsh'ă-phăt being then king of Judah, Jě-hôr'ăm the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.

17 ^dThirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And ^ehe walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for ^hthe daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah ^kfor David his servant's sake, as he promised him ^mto give him alway a light, and to his children.

842 B.C.
a ch. 14. 26
& 14. 27
b Gen. 27. 40
c Ex. 32. 2
(Heb.)
c 1 K. 10. 2
1 Chr. 12. 40
d Cf. ch. 3. 9
1 K. 22. 47

e ch. 14. 12
2 S. 19. 8
f ch. 19. 8
Jos. 21. 13
g ch. 2. 17
h 2 S. 13. 36

i ch. 10. 32
1 K. 19. 17

k Cf. 2 Chr. 21. 17
& 22. 6
l Ps. 137. 9
m ch. 15. 16
n For ver. 25-29, cf. 2 Chr. 22. 1-5
o Cf. ch. 9. 29
p 2 S. 16. 9
Ps. 22. 16-20

q Cf. 2 Chr. 22. 2
r See 1 K. 19. 15
s ch. 11. 1, &c.
t Or grand-daughter
i Cf. ver. 18

u ch. 6. 8, &c.
& 13. 3, &c.
x Cf. ch. 1. 17
& 3. 1
y ch. 3. 1, &c.
& 5. 14, &c.

z ch. 9. 1
1 K. 22. 3, &c.
ach. 3. 7, &c.
b ch. 9. 15
c ch. 9. 10
1 K. 21. 1
d For ver. 17-22, cf. 2 Chr. 21. 5-10
e Cf. ver. 28
f ch. 9. 16
g 1 K. 22. 52
h Cf. ver. 26
i ch. 8. 1, &c.
& 13. 14, &c.

k ch. 19. 34
1 K. 15. 4
l ch. 6. 1
m 1 K. 15. 4
2 Chr. 21. 7
n ch. 4. 29
Jb. 38. 3
o 1 K. 1. 39

20 ¶ In his days ^aEdom ^brevolted from under the hand of Judah, and ^dmade a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Ză'îr, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people ^efled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then ^fLibnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and ^kĀ-hă-zî'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ ^{na}In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ā-hă-zî'ăh the son of Jě-hôr'ăm king of Judah begin to reign.

26 ^aTwo and twenty years old was Ā-hă-zî'ăh when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was ^sĀth-ă-lî'ăh, ²ⁱthe daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the ^uwar against Hă-ză'êl king of Syria in ^zRamoth-gil'ê-ăd; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 ^bAnd king Joram went back to be healed in ^cJezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at ^eRamah, when he fought against Hă-ză'êl king of Syria. ^fAnd Ā-hă-zî'ăh the son of Jě-hôr'ăm king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

CHAPTER 9

AND ⁱElisha the prophet called ^aone of the ^lchildren of the prophets, and said unto him, ⁿGird up thy loins, and take this ^obox of oil in

thine hand, and go to ^aRamoth-gil'ê-âd:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there ^cJehu the son of Jê-hôsh'â-phât the son of Nîm'shî, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an ^einner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have ^eanointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gil'ê-âd.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, ⁱthat I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, ^mat the hand of ^eJezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and ^oI will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and ^bhim that is shut up and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab ^elike the house of Jêr-ô-bô-âm the son of Nebat, and ^rlike the house of Bâ-âsh'â the son of Â-hî'jâh:

10 And ^sthe dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of ⁱJezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, "Is all well? wherefore came ^sthis mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the

842 B.C.

a ch. 8, 28, 29
1 Chr. 6, 80

b Cf.
Mt. 21, 8
c 1 K. 19, 16
ch. 10, 1, al.

d ch. 11, 14
1 K. 1, 34,
39

e 1 K. 22, 25
2 Chr. 18,
24

f ch. 8, 16,
&c.
2 Chr. 22,
3, &c.

g ch. 11, 12
1 K. 19, 15,
16

h ch. 8, 8, &c.
& 10, 32
i ch. 8, 29

k 2 S. 18, 24,
&c.
Isa. 21, 5, 6

l See Dt. 32,
35, 41

m See
1 K. 18, 4

n 1 K. 21, 5,
&c.
Rev. 2, 20

o 1 K. 21, 21
See
ch. 10, 17

p ch. 14, 25,
1 K. 21, 21

q See
1 K. 15, 29

r See
1 K. 16, 3, 11

s 1 K. 22, 38
Jo. 30, 1
See
ver. 35, 36
t ch. 8, 29
& 10, 1, &c.

u ch. 5, 21

x Cf.
2 S. 18, 27
y Jer. 29, 26
Cf.
Hos. 9, 11

z 2 Chr. 22, 7

LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and ^btook every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and ^ablew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jê-hôsh'â-phât the son of Nîm'shî conspired against ^jJoram. (Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gil'ê-âd, he and all Israel, because of ^hHâ-zâ'êl king of Syria.

15 ⁱBut king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hâ-zâ'êl king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And ⁱÂ-hâ-zî'âh king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a ^kwatchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is ^slike the driving of Jehu the son of Nîm'shî; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. ^zAnd Joram king of Israel and Â-hâ-zî'âh king of Judah went out, each

II KINGS 10

in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him ^a in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, ^c Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to *Ā-hā-zī-āh*, There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and ^e smote *Jě-hôr-ām* between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, ^a the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and ⁱ I will requite thee ^k in this plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ^q But when *Ā-hā-zī-āh* the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by ^o *Īb-lē-ām*. And he fled to ^p *Mě-gid-dō*, and died there.

28 ^q And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And ^r in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began *Ā-hā-zī-āh* to reign over Judah.

30 ^q And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she ⁱ painted her face, and tired her head, and ^k looked out at a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, ²⁹ Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side?

Joram, Ahaziah, and Jezebel slain

who? And there looked out to him two or three eunuchs.

33 And he said, ^b Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: ^d for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ^f In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be ^h as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.

CHAPTER 10

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of ⁱ Jezreel, to the elders, and to ² them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And ⁵ he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, ^u We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine,

842 B.C.

^a 1 K. 21. 1.

^b 2 S. 6. 6.
ⁱ Chr. 13. 9
(Heb.)

^c Cl.
ⁱ S. 16. 4
ⁱ K. 2. 13

^d See
ⁱ K. 16. 31

^e ch. 12. 20
ⁱ K. 16. 10

^f 1 K. 21. 23

^g See 1 K. 21.
19, 29
^h Jb. 20. 7
ⁱ Cl.
ⁱ K. 14. 10

ⁱ [ch. 14. 5
44]
^k 1 K. 22. 38

^l ch. 9. 10
² Chr. 22. 6
^m Cl.
² Chr. 22. 9
ⁿ Nu. 11. 12
^{Est.} 2. 7

^o Ju. 1. 27
^p ch. 23. 29,
30
^q 1 K. 9. 15
^r Cl.
^{ch.} 23. 30

^r Cl.
^{ch.} 8. 25

^s ch. 15. 5
ⁱ K. 18. 3

^t Jer. 4. 30
^u ch. 16. 7
ⁱ K. 20. 4

^x Cl.
^{Ju.} 5. 28
² S. 6. 16
^y Or *Is it
peace,
Zimri,
murderer
of thy
master?*
^z 1 K. 16. 9

and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done that which he spake by his servant Elijah.

11 ¶ So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the shearing house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of A-hā-zī'āh king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jē-hōn'ā-dāb the son of Rē-chāb coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart

is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Bā'al a little; but Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Bā'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Bā'al. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Bā'al came; so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'al. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jē-hōn'ā-dāb the son of Rē-chāb, into the house of Bā'al, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he

842 H.C.

a 1 Chr. 29. 24 (Eng.) Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 8 (Eng.)

b ch. 5. 21 2 Chr. 18. 34

c 1 K. 19. 10 Ps. 69. 9

d ch. 6. 24 & 17. 5, 6 e Cl. ch. 11. 1 Ju. 9. 5

f Sec. 1 K. 21. 21

g ch. 3. 2 & 11. 18

h 1 K. 18. 19

i See ch. 9. 14-24

k 2 S. 13. 3 Mt. 26. 4 (Eng.)

l Cl. 1 K. 8. 56

m Heb. Hallow m Cl.

n Dt. 16. 8 2 Chr. 7. 9 (Heb.)

o See 1 K. 21. 19-24

p ch. 9. 36 2 Chr. 21. 12

q 1 K. 19. 17

r ch. 11. 18 1 K. 18. 40

s ch. 11. 18 1 K. 16. 32

t Or house of gathering

u 2 S. 13. 23 Isa. 53. 7

v 2 Chr. 22. 8

x ch. 16. 13, 15 1 K. 18. 39

y Jer. 35. 6, &c.

z 1 K. 20. 37

had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to ^athe ²guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'āl.

26 And they ^abrought forth the ³images out of the house of Bā'āl, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Bā'āl, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a ^bdraught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Bā'āl out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, who ^amade Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the ^mgolden calves that were in ^oBeth-el, and that were in ^pDan.

30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, ^rthy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu ^ttook no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and ^{*Hā-zā-ēl} ^ysmote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, ^zall the land of Gīl-ē-ād, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Mā-nās'-sites, from ^aĀ-rō-ēr, which is by the river ^bArnon, ^ceven Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And ^aJē-hō-ā-hāz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11

^bAND when ^cĀth-ā-li-āh the mother of Ā-hā-zī-āh saw that her son was dead, she arose and ^ddestroyed all the seed royal.

2 But Jē-hōsh-ē-bā, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ā-hā-zī-āh, took ^fJoash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Āth-ā-li-āh, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Āth-ā-li-āh did reign over the land.

4 ¶ And the seventh year ^kJē-hōi-ā-dā sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the ⁴captains and ⁿthe ⁵guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and ^qmade a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you ^sthat enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And ^ua third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jē-hōi-ā-dā the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's

842 B.C.

^a ch. 11. 4

¹ K. 14. 27.

²⁸

^a Heb.

^{runners}

^b For ver.

¹⁻³ cf.

² Chr. 22.

¹⁰⁻¹²

^c ch. 8. 26

² Chr. 22.

² &c.

^d Cf.

^{ch. 10. 7}

^e ch. 3. 2

^{& 11. 18}

^f 1 Chr. 3. 11

^g ch. 12. 1

^h &c.

ⁱ Or pillars

^j ch. 2. 2

^{& 13. 10}

^(Heb.)

^h Cf.

^{Ezra 6. 11}

ⁱ For ver.

⁴⁻²⁰ cf.

² Chr. 23.

¹⁻²¹

^k ch. 12. 2

^l &c.

^m ch. 3. 3

^{& 13. 2}

^{&c.}

ⁿ Or executioners

^{Heb.}

^{Carries}

^m ch. 17. 16

¹ K. 12. 28

ⁿ ch. 10. 25

² Chr. 12.

^{10. 11}

^o Heb.

^{runners}

^p ch. 2. 2, 23

^{& 17. 28}

^q 1 K. 15. 20

² Chr. 16. 4

^r 1 K. 20. 34

^{Jer. 34. 8}

^s ch. 15. 12

^t Cf.

¹ Chr. 9. 25

^u ch. 8. 18

^{& 13. 6, 11}

^v Cf.

² Chr. 23. 5

^x ch. 9. 14, 15

^{& 12. 17, 18}

^y ch. 8. 12

^{& 13. 7}

^z 1 Chr. 5.

¹⁸⁻²⁶

^u 2 S. 24. 5

¹ Chr. 5. 8

^b Ju. 11. 13

^{&c.}

^{Isa. 16. 2}

^c Am. 1. 3, 4

^d ch. 13. 1

^{&c.}

spears and ^ashields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And ^dhe brought forth the king's son, ^fand put the crown upon him, and ^ggave him the testimony; and they made him king, and ^hanointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, ^kGod save the king.

13 ¶ And when Ath-ā-lī'āh heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood ⁿby a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and ^oblew with trumpets; and Ath-ā-lī'āh rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.

15 But Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went ^zby the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jē-hōi'ā-dā ^amade a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be ^bthe LORD's people; between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into ^cthe house of Bā'al, and ^dbrake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and ^eslew Mattan the priest of ^fBaal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from

837 B.C.
a 2 S. 8. 7
1 Chr. 18. 7
b ver. 6
cf. 2 Chr. 23. 20

c Ju. 8. 28
2 Chr. 14. 1, &c.

d Cf. Dt. 17. 18
e For ch. 11. 21—12. 15.
cf. 2 Chr. 23. 1—14

f Cf. 2 S. 1. 10
g 2 Chr. 23. 11
h Ec. 25. 16

h ch. 9. 3, &c.
& 23. 30

i ch. 11. 2
& 13. 1

k 1 K. 1. 25
2 Chr. 23. 11

l Neh. 2. 3
i ch. 23. 8
1 K. 19. 3

m ch. 14. 2
1 K. 22. 43

n ch. 23. 3
cf. 2 Chr. 34. 31

o ch. 11. 4, &c.

p Dt. 33. 10
2 Chr. 15. 3

q ch. 14. 4
1 K. 22. 43

r ch. 9. 13
1 Chr. 13. 8

s ch. 6. 30
& 18. 37

t 1 K. 15. 15
2 Chr. 23. 28

u ch. 22. 4

x Or in current money

y See Ex. 30. 13

z Or the money of the persons for whom each man is rated

See Lev. 27. 2

y Ex. 35. 5, &c.
1 Chr. 29. 5, &c.

z Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 15

a ch. 23. 3
Jos. 24. 25

b 2 S. 6. 21
2 Chr. 23. 16

c ch. 10. 21

d ch. 10. 25—27
& 18. 4

e ch. 10. 11
& 23. 20

f ch. 10. 18
& 17. 16

g Cf. Mk. 12. 41

the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the ^bgate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in ^cquiet: and they slew Ath-ā-lī'āh with the sword beside the king's house.

21 ^eSeven years old was Jē-hō'āsh when he began to reign.

CHAPTER 12

IN the seventh year of Jehu ⁱJē-hō'āsh began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zi'bi-āh of ⁱBeer-sheba.

2 And Jē-hō'āsh ^mdid that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein ^oJē-hōi'ā-dā the priest ^pinstructed him.

3 But the ^qhigh places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jē-hō'āsh said to the priests, All the money of the ^tdedicated things ^uthat is brought into the house of the LORD, even ^vthe money of every one that ^xpasseth the account, ^ythe money that every man is set at, and all the money ^ythat cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD.

5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, whosoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jē-hō'āsh the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jē-hō'āsh called for Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest took ^ga chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it,

and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that ^akept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the ^eking's scribe and ^fthe high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and ^htold the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they laid it out to the ^kcarpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD.

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair it.

13 ⁿHowbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, ^pbasons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover ^uthey reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The ^vtrespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: ^ait was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then ^bHā-zā-ēl king of Syria went up, and fought against ^cGath, and took it: and Hazael ^dset his face ^eto go up to ^fJerusalem.

18 And Jē-hō-āsh king of Judah ^gtook all the hallowed things that Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, and Jē-hōr-ām, and Ā-hā-zī-āh, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hā-zā-ēl king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jo-

814 B.C.

a ch. 22. 4

b For per. 20-21, cf. 2 Chr. 24, 25-27

c ch. 9, 24 & 15, 10, 14

d 1 K. 11, 27 1 Chr. 11, 8

e [ch. 18, 18 1 K. 4, 31]

f Jos. 20, 6 Heb. 5, 1

g ch. 14, 5

h Gen. 15, 5 Ps. 2, 17 (Ezek.)

i ch. 14, 1

k ch. 22, 5, 6

l ch. 12, 1

m ch. 10, 35

n Cf. 2 Chr. 24, 14

o ch. 10, 29, 31 & 14, 24

p ch. 25, 15 1 K. 7, 40

q 2 S. 24, 1

r ch. 8, 28, 29 & 14, 28

s ch. 12, 17, 18 Chr. 22, 5, 6

t Am. 1, 4

u ch. 22, 7

v ch. 14, 26 1 S. 9, 16

y 1 S. 6, 3, &c. Ezra 10, 19

z See Ju. 3, 9

a 1 S. 2, 13, 16

b ch. 10, 32 & 13, 3, &c.

c ch. 14, 25 1 K. 2, 39

d Gen. 46, 28 Isa. 50, 7

e Cf. 2 Chr. 24, 23, 24

f ch. 14, 13, 14 1 K. 14, 25

g ch. 14, 14 1 K. 15, 18

h ch. 10, 31 & 16, 3

i Or the Asherah

j ch. 17, 10, 16

k 1 K. 18, 19

l ch. 10, 32

m 2 S. 22, 43 Ps. 18, 42

ash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 ^bAnd his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and ^cslew Joash in the house of ^dMillo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Jō-zā-chār the son of Shīm-ē-āth, and Jē-hō-zā-bād the son of Shomer, his servants, ^esmote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and ⁱĀm-ā-zī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13

IN the three and twentieth year of ^lJoash the son of Ā-hā-zī-āh king of Judah ^mJē-hō-ā-hāz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, which ^omade Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And ^qthe anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them ^rinto the hand of ^sHā-zā-ēl king of Syria, and into the hand of ^tBen-hadad the son of Hazael, all their days.

4 And Jē-hō-ā-hāz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: ^ufor he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And ^vthe LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as beforetime.)

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jēr-ō-bō-ām, who made Israel sin, but ^hwalked therein: and there remained ²⁴the grove also in Samaria.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jē-hō-ā-hāz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria ^khad destroyed them, and had made them ^llike the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō-ā-hāz, and all that he did, and his

might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jē-hō'ā-hāz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jē-hō'āsh the son of Jē-hō'ā-hāz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'ām the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: but he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against ^dĀm-ā-zī'āh king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jēr-ō-bō'ām sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now ^kElisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O ⁱmy father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in ^qĀ-phēk, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And ^rthe man of God was wroth

796 B.C.

a ver. 25

b ch. 3, 5 & 24, 2

c ch. 4, 36 Mt. 9, 25

d ch. 12, 21

e 2 S. 12, 22 Jb. 33, 24

f Dt. 30, 3 Ps. 102, 13

g Lv. 26, 9 Ezek. 36, 9

h Lv. 26, 42

i 1 Chr. 16, 13, 17

j (Lv. 26, 44) Ezra 9, 9

k ch. 9, 1 Lk. 4, 27

l ch. 2, 12

m See ch. 10, 32

n ver. 19

o For ver. 1-6, cf. 2 Chr. 25, 1-4

p ch. 12, 21 1 Chr. 3, 12

q 1 K. 20, 26, 30

r ch. 15, 3, 34

s ch. 12, 3 & 15, 4, 35

t ch. 8, 2, &c. & 23, 16, 17

with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but ^a thrice.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the ^bMoabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, ^che revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hā-zā'ēl king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jē-hō'ā-hāz.

23 And ^ethe LORD was gracious unto them, and ^fhad compassion on them, and ^ghad respect unto them, because of his ^hcovenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, ⁱneither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hā-zā'ēl king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jē-hō'āsh the son of Jē-hō'ā-hāz took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hā-zā'ēl the cities, ^mwhich he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. ⁿThree times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAPTER 14

^oIN the second year of Joash son of Jē-hō'ā-hāz king of Israel reigned ^pĀm-ā-zī'āh the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jē-hō-ād'dān of Jerusalem.

3 And he ^rdid that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

4 Howbeit ^sthe high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, ^athat he slew his servants ^bwhich had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not; according unto that which is ^cwritten in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, ^dThe fathers shall not be put to death for the children, ^enor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of ^fEdom in ^gthe valley of salt ten thousand, and took ^hSelah by war, and called the name of it ⁱJōk^l-thēel unto this day.

8 ¶ ^jThen Ām-ā-zī^lāh sent messengers to Jē-hō^lāsh, the son of Jē-hō^lā-hāz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, ^mlet us look one another in the face.

9 And Jē-hō^lāsh the king of Israel sent to Ām-ā-zī^lāh king of Judah, ⁿsaying, The ^othistle that was in Lebanon sent to the ^pcedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart ^qhath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home: for why shouldst thou ^rmeddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But Ām-ā-zī^lāh would not hear. Therefore Jē-hō^lāsh king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at ^sBeth-shē^lmēsh, which belongeth to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and ^tthey fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jē-hō^lāsh king of Israel took Ām-ā-zī^lāh king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ā-hā-zī^lāh, at Beth-shē^lmēsh, and ^ucame to Jerusalem, and ^vbrake down the wall of Jerusalem from the ^wgate of Ē^l-phrāim unto the ^xcorner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And ^yhe took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were

786 B.C.

^a [ch. 9. 26
Est. 7. 10]
^b ch. 12. 21

^c ch. 23. 25
¹ K. 2. 3

^d lit. from
Dt. 24. 16

^e Dt. 24. 16
2 Chr. 25. 4

^f ch. 8. 20
2 Chr. 21.
8-10

^g 2 S. 8. 13
Ps. 60. title
^h Isa. 16. 1

ⁱ For ver. 17-
22. cf.
2 Chr. 25.
25-26. 2

^k Cf.
Jos. 15. 38

^l For ver.
8-14. cf.
2 Chr. 25.
17-24

^m Cf.
ch. 23. 29

ⁿ [1 K. 20.
35-41]

^o Or thorn

^p ch. 18. 14,
Jos. 15. 39

^q 1 K. 4. 33
2 Chr. 25.
18

^r ch. 15. 1, 13
(Uzziah)

^s (Dt. 17. 20)
2 Chr. 25.
19

^t Or provoke
calamity

^u ch. 16. 6
1 K. 9. 26

^v 1 S. 6. 9
1 Chr. 6. 59

^w ch. 8. 21
2 Chr. 25.
22

^x ch. 13. 2.
&c.

& 15. 9. &c.

^y Cf.
ch. 13. 25

^z 1 K. 8. 65
2 Chr. 7. 8

¹ K. 8. 65
1 Chr. 13. 5

^a ch. 16. 5

^b Heb. the
Arabab

^c ch. 25. 4
2 S. 4. 7

^d (1 K. 9. 15)
ch. 25. 10

^e 2 Chr. 25.
23

^f Jon. 1. 1. &c.

^g ch. 19. 2.
1 K. 22. 81

^h ch. 12. 17
1 Chr. 7. 21

ⁱ ch. 12. 18
& 16. 8
1 K. 4. 10

^j ch. 13. 4
Ps. 106. 44

found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō^lāsh which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ām-ā-zī^lāh king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jē-hō^lāsh slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jēr-ō-bō^lām his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ ⁱAnd Ām-ā-zī^lāh the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jē-hō^lāsh son of Jē-hō^lā-hāz king of Israel fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Ām-ā-zī^lāh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to ^oLā^lchish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took ³Āz-ā-rī^lāh, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Ām-ā-zī^lāh.

22 He built ^rElath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Ām-ā-zī^lāh the son of Joash king of Judah Jēr-ō-bō^lām the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jēr-ō-bō^lām the son of Nebat, who ^umade Israel to sin.

25 ^yHe restored the coast of Israel ^zfrom ¹the entering of Hamath unto the sea of ²the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant ³Jonah, the son of Ā-mīt^l-tāi, ⁴the prophet, which was of ⁵Gath-⁶hē^l-phēr.

26 For the LORD ^ksaw the affliction

of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any ^ashut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD said not that he would ^bblot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jër-ö-bö'äm the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jër-ö-bö'äm, and all that he did, and his might, ^fhow he warred, and how he recovered ^gDamascus, and ^hHamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are there not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Jër-ö-bö'äm slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and ^kZäch-ä-rî'äh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15

IN the twenty and seventh year of Jër-ö-bö'äm king of Israel began ⁱÄz-ä-rî'äh son of Äm-ä-zî'äh king of Judah to reign.

2 ⁿSixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jäch-ö-li'äh of Jerusalem.

3 And he ^odid that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Äm-ä-zî'äh had done;

4 Save that ^qthe high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And ^rthe LORD smote the king, so that he was ^ua leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son was ^sover the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Äz-ä-rî'äh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Äz-ä-rî'äh slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers ^vin the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Äz-ä-rî'äh king of Judah did ^cZäch-ä-rî'äh the son of Jër-ö-bö'äm reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

c. 750 B.C.

a ch. 9. 8†

b Dt. 29. 20

c. 9. 5

ch. 13. 5

c ch. 14. 24

& 17. 21, 22

d Ct.

Am. 7. 9

e ch. 12. 20

& 19. 37

f ch. 13. 3,

&c.

& 15. 37

g ch. 8. 7,

& 16. 9, &c.

h ch. 17. 24,

30

2 S. 8. 9

i ch. 10. 30

k ch. 15. 8-

11

l ch. 14. 21

1 Chr. 3. 12

m 1 K. 16. 6,

&c.

n Cant. 6. 4

o For ver.

5-7, cf.

2 Chr. 26.

3-4

o ch. 14. 3

& 18. 3

p 1 K. 4. 24

q ch. 14. 4

& 16. 4

r ch. 8. 12

Hos. 13. 16

s For ver.

5-7, cf.

2 Chr. 26.

21-23

t 1 S. 25. 38

1 Chr. 13.

20

u [ch. 7. 3

Mt. 8. 21

x ch. 10. 5

& 18. 18

y Ct. 2 Chr.

26. 23

z Tishath-

pileses III

in ver. 29

1 Chr. 5. 26

a ver. 29

Gen. 25. 18

b 1 K. 15. 18

c ch. 14. 29

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jër-ö-bö'äm the son of Nebat, who ^cmade Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and ^dsmote him before the people, and ^eslew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zäch-ä-rî'äh, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 ⁱThis was the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Üz-zî'äh king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.

14 For Mën'ä-hëm the son of Gä'di went up from ^mTirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Mën'ä-hëm smote ^pTiphseh, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and ^rall the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Äz-ä-rî'äh king of Judah began Mën'ä-hëm the son of Gä'di to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jër-ö-bö'äm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And ^{2z}Pul the king of ^aAssyria came against the land: and Mën'ä-hëm ^bgave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mën'ä-hëm ^aexacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shë'këls of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mën'ä-hëm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 And Mën'ä-hëm slept with his fathers; and Pëk-ä-hi'äh his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Äz-ä-rî'äh king of Judah Pëk-ä-hi'äh the son of Mën'ä-hëm began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned ²two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jër-ö-bö'äm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the ^{3e}palace of the king's house, with Argob and Är'i-eh, and with him fifty men of the Gil'ë-ädites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pëk-ä-hi'äh, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Äz-ä-rî'äh king of Judah ^bPekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jër-ö-bö'äm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came ^aTig'läth-pi-lë'sër king of Assyria, ^aand took ^bI'jôn, and ^bÄ'bëlbëth-mä'ä-chäh, and ^aJä-nö'äh, and ^aKedesh, and ^aHazor, and Gil'ë-äd, and ^aGalilee, all the land of ^aNäph'tä-li, and ^acarried them captive to ^aAssyria.

30 And ^cHö-shë'ä the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh, and smote him,

734 B.C.

^a Cf. ch. 23. 35
^b Cf. ch. 17. 1

^c For ver. 33-35, cf. 2 Chr. 27. 1-3

² LXX has ten Cf. ch. 17. 1

^d 2 Chr. 23. 29 Cf. Jer. 20. 2

^e Or castle ^e 1 K. 16. 18 (mg. for mg.)

^f ch. 14. 28 & 24. 2
^g ch. 16. 5, 9

^h ch. 16. 1, 5
ⁱ 1 Chr. 3. 13
^j ch. 16. 1, &c.

^k ch. 15. 26, 2 Chr. 28. 6
^l ch. 15. 38 & 17. 1

^m For ver. 2-4, cf. 2 Chr. 28. 1-4

ⁿ ch. 16. 7, 10
^o Isa. 9. 1

^p 1 K. 15. 20
^q 2 Chr. 16. 4

^a Jos. 16. 6
^r Ju. 4. 6, &c.
^s 1 Chr. 6. 76

^t 1 K. 9. 15
^u Neh. 11. 33

^v 1 K. 9. 11
^w 1 Chr. 6. 76

^x 1 K. 15. 20
^y 1 Chr. 12. 34, 40

^z ch. 13. 6 & 21. 21, 22
^{aa} (1 K. 14. 15)

^{ab} ch. 17. 6
^{ac} ch. 3. 27 & 17. 17

^{ad} ver. 19
^{ae} ch. 17. 6

^{af} ch. 21. 2
^{ag} 1 K. 14. 24

^{ah} ch. 17. 1, &c.
^{ai} ch. 17. 8
^{aj} 1 K. 21. 26

and slew him, and reigned in his stead, ^bin the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Üz-zî'äh.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh king of Israel began Jotham the son of Üz-zî'äh king of Judah to reign.

33 ^cFive and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jë-rû'shā, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Üz-zî'äh had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built ^dthe higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 In those days the LORD began to send ^fagainst Judah ^gRezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ⁱAhaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 16

IN the seventeenth year of ^kPekah the son of Rëm-ä-li'äh ^lAhaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 ^mTwenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

3 But ⁿhe walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and ⁿmade his son to pass through the fire, ^baccording to the abominations of the heathen, ^dwhom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the ^ahigh places, and ^bon the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then ^cRezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Rēm-ā-li-āh king of Israel came up ^dto Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, ^ebut could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered ^fElath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Elath: and the ^gSyrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 ^hSo Ahaz sent messengers to ⁱTig-lāth-pi-lē-šēr king of Assyria, saying, ^jI am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz ^ktook the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria.

9 ^lAnd the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against ^mDamascus, ⁿand took it, and carried the people of it captive to ^oKir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tig-lāth-pi-lē-šēr king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to ^pŪ-rī-āh the priest the fashion of the altar, and the ^qpattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Ū-rī-āh the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: ^rand the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his ^sburnt offering and his ^tmeat offering, and poured his ^udrink offering, and ^vsprinkled the blood of his ^wpeace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also ^xthe brasen altar, which was before the LORD, ^yfrom the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house

732 B.C.

ach. 15, 4, 35

& 17, 9, &c.

b ch. 17, 10,

1 K. 14, 23

c ch. 15, 37

isa. 7, 1,

&c.

d 1 K. 18, 29,

36

e ch. 16,

40

f ch. 14, 13,

14

g ch. 17, 22

h ch. 17, 22

i ch. 17, 22

j ch. 14, 22

k 2 Chr. 8, 17

l Another

reading is

Edomites

m Cf. 2 Chr.

28, 16

n ch. 15, 29

o ch. 5, 6,

26

p 2 K. 10, 5

q Cf. 2 Chr.

28, 24

r Or the

panes

s 1 K. 7, 28,

&c.

t ch. 14, 14

u & 18, 15, 16

v ch. 24, 13

w 1 K. 7, 30

x 2 Chr. 4, 6,

14

y ch. 25, 13

z 1 K. 7, 23

aa Cf. 2 Chr.

28, 21

ab ch. 14, 28

ac 2 Chr. 16, 2

ad 1

ae Am. 1, 5

af Isa. 22, 6

ag For ver.

19-20, cf.

2 Chr. 28,

26-27

ah Isa. 8, 2

ai Cf. 2 Chr.

28, 27

aj Jos. 22, 28

ak 1 Chr. 28,

11, 19

al 1 Chr. 3, 13

am ch. 18, 1,

al

an Cf.

ch. 15, 30

ao c ch. 16, 1,

&c.

ap & 20, 11

aq ch. 15, 30

ar & 18, 1, &c.

as Cf. 2 Chr.

26, 16

at ch. 10, 24,

25

au 1 Chr. 16, 1,

2

av For ver. 3-

7, cf. ch. 18,

9-12

aw ch. 18, 9

ax 1 K. 8, 64,

2 Chr. 7, 7

ay Nu. 29, 6,

&c.

az 1 Chr. 29,

21

ba Nu. 18, 17

bb 1 Chr. 29,

22, &c.

bc 1 K. 9, 25

bd 1 Chr. 16,

1, 2

be ch. 8, 8, 9

bf & 20, 12

bg ch. 18, 22

bh 1 K. 9, 25

bi See Ex. 40,

6, 29

of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Ū-rī-āh the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the ^amorning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did Ū-rī-āh the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahaz ^bcut off ^{3m}the borders of the bases, and removed ^cthe laver from off them; and took down ^dthe sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ ^eNow the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and ^fwas buried with his fathers in the city of David: and ^gHēz-ē-kī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17

^bIN the twelfth year of ^cAhaz king of Judah began ^dHō-shē-ā the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ ^eAgainst him came up ^fShāl-mān-ē-šēr king of Assyria; and Hō-shē-ā became his servant, and gave him ^gpresents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hō-shē-ā: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year:

therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to ^dSamaria, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hō-shē-ā the king of Assyria ^ftook Samaria, and ^gcarried Israel away ^ginto Assyria, ⁱand placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of ^kGozan, and in the cities of ^mthe Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, ^awhich had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of ^sPhār-āoh king of Egypt, and ^{*}had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, ^zwhom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them ^chigh places in all their cities, ^dfrom the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up ^{2e}images and ^{3f}groves in ^gevery high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things ^mto provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For ⁿthey served ^oidols, ^pwhereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, ^rby all the prophets, and by all the ^sseers, saying, ^tTurn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding ^athey would not hear, but ^bhardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that ^ddid not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they ^erejected his statutes,

722 B.C.

a ch. 18, 12
b 1 K. 19, 10
c Jer. 2, 5
d ch. 10, 17
e See Dt. 12, 30, 31
f Cf. Hos. 13, 16
g ch. 15, 29
h ch. 21, 22
i ch. 18, 11
j 1 Chr. 5, 26
k ch. 18, 11
l ch. 21, 7
m ch. 18, 11
n ch. 10, 29
o ch. 21, 3
p ch. 11, 18
q 1 K. 9, 9
r ch. 16, 3
s 1 S. 6, 6
t 1 S. 28, 8
u 1 K. 20, 33
v ch. 21, 6
w See ver. 12
x 1 K. 21, 20
y ch. 16, 3
z 1 K. 12, 20
aa 1 Chr. 9, 3
ab Cf. Jer. 3, 8
ac ch. 16, 4
ad ch. 18, 8
ae ch. 10, 26
af ch. 18, 4
ag Or Asherim
ah ch. 13, 6
ai ch. 16, 4
aj 2 Chr. 28, 4
ak Ju. 2, 14
al ch. 13, 3
am ch. 15, 29
an ch. 24, 20
ao See 1 K. 11, 11, 31
ap See 1 K. 12, 20
aq ch. 21, 6
ar 1 K. 22, 53
as ch. 21, 21
at 1 K. 21, 26
au 1 K. 21, 26
av ch. 21, 26
aw 21 (Heb.)
ax See Ex. 20, 4
ay ch. 15, 2
az ch. 21, 10
ba 2 S. 24, 11
bb 1 Chr. 21, 9
bc 2 Chr. 7, 14
bd u ver. 13
be x ver. 6
bf Ezra. 4, 2, 10
bg 2 Gen. 11, 9
bh Ps. 87, 4
bi ch. 18, 12
bj Ju. 6, 10
bk ch. 18, 34
bl (Jrah)
bm Dt. 31, 27
bn 2 Chr. 30, 8
bo 2 Chr. 36, 13
bp ch. 14, 28
bq ch. 18, 34
br Dt. 9, 21
bs Ps. 78, 22
bt Lv. 26, 43
bu 2 Chr. 34, 21

and ^ahis covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed ^bvanity, and ^cbecame vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom ^ethe LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

16 And ^hthey left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and ⁱmade them molten images, even ⁿtwo calves, and made a grove, and worshipped ^oall the host of heaven, and served ^pBā-āl.

17 And ^rthey caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used ^tdivination and ^uenchantments, and ^vsold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but ^athe tribe of Judah only.

19 ^bAlso Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and ^hdelivered them into the hand of spoilers, ⁱuntil he had cast them out of his sight.

21 ^kFor he rent Israel from the house of David; ^land they made Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the LORD, ^qand made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jēr-ō-bō-ām which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, ^uas he had said by all his servants the prophets. ^{*}So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ ^yAnd the king of Assyria brought men from ^zBabylon, and from Cū-thāh, and from ⁴Ava, and from ^cHamath, and from Sē-phār-vā-īm, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they ^afeared not the LORD: ^btherefore the LORD sent ^dlions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and ^llet him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in ^mBeth-el, and taught them ⁿhow they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the ^ohouses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made ^pSuccoth-bē-nōth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ā-shī-mā,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sē-phār-vītes ^sburnt their children in fire to ^tĀ-drām-mē-lēch and Ā-nām-mē-lēch, the gods of Sē-phār-vā'im.

32 So they feared the LORD, and ^umade unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 ^zThey feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, ^gwhom he named Israel;

715 B.C.

^a Dt. 25. 18^b Jc. 6. 14^c 1 K. 11. 2.^d Ps. 81. 9^e Cf. 1 K. 13. 24^f See Ex. 20. 5^g ver. 7^h 1 K. 8. 42ⁱ 2 Chr. 6. 32^j 1 S. 12. 14.^k Ps. 33. 8^l Jos. 1. 7^m ch. 21. 8ⁿ Jos. 1. 7^o See Dt. 4. 23^p 1 K. 8. 36^q 2 Chr. 6. 27^r ch. 10. 29^s &c. 23. 4, &c.^t 1 K. 8. 40^u 2 Chr. 6. 31^v ch. 23. 19^w 1 K. 13. 32^x [ch. 5. 18^y & 19. 37]^z ch. 17. 1.^a &c.^b ch. 16. 20^c 2 Chr. 28.^d 27. al.^e See ver. 17^f Cf. ch. 19. 37^g For ver. 15. cf.^h 2 Chr. 29.ⁱ 1-2^j ch. 23. 5^k &c.^l 1 K. 13. 33^m ch. 15. 3ⁿ & 22. 2. al.^o Cf. 1 K. 18. 21^p Zeph. 1. 5^q ch. 23. 5.^r &c.^s Nu. 33. 52^t ch. 11. 18^u & 23. 6, &c.^v Or pillars^w ch. 17. 10^x & 23. 14^y (Heb.)^z Or Asherah^a ch. 17. 10^b 16^c & 21. 3. 7^d Nu. 21. 9^e Jno. 3. 14.^f 15^g Or it was called^h i.e. a piece of brassⁱ ch. 19. 10^j Ru. 2. 13^k 1 K. 18. 31^l ch. 23. 25

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, ^eYe shall not fear other gods, ^enor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, ^fwho brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a ^gstretched out arm, ^hhim shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ⁱye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ^kye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18

NOW it came to pass in the third year of ^qHō-shē-ā son of Elah king of Israel, that ^rHēz-ē-ki-āh the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 ^uTwenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zāch-ā-ri-āh.

3 And ^vhe did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.

4 ^gHe removed the high places, ^band brake the ^{2c}images, and cut down the ^{3d}groves, and brake in pieces ^ethe brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and ^hhe called it ⁵Nē-hūsh-tān.

5 ^fHe trusted in the LORD God of Israel; ^hso that after him was none

II KINGS 18

like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.

6 For ^ahe clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.

7 And ^bthe LORD was with him; and ^che prospered whithersoever he went forth: and ^dhe rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 ^eHe smote the Philistines, even unto ^fGaza, and the borders thereof, ^gfrom the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hēz-ē-kī'āh, which was the seventh year of Hō-shē-ā son of Elah king of Israel, that ^aShāl-mān-ē-šēr king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hēz-ē-kī'āh, that is the ninth year of Hō-shē-ā king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did ^acarry away Israel ^bunto Assyria, ^cand put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of ^dGozan, and in the cities of the ^eMedes:

12 ^aBecause they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but ^btransgressed his covenant, and all that Moses ^cthe servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 ¶ Now in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-ē-kī'āh did ^aSēn-nāch-ēr-īb king of ^bAssyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to ^aLā-^bchīsh, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou putttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria ^cappointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh ^agave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hēz-ē-kī'āh cut

Rab-shakeh, by blasphemous speech,

off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent ^ac Tartan and ^dRab-sā-ris and ^eRab'-shā-kēh from Lā-^bchīsh to king Hēz-ē-kī'āh with a great host against ^cJerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by ^mthe conduit of the ⁿupper pool, which is in the ⁿhighway of the ⁿfuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them ^bE-lī-ā-kim the son of Hīl-kī'āh, which was ^rover the household, and ^sShebna ^tthe scribe, and Jō-āh the son of A-^ssāph the ^urecorder.

19 And Rab'-shā-kēh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou sayest, (but they are but ^avain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, ^deven upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phār-^aōh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hēz-ē-kī'āh hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before ^kthis altar in Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the

715 B.C.

^a Jos. 23. 8
^b Ps. 63. 8

^b 2 S. 7. 3
¹ Chr. 9. 20

¹ title of
Assyrian
officer

^c Isa. 20. 1

^d Cf. Jer. 39. 5, 13

^e 1 K. 2. 23
¹ Chr. 22. 13

^f ch. 19. 4, 8

^g Cf. ch. 16. 7

^h ch. 16. 5
& 24. 10-16

ⁱ 2 S. 23. 9-12

² Chr. 26. 6, 7

³ Cf. Isa. 14. 29

^k 1 K. 4. 24
Jer. 25. 20

^l ch. 17. 9

^m ch. 20. 20

ⁿ Isa. 7. 3

^o For ver. 9-12, cf. ch. 17. 3-7

^p ch. 19. 2

^q ch. 17. 3
^r Hos. 10. 14

^s ch. 15. 5
^t Isa. 22. 15, &c.

^u ch. 19. 2

^v [ch. 12. 10
& 22. 3]

^w 1 K. 4. 3
¹ Chr. 18. 15

^x ch. 17. 6

^y ver. 13
ch. 17. 6

^z Heb. a word of the lips

¹ ch. 17. 6

^a ch. 17. 6
& 19. 12

^b ch. 17. 6

^c 1 Chr. 1. 5

^d ch. 17. 14, 40
& 21. 9

^e Dt. 17. 16
Isa. 20. 5, 6

^f ch. 17. 15
Ps. 55. 20

^g ch. 21. 8
¹ K. 8. 53, 56

^h For ver. 13-37, cf. 2 Chr. 32. 1-20

ⁱ & Isa. 36. 1-22

^j ch. 19. 16, &c.

^k ver. 11
ch. 23. 29

^l ch. 16. 14
& 23. 9

^m ch. 14. 19
& 19. 8

ⁿ Cf. ch. 23. 33

^o ch. 16. 8

LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said E-li-ä-kim the son of Hil-ki-äh, and Shebna, and Jö-äh, unto Rab'-shä-kêh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the ^aSyrian language; for we understand it: and talk not with us in the ^bJews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab'-shä-kêh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

28 Then Rab'-shä-kêh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hêz-ë-kî-äh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hêz-ë-kî-äh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hêz-ë-kî-äh: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a ^mpresent, and come out to me, and then eat ye ⁿevery man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ^sa land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, ^ta land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may ^ulive, and not die: and hearken not unto Hêz-ë-kî-äh, when he persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 ^vHath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 ^wWhere are the gods of ^bHamath, and of ^cArpad? where are the gods of ^dSê-phâr-vä'im, ^eHena, and ^fIvah? Have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

705 B.C.
a Ex. 5, 2.
b Chr. 32.
17

^a i.e. Aramean

b Neh. 13, 24

c ch. 11, 14
& 19, 1

d For ver. 1-37
Chr. 32.
20-22 &
Isa. 37, 1-38

e ch. 18, 37
& 22, 11
f ch. 6, 30
1 Chr. 21, 16

g ch. 18, 18
Isa. 22, 20
h ch. 18, 18
Isa. 22, 15

i ch. 20, 1, &c.

k [ch. 14, 25
Chr. 9, 29]

l Cf. Isa. 26, 18

m ch. 5, 15
(Heb.)

n Cf. 16, 12

o ch. 18, 17
Isa. 36, 2, &c.

p 1 K. 4, 25
Isa. 36, 16

q 1 S. 17, 26, 36

r Ps. 42, 2

s Nu. 14, 27
Isa. 37, 4

t Dt. 33, 28
Isa. 36, 17

u Dt. 8, 8

v Dt. 33, 6
Ps. 118, 17

x ch. 25, 24
Jos. 11, 6

y ch. 19, 12

z 2 S. 12, 14
Ps. 44, 16

a ch. 19, 18
Dt. 29, 17

b ch. 17, 24, 30

c ch. 19, 13
d ver. 9

e ch. 17, 24
& 19, 13

f Cf. Isa. 10, 11
g ver. 37

35 ^aWho are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came E-li-ä-kim the son of Hil-ki-äh, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jö-äh the son of Ä-säph the recorder, to Hêz-ë-kî-äh ^cwith their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab'-shä-kêh.

CHAPTER 19

AND it came to pass, when king Hêz-ë-kî-äh heard it, that he ^crent his clothes, and covered himself with ^fsackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent ^aE-li-ä-kim, which was over the household, and ^bShebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to ⁱIsaiah ^kthe prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hêz-ë-kî-äh, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for ^lthe children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 ⁿIt may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of ^oRab'-shä-kêh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach ^qthe living God; and will reprove the words ^rwhich the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hêz-ë-kî-äh came to Isaiah.

6 ^sAnd Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, ^tBe not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have ^ublasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and ^dhe shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him ^eto fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rab'-shā-kēh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against ^aLibnah: for he had heard that he was departed from ^bLā^cchish.

9 ^aAnd when he heard say of ^dTir-hā-kāh king of ^eEthiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God ^hin whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by ^kdestroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 ^mHave the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as ^oGozan, and ^pHar-an, and Rezep, and the children of ^qEden which were in Thēl'ā-sār?

13 Where is the king of ^rHamath, and the king of ^sArpad, and the king of the city of ^tSē-phār-vā'im, of ^uHena, and ^vIvah?

14 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'āh received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which ^adwestle between the chēr'ū-bims, ^ethou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; ^dthou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, ^ebow down thine ear, and hear: ^fopen, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of ^hSēn-nāch'ēr-ib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have cast their gods into the fire: ^kfor they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, ^mthat all the kingdoms of the

701 B.C.

^a ch. 8, 22
& 23, 31
^b ch. 18, 14,
17
^c 2 Chr. 11, 9
^d Cf.
^e 1 S. 23, 27
^f Isa. 37, 9
^g Gen. 2, 13
^h Est. 1, 1
ⁱ ch. 6, 17, 18
& 20, 5

^j Is. 37, 22
^k Ps. 9, 14

^l ch. 18, 5
^m 1 Chr. 5, 20

ⁿ Jb. 16, 4

^o 1 K. 9, 21
^p 1 Chr. 4, 41
^q (1 S. 6, 20)
^r Ps. 71, 22

^s m ch. 18, 33
^t Isa. 36, 18

^u See
^v ch. 18, 17

^w ch. 18, 11
^x 1 Chr. 5, 26

^y Gen. 29, 4
^z Isa. 37, 12

^{aa} ch. 18, 34
& 23, 33

^{ab} 1 K. 10, 27
^{ac} 1 Chr. 14, 1

^{ad} ch. 18, 34
^{ae} Isa. 10, 9

^{af} Or cypress
^{ag} 1 K. 9, 11
^{ah} 2 Chr. 2, 8

^{ai} ch. 18, 34

^{aj} Or, fruitful
field

^{ak} ch. 4, 25
^{al} Cant. 7, 5

^{am} Or Egypt
Heb.
Mazor

^{an} Z Isa. 41, 6,
26

^{ao} 2 S. 6, 2
^{ap} 1 Chr. 13, 6

^{aq} Cf.
^{ar} Isa. 10, 5, 6

^{as} 1 K. 8, 60
^{at} 1 Chr. 17,
20

^{au} d Ex. 20, 11
^{av} 1 Chr. 16,
26

^{aw} e 1 K. 18, 37
^{ax} 2 Chr. 6, 19

^{ay} f 1 K. 9, 6
^{az} 2 Chr. 6,
20, 40

^{ba} g Ps. 37, 2
^{bb} h ch. 18, 13
^{bc} 2 Chr. 32,
1, &c.

^{bd} Cf.
^{be} Ps. 139, 2, 3

^{bf} k ch. 18, 34,
35
^{bg} 1 Chr. 16,
26

^{bh} Or careless
ease
^{bi} Isa. 37, 29

^{bj} Cf.
^{bk} Jb. 41, 2
^{bl} Am. 4, 2

^{bm} 1 K. 8, 60
^{bn} Ps. 59, 13

earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'ēr-ib king of Assyria ^jI have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; ^kThe virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem ^lhath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against ^mthe Holy One of Israel.

23 ⁿBy thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall ^ocedar trees thereof, and the choice ^pfir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his ^qCarmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of ^rbesieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago ^show I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? ^tnow have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were ^uas the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But ^vI know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy ^wtumult is come up into mine ears, therefore ^xI will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 And ^athis shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as ^dgrow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And ^jthe remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: ^ethe zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor ^kcast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For ⁿI will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, ^pand for my servant David's sake.

35 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the ^sangel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sēn-nāch-ēr-ib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ^uNin-ē-vēh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of ^zNīs-rōch his god, that ^aA-drām-mē-lēch and Shā-rē-zēr his sons ^bsmote him with the sword: and they escaped unto the land of ^cArmenia. And ^jE-sār-hād-don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20

IN those days was Hēz-ē-kī-āh sick unto death. And the prophet ^aIsaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^oSet thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

686 B.C.

a ch. 20, 9
1 K. 13, 3
b 1 S. 1, 11
Neh. 3, 19
c ch. 23, 3
Gen. 48, 15
d Cf.
L. 25, 5
e 1 K. 15, 14
Chr. 12, 38

f 2 Chr. 30, 6
1 ch. 21, 14
g Another reading is the middle part

h (Jos. 23, 14)
Isa. 1, 20
i Cf.
Ps. 39, 12
56, 8

k 2 S. 20, 15
Isa. 37, 33
l ch. 19, 34
Isa. 31, 5
m ch. 19, 34
Ps. 132, 10
n ch. 20, 6
o 1 S. 30, 12
Chr. 12, 40

p ch. 8, 19
20, 6
q Dt. 28, 27
13
Jb. 2, 7
r 1 S. 14, 10
Isa. 7, 11
s 2 S. 24, 16
1 Chr. 21, 12, &c.
t ch. 19, 29
2 Chr. 32, 24

u Gen. 10, 11
Jon. 1, 2
x ch. 3, 18
Isa. 49, 6
y Ps. 102, 11
z [ch. 17, 30, 31]
21, 71

a Cf.
ch. 17, 31
b ch. 15, 10, &c.
21, 23

c Iver, 5
ch. 22, 191
d Cf.
Jos. 10, 14

e Gen. 8, 4
Cf. Heb. 7
f Ezra 4, 2
g ch. 17, 1
& 23, 12

h For ver.
12-19, cf.
Isa. 39, 1-8
i Cf.
Isa. 39, 1
k For ver.
1-11, cf.
Isa. 38, 1-22

l Cf. 2 Chr.
32, 31
m ch. 17, 3, 4
1 Chr. 18, 2, 6

n ch. 19, 2
2 Chr. 26, 22
o Cf.
2 S. 17, 23
p Cf. 2 Chr.
32, 27

q 1 K. 10, 2
Chr. 9, 1, &c.
r Cf.
1 K. 7, 2
Isa. 22, 8

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, ^bremember now how I have ^cwalked before thee in truth and ^ewith a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hēz-ē-kī-āh wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into ²the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hēz-ē-kī-āh the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, ^hI have heard thy prayer, I have seen ⁱthy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and ⁱI will defend this city for mine own sake, and ^mfor my servant David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of ^ofigs. And they took and laid it on the ^qboil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī-āh said unto Isai-ah, ^rWhat shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, ^sThis sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hēz-ē-kī-āh answered, It is ^aa light thing for the shadow ^vto go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: ^cand ^dhe brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the ³dial of ^gAhaz.

12 ¶ ^hAt that time ⁱBēr-ō-dāch-bāl-ā-dān, the son of Bāl-ā-dān, king of Babylon, ^jsent letters and a ^mpresent unto Hēz-ē-kī-āh: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hēz-ē-kī-āh hearkened unto them, and shewed them ^pall the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the ^qspices, and the precious ointment, and all ^rthe house

of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hēz-ē-kī'āh answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that *all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, *shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 * And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; *and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hēz-ē-kī'āh unto Isaiah, * Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and all his might, and how he made *a pool, and *a conduit, and *brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh slept with his fathers: and *Mā-nās'sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21

* **M**A-NĀS'SEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hēph'zī-bāh.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, *after the abominations of the heathen, *whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

686 A.C.
a ch. 17. 9
b Chr. 11. 15
b See ch. 18. 4
c ch. 17. 16 & 23. 4
d ch. 18. 4 & 23. 4, &c.
e Or Asherah d See 1 K. 16. 32, 33
f ch. 17. 16 & 23. 4, &c.
g Jer. 7. 30
h ch. 23. 27
i K. 14. 21
h ch. 23. 12
i K. 6. 36
l ch. 17. 17 & 23. 10
m Or practised augury
n Ju. 9. 37 (mg.)
o 2 Chr. 33. 6 (Heb.)
p ch. 17. 17 & 2 Chr. 33. 6
q ch. 23. 24
r S. 28. 3, &c.
s ch. 24. 13
t ch. 17. 11
u & 22. 17
v ch. 17. 16
w ch. 17. 16
x Or Asherah
y ch. 21. 13, 14
z ch. 24. 13-15
a See ch. 24. 12
b ch. 23. 27
c 1 K. 11. 32
d Cf. Dan. 1. 3
e S. 7. 10
f 2 S. 15. 26
g 1 Chr. 19. 13
h Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26
i ch. 17. 37
j 1 Chr. 28. 7
k ch. 18. 12
l 1 Chr. 6. 49
m Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 32
n ch. 18. 12 & 23. 13
o ch. 18. 17
p Neh. 2. 14
q ch. 18. 17
r Isa. 7. 3
s 2 Chr. 32. 30
t Cf. Isa. 22. 9, 11
u ch. 17. 12
v 2 Chr. 24. 19
w 1 Chr. 3. 13
x ch. 23. 26
y 1 K. 21. 26
z For ver. 1-9, cf. 2 Chr. 33. 1-9
a ch. 17. 12 & 23. 24 (Heb.)
b ch. 22. 17
c 1 K. 14. 15
d Cf. Lam. 1. 12
e 1 S. 3. 11
f Jer. 19. 3
g ch. 16. 3
h 2 Chr. 28. 3
i ch. 17. 8
j 2 Chr. 17. 21
k (Dt. 29. 23) ch. 22. 16-19
l Isa. 28. 17

3 For he built up again the ^ahigh places ^bwhich Hēz-ē-kī'āh his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for ^cBā'āl, and made a ^dgrove, ^das did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped ^eall the host of heaven, and served them.

4 ^fAnd he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem ^gwill I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in ^hthe two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And ⁱhe made his son pass through the fire, and ^jobserved times, and used ^kenchantments, and dealt with ^mfamiliar spirits and ⁿwizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, ^oto provoke him to anger.

7 And ^phe set a graven image of ^qthe grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, ^rwhich I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 *Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they ^swill observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that ^tmy servant Moses commanded them.

9 ^uBut they hearkened not: and Mā-nās'sēh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake ^vby his servants the prophets, saying,

11 ^wBecause Mā-nās'sēh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly ^xabove all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his ^yidols:

12 ^zTherefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, ^aboth his ears shall tingle.

13 And ^bI will stretch over Jerusalem ^cthe line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and

I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and ^aturning it upside down.

14 And I will ^bforsake the remnant of ^cmine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day ^dtheir fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover Mā-nās'-sēh shed ^ginnocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ ⁱNow the rest of the acts of Mā-nās'-sēh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

18 ^oAnd Mā-nās'-sēh slept with his fathers, and ^rwas buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ ^uAmon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Mē-shūl'-lē-mēth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Mā-nās'-sēh did.

21 And ^vhe walked in all the way that his father walked in, and ^zserved the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And ^bhe forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of Amon ^cconspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made ^eJosiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in

621 B.C.

a Cf. Isa. 24. 1

b (ch. 19. 30, 31)
Jer. 6. 9
c 1 K. 8. 51, 53
Ps. 28. 9

d For ver. 1-2, cf. 2 Chr. 34. 1-2

e 1 K. 8. 9

f Jos. 15. 39

g ch. 24. 4
1 K. 2. 31
h ch. 18. 3

i Jos. 23. 6
2 Chr. 34. 2

k For ver. 20, cf. 2 Chr. 34. 8-28

l See 2 Chr. 33. 11-19
m 2 Chr. 34. 8, &c.

n (ch. 18. 18 & 25. 19)

o For ver. 18-24, cf. 2 Chr. 33. 20-25
p ch. 23. 4, &c.

q (Lv. 21. 10) (ch. 25. 18)

r Cf. 25. 1
s ch. 12. 4
t ch. 12. 9
u 1 Chr. 3. 14

x ch. 12. 12

y ch. 16. 3
z Chr. 21. 6, 13

1 Chr. 17. 12
2 Chr. 7. 22
3 ch. 12. 15

b ch. 17. 16
2 Chr. 12. 1

c Cf. Dt. 17. 18

d ch. 19. 37

e 1 Chr. 3. 14
ch. 22. 1, &c.

the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 22

^dJOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jē-dī'-dāh, the daughter of Ā-dāi'-āh of ^fBoscath.

2 And ^hhe did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and ⁱturned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent ^mShā'-phān the son of Āz-ā-lī'-āh, the son of Mē-shūl'-lām, the ⁿscribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to ^bHil'-kī'-āh the ^qhigh priest, that he may sum the silver ^swhich is brought into the house of the LORD, which the ^tkeepers of the door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 ^{*}Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit ^athere was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hil'-kī'-āh the high priest said unto Shā'-phān the scribe, ^cI have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shā'-phān the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the

II KINGS 23

work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shā'phān the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hīl-kī'āh the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he ^drent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hīl-kī'āh the priest, and ^fĀ-hī-kām the son of Shā'phān, and ^gĀch'bôr the son of ^gMī-chāi'āh, and Shaphan the scribe, and Ās-ā-hī'āh a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, ^henquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for ⁱgreat is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers ^mhave not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hīl-kī'āh the priest, and Ā-hī-kām, and Āch'bôr, and Shā'phān, and Ās-ā-hī'āh, went unto Huldah ^bthe prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of ^rTikvah, the son of ^rHār'hās, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in ⁴the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ⁱI will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

17 ^aBecause they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might ^cprovoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 ^kBecause thine heart was tender, and thou ^lhast humbled thyself be-

621 B.C.

a 1 K. 9, 8
2 Chr. 7, 21
(Heb.)

b Or astom-
ishment

c 1 K. 20, 5
11
1 Chr. 4, 101

d ch. 19, 1
Ezra 9, 3
Est. 4, 1

e Gen. 15, 15
Job. 5, 26
Cl. Isa. 57, 1, 2

f ch. 25, 22
g 2 Chr. 34, 20

h ch. 8, 8
2 Chr. 18, 4, 6

i For ver.
1-3, cf.
2 Chr. 34, 29-32

k 1 K. 20, 7
1 Chr. 11, 3

l See ver. 17
m ch. 21, 9
2 Chr. 33, 10

n Jos. 8, 34, 35
Neh. 8, 1, 3

o See ch. 22, 8

p [Ju. 4, 4
Neh. 6, 14]

q Or on the
platform

r Cl. 2 Chr. 34, 22

s ch. 11, 17
2 Chr. 15, 12

t ch. 20, 3
2 Chr. 17, 4

u Or the
second
quarter
Cl. Neh. 3, 9, 12

v ch. 21, 10
2 Chr. 27, 13

w ch. 22, 4
1 Chr. 6, 13

x Cl. 2 Chr. 34, 22

y ch. 25, 18
Jer. 32, 24

z ch. 22, 4
2 Chr. 7, 22

a ch. 21, 3
2 Chr. 17, 6

b ch. 21, 3
2 Chr. 17, 6

c ch. 21, 3
2 Chr. 17, 6

d ch. 21, 3
2 Chr. 17, 6

e ch. 21, 3
2 Chr. 17, 6

f 1 K. 15, 13
2 Chr. 15, 16

g ch. 17, 28
1 Chr. 7, 28

h ch. 17, 32
2 Chr. 11, 15

i ch. 18, 4, 22
2 Chr. 14, 3, 5

k 2 Chr. 34, 27

l 1 K. 21, 29
2 Chr. 7, 14

Josiah puts down idolatrous priests

fore the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ^aa desolation and ^ba curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also ^chave heard thee, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and ^ethou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAPTER 23

ⁱAND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all ^kthe elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and ⁿhe read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant ^owhich was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king stood ^qby a pillar, and ^smade a covenant before the LORD, ^tto walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded ^uHil-kī'āh the high priest, and the priests ^vof the second order, and the ^wkeepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for ^bBā'āl, and for the ^{5d}grove, and for all the ^ehost of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of ^fKidron, and carried the ashes of them unto ^gBeth-el.

5 And he put down the ^hidolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in ⁱthe high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Bā'āl, to the sun, and to the moon,

and to the ^{2a} planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And ^dhe brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, ^fand stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof ^hupon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the ^ksodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, ⁱwhere the women wove ⁴hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ⁿGeba to ^oBeer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 ^rNevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the ^saltar of the LORD in Jerusalem, ^tbut they did eat of the ^uunleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled ^vTō-phēth, which is in the ^zvalley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter ^ato pass through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by ^ethe chamber of Nā-thān-mē-lēch the chamberlain, which was in ^{5f}the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were ^hon the top of the upper chamber of ⁱAhaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Mā-nās-sēh had made ⁱin the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of ⁷corruption, ^qwhich Solomon the king of Israel had builded for ^sĀsh-tō-rēth ^uthe abomination ²of the Zi-dō-lā-āns,

621 B.C.

^a Or the signs of the Zodiac
^a Cf. Jb. 38, 32 (Heb.)
^b 1 K. 11, 7, 33
^c Jer. 48, 7
^c (1 K. 11, 5)
^d Jer. 49, 1 (ms.)
^d ch. 18, 4
^e 1 Chr. 14, 12
^f Or pillars
^e ch. 18, 4
^g 2 Chr. 14, 3 (Heb.)
^f Cf. Jer. 32, 20
^g Jer. 8, 1, 2
^h Jer. 26, 23
ⁱ 2 Chr. 34, 4
^j See 1 K. 12, 28-33
^k 1 K. 22, 46
^l Heb. 13, 14
^m Cf. Ex. 38, 8
ⁿ ch. 17, 21, 22
^o Or tents Heb. houses
ⁿ 1 K. 15, 22
^o ch. 12, 1
^p 1 Chr. 4, 28
^p 1 K. 13, 2, 3
^q ch. 13, 19
^r 2 Chr. 8, 14
^r See Ezek. 44, 10-14
^s ch. 18, 22
^t 1 Chr. 6, 49
^t Cf. 1 S. 2, 36
^u 1 S. 28, 24
^u 1 Chr. 23, 29
^x 1 K. 13, 1, 30
^y Isa. 30, 33
^z Jos. 18, 16
^a ch. 21, 6
^b 1 Chr. 28, 3
^b 1 K. 13, 31
^c 1 K. 13, 11
^d ch. 17, 29
^e 1 Chr. 9, 26
^f Or the precincts
^f 1 Chr. 26, 18 (ms.)
^g ch. 22, 17
^h 2 Chr. 28, 25
^h Cf. Jer. 19, 13
ⁱ ch. 20, 11
ⁱ 2 Chr. 27, 9
^k ch. 11, 18
^l Or sacrificed
^l ch. 21, 5
^m 1 K. 13, 2
ⁿ 2 Chr. 34, 5
ⁿ For ver. 21-23, see 2 Chr. 35, 1-19
^o Jos. 5, 10
^o Jer. 30, 15
^p See Ex. 12, 3-11
^q Or destruction
^q See 1 K. 11, 7
^r 2 Chr. 35, 18, 19
^s 1 K. 11, 5, 33
^t 2 S. 7, 11
^t 1 Chr. 17, 6, 10
^u 1 K. 11, 5, 2
^u 2 Chr. 15, 8 (Heb.)
^u 1 K. 11, 5

and for ^bChē-mōsh the abomination of the Moabites, and for ^cMilcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the ^{3a}images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the ^gbones of men.

15 [¶]Moreover the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place ⁱwhich Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nebat, who ^mmade Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, ^paccording to the word of the LORD which the ^qman of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is ^xthe sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, ^bwith the bones ^cof the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the ^dhouses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made ^eto provoke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And ^khe ⁸slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and ^mburned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 [¶]And the king commanded all the people, saying, ^oKeep the pass-over unto the LORD your God, ^pas it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 ^rSurely there was not holden such a passover from the days of ^tthe judges that judged Israel, nor in all

the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover ^cthe workers with ^afamiliar spirits, and the ^ewizards, and the ^{2f}images, and the ^gidols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform ^hthe words of the law which were written in the book that Hilki-^{āh} the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 ⁱAnd like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all ^athe law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, ^ebecause of all the provocations that Mă-năs-sēh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, ^uI will remove Judah also ^oout of my sight, ^vas I have removed Israel, and ^zwill cast off this city Jerusalem ^awhich I have chosen, and the house of which I said, ^bMy name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ ^eIn his days ^fPhăr'-aoh-nē'-chōh king of Egypt went up against the king of ⁱAssyria to the river ^hEū-phrā-tēs: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at ⁱMě-gid-dō, when he had seen him.

30 ^oAnd his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Mě-gid-dō, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took ⁱJě-hō-ā-hăz the son of Josiah, and ^uanointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jě-hō-ā-hăz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months

in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was ^aHă-mū-tāl, the daughter of Jeremiah of ^bLibnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phăr'-aoh-nē'-chōh put him in bands at ^hRiblah in the land of ⁱHamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a ^stribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Phăr'-aoh-nē'-chōh made E-lī-ā-kim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and ^mturned his name to ⁿJě-hōi-ā-kim, and took Jě-hō-ā-hăz away: and ^ohe came ^pto Egypt, and died there.

35 And Jě-hōi-ā-kim gave the silver and the gold to Phăr'-aoh; ^rbut he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nē'-chōh.

36 ¶ ⁱJě-hōi-ā-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zě-bū-dāh, the daughter of Pě-dāi-āh of Rū-māh.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAPTER 24

^cIN his days ^aNěb-ū-chăd-něz-zăr king of ^eBabylon ^hcame up, and Jě-hōi-ā-kim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And the LORD sent against him bands of ^mthe Chăl'-deēs, and ⁿbands of the Syrians, and bands of the ^qMoabites, and bands of the children of ^rAmmon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, ^saccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, ^tto remove them out of his sight, ^vfor the sins of Mă-năs-sēh, according to all that he did;

605 B.C.
a ch. 24. 18
b ch. 19. 8
& 24. 18
c Cf. 1 S. 28. 3, 9
d ch. 21. 6
1 Chr. 10. 13
e ch. 21. 6
2 Chr. 33. 6
f Or, ^gteraphim
1 S. 19. 13, 16
Ezek. 21. 21 (Heb.)
g ch. 21. 11
Jer. 50. 2 (Heb.)
h ch. 25. 6, 21
i ch. 19. 13
& 25. 21
j Or, ^kking
1 K. 9. 21
2 Chr. 8. 8
k See Dt. 18. 11
l ch. 18. 5
m ch. 24. 17
2 S. 12. 25
n 1 Chr. 3. 16
o Jer. 22. 11, 12
p Cf. Ezek. 19. 3, 4
q ch. 25. 26
1 K. 11. 17, 40
r ch. 14. 6
2 Chr. 23. 18
s Cf. ch. 15. 20
t ch. 21. 11
u 1 S. 24. 3, 4
v For ver. 36, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 5
w ch. 21. 14
x Jer. 39. 6, 7
y See ch. 17. 18, 20
z ch. 22. 16-19
Jer. 9. 11
a ch. 21. 7
2 Chr. 6. 6
b ch. 21. 4, 7
2 Chr. 6. 6
c For ver. 1-7, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 6-8
d ch. 25. 1, &c.
e For ver. 28-30, cf. 2 Chr. 35. 20-24
f Jer. 46. 2
g ch. 20. 12
& 25. 27
h 2 Chr. 36. 6
i ch. 18. 11, 13
Ezek. 27. 23
k ch. 24. 7
2 S. 8. 3
l ch. 9. 27
1 Chr. 7. 29
m ch. 25. 4
n ch. 15. 37
Jer. 35. 11
o For ver. 30-34, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 1-4
p Cf. ch. 9. 28
q ch. 13. 20
1 Chr. 18. 2
r 2 S. 12. 9
1 Chr. 18. 11
s See ch. 23. 27
t Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 15
Jer. 22. 11
u ch. 11. 12
1 Chr. 11. 3
x 1 K. 11. 15
Jer. 10. 11
y ch. 23. 26
Jer. 13. 4

4 And also ^afor the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD ^awould not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 ^dSo Jē-hōi'-ā-kim slept with his fathers: and ^eJē-hōi'-ā-chin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And ^fthe king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: ^hfor the king of Babylon had taken from ^gthe river of Egypt unto the river ⁱEū-phrā'tēs all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Jē-hōi'-ā-chin was ^aeighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nē-hūsh'tā, the daughter of Ēl-nā'-thān of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the servants of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Babylon came up ^aagainst Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 ^aAnd Jē-hōi'-ā-chin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his ^aofficers: and the king of Babylon took him ^ain the eighth year of his reign.

13 And ^fhe carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and ^hthe treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold ^kwhich Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.

14 And he carried away ^mall Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ^oten thousand captives, and ^qall the craftsmen and ^rsmiths: none remained, ^ssave the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And he carried away Jē-hōi'-ā-

chin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, even ^cseven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ ^aAnd the king of Babylon ⁱmade Māt-tā-nī'āh ^khis father's brother king in his stead, ^land changed his name to Zēd-ē-kī'āh.

18 ^oZēd-ē-kī'āh was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was ^rHā-mū'tāl, the daughter of Jeremiah of ^sLibnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jē-hōi'-ā-kim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, ^tuntil he had cast them out from his presence, ^uthat Zēd-ē-kī'āh rebelled against the king of Babylon.

CHAPTER 25

^yAND it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that ^aNēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, ^cagainst Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they ^ebuilt forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king ^gZēd-ē-kī'āh.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the ⁱfamine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between ⁿtwo walls, which is by the ^pking's garden: (now the Chāl'dēes were against the city round about:) and the king went the way toward ^rthe ^splain.

5 And the army of the Chāl'dēes pursued after the king, and overtook

587 B.C.
a ch. 21, 16
Ps. 10, 8
b Jos. 24, 19
Isa. 2, 9
c Cf. ver. 14
d Cf.
2 Chr. 36, 6
e Cf.
1 Chr. 3, 16
f Jer. 37, 5-7
g For ver.
17-20, cf.
2 Chr. 36,
10-13
h Jer. 46, 2,
13
i Jer. 37, 1
j Cf.
1 Chr. 3, 15
k ch. 23, 34
Jer. 20, 3
l m 1 K. 8, 65
2 Chr. 7, 3
n ch. 23, 29
1 Chr. 5, 9
o For ver. 24,
18-25, 21,
cf. Jer. 52,
1-7
p 1 Chr. 3, 16
q ch. 25, 2,
7
r Cf.
2 Chr. 36, 9
s ch. 23, 31
t ch. 23, 31
u 1 Chr. 6, 57
v ch. 17, 20
Ps. 44, 9, 23
w Ezek. 17,
15, 18
x ch. 18, 17-
21
y Neh. 2, 3,
17
z ch. 25, 1-
7
v For ver.
1-7, cf.
2 Chr. 36,
17-20
Jer. 39, 1-7
& 52, 4-11
z 2 Chr. 36,
10
a ch. 24, 1,
&c.
b 1 Chr. 6, 15
c Or eunuchs
b ch. 8, 6
Est. 1, 10
c ch. 24, 10-
(16)
d 2 Chr. 36,
19
d Cf.
ch. 25, 27
e Ezek. 4, 2
f ch. 16, 8
g ch. 25, 13-
16
h ch. 24, 17
2 Chr. 36,
10, 11
i ch. 20, 17
Jer. 20, 5
j ch. 8, 1
Neh. 5, 3
k See 1 K. 7,
48-50
l Jer. 20, 5
m ch. 20, 17,
(18)
n Isa. 22, 11
o Cf. ver. 16
Jer. 52, 28
p Neh. 3, 15
q Jer. 24, 1
r Cf.
1 S. 13, 19
s ch. 25, 12
t ch. 14, 25
Jer. 39, 4
u Hab.
Arabah

him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and ^abrought him up to the king of Babylon to ^cRiblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī-āh before his eyes, ^dand put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the ^mseventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon, came ^pNēb-ū-zār-ād-ān, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 And ^rhe burnt the house of the LORD, ^sand the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chāl-deēs, that were with the captain of the guard, ^tbrake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of ^athe poor of the land to be vine-dressers and husbandmen.

13 ^cAnd ^dthe pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and ^ethe bases, and ^fthe brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chāl-deēs ⁱbreak in pieces, and ^kcarried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the ^mshovels, and the snuffers, and the ⁿspoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the ^pfirepans, and the ^qbowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; ^tthe brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 ^uThe height of the one pillar was

587 B.C.

a Cf. Jer. 32, 4 & 34, 3
b 1 K. 7, 18, &c.
c Ch. 3, 16, &c.
d Jer. 39, 5, 6
e Jer. 39, 8-12
f Ezek. 12, 13
g Jer. 39, 8-12
h Jer. 39, 8-12
i Jer. 39, 8-12
j Jer. 39, 8-12
k Jer. 39, 8-12
l Jer. 39, 8-12
m Jer. 39, 8-12
n Jer. 39, 8-12
o Jer. 39, 8-12
p Jer. 39, 8-12
q Jer. 39, 8-12
r Jer. 39, 8-12
s Jer. 39, 8-12
t Jer. 39, 8-12
u Jer. 39, 8-12

eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and ^bpomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took ^fSē-rāi-āh ^gthe chief priest, and ^hZēph-ā-nī-āh ⁱthe second priest, and the three ^kkeepers of the door:

19 And out of the city he took an ^aofficer that was set over the men of war, and ^bfive men of them that were ^cin the king's presence, which were found in the city, and ^dthe principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of ^aHamath. ^bSo Judah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon had left, even over them he made ^cGēd-ā-lī-āh the son of ^dĀ-hī-kām, the son of Shā-phān, ruler.

23 ^eAnd when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gēd-ā-lī-āh governor, there came to Gedaliah to ^fMizpah, even ^gIshmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh, and ^hJō-hā-nān the son of Cā-rē-āh, and Sē-rāi-āh the son of Tān-hū-mēth the ⁱNē-tōph-ā-thite, and Jā-āz-ā-nī-āh the son of a ^jMā-āch-ā-thite, they and their men.

24 And Gēd-ā-lī-āh sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, ^kFear not to be the servants of the Chāl-deēs: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

25 ^aBut it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh, the son of Ē-lī-shā-mā, of the seed royal, came, and ten

men with him, and smote Gěd-ă-lî-ăh, that he died, and the Jews and the Chăł-dēēs that were with him at Mizpah.

26 ^b And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and ^c came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chăł-dēēs.

27 ^g And it came to pass in the ^h seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of ⁱ Jě-hôl-ă-chîn king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that E-vîl-měr-ô-dăch king of ^j Babylon

561 B.C.
a Gen. 40, 13 Jer. 52, 31
b For ver. 26, cf. Jer. 43, 4-7
c ch. 23, 34 Jer. 26, 21
d 1 K. 2, 7
e For ver. 27-30, cf. Jer. 52, 31-34
f Cf. ch. 24, 12
g ch. 24, 12, 13
h Chr. 36, 9
i Cf. Jer. 40, 5 (māz)
j ch. 24, 1 Neh. 13, 6

in the year that he began to reign did ^a lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon;

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did ^d eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his ^h allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

^a ADAM, Sheth, E-nôsh, ^b 2 Kenan, Mă-hăl-ă-lēel, Jered, ^c 3 Hē-nôch, Mě-thū'sē-lăh, Lă-měch, ^d 4 Noah, ^e Shem, ^f Ham, and ^g Jă-phēth.

5 ^h The sons of Jă-phēth; ⁱ Gomer, and ^j Magog, and ^k Mă-dăi, and ^l Jă-văn, and ^m Tubal, and ⁿ Mě-shēch, and ^o Ti-răs.

6 And the sons of Gomer; ^a Ash-chē-năz, and ^b Rî-phăth, and ^c Tō-găr-măh.

7 And the sons of Jă-văn; ^d Elishah, and ^e Tăr-shish, ^f Kit-tim, and ^g Dō-dă-nim.

8 ^h The sons of Ham; ⁱ Cush, and ^j Miz-ră-im, ^k Pūt, and ^l Că-nă-ăn.

9 And the sons of Cush; ^a Seba, and ^b Hăv-î-lăh, and ^c Sabta, and ^d Ră-î-măh, and ^e Săb-tē-chă. And the sons of Raamah; ^f Sheba, and ^g Dedan.

10 And Cush begat ^a Nim-röd: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 ^b And Miz-ră-im begat ^c Ludim, and ^d Ăn-ă-mim, and ^e Lě-hă-bim, and ^f Năph-tû-him,

12 And ^a Păth-rû-sim, and ^b Căs-lû-

a Gen. 10, 14
b Dt. 2, 23 Jer. 47, 4
c For ver. 1-4, cf. Gen. 5, 1-32
d Gen. 5, 2 Lk. 3, 38
e 1 K. 17, 9
f Ezr. 3, 7
g Gen. 49, 32
h Gen. 5, 18 Lk. 3, 37
i ch. 11, 4
j 1 S. 24, 16
k 2 S. 21, 2
l Ezek. 16, 3, 45
m See Gen. 15, 21
n Gen. 5, 29 Lk. 3, 36
o Gen. 11, 10 Lk. 3, 36
a ch. 4, 40
b Gen. 10, 1
c Gen. 10, 1
d 2 S. 24, 7
e For ver. 5-7, cf. Gen. 10, 3-4
f Gen. 10, 2
g Ezek. 38, 6
h Gen. 10, 18
i Ezek. 27, 8-11
j Gen. 10, 2
k Ezek. 38, 2
l 2 K. 18, 11
m Ezr. 6, 2
n Gen. 10, 2
o Isa. 66, 19
a Gen. 10, 2 Ps. 120, 5
b For ver. 17-25, cf. Gen. 10, 23-29
c Gen. 14, 1
d Ezr. 4, 9
e 2 K. 23, 29 Ps. 83, 8
f Gen. 11, 10
g Gen. 10, 3 Jer. 51, 27
h In Gen. 10, 23, Magh
i Gen. 24, 10
j Gen. 46, 9
k Gen. 10, 7
l Isa. 21, 13
m Gen. 10, 13
n 2 Chr. 12, 3
o Gen. 10, 14
a Gen. 11, 12 Lk. 3, 35, 36
b Gen. 23, 1, 12
c Gen. 10, 6
d Gen. 10, 6
e Gen. 10, 6
f Gen. 10, 6
g Gen. 10, 6
h Gen. 10, 6
i Gen. 10, 6
j Gen. 10, 6
k Gen. 10, 6
l Gen. 10, 6
m Gen. 10, 6
n Gen. 10, 6
o Gen. 10, 6

him, (of whom came the ^a Philistines,) and ^b Căph-thô-rim.

13 And Că-nă-ăn begat ^a Zidon his firstborn, and ^b Heth,

14 The ^c Jěb-û-sîte also, and the ^d Amorite, and the ^e Gîr-gă-shite,

15 And the ^f Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the ^g Ār-vă-dite, and the Zēm-ă-rite, and the Hamathite.

17 ^h The sons of Shem; ⁱ Elam, and ^j Asshur, and ^k Ār-phăx-ăd, and ^l Lud, and ^m Aram, and ⁿ Uz, and ^o Hul, and ^p Gē-thēr, and ^q Mě-shēch.

18 And Ār-phăx-ăd begat ^a Shē-lăh, and ^b Shelah begat ^c Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was ^a Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hă-zăr-mă-vēth, and Jerah,

21 Hă-dôr-ăm also, and ^a Ū-zăl, and ^b Diklah,

22 And Ebal, and ^a Bîm-ă-ěl, and ^b Sheba,

23 And ^c Ō-phîr, and ^d Hăv-î-lăh, and ^e Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

a See ver. 11
b Gen. 24, 24 Lk. 3, 35
c Gen. 10, 6-8
d Gen. 10, 7
e Gen. 10, 13-18
f Gen. 10, 3
g Ezek. 27, 14
h Gen. 10, 4
i 2 Chr. 9, 21
j Gen. 10, 6
k Isa. 11, 1
l Jb. 6, 19
m Gen. 10, 13
n Isa. 66, 19
o In Gen. 10, 23, Magh
p Gen. 24, 10
q Gen. 46, 9
a Gen. 10, 7
b Isa. 21, 13
c Gen. 10, 13
d 2 Chr. 12, 3
e Gen. 10, 14
f Gen. 11, 12
g Lk. 3, 35, 36
h Gen. 23, 1, 12
i Gen. 10, 6
j Gen. 10, 6
k Gen. 10, 6
l Gen. 10, 6
m Gen. 10, 6
n Gen. 10, 6
o Gen. 10, 6
p Gen. 10, 6
q Gen. 10, 6
a Gen. 10, 4
b Ezek. 27, 7
c For ver. 8-10
d Gen. 10, 7
e For ver. 11-16
f 1 S. 15, 7

24 ¶ ^aShem, Ār-phāx^ʿād, Shē^ʿlāh,
25 Ēber, Peleg, Rē^ʿū,
26 Serug, Nā^ʿ-hōr, ^cTerah,
27 ^dAbram; the same is Abraham.
28 The sons of Abraham; ^eIsaac,
and ^fIshmael.

29 ¶ ^gThese are their generations:
The firstborn of Ishmael, ⁱNē^ʿ-bā^ʿl-
ōth; then ^kKedar, and Adbeel, and
Mibsam,

30 Mishma, and ^lDumah, Massa,
Hadad, and Tema,

31 ^mJetur, Nā^ʿ-phīsh, and Kē^ʿ-dē-
māh. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 ¶ ⁿNow the sons of Keturah,
Abraham's concubine: she bare Zim-
ran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and
^oMidian, and Ishbak, and ^pShuah.
And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and
Dedan.

33 And the sons of Midian; ^qEphah,
and Ephher, and Hē^ʿ-nōch, and A^ʿ-bī-
dā, and Ēl^ʿ-dā^ʿāh. All these are the
sons of Keturah.

34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The
sons of Isaac; ^rEsau and ^sIsrael.

35 ¶ ^tThe sons of Esau; Ē^ʿ-lī^ʿ-phāz,
Rēu^ʿ-ēl, and Jē^ʿ-ūsh, and Jā^ʿ-ā-lām,
and Korah.

36 The sons of Ē^ʿ-lī^ʿ-phāz; Teman,
and Omar, Zephi, and Gā^ʿ-tām, ^uKe-
naz, and Timna, and ^vĀm^ʿ-ā-lēk.

37 The sons of Rēu^ʿ-ēl; Nā^ʿ-hāth,
Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

38 ^zAnd the sons of Seir; Lotan,
and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,
and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hō^ʿ-rī,
and Homam: and Timna was Lo-
tan's sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; Āl^ʿ-ī-ān, and
Mān^ʿ-ā-hāth, and Ebal, Shē^ʿ-phī, and
Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Āl^ʿ-
āh, and Anah.

41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And
the sons of Dishon; Amram, and
Eshban, and Ithran, and Chē^ʿ-rān.

42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and
Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Di-
shan; Uz, and Aran.

43 ¶ ^mNow these are the kings that
reigned in the land of Edom before
any king reigned over the children of
Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the
name of his city was Dīn^ʿ-hā^ʿ-bāh.

19th c. B.C.

^a For ver. 24-27, *Gen.* 11, 10-26
Lk. 3, 34-36

^b *Gen.* 36, 33

Isa. 34, 6

^c *Jos.* 24, 2

Lk. 3, 34

^d *Gen.* 11, 26

Mt. 1, 1

^e *Jos.* 24, 3, 4

Mt. 1, 2

^f *Gen.* 36, 3

^g For ver. 29-31, *cf.*

Gen. 25, 13-16

^h *Ru.* 4, 18

ⁱ *Gen.* 36, 3

Isa. 60, 7

^k *Gen.* 25, 13

Ps. 120, 5

^l *Gen.* 25, 14

Isa. 21, 11

^m *ch.* 5, 19

ⁿ For ver. 32-33, *cf.*

Gen. 25, 1-4

^o *1 K.* 11, 18

Ps. 83, 9

^p *Gen.* 25, 2

^q *Gen.* 25, 4

Isa. 60, 6

^r *Jos.* 24, 4

Mal. 1, 2

^s *Jos.* 24, 4, 32

Mt. 1, 2

^t For ver. 35-37, *cf.*

Gen. 36, 10-13

^u For ver. 51-54, *cf.*

Gen. 36, 15-19

^v *cf.* 40-43

^w *Ju.* 1, 13

^x *ch.* 4, 43

^y *2 S.* 8, 12

^z For ver. 38-42, *cf.*

Gen. 36, 20-28

^a For ver. 1-2, *cf.*

Ex. 1, 1-4

^b *ch.* 5, 1

Nu. 26, 5

^c *Ex.* 1, 2

^d *Ex.* 1, 2

^e *Ezra.* 8, 18

^f *Ex.* 1, 3

^g *Ex.* 1, 4

^h *Nu.* 26, 16, &c.

ⁱ *Nu.* 26, 20

^j *Sec.* *ch.* 4, 21

^k Or *Bathshua*

^l *Cf.*

Gen. 38, 2

^m *Gen.* 38, 7

ⁿ For ver. 43-50, *cf.*

Gen. 36, 31-39

^o For ver. 4-15, *cf.*

Ru. 4, 18-22

^p *Ru.* 4, 12

^q *Mt.* 1, 3

^r *ch.* 4, 1

^s *Ru.* 4, 18

^t *Jos.* 7, 1

^u *Mt.* 1, 3

^v *ch.* 4, 1

^w *Ru.* 4, 18, 19

44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of ^bBozrah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jobab was dead, Hū^ʿshām of the land of the Tē^ʿ-mān-ites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hū^ʿ-shām was dead, Hadad the son of Bē^ʿ-dād, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Mās^ʿ-rē^ʿ-kāh reigned in his stead.

48 And when Samlah was dead, Shā^ʿ-ūl of Rē^ʿ-hō^ʿ-bōth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā^ʿ-ūl was dead, Bā^ʿ-āl-hā^ʿ-nān the son of Āch^ʿ-bôr reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā^ʿ-āl-hā^ʿ-nān was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā^ʿ-ī; and his wife's name was Mē^ʿ-hēt^ʿ-ā^ʿ-bēl, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mē^ʿ-zā^ʿ-hāb.

51 ¶ Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Āl^ʿ-ī-āh, duke Jetheth,

52 Duke Ā^ʿ-hōl^ʿ-ī^ʿ-bā^ʿ-māh, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

54 Duke Māg^ʿ-dī^ʿ-ēl, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

CHAPTER 2

THESE are the sons of Israel; ^bReuben, ^cSimeon, ^dLevi, and ^eJudah, ^fIs^ʿ-sā^ʿ-chār, and ^gZē^ʿ-bū^ʿ-lūn,

2 ^hDan, ⁱJoseph, and ^jBenjamin, ^kNāph^ʿ-tā^ʿ-lī, ^lGad, and ^mAsher.

3 ¶ The sons of Judah; ⁿEr, and ^oOnan, and ^pShē^ʿ-lāh: which three were born unto him of ^qthe daughter of ^rShū^ʿ-ā the Cā^ʿ-nā^ʿ-ān^ʿ-ī^ʿ-tēss. ^sAnd Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.

4 ^tAnd ^uTamar his daughter in law bare him ^vPhār^ʿ-ēz and ^wZerah. All the sons of Judah were five.

5 The sons of Phār^ʿ-ēz; ^xHezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sons of Zerah; ²Zimri, and ^aEthan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Cār-mī; ^{3c}Ā-ʿchār, the troubler of Israel, ^dwho transgressed in the thing ^{4e}accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Āz-ā-rī-āh.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; ^fJē-rāh-meel, and ^gRam, and ^hChē-lū-bāi.

10 And Ram begat ⁱĀm-min-ā-dāb; and Amminadab begat ^kNahshon, prince of the children of Judah;

11 And Nahshon begat ^kSalma, and Salma begat ^lBoaz,

12 And Boaz begat ^mObed, and Obed begat ⁿJesse.

13 ¶ And Jesse begat his firstborn ^oĒ-li-āb, and ^pĀ-bin-ā-dāb the second, and ^qShimma the third,

14 Nēth-ā-nēel the fourth, Rād-dā-i the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, ^rDavid ^sthe seventh:

16 ^tWhose sisters were Zēr-ū-i-āh, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruah; ^uĀb-i-shāi, and ^vJoab, and ^wĀs-ā-hēl, three.

17 And Abigail bare ^xĀ-mā-sā: and the father of Amasa was ^yJether the ^zIsh-meē-lite.

18 ¶ And ^cCaleb the son of Hezron begat children of Ā-zū-bāh his wife, and of Jēr-i-ōth: her sons are these; Jeshur, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Ā-zū-bāh was dead, Caleb took unto him ^dĒ-phrāth, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Ū-rī, and Uri begat ^eBēz-ā-lēel.

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of ^fMā-ʿchir the father of Gil-ē-ād, whom he married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē-güb.

22 And Sē-güb begat ^gJā-ir, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gil-ē-ād.

23 And he took ^hGeshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jā-ir, from them, with ⁱKenath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these belonged to the sons of Mā-ʿchir, the father of Gil-ē-ād,

11th c. B.C.

¹In Jos. 7. 1.

²Zabdi

³Cf. 4. 31

⁴ch. 4. 5

⁵In Jos. 7. 1.

⁶Jos. 22. 20

⁷See Jos. 7. 1

⁸Or devoted

⁹1 K. 20. 42

¹⁰Isa. 34. 5

(Heb.)

¹¹1 S. 30. 29

¹²Ru. 4. 19

¹³Mt. 1. 3

¹⁴ch. 4. 15

¹⁵1 S. 30. 14

¹⁶Cf. ver. 18

¹⁷& 42. 50

¹⁸Ru. 4. 19

¹⁹Mt. 1. 4

²⁰k Ru. 4. 20

²¹Mt. 1. 4

²²Ru. 4. 1

²³&c.

²⁴Mt. 1. 5

²⁵m Ru. 4. 17.

²⁶Mt. 1. 5

²⁷n Ru. 4. 17.

²⁸Mt. 1. 5

²⁹o ch. 27. 18

³⁰1 S. 17. 13.

³¹28

³²p 1 S. 17. 13

³³q ch. 20. 7

³⁴2 S. 21. 21

³⁵r Ru. 4. 22

³⁶Mt. 1. 6

³⁷s Cf.

³⁸1 S. 17. 12

³⁹t Cf.

⁴⁰2 S. 17. 25

⁴¹u ch. 11. 20

⁴²2 S. 23. 18

⁴³x ch. 11. 6.

⁴⁴1 K. 11. 15

⁴⁵y ch. 11. 26

⁴⁶2 S. 23. 24

⁴⁷z 1 K. 2. 5, 32

⁴⁸Cf. ch. 12. 18

⁴⁹a Cf.

⁵⁰2 S. 17. 25

⁵¹b Ju. 8. 24

⁵²1 Chr. 27.

⁵³30

⁵⁴c Cf. ver. 9

⁵⁵d Cf. ver. 50

⁵⁶e Ex. 38. 22

⁵⁷2 Chr. 1. 5

⁵⁸f Cf.

⁵⁹ch. 11. 41

⁶⁰g ch. 7. 14

⁶¹Ju. 5. 14

⁶²h Cf.

⁶³2 Chr. 23. 1

⁶⁴i 1 K. 4. 13

⁶⁵k ch. 3. 2

⁶⁶2 S. 15. 8

⁶⁷l Nu. 32. 42

⁶⁸m Cf. ver. 9

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-eph-rā-tāh, then Ā-bī-āh Hezron's wife bare him ^bAshur the father of Tē-kō-ā.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jē-rāh-meel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bū-nāh, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ā-hī-jāh.

26 Jē-rāh-meel had also another wife, whose name was Āt-ā-rāh; she was the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jē-rāh-meel were, Mā-āz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were, Shām-mā-i, and Jā-dā. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab and Ā-bī-shūr.

29 And the name of the wife of Ā-bī-shūr was Āb-i-hail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab; Sē-lēd, and Āp-pā-im: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Āp-pā-im; Īsh-i. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Āh-lā-i.

32 And the sons of Jā-dā the brother of Shām-mā-i; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jē-rāh-meel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jār-hā.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jār-hā his servant to wife; and she bare him Āt-tā-i.

36 And Āt-tā-i begat Nathan, and Nathan begat ^fZabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat ^hObed,

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Āz-ā-rī-āh,

39 And Āz-ā-rī-āh begat Helez, and Helez begat Ēl-ē-ā-sāh,

40 And Ēl-ē-ā-sāh begat Sīs-ā-māi, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Jēk-ā-mī-āh, and Jekamiah begat Ē-lī-shā-mā.

42 ¶ Now the sons of ^mCaleb the brother of Jē-rāh-meel were, Mē-shā his firstborn, which was the father of

I CHRONICLES 3

The sons of David

^a Ziph; and the sons of ^b Mā-rē^cshāh the father of ^d Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tāp-pū-āh, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Rā'hām, the father of Jōr^ckō-ām; and Rekem begat Shām^cmā-i.

45 And the son of Shām^cmā-i was Maon; and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gā^czēz; and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jāh^cdā-i; Rē^cgēm, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shā^cāph.

48 Mā^cā-chāh, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tīr^chā^cnāh.

49 She bare also Shā^cāph the father of Madmannah, Shē^cvā the father of Māch^cbē-nāh, and the father of Gibeā; and the daughter of Caleb was ^aĀch^c-sā.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of ^aHur, the firstborn of ^bĒph^c-rā-tāh; Shobal the father of ^aKīr^c-jāth-jē^cā-rim,

51 Salma the father of ^aBeth-lehem, Hareph the father of Bēth-gā^cdēr.

52 And Shobal the father of Kīr^c-jāth-jē^cā-rim had sons; ^aHā-rō^cēh, and half of the Mān^c-ā-hē^cthites.

53 And the families of Kīr^c-jāth-jē^cā-rim; the Īth^c-rites, and the Pū^c-hites, and the Shū^cmā-thites, and the Mish^crā-ites; of them came the ⁱZā-rē^cā-thites, and the Ēsh-tā-ū^clites.

54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Nē^c-tōph^c-ā-thites, Ār^c-ā-rōth, the house of Joab, and half of the Mān^c-ā-hē^cthites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tī^c-rā-thites, the Shīm^c-ē-ā-thites, and Sū^c-chā-thites. These are the ^aKenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of ^aRē^c-chāb.

CHAPTER 3

^a NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in ^bHebron; the firstborn ^cAmnon, of ^aĀ-hīn^c-ō-ām the Jēz^c-rēel^c-i^ctēss; 460

11th c. B.C.

See Jos. 15. 24

b Jos. 15. 44

c In 2 S. 3. 3

Chileab

c 2 S. 3. 3

d See Jos. 14. 13

e 1 K. 15. 2

f 2 Chr. 11. 20, 21

g 2 S. 13. 37, 38

h ch. 2. 23

i 1 K. 2. 13

j ch. 29, 27

k 1 K. 2. 11

l For ver. 5-8, cf. 2 S. 14. 7

m 2 S. 5. 14-16

n ch. 14. 4

o 2 S. 5. 14

p 1 K. 2. 13

q For ver. 5-8, cf. 2 S. 14. 7

r 2 S. 5. 14-16

s ch. 14. 4

t Cf. ver. 19

u ch. 13. 5, 6

v 1 S. 7. 1, 2

w 2 S. 13. 1

x See Gen. 35. 19

y For ver. 10-14, cf. 1 K. 1. 7-10

z 1 K. 11. 43

aa Mt. 1. 7

ab 1 K. 14. 31

ac 2 Chr. 12. 16

ad 1 K. 15. 11

ae Mt. 1. 7

af 1 K. 15. 24

ag Mt. 1. 8

ah Cf. ch. 4. 2

ai 1 K. 22. 50

aj Mt. 1. 8

ak 2 K. 8. 24

al Cf. 2 Chr. 21. 17

am d 2 K. 11. 2

an e 2 K. 14. 1

ao f 2 K. 15. 1

ap Mt. 1. 9

aq e 2 K. 15. 5

ar h 2 K. 15. 38

as Mt. 1. 9

at f 2 K. 16. 20

au Mt. 1. 9

av k 2 K. 20. 21

aw Mt. 1. 10

ax n 2 K. 21. 24

ay Mt. 1. 10

az o Cf. 2 K. 23. 30

ba p 2 K. 23. 34

bb q 2 K. 24. 17

bc r Jer. 22. 11

bd Cf. 2 K. 23. 30

be s Cf. 2 K. 24. 6

bf Mt. 1. 11

bg f 2 K. 24. 18

bh u 1 S. 30. 29

bi v Read the captive Cf. 2 K. 24. 12, 15

bj x Mt. 1. 12

bk || Ezra 3. 2

bl y 2 K. 10. 15

bm Jer. 35. 6

bn z For ver. 1-4, cf. 2 S. 3. 2-5

bo a Cf. Mt. 1. 12

bp || Ezra 2. 2

bq b ch. 6. 55

br 1 K. 2. 11

bs c 2 S. 13. 1

bt &c. d 2 S. 3. 2

the second ^aDaniel, of ^cAbigail the Cār^c-mēl^c-i^ctēss:

2 The third, ^aAbsalom the son of Mā^c-ā-chāh the daughter of ^fTāl^c-māi king of ^aGeshur: the fourth, ^hĀd^c-ō-nī^c-jāh the son of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shēph^c-ā-tī^cāh of Ā^c-bī^c-tāl: the sixth, Īth^c-rē^c-ām by Eglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; ⁱ and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 ^k And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shīm^c-ē-ā, and Shobab, and Nathan, and ⁱSolomon, four, of ^mBāth^c-shū^c-ā the daughter of Ā^c-mī^c-ēl:

6 Ibhar also, and Ē^c-lī^c-shā^c-mā, and Ē^c-līph^c-ē^c-lēt,

7 And Nogah, and Nēph^c-ēg, and Jā^c-phī^cā,

8 And Ē^c-lī^c-shā^c-mā, and Ē^c-lī^c-ā^c-dā, and Ē^c-līph^c-ē^c-lēt, nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and ^rTamar their sister.

10 ¶ And Solomon's son was ^aRē^c-hō^c-bō^c-ām, ^aĀ^c-bī^c-ā his son, ^yAsa his son, ^zJē^c-hōsh^c-ā-phāt his son,

11 ^bJoram his son, ^cĀ^c-hā^c-zī^cāh his son, ^dJoash his son,

12 ^eĀ^c-m^c-ā^c-zī^cāh his son, ^fĀz^c-ā-rī^cāh his son, ^gJotham his son,

13 ^hAhaz his son, ⁱHēz^c-ē^c-kī^cāh his son, ^kMā^c-nās^c-sēh his son,

14 ^mAmmon his son, ⁿJosiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn ^oJō^c-hā^c-nān, the second ^pJē^c-hōi^c-ā^c-kīm, the third ^qZēd^c-ē^c-kī^cāh, the fourth ^rShallum.

16 And the sons of Jē^c-hōi^c-ā^c-kīm: ^sJēc^c-ō^c-nī^cāh his son, ^tZēd^c-ē^c-kī^cāh his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jēc^c-ō^c-nī^cāh; ^aAssir, ^aSā^c-lā^c-thī^c-ēl his son,

18 Māl^c-chī^c-rām also, and Pē^c-dāi^c-āh, and Shēn^c-ā^c-zār, Jēc^c-ā^c-mī^c-āh, Hō^c-shā^c-mā, and Nēd^c-ā^c-bī^c-āh.

19 And the sons of Pē^c-dāi^c-āh were, ^aZē^c-rūb^c-bā^c-bēl, and Shīm^c-ē^c-ī: and the sons of Zerubbabel; Mē^c-shūl^c-lām, and Hananiah, and Shē^c-lō^c-mīth their sister:

20 And Hā-shū'bah, and Ohel, and Bēr-ē-chi'ah, and Hās-ā-di'ah, Jū'shāb-hēs'ed, five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pēl-ā-ti'ah, and Jē-sai'ah: the sons of Rē-phai'ah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shēch-ā-ni'ah.

22 And the sons of Shēch-ā-ni'ah; Shēm-ai'ah: and the sons of Shem-ai'ah; ^c Hattush, and I'gē-āl, and Bā-ri'ah, and Nē-ā-ri'ah, and Shā'phāt, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-ā-ri'ah; Ēl-i-ō-ē-nai, and Hēz-ē-ki'ah, and Āz-ri-kām, three.

24 And the sons of Ēl-i-ō-ē-nai were, Hō-dai'ah, and E-li-ash'ib, and Pē-lai'ah, and Akkub, and Jō-hā-nān, and Dā-lai'ah, and Ā-nā-ni, seven.

CHAPTER 4

THE sons of Judah; ^s Phār'ēz, ^h Hezron, and ⁱ Cār'mi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And ^k Rē-ai'ah the son of Shobal begat Jā'hāth; and Jahath begat Ā-hū-mai, and Lā'hād. These are the families of the ^l Zorathites.

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Id-bash: and the name of their sister was Hāz-ēl-ēl-pō-ni:

4 And Pēn'ū-ēl the father of ^m Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hū'shāh. These are the sons of ^o Hur, the first-born of Ēph-rā-tāh, the father of ^p Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And ^q Ashur the father of Tē-mō-ā had two wives, Helah and Nā-ā-rāh.

6 And Nā-ā-rāh bare him Ā-hū-zām, and Hē-phēr, and Tē'mē-ni, and Hā-ā-hāsh-tā-ri. These were the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah were, Zē-ath, and Jē-zō'ār, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zō-bē-bāh, and the families of Ā-hār'hēl the son of Harum.

9 ¶ And Jabez was ^r more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jabez called on the God of

13th c. B.C.

^a Nu. 6. 24
Ps. 16. 1

^b (2K. 22. 19
2 Chr. 7. 12)

^c Cf. Ezra 8. 2

^d Or the city of Nahash

^e Ju. 3. 9. 11
ch. 27. 15
Ju. 3. 9. 11

^f Heb. craftsmen

^g ch. 2. 9. &c.
& 6. 56

^h ch. 2. 4
Mt. 1. 3
ch. 2. 5
&c.

ⁱ See ch. 2. 7

^k Cf. ch. 2. 52

^l ch. 2. 53

^m ver. 18. 39
ⁿ ver. 4

^o ch. 2. 50

^p See Gen. 35. 19

^q ch. 2. 24.

^r 2 K. 25. 23
Jer. 40. 6

^s See ch. 2. 3

^t Cf. Gen. 34. 19

Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that ^athou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And ^bGod granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'lūb the brother of Shuah begat Mē'hīr, which was the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rā-phā, and Pā-sē'ah, and Tē-hin'nāh the father of ² Ir-nā'hāsh. These are the men of Rē'chāh.

13 And the sons of ^d Kenaz; ^e Othniel, and Sē-rāi'ah: and the sons of Othniel; Hā'thāh.

14 And Mē-ō-nō-thāi begat Ōph-rāh: and Sē-rāi'ah begat Joab, the father of the valley of ³ Chā-rā'shim; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of ^f Caleb the son of Jē-phūn'nēh; I'rō, Elah, and Nā-ām: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jē-hāl'ē-lēel; Ziph, and Zi-phāh, Tī-ri-ā, and Ās-ā-rēel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Ephher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shām'mā-i, and Ishbah the father of Ēsh-tē-mō-ā.

18 And his wife Jē-hū-dī-jāh bare Jered the father of ⁿ Gedor, and Heber the father of Sō'chō, and Jē-kū-thi-ēl the father of Zā-nō'ah. And these are the sons of Bith-i'ah the daughter of Phār'aōh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hō-dī'ah the sister of Nā'hām, the father of Kē-i'lāh the Garmite, and Ēsh-tē-mō-ā the ^r Mā-ach'ā-thite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Bēn-hā-nān, and Tilon. And the sons of Ish'ī were, Zō'hēth, and Bēn-zō'hēth.

21 ¶ The sons of ^s Shē'lāh the son of Judah were, Ēr the father of Lē-cāh, and Lā-ā-dāh the father of Mā-rē'shāh, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē'ā,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chō-zē'bā, and Joash, and Saraph, who

had the dominion in Moab, and Jāshū'bi-lē'hēm. And ²these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and ³those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The ^asons of Simeon were, Nēm'ū-ēl, and Jamin, ⁴Jarib, Zerah, and Shā'ūl:

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hām'ū-ēl his son, Zāc'chūr his son, Shīm'ē-i his son.

27 And Shīm'ē-i had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, ^kneither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Judah.

28 ^mAnd they dwelt at ⁿBeer-sheba, and Mō-lā'dāh, and Hā-zār-shū'āl,

29 And at Bilbah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bē-thū'ēl, and at ^pHor-mah, and at ^qZiklag,

31 And at Beth-mār'cā-bōth, and Hā-zār-sū'sim, and at Bēth-bir'ē-i, and at Shā-ā-rā'im. These were their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were, Etam, and A'in, Rimmon, and Tō'chēn, and Ashan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Bā'āl. These were their habitations, and their genealogy.

34 And Mē-shō'bāb, and Jām'lēch, and Jō'shāh, the son of Ām-ā-zī'āh,

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Jōs-i-bī'āh, the son of Sē-rāi'āh, the son of Ās'i-ēl,

36 And Ēl-i-ō-ē'nāi, and Jā-ā-kō'bāh, and Jēsh-ō-hāi'āh, and Ā-sāi'āh, and Ād'i-ēl, and Jē-sim'i-ēl, and Bē-nāi'āh,

37 And Ziza the son of Shī'phī, the son of Allon, the son of Jē-dāi'āh, the son of Shīm'ri, the son of Shēm-ai'āh;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their families: ^dand the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 4

* Or the records are ancient

b Nu. 13. 20
Neh. 9. 25,
35

* Or the inhabitants of Netaim and Gederah

c Cf. Ju. 18. 7, 27
d ch. 1. 4, 8
Ps. 78. 51

e Nu. 26. 12, 14

f ch. 24. 6
Nu. 11. 26

g Nu. 26. 12, 14
h Jachin

i Or Maonites

j Ju. 10. 12
OR V. 5

k 2 K. 19. 11
2 Chr. 20. 23

l ch. 12. 25
Ju. 1. 3

m Cf. Gen. 49. 7
n Ju. 5. 4
2 Chr. 20. 10, &c.

o For ver. 28-33, cf. Jos. 19. 2-8

p 2 K. 23. 8
2 Chr. 19. 4

q ch. 1. 36
& 18. 11

r 1 S. 30. 30

s ch. 12. 1,
20
2 S. 4. 10
r ch. 2. 1

t 2 S. 16. 22
Am. 2. 7
Sec Gen. 35. 22

u ch. 26. 10
Dt. 21. 16, 17

v Gen. 49. 8, 10

w Cf. Mic. 5. 2

x Jos. 24. 32
Ps. 105. 17

y Jos. 15. 6

z 2 K. 16. 7
2 Chr. 28. 20

aa 2 K. 18. 11
2 Chr. 30. 17

ab ver. 17

ac Cf. ver. 27

of ^aGedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found ^bfat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and ^cquiet, and peaceable; for they of ^dHam had dwelt there of old.

41 And these ^fwritten by name came in the days of Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the ^ghabitations that were found there, and ^hdestroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the ⁱsons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount ^jSeir, having for their captains Pēl-ā-tī'āh, and Nē-ā-rī'āh, and Rē-phai'āh, and Ūz-zī-ēl, the sons of Ish'i.

43 And they smote the rest of the ^oĀ-māl'ēk-ites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAPTER 5

NOW the sons of ^rReuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he ^sdefiled his father's bed, his ^tbirthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For ^uJudah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came ^vthe chief ruler; but the birthright was ^wJoseph's:)

3 ^zThe sons, I say, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel were, Hā'nōch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Cār'mī.

4 The sons of Joel; Shēm-ai'āh his son, Gog his son, Shīm'ē-i his son,

5 Micah his son, Rē-ai'ā his son, Bā'āl his son,

6 Bēer'āh his son, whom ^aTil'gāth-pil-nē'sēr king of Assyria ^bcarried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, ^cwhen the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jē-i'ēl, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt

in ^aĀ-rō-ēr, even unto ^bNebo and ^cBā-āl-mē-on:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river ^fEū-phrā-tēs: because their cattle were multiplied ^ein the land of Gīl-ē-ād.

10 And in the days of ^hSaul they made war with the ⁱHagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gīl-ē-ād.

11 ¶ And the ^mchildren of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto ⁿSalcah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shā-phām the next, and Jā-ā-nāi, and Shā-phāt in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Michael, and Mē-shūl-lām, and Sheba, and Jō-rā-i, and Jā-chān, and Zī-ā, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Āb-i-hail the son of Hū-rī, the son of Jā-rō-āh, the son of Gīl-ē-ād, the son of Michael, the son of Jē-shish-ai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ā-hī the son of Āb-dī-ēl, the son of Gū-nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gīl-ē-ād in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the ⁱsuburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^{*}Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of ^zJēr-ō-bō-ām king of Israel.

18 ¶ ^aThe sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Mā-nās-sēh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with ^hJetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he ^mwas intreated

14th c. B.C.

^a 2 K. 10. 33

^b Isa. 17. 2

^c Nu. 33. 47

^d Jer. 48. 1, 22

^e 2 K. 18. 5

^f Jos. 13. 17

^g Jer. 48. 23

^h 2 Chr. 14. 13

ⁱ Heb. 2 K. 24. 7

^j ch. 26. 31

^k 1 K. 17. 1

^l ch. 8. 33

^m 1 S. 9. 2

ⁿ Ps. 83. 6

^o (me.)

^p 1 K. 12. 15

^q 2 Chr. 10. 15

^r See 2 K. 15. 29

^s Nu. 26. 15-18

^t Jos. 13. 11

^u Dt. 3. 9

^v Cant. 4. 8

^w Jos. 13. 5

^x 11 Ps. 42. 6

^y See 2 K. 12. 28

^z K. 5. 17

^{aa} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{ab} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{ac} Jos. 13. 11

^{ad} Dt. 3. 9

^{ae} Cant. 4. 8

^{af} Jos. 13. 5

^{ag} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{ah} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{ai} K. 5. 17

^{aj} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{ak} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{al} Jos. 13. 11

^{am} Dt. 3. 9

^{an} Cant. 4. 8

^{ao} Jos. 13. 5

^{ap} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{aq} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{ar} K. 5. 17

^{as} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{at} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{au} Jos. 13. 11

^{av} Dt. 3. 9

^{aw} Cant. 4. 8

^{ax} Jos. 13. 5

^{ay} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{az} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{ba} K. 5. 17

^{bb} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{bc} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{bd} Jos. 13. 11

^{be} Dt. 3. 9

^{bf} Cant. 4. 8

^{bg} Jos. 13. 5

^{bh} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{bi} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{bj} K. 5. 17

^{bk} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{bl} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{bm} Jos. 13. 11

^{bn} Dt. 3. 9

^{bo} Cant. 4. 8

^{bp} Jos. 13. 5

^{bq} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{br} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{bs} K. 5. 17

^{bt} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{bu} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{bv} Jos. 13. 11

^{bw} Dt. 3. 9

^{bx} Cant. 4. 8

^{by} Jos. 13. 5

^{bz} 11 Ps. 42. 6

^{ca} See 2 K. 12. 28

^{cb} K. 5. 17

^{cc} See 2 K. 15. 29

^{cd} Nu. 26. 15-18

^{ce} Jos. 13. 11

^{cf} Dt. 3. 9

^{cg} Cant. 4. 8

^{ch} Jos. 13. 5

of them; because they ^eput their trust in him.

21 And they ^etook away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war ^hwas of God. And they dwelt in their steads until ⁱthe captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Bā-āl-hermon and ^oSē-nir, and unto mount ^pHermon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ephraim, and Ishai, and E-li-ēl, and Az-rī-ēl, and Jeremiah, and Hō-dā-vī-āh, and Jāh-di-ēl, ^qmighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and ^rwent a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of ^sPūl king of Assyria, and the spirit of Til-gāth-pīl-nē-šēr king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh, ^uand brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river ^yGozan, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6

^aTHE sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mē-rār-i.

2 And the ^csons of Kohath; ^dAmram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Ūz-zi-ēl.

3 And the children of Amram; ^eAaron, and Moses, and ^fMiriam. The sons also of Aaron; ^gNadab, and A-bī-hū, ^hĒl-ē-ā-zār, and Ith-ā-mār.

4 ¶ ⁱĒl-ē-ā-zār begat ^kPhīn-ē-hās, Phinehas ^lbegat A-bī-shū-ā,

5 And A-bī-shū-ā begat Būk-ki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zēr-ā-hī-āh, and Zerariah begat ^mMē-rāi-ōth,

I CHRONICLES 6

The singers appointed by David

7 Mě-râi'ôth begat Ām-ā-rī'āh, and Amariah begat Ā-hī'tūb,

8 And ^aĀ-hī'tūb begat ^bZadok, and Zadok begat ^cĀ-hī'mā-āz,

9 And Ā-hī'mā-āz begat Āz-ā-rī'āh, and Azariah begat Jō-hā'nān,

10 And Jō-hā'nān begat Āz-ā-rī'āh, ^e(he it is that executed the priest's office in ^ethe temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)

11 And Āz-ā-rī'āh begat ^hĀm-ā-rī'āh, and Amariah begat Ā-hī'tūb,

12 And Ā-hī'tūb begat Zadok, and Zadok begat ²Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat ⁱHil-kī'āh, and Hilkihah begat Āz-ā-rī'āh,

14 And Āz-ā-rī'āh begat ^kSē-rāi'āh, and Seraiah begat ^jJē-hō'zā-dāk,

15 And Jē-hō'zā-dāk went into captivity, ⁿwhen the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of ^oNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār.

16 ^p¶ The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Mě-rār'i.

17 And these be the names of the ^qsons of Gershom; ²Libni, and Shīm'ē-i.

18 And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Ūz-zī-ēl.

19 The ^rsons of Mě-rār'i; Māh'li, and Mū'shī. And these are the families of the Levites according to their fathers.

20 ^tOf Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,

21 Jō'āh his son, Id-dō his son, Zerah his son, Jē-āt'ē-rāi his son.

22 ^uThe sons of Kohath; Ām-mīn'ā-dāb his son, ^vKorah his son, ^wAssir his son,

23 Ēl-kā'nāh his son, and Ē-bī'ā-sāph his son, and Assir his son,

24 Tahath his son, Ū'ri-ēl his son, Ūz-zī'āh his son, and Shā'ul his son.

25 And the sons of Ēl-kā'nāh; Ā-mā'sāi, and Ā-hī'mōth.

26 As for Ēl-kā'nāh: the sons of Elkanah; Zō'phai his son, and Nā'hāth his son,

27 Ē-lī'āb his son, Jē-rō'hām his son, ^bĒl-kā'nāh his son.

28 And the sons of ^cSamuel; ^{4d}the firstborn Vashni, and Ā-bī'āh.

29 ^eThe sons of Mě-rār'i; Māh'li,

14th c. B.C.

^u 2 S. 8. 17
^b ch. 12. 28
ⁱ K. 4. 2, 4
^c 2 S. 18. 19

^d ch. 9. 33

^e 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18
^f ch. 13. 3
ⁱ K. 8. 1, &c.
^g 1 K. 9. 3
^h 2 Chr. 2. 4
¹¹ 2 Chr. 19. 11

² In ch. 9, 11, Meshullam
ⁱ ch. 9. 11
² K. 22. 4

^k 2 K. 25. 18
^l Ezra 7. 1
^m ch. 15. 17, 19

ⁿ ch. 9. 1
² K. 25. 21

^o 2 K. 25. 1, &c.
² Chr. 36. 6, &c.

^p For ver. 16-19, cf. Ex. 6. 16-19

^q ch. 15. 7
^j Jos. 21. 6
³ In ch. 23. 7, Ladan

^r ch. 9. 14
^j Jos. 21. 7
^s ch. 23. 18
⁴ Nu. 16. 1

^t For ver. 20-41, cf. ver. 41-43
^u ch. 15. 17, 19

^x For ver. 22-28, cf. ver. 33-38
^y Cf. Nu. 16. 32 & 26. 11
^z ch. 9. 19
² Nu. 26. 58

^a ch. 15. 17, 19
^b 1 S. 2. 11, 20
^c ch. 9. 22
¹ S. 1. 20

⁴ Read the firstborn Joel and the second Abiah

^d Cf. 1 S. 8. 2
^e Cf. ver. 19, 44-47

Libni his son, Shīm'ē-i his son, Uzza his son,

30 Shīm'ē-ā his son, Hāg-gī'āh his son, Ā-sāi'āh his son.

31 And these are they whom David set over the ^dservice of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ^fark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and then they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these are they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: ^mHeman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shē-mū'ēl,

34 The son of Ēl-kā'nāh, the son of Jē-rō'hām, the son of Ē-lī'ēl, the son of Tō'āh,

35 The son of Zuph, the son of Ēl-kā'nāh, the son of Mahath, the son of Ā-mā'sāi,

36 The son of Ēl-kā'nāh, the son of Joel, the son of Āz-ā-rī'āh, the son of Zēph-ā-nī'āh,

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ē-bī'ā-sāph, the son of Korah,

38 ^sThe son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother ^uĀ-sāph, who stood on his right hand, even Asaph the son of Bēr-ā-chī'āh, the son of Shīm'ē-ā,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Bā-ā-sēi'āh, the son of Māl-chī'āh,

41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Ā-dāi'āh,

42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shīm'ē-i,

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren the sons of Mě-rār'i stood on the left hand:

^aEthan the son of Kīsh'i, the son of Abdi, the son of Māl'lūch,

45 The son of Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, the son of Ām-ā-zī'āh, the son of Hil-kī'āh,

46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,

47 The son of Māh'li, the son of

Mū²-shī, the son of Mē-rār¹-ī, the son of Levi.

48 Their brethren also ^athe Levites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons offered upon ^cthe altar of the burnt offering, and on the ^aaltar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place ^emost holy, and to ^fmake an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses ^hthe servant of God had commanded.

50 ⁱAnd these are the sons of Aaron; Ēl-ē-ā²-zār his son, Phīn²-ē-hās his son, Ā-bī-shū-ā his son,

51 Būk²-kī his son, Uzzi his son, Zēr-ā-hī²-āh his son,

52 Mē-rā²-ōth his son, Ām-ā-rī²-āh his son, Ā-hī²-tūb his son,

53 Zadok his son, Ā-hī²-mā-āz his son.

54 ¶ ⁱNow these are their dwelling places throughout ²their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for ^etheir's was the lot.

55 And they gave them ^qHebron in the land of Judah, and the ^ssuburbs thereof round about it.

56 ^uBut the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to ^{*}Caleb the son of Jē-phūn²-nēh.

57 And to the sons of Aaron ^ythey gave the cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and ^zLibnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Esh-tē-mō²-ā, with their suburbs,

58 And Hī²-lén with her suburbs, ^bDebir with her suburbs,

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and ^cBeth-shē²-mēsh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; ^dGeba with her suburbs, and Āl²-ē-mēth with her suburbs, and ^eAnathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 ^hAnd unto the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Mā-nās²-sēh, by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershom

14th c. B.C.

a ch. 9. 14-
54
Dt. 18. 7

b See
Jos. 21. 7

c ch. 16. 40
2 K. 23. 9
d ch. 28. 18
1 K. 7. 48

e 1 K. 8. 6
2 Chr. 3. 8-
10

f 2 S. 21. 3
2 Chr. 29.
24

g ch. 13. 2
Jos. 21. 1-3

h 2 K. 21. 8
2 Chr. 1. 3

i For ver. 50-
53, cf. ver.
4-5

k For ver.
66-70, cf.
Jos. 21.
20-26

l For ver. 54-
60, cf. Jos.
21. 11-19

m Or their
encampments

n ch. 7. 28
1 K. 12. 1

o 1 K. 9. 15
1 Chr. 7. 28

p Jos. 21. 4
1 K. 4. 12

q ch. 3. 1, 4
& 11. 1, 3

r ch. 7. 24
1 K. 9. 17

s ch. 5. 16
& 13. 2

t ch. 8. 13
1 S. 14. 31

u See
Jos. 14. 13
& 15. 13

x ch. 4. 15
1 S. 22. 10

y 2 Chr. 31.
15

z 2 K. 24. 18
2 Chr. 21.
10

a For ver.
71-76, cf.
Jos. 21. 27-
33

b Ju. 1. 11
c Jos. 21. 27

d Jos. 13. 12
e 2 K. 14. 11,
13

f ch. 8. 6
2 K. 23. 8

g 1 K. 2. 26
Ezra 2. 23

h See
Jos. 21. 5

i 2 K. 15. 29
2 K. 15. 29
Isa. 9. 1

throughout their families out of the tribe of Is²-sā²-chār, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Nāph²-tā²-li, and out of the tribe of Mā-nās²-sēh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

63 ^bUnto the sons of Mē-rār¹-ī were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zē-bū²-lūn, twelve cities.

64 And the children of Israel ^ggave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by their names.

66 ^kAnd the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ē²-phrā²-īm.

67 And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, ^mShē²-chēm in mount Ē²-phrā²-īm with her suburbs; they gave also ⁿGezer with her suburbs,

68 And ^pJōk²-mē²-ām with her suburbs, and ^rBeth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And ^tĀi²-jā²-lōn with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Mā-nās²-sēh; Ā²-nēr with her suburbs, and Bī²-lē²-ām with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

71 ^aUnto the sons of Gershom were given out of the family of the half tribe of Mā-nās²-sēh, ^cGolan in Bashan with her suburbs, and ^dĀsh²-tā²-rōth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Is²-sā²-chār; Kedesh with her suburbs, Dāb²-ē²-rāth with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mā²-shāl with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

75 And Hū²-kōk with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Nāph²-tā²-li; ⁱKedesh in ^kGalilee with her

suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kir-jā-thā'im with her suburbs.

77 ^aUnto the rest of the children of Mē-rār'i were given out of the tribe of Zē-bū'lūn, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe of Reuben, ^bBezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and ^cJahzah with her suburbs,

79 ^dKē'dē-mōth also with her suburbs, and Mēph'ā-āth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; ^eRamoth in Gil'ē-ād with her suburbs, and ^fMā-hā-nā'im with her suburbs,

81 And ^gHeshbon with her suburbs, and ^hJazer with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7

NOW ⁱthe sons of Is'sā-chār were, Tō'lā, and Pū'āh, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'lā; Uzzi, and Rē-phā'āh, and Jēr'i-ēl, and Jāh-mā-i, and Jibsam, and Shē-mū'ēl, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was ^jin the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Yz-rā-hī'āh: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Īsh-i'āh, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Is'sā-chār were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ ^kThe sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Bē'chēr, and Jēd-i-ā'ēl, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Ūz'zī-ēl, and Jēr'i-mōth, and Ī'rī, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour;

18th c. B.C.

^a For ver. 77-81, cf. Jos. 21, 34-39

^b Jos. 21, 36

^c Ju. 11, 20
Isa. 15, 4

^d Jos. 13, 18

^e 2 K. 9, 1

^f 1 K. 4, 14

^g Ju. 11, 26
Cant. 7, 4

^h ch. 26, 31
2 S. 24, 3

ⁱ Nu. 26, 23, 24

^k Cf. Nu. 26, 42-43

^l Nu. 26, 48-50

^m Gen. 46, 25

ⁿ Nu. 26, 29-34

^o See 2 S. 24, 1-9
^p ch. 2, 21

^q Jos. 17, 3

^r ch. 8, 1
Nu. 26, 38-40
^s Ju. 8, 2, 32

and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bē'chēr; Zē-mī'rā, and Joash, and Ēl-i-ē'zēr, and Ēl-i-ō-ē'nāi, and Omri, and Jēr'i-mōth, and Ā-bī'āh, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jēd-i-ā'ēl; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jē'ūsh, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chē-nā'ā-nāh, and Zē'thān, and Thār'shish, and Ā-hī'shā-hār.

11 All these the sons of Jēd-i-ā'ēl, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 ^kShuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, and Hū'shīm, the sons of Ā'hēr.

13 ¶ ^lThe sons of Nāph'tā-lī; Jāh'zī-ēl, and Gū'nī, and Jezer, and Shalum, the sons of ^mBilhah.

14 ¶ ⁿThe sons of Mā-nās'sēh; Āsh'rī-ēl, whom she bare: (but his concubine the Ār-ām-i-tēss bare ^oMā'chīr the father of Gil'ē-ād:

15 And Mā'chīr took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Mā'ā-chāh;) and the name of the second was ^qZē-lōph'ē-hād: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Mā'ā-chāh the wife of Mā'chīr bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These were the sons of Gil'ē-ād, the son of Mā'chīr, the son of Mā-nās'sēh.

18 And his sister Hām-mō'lē-kēth bare Ī'shōd, and ^sĀ-bī-ē'zēr, and Mā-hā'lāh.

19 And the sons of Shēm-i'dāh were, Ā-hī'ān, and Shē'chēm, and Līk'hī, and Ā-nī'ām.

20 ¶ And ^athe sons of E'phrā-īm; Shū-thē-lāh, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Ēl'ā-dāh his son, and Tahath his son,

21 ¶ And Zabab his son, and Shū-thē-lāh his son, and Ezer, and Ēl'ē-ād, whom the men of ^bGath that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And E'phrā-īm their father ^cmourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Bē-ri'āh, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built ^eBeth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzzē-shē-rāh.)

25 And Rē-phāh was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tā'hān his son,

26 Lā'ā-dān his son, Ām'mī-hūd his son, ^fE-lī-shā-mā his son,

27 Non his son, ^gJē-hōsh'ū-āh his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, ^hBeth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward ⁱNā'ā-rān, and westward ^jGezer, with the towns thereof; Shē-chēm also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And ^kby the borders of the children of Mā-nās'sēh, ^lBeth-shē'ān and her towns, ^mTā'ā-nāch and her towns, ⁿMē-gid'dō and her towns, ^oDor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 ¶ ^pThe sons of Asher; Imnah, and Is'ū-āh, and Ish'ū-āi, and Bē-ri'āh, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Bē-ri'āh; Heber, and Māl'chī-ēl, who is the father of Bir-zā'vith.

32 And Heber begat Jāph'lēt, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shū'ā their sister.

33 And the sons of Jāph'lēt; Pā'sāch, and Bīm'hāl, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ā'hī, and Rohgah, Jē-hūb'bāh, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother He-

lem; Zō-phāh, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zō-phāh; Suah, and Hār'nē-phēr, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Bēer'ā.

38 And the sons of Jether; Jē-phūn'nēh, and Pispah, and Ār'ā.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Ār'āh, and Hān'ī-ēl, and Rē'zī-ā.

40 All these were the children of ^dAsher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER 8

^fNOW Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and ^gĀ-hār'āh the third, ^h2 Nō'hāh the fourth, and Rā-phā the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, ⁱAddar, and Gera, and Ā-bī'hūd,

4 And Ā-bī'shū-ā, and Nā'ā-mān, and Ā-hō'āh,

5 And Gera, and Shē-phū'phān, and Hū'rām.

6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of ^jGeba, and they removed them to Mān'ā-hāth:

7 And Nā'ā-mān, and Ā-hī'āh, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ā-hī'hūd.

8 And Shā-hā-rā'īm begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hū'shim and Bā'ā-rā were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zī-bī-ā, and Mē'shā, and Māl'chām,

10 And Jē'ūz, and Shā-chī'ā, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shim he begat Ā-bī'tūb, and Ēl-pā'āl.

12 The sons of Ēl-pā'āl; Eber, and Mī'shām, and Shā'mēd, who built ^kOno, and ^lLod, with the towns thereof:

13 Bē-ri'āh also, and Shema, who

18th c. B.C.

a Nu. 26. 35-37

b ch. 8. 13, 2 K. 14. 25

c 1 K. 14. 18, 2 Chr. 35. 24

d ch. 12. 36, Ju. 7. 23

e ch. 6. 68, 2 Chr. 8. 5

f ch. 7. 6-12

g Nu. 26. 38

h ch. 7. 12

i Nu. 10. 22

j 1 K. 16. 34, Acts 7. 45

k Nu. 26. 40

l 2 K. 23. 4, &c.

m Ezra 2. 28

n Cf. Jos. 16. 7

o ch. 6. 67, & 14. 16

p Jos. 17. 11

q ch. 6. 60

r 2 Chr. 16. 6

s 1 K. 4. 12

t 2 K. 23. 29, 30

u 2 Chr. 35. 22

v 1 K. 4. 11

w Nu. 26. 44-47

x Ezra 2. 33

y Cf. Acts 9. 32, &c.

I CHRONICLES 9

were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of ^aAi-jă-lôn, who drove away the inhabitants of ^bGath:

14 And Ā-hi-ô, Shashak, and Jēr-ē-môth,

15 And Zēb-ă-di-ăh, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Bē-rî-ăh;

17 And Zēb-ă-di-ăh, and Mē-shūl-lām, and Hēz-ē-kî, and Heber,

18 Ish-mē-râi also, and Jēz-li-ăh, and Jobab, the sons of Ēl-pā-âl;

19 And Jakim, and Zich-rî, and Zabdi,

20 And Ēl-i-ē-nâi, and Zîl-thâi, and Ē-li-ēl,

21 And Ā-dâi-ăh, and Bē-râi-ăh, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Ē-li-ēl,

23 And Abdon, and Zich-rî, and Hanan,

24 And Hân-ă-ni-ăh, and Elam, and Ān-tô-thi-jâh,

25 And Iph-ē-dēi-ăh, and Pēn-û-ēl, the sons of Shashak;

26 And Shâm-shē-râi, and Shē-hă-rî-ăh, and Āth-ă-li-ăh,

27 And Jâr-ē-si-ăh, and Ē-li-ăh, and Zich-rî, the sons of Jē-rô-hâm.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at ^lGibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Mă-ă-chăh:

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Bă-âl, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ā-hi-ô, and Ză-chēr.

32 And Mikloth begat Shim-ē-ăh. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 ¶ And Ner begat ^pKish, and Kish begat ^qSaul, and Saul ^rbegat ^sJonathan, and ^tMăl-chi-shû-ă, and Ā-bin-ă-dăb, and ^uĒsh-bă-âl.

34 And the son of Jonathan was ^vMēr-îb-bă-âl; and Merib-baal begat ^wMicah.

35 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Mē-lēch, and Târ-ē-ă, and Ahaz.

36 And Ahaz begat Jē-hô-ă-dăh;

The chief men of Benjamin

and Jehoadah begat Āl-ē-mēth, and Āz-mă-vēth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Bî-nē-ă: Ră-phă was his son, Ēl-ē-ă-săh his son, Azel his son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz-rî-kăm, Bô-chē-rû, and Ishmael, and Shē-ă-rî-ăh, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jē-hûsh the second, and Ē-liph-ē-lēt the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

CHAPTER 9

SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, ^awho were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants ^fthat dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the ^gNēth-i-nimš.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the ^hchildren of Judah, and of the ⁱchildren of Benjamin, and of the ^kchildren of Ē-phră-im, and ^mMă-năš-sēh;

4 Ū-thâi the son of Ām-mi-hûd, the son of Omri, the son of Īm-rî, the son of Bani, of the children of ⁿPhâr-ēz the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Ā-sâi-ăh the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jēu-ēl, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Mē-shūl-lām, the son of Hô-dă-vi-ăh, the son of Hăš-ē-nū-ăh,

8 And Īb-nēi-ăh the son of Jē-rô-hâm, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Mich-rî, and Mē-shūl-lām the son of Shēph-ă-thi-ăh, the son of Rēu-ēl, the son of Īb-ni-jâh;

9 And their brethren, according to

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 69
2 Chr. 11.
10
b ch. 7. 21
& 18. 1

c Cf.
Nu. 1. 18

d ch. 6. 15
2 Chr. 36.
17-20

e For ver. 2-
22, cf. Neh.
11. 3-22
f Ezra 2. 70

g Ezra 2. 43
1 Chr.
Jos. 9. 27

h ch. 12. 16,
24
2 K. 17. 18
i ch. 12. 2,
&c.
1 K. 12. 21
k ch. 12. 30
2 S. 2. 9
l ch. 9. 35
1 K. 9. 2
m ch. 12. 31
Ju. 11. 29
n See ch. 4. 1

o For ver.
33-39, cf.
ch. 9. 39-
44

p ch. 9. 39
2 S. 21. 14

q ch. 5. 10
& 9. 39

r 2 S. 2. 8
sch. 9. 39, 46
2 S. 21. 7,
&c.

s Cf.
1 S. 14. 49

u ch. 9. 39

2 S. 4. 5

x ch. 9. 40

2 S. 21. 7

y 2 S. 9. 12

their generations, ^anine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ ^dAnd of the priests; Jě-dāi'āh, and Jě-hōi'ā-rib, and Jā'chin,

11 And Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of ^eHil-ki'āh, the son of Mě-shūl'lām, the son of Zadok, the son of Mě-rāi'ōth, the son of Ā-hi'tūb, ^hthe ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ā-dāi'āh the son of Jě-rō'hām, the son of ^kPāsh'ūr, the son of Māl-chī'jāh, and Mā-ās-i-ā'i the son of Ād'i-ēl, the son of Jāh-zē-rāh, the son of Mě-shūl'lām, the son of Mě-shūl'lē-mith, the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; ⁿvery able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 ^oAnd of the ^pLevites; Shēm-ai'āh the son of Hasshub, the son of Āz-rī'kām, the son of Hāsh-ā-bi'āh, of the ^ssons of Mě-rār'i;

15 And Bāk-bāk'kār, Heresh, and Galal, and Māt-tā-ni'āh the son of Micah, the son of Zīch'rī, the son of Ā-sāph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shēm-ai'āh, the son of Galal, the son of Jē-dū'thūn, and Bēr-ē-chī'āh the son of Asa, the son of Ēl-kā'nāh, that dwelt in the villages of the Nē-tōph'ā-thites.

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ā-hi'mān, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in ^{*}the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kōr'ē, the son of Ē-bi'ā-sāph, the ^zson of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Kōr'ā-hites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And ^cPhīn'ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-ā-zār was the ruler over them in time past, and ^ethe LORD was with him.

13th c. B.C.

^a Cf. Neh. 11. 8
^b ch. 26. 2
^c ch. 16. 39
^d 1 K. 8. 4

^d For ver. 10-13, cf. Neh. 11. 10-14

^e ch. 6. 13
^f 2 Chr. 34. 9, &c.

^f ch. 26. 1, 2
^g ch. 6. 28
^h & 11. 3

^h 2 Chr. 31. 13

ⁱ 1 S. 9. 9
^j ch. 26. 28
(Heb.)

^k Ezra 2. 38

ⁱ Cf. ch. 24. 19

^m Cf. 2 K. 11. 5

ⁿ 1 K. 1. 52
^o ch. 26. 8
(Heb.)

^o For ver. 14-17, cf. Neh. 11. 15-19

^p ch. 6. 48
^q & 23. 24

^q 2 K. 23. 11
^r 2 Chr. 31. 11

^r Jos. 6. 19, 24

^s 1 Chr. 26. 20

^s ch. 6. 19, &c.
^t & 15. 6, 17

ⁱ Nu. 5. 15
^j Neh. 13. 5, 9

^k Ex. 35. 8
^l Mk. 16. 1

^m Ezek. 46. 1, 2

ⁿ See Ex. 30. 23-25

^z ch. 6. 22, 37
^z & 26. 1, 19

^a ch. 6. 2, &c.
^b & 15. 3

^b ch. 23. 29
^c 1 K. 7. 48

^c Ju. 20. 28
^d Ps. 106. 30

^d ch. 6. 31
^e & 15. 16

^e 2 K. 18. 7, 1

21 And ^bZēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Mě-shēl-ē-mi'āh was porter of the door of the ^etabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, ^fwhom David and ^gSamuel ⁱthe seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to ⁱcome ^mafter seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the ^qchambers and ^rtreasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the ^tfrankincense, and the ^uspices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests ^ymade the ointment of the spices.

31 And Māt-ti-thi'āh, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Kōr'ā-hite, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the ^aKohathites, were over the ^bshewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the ^dsingers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free:

for they were employed in that work^b day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jē-hi'ēl, whose wife's name was Mā'ā-chāh:

36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Bā'āl, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ā-hi'ō, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shīm'ē-ām. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Māl-chi-shū'ā, and Ā-bin'ā-dāb, and Ēsh-bā'āl.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Mēr'ib-bā'āl: and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Mē'lēch, and Tāh-rē-ā, and Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jār'āh; and Jarah begat Āl'ē-mēth, and Āz-mā'vēth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

43 And Moza begat Bī'nē-ā; and Rē-phāi'āh his son, Ēl-ē-ā'sāh his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz-rī'kām, Bō'chē-rū, and Ishmael, and Shē-ā-rī'āh, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

CHAPTER 10

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in^s mount Gīl-bō'ā.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after^u Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew^s Jonathan, and Ā-bin'ā-dāb, and Māl-chi-shū'ā, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust

1011 B.C.

a 2 S. 1. 20

b Ps. 134. 1

c Or make a mock of

c 1 S. 31. 4 Jer. 38. 19 (Heb.)

d For ver. 35-38, cf. ch. 8. 29-32

e ch. 8. 29 & 14. 16

f ch. 8. 33 & 12. 1

g ch. 8. 23 & 10. 2

h ch. 8. 33 & 10. 2, &c.

i ch. 8. 33

k ch. 8. 34

l 1 S. 5. 2

m 2 S. 21. 12

n 1 S. 31. 13 Jb. 2. 13

o See 1 S. 13. 13, 14 & 15. 23

p For ver. 1-12, cf. 1 S. 31. 1-13

q 1 S. 28. 7

r 2 K. 23. 24 2 Chr. 33. 6

s 2 S. 21. 12

t See 1 S. 15. 28

u ch. 9. 39 & 11. 2

x ch. 9. 39

y For ver. 1-3, cf. 2 S. 5. 1-3

z ch. 12. 23 2 S. 5. 1

a ch. 6. 57 & 12. 38

b 2 S. 19. 12 Eph. 5. 30

c ch. 10. 2 &c. & 12. 1

me through therewith; lest these^a uncircumcised come and^{2c} abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gīl-bō'ā.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple ofⁱ Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all^m Jabesh-gīl'ē-ād heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fastedⁿ seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for^o his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also^q for asking counsel of one that had a^r familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

CHAPTER 11

THEN all Israel^s gathered themselves to David unto^a Hebron, saying, Behold, we are^b thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover in time past, even when^c Saul was king, thou wast he

that ledest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the ^aelders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they ^aanointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by ^fSamuel.

4 ¶ And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is ⁱJebus; where the ^kJēb'ū-sites were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the ^mcity of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb'ū-sites first shall be chief and captain. So ⁿJoab the son of Zēr-ū-ī'āh went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from ^oMillo round about: and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater: for ^pthe LORD of hosts was with him.

10 ¶ These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

11 ^rAnd this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; ^sJā-shōb'ē-ām, an Hāch'mō-nite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Ēl-ē-ā'zār the son of ^tDodo, the Ā-hō'hite, who was one of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at ^vPās-dām'mim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of ^wbarley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

1010 A.C.

^a ch. 13, 25
² K. 23, 1^b 2 S. 23, 13^c ch. 14, 8
² K. 23, 30^d (Jos. 13, 12)
¹ ch. 14, 9^e ch. 12, 8, 16
² S. 23, 14^f ch. 9, 22
² S. 23, 29^g For ver. 4
⁹ cf. 2 S. 5, 6-10^h 2 S. 23, 14
² Chr. 11, 6ⁱ Ju. 19, 10
^k ch. 1, 14^l 2 S. 23, 16
¹ Sa. 12, 3^m 1 K. 11, 27, 43
² Chr. 5, 2ⁿ ch. 2, 16
¹ & 18, 15^o 2 K. 12, 20
² Chr. 32, 3^p 2 K. 3, 14
¹ Chr. 17, 7-24, al.^q ch. 2, 16
¹ & 18, 12^r For ver. 11-
47, cf. 2 S. 23, 8-39^s ch. 27, 2
² S. 23, 8^t ch. 18, 17
¹ K. 4, 4^u 2 S. 23, 20
¹ Jo. 6, 16^x ch. 27, 4
² S. 23, 9^y Cf. 1 S. 17, 1^z Cf. 1 S. 17, 7^a 2 K. 7, 1.
¹ & c.² Chr. 2, 16, 15

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great deliverance.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of ^bĀ-dūl'lām; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the ^dvalley of Rēph'ā-īm.

16 And David was then ^ein the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at ^hBeth-lehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and ⁱdrew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And ^qĀb'ī-shāi the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three.

22 ⁱBē-nāi'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab; also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a ^wsnowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear ^zlike a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Bē-nāi'āh the

I CHRONICLES 12

son of Jě-hôl'-ă-dă, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David set him over his ²guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies were, ^aĀs'-ă-hěl the brother of Joab, Ēl-hă'-nân the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

27 ^cShammoth the Harorite, ^fHelez the Pelonite,

28 ^bIra the son of Ikkes the Tě-kô'-ite, ⁱĀ-bi'-ē-zēr the Ān'-tô-thite,

29 ^kSib'-bē-cai the Hū'-shă-thite, ^lĪ-lā-i the Ā-hô'-hite,

30 ^mMă'-hă-râi the Ně-tôph'-ă-thite, ⁿHeled the son of Bă'-ă-nâh the Ne-tophathite,

31 ^oĪ-thă'-i the son of Rî-bă'-i of ^pGibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, ^qBě-nâi'-ăh the ^rPi-ră-thôn-ite,

32 Hū-ră'-i of the brooks of Gă'-ăsh, ^sĀ-bi'-ēl the Ār'-bă-thite,

33 Āz-mă'-vēth the Bă'-hă-rû'-mīte, ^tĒ-li-ăh'-bă the Shă-ăl-bô'-nīte,

34 The sons of Hashem the Gî'-zôn-ite, Jonathan the son of Shă'-gē the Hâr'-ă-rite,

35 Ā-hi'-ām the son of Sacar the Hâr'-ă-rite, ^uĒ-li'-phăl the son of Ur,

36 Hě'-phēr the Mě'-chē'-ră-thite, ^vĀ-hi'-jāh the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, ^wNă'-ă-râi the son of Ēz'-bâi,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, ^xMibhar the son of Hăg-gē'-rî,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, ^yNă'-hă-râi the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zēr-ū-i'-ăh,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 ^zŪ-rî'-ăh the Hittite, ^{aa}Zabad the son of Āh'-lā-i,

42 Ād'-i-nă the son of Shî'-ză the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Mă'-ă-chăh, and ^{ab}Jōsh'-ă-phăt the Mithnite,

44 Ūz-zî'-ă the Āsh-tē'-ră-thite, Shama and Jě-hi'-ēl the sons of Hothan the Ā-rô'-ēr-ite,

45 Jěd-i-ă'-ēl the son of Shimri, and ^{ac}Jō-hă his brother, the Tî'-zīte,

Those who came to help David

46 Ē-li'-ēl the Mă'-hă'-vite, and Jěr-i-bă'-i, and Jōsh'-ă-vi'-ăh, the sons of Ēl-nă'-ām, and Ithmah the Moabite, 47 Ē-li'-ēl, and Obed, and Jās'-i-ēl the Mě-sôb'-ă-ite.

CHAPTER 12

^bNOW these are they that came to David to ^cZiklag, while he yet kept himself close because of ^dSaul the son of ^eKish: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the ^fleft in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of ^gBenjamin.

3 The chief was Ā-hi'-ē-zēr, then Joash, the sons of Shēm'-ă-ăh the Gîb'-ē-ă-thite; and Jě'-zî-ēl, and Pellet, the sons of Āz-mă'-vēth; and Bě-ră'-chăh, and Jehu the Ān'-tô-thite,

4 And Īs-măi'-ăh the Gîb'-ē-on-ite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jă-hă'-zî-ēl, and Jō-hă'-nân, and Josabad the Gě-dē'-ră-thite,

5 Ē-lū'-zāl, and Jěr'-i-mōth, and Bě-ă-li'-ăh, and Shēm'-ă-rî'-ăh, and Shēph'-ă-ti'-ăh the Hă-rū'-phite,

6 Ēl-kă'-nāh, and Jě-si'-ăh, and Āz'-ă-rēel, and Jō-ē'-zēr, and Jă-shôb'-ē-ām, the Korhites,

7 And Jō-ē'-lāh, and Zēb'-ă-dî'-ăh, the sons of Jě-rô'-hām of Gedor.

8 And of the ^hGadites there separated themselves unto David into ⁱthe hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were ^jlike the faces of lions, and were as ^kswift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, ^lĒ-li'-ăb the third,

10 Mîsh-măn'-nāh the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Āt-tă'-i the sixth, Ē-li'-ēl the seventh,

12 Jō-hă'-nân the eighth, Ēl-ză'-bād the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Măch'-bă'-nâi the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad,

1004 B.C.

^a Or council

^a ch. 2. 16

^b See 1 S. 27. 7

^c ch. 4. 30

^d ch. 11. 28

^e ch. 11. 28

^f ch. 27. 8

^g ch. 27. 8

^h ch. 27. 8

ⁱ ch. 27. 10

^j ch. 27. 10

^k ch. 27. 10

^l ch. 27. 9

^m ch. 27. 12

ⁿ ch. 27. 12

^o ch. 27. 12

^p ch. 27. 12

^q ch. 27. 12

^r ch. 27. 12

^s ch. 27. 12

^t ch. 27. 12

^u ch. 27. 12

^v ch. 27. 12

^w ch. 27. 12

^x ch. 27. 12

^y ch. 27. 12

^{aa} ch. 27. 12

^{ab} ch. 27. 12

^{ac} ch. 27. 12

captains of the host: one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest ^bover a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jordan in the ^cfirst month, when it had ^doverflowed all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and ^fJudah to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it.

18 Then ^kthe spirit came upon Amā-sai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, ^mThine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, ⁿpeace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And ^bthere fell some of ^aMā-nās-sēh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for ^cthe lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to ^hhis master Saul ^{*}to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Mā-nās-sēh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jēd-i-ā-ēl, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Ē-li-hū, and Zil-thai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against ^bthe band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were ^cready armed to the war, and ^acame to David to Hebron, ^kto turn the kingdom of Saul

to him, ^aaccording to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the ^cchildren of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jē-hōi-ā-dā was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And ^aZadok, a young man ^bmighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ⁱthe greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the ⁱchildren of E-phra-īm twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh eighteen thousand, which were ^oexpressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the ^rchildren of Is-sā-chār, which were men ^sthat had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of ^yZē-bū-lūn, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of ^zdouble heart.

34 And of ^aNāph-tā-li a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the ^cDanites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of ^dAsher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the ^fReubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh, with all manner of instruments of war

1004 B.C.
^a See 1 S. 15. 28
^b ch. 13. 1
^c 2 S. 18. 1
^d ch. 27. 2
^e Jos. 4. 19
^f Jos. 4. 18
^g Jer. 12. 5
^h ch. 4. 39-43
ⁱ 2 Chr. 15. 9
^j ch. 9. 3
^k & 28. 4
^l ch. 6. 8, 53
^m & 15. 11
ⁿ [ch. 5. 24
^o 2 Chr. 17. 17]
^p See 2 S. 2. 9
^q 1 S. 16. 13
^r Cf. ch. 2. 17
^s ch. 2. 3
^t 2 Chr. 15. 9
^u 2 K. 16. 7
^v 1 S. 25. 6
^w Ps. 122. 7, 8
^x Nu. 1. 17
^y ch. 16. 41
^z (Heb.)
^{aa} Cf. 1 S. 29. 2
^{ab} ch. 9. 3
^{ac} 2 Chr. 15. 9
^{ad} Ju. 5. 15
^{ae} 2 Chr. 30. 18
^{af} Cf. Est. 1. 13
^{ag} 1 S. 29. 2
^{ah} &c.
^{ai} Cf. 1 S. 29. 10
^{aj} 1 S. 29. 4
^{ak} Ju. 6. 35
^{al} 2 Chr. 30. 10, 11
^{am} Cf. Ps. 12. 2
^{an} Jas. 1. 8
^{ao} 2 K. 15. 29
^{ap} 2 Chr. 16. 4
^{aq} Cf. 1 S. 30. 8
^{ar} Ju. 18. 2
^{as} &c.
^{at} 1 Chr. 7. 40
^{au} 2 Chr. 30. 11
^{av} Jos. 4. 13
^{aw} 2 Chr. 17. 18
^{ax} ch. 26. 32
^{ay} 1 Chr. 5. 18-26
^{az} ch. 11. 1
^{ba} See 2 S. 2. 3, 4

I CHRONICLES 13, 14

for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a ^b perfect heart to ^c Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of ^e one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto ^hİs-sā-chār and ^hZē-bū-lūn and ^hNāph-tā-li, brought bread on asses, and on ^hcamels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of ^hfigs, and bunches of ^hraisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

CHAPTER 13

AND David consulted with the ^g captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, ^hthat are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are ^hin their cities and ^hsuburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the ^hark of our God to us: ^hfor we enquired not at it in the days of ^hSaul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 ^hSo David gathered all Israel together, from ^hShi-hôr of Egypt even unto the ^hentering of ^hHē-māth, to bring the ark of God from ^hKir-jāth-jē-ā-rim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to ^hBā-ā-lāh, that is, to ^hKir-jāth-jē-ā-rim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth ^hbetween the chēr-ū-bims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in ^ha new cart out of the house of

The ark left with Obed-edom

^hĀ-bin-ā-dāb: and Uzza and ^hĀ-hi-ō drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with ^hharp, and with ^hpsalteries, and with timbrels, and with ^hcymbals, and with ^htrumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the ^hthreshingfloor of ^hChi-dōn, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen ^hstumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, ^hbecause he put his hand to the ark: and there he ^hdied before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had ^hmade a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called ^hPē-rēz-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of ^hObed-edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And ^hthe LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 14

NOW ^hHiram king of Tyre sent ^hmessengers to David, and timber of ^hcedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

4 ^hNow these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; ^hShām-mū-ā, and ^hShobab, ^hNathan, and ^hSolomon,

5 And ^hİb-hār, and ^hĒ-li-shū-ā, and ^hĒl-pā-lēt,

6 And ^hNogah, and ^hNēph-ēg, and ^hJā-phī-ā,

7 And ^hĒ-li-shā-mā, and ^hBē-ē-li-ā-dā, and ^hĒ-liph-ā-lēt.

998 B.C.

a 2 S. 6. 3

b ch. 28. 9
2 K. 20. 3

c ch. 11. 1
& 29. 27

d ch. 15. 16
1 K. 10. 12

e Cf.
2 Chr. 30. 12

f ch. 15. 16
2 S. 6. 5

g ch. 15. 24
2 K. 11. 14

h ch. 21. 15
&c.

i 2 K. 6. 27

* Or were
restive or
threw (it)
down

j 2 K. 9. 33
Ps. 141. 6
(Heb.)

k 2 S. 8. 9
2 Chr. 9. 1

l 2 S. 6. 6, 7

m Lv. 10. 2

n 2 K. 20. 7
Neh. 13. 15

o 2 S. 16. 1

p ch. 14. 11
2 S. 6. 8

* i.e.
the breach
of Uzza

q ch. 12. 14
20
& 15. 25

r ch. 15. 18
21
2 S. 6. 10

s Cf.
1 S. 31. 1

t 2 S. 6. 12

u ch. 6. 64
Ezek. 45. 4

x ch. 6. 55
2 Chr. 11. 14

y For ver. 1-16, cf. 2 S. 5. 11-25

z 1 K. 10. 11, 22

2 Chr. 2. 3
&c.

a ch. 6. 31
&c.

b Cf.
1 S. 7. 1, 2

c ch. 17. 6
2 K. 19. 23

d ch. 12. 1
&c.

e Cf.
& 15. 29

f For ver. 5-14, cf. 2 S. 6. 1-11

g Jos. 13. 3
Jer. 2. 18

h 2 K. 14. 25
2 Chr. 7. 8

i ch. 2. 50
2 Chr. 1. 4

j For ver. 4-7, cf. 2 S. 5. 14-16

k ch. 3. 5-8
2 S. 6. 2

l ch. 3. 5, 10
Mt. 1. 6, 7

m 2 K. 19. 15
Ps. 80. 1

n 2 S. 6. 3

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was ^aanointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the ^bvalley of Rēph-ā-im.

10 And David ^cenquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā-āl-pē-rā-zim; and David smote them there. Then David said, ^dGod hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were ^eburned with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the ^fmulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from ^gGibeon even to ^hGazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought ⁱthe fear of him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15

AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ^jark of God, and ^kpitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, ^lNone ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to

997 B.C.

^a ch. 11, 3
& 29, 22

^b ch. 11, 15
Isa. 17, 5

^c Cf. 2 S. 5, 19
^d ch. 9, 32
& 23, 12

^e ch. 9, 14
& 23, 21

^f ch. 6, 17
& 23, 7

^g ch. 13, 11
& 15, 13

^h ch. 23, 20
Nu. 3, 30

ⁱ 2 K. 23, 6,
& c.
^j Chr. 14,
3, 5

^k ch. 12, 28
& 16, 39
^l ch. 18, 16
1 K. 4, 4

^m Or balsam
m 1 S. 7, 1
2 Chr. 5, 11

ⁿ ch. 14, 11

^o ch. 9, 35
& 16, 39
^p ch. 7, 28
& 20, 4

^q Jos. 2, 11
Est. 8, 17
^r 1 K. 8, 8
2 Chr. 5, 9

^s ch. 13, 3,
& c.
& 16, 1

^t ch. 16, 1
2 S. 6, 17
^u ch. 9, 33
& 16, 4

^v 1 K. 8, 3, 4
2 Chr. 5, 4
^w ch. 13, 8
& 16, 3

carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the ^asons of Kohath; Ū-rī-ēl the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the ^bsons of Mē-rār'i; Ā-sāi-āh the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the ^csons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of Ē-li-zā-phān; Shēm-ai-āh the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hebron; Ē-li-ēl the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the ^dsons of Ū-zī-ēl; Ām-mīn-ā-dāb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for ^eZadok and ^fĀ-bī-ā-thār the priests, and for the Levites, for Ū-rī-ēl, Ā-sāi-āh, and Joel, Shēm-ai-āh, and Ē-li-ēl, and Ām-mīn-ā-dāb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: ^gsanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God ^hmade a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders ⁱwith the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the ^jsingers with instruments of musick, ^kpsalteries and ^lharpes and ^mcymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed ^a Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, ^c Ā'sāph the son of Bēr-ē-chī'āh; and of the sons of Mē-rār'ī their brethren, ^d Ethan the son of Kū-shāi'āh;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zēch-ā-rī'āh, Ben, and Jā-ā-zī-ēl, and Shē-mī'rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'ēl, and Unni, Ē-lī'āb, and Bē-nāi'āh, and Mā-ā-sēi'āh, and Māt-tī-thī'āh, and Ē-liph-ē-lēh, and Mik-nēi'āh, and ^e Obed-edom, and ^h Jē-i'ēl, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Ā'sāph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Ā-zī-ēl, and Shē-mī'rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'ēl, and Unni, and Ē-lī'āb, and Mā-ā-sēi'āh, and Bē-nāi'āh, with psalteries on ^m Āl'ā-mōth;

21 And Māt-tī-thī'āh, and Ē-liph-ē-lēh, and Mik-nēi'āh, and Obed-edom, and Jē-i'ēl, and Āz-ā-zī'āh, with harps on the ^o Shēm'in-ith to excel.

22 And Chēn-ā-nī'āh, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed about ³ the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bēr-ē-chī'āh and Ēl-kā'nāh were ^r doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shēb-ā-nī'āh, and Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt, and Nēth-ā-neel, and Ā-mā'sai, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Bē-nāi'āh, and Ēl-i-ē-zēr, the priests, did ^t blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jē-hī'āh were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David, and the ^v elders of Israel, and the ^z captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered ^c seven bullocks and seven ^f rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chēn-ā-nī'āh the master of the song

with the singers: David also had upon him an ^b ē-phōd of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that ^e Mī-chāl the daughter of ^f Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16

SO they brought ⁱ the ark of God, and set it in the midst of ^k the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered ^l burnt sacrifices and ^l peace offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, ⁿ he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a ^{2b} flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and ^q to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:

5 ^s Ā'sāph the chief, and next to him Zēch-ā-rī'āh, Jē-i'ēl, and Shē-mī'rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'ēl, and Māt-tī-thī'āh, and Ē-lī'āb, and Bē-nāi'āh, and ^u Obed-edom: and Jeiel with ^s psalteries and with ^s harps; but Asaph made a sound with ^s cymbals;

6 Bē-nāi'āh also and Jā-hā-zī-ēl the priests ^a with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day David delivered first ^b this psalm to thank the LORD into the hand of Ā'sāph and his brethren.

8 ^d Give thanks unto the LORD, ^e call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all ^g his wondrous works.

997 A.C.

a ch. 6, 33
& 16, 41, 42

b 2 S. 6, 14

c ch. 6, 39
& 16, 5

d ch. 6, 44

e 2 S. 21, 8

f ch. 13, 3
& 26, 28

g ch. 13, 13
& 16, 5, 38

h ch. 23, 8

i ch. 15, 1,
&c.

& 17, 1, &c.

k ch. 15, 1

l 2 Chr. 1, 4

m ch. 21, 26,
2 K. 16, 13,
15

n Ps. 46,
title

o 1 K. 8, 14,
35

2 Chr. 6, 3

p Ps. 6, title

q Or a cake
of raisins

r 2 S. 6, 19
Cant., 2, 5
(Heb.)

s Or the
carrying
(of the ark)
Heb.
the lifting up

t ch. 15, 16
& 23, 3

u 2 K. 25, 18
2 Chr. 23, 4

v ch. 15, 17
& 25, 6, 9

w ch. 13, 8,
&c.

x ch. 15, 18,
21

y ch. 15, 16
& 25, 1, 6

z ch. 11, 3
& 21, 16

a ch. 13, 1
& 26, 26

b ch. 15, 24
& 25, 5

c Isa. 5, 11

d Nu. 23, 1
Jb. 42, 8

e For ver. 8-
22, cf. Ps.
105, 1-13

f 1 K. 18, 24
Ps. 99, 8

g ch. 29, 21
Nu. 5, 8

h Ex. 15, 11
Jb. 5, 9

10 Glory ye in ^ahis holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 ^cSeek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of ^fIsrael his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

14 He is the LORD our God; ^ghis judgments are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 Even of the covenant ⁱwhich he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

17 And hath ^lconfirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an ^eeverlasting covenant,

18 Saying, ^pUnto thee will I give the land of Cā'nā-ān, the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but ^afew, even a few, and ^sstrangers in it.

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, ^uhe reproveth kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, Touch not ^vmine anointed, and do my ^zprophets no harm.

23 ^eSing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For ^agreat is the LORD, and ^ggreatly to be praised: he also is ⁱto be feared ^labove all gods.

26 ^sFor all the gods of the people are ^uidols: ^pbut the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kingdoms of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an ^voffering,

997 A.C.

^a Lv. 22. 2.^b Ps. 33. 21^c Or in holy array^d 2 Chr. 20. 21^e Or tremble^f (Dt. 4. 29)^g ch. 22. 19^h Ps. 69. 34ⁱ Cf.^j Ps. 65. 13^k (Nu. 23. 21)^l 12 Chr. 20. 6^m Lv. 25. 55ⁿ Neh. 1. 6^o Isa. 26. 9^p 1 S. 2. 10^q Ps. 7. 8^r 12 K. 13. 23^s Ps. 105. 10^t 2 Chr. 5. 13^u 1 See Gen.^v 35. 11. 12^w For ver.^x 3-36. cf.^y Ps. 106. 47.^z 48^a 2 S. 23. 5^b Ps. 105. 10^c Dt. 30. 3, 4^d Neh. 1. 9^e Jos. 1. 3^f 2 Chr. 7. 20^g Dt. 26. 5^h 1 K. 8. 15ⁱ Ps. 41. 13^j ch. 29. 15^k Lv. 25. 23^l (Dt. 27. 15)^m Neh. 5. 13ⁿ See^o Gen. 12. 17^p & 20. 3^q 2 Chr. 8. 14^r 2 S. 23. 1^s 2 Chr. 6. 42^t Cf.^u Gen. 20. 7^v For ver.^w 23-33. cf.^x Ps. 96. 1-^y 13^z ch. 26. 10.^a 16^b ch. 15. 11^c & 18. 16^d ch. 9. 21^e & 21. 29^f ch. 21. 29^g 1 K. 3. 4^h ch. 14. 16ⁱ & 21. 29^j 2 S. 7. 22^k Ezra 5. 8^l 2 S. 22. 4^m Ps. 18. 3ⁿ Ex. 15. 11^o Ps. 76. 7, 11^p ch. 6. 49^q & 21. 29^r Ex. 18. 11^s 2 Chr. 2. 5^t 2 K. 16. 15^u 2 Chr. 2. 4^v 2 K. 19. 18.^w 19^x 2 Chr. 13. 9^y Or things^z of nought^a Lv. 26. 1^b Jb. 13. 14^c (Heb.)^d 2 K. 19. 15^e 2 Chr. 2. 12^f ch. 15. 17.^g 19^h & 25. 5, 6ⁱ ch. 12. 31^j 2 Chr. 28. 15^k (Heb.)^l (1 S. 2. 30)^m Ps. 22. 23ⁿ ver. 34^o 1 Chr. 25. 6^p Cf. ch. 15.^q 17, 19^r ch. 15. 24^s & 25. 3^t 1 S. 26. 19^u Ps. 20. 3

and come before him: worship the LORD ²in ^bthe beauty of holiness.

30 ³Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 ^dLet the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, ^eThe LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because ^hhe cometh to judge the earth.

34 ^kO give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

35 ^mAnd say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and ^ogather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 ^rBlessed be the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, ^tAmen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Ā'sāph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, ^uas every day's work required:

38 And Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jē-dū-thūn and ^bHosah to be porters:

39 And ^cZadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the ^dtabernacle of the LORD in the ^ehigh place that was at ^fGibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon ^kthe altar of the burnt offering continually ^mmorning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel;

41 And with them ^aHeman and Jē-dū-thūn, and the rest that were chosen, who were ^eexpressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, ⁱbecause his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Heman and ^uJē-dū-thūn with ^ztrumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound,

and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun were porters.

43 And ^ball the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

CHAPTER 17

^aNOW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to ^cNathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of ^dcedars, but the ^eark of the covenant of the LORD remaineth under ^fcurtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, ^gDo all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ^hAnd it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱThou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I ^jbrought up Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Whersoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the ^kjudges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith ^lthe LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and ^mwill plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all

thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD ⁿwill build thee an house.

11 ^oAnd it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 ^pHe shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 ^qI will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ^rAnd David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for ^sthou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, ^tfor thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

20 O LORD, ^uthere is none like thee, ^vneither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 ^wAnd what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went ^xto redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and ^yterribleness, ^zby driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 ^aFor thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

997 B.C.

a 1 K. 11. 38

b 2 S. 6. 19

c For ver. 1-7, cf. 2 S. 7. 1-29

d ch. 22. 10

e 1 K. 8. 19

f ch. 29. 29

g 1 K. 1. 8

h ch. 14. 1

i ch. 22. 4

j ch. 22. 10

k ch. 16. 1

l ch. 16. 1

m ch. 22. 19

n ch. 22. 7

o ch. 22. 7

p ch. 22. 17

q 1 K. 8. 17

r ch. 22. 18

s ch. 22. 8

t 1 K. 8. 19

u m 2 K. 17. 7

v 2 Chr. 6. 5

w 2 K. 23. 22

x Neh. 9. 27

y Cl. 2 S. 7. 7

z o 2 S. 7. 20

a ser. 1. 5

b ps. 11. 9

c ps. 14. 10

d q Cl. 2 S. 7. 21

e r 1 K. 8. 23

f 2 Chr. 6. 14

g s 2 K. 19. 15

h Neh. 9. 6

i a Or And who

j is like thy

k people

l Israel, a

m nation that

n is alone in

o the earth,

p whom, &c.

q s 2 S. 7. 23

r ps. 147. 20

s u 2 S. 7. 23

t Neh. 1. 10

u x 2 S. 7. 10

v ps. 44. 2

w y Ps. 1. 3

x y Dt. 28. 58

z ps. 99. 3

a z 2 K. 21. 2

b 2 Chr. 20. 7

c a 2 S. 7. 24

d Jer. 7. 23

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, ^fhast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised ^hthis goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore let it please thee ⁱto bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and it shall be blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 18

NOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took ^gGath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the ^hMoabites became David's servants, and ⁱbrought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote ^jHād-ā-rē-zēr king of ^kZobah unto ^lHamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river ^mEû-phrā-tēs.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and ⁿseven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hād-ā-rē-zēr king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took ^othe shields of gold that were on the servants of

995 a.c.

^a Cf. 2 S. 8. 8^b See 1 K. 7. 15^c 2 K. 25. 13^d 2 Chr. 4. 2^e 2 Chr. 25. 13^f Cf. 2 Chr. 3. 15, &c.^g Cf. 2 S. 8. 9^h 2 S. 7. 27ⁱ Cf. 2 S. 8. 10^j 1 K. 8. 66^k 2 Chr. 7. 10^l 2 S. 7. 29^m Cf. 22. 14ⁿ 1 K. 15. 15^o Cf. 19. 1^p 2 K. 24. 2^q Cf. 4. 43^r Ps. 85. 7^s For ver. 1-17, cf. 2 S. 8. 1-18^t Cf. 11. 20^u & 19. 11, 15^v 2 K. 14. 7^w 2 Chr. 25. 11^x Cf. 8. 13^y & 20. 6, 8^z 2 K. 24. 2^{aa} 2 Chr. 20. 1^{ab} 2 K. 20. 12^{ac} 2 Chr. 19. 24^{ad} 1 K. 11. 23^{ae} Cf. 19. 6^{af} 1 K. 11. 23^{ag} 2 K. 25. 21^{ah} 2 Chr. 8. 4^{ai} Cf. 19. 8^{aj} &c.^{ak} 1 Chr. 11. 6^{al} Cf. 5. 9^{am} 2 Chr. 35. 20^{an} 1 K. 4. 3^{ao} Or^{ap} 2 K. 18. 18^{aq} 2 Chr. 34. 8^{ar} Cf. 2 S. 8. 4^{as} Cf. 16. 39^{at} & 24. 3^{au} &c.^{av} In ch. 24. 3^{aw} Ahimelech^{ax} d ch. 24. 3^{ay} 2 S. 8. 17^{az} e ch. 15. 11^{ba} & 24. 6^{bb} f Cf. 8. 17^{bc} 1 K. 4. 3^{bd} e ch. 11. 22^{be} & 27. 5, 6^{bf} 1 K. 1. 38^{bg} 44^{bh} i Cf. 2 S. 8. 18^{bi} (ma.)^{bj} k For ver. 1-19, cf. 2 S. 10. 1-19^{bk} l 2 S. 17. 27^{bl} m ch. 18. 11^{bm} & 20. 1^{bn} n 2 K. 11. 10^{bo} 2 Chr. 23. 9^{bp} o 1 K. 2. 7

Hād-ā-rē-zēr, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from ^aTibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hād-ā-rē-zēr, brought David very much brass, ^bwherewith Solomon made ^cthe brassen sea, and the ^dpillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when ^eTō-ū king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hād-ā-rē-zēr king of Zobah;

10 He sent ^fHā-dôr-ām his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hād-ā-rē-zēr, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tō-ū;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the ^ggold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of ^hAmmon, and from the Philistines, and from ⁱAm-ā-lēk.

12 Moreover ^jAb-ī-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-i-āh slew of the Edomites in the ^kvalley of salt eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And ^lJoab the son of Zēr-ū-i-āh was over the host; and ^mJē-hōsh-ā-phāt the son of Ā-hī-lūd, ⁿrecorder.

16 And ^oZadok the son of Ā-hī-tūb, and ^{pd}Ā-bīm-ē-lēch the son of ^eĀ-bī-ā-thār, were the priests; and ^fShavsha was scribe;

17 And ^gBē-nāi-āh the son of Jē-hōi-ā-dā was over the ^hChēr-ē-thites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were ⁱchief about the king.

CHAPTER 19

NOW it came to pass after this, that ^jNahash the king of the children of ^kAmmon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will ^oshew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash,

because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to ^bspy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at ^cJericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves ^eodious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of ^fMēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā, and out of Syria-mā'-ā-chāh, and out of ^hZobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'-ā-chāh and his people; who came and pitched before ⁱMē'-dē-bā. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent ^jJoab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of ^pĀb'-i-shāi

992 B.C.

a 2 K. 20. 19
b 2 S. 15. 10
Lk. 20. 20

c 2 K. 2. 4.
d c.
15 Chr. 28.

e Cf. 2 S. 10. 16
2 S. 16. 21
(Heb.)

f Ju. 3. 8, 10
Ps. 60. title
Cf. 2 S. 10. 6
2 S. 19. 15,
31
h ch. 18. 3
2 Chr. 8. 3

i Jos. 13. 9,
16
Isa. 15. 2

k Cf. 2 S. 10. 18

l ch. 18. 15
& 20. 1

m For ver.
1-3, cf.
1-3, 12
26-31

n 2 S. 11. 1
o ch. 19. 8,
&c.
& 21. 2, &c.

p ch. 18. 12

his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let ^athe LORD do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Āb'-i-shāi his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the river: and ^dShō'-phāch the captain of the host of Hād-ā-rē'-zēr went before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and ^epassed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians ^kseven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'-phāch the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hād-ā-rē'-zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAPTER 20

^mAND ⁿit came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, ^oJoab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of

Ammon, and came and besieged ^aRabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of ²their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and ^ccut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 ¶ ²And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at ^hGezer with the Philistines; at which time ⁱSibbē-chāi the Hū-shā-thite slew Sip-pā-i, that was of the children of ³¹the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and ^oĒl-hā-nān the son of Jā'ir slew Lahmi the brother of ^rGō-li'āth the Gittite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at ^sGath, where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he ⁴defied Israel, Jonathan the son of ^uShim'ē-ā David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21

AND ^{5a}Satan ^bstood up against Israel, and ^cprovoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to ^eJoab and to the rulers of the people, Go, ^fnumber Israel ²from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord

988 B.C.

^a 2 S. 17, 27
Jer. 49, 24, 3² Or Malmam
Cf.
Zeph. 1, 5^b Cf.
2 S. 24, 9^c Cf.
2 S. 12, 31^d 2 K. 3, 26^e ch. 12, 24^f 2 Chr. 11, 1, &c.^g ch. 27, 24^h For ver. 4-8, cf. 2 S. 21, 18-22ⁱ ch. 14, 16^j ch. 11, 29^k 2 S. 24, 10^l Ps. 32, 5, 7^m Heb.
Raphiaⁿ 2 S. 21, 16^o 1 K. 8, 30^p 2 Chr. 8, 21^q 2 S. 24, 10^r 2 Chr. 16, 9^s 2 S. 23, 24^t ch. 29, 29^u 2 S. 24, 11, &c.^v ch. 25, 5^w 2 K. 17, 13^x 2 S. 21, 19^y ch. 18, 1^z 2 Chr. 11, 8¹ Cf.
2 S. 24, 13² Or
reproached^u ch. 2, 13^x 1 K. 8, 37^y 2 Chr. 6, 28^z 2 K. 19, 35¹ 2 Chr. 32, 21² For ver. 1-28, cf. 2 S. 24, 1-25³ Or an
adversary^a [Gen. 3, 1^b Jb. 1, 6]^c Cf.
2 S. 24, 1^d Gen. 3, 1^e Mt. 4, 1^f 2 S. 24, 14^g Neh. 9, 19^h ch. 20, 1ⁱ & 26, 28^j ch. 27, 24^k 2 S. 24, 1, 2^l 1 K. 4, 25^m 2 Chr. 30, 5ⁿ 2 S. 24, 15

the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were ^ba thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that ^ddrew sword.

6 But Levi and ^eBenjamin ^fcounted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, ^kI have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, ^mI beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done ⁿvery foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto ^bGad, David's ^qseer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

12 Either ^tthree years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the ^xpestilence, in the land, and ^ythe angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for ^dvery great are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD ^hsent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he

^arepented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the ^bthreshingfloor of ^{2c}Ornan the Jēb-ū-sīte.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having ^aa drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the ⁱelders of Israel, who were clothed in ^ksackcloth, ^lfell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; ^mbut as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jēb-ū-sīte.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the ^bmeat offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the

full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So David gave to Ornan the place ^asix hundred shē-kēls of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered ^aburnt offerings and ^fpeace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he ^banswered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jēb-ū-sīte, then he sacrificed there.

29 For ⁿthe tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the ^aaltar of the burnt offering, were at that season in ^bthe high place at ^bGibeon.

30 But David could not go before it ^ato enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22

THEN David said, ^rThis is the house of the LORD God, and this is ^sthe altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 ^tAnd David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons ^uto hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance ^{*}without weight;

4 Also ^vcedar trees in abundance: ^zfor the Zi-dō-ni-āns and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is ^ayoung and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

972 B.C.

^a 2 S. 24. 16
^{Ps.} 90. 13

^b ch. 13. 9
^{2 Chr.} 3. 1

^c In
^{2 S.} 24. 16
^{Araunah}

^c 2 S. 24. 16
^{2 Chr.} 3. 1

^d Cf.
^{2 S.} 24. 24

^e ch. 16. 1, 2
^{& 29. 21}

^f ch. 16. 1, 2
^{2 Chr.} 7. 7

^g Jos. 5. 13

^h [1 K. 18. 38
^{2 Chr.} 7. 13]

ⁱ ch. 15. 25
^{4 Chr.} 5. 2

^k 2 K. 19. 1

^l Neh. 9. 1
^{Jul.} 13. 20

^m Ezek. 1. 28

ⁿ 1 S. 12. 23
^{2 Chr.} 30. 18

^o ch. 16. 39
^{2 Chr.} 1. 3

^p ch. 16. 40
^{& 22. 1}

^q ch. 16. 39
^{2 Chr.} 1. 3

^r See
^{2 S.} 21. 1

^s 2 S. 21. 1

^t 2 Chr. 3. 1

^u ch. 21. 29
^{2 Chr.} 1. 5

^v 2 Chr. 2. 17
^{Cf.} 1 K. 9. 20

^w 1 K. 7. 9
^{&c.} Isa. 9. 10

^x Cf.
^{1 K.} 7. 47

^y ch. 17. 1, 6
^{2 Chr.} 1. 15

^z Cf.
^{1 K.} 5. 6

^a ch. 29. 1
^{Cf. 1 K.} 3. 7

^b ch. 23. 29
^{2 K.} 3. 20

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, ^bit was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: ^cthou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, ^aa son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will ⁱgive him rest from all his enemies round about: ^kfor his name shall be ²Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 ⁱHe shall build an house for my name; and ^mhe shall be my son, and I will be his father; and ⁿI will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, ^athe LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 ⁱOnly the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 ^aThen shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: ^bbe strong, and of good courage; ^cdread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD ^fan hundred thousand talents of ²gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the

970 B.C.

a ch. 23, 2

b ch. 17, 2
& 28, 2, 10c Dt. 31, 6
2 Chr. 13, 12d ch. 23, 25
1 K. 8, 56e ch. 17, 4
& 28, 3f ch. 16, 11
& 28, 9g ch. 28, 5
1 K. 8, 20

h Ct. 1, 13, 30

i ch. 17, 1, &c.
& 28, 2, 18

j See ver. 18

k 2 S. 12, 24

l i.e. Peaceful

m ch. 17, 12
& 28, 6n ch. 17, 13
& 28, 6o ch. 29, 28
1 K. 1, 1

p See 1 K. 1, 33-39

q 1 K. 1, 37
Chr. 36, 23r ch. 22, 17
& 28, 1s Nu. 26, 57
2 Chr. 31, 17

t Cf. 1 K. 3, 9, 12

u Nu. 4, 3
1 Ver. 24, 27x Nu. 3, 47
(Heb.)y ch. 29, 23
2 K. 18, 7

z Read to oversee

1 2 Chr. 2, 2, 18

a Jos. 24, 1
ch. 26, 29
(Heb.)

b ch. 28, 10, 20

c Jos. 10, 25
1 K. 2, 2d ch. 28, 20
2 K. 6, 16e ch. 16, 4
& 25, 1

f 2 Chr. 29, 26, 27

g Ct. ch. 29, 4

h 2 Chr. 8, 14

i ch. 18, 11
& 28, 14

j ch. 6, 1, &c.

k ch. 15, 7
& 26, 21l (Jos. 21, 6)
ch. 26, 21m ch. 15, 18
& 29, 8

n Cf. ch. 26, 21

brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded ^aall the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying,

18 ^cIs not the LORD your God with you? and ^dhath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul ^fto seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring ^hthe ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 23

SO when David ^awas old and full of days, ^bhe made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ ^aAnd he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites ^awere numbered ^ufrom the age of thirty years and upward: and their number ^xby their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were ³²to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were ^aofficers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand ^dpraised the LORD with the instruments ^ewhich I made, said David, to praise therewith.

6 ^aAnd David divided them into courses among the ⁱsons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Mērār'i.

7 ¶ Of ^kthe Gershonites were, ⁱLā'ā-dān, and Shīm'ē-i.

8 The sons of Lā'ā-dān; the chief was ^mJē-hi'ēl, and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shīm'ē-i; Shē-lō'mith, and Hā'zī'ēl, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lā'ā-dān.

I CHRONICLES 24

10 And the sons of Shīm'ē-i were, Jā'hāth, Zi'nā, and Jē'ūsh, and Bē-rī'āh. These four were the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jā'hāth was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jē'ūsh and Bē-rī'āh had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ The sons of Kohath; ^dAmram, Izhar, Hebron, and Ūz-zī'ēl, four.

13 The ^esons of Amram; ^eAaron and Moses: ^fand Aaron was separated, that he ^gshould sanctify ^hthe most holy things, he and his sons for ever, ^kto burn incense before the LORD, ⁱto minister unto him, and ^mto bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Moses ^bthe man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were, ^tGer-shom, and ^sĒl-i-ē-zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shē-bū'ēl was the chief.

17 And the sons of Ēl-i-ē-zēr were, Rē-hā-bī'āh the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.

18 Of the ^esons of Izhar; Shē-lō-mīth the chief.

19 Of the ^dsons of Hebron; Jē-rī'āh the first, Ām-ā-rī'āh the second, Jā-hā-zī'ēl the third, and Jē-kām'ē-ām the fourth.

20 Of the ^fsons of Ūz-zī'ēl; Micah the first, and Jē-sī'āh the second.

21 ¶ The ^gsons of Mē-rār'i; Māh'li, and Mū'shī. The sons of Mahli; Ēl-ē-ā-zār, and Kish.

22 And Ēl-ē-ā-zār died, and had ⁿno sons, but daughters: ⁱand their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Mū'shī; Māh'li, and Eder, and Jēr'ē-mōth, three.

24 ¶ These were the ^msons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of ^ptwenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The LORD God of Israel hath ^qgiven rest unto his

The divisions of the sons of Aaron,

people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites; they shall ^ano more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by ^bthe last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all ⁱholy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for the ⁿshewbread, and for the fine flour for ^omeat offering, and for the ^qunleavened cakes, and for that which is baked ^rin the pan, and for that which is ^sfried, and for all manner of ^umeasure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And ^yto offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in ^zthe sabbaths, in ^athe new moons, and on the ^bset feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should ^ekeep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; ^kNadab, and Ā-bī'hū, Ēl-ē-ā-zār, and Ith'ā-mār.

2 But Nadab and Ā-bī'hū ⁱdied before their father, and had no children: therefore Ēl-ē-ā-zār and Ith'ā-mār executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both ⁿZadok of the sons of Ēl-ē-ā-zār, and ^oĀ-hīm'ē-lēch of the sons of Ith'ā-mār, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ēl-ē-ā-zār than of the sons of Ith'ā-mār; and thus

970 B.C.

a Sec Nu. 3, 31

b Cf. 2 S. 23, 1

c ch. 15, 5 2 Chr. 20, 19

d ch. 6, 2, 8; 24, 20

e ch. 6, 3

f 1 S. 2, 28 Heb. 5, 4

g 1 K. 8, 64 2 Chr. 7, 7

h Nu. 18, 9 2 Chr. 31, 14

i ch. 26, 20, 26

j K. 12, 4, 18

k 1 S. 2, 28 2 Chr. 2, 4

l Dt. 21, 5 2 Chr. 13, 10

m Jos. 8, 33 2 Chr. 30, 27

n ch. 9, 32 & 28, 16

o ch. 21, 23 Ezra 7, 17

p Jos. 14, 6 2 Chr. 30, 16

q 2 K. 23, 9

r Lv. 7, 9 Ezek. 4, 3 (Heb.)

s Lv. 7, 12

t ch. 26, 24

u ch. 26, 30

v Cf. Lv. 19, 35

x ch. 26, 25 Ex. 18, 4

y Jos. 22, 23 2 Chr. 23, 18

z Nu. 28, 9, 10

a 2 Chr. 2, 4

b Nu. 29, 39 2 Chr. 2, 4

c ch. 6, 37, 38

d ch. 24, 23

e 1 K. 2, 3 2 Chr. 13, 11

f ch. 15, 10 & 24, 24

g ch. 15, 6, 17 & 24, 26, 27

h ch. 24, 28

i Nu. 36, 8

k ch. 6, 3

l Nu. 26, 61

m ch. 9, 14-34 & 28, 13, 21

n ch. 18, 16 & 27, 17

o ch. 18, 16 Ps. 52, title

p (ver. 3) 2 Chr. 31, 17

q ch. 22, 18 2 Chr. 14, 6, 7

were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided ^aby lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of El-ē-ā'zār, and of the sons of Ith-ā-mār.

6 And Shēm-āi'āh the son of Nēth-ā-nēel ^dthe scribe, one of the Levites, ^ewrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ā-him-ē-lēch the son of Ā-bi-ā-thār, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principal household being taken for El-ē-ā'zār, and one taken for Ith-ā-mār.

7 ^hNow the first lot came forth to Jē-hōi-ā-rib, the second to Jē-dāi'āh,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Sē-ōr'im,

9 The fifth to Māl-chi'jāh, the sixth to Mī'jā-min,

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to ^kĀ-bi'jāh,

11 The ninth to Jēsh-ū-āh, the tenth to Shēc-ā-ni'āh,

12 The eleventh to Ē-li-āsh'ib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jē-shēb'ē-āb,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pēth-ā-hi'āh, the twentieth to Jē-hēz'ēk-ēl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'chin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Dēl-ā-āh, the four and twentieth to Mā-i-ri'āh.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service ^bto come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of ^gAmram;

970 B.C.

a [ch. 25, 8
1 S. 14, 41,
42]
b ch. 23, 19
& 26, 31

c ch. 23, 20

d [ch. 27, 32
2 K. 25, 19]
e ch. 4, 41
Neh. 12, 22

f ch. 18, 16
& 27, 34
g ch. 23, 21,
&c.
& 26, 10, 19

h For ver. 7-
18, cf. Ezra
2, 36-39

i ch. 23, 22

k Lk. 1, 5

l ch. 23, 5
2 Chr. 5, 12

m 1 S. 19, 20
2 Chr. 20,
37

n ch. 16, 5
2 Chr. 5, 12
o ch. 16, 5, 42
2 Chr. 5,
12, 13

p Cf.
ch. 9, 25

q ch. 23, 12

Shū'bā-ēl: of the sons of Shubael; Jēh-dēi'āh.

21 Concerning Rē-hā-bi'āh: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Ī-shi'āh.

22 Of the Īz-hār'ites; Shē-lō'mōth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jā'hāth.

23 And the ^bsons of Hebron; Jē-ri'āh the first, Ām-ā-ri'āh the second, Jā-hā-zī-ēl the third, Jē-kām-ē-ām the fourth.

24 Of the ^csons of Ūz-zī-ēl; Mī'chāh: of the sons of Michah; Shā'mir.

25 The brother of Mī'chāh was Īs-shi'āh: of the sons of Isshiah; Zēch-ā-ri'āh.

26 The ^esons of Mē-rār'i were Māh'li and Mū'shi: the sons of Jā-ā-zī'āh; Beno.

27 ¶ The sons of Mē-rār'i by Jā-ā-zī'āh; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Māh'li came Ēl-ē-ā'zār, who ⁱhad no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jē-rāh'mēel.

30 The sons also of Mū'shi; Māh'li, and Eder, and Jēr'i-mōth. These were the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ā-him-ē-lēch, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated ^lto the service of the sons of Ā'sāph, and of Heman, and of Jē-dū-thūn, who should ^mprophesy with ⁿharps, with ^opsalteries, and with ^pcymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Ā'sāph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nēth-ā-ni'āh, and Ās-ā-rē'lāh, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jē-dū-thūn: the sons of Jeduthun; Gēd-ā-lī-āh, and Zeri, and Jē-shāi-āh. Hāsh-ā-bī-āh, and Māt-tī-thī-āh, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Būk-ki-āh, Māt-tā-nī-āh, Ūz-zī-ēl, Shē-bū-ēl, and Jēr-i-mōth, Hān-ā-nī-āh, Hā-nā-nī, Ē-lī-ā-thāh, Gīd-dāl-tī, and Rō-mām-tī-ē-zēr, Jōsh-bē-kāsh-āh, Māl-lō-thī, Hō-thir, and Mā-hā-zī-ōth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's ^aseer in the words of God, to lift up ^bthe horn. And God gave to ^cHeman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to ^dĀ-sāph, ^eJē-dū-thūn, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was ^ftwo hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they ^gcast lots, ward against ward, as well ^hthe small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā-sāph to Joseph: the second to Gēd-ā-lī-āh, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nēth-ā-nī-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Būk-ki-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jēsh-ā-rē-lāh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jē-shāi-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Māt-tā-nī-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shīm-ē-i, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Āz-ā-rēel, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hāsh-ā-bī-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shū-bā-ēl, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Māt-tī-thī-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jēr-ē-mōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hān-ā-nī-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jōsh-bē-kāsh-āh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hā-nā-nī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Māl-lō-thī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ē-lī-ā-thāh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hō-thir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Gīd-dāl-tī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mā-hā-zī-ōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Rō-mām-tī-ē-zēr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

CHAPTER 26

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was Mē-shēl-ē-mī-āh the son of ⁱKōr-ē, of the sons of Ā-sāph.

2 And the sons of Mē-shēl-ē-mī-āh were, ^kZēch-ā-rī-āh the firstborn, Jēd-i-ā-ēl the second, Zēb-ā-dī-āh the third, Jāth-nī-ēl the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jē-hō-hā-nān the sixth, Ēl-i-ō-ē-nāi the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of ^lObed-edom were, Shēm-āi-āh the firstborn,

^u ch. 21, 9
& 29, 29
^b ch. 16, 6, 42
2 Chr. 5, 12
^c ch. 16, 41, 42
2 Chr. 5, 12

^d ch. 16, 5
2 Chr. 5, 12
^e ch. 16, 41, 42
2 Chr. 5, 12

^f Cf. ch. 23, 5

^g [ch. 24, 5
& 26, 13]
^h ch. 16, 13

ⁱ ch. 9, 19
Ps. 42, title

^k ch. 9, 21

^l ch. 15, 18,
21
2 Chr. 25, 24

Jě-hō'-zā-bād the second, Jō'-āh the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nēth'-ā-neēl the fifth,

5 Ām'-mī-ēl the sixth, Is'-sā-chār the seventh, Pē-ūl'-thāi the eighth: for ^bGod blessed him.

6 Also unto Shēm'-ai'-āh his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shēm'-ai'-āh; Othni, and Rēph'-ā-ēl, and Obed, Ēl-zā'-bād, whose brethren were strong men, Ē-lī'-hū, and Sēm'-ā-chī'-āh.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, ^hable men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Mē-shēl'-ē-mī'-āh had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosah, of the ⁱchildren of Mē-rār'-i, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the ^mfirst-born, yet his father ⁿmade him the chief;)

11 Hīl-kī'-āh the second, Tēb'-ā-lī'-āh the third, Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they ^rcast lots, as well ^sthe small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shēl'-ē-mī'-āh. Then for Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh his son, a ^ywise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons ^athe house of Ā-sūp'-pīm.

16 To Shupim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shāl'-lē-chēth, by the causeway ^bof the going up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Ā-sūp'-pīm two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at ^dthe causeway, and two at ⁴Parbar.

970 B.C.

^a Or treasures.

^a ch. 9. 26 & 28. 12

^b 2 S. 6. 11 Jb. 1. 10 Cf. ch. 4. 10

^c ch. 23. 28 & 28. 12

^d ch. 23. 7

^e ch. 23. 7 2 Chr. 29. 12

^f Cf. ch. 23. 8

^g Nu. 3. 27

^h ch. 9. 13

ⁱ ch. 23. 15, 16

^k ch. 23. 15, 17

^l ch. 24. 26, 27 2 Chr. 29. 12

^m 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2

ⁿ 2 Chr. 21. 3

^o Cf. Gen. 48. 19

^p ch. 11. 3 & 29. 29

^q ch. 9. 22 & 29. 29 (Heb.)

^r [ch. 25. 8 Neh. 10. 34]

^s ch. 15. 29 Ps. 18. title

^t ch. 27. 21 1 K. 2. 5, 32

^u ch. 25. 9 2 Chr. 31. 15

^v ch. 21. 2 & 27. 7, &c.

^y ch. 27. 32 2 S. 16. 23

^z Neh. 11. 16

^a Read the storehouse Neh. 12. 25 Cf. 2 Chr. 25. 24

^b ch. 23. 4 & 27. 1 (Heb.)

^c Cf. 1. 10, 5 2 Chr. 9. 4

^d ch. 24. 23

^e 2 K. 23. 11

^f Or the Precinct

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kōr'-ē, and among the sons of Mē-rār'-i.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ā-hī'-jāh was over the ^{2a}treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the ^cdedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of ⁴Lā'-ā-dān; the ^esons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, were ^fJē-hī'-ē-lī.

22 The sons of Jē-hī'-ē-lī; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the ^gĀm'-rām-ites, and the Īz-hār'-ites, the Hebronites, and the Ūz-zī'-ē-lites:

24 And Shē-bū'-ēl the son of ⁱGershon, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by ^kĒ-lī'-ē-zēr; Rē-hā-bī'-āh his son, and Jē-shāi'-āh his son, and Joram his son, and Zich'-rī his son, and Shē-lō'-mīth his son.

26 Which Shē-lō'-mīth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the ^ocaptains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that ^pSamuel the ^qseer, and ^sSaul the son of Kish, and ^tAbner the son of Ner, and ^uJoab the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shē-lō'-mīth, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Īz-hār'-ites, Chēn'-ā-nī'-āh and his sons were for ^zthe outward business over Israel, for ^aofficers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hāsh'-ā-bī'-āh and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the ^cHebronites was Jē-rī'-jāh the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations

of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at ^b Jazer of ^c Gil'ē-ād.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the ^a Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and ^b captains of thousands and hundreds, and their ^c officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over ^a the first course for the first month was ^a Jā-shōb'ē-ām the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was ^a Dō'đai an Ā-hō'hīte, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was ^a Bē-nai'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Bē-nai'āh, who was ^a mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ām-mī-zā-bād his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was ^a Ās'ā-hēl the brother of ^a Joab, and Zēb-ā-dī'āh his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was ^a Shamhuth the Īz'rā'hīte: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth

month was ^a Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tē-kō'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was ^a Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ē-phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was ^a Sīb'bē-cai the Hū-shā-thīte, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was ^a Ā-bi-ē-zēr the Ān-ē-tō-thīte, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was ^a Mā'hā-rāi the Nē-tōph'ā-thīte, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was ^a Bē-nai'āh the Pi-rā'thōn-ite, of the children of Ē-phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was ^a Hēl'dai the Nē-tōph'ā-thīte, of ^a Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Ēl-i-ē-zēr the son of Zich'rī: of the Simeonites, Shēph-ā-ti'āh the son of Mā'ā-chāh:

17 Of the Levites, Hāsh-ā-bi'āh the son of Kē-mū'ēl: of the Aaronites, ^a Zadok:

18 Of Judah, ^a Ē-li'hū, one of the brethren of David: of Īs'sā-chār, Omri the son of Michael:

19 Of Zē-bū'lūn, Īsh-mai'āh the son of Obadiah: of Nāph'tā-lī, Jēr'ī-mōth the son of Āz-rī-ēl:

20 Of the children of Ē-phrā'im, Hō-shē'ā the son of Āz-ā-zī'āh: of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, Joel the son of Pē-dai'āh:

21 Of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh in Gil'ē-ād, Īd-dō the son of Zēch-ār'āh: of Benjamin, Jā-ās'i-ēl the son of ^a Abner:

970 B.C.
a ch. 11. 28
b ch. 6. 81
Isa. 16. 8, 9
c ch. 5. 9, 16
Ps. 50. 7
d ch. 11. 27
e ch. 12. 37
f ch. 20. 4
g ch. 11. 28
h ch. 26. 26
i ch. 26. 29
2 Chr. 19. 11 (Heb.)
k ch. 11. 30
l ch. 12. 15
2 Chr. 29. 3
m ch. 11. 31
n ch. 11. 11
o Cf. ch. 11. 30
p ch. 4. 13
q ch. 11. 12
r ch. 18. 17
s ch. 24. 3.
& c. 29. 22
t ch. 2. 13
2 Chr. 11. 18
u See ch. 11. 22-25
& 2 S. 23. 20-23
x ch. 11. 26
y ch. 26. 28
Ps. 60. title
z Cf. ch. 11. 27
a ch. 26. 28

22 Of Dan, Äz'-ä-rêel the son of Jë-rô-häm. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said he would increase Israel 'like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zër-û-i'-äh ^dbegan to number, but he ^efinished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Äz-mä'-vêth the son of Äd'-i-ël: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jë-hön'-ä-thän the son of Üz-zî'-äh:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chê'lüb:

27 And over the vineyards was Shim'-ë-i the Rā'-māth-ite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the ^kolive trees and the ^lsycomore trees that were in the low plains was Bā'-äl-hā'-nān the Gë-dê'-rite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash:

29 And over the herds that fed in ^mSharon was Shît-rā'-i the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shā'-phāt the son of Äd-lä'-i:

30 Over the camels also was Obil the ⁿIshmaelite: and over the asses was Jëh-dê'-äh the Më-rô'-nô-thite:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hā-gê'-rite. All these were the rulers of the 'substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a ^owise man, and a ^pscribe: and Jë-hî'-ël the son of Häch-mô'-ni was with the king's sons:

33 And ^qÄ-hith'-ô-phël was the ^rking's counsellor: and ^sHû'-shai the Ar'-chite was the ^tking's companion:

34 And after Ä-hith'-ô-phël was Jë-hö'-ä-dä the son of Bë-näi'-äh, and ^uÄ-bî'-ä-thär: and the general of the king's army was Joab.

970 B.C.

a ch. 23. 2

b ch. 27. 1.
& 29. 6

c Ex. 32. 13

d ch. 21. 2

e ch. 21. 6

f Or eunuchs

g ch. 22. 7

h ch. 22. 19

i ch. 1. 4

j Ps. 99. 5

k ch. 22. 8

l 2 Chr. 6. 9

m 2 K. 5. 26

n Neh. 5. 11

o 1 K. 11. 34

p 2 Chr. 6. 6

q 1 K. 10. 27

r 2 Chr. 1. 15

s ch. 12. 16

t Ezra 1. 5

u Cant. 2. 1

v Cf. Jos. 12. 18

w ch. 22. 9

x 10

y & 29. 1, 23

z ch. 2. 17

aa Ps. 63. 6

ab ch. 22. 10

ac 2 Chr. 6. 9

ad ch. 22. 10

ae Ps. 49. 26.

af 27

ag Nu. 16. 32

ah Ezra 1. 4

ai (Heb.)

aj 2 K. 21. 8

ak 2 Chr. 7. 17

al x ch. 26. 14

am y ch. 24. 6

an 2 Chr. 26. 11

ao z 2 S. 23. 34

ap 11 2 Chr. 34. 13

aq 1 S. 15. 12

ar b 1 K. 4. 16

as c 2 S. 16. 16

at d 1 K. 14. 15

au e 1 Chr. 24. 6

CHAPTER 28

AND David assembled ^aall the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the ^bcaptains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the ^cofficers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, ^dI had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ^eark of the covenant of the LORD, and for ^fthe footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, ^g'Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Israel ^hchose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen ⁱJudah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) ^jhe hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, ^khe shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him ^lto be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, ^mif he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess ⁿthis good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, ^bknow thou the God of thy father, and ^cserve him ^dwith a perfect heart and with a willing mind: ^efor the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the ^fimaginings of the thoughts: ^hif thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but ⁱif thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: ^jbe strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son the ^kpattern of the ^lporch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of ^mthe upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of ⁿthe mercy seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had ^oby the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the ^ptreasures of the house of God, and of the treasures of ^qthe dedicated things:

13 Also for ^rthe courses of the priests and the ^sLevites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 He gave of ^tgold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every ^ucandlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of ^vshewbread, for every ^wtable; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the ^xflesh-hooks, and the ^ybowls, and the cups: and for the golden ^zbasons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

970 A.C.

a ch. 6. 49
b Nu. 12. 6
c Ps. 36. 10
d Ps. 9. 16
e 1 S. 12. 20
f 2 Chr. 30. 8
g ch. 12. 38
h & 29. 9, 19
i 1 S. 8. 5, 7
j ch. 29. 17
k 1 K. 8. 39, 60
l 2 Chr. 31. 21
m ch. 18
n Heb. 13
o ch. 22. 19
p 2 Chr. 7. 14
q 1 Chr. 28. 17
r 2 Chr. 12. 5
s 2 K. 3. 15
t 2 Chr. 30. 12
u 1 Chr. 22. 13
v 2 Chr. 15. 7
w m ch. 22. 13
x 2 K. 16. 10
y Ezek. 43. 10
z 1 K. 7. 21
aa 2 Chr. 3. 4
ab 1 K. 11. 38
ac Jer. 1. 8, 19
ad 1 K. 6. 13
ae Ps. 9. 10
af 2 Chr. 3. 9
ag s Nu. 7. 89
ah Heb. 9. 5
ai Or in his spirit
aj ch. 26. 20
ak Ezra 2. 69
al u 1 K. 7. 14
am 13. 14
an x ch. 26. 20
ao 2 Chr. 24. 7
ap y See ch. 24. 1
aq z ch. 23. 24
ar 2 Chr. 8. 14
as a ch. 22. 14
at & 29. 2
au b ch. 28. 5
av 9 Chr. 1. 8
aw c ch. 22. 5
ax Pr. 4. 3
ay d ch. 28. 14
az &c.
ba 2 Chr. 5. 1
bb e 1 K. 7. 49
bc 2 Chr. 4. 7
bd 20
be f Or beryl
bf Ex. 39. 6
bg 13
bh Jb. 28. 16
bi g Ju. 5. 30
bj Ps. 45. 14
bk h ch. 23. 29
bl 2 Chr. 2. 4
bm i 1 K. 7. 48
bn 1 Chr. 4. 8, 19
bo k 1 S. 2. 13
bp 14
bq 2 Chr. 4. 16
br l Nu. 4. 7
bs m 2 K. 25. 15
bt 2 Chr. 4. 8
bu &c.
bv n Cf. ch. 22. 14

18 And for the ^aaltar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the ^echerubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, said David, the LORD made me understand in writing ^kby his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do it: ^mfear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, even my God, ⁿwill be with thee; ^ohe will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship ^uevery willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29

FURTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, ^bwhom alone God hath chosen, is yet ^cyoung and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the ^dgold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; ^fonyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones, and of ^gdivers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even ⁿthree thousand talents of

gold, of the gold of ^aŌ'phir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then ^dis willing ^eto consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the ^hcaptains of thousands and of hundreds, with ⁱthe rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand ^{3k}drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of ⁿJě-hi'el the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because ^owith perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

11 ^sThine, O LORD, is ^tthe greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both ^zriches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and ^ain thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise ^ethy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all

970 A.C.
a ch. 1. 23
2 Chr. 8. 18
b 1 Chr. 16.
19
Ps. 39. 12
c Gen. 47. 9
Jb. 7. 6
d Read no hope
e 2 K. 12. 4
2 Chr. 29.
31
f 1 K. 13. 33
2 Chr. 13. 9
g ch. 28. 9
2 Chr. 6. 30
h Cf. Pr. 11. 20
i ch. 28. 1
2 Chr. 1. 2
j See ch. 27. 25, 31
k Or daries
l Ezra 2. 69
1 K. 18. 36
2 Chr. 30. 6
m ch. 28. 9
Isa. 26. 3
(Heb.)
n ch. 23. 8
o ch. 28. 9
17
p Jos. 22. 33
Neh. 8. 6
q Jos. 5. 14
2 Chr. 20. 18
r 2 S. 15. 32
2 Chr. 7. 3
s Cf. Mt. 6. 13
t Dt. 32. 3
u ch. 21. 26
2 Chr. 1. 6
v ch. 15. 26
2 Chr. 13. 9
y 2 K. 16. 13
2 Chr. 29. 35
z 1 K. 3. 13
Eccles. 5. 19
a Dt. 15. 20
b 2 Chr. 24. 11
c 2 Chr. 20. 6
d ch. 1. 39
e ch. 14. 8
2 Chr. 22. 7
f ch. 27. 17
2 Chr. 31. 10
g Nu. 3. 3
h Neh. 9. 5
i 1 K. 2. 12
j ch. 22. 13
2 Chr. 7. 11

things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are ^bstrangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: ^cour days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is ²none abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that ^fthou triest the heart, and ^ghast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD ⁱGod of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in ^mthe imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation ^bblessed the LORD God of their fathers, and ^qbowed down their heads, and ^rworshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered ^uburnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand ^vrams, and a thousand lambs, with their ^ydrink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did ^aeat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king ^cthe second time, and ^danointed him unto the LORD to be the chief governor, and ^eZadok ^fto be priest.

23 Then Solomon sat ^hon the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and ⁱprospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

II CHRONICLES 1

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, ^asubmitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD ^dmagnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, ^eand bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

27 ⁱAnd the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in ^oHebron, and

David's death. Solomon's choice of wisdom

thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

28 And he died in ^ba good old age, ^cfull of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of ^fSamuel ^gthe seer, and in the book of ^hNathan the prophet, and in the book of ⁱGad ^kthe seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, and ^mthe times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all ⁿthe kingdoms of the countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

AND Solomon the son of David ^awas strengthened in his kingdom, and ^cthe LORD his God was with him, and ^emagnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the ^fcaptains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to ^kthe high place that was at ⁱGibeon; for there was the ^mtabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the ⁿservant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 But ^othe ark of God had David brought up from ^pKir'jāth-jē'ā-rim to the place which David had prepared for it: for he ^qhad pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover ^rthe brasen altar, that ^sBēz'ā-lē'el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hur had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand ^tburnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appear

unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, ^bThou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and ^dhast made me to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over ^aa people ^glike the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 ^hGive me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may ⁱgo out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, ^tsuch as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at

970 B.C.

a 2 K. 10. 15
b Ezra 10. 19
c Ju. 8. 32
d Heb.
e ch. 23. 1
f Jos. 4. 14
g 2 Chr. 1. 1
h 2 Chr. 1. 12
i ch. 26. 28
j Ps. 99. 6
k ch. 26. 28
l 2 Chr. 16. 7
m 10 (Heb.)
n ch. 17. 1
o 2 Chr. 9. 29
p ch. 21. 9
q 2 Chr. 29. 25
r ch. 25. 5
s 2 Chr. 9. 29
t ch. 3. 4
u Cf. Dan. 1. 13
v 2 Chr. 12. 8
w ch. 12. 38
x 2 Chr. 11. 10

970 B.C.

a 1 K. 2. 12.
b 1 K. 3. 6
c Ps. 18. 50
d ch. 15. 9
e 1 Chr. 9. 20
f ch. 2. 12
g 1 Chr. 29. 1
h 1 Chr. 29. 25
i ch. 17. 14
j 1 Chr. 29. 6
k Nu. 23. 10
l 1 K. 3. 9
m Ps. 90. 12
n Job. 28. 12
o 1 K. 3. 7
p Act. 1. 21
q 1 Chr. 21. 29
r 1 Chr. 21. 29
s Neh. 3. 7
t ch. 5. 5
u 1 Chr. 21. 29
v ch. 24. 6, 9
w 1 Chr. 6. 49
x ch. 5. 2
y &c.
z 1 Chr. 28. 2
aa 18
ab 1 Chr. 13. 5
ac Neh. 7. 29
ad 1 Chr. 16. 1
ae ch. 4. 1
af 1 Chr. 22. 1
ag 1 Chr. 2. 20
ah &c.

t ch. 9. 22
i 1 Chr. 29. 25

u ch. 7. 7
v 1 Chr. 29. 21
w For ver.
x 1 K. 3. 14

Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 ^bAnd Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the ^cchariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones, and ^ecedar trees made he as the ^fsycomore trees that are in the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had ^hhorses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's ⁱmerchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shē-kēls of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

CHAPTER 2

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2^a And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred ^bto oversee them.

3 ¶ ^cAnd Solomon sent to ^dHuram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him ^ecedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, ^fI build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him ^gsweet incense, and for the continual ^hshewbread, and for the burnt offerings ⁱmorning and evening, on the ^jsabbaths, and on the ^knew moons, and on the ^lsolemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build is great: for ^mgreat is our God above all gods.

969 B.C.

^a ch. 6, 18, 1 K. 8, 27

^b For ver. 14-17, cf. 1 K. 10, 26-29

^c ch. 8, 6, 1 K. 10, 26

^d ch. 3, 14 Nu. 4, 6

^e ch. 2, 3, 8 1 Chr. 22, 4

^f ch. 9, 27, 1 Chr. 27, 28

^g See 1 Chr. 22, 15

^h ch. 9, 25, 1 K. 10, 28

ⁱ Or cypress

^j ch. 3, 5, 2 K. 19, 23

^k ch. 9, 10, 12, 1 K. 10, 11, 12

^l ch. 9, 14, 1 K. 10, 15, 28

^m ch. 27, 5, 1 Chr. 11, 13

ⁿ 1 K. 5, 15, 16

^o ch. 9, 8, 1 K. 10, 9

^p ch. 34, 12, 1 Chr. 23, 4

^q For ver. 3-16, cf. 1 K. 5, 3-11

^r ch. 8, 2, 18, 1 Chr. 14, 1

^s 1 Chr. 16, 26

^t ch. 9, 6

^u ch. 1, 8, 9, & 6, 10

^v ch. 1, 15, & 9, 27

^w ch. 3, 1, 1 Chr. 6, 10, 32

^x 1 Chr. 28, 21

^y ch. 13, 11, 1 Chr. 23, 13

^z ch. 4, 19, 1 Chr. 28, 16

^a Cf. 1 K. 7, 13, 14

^b ch. 13, 11, 1 Chr. 16, 40

^c ch. 8, 13, 1 Chr. 23, 31

^d Or set feasts

^e 1 K. 9, 12, Ezra 3, 1

^f 1 Chr. 16, 23, 25, 33

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the ^aheaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and ^dblue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, ^ewhom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar trees, ²ⁱ fir trees, and ^kāl-gūm trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of ^mbarley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, ^oBecause the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, ^sthat made heaven and earth, ^twho hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent ^ya cunning man, endued with understanding, of ^bHuram my father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of ^eTyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be

II CHRONICLES 3

The building of the temple

put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea ^dto ^eJoppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered ^fall the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3

^gTHEN Solomon began to ^kbuild the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in ^lmount Mō-rī'āh ^mwhere the LORD appeared unto David his father, ⁿin the place that David had prepared in the ^othreshingfloor of ^pOrnan the Jēb'ū-šite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these are ^qthe things wherewith Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. ^rThe length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And ^sthe porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And ^tthe greater house he cieled with ^ufir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, ^vand set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with

967 B.C.

a 1 K. 7. 29.

b Ezek. 41. 18, &c.

c 1 K. 6. 16

d ch. 4. 22

e 1 Chr. 6. 49

f Cf. 5. 9

g Jos. 19. 46

h Ezra 3. 7

i 1 Chr. 22. 2

j 1 Chr. 28. 11

k For ver. 10-

12, cf. 1 K.

6. 23-27

l Cf. 1 K. 6. 1

m ch. 2. 4, 12

n & 6. 2, 18

o Gen. 22. 2

p 14

q See

2 S. 24. 16

r 1 Chr. 22. 1

s ch. 18. 9

t 1 Chr. 21. 15, &c.

u 1 Chr. 21. 15

v Cf.

1 K. 6. 32

w Ezek. 41. 23

x Nu. 18. 7

y Mt. 27. 51

z Or the foundations which Solomon laid

a ch. 2. 7, 14

b 1 K. 6. 2

c For ver. 15-

17, cf. 1 K.

7. 15-21

d ch. 4. 12, 13

e 1 Chr. 18. 8

f Cf. 1 K. 7. 15-18

g 2 K. 25. 17

h ch. 8. 12

i 1 Chr. 28. 11

j ch. 4. 20

k 1 K. 8. 6, 8

l ch. 4. 13

m Cf. 1 K. 7. 20, 42

n ch. 4. 13

o 2 K. 25. 17

p Cf.

1 K. 6. 17

q Or cypress

r ch. 2. 8

s Ps. 104. 17

t 1 K. 6. 29, 32

u Ezek. 40. 16, &c.

v He shall establish

w in him or perhaps in it

x strength

precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pār-vā'im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved ^achēr'ū-bims on the walls.

8 ^bAnd he made ^cthe most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof of twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shē'kels of gold. And he overlaid ^dthe upper chambers with gold.

10 ^eAnd in the most holy house he made two chēr'ū-bims of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the chēr'ū-bims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these chēr'ū-bims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 ¶ And ^fhe made ^gthe vail of ^hblue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought chēr'ū-bims thereon.

15 ⁱAlso he made before the house two ^jpillars of ^kthirty and five cubits high, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in ^lthe oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an ^mhundred ⁿpomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ^oJā'chīn, and the name of that on the left ^pBoaz.

CHAPTER 4

MOREOVER he made ^aan altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ ^cAlso he made a ^dmolten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of ²oxen, which did compass it round about: ³ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve ^goxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand bāths.

6 ¶ He made also ten ^llavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, ^mto wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten ^bcandlesticks of gold ^{4r}according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten ^ttables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred ^vbasons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And ^ahe set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 ^bAnd ^cHuram made the pots, and the ^dshovels, and the basons. And Huram finished the work that he was

to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two ^bpillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And ^efour hundred ^fpomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the ^hfleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the house of the LORD of bright brass.

17 ⁱIn the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between ^kSuccoth and Zēr-ē-dā' thāh.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the ⁿgolden altar also, and the tables whereon the ^oshewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the ^qoracle, of pure gold;

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the ^stongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22 And the ^usnuffers, and the basons, and the ^xspoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the ^zmost holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

CHAPTER 5

THUS all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the ^egold, and all the instruments, put he

967 B.C.

a ch. 1. 5, 6
& 5. 12
b ch. 3. 15,
&c.
Jer. 27. 19

c For ver. 2-
5, cf. 1 K.
7. 23-26
d 1 Chr. 18. 8
Jer. 52. 17

e Cf.
ch. 3. 16
Jer. 52. 23
f ch. 3. 16
Jer. 52. 22,
23

g In 1 K. 7.
24, knobs
h Or for ten
cubits

i 1 K. 7. 25
Jer. 52. 20
h 1 Chr. 28.
17

j 1 K. 7. 46
Neh. 3. 22

k 1 K. 7. 46
Ps. 60. 6

l 2 K. 16. 17

m Ex. 40. 31,
32

n ch. 26. 16,
19

o ch. 28.
18

p ch. 2. 4
& 13. 11

q ch. 13. 11
1 Chr. 28.
15

r ch. 3. 16
& 5. 7, 9

s Or accord-
ing to the
ordinance
concerning
them

t See
Ex. 25. 31

u 1 K. 7. 49
Isa. 6. 7

v ch. 13. 11
1 Chr. 28.
16

w 2 K. 25. 15
Jer. 52. 19
(Heb.)

x ch. 24. 14
2 K. 25. 14

y 1 Chr. 28.
17

z ch. 3. 8, 10
& 5. 7

a 1 K. 7. 39

b For ver.
11—ch. 5,
1—cf.
7. 40—
51

c 1 K. 7. 13

d 2 K. 25. 14
Jer. 52. 18

e ch. 15. 18
1 Chr. 29. 2

among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put therein at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals

960 B.C.

a ch. 9. 11
1 Chr. 25.
1. 6

b ch. 9. 11
1 Chr. 25.
1. &c.

c ch. 4. 1
& 6. 12

d For ver. 2-
10, cf. 1 K.
8. 1-9

e ch. 24. 29
1 Chr. 21.
16

f 1 K. 8. 1
g ch. 7. 6
1 Chr. 25. 5

h ch. 1. 4
& 6. 11, 41
i ch. 8. 11
1 Chr. 11.
5

k ch. 7. 3, 6
1 Chr. 16.
34

l ch. 35. 3
1 Chr. 15.
2. 15

m ch. 1. 3
& 24. 6

n ch. 7. 1. &c.
1 K. 8. 11

o For ver. 1-
39, cf. 1 K.
8. 12-50

p 1 K. 8. 12
Jb. 26. 7

q ch. 3. 1
& 8. 1

r ch. 7. 12
1 K. 8. 29

s 1 Chr. 16. 2
t ch. 4. 20
Ps. 28. 2

u ch. 4. 22
Ezek. 41. 4

x 1 Chr. 28.
18

y 1 Chr. 15.
15

z ch. 7. 22
1 Chr. 17. 5

a ch. 6. 11
1 K. 8. 9, 21

b 1 K. 8. 9
2 Cor. 3. 3

c 1 K. 15. 15
Ps. 106. 19

d ch. 12. 13
2 K. 23. 27

e 2 K. 21. 15
f ch. 7. 16
2 K. 23. 27

g 1 Chr. 28. 4
Ps. 78. 70

h 1 Chr. 28. 2
Ps. 132. 1-3

i ch. 29. 5
&c.
1 Chr. 15.
12, 14

k ch. 7. 6
1 Chr. 25. 1

l ch. 29. 30
1 Chr. 25.
6, 9

m ch. 35. 15
1 Chr. 25.
3, 6

n ch. 35. 15
1 Chr. 25. 6

o ch. 29. 25
1 Chr. 25.
1, 6

and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAPTER 6

¶ THEN said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding ^athou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, ^bhe shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore ^ahath performed his word that he hath spoken: for ^aI am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put ^athe ark, ^bwherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And he stood before ^athe altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and ^aspread forth his hands:

13 For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, ^aand kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, ^athere is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; ^awhich keepest covenant, and ^ashewest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^aThere shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way ^ato walk in my law, ^bas thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven and the ^aheaven of heavens can-

not contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 ^aHave respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 ^aThat thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth ^atoward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from ^athy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, ^aforgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, and ^aan oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and ^ajudge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing ^ahis way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, ^aby giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the heaven is shut up, and ^athere is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou ^ahast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and ^asend rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

959 B.C.
a 1 Chr. 28. 3
b 1 Chr. 28. 6
c 2 K. 19. 16
Neh. 1. 6
d ch. 10. 15
1 K. 12. 15
e ch. 2. 12
Ps. 132. 11
f ch. 7. 15
2 K. 19. 16
g ch. 5. 2
h ch. 8. 11
i ch. 5. 10
Heb. 9. 4
j 1 K. 8. 29
k ch. 5. 7
l ch. 5. 12
m ch. 7. 7
n 1 K. 8. 22
Ezra 9. 5
o ch. 30. 27
1 K. 8. 30
p 1 Chr. 21. 8
Ps. 23. 11
q 1 K. 8. 31
Ps. 29. 24
r 1 K. 8. 54
Ezra 9. 3
s (Jb. 19. 29)
t 1 K. 8. 32
Ezek. 7. 4
u 1 Chr. 17.
20
Ps. 86. 8
v 1 K. 8. 32
Jb. 34. 11
w 1 K. 8. 23
Neh. 1. 5
x Dt. 7. 9
Neh. 1. 5
y ch. 7. 18
1 K. 9. 3
z ch. 7. 13
1 K. 17. 1
a 1 K. 8. 25
Jer. 7. 23
b ch. 7. 17
1 K. 15. 5
c 2 K. 17. 27
Eccles. 12. 9
d 1 K. 18. 1
Jb. 37. 13
e ch. 2. 6
Neh. 9. 6

28 ¶ If there be ^adearth in the land, if there be ^bpestilence, if there be ^cblasting, or mildew, ^dlocusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever ^fsickness there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for ^ethou only knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they ^hmay fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the ^kstranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy ⁱgreat name's sake, and thy ⁿmighty hand, and thy ^ostretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that ^tall people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called ^vby thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for ^uthere is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, ^dand they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet ^fif they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried

959 B.C.

^a ch. 20. 9
¹ K. 8. 37
^b ch. 7. 13
¹ Chr. 21.
12. 14
^c 1 K. 8. 37
¹ Am. 4. 9
^d 1 K. 8. 37
¹ Jo. 39. 20
^e ch. 30. 22
¹ K. 8. 47
^f 1 K. 8. 37
¹ Heb. 17

^g 1 Chr. 29.
17
^h Ps. 7. 9

ⁱ 2 K. 17. 28
¹ Ps. 34. 11

^j Ps. 132. 8, 9
^k 1 K. 8. 41,
43
¹ Est. 8. 17

^l 1 K. 8. 42
¹ Ps. 76. 1

^m Ps. 132. 16

ⁿ 1 K. 8. 42
¹ Neh. 1. 10

^o 2 K. 17. 36
¹ Ps. 136. 12

^p 1 S. 2. 9
¹ Ps. 30. 4

^q Ex. 33. 19
¹ Ps. 21. 3

^r 1 K. 2. 16
(mg.)

^s Ps. 132. 10

^t 2 S. 7. 15
¹ Ps. 89. 49

^u 1 K. 8. 43
¹ Ps. 8. 1

^v 1 Chr. 21.
26

^x 1 K. 8. 43
¹ Jer. 7. 10,
&c.

^y 2 Chr. 5. 14
¹ Isa. 4. 5

^z Ct.
Lv. 9. 24

¹ K. 18. 39

^a 1 K. 8. 46

^b Ps. 20. 9
¹ Ps. 14. 1,
3

^c ch. 20. 18
¹ Chr. 29.
20

^d ch. 5. 13
& 20. 21

^e 1 K. 8. 46
¹ Neh. 1. 8

^f For ver. 4-10, cf. 1 K. 8. 62-66

^g ch. 15. 4
¹ K. 8. 47,
48

captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, ^eWe have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore ⁱarise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be ^mclothed with salvation, and let ^pthy saints rejoice in ^qgoodness.

42 O LORD God, ^rturn not away the face of thine anointed: remember ^sthe mercies of David thy servant.

CHAPTER 7

NOW when Solomon had made an end of praying, ^uthe fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and ^vthe glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they ^zbowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and ^bworshipped, and praised the LORD, ^csaying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 ¶ ^eThen the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people ^cdedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with ^finstruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded ⁱtrumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover Solomon ⁱhallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered ^oburnt offerings, and the fat of the ^ppeace offerings, because the ^qbrassen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the ^rmeat offerings, and the ^sfat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast ^useven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, ^vfrom ^wthe entering in of Hamath unto the ^xriver of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a ^asolemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart ^afor the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 ¶ Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and ⁱthe king's house: and ⁱall that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he ^pprosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, ^qI have heard thy prayer, and have chosen ^rthis place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be ^sno rain, or if I command the ^tlocusts to devour the land, or if I send ^upestilence among my people;

14 If my people, which are ^xcalled

959 B.C.

a ch. 12, 6, 7
2 K. 22, 19
b ch. 14, 4
1 Chr. 28, 9
c 1 K. 8, 63
Ezra 6, 16,
d Nu. 30, 8
Isa. 27, 9
e Ps. 60, 2
f ch. 5, 12
& 20, 19
g ch. 6, 20,
40
Neh. 1, 6
h ch. 16, 9
h ch. 6, 6, 20
& 12, 13
i ch. 5, 12
& 20, 28
k 1 K. 9, 4
Lk. Zech. 3, 7
l 1 Chr. 23, 13
Neh. 3, 1
m ch. 16
& 11, 17
n ch. 14, 4
o ch. 1, 6
& 8, 12
p ch. 29, 35
1 Chr. 21, 26
q ch. 6, 12
& 12
r 2 K. 16, 13
s 1 K. 8, 64
t ch. 6, 16
u ch. 30, 21,
& 1 K. 8, 65
x ch. 9, 26
2 K. 14, 25
y 1 Chr. 13, 5
Ezek. 47, 20
z 2 K. 24, 7
Isa. 27, 12
aa 2 K. 10, 20
Neh. 8, 18
(Heb.)
b 1 K. 14, 15
Jer. 12, 14
c Dt. 32, 43
Ps. 85, 1
d Jos. 1, 3
Neh. 9, 8
e 1 K. 9, 7
Jer. 7, 14
f 1 K. 9, 7
Ps. 44, 14
g 1 Chr. 17, 26
Neh. 9, 35
h ch. 29, 8
2 K. 22, 19
i For ver. 11-22, cf. 1 K. 9, 1-9
k 1 K. 9, 8
Jer. 22, 8, 9
l ch. 8, 6
m 1 K. 9, 1, 19
n ch. 24, 18
2 K. 22, 19
o ch. 6, 5
Ps. 80, 8
p ch. 14, 7
2 Chr. 29, 23
q ch. 25, 14
2 K. 21, 21
r ch. 18, 31
1 Chr. 4, 101
s ch. 6, 2
Neh. 1, 9
t ch. 6, 26
Isa. 5, 6
u Nu. 13, 33
Eccles. 12, 5
(Heb.)
v For ver. 1-18, cf. 1 K. 9, 10-28
x ch. 6, 28
& 20, 9
y ch. 6, 2, 18
& 20, 8
z Dt. 28, 10
Isa. 43, 7
aa ch. 7, 11

by my name, shall ^ahumble themselves, and pray, and ^bseek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and ^dwill forgive their sin, and will ^eheal their land.

15 Now ^gmine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that ^hmy name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, ^kif thou wilt walk before me, ^mas David thy father walked, ⁿand do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, ^tThere shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 ^bThen will I pluck them up by the roots out of ^cmy land ^dwhich I have given them; ^eand this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a ^fproverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be ^han astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, ^kWhy hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, ^mBecause they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which ⁿbrought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and ^pworshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon ^uhad built the house of the LORD, and ^ahis own house,

II CHRONICLES 9

2 That the cities which ^a Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-^gzobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in ⁱ Hamath.

5 Also he built ⁱ Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bā-ā-lāth, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the ^o chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and ^p all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in ^q Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the ^r Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pē-riz-zites, and the Hivites, and the Jēb-ū-šites, which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, ^u them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even ^a two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon ^d brought up the daughter of Phār^l-aōh out of the ^f city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy, whereunto the ^h ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered ⁱ burnt offerings unto the LORD on the ^k altar of the LORD, which he had built before the ^l porch,

13 ^m Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the ⁿ sabbaths, and on the ⁿ new moons, and

The queen of Sheba's visit to Solomon

on the ^b solemn feasts, ^c three times in the year, even in the ^d feast of unleavened bread, and in the ^e feast of weeks, and in the ^f feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, ^h the courses of the priests to their service, and ^k the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, ^m as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David ⁿ the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to ^s E'zī-ōn-geber, and to ^t Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to ^u Ō'phir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

CHAPTER 9

^y AND when the queen of ^z Sheba ^y heard of the fame of Solomon, ^b she came to prove Solomon with ^c hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and ^e camels that bare ^g spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his ^v cupbearers also, and their

947 B.C.
a ch. 2. 3, &c.
& 9. 10, 21
b ch. 2. 4 & 31. 3
c 1 K. 9. 25
d ch. 30. 13
Dt. 16. 3
e Dt. 16. 10
Acts 2. 1
f Dt. 31. 10
Zech. 14. 16-19
g 1 Chr. 19. 6
Ps. 69. 11
h ch. 31. 2
1 Chr. 23. 6
i 1 Chr. 18. 3, 9
Isa. 10. 9
k ch. 13. 10
1 Chr. 28. 13, 21
l ch. 25. 13
1 Chr. 7. 24
m ch. 31. 16
1 Chr. 16. 37
n ch. 11. 2
2 K. 23. 16, 17
o ch. 1. 14
& 9. 25
p ch. 7. 11
q 1 K. 9. 19
r 1 K. 9. 20
Ezra 9. 1
s ch. 20. 36
1 K. 22. 48
t ch. 26. 2
2 K. 16. 6
u 2 K. 23. 33
Est. 10. 1
x ch. 9. 10
1 Chr. 29. 4
y For ver. 1-12, cf. 1 K. 10. 1-13
z 1 K. 10. 1
a Cf. 1 K. 9. 23
b 1 K. 10. 1
Mt. 12. 42
c 1 K. 10. 1
Ps. 49. 4
(Heb.)
d 1 K. 11. 1
e 1 Chr. 12. 40
Isa. 30. 6
f ch. 5. 3, 30
& 32. 5, 30
g ch. 16. 14
2 K. 20. 13
h ch. 6. 11, 41
& 35. 3
i ch. 7. 7
& 24. 14
k ch. 7. 7, 9
& 15. 8
l ch. 3. 4
& 15. 8
m See Ex. 29. 38
n ch. 2. 4
& 31. 3
o 1 K. 10. 5
Neb. 1. 11

apparel; and ^ahis ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, ^cwhich delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: ^dbecause thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, ^eto do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of ^fHuram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from ^gŌ'phir, brought ^hāl'gūm trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the āl'gūm trees ⁱterraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and ^jharps and ^kpsalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ^l¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside that which chapmen and ^mmerchants brought. And all the kings of ⁿArabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

947 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 26.
16 Neh. 3. 31b 1 K. 10. 17.
21c 1 K. 10. 9
Ps. 16. 3d ch. 2. 11
Ps. 44. 3e 1 K. 10. 9
Ps. 89. 14f ch. 20. 36.
1 Chr. 1. 7g ch. 8. 2. 18
h 1 K. 22. 48
Ps. 48. 7i ch. 8. 18
Job. 22. 24k ch. 1. 12
Cl. Eccles. 2. 9l ch. 2. 8
m Cl.
1 K. 10. 12n ch. 5. 12
& 26. 28o ch. 17. 5.
11 Chr. 18.
2. 6p Cl.
1 K. 4. 26q ch. 1. 16
Isa. 2. 7

r For ver. 13-28. cf. 1 K. 10. 14-28

s ch. 8. 6

t 1 K. 4. 21

u ch. 7. 8
Ps. 72. 8x ch. 1. 16
Pr. 31. 14

y 1 K. 10. 15

z ch. 2. 3, 9
Ezra 3. 7

15 ^q¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shē'kēls of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shē'kēls of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the ^bhouse of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ^q¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold: none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to ^fTār'shish with the servants of Hiram: every three years once came the ^hships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon ^kpassed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ^q¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man ^ohis present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ^q¶ And Solomon had ^bfour thousand stalls for ^qhorses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the ^schariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ^q¶ And he reigned over all the kings ^ufrom the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and ^zcedar trees

made he as the ^asycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ ^bNow the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of ^cNathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of ^dĀ-hī⁴jāh the Shilonite, and in the visions of ^eĪd⁴dō the ^fseer against Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām the son of Nebat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rē-hō-bō⁴ām his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 10

^hAND Rē-hō-bō⁴ām went to ⁱShē⁴chēm: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām and all Israel came and spake to Rē-hō-bō⁴ām, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hō-bō⁴ām took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with ^gscorpions.

12 So Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām and all the people came to Rē-hō-bō⁴ām on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rē-hō-bō⁴ām forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for ^kthe cause was of God, that the LORD ^lmight perform his word, which he spake by the hand of ^mĀ-hī⁴jāh the Shilonite to Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: ⁿevery man to your tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rē-hō-bō⁴ām reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hō-bō⁴ām sent Hā-dōr⁴ām that was ^oover the ^ptribute; and the children of Israel ^qstoned him with stones, that he

930 B.C.
^a ch. 1, 15
Ps. 78. 47

^b For ver. 29-31, cf. 1 K. 11. 41-43.

^c ch. 29, 25
1 Chr. 29.

^d ch. 10, 15
1 K. 15, 29

^e [ch. 15. 1.
2 K. 19. 23
11 ch. 12. 15]

^f ch. 12, 15
1 Chr. 29.

^g 1 K. 12, 14
Ezek. 2, 6

^h For ver. 1-19, cf. 1 K. 12, 1-19

ⁱ 1 Chr. 7, 28
Ps. 60, 6

^k ch. 25, 16,
20
1 Chr. 5, 22

^l ch. 6, 10
Neh. 9, 8

^m ch. 9, 29

ⁿ 1 K. 12, 16

^o 1 K. 12, 18
^a Or levy

^p ch. 24, 21
1 K. 21, 13

died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAPTER 11

AND when Rē-hō-bō'ām was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shēm-ai'āh the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rē-hō-bō'ām the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jēr-ō-bō'ām.

5 ¶ And Rē-hō-bō'ām dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tē-kō'ā,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shō'cō, and A-dūl'ām,

8 And *Gath, and Mā-rē'shāh, and Ziph,

9 And Ad-ō-rā'im, and Lā'chish, and A-zē'kāh,

10 And ^bZorah, and Aī'jā-lōn, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jēr-ō-

929 R.C.

^a 2 K. 23. 5
^{Ezek.} 44. 7-12
^b ch. 15. 17
^c 2 K. 21. 3
^{Or satyrs, or he-goats}
^c Lv. 17. 7
^{Isa.} 13. 21
^(Heb.)
^d ch. 13. 8
^e 2 K. 17. 16
^f For ver. 1-12, 21-24
^g ch. 15. 9
^h ch. 31. 1
ⁱ 1 Chr. 21. 6
^j ch. 14. 7
^k ch. 13. 3

^k ch. 7. 17
^l 17. 3
ⁱ (1 K. 12. 22)
^{ch.} 12. 5
^m ch. 8. 14
ⁿ 23. 7, &c.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 27. 18

^o 1 K. 15. 2
^{Cf.} ch. 13. 2
^p 1 Chr. 3. 2
^q Cf. 1 K. 14. 31

^r 1 Chr. 11. 16
^{Esra} 2. 21
^s Ju. 15. 8
^t ch. 20. 20
^u Jos. 15. 35
^{Neh.} 11. 25, 30
^x ch. 26. 6
^y ch. 14. 9
^{Jos.} 15. 44
^z ch. 25. 27
^{2 K.} 19. 8
^a 1 S. 17. 1
^{Neh.} 11. 30
^b Ju. 18. 2
^{Neh.} 11. 29
^c ch. 28. 18
^{1 Chr.} 8. 13
^d 1 Chr. 29. 27

^e Cf. ch. 26. 16
^f ch. 13. 11
^g 2 K. 21. 22

^h ch. 31. 19
ⁱ 1 Chr. 13. 2
^j 1 K. 14. 25
^k ch. 13. 9

bō'ām and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 ^a And he ordained him priests for ^b the high places, and for the ^{2c} devils, and for the ^d calves which he had made.

16 ^f And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts ^h to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rē-hō-bō'ām the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked ^k in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rē-hō-bō'ām took him Mā'hā-lāth the daughter of Jēr-i-mōth the son of David to wife, and Ab'i-hail the daughter of ^a E-li'āb the son of Jesse;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ūsh, and Shām-ā-rī'āh, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took ^o Mā'ā-chāh the daughter of ^p Absalom; which bare him ^q A-bī'jāh, and A-tā'i, and Ziza, and Shē-lō'mith.

21 And Rē-hō-bō'ām loved Mā'ā-chāh the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rē-hō-bō'ām made A-bī'jāh the son of Mā'ā-chāh the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

CHAPTER 12

AND it came to pass, when Rē-hō-bō'ām had established the kingdom, and ^e had strengthened himself, ^f he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rē-hō-bō'ām ^h Shī' shāk king of Egypt came up against

II CHRONICLES 13

Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the ^bLubims, the Sūk⁴ki-ims, and the ^cEthiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then came ^aShēm-ai⁴h the prophet to Rē-hō-bō⁴ām, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shī⁴shāk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and ⁱtherefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of ^mIsrael and the king ⁿhumbled themselves; and they said, ^oThe LORD is righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shēm-ai⁴h, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ³some deliverance; ^rand my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shī⁴shāk.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the ^ukingdoms of the countries.

9 * So Shī⁴shāk king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rē-hō-bō⁴ām made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the ^aguard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him

Abijah warreth against Jeroboam

altogether: and also in Judah ^{2a}things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rē-hō-bō⁴ām strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ^dthe city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, ^eto put his name there. And ^fhis mother's name was Nā-ā-māh an Ām-mon-i⁴tēss.

14 And he did evil, because he ^hprepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rē-hō-bō⁴ām, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shēm-ai⁴h the prophet, and of ^kId⁴dō the ^lseer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām continually.

16 And Rē-hō-bō⁴ām slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and ^pĀ-bī⁴jāh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13

NOW ^qin the eighteenth year of king Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām began Ā-bī⁴jāh to reign over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was ^sMi-chai⁴h the daughter of Ū-ri⁴ēl of ^tGibeah. And there was war between Ā-bī⁴jāh and Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām.

3 And Ā-bī⁴jāh set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even ^vfour hundred thousand chosen men: Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Ā-bī⁴jāh stood up upon mount ^zZēm-ā-rā⁴im, which is in mount E⁴phrā⁴im, and said, Hear me, thou Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel ^bgave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by ^ca covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jēr-ō-bō⁴ām the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath ^drebelled against his lord.

913 B.C.

³ Or there were good things found
^a ch. 19, 3
1 K. 14, 13

^b ch. 16, 8
1 Chr. 1, 11

^c ch. 14, 9

^d ch. 6, 6
& 33, 7

^e ch. 7, 16, 20
& 20, 9

^f 1 K. 14, 21

^g ch. 11, 2

^h (1 S. 7, 3)
ch. 20, 33

ⁱ ch. 15, 2
1 Chr. 28, 9

^k (ch. 9, 29)
ch. 13, 22

^l ch. 9, 29
& 19, 2

^m Cf. ch. 21, 2, al.

ⁿ ch. 7, 14
& 30, 11

^o Ex. 9, 27
Ezra 9, 15

^p 1 K. 14, 31
Mt. 1, 7

^q 1 K. 15, 1-

^r Or deliverance in a short time

^s Cf. ch. 34, 25

^t Cf. ch. 11, 20, 22

^u 1 Chr. 11, 31

^v Isa. 10, 29

^w ch. 17, 10
1 Chr. 29, 30

^x For ver. 9-11, cf. 1 K. 14, 26-28

^y ch. 11, 1
& 14, 8

^z Jos. 18, 22

^a 2 K. 11, 4

^b See 2 S. 7, 12

^c Nu. 18, 19

^d See 1 K. 11, 26
& 12, 19, 20

7 And there are gathered unto him ^a vain men, the ^b children of ² Bē'li-āl, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-hō-bō'ām the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was ^c young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you ^d golden calves, which Jēr-ō-bō'ām made you for gods.

9 ^e Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to ^f consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven ^g rams, the same may be a priest of them that are ^h no gods.

10 But as for us, ⁱ the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which ^j minister unto the LORD, are the sons of Aaron, and the ^k Levites wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the LORD ^l every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and ^m sweet incense: the ⁿ shewbread also set they in order upon the ^o pure table; and the ^p candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, ^q to burn every evening: for we ^r keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye ^s have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, ^t God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding ^u trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ^v ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jēr-ō-bō'ām caused an ^w ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and ^x they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah

911 B.C.
a 2 S. 6, 20
Ps. 12, 11
b 1 K. 21, 10
Jb. 34, 18
(Heb.)
c = worth-
lessness
d Ch.
1 Chr. 29, 1

d ch. 11, 15
Hos. 10, 5,
6
e ch. 11, 14
f ch. 14, 11
g Cf.
ch. 15, 8
& 17, 2
h ch. 29, 33
1 Chr. 29, 5
i ch. 17, 11
1 Chr. 29, 21
j ch. 25, 15
1 Chr. 16, 26
k ch. 14, 11
Jos. 24, 18
l ch. 21, 18
2 K. 15, 5
m ch. 29, 11
1 Chr. 23, 13
n ch. 8, 14
o ch. 5, 6
p Cf.
1 K. 15, 7
q ch. 2, 4
& 31, 3
r ch. 2, 4
& 29, 7
s = com-
mentary
Heb.
midrash
t ch. 24, 27
u ch. 4, 19
& 29, 18
v ch. 4, 8, 19
& 29, 18
w ch. 4, 7, 20
Jer. 52, 19
x Nu. 8, 2, 3
z 1 Chr. 23, 32
Ezek. 44, 15
a 1 K. 15, 8
b ch. 12, 1
& 21, 10
c ch. 15, 2
1 Chr. 22, 18
d ch. 20, 30
2 K. 11, 20
e 2 S. 20, 1
Neh. 4, 18,
20
f Cf.
Acts 5, 39
g ch. 24, 20
h ch. 15, 8, 16
1 Chr. 14, 12
i ch. 33, 15
1 S. 7, 3
j ch. 17, 6
2 K. 23, 5
k Or pillars
l 2 K. 23, 14
ch. 31, 1
(Heb.)
m ch. 20, 22
2 S. 5, 23
n Heb.
Asherim
o ch. 15, 16
2 K. 23, 4
p ch. 7, 14
& 15, 2
q ch. 7, 17
& 33, 8
r ch. 14, 11
Jos. 24, 7
s Read sun-
images
t ch. 34, 4, 7
Lv. 26, 30

shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jēr-ō-bō'ām and all Israel before Ā-bī'jāh and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ā-bī'jāh and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because ^f they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ā-bī'jāh pursued after Jēr-ō-bō'ām, and ^g took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jē-shā'nāh with the towns thereof, and E'phrā-in with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jēr-ō-bō'ām recover strength again in the days of Ā-bī'jāh: and ^m the LORD struck him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Ā-bī'jāh waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 ^p And the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jāh, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the ^{3s} story of the prophet Id'dō.

CHAPTER 14

^a SO Ā-bī'jāh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days ^d the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he ^h took away the altars of the ⁱ strange gods, and the ^k high places, and brake down the ^{4l} images, and cut down the ⁵ⁿ groves:

4 And commanded Judah ^o to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and ^p to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the ^{5r} images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in

II CHRONICLES 15

The prophecy of Azariah

Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD ^a had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and ^g prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah ^l three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ And there came out against them Zerah ^o the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto ^q Mä-rē-shäh.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zēph^ä-thäh at Mä-rē-shäh.

11 And Asa ^r cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, ^s it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for ^t we rest on thee, and ^u in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, ^v thou art our God; ^w let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto ^h Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves: for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and ⁿ they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for ^p the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and ^r carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

995 a.c.

a ch. 15. 15
1 Chr. 23. 25

b ch. 20. 14
2 S. 23. 2

c [ch. 9. 29
& 20. 37]

d ch. 13. 12
& 19. 11

e ch. 14. 4
Ezra 8. 22

f ch. 12. 5
& 24. 20

g Nu. 14. 43
& 20. 20

h Cf.
Hos. 3. 4

i 1 S. 3. 11
Ps. 74. 9

k Jer. 10. 10
1 Chr. 13. 13

l ch. 17. 14
& 18

m ch. 17. 8, 9
2 K. 12. 2

n ch. 6. 37
Neb. 1. 9

o ch. 12. 3
& 16. 8

p Ju. 5. 6
Isa. 33. 8

q ch. 11. 8
Mic. 1. 15

r ch. 13. 14
& 20. 4

s 1 S. 14. 6
1 Chr. 28. 10, 20

t Ezra 10. 4
1 S. 24. 19

u Ps. 19. 11
x ch. 13. 18
& 16. 8

y 1 S. 17. 45
Or even

z Cf. ver. 1
a ch. 14. 3, 5
& 23. 17

b ch. 13. 10
Ps. 22. 10

c Ps. 9. 19
d 2 K. 23. 13, 14

e Isa. 66. 3
(Heb.)

f Cf.
ch. 13. 19
& 17. 2

g ch. 8. 18
& 23. 17

h ch. 8. 12
& 29. 7, 17

i Gen. 26. 1, 6

j ch. 11. 16
k ch. 17. 2

l 1 Chr. 12. 30
m ch. 30. 1

n 1 Chr. 12. 19
o ch. 34. 6
1 Chr. 12. 25

p Cf.
ch. 20. 25
o 2 Chr. 1. 1

q Jb. 29. 5
r ch. 17. 10
2 K. 7. 7

s See ch. 14. 15-18
t 1 Chr. 5. 21
(Heb.)

u [ch. 29. 10
2 K. 23. 31]

CHAPTER 15

AND ^b the Spirit of God came upon ^c Äz-ä-rä-äh the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; ^d The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; and ^e if ye seek him, he will be found of you; ^f but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 ^h Now for a long season ⁱ Israel hath been without ^k the true God, and without ^m a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble ⁿ did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And ^p in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 ^t Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for ^u your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, ^z and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and ^a put away the ^d abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the ^e cities which he had taken from mount ^f E-phrä-ím, and renewed the ^g altar of the LORD, that was before ^h the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and ⁱ the strangers with them out of ^k E-phrä-ím and ^l Mä-näs-sēh, and out of ^m Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that ⁿ the LORD his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, ^o of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they ^s entered into a cove-

nant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel ^c should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and ^e sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD ^g gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ ^k And also concerning Mā'ā-chāh the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made ⁿ an idol in a ²⁰ grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the ^p brook Kidron.

17 But the ^q high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the ^r heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and ^u gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAPTER 16

^a **I**N the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel came up against Judah, and built ^a Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at ^f Damascus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto

king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote ^a I'jōn, and ^b Dan, and ^a A'bel-mā'im, and all the store cities of ^d Nāph'tā-li.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā-āsh'ā heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā-āsh'ā was building; and he built therewith ^f Geba and ^h Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time ⁱ Hā-nā'nī the ⁱ seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, ^m Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the ^q Ethiopians and the ^s Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because ^u thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For ^a the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done ^z foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and ^a put him in a ³ prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ ^d And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, ^a which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled ^h with

874 a.c.

a 2 K. 15. 29

2 K. 10. 29

c See

Dt. 13. 6-9

d ch. 34. 6

1 Chr. 12.

34. 40

e ch. 14. 7

8. 17. 4

f 1 Chr. 8. 6

Ezra 2. 26

g ch. 14. 6, 7

20. 30

h 2 K. 25. 23,

25

Jer. 40. 6.

ac.

ich. 19. 2

k For ver.

16-18, cf.

K. 15.

13-15

l 1 Chr. 29.

29

m Isa. 30. 10

(Heb.)

n Ps. 118. 9

o ch. 28. 2

2 K. 21. 7

p Heb.

Ashterah

q ch. 14. 3

8. 17. 6

r ch. 29. 16

ac.

s ch. 14. 9

21. 16

t ch. 11. 15

20. 33

u ch. 12. 3

Dan. 11. 43

(Heb.)

v 1 Chr. 29. 9

19

w Ps. 78. 72

x ch. 14. 11

y (2 Chr. 7.

15)

z Ezra 5. 5

Zechar. 4. 10

aa ch. 5. 1

24. 14

ab 1 Chr. 21. 8

Pr. 30. 32

ac 1 K. 22. 27

Jer. 20. 2, 3

ad Heb. house

of the

stocks

b For ver. 1-

6, cf. 1 K.

15. 17-22

c Cf.

1 K. 16. 8

d For ver.

11-14, cf.

1 K. 15.

23-24

e 1 K. 15. 17

Ezra 2. 26

f ch. 24. 23

2 K. 16. 9

g Cf.

Gen. 50. 5

Isa. 22. 16

h Gen. 50. 2

Mt. 26. 12

sweet odours and divers kinds of ^aspices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made ^ba very great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17

AND Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of ^fĒ-phrā-īm, ^gwhich Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, because he walked in the first ways of ^hhis father David, and sought not unto ^kBā'ā-līm;

4 But ⁱsought to the LORD God of his father, and ⁿwalked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt ^opresents; ^qand he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the ^rhigh places and ^sgroves out of Judah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Ben'-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and to Nēth'ā-neēl, and to Mī-chāi'āh, to teach in the cities of Judah.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shēm-ai'āh, and Nēth-ā-ni'āh, and Zēb-ā-di'āh, and Ās'ā-hēl, and Shē-mī'rā-mōth, and Jē-hōn'ā-thān, and Ād-ō-ni'jāh, and Tō-bi'jāh, and Tōb-ād-ō-ni'jāh, Levites; and with them Ē-lī'shā-mā and Jē-hōr'ām, priests.

9 ^aAnd they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And ^bthe fear of the LORD fell upon all the ^ckingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt.

11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt presents, and tribute silver; and the ^cArabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred ^drams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and ^ecities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, were in Jerusalem.

14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the ⁱcaptains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour ^mthree hundred thousand.

15 And next to him was Jē-hō-hā'nān the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Ām-ā-sī'āh the son of Zich'ri, who ^pwillingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin; Ē-lī'ā-dā a ^qmighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jē-hō-zā-bād, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ^uready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAPTER 18

NOW Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt ^{*}had riches and honour in abundance, and ^yjoined affinity with Ahab.

2 ^zAnd after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād? And he answered him, I am as thou

854 B.C.

^a ch. 9, 1
& 32, 27
^b ch. 21, 19
1 S. 31, 12
^c ch. 21, 16
^d ch. 13, 9
& 29, 21,
& c.

^e 1 K. 9, 19

^f ch. 15, 9
& 30, 1
^g Cf.
ch. 13, 19
& 15, 3

^h ch. 11, 17
& 28, 1
ⁱ ch. 1, 2
& 25, 5
^k ch. 23, 17
& 28, 23, 4
^l ch. 15, 15
& 19, 3
^m ch. 14, 8
& 25, 5
ⁿ 2 K. 23, 3
Esa. 38, 3

^o ch. 9, 24
& 26, 8
^p Ju. 5, 9
Neh. 11, 2
^q ch. 18, 1

^r ch. 14, 3, 5
& 31, 1
^s Heb.
Asherim
^t ch. 15, 16
& 19, 3
^u (1 Chr. 12,
28)

^v 1 Chr. 12,
23

^x ch. 17, 5

^y Cf.
ch. 20, 35
1 K. 22, 44
^z For ver. 2-
34, cf. 1 K.
22, 2-35
^a ch. 15, 3
& 19, 8-10

^b ch. 14, 14
& 20, 29
^c ch. 12, 8
& 20, 29

art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt said unto the king of Israel, "Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Mī-cāi'āh the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his ²officers, and said, Fetch quickly Mī-cāi'āh the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in ^{3c}a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zēd-ē-kī'āh the son of Chē-nā'ā-nāh had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-cāi'āh spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-cāi'āh said, "As the LORD liveth, ^feven what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-cāi'āh, shall we go to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād to

854 n.c.

a ch. 34, 21
2 K. 22, 13

b 1 K. 22, 17
Ezek. 34, 5,
8

⁴ Or cumuch

⁵ Heb.
threshing
floor
c ch. 3, 1
Jb. 39, 12

d 2 K. 9, 2

e 2 K. 5, 16,
20
Jb. 27, 2 -
f 1 K. 22, 14

battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, ^bas sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gil'ē-ād? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zēd-ē-kī'āh the son of Chē-nā'ā-nāh came near, and smote Mī-cāi'āh upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mī-cāi'āh said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into ^dan inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Mī-cāi'āh, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king,

II CHRONICLES 19

Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mī-cāi'āh said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Israel and Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gil'ē-ād.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel ^hdisguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and ^hGod moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up ^r in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER 19

AND Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.

2 And ^uJehu the son of ^{*}Hā-nā'nī the ^zseer went out to meet him, and said to king Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Should-

Jehoshaphat is reproved by Jehu

est thou help the ungodly, and love them ^athat hate the LORD? therefore is ^bwrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are ^cgood things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the ^{2d}groves out of the land, and ^ehast prepared thine heart ^fto seek God.

4 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from ^gBeer-sheba to mount E'phrā-im, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set ⁱjudges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: ^kfor ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now ^llet the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: ^mfor there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, ⁿnor respect of persons, ^onor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies; when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And ^qwhat cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, ^sĀm-ā-rī'āh ^tthe chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zēb-ā-dī'āh the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be ^yofficers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD ^ashall be with the good.

853 B.C.

^a Dt. 32, 41
Ps. 68, 1
^b 2 S. 24, 1

^c ch. 12, 12
(mg.)

² Heb. Asheroth
^d ch. 17, 6
& 24, 18

^e ch. 30, 19
1 S. 7, 3

^f ch. 17, 4
& 20, 3, 4

^g ch. 24, 1
1 Chr. 4, 28

^h ch. 35, 22
1 K. 22, 30
ⁱ 1 S. 2, 25
Ezra 7, 25
Ps. 82, 1

^k Dt. 1, 17

^l 2 S. 23, 3
Neh. 5, 9,
15

^m Dt. 32, 4
Jb. 8, 3

ⁿ Dt. 10, 17
Jb. 34, 19

^o Cf. Dt. 10, 17

^p [ch. 7, 12
& 30, 20]

^q ch. 35, 3
Dt. 17, 8, 9

^r 2 K. 10, 15
Isa. 2, 7

^s 1 Chr. 6, 11
Ezra 7, 3
^t [ch. 28, 20
2 K. 25, 18]

^u ch. 20, 34
1 K. 16, 7

^x ch. 16, 7

^y 1 Chr. 27, 1
ch. 26, 11
(Heb.)

^z ch. 12, 15
& 29, 25, 30

^a ch. 15, 2
& 20, 17

CHAPTER 20

IT came to pass after this also, that the children of ^bMoab, and the children of ^cAmmon, and with them other beside the ²Ammonites, came against Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they be in ^aHāz'ā-zōn-tā-mār, which is ^fEn-gē-di.

3 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt feared, and set himself ^gto seek the LORD, and ⁱproclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ^kask help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou ⁿGod in heaven? and ^orulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and ^pin thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, who didst ^rdrive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the ^sseed of ^aAbraham thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have ^tbuilt thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or ^bpestilence, or ^cfamine, we stand ^dbefore this house, and in thy presence, ^e(for thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt fear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and ⁱmount Seir, whom ^kthou wouldest not let Israel invade, ^lwhen they came out of the land of Egypt, but ^mthey turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come ^qto cast us out of thy

853 B.C.

a 1 S. 12. 15
b 1 Chr. 18. 2
Neh. 13. 1, 23
c ch. 26. 8
1 Chr. 19. 1
d LXX
Meunim
ch. 26. 7
1 Chr. 4. 41
e Ps. 25. 15

e Gen. 14. 7
f 1 S. 23. 29
Cant. 1. 14

g ch. 19. 3
& 22. 9
h ch. 15. 1
& 24. 20
i 1 K. 21. 9
Ezra 8. 21

k ch. 14. 11
& 32. 20
l ch. 32. 7
2 K. 25. 24

m ch. 32. 8
1 S. 17. 47

n Jos. 2. 11
Jb. 22. 12
o (1 Chr. 16. 31)
Ps. 22. 28
Ps. 5. 2

p ch. 25. 8
1 Chr. 29. 12

q Cf. Ex. 14. 13, 14
r Ex. 14. 13
Ps. 98. 3

s ch. 19. 6, 11
& 32. 8
t ch. 28. 3
1 Chr. 17. 21

u Ps. 105. 6
x Isa. 41. 8
y ch. 29. 29
1 Chr. 29. 20

z ch. 8. 1
& 35. 3
a ch. 7. 3
& 29. 28

b ch. 7. 13
Jer. 14. 12
c ch. 29. 12
1 Chr. 23. 12

d ch. 6. 28
Isa. 5. 13
e Cf.
Ezra 10. 1

f ch. 7. 6
& 29. 25
g ch. 12. 13
& 33. 4

h ch. 11. 6
Jer. 6. 1
i 1 Chr. 4. 42
Isa. 21. 11

k See Dt. 2. 4, 8c.
l ch. 5. 10
m Ex. 14. 31
Jon. 3. 3

n Ju. 11. 18
o Cf. Isa. 7. 9
p ch. 14. 7
& 26. 3

q Cf. Ps. 83. 6, 12

possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, ^awilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but ^dour eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jā-hā'zī-ēl the son of Zēch-ā-rī'āh, the son of Bē-nāi'āh, the son of Jē-i'ēl, the son of Māt-tā-nī'āh, a Levite of the sons of Ā-sāph, ^hcame the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, ⁱBe not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for ^mthe battle is not your's, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jē-rū'ēl.

17 ^aYe shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and ^rsee the salvation of ^sthe LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt ^ybowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, ^aworshipping the LORD.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the ^cKohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up ^fto praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of ^hTē-kō'ā: and as they went forth, Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; ^mBelieve in the LORD your God, ^oso shall ye be established; believe his prophets, ^pso shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with

II CHRONICLES 21

the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise ^athe beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, ^bPraise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ^dambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, ^eutterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, ⁱevery one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and ^qthey were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Bě-rā'chāh; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for ^tthe LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with ^upsalteries and ^vharps and ^wtrumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And the ^yfear of God was on all the ^zkingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt ^cwas quiet: for his God ^dgave him rest round about.

The great overthrow of the enemies

31 ¶ And Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ā-zū'bāh the daughter of Shil'hī.

32 And ^ehe walked in the way of Āsa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit the ^fhigh places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not ^gprepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of ^hJehu the son of Hā-nā'nī, ⁱwho is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this did Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt king of Judah ^kjoin himself with ^lĀ-hā-zī'āh king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to ^mTār'shish: and they made the ships in ⁿĒ-zī-ōn-gā'bēr.

37 Then ^oĒl-i-ē-zēr the son of Dō-dā-vāh of Mā-rē'shāh ^pprophesied against Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ā-hā-zī'āh, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ^rships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tār'shish.

CHAPTER 21

NOW ^sJě-hōsh'ā-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jě-hōr'ām his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jě-hōsh'ā-phāt, Āz-ā-rī'āh, and Jě-hī'ēl, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shēph-ā-tī'āh: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of ^zIsrael.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of ^bprecious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jě-hōr'ām; because he was the ^cfirstborn.

c 850 a.c.

a 1 Chr. 16.

29. 29. 2

b ch. 7. 5. 6

Ezra 3. 11

c See

ch. 14. 2

d ch. 13. 13

e ch. 15. 17

& 21. 11

f ch. 12. 14

Ps. 78. 8

g ch. 32. 14

1 Chr. 4. 41

h ch. 19. 2

i 1 S. 14. 20

Or which is inserted

k Cf. ch. 18. 1

1 K. 22. 44

l 2 K. 1. 2. 18

m ch. 9. 21

Ps. 72. 10

n ch. 8. 17

o [ch. 15. 1

& 28. 9]

p 1 Chr. 25.

1. 2

Ezra 5. 1

q Cf.

ch. 14. 13

r 1 K. 22. 48

s 1 K. 22. 50

t Ezra 6. 22

u ch. 9. 11

& 29. 25

x ch. 7. 6

& 23. 13

y ch. 17. 10

Ps. 9. 20

z Cf.

ch. 12. 6, al.

a ch. 17. 10

b Dt. 33. 13

16

Ezra 1. 6

(Heb.)

c ch. 14. 1

& c.

& 23. 21

d ch. 15. 15

e 1 Chr. 26.

4 Now when Jē-hôr-ām was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ ^aJē-hôr-ām was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And ^bhe walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised ^ato give a light to him and to his sons for ever.

8 ¶ In his days the ^kEdomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jē-hôr-ām went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did ^mLibnah revolt from under his hand; because he ^ohad forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made ^phigh places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to ^qcommit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him from ^sElijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, ^ylike to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, ^awhich were better than thyself:

842 B.C.

^a For ver. 5-10, cf. 2 K. 8, 17-22 K.

^b ch. 22, 3, 5 2 K. 21, 21.

^c Cf. Jer. 51, 11

^d ch. 28, 18 1 S. 31, 1, 7

^e ch. 17, 11 & 22, 1

^f ch. 16, 8

^g 2 K. 8, 19 Ps. 18, 28

^h Cf. ch. 22, 6 & 25, 23

ⁱ 1 Chr. 3, 12

^j ch. 13, 20 Acts 12, 23

^k ch. 25, 14, 19

^l 2 K. 14, 7, 10

^m ch. 16, 14 Jer. 34, 3

ⁿ 1 Chr. 6, 57

^o Isa. 37, 8

^p 2 K. 27, 15

^q ch. 13, 11 & 29, 6

^r ch. 20, 33 & 28, 4, 25

^s 1 Chr. 5, 25 Ps. 73, 27

^t For ver. 1-16, cf. 2 K. 8, 25-29

^u 2 K. 10, 10, 14, 4, 25

^v Mal. 4, 5

^w ch. 21, 16 & 26, 7

^x Cf. 2 K. 8, 26

^y ch. 23, 12, & 2 K. 11, 1, &c.

^z See 1 K. 16, 31-33

^a ch. 21, 6, 13 & 28, 2

^b 1 K. 2, 32

14 Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD ^cstirred up against Jē-hôr-ām the spirit of ^dthe Philistines, and of the ^eArabians, that were near the ^fEthiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ^hJē-hō-ā-hāz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this ⁱthe LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, ⁱlike the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed ⁿwithout being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22

^rAND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made ^aĀ-hā-zī-āh his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the ^eArabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jē-hôr-ām king of Judah reigned.

2 ^uForty and two years old was ^aĀ-hā-zī-āh when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was ^aĀth-ā-lī-āh the daughter of Omri.

3 ^zHe also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab:

for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and went with ^bJē-hôr'ām the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against ^cHā-zā'ēl king of Syria at Ramoth-gil'ē-ād: and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in ^eJēz'reēl because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hā-zā'ēl king of Syria. And ^fAz-ā-rī'āh the son of Jē-hôr'ām king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of ^gĀ-hā-zī'āh was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, ^hhe went out with Jē-hôr'ām against Jehu the son of Nim'shī, whom the LORD ⁱhad anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 ^kAnd it came to pass, that, when Jehu was ^lexecuting judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the ^msons of the brethren of ⁿĀ-hā-zī'āh, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 And ^ohe sought ^pĀ-hā-zī'āh: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, ^qwho sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when ^rĀth-ā-li'āh the mother of ^sĀ-hā-zī'āh saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

11 But Jē-hō-shāb'ē-āth, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of ^tĀ-hā-zī'āh, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jē-hôr'ām, the wife of Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from ^uĀth-ā-li'āh, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and ^vĀth-ā-li'āh reigned over the land.

842 B.C.

^a For ver. 1-21, cf. 2 K. 11. 4-20.
^b 2 K. 9. 14, &c.

^c 2 K. 13. 3, &c.
^d Am. 1. 4

^e Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 37

^f 2 K. 10. 1, Hos. 1. 4, 11

^g Cf. ch. 21. 17 & 23. 23

^h See 2 K. 9. 21

ⁱ See 2 S. 7. 12

^j Ch. 23. 11, 1 Chr. 28. 22

^k See 2 K. 10. 11-14

^l Cf. ch. 24. 24

^m Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 25

ⁿ Cf. 2 K. 10. 13

^o Cf. 2 K. 11. 6

^p Cf. 2 K. 9. 27

^q Ch. 20. 3, 4 & 26. 3

^r See 1 Chr. 23. 27-29

^s For ver. 10-12, cf. 2 K. 11. 1-3

^t See 1 Chr. 24

^u 1 Chr. 18. 7 Cf. Cant. 4. 4

CHAPTER 23

^aAND in the seventh year Jē-hōi'ā-dā strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, ^bAz-ā-rī'āh the son of Jē-rō'hām, and Ishmael the son of Jē-hō-hā'nān, and Azariah the son of ^cObed, and Mā-ā-sēi'āh the son of ^dĀ-dāi'āh, and ^eE-li-shā'phāt the son of Zich'ri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, ^fas the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you ^gentering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part ^hat the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and ⁱthey that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not ^jthe courses.

9 Moreover Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and ^kshields,

that had been king David's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the ^d altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and ^e gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā and his sons ^f anointed him, and said, ^g God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when ⁱ Āth-ā-li'-āh heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the ^l trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Āth-ā-li'-āh rent her clothes, and said, Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of ^q the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be ^r the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of ^s Bā'-āl, and ^t brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jē-hōi'-ā-dā appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, ^z whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the ^b burnt

837 B.C.

^a ch. 25, 4
² K. 23, 25

^b Cf.
ch. 29, 27

^c (Nu. 18, 4,
7)
Isa. 35, 8
^d ch. 15, 8
& 29, 18,
&c.

^e 2 K. 11, 12

^f ch. 22, 7
Ps. 89, 20

^g 2 K. 11, 12
^h ch. 27, 3
² K. 15, 35
Cf. 2 K. 11,
6, 19

ⁱ ch. 22, 2,
&c.
& 24, 7

^k ch. 20, 30

^l ch. 20, 28
& 29, 26

^m For ver.
1-14, cf.
2 K. 11,
21-12, 15

ⁿ ch. 19, 4
Neh. 11, 27,
30

^o Cf.
ch. 26, 5

^p ch. 13, 10
& 29, 11, 34

^q Neh. 3, 28
Cf.
2 K. 11, 16

^r 2 K. 11, 17
Ezek. 36, 20

^s ch. 17, 3
& 24, 7

^t ch. 15, 8, 16
& 30, 14

^u Ex. 38, 26
Neh. 10, 32

^x ch. 1, 3
Neh. 1, 8

^y ch. 5, 5
Acts 7, 44

^z See 1 Chr.
23, 6, &c.
ch. 23, 12,
&c.

^b ch. 31, 2
Cf. Chr. 23,
31

offerings of the LORD, ^a as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and ^b with singing, as it was ordained by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that ^c none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the ^h high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city ^k was quiet, after that they had slain Āth-ā-li'-āh with the sword.

CHAPTER 24

^m JOASH was seven years old when ⁿ he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zi'-bi'-āh of ⁿ Beer-sheba.

2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD ^o all the days of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest.

3 And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the ^b Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem ^u the collection, according to the commandment of Moses ^x the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for ^y the tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of ^a Āth-ā-li'-āh, that wicked woman, had broken up the

II CHRONICLES 24

Jehoiada's death and burial

house of God: and also all the ^adedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon ^bBā'ā-lim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought ³unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jē-hōi'ā-dā gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and ⁴the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God ^{5q}in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jē-hōi'ā-dā, ⁵whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and ^uspoons, and vessels of ^vgold and silver. And they offered ^yburnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 ¶ But Jē-hōi'ā-dā waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jē-hōi'ā-

797 B.C.

^a ch. 29, 33
ⁱ Chr. 28, 12
^b ch. 23, 17
& 26, 2

² Heb. Asherim
^c ch. 19, 3
& 31, 1
^d ch. 7, 22
& 28, 25, 25

^e ch. 7, 22
& 25, 15
^f ch. 36, 15
^g K. 21, 10-15

^h ch. 20, 14
ⁱ Ezek. 4, 5
^j Cf. Mt. 23, 35

³ Or for the king's inspection
ⁱ Cf. Nu. 14, 41
^k ch. 13, 12
^l Pr. 23, 13
^l ch. 15, 2

^m ch. 10, 18
ⁿ Mt. 21, 35

ⁿ See Gen. 9, 5

^o 1 S. 1, 20
^p Ps. 19, 6
(Heb.)

⁴ Heb. healing (i.e. restoration)
went up upon the work, Neh. 4, 7 (mss.)

^p 2 K. 12, 17

⁵ Or according to its proportion

^q Ex. 30, 32, 37
^r Ezek. 45, 11
(Heb.)

^r ch. 16, 2
& 28, 5

^s Cf. 2 K. 12, 13
^t Dt. 32, 30
^u Isa. 30, 17

^u ch. 4, 22
^v Jer. 32, 18, 19

^x ch. 15, 18
^y Ezra 1, 6

^y ch. 8, 12
& 29, 27

^z Cf. ch. 22, 8

^a For ver. 25-27, cf. 2 K. 12, 20-21

dā came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served ^{2c}groves and ^didols: and ^ewrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet he ^fsent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And ^gthe Spirit of God came upon ^hZēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them; Thus saith God, Why ⁱtransgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye ^kcannot prosper? ^lbecause ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and ^mstoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jē-hōi'ā-dā his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and ⁿrequire it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ⁿat the end of the year, that the host of Syria ^pcame up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of ^rDamascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, ^tand the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they ^zexecuted judgment against Joash.

25 ^aAnd when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; ^bZabad the son of Shīm'ē-āth an Ām-mōn-ī-tēss, and Jē-hō-zā-bād the son of Shīm'rīth a Mō-āb-ī-tēss.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens ²laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ³story of the book of the kings. And Ām-ā-zī-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25

ĀM-Ā-ZI-ĀH was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jē-hō-ād-dān of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but ^enot with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did ^fas it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, ^gThe fathers shall not die for the children, ^hneither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ām-ā-zī-āh gathered Judah together, and made them ^mcaptains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them ^pfrom twenty years old and above, and found them ^qthree hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came ^sa man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ē-phrā-īm.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee

795 B.C.
a ch. 20. 6
b Cf. 2 K. 12. 21

² Or (uttered) against him

³ Or commentary Heb. Midrash ch. 13. 22

c For ver. 1-4, cf. 2 K. 14. 1-6

d 1 Chr. 18. 2 Ps. 60. title

e 1 K. 15. 3, 4

f ch. 23. 18 & 30. 16

g 2 K. 17. 5 & 18. 9, 10 Neh. 4. 2

h ch. 8. 5

i Oit. from Dt. 24. 16

k 2 K. 14. 6 Jer. 31. 30

l ch. 21. 8 & 28. 17

m ch. 17. 14

n ch. 7. 22 & 28. 23

o ch. 24. 18 & 28. 11

p Nu. 1. 3

q ch. 17. 14-18 & 26. 13

r ch. 13. 9 & 32. 19

s ch. 11. 2 Neh. 12. 24, 36

t ch. 10. 15

u For ver. 17-24, cf. 2 K. 14. 8-14

fall before the enemy: for ^aGod hath power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ām-ā-zī-āh said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ām-ā-zī-āh separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ē-phrā-īm, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ām-ā-zī-āh strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the ^dvalley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army which Ām-ā-zī-āh sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from ^gSamaria even unto ^hBeth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Ām-ā-zī-āh was come from the slaughter of the ⁱEdomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up ⁿto be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore ^othe anger of the LORD was kindled against Ām-ā-zī-āh, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after ^rthe gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that ⁱGod hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then Ām-ā-zī-āh king of

II CHRONICLES 26

Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jě-hō-ā-hāz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Ām-ā-zī-āh king of Judah, saying, The^a thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the^b cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; ^cand thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Ām-ā-zī-āh would not hear; for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Ām-ā-zī-āh king of Judah, at ^dBeth-shē-mēsh, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and ^ethey fled every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Ām-ā-zī-āh king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of ^fJě-hō-ā-hāz, at Beth-shē-mēsh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and ^gbrake down the wall of Jerusalem from the ^hgate of ⁱE-phrā-īm to the ^jcorner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with ^kObed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ ^lAnd Ām-ā-zī-āh the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jě-hō-ā-hāz king of Israel fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ām-ā-zī-āh, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ām-ā-zī-āh did turn away from following

Uzziah beginneth to reign well

the LORD they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to ^aLā-chish: but they sent to Lā-chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers ^bin the city of Judah.

CHAPTER 26

THEN all the people of Judah took Ūz-zī-āh, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ām-ā-zī-āh.

2 He built ^dEloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 ^eSixteen years old was Ūz-zī-āh when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jēc-ō-lī-āh of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ām-ā-zī-āh did.

5 And ^fhe sought God ^gin the days of Zēc-ā-rī-āh, ^hwho had understanding ⁱin the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him ^kto prosper.

6 And he went forth and ^mwarred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of ⁿGath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of ^oAshdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the ^sArabians that dwelt in Gur-bā-āl, and the ^tMē-hū-nims.

8 And the ^uAmmonites ^vgave gifts to Ūz-zī-āh: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ūz-zī-āh built towers in Jerusalem at ^athe corner gate, and at ^bthe valley gate, and at ^cthe turning of the wall, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and ^ddigged many wells: for ^ehe had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the ^fplains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in ^gCarmel: for he loved husbandry.

790 a.c.

a ch. 11, 9
& 32, 9

^a Or thorn
^b In 2 K. 14, 20, the city of David
^b 2 K. 14, 9
Jb. 40, 17

c ch. 26, 16
2 K. 14, 10
d ch. 8, 17

^e For ver. 2
4, cf. 2 K.
15, 2, 3

f ch. 22, 9
& 30, 19
g Cf. ch. 24, 2
^h Or who gave instruction
h Cf. Dan. 1, 17
& 10, 1

i ch. 28, 18
1 Chr. 6, 59

j LXX in the
Fear of God
k ch. 20, 20
& 31, 21

l 2 K. 14, 12
m 2 K. 18, 8
Isa. 11, 14

n ch. 11, 8
Ps. 36, title

o 1 S. 6, 17
Neh. 4, 7

p Cf. ch. 21,
17, &c.
& 22, 6

q ch. 36, 19
2 K. 25, 10

r 2 K. 14, 13
Neh. 8, 16

s ch. 22, 1
Neh. 2, 19

t ch. 26, 9
2 K. 14, 13

u ch. 20, 1
& 27, 5

v ch. 17, 5, 11
& 32, 23

w 1 Chr. 26, 4
Cf. 1 Chr.
26, 15

x For ver.
25-ch. 26,
2, cf. 2 K.
14, 17-22

a ch. 25, 23
Jer. 31, 38

b Neh. 2, 13

c Neh. 3, 19
d Dt. 6, 11
Neh. 9, 25

e ch. 32, 29
1 S. 25, 2

f Or table
land
g Or fruitful
field
(R.V.)
h 1 S. 25, 2
&c.

11 Moreover Ūz-zī'āh had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jē-i'ēl the ^ascribe and Mā-ā-sēi'āh the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's ^bcaptains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, ^athree hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ūz-zī'āh prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and ³habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by ^acunning men, to be on the towers and upon the ⁴bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But ¹when he was strong, ²his heart was lifted up ⁵to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, ¹and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the ^aaltar of incense.

17 And ^aĀz-ā-ri'āh the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Ūz-zī'āh the king, and said unto him, ¹It appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, ²but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast transgressed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Ūz-zī'āh was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in ²his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Āz-ā-ri'āh ^athe chief priest,

750 A.C.

^a [1 Chr. 27. 32.
Ezra 4. 8]

^b ch. 19. 11
34. 13
(Heb.)

^c For ver.
21-23, cf.
2 K. 15.
5-7

³ Or lazarus
house

^d ch. 25. 5

^e ch. 32. 20,
32.
2 K. 20. 1

^f Cf.
2 K. 15. 7

¹ I.e. coats
of mail
Neh. 4. 16

² Ex. 39. 3, 8

⁴ Or corner
towers

^h For ver. 1-
5, cf. 2 K.
15. 33-35

ⁱ Cf. ch. 12. 1
k ch. 25. 19
& 32. 25

⁴ Or so that
he did
corruptly

^l Cf. 2 K. 16.
12, 13

^m Cf.
ch. 26. 16

ⁿ ch. 4. 19
Lk. 1. 11

^o 1 Chr. 6. 10

^p Ju. 2. 19
Ps. 14. 1

^q ch. 23. 20
Cf.
Jer. 20. 2

^r ch. 32. 5
1 K. 9. 15
(2 K. 5. 24)

^s ch. 33. 14
t Nu. 16. 40
& 18. 7

^u Ex. 30. 7, 8

^x ch. 26. 8
Neh. 4. 7

^y ch. 2. 10, 15
Jb. 31. 40

^z Lv. 13. 42

^a [ch. 19. 11
& 34. 9]

and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 ^aAnd Ūz-zī'āh the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ²several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ūz-zī'āh, first and last, did ^aIsaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.

23 So Ūz-zī'āh slept with his fathers, and they buried him ⁷with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 27

¹JOTHAM was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ūz-zī'āh did: ³howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet ⁴corruptly.

3 He built the ^ahigh gate of the house of the LORD, and ²on the wall of ³Ō-phēl he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the ^aAmmonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of ⁹barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways,

II CHRONICLES 28

lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 ¶ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and ^bAhaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28

^{c d}HAZ was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD, ^flike David his father:

2 For ^ahe walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and ^hmade also molten images for ⁱBā'ā-lim.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in ^kthe valley of the son of Hinnom, and ^kburnt his children in the fire, ⁱafter the abominations of the heathen ^mwhom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in ⁿthe high places, and ^oon the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the LORD his God ^pdelivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to ^qDamascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For ^rPekah the son of Rēm-ā-li'āh slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; ⁱbecause they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zīch'rī, a mighty man of E'phrā-īm, slew Mā-ā-sēi'āh the king's son, and Āz-rī-kām the governor of the house, and Ēl-kā'nāh that was next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

Ahaz is greatly afflicted by the Syrians

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was ^aOded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for ^abondmen and bondwomen unto you: but are there not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of E'phrā-īm, Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of Jō-hā'nān, Bēr-ē-chī'āh the son of Mē-shil'lē-mōth, and Jē-hīz-kī'āh the son of Shallum, and Ā-mā-sā the son of Hād-lā'i, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were ^sexpressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ^ugave them to eat and to drink, and ^xanointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to ^yJericho, the ^zcity of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ ^aAt that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again the ^bEdomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

734 B.C.

^a [ch. 20, 37
Ezra 5, 11]

^b ch. 28, 1,
&c.
2 K. 23, 12

^c For ver. 1-
4, cf. 2 K.
16, 2-4.
^d ch. 27, 9
& 29, 19
^e Cf.
Lv. 25, 39
1 K. 9, 22
^f ch. 17, 3
& 29, 2

^g ch. 22, 3, 5
^h ch. 15, 16
& 33, 7
ⁱ ch. 24, 7
& 33, 3
^k ch. 33, 6
2 K. 23, 10

^j ch. 33, 2
2 K. 21, 2

^m ch. 20, 7
& 33, 2

ⁿ ch. 21, 11
& 33, 3, &c.
^o 2 K. 17, 10,
11
Isa. 57, 5, 7
^p Cf.
2 K. 16, 5
Isa. 7, 1

^q ch. 24, 23
Isa. 7, 8

^r 2 K. 16, 1, 5
Isa. 7, 1
^s 1 Chr. 16,
41
ch. 31, 19
(Heb.)
^t ch. 25, 15
& 29, 8

^u 2 K. 6, 22
^x 2 S. 14, 2

^y 1 Chr. 19, 5

^z Ju. 3, 13

^a Cf. 2 K. 16,
7, 8

^b ch. 25, 14,
19
Ps. 83, 6

18 The ^aPhilistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken ^bBeth-shē'-mesh, and ^cĀj'-ā-lōn, and Gē-dē'-rōth, and Shō'-chō with the villages thereof, and ^dTimnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for ^ahe ²made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And ^aTilgath-pīl-nē'-šēr king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and ^agave it unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this is that king Ahaz.

23 For ^ahe sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and ^acut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and ^bshut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and ^bprovoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ ^aNow the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and ^bthey buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and ^kHēz-ē-ki'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29

^aHēz-ē-ki'-āh began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and

715 B.C.

^a ch. 21, 16, 17
Isa. 9, 12

^b ch. 25, 21, 23

^c ch. 11, 10
^d ch. 28, 1 & 34, 2

^e Jos. 15, 10, 57
^f 1 Chr. 27, 2
Ezra 7, 9

^g Cf. ch. 28, 24

^h Ex. 32, 25
Pr. 29, 18
(Heb.)

ⁱ Or cast away restraint

^j 1 Chr. 5, 6, 26

^k ch. 5, 11 & 30, 15, 24

^l Cf. 2 K. 16, 8

^m ch. 21, 10
Ezra 9, 10

ⁿ 1 K. 14, 9
Isa. 1, 4

^o ch. 25, 14 & 33, 3, 22

^p ch. 15, 8
Ezek. 8, 16
|| Ezek. 40, 7, &c.

^q ch. 13, 11
Isa. 1, 13

^r ch. 28, 6 & 34, 25

^s Cf. ch. 29, 17
2 K. 16, 17

^t Or to be a terror
Dl. 28, 25
Sec. 13, 4
(Heb.)

^u ch. 7, 21 & 30, 7

^x 1 K. 9, 8
Jer. 18, 16
Jb. 27, 23

^y Cf. ch. 29, 3, 7

^z ch. 30, 14

^a Cf. Dt. 28, 32
b ch. 33, 6, & 23, 19, 26

^c [ch. 15, 12
Ezra 10, 33]

^d For ver. 25-27, cf. 2 K. 16, 19, 20

^e ch. 30, 8
f ch. 24, 5, 6 & 30, 16, 17

^g ch. 35, 9
Ju. 20, 28

^h Cf. 2 K. 16, 20

ⁱ ch. 13, 10
Ezek. 40, 46

^j 2 K. 18, 1, 4
Pr. 25, 1

^k ch. 20, 19 & 34, 12
m ch. 34, 12
1 Chr. 26, 10, 19

ⁿ For ver. 1-18, 2, 3
o 1 Chr. 26, 21

twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ā-bī'-jāh, the daughter of Zēch-ā-rī'-āh.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, ^aaccording to all that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the ^ffirst month, ^gopened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, ^ksanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and ^mhave forsaken him, and have ⁿturned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of ^pthe porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned ^qincense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore ^rthe wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them ³to ^ttrouble, to ^uastonishment, and to ^vhissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and ^aour sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart ^cto make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that ^ehis fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD ^fhath chosen you ^gto stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should ⁱminister unto him, and burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Ā-mā'-sāi, and Joel the son of Āz-ā-rī'-āh, of the ⁱsons of the Kohathites: and of the ^msons of Mē-rār'-i, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jē-hāl'-ē-lēl: and ^oof the Gershonites; Jō'-āh the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:

II CHRONICLES 29

Hezekiah offereth solemn sacrifices

13 And of the sons of **E-li-zā'phān**; **Shīm'ri**, and **Jē-i'ēl**: and of the sons of **Ā-sāph**; **Zēch-ā-rī'āh**, and **Māt-tā-nī'āh**:

14 And of the sons of **Heman**; **Jē-hī-ēl**, and **Shīm'ē-i**: and of the sons of **Jē-dū'thūn**; **Shēm-āi'āh**, and **Ūz-zī-ēl**.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, ^aby the words of the LORD, ^eto cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the ^buncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into ^cthe brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to **Hēz-ē-kī'āh** the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the ^daltar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the ^eshewbread ^ftable, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, ^gwhich king **Ahaz** in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then **Hēz-ē-kī'āh** the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven ^hrams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, ⁱfor a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and ^jsprinkled it on the altar: likewise,

715 B.C.

^a Ju. 13. 19
^{Ezra} 6. 17

^b Lv. 16. 21

^c 1 Chr. 6. 49
^{Neh.} 10. 33

^d ch. 30. 12

^e Neh. 13. 9

^f ch. 20. 19
& 34. 12

^g ch. 5. 12, 13

^h 2 S. 11. 4

ⁱ Ezra 6. 21

^j ch. 20. 28

^k 1 Chr. 29. 29

^l ch. 19. 2

^m ch. 9. 29

ⁿ Ps. 51. title

^o ch. 15. 16

^p 30. 14

^q 1 Chr. 23. 5

^r Neh. 12. 36

^s ch. 23. 13

^t Ezra 3. 10

^u ch. 24. 14

^v 30. 15

^w Ct. ch. 23. 18

^x ch. 23. 10

^y 32. 12

^z ch. 13. 11

^{aa} Neh. 10. 33

^{ab} ch. 20. 18

^{ac} Neh. 8. 6

^{ad} ch. 13. 11

^{ae} Heb. 9. 1

^{af} Ezek. 41. 22

^{ag} Ct. ch. 28. 24

^{ah} ch. 20. 18

^{ai} Neh. 8. 6

^{aj} ch. 5. 12

^{ak} 35. 13

^{al} ch. 17. 11

^{am} Ezra 6. 17

^{an} Nu. 29. 11

^{ao} Ezra 6. 17

^{ap} ch. 13. 9

^{aq} Ezek. 43. 26

^{ar} ch. 33. 16

^{as} Lv. 22. 29

^{at} ch. 30. 16

^{au} 2 K. 16. 13

^{av} 15

when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he ^agoats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they ^blaid their hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, ^cto make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Israel.

25 And he set the ^dLevites in the house of the LORD with ^ecymbals, with ^fpsalteries, and with ^gharps, according to the commandment of David, and of ^hGad the king's ⁱseer, and ^jNathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the ^kinstruments of David, and the priests with the ^ltrumpets.

27 And **Hēz-ē-kī'āh** commanded to offer the ^mburnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, ⁿthe song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation ^oworshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him ^pbowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover **Hēz-ē-kī'āh** the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of David, and of ^q**Ā-sāph** the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then **Hēz-ē-kī'āh** answered and said, Now ye ^rhave consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and ^sthank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices

and thank offerings; and as many as were of ^a a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the ^d consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not ^g flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: ^h for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with ⁿ the fat of the ^o peace offerings, and the ^q drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30

AND Hēz-ē-kī'āh sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to ^u E-phrā'im and ^v Mā-nās'sēh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in ^c the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, ^e because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, ^k from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done

715 B.C.

³ Or in great numbers

^u 1 Chr. 29. 5. &c.

^v Ezra 1. 6

^d Est. 3. 13. 15

^c 1 S. 7. 3

^d Job. 22. 23

^e ch. 24. 7

^f 1 Chr. 29. 18

^g 2 K. 19. 30. 31

^h Ezra 9. 8

ⁱ ch. 35. 11

^j Lev. 7. 8

^k 1 Chr. 5. 6

^l Isa. 1. 9

^m Or to be an astonishment

ⁿ Jer. 18. 16

^o Cf. ch. 30. 3

^p 2 K. 17. 14

^q Neh. 9. 16. 29

^r ch. 36. 16

^s Heb. give the hand

^t m. Cf. 2 K. 10. 15

^u ch. 7. 7

^v & 35. 14

^w ch. 35. 3

^x 1 Chr. 28. 9

^y ch. 7. 7

^z & 35. 22

^a 1 Chr. 29. 21

^b Ezra 7. 17

^c Pa. 16. 4

^d ch. 29. 10

^e Ezra 10. 14

^f 1 K. 8. 50

^g Ezra 7. 28

^h & 9. 9

ⁱ Dt. 4. 31

^j Neh. 9. 17. 31

^k ch. 17. 2

^l & 31. 1. &c.

^m ch. 15. 9

ⁿ & 31. 1

^o 1 Chr. 12. 35, 40

^p Ps. 68. 27

^q Cf. ch. 36. 16

^r a 1 Chr. 12. 36

^s b ch. 12. 7

^t & 32. 26

^u c Nu. 9. 10. 11

^v d 1 Chr. 28. 10

^w e Ezra 7. 6

^x &c.

^y f Cf. ch. 29. 34

^z g Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 38

^a h ch. 29. 15

^b i A ch. 8. 13

^c & 35. 17

^d j ch. 23. 17

^e & 31. 1

^f k Cf. ch. 28. 24

^g l 1 Chr. 21. 2

^h i Jer. 11. 13

^j m ch. 29. 16

^k n Neh. 2. 15

it ² of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So ^b the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, ^c turn again unto the LORD God of ^d Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to ^e the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, who therefore ^h gave them up ⁱ to ^j desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not ^k stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but ^l yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and ^m serve the LORD your God, ⁿ that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall ^o find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God ^p is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of E-phrā'im and Mā-nās'sēh even unto Zē-bū'lūn: but ^q they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of ^r Asher and Mā-nās'sēh and of Zē-bū'lūn ^s humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah the ^t hand of God was to give them ^u one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, ^v by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep ^w the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and ^x took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the ^y altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kidron.

II CHRONICLES 31

15 Then they killed ^athe passover on ^cthe fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and ^dsanctified themselves, and brought in the ^eburnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they ^fstood in their place after their manner, ^haccording to the law of Moses ⁱthe man of God: the priests ^ksprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand ^lof the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of ^Ēphrā-īm, and Mā-nās'sēh, ^pIs-sā-chār, and Zē-bū'lūn, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise ^qthan it was written. But Hēz-ē-kī'āh ^rprayed for them, saying, The good LORD ^spardon every one

19 That ^tprepareth his heart ^ato seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD ^dhearkened to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread ^gseven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, singing with loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh ^kspake comfortably unto all the Levites ^lthat taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering ⁿpeace offerings, and ^pmaking confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep ^sother seven days: and they kept other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand

The passover is kept with great gladness

715 B.C.

^a ch. 35, 1
² K. 23, 22

^b Cf.

ch. 35, 7, 9

^c ch. 35, 1

Jch. 5, 10

^d ch. 29, 5.

^e & c.

^f ch. 29, 27

^g & 35, 14

^h ch. 35, 10

ⁱ Jos. 20, 9

^j Ezek. 14, 7

^k ch. 25, 4

^l Ezra 3, 2

^m 1 Chr. 23, 14

ⁿ Ezra 3, 2

^o ch. 29, 22

^p & 35, 11

^q ch. 29, 11,

^r & 31, 2

^s See ch. 7,

^t 8-10

^u 1 Chr. 23, 13

^v Ps. 118, 26

^w ch. 6, 21

^x Ps. 33, 13,

^y 14

^z 1 Chr. 12,

^{aa} 32, 40

^{ab} See Ex. 12,

^{ac} 43-49

^{ad} ch. 30, 14

^{ae} & 33, 15

^{af} Or pillars

^{ag} ch. 14, 3

^{ah} Jer. 43, 13

^{ai} (Heb.)

^{aj} 1 Chr. 21,

^{ak} 17, 42, 10

^{al} Heb.

^{am} Ashelm

^{an} ch. 24, 18

^{ao} & 33, 3, 19

^{ap} x Dt. 32, 43

^{aq} Ps. 65, 3

^{ar} y ch. 17, 6

^{as} & 32, 12

^{at} z ch. 19, 3

^{au} Ezra 7, 10

^{av} a ch. 26, 5

^{aw} & 31, 21

^{ax} b ch. 11, 1,

^{ay} & c.

^{az} & 34, 9

^{ba} c ch. 30, 1,

^{bb} & c.

^{bc} & 34, 6, 9

^{bd} [ch. 18, 31

^{be} & 32, 21,

^{bf} 24]

^{bg} e ch. 8, 14

^{bh} & 35, 4

^{bi} f ch. 30, 16,

^{bj} 17

^{bk} & 35, 11,

^{bl} 14

^{bm} g ch. 7, 8

^{bn} & 35, 17

^{bo} h ch. 23, 18

^{bp} Ezek. 40, 39

^{bq} i ch. 30, 22

^{br} & 33, 16

^{bs} k ch. 32, 6

^{bt} 2 S. 19, 7

^{bu} l Cf. ch. 35, 7

^{bv} Read who

^{bw} were well

^{bx} skilled (in

^{by} the service,

^{bz} i.e. the

^{ca} music) of

^{cb} the Lord

^{cc} m ch. 13, 11

^{cd} Ezra 3, 3

^{ce} n ch. 29, 35

^{cf} & 31, 2

^{cg} o ch. 8, 13

^{ch} Isa. 1, 13

^{ci} p ch. 6, 37

^{cj} Ezra 9, 6

^{ck} q ch. 8, 13

^{cl} Ezra 3, 5

^{cm} r See Nu. 28,

^{cn} 32-40

^{co} s Cf.

^{cp} 1 K. 8, 65

^{cq} t 2 K. 12, 16

^{cr} Ezek. 44, 29

sheep; and the princes ^bgave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, ^gand the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for ^msince the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose and ⁿblessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to ^ohis holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.

CHAPTER 31

NOW when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and ^rbrake the ^{2s}images in pieces, and cut down the ^{3u}groves, and threw down the ^{3h}high places and the altars out of all Judah and ^bBenjamin, in ^cĒ'phrā-īm also and ^cMā-nās'sēh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'āh appointed ^ethe courses of the priests and the ^fLevites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for ^hburnt offerings and for ⁱpeace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 He appointed also ⁱthe king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the ^mmorning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the ^osabbaths, and for the ^qnew moons, and for the ^qset feasts, ^ras it is written in the law of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give ^tthe portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the command-

ment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the ^bfirstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the ^dtithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were ^fconsecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hēz-ē-kī'āh and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

9 Then Hēz-ē-kī'āh questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Āz-ā-rī'āh the chief priest of the house of 'Zadok answered him, and said, Since the people began to bring the ^mofferings into the house of the LORD, ⁿwe have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hēz-ē-kī'āh commanded to prepare ^ochambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cō-nō-nī'āh the Levite was ruler, and Shīm'ē-i his brother was the next.

13 And Jē-hī'ēl, and Āz-ā-zī'āh, and Nahath, and Ās'ā-hēl, and Jēr'ī-mōth, and Jozabad, and Ē-lī'ēl, and Īs-mā-chī'āh, and Mahath, and Bē-nā'āh, were overseers under the hand of Cō-nō-nī'āh and Shīm'ē-i his brother, at the commandment of Hēz-ē-kī'āh the king, and Āz-ā-rī'āh the ^vruler of the house of God.

14 And Kōr'ē the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the ^xfreewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the ^ymost holy things.

15 And next him were Eden, and Mīn-i'ā-mīn, and Jēsh-ū-ā, and

715 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 6. 57

b 2 K. 4. 42
Neh. 10. 35, &c.

c 1 Chr. 26.

d Dt. 26. 12,
13
Neh. 10. 37, 38e ch. 8. 14
Ezra 3. 4f ch. 29. 33,
Ezek. 20. 40g 1 Chr. 23.
24, 27
Ezra 3. 8h ch. 30. 15,
24
& 35. 6i 1 Chr. 29.
22

Ezra 7. 2

k ch. 11. 14

Ezek. 27. 28

l ch. 28. 15

Ezra 8. 20

(Heb.)

m 2 S. 1. 21

Ezra 8. 25

n Cf.

Ex. 36. 5

o 1 Chr. 9. 26

Ezra 8. 29

p ch. 14. 2

q ch. 30. 19

& 34. 3

r ch. 26. 5

& 32. 30

s For ver. 1-20, cf. 2 K.

18. 13-37

& Isa. 36. 1-22

t 2 K. 19. 16,

&c.

Isa. 36. 1

u 1 Chr. 9. 11

Jec. 20. 1

x ch. 35. 8

Dt. 23. 23

y 1 Chr. 23.

13

Ezra 2. 63

Shēm-āi'āh, Ām-ā-rī'āh, and Shēc-ā-nī'āh, in ^athe cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well ^cto the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, ^ehis daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites ^gfrom twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they ^hsanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the ^ksuburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were ^lexpressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hēz-ē-kī'āh throughout all Judah, and wrought ^pthat which was good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, ^qto seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and ^rprospered.

CHAPTER 32

^sAFTER these things, and the establishment thereof, ^tSēn-nāch'ēr-ib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

2 And when Hēz-ē-kī'āh saw that Sēn-nāch'ēr-ib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

II CHRONICLES 32

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all ^b the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired ^c Millo in the ^d city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and ^e spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 ^f Be strong and courageous, ^g be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for ^h there be more with us than with him:

8 With him is an ⁱ arm of flesh; but ^j with us is the LORD our God to help us, and ^k to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah.

9 ¶ After this did Sēn-nāch'ēr-ib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against ^l Lā'-chish, and all his power with him,) unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying,

10 Thus saith Sēn-nāch'ēr-ib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hēz-ē-kī'āh persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Hath not the same Hēz-ē-kī'āh taken away his ^m high places and his ⁿ altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

701 B.C.

^z Heb. put to the bar
^a ch. 20, 23
^{isa.} 11, 15

^b ch. 27, 3
& 33, 14

^c 1 Chr. 11, 8
^d ch. 8, 11
& 33, 14

^e ch. 30, 22
^{isa.} 40, 2

^f 2 S. 10, 12
^g ch. 20, 15,
17
^h Neh. 4, 14
ⁱ 2 K. 18, 35
^j Dan. 3, 15
^k Or there
is a greater
^l 2 K. 6, 16

^k Jer. 17, 5
^j ch. 20, 17
^{ps.} 46, 7
^m ch. 20, 15,
29
ⁿ Neh. 4, 20

ⁿ ch. 25, 27
^{neh.} 11, 30
^o ch. 25, 15
^{ps.} 96, 3

^p For ver.
20-22, cf.
2 K. 19, 1-
37
^{isa.} 37, 1-
38
^q ch. 26, 22
^{isa.} 1, 1
^r ch. 20, 4
^s Neh. 9, 27
^t [ch. 30, 20
& 34, 27]
^u 1 Chr. 21,
12, &c.
^v 1 Chr. 21,
12, &c.

^u ch. 31, 1
& 34, 3
^x ch. 29, 18,
&c.
& 33, 16
^y 2 S. 16, 11

^z ch. 26, 8
^{ps.} 45, 12

The blasphemies of Sennacherib

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers ^{2a} utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hēz-ē-kī'āh deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hēz-ē-kī'āh.

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, ^h As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hēz-ē-kī'āh deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against ^o the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.

20 ^p And for this cause Hēz-ē-kī'āh the king, and the prophet ^q Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and ^r cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And ^s the LORD sent an ^t angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that ^u came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hēz-ē-kī'āh and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sēn-nāch'ēr-ib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and ^z presents to

Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those days Hēz-ē-kī'āh was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a ^c sign.

25 ^d But Hēz-ē-kī'āh rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for ^e his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding Hēz-ē-kī'āh ^h humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'āh had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself ^o treasures for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for ^p spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the ^r increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of ^s flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hēz-ē-kī'āh also stopped the upper watercourse of ^c Gihon, and ^d brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah ^f prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, ⁱ who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, ^j to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the in-

habitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Mā-nās-sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 33

^b MĀ-NĀS'SEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the ^f abominations of the heathen, ^g whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 ¶ For he built again ⁱ the high places which Hēz-ē-kī'āh his father had broken down, and he ^k reared up altars for ^j Bā-ā-lim, and made ^m groves, and worshipped all the ⁿ host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, ^q In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the ⁿ host of heaven in the ^s two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to ^t pass through the fire in the ^u valley of the son of Hinnom: also he ^y observed times, and ^z used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a ^a familiar spirit, and with ^b wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to ^c provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the ³ idol ^g which he had made, ^h in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, ^k which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 ^m Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed ^o to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Mā-nās-sēh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen,

886 B.C.

^a Cf. 2 K. 20. 1-11
^{Isa.} 38. 1-8

^b For ver. 1-21, cf. 2 K. 21. 1-9

^c 2 K. 20. 9
^{Isa.} 7. 1, 14

^d Cf. 2 K. 20. 19

^e ch. 26. 16
^{Isa.} 10. 12, 13

^f ch. 28. 3
^{& 36. 14}

^g ch. 28. 3
^{Neh.} 9. 24

^h ch. 30. 11
^{& 33. 12}

ⁱ ch. 28. 4, 25
^{Ps.} 78. 58

^k ch. 28. 23, 25
^{Ps.} 44. 20

^l ch. 28. 2
^{& 34. 4}

^m ch. 31. 1
^{& 34. 3}

ⁿ 2 K. 23. 4, 6
^{& c.}
^{Jb.} 31. 26, 28

^o Cf. 2 K. 20. 13

^p ch. 16. 14
^{Est.} 2. 12

^q ch. 20. 9
^{Ezra} 6. 12

^r Dt. 32. 14
^{Ps.} 4. 7

^s See ch. 4. 9

^t ch. 28. 3
^{Ps.} 106. 37, 38

^u ch. 28. 3
^{Neh.} 11. 30

^v ch. 26. 10
^{Jb.} 1. 3

^w Or *practised sorcery*

^y 2 K. 21. 6
^{Isa.} 2. 6
^(Heb.)

^z 2 K. 21. 6
^(Heb.)

^a 1 Chr. 10. 13
^{Isa.} 8. 19

^b 2 K. 23. 4
^{Isa.} 8. 19

^c ch. 33. 14
^{1 K.} 1. 33

^d 2 K. 20. 20
^{2 Chr.} 32. 22, 9, 11

^e ch. 28. 25
^{& 34. 25, & c.}

^f ch. 31. 21
^{Ezra} 6. 14

^g Heb. *Asherah*

^h ch. 28. 2
^{Isa.} 17. 8

ⁱ Cf. ch. 36. 14

^j 2 K. 20. 12

^k ch. 12. 13
^{Zech.} 1. 17

^l Ju. 3. 1, 4
^{Jb.} 23. 10

^m See 2 K. 7. 19

ⁿ Cf. 2 K. 20. 20
^{Isa.} 14. 4

II CHRONICLES 34

whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the LORD spake to Mā-nās'-sēh, and to his people: but ^bthey would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Mā-nās'-sēh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and ^dhumbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he ^fwas intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Mā-nās'-sēh ^gknew that the LORD he was God.

14 Now after this he ^hbuilt a wall without the ⁱcity of David, on the west side of ^kGihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the ⁱfish gate, and compassed about ^mŌ-phēl, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And ⁿhe took away the ^ostrange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the ^saltar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon ^tpeace offerings and ^uthank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

17 Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mā-nās'-sēh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of ^bthe seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are

Manasseh putteth down idolatry

written among the sayings of the seers.

20 ¶ ^aSo Mā-nās'-sēh slept with his fathers, and they ^cburied him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mā-nās'-sēh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And ^ehumbled not himself before the LORD, as Mā-nās'-sēh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

CHAPTER 34

^b JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked ^gin the ways of David his father, and ⁿdeclined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began ^sto seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began ^vto purge Judah and Jerusalem from the ^zhigh places, and the ^{2a}groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of ^cBā'-ā-līm in his presence; and the ^{3d}images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and ^estrowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he ^fburnt the bones of the

639 a.c.

^a For ver. 20-25, cf. 2 K. 41. 18-24.

^b 2 K. 22. 13 Neh. 9. 16, &c. Cf. ch. 36. 16 c 1 K. 2. 34

^d ch. 32. 26 & 34. 27

^e ch. 36. 12 Ex. 10. 3 f 1 Chr. 5. 20 Ezra 8. 23

^g 1 K. 20. 13, 38 Ps. 46. 10

^h ch. 32. 5 Ezra 4. 12 i ch. 32. 5, 30 Neh. 3. 15 k ch. 32. 30

^l Neh. 3. 3 m ch. 27. 3 Neh. 3. 26, 27

ⁿ ch. 31. 1 & 34. 3, 4 o ch. 14. 3

^p For ver. 1-2, cf. 2 K. 22. 1-2

^q ch. 29. 2

^r 2 K. 22. 2 Pr. 4. 27

^s ch. 32. 12 & 35. 16

^t ch. 31. 2 Pr. 7. 14

^u ch. 29. 31 Jer. 17. 26

^x ch. 30. 19 & 31. 21 Ezra 6. 21

^y ch. 33. 15 Isa. 2. 20

^z ch. 32. 12 Isa. 36. 7

^{2a} Heb. Asherim a ch. 33. 3, 19

^b Isa. 17. 8

^c ch. 29. 25, 30 & 35. 15

^d ch. 33. 3 Jer. 2. 5, 23

^e Or sun-images d ch. 14. 5 Isa. 17. 8

^f Cf. 2 K. 23. 6

^g 2 K. 23. 20 Ezek. 6. 5

priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And so did he in the cities of ^aMā-nās-sēh, and ^aĒ-phrā-īm, and ^bSim-eon, even unto ^cNāph-tā-lī, ²with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent ^aShā-phān the son of Āz-ā-lī-āh, and Mā-ā-sēi-āh the governor of the city, and Jō-āh the son of Jō-ā-hāz ^fthe recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to ^aHil-kī-āh the ^hhigh priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mā-nās-sēh and Ē-phrā-īm, and of all the ⁱremnant of Israel, and of all Judah and ^kBenjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the ^boverseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the ^csons of Mē-rār-ī; and Zēch-ā-rī-āh and Mē-shūl-lām, of the ^dsons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, ^eall that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and ^gofficers, and porters.

621 B.C.

^a ch. 31. 1
Ps. 60. 7
^b ch. 15. 9
^c ch. 16. 4
Ps. 68. 27
^d Or, in their ruins

^e For ver. 8-28, cf. 2 K. 22. 3-20

^f 2 K. 22. 3
Jer. 36. 10

^g 1 Chr. 18. 15
Isa. 36. 3, 22

^h ch. 35. 8
1 Chr. 9. 11

ⁱ [ch. 26. 20
Ezra 7. 5]

^j (ch. 30. 6)
Neh. 1. 3

^k ch. 31. 1
Ezra 1. 5

^l 2 K. 25. 22
Jer. 26. 24

^m ch. 18. 4, 6
Jer. 21. 2

ⁿ See ver. 25

^o 2 K. 17. 15,
19
Neh. 1. 7

^p ch. 2. 2, 18
Ezra 3. 8, 9

^q ch. 29. 12
Ezra 8. 19

^r 2 K. 22. 14
^s ch. 29. 12

^t ch. 29. 25
& 35. 15

^u ch. 26. 11
(H. 8.)

^x Jos. 8. 34
Dan. 9. 11

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hil-kī-āh the priest found a book of the law of the LORD given by Moses.

15 And Hil-kī-āh answered and said to Shā-phān the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shā-phān carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā-phān the scribe told the king, saying, Hil-kī-āh the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hil-kī-āh, and ⁱĀ-hī-kām the son of Shā-phān, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Ā-sāi-āh a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, ^menquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for ⁿgreat is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers ^ohave not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hil-kī-āh, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of ^rTikvath, the son of Has-rah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the ^xcurses that are written in the

II CHRONICLES 35

book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have ^bforsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might ^cprovoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because ^athine heart was tender, and thou ^bdidst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; ^aI have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ Then the king sent and gathered together all the ^aelders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood ^ain his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

Josiah keepeth a solemn passover

33 And Josiah took away all the ^aabominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35

^dMOREOVER Josiah kept a ^epassover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the ^ffourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests ⁱin their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Levites ^kthat taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put ^lthe holy ark ^min the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; ⁿit shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: ^oserve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, ^aafter your courses, ^raccording to the writing of David king of Israel, and ^saccording to the writing of Solomon his son.

5 And ^tstand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and ^vsanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josiah ^zgave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were ^bof the king's substance.

8 ^cAnd his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: ^dHil-ki'ah and Zech-ä-ri'ah and Jē-hi'el, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover ^eofferings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

621 B.C.

^a ch. 36. 8
¹ K. 21. 26
^b ch. 29. 8
² 36. 16

^c ch. 33. 6
² c.
Ezra 5. 12

^d For ver. 1-23.
²³ 21-23.
^e ch. 30. 15
Ezra 6. 19, 20

^f ch. 30. 15
Ezra 6. 19
² 2 K. 22. 19
²³ Ps. 34. 18
^h ch. 33. 12
Phil. 2. 8
ⁱ See 1 Chr. 23. 6

^k ch. 19. 8-10
Ezra 7. 10, 25

^l ch. 8. 11
Ps. 132. 8
^m ch. 29. 8
Ezra 5. 11
ⁿ ch. 36. 23
^o ch. 32. 21
²¹ Lk. 1. 131

^p ch. 5. 4
² ch. 30. 8
Ps. 2. 11

^q ch. 31. 2
Ezra 6. 18
^r See 1 Chr. 23-26

^s See ch. 8. 14

^t For ver. 29-35.
²⁹ 2 K. 23. 1-3
^u ch. 5. 2, 4
Jer. 19. 1

^x ch. 29. 11
Ps. 134. 1

^y ch. 31. 18
Ezek. 18. 11

^z Cf. ch. 30. 24
^a 2 K. 11. 14

^b Cf. ch. 31. 3
^c Nu. 7. 2

^d ch. 34. 9
Ezra 7. 1

^e ch. 31. 14
Ezra 1. 4

9 Cō-nā-nī'āh also, and Shēm-āi'āh and Nēth'ā-nēel, his brethren, and Hāsh-ā-bī'āh and Jē-i'ēl and Joza-bad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests ^b stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests ^d sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the ^f Levites ^g flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they ^k roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings ⁱ sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of ⁿ burnt offerings and the ^p fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the ^r singers the sons of ^q A'sāph were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and ^s Heman, and ^t Jē-dū-thūn the king's ^u seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the ^c altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and ^d the feast of unleavened bread ^e seven days.

609 B.C.
a 2 K. 23. 22

b ch. 30. 16

c *For ver. 20-24, cf. 2 K. 23. 29-30*
d ch. 30. 16
e Ezek. 43. 18
f ch. 36. 4
g ch. 31. 2
h Ezra 3. 8
i Jer. 46. 2
j 1 Chr. 18. 3
k Jer. 13. 4, 7

k Cf. Ex. 12. 8
l Dt. 16. 7
m R.V. (ms.)
n Cf. 1 S. 2 13-15

m ch. 18. 29

n ch. 30. 15
o Ezra 3. 3
p 1 Chr. 7. 29
q Zech. 12. 11
r ch. 29. 35
s Jer. 1. 11
t Cf. 1 K. 22. 34

u ch. 34. 12
v Ps. 68. 25
w ch. 29. 30
x Neh. 12. 46

y ch. 5. 12
z Ps. 88. title
aa ch. 5. 12
ab Ps. 39. title
ac ch. 33. 18
ad Isa. 29. 10
ae 1 Chr. 7. 22
af Mk. 16. 10

ag ch. 28. 9
ah Ezra 5. 11
ai ch. 36. 12
aj Cf. 2 S. 1. 17
ak 2 S. 19. 35
al Ezra 2. 65
am ch. 33. 16
an Ezra 3. 2

ao ch. 30. 13
ap Ezra 6. 22
aq ch. 30. 21
ar Ec. 4. 22

18 ^a And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ ^c After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, ^e Nē-chō king of Egypt came up to fight against ^h Chār-chē-mish by ⁱ Eū-phrā'tēs: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but ^m disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nē-chō from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of ^o Mē-gid-dō.

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, ^q Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem ^y mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And ^z Jeremiah ^a lamented for Josiah: and all the ^b singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD,

II CHRONICLES 36

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAPTER 36

^a THEN the people of the land took Jē-hō'ā-hāz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jē-hō'ā-hāz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Ē-lī'ā-kīm his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jē-hōi'ā-kīm. And ^eNē'chō took Jē-hō'ā-hāz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ^fJē-hōi'ā-kīm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 ^gAgainst him came up ^hNēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār king of Babylon, and ⁱbound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

7 Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār also ^jcarried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōi'ā-kīm, and his ^kabominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and ^lJē-hōi'ā-chīn his son reigned in his stead.

9 ^mJē-hōi'ā-chīn was ⁿeight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 ^oAnd ^pwhen the year was expired, king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār ^qsent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zēd-ē-kī'āh his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

Jerusalem is wholly destroyed

11 ^rZēd-ē-kī'āh was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and ^shumbled not himself before ^tJeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And he also rebelled against king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār, who had made him swear by God: but he ^ustiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 ^vMoreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the ^wabominations of the heathen; and ^xpolluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them ^yby his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his ^zdwelling place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and ^{aa}despised his words, and misused his prophets, ^{ab}until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy.

17 ^{ac}Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chāl'dēes, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and ^{ad}had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.

18 ^{ae}And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they ^{af}burnt the house of God, and ^{ag}brake down the wall of ^{ah}Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of ^{ai}Persia:

608 A.C.

^a For ver. 1-4, cf. 2 K. 23, 30-34
^b ch. 33, 23
^c Jer. 44, 10
^d ch. 35, 25
^e Jer. 1, 1, al.

^d (ch. 30, 8)
^f Ps. 75, 5

^e ch. 33, 2
^f Ezra 9, 1, 11
^g Num. 19, 13, 20
^h Ps. 74, 7
ⁱ ch. 35, 20
^j Jer. 46, 2

^k ch. 24, 19
^l Neh. 9, 26, 30
^m Cf. 2 K. 23, 36

^k 1 S. 2, 29, 32
^l Ps. 26, 8

^l 2 S. 12, 9
^m Neh. 9, 26, 30

^m For ver. 6, 8, cf. 2 K. 24, 1-7

ⁿ 2 K. 24, 1, Dan. 1, 1, 2

^o 1 Chr. 6, 15
^p Ezra 1, 7

^q ch. 34, 25
^r Ezra 8, 22

^s Jer. 22, 18, 19

^t 2 K. 24, 6

^u For ver. 17-20, cf. 2 K. 25, 1-7

^v Jer. 39, 1-7
^w 52, 4-11

^x 1 Chr. 9, 1
^y Ezra 2, 1

^z 2 K. 25, 13-16
^{aa} Ezra 1, 7

^{ab} Dt. 28, 50
^{ac} Isa. 13, 18

^{ad} ch. 34, 33
^{ae} Jer. 16, 18

^{af} For ver. 18-20, cf. 2 K. 25, 13, 17
^{ag} Jer. 52, 17-23

^{ah} 2 K. 25, 27
^{ai} Est. 2, 6

^{aj} Cf. 2 K. 24, 8

^{ak} 2 K. 25, 9
^{al} Ps. 74, 3, 7

^{am} ch. 25, 23
^{an} Neh. 1, 3

^{ao} 2 K. 25, 1-17
^{ap} Jer. 34, 1, 2

^{aq} For ver. 10-13, cf. 2 K. 24, 17-20

^{ar} 1 K. 20, 22, 26

^{as} 2 K. 24, 12, 13
^{at} Est. 2, 6

^{au} Est. 1, 3

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she ^akept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ ^bNow in the first year of ^cCyrus king of Persia, ^ethat the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD ^gstirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a pro-

587 B.C.

a L.v. 26, 34, 35
b For ver. 22-23, cf. Ezra 1. 1-3
c Ezra 1. 1, 4, 5
d Gen. 24, 3
e See Jer. 25. 12, 13
f (ch. 35, 3) Ezra 1. 2, 3
g Ezra 1. 1
h Hag. 1. 14
i 1 Chr. 22. 11
Ezra 1. 3

clamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath ^athe LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to ^fbuild him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? ^hThe LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

E Z R A

CHAPTER 1

^bNOW in the first year of ^cCyrus king of Persia, ^dthat the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD ^estirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he ^hmade a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, ^kThe LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me ^kto build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? ⁿhis God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, ^o(he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, ^plet the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with ^qgoods, and with beasts, beside the ^rfreewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of ^tJudah and ^uBenjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them ^zstrengthened their hands ^awith vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with ^dprecious

538 B.C.

a ch. 2, 68
2 Chr. 29. 31
b For ver. 1-3, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 22-23
c ch. 3, 7
2 Chr. 36. 22
d See Jer. 25. 12, 13
e ch. 5, 14
2 Chr. 36. 7, 18
f ch. 2, 14
2 Chr. 36. 6
g Isa. 44. 28
h ch. 5, 13
i ch. 4, 7
k ch. 4, 1, 3
2 Chr. 36. 23
l ch. 5, 14
m Cf. ch. 8, 27

things, beside all that was ^awillingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth ^ethe vessels of the house of the LORD, which ^fNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of ⁱMith-rē-dāth the treasurer, and numbered them unto ^jShēsh-bāz-zār, the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: ^mthirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Shēsh-bāz-zār bring up with them of the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 2

^sNOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those ^xwhich had been carried away, whom ^yNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with ^bZē-rūb-bā-bēl: ^cJēsh-ū-ā, Nehemiah, ^dSē-rāi-āh, ^eRē-ēl-āi-āh, ^fMōr-dē-cā-i, Bilshan,

n 2 Chr. 36. 23
o 2 K. 5, 15
Dan. 2, 47
p ch. 3, 7
q 1 Chr. 27. 31
Dan. 11. 13
(Heb.)
r ch. 3, 5
2 Chr. 35. 8
s For ver. 1-70, cf. Neh. 7. 6-13
t 1 Chr. 28. 4
Neh. 11. 4
u 2 Chr. 34. 9
Neh. 11. 4
x ch. 5, 12
2 Chr. 36. 17-20
y ch. 1, 7
2 Chr. 36. 12, 14
z ch. 6, 22
a ch. 2, 69
2 Chr. 24. 14
b (1 Chr. 3. 19)
ch. 3, 2, 8
c ch. 3, 2
d In Neh. 7. 7, Azariah
e 2 Chr. 21. 3 (Heb.)
f In Neh. 7. 7, Raamiah
g Est. 2, 5, 6

²Mizpar, Big-vā'i, ³Rehum, Bā'-ā-nāh. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

3 The ^dchildren of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shēph-ā-tū'āh, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pā'hāth-moab, of the children of Jēsh-ū-ā and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zāc-cā'i, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ⁴Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bē-bā'i, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Ād-ō-nī-kām, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Big-vā'i, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Hēz-ē-kī'āh, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bē-zā'i, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of ⁶Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of ⁷Gibbar, ninety and five.

21 The children of ¹Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Nē-tō'phāh, fifty and six.

23 The men of ^mAnathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of ⁹Āz-mā-vēth, forty and two.

25 The children of ²Kīr'jāth-ār'im, ⁿChē-phī-rāh, and ^oBeeroth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of ^pRamah and ^qGaba, six hundred twenty and one.

538 B.C.

^aIn Neh. 7. 7, *Misereith*.

^bIn Neh. 7. 7, *Nehum*.

^a 1 S. 14. 5, 31.

^b 1 Neh. 7. 31.

^b 1 Chr. 7. 23.

^c Jos. 12. 9.

^c Neh. 7. 32.

^d ch. 8. 3.

^e Cf. ver. 7.

^f 1 Chr. 8. 12.

^f Neh. 6. 2.

^g For ver. 36-39, Cf. 1 Chr. 24. 7-18.

^h In Neh. 7. 15, *Binnui*.

ⁱ Cf. Neh. 10. 9.

^j In ch. 3, 9 *Judah*, In Neh. 7. 43, *Hodevah*.

^k 1 Chr. 9. 12.

^l Cf. Neh. 10. 9.

^m In ch. 3, 9 *Judah*, In Neh. 7. 43, *Hodevah*.

ⁿ In Neh. 7. 24, *Hariph*.

^o In Neh. 7. 25, *Gibeon*.

^p 1 Chr. 9. 2.

^q 12 Chr. 11. 6.

^r In Neh. 7. 47, *Sia*.

^s 1 Chr. 6. 60.

^t In Neh. 7. 27.

^u In Neh. 7. 28, *Beth-aznaveh*.

^v In Neh. 7. 29, *Kiriath-learim*.

^w In Neh. 7. 48, *Salmai*, R.V.

^x Jos. 18. 26.

^y Neh. 7. 29.

^z 2 S. 4. 2.

^{aa} Neh. 7. 29.

^{ab} 2 Chr. 16. 1, &c.

^{ac} Neh. 7. 30.

^{ad} 2 Chr. 16. 6.

^{ae} Neh. 7. 30.

27 The men of ^aMich'mās, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of ^bBeth-el and ^cĀ'i, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of ^ethe other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and ^fOno, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Sēn'-ā-āh, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ ⁴The priests: the children of Jē-dāi'āh, of the house of Jēsh-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The ^hchildren of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Levites: the children of ⁱJēsh-ū-ā and Kād'mī-ēl, of the children of ^hHō-dā-vī'āh, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'zāph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hā-tī'tā, the children of Shō-bā'i, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ The ^kNēth'i-nīmš: the children of Ziha, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb-bā'ōth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of ^lSi'-ā-hā, the children of Padon,

45 The children of Lē-bā'nāh, the children of Hāg'-ā-bāh, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of ^mShāl'māi, the children of Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Rē-āi'āh,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nē-kō-dā, the children of Gazzam,

49 The children of Uzza, the children of Pā-sē-āh, the children of Bē-sāi,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mē-hū-nīm, the children of Nē-phū-sim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hā-kū-phā, the children of Harhur,

52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mē-hī-dā, the children of Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

54 The children of Nē-zī-āh, the children of Hā-ti-phā.

55 ¶ The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sō-tā-i, the children of Sō-phē-rēth, the children of Pē-rū-dā,

56 The children of Jā-ā-lāh, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

57 The children of Shēph-ā-ti-āh, the children of Hattil, the children of Pō-chē-rēth of Zē-bā-im, the children of Ami.

58 All the Nēth-i-nīms, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tēl-mē-lāh, Tēl-hār-sā, Chēr-ūb, Addan, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel:

60 The children of Dēl-ai-āh, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nē-kō-dā, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Hā-bai-āh, the children of Koz, the children of Bār-zil-lā-i; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

538 n.c.

¹ i.e. governor
^a Neh. 7. 65.
^b See Lv. 22. 10
^c 2 Chr. 31. 14
^d Neh. 7. 65
^e 1 S. 28. 6
^f Neh. 7. 65

^g In Neh. 7. 52. Naphtali
shesim.
R.V.

^h In Neh. 7. 54. Bazlūh
ⁱ 2 Chr. 35. 25
^j Neh. 7. 67

^k 1 K. 9. 21
^l Neh. 7. 57.
^m 60

ⁿ In Neh. 7. 57. Perida
^o ch. 1. 6
^p & 3. 5

^q 1 Chr. 28. 12
^r Neh. 10. 38
^s Or darkos
^t 1 ch. 8. 27
^u 1 Chr. 29. 7

^v ch. 1. 6
^w & 8. 25-28
^x 1 Ly. 16. 4
^y Neh. 7. 70.
^z 72

^{aa} In Neh. 7. 59. Amon

^{ab} 1 Chr. 9. 2
^{ac} Neh. 7. 73

^{ad} In Neh. 7. 61. Addon

^{ae} Cf. Nu. 1. 18

^{af} O Neh. 7. 73

^{ag} & 8. 1

^{ah} p ch. 2, 2
^{ai} & 4. 3

^{aj} In Neh. 7. 63. Hobalah.
R.V.

^{ak} q 1 Chr. 6. 14, 15

^{al} r ch. 2, 2
^{am} & 4. 2, 3

^{an} 1 K. 2. 7
^{ao} Neh. 7. 63

^{ap} (1 Chr. 3. 17)

^{aq} ch. 5. 2

^{ar} u 2 Chr. 35. 16

^{as} Neh. 10. 34

^{at} x See DE. 12. 5

^{au} y ch. 6. 18
^{av} 2 Chr. 30. 16

^{aw} z 2 Chr. 30. 16
^{ax} Ps. 90. title
^{ay} a Cf. ch. 4. 4

^{az} b See Nu. 3. 10
^{ba} c ch. 8. 35
^{bb} 2 Chr. 35. 14

63 And the Tīr-shā-thā said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.

64 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nēth-i-nīms, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

CHAPTER 3

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up Jesh-ū-ā the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zē-rūb-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl-ti-ēl, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings

thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings ^b morning and evening.

4 They kept also the ^c feast of tabernacles, ^d as it is written, ^e and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, ^f as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the ^h new moons, and of all the ^h set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that ^h willingly offered a ⁱ freewill offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and ^m meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of ⁿ Zidon, and to them of ^o Tyre, to bring ^o cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of ^r Joppa, ^s according to the grant that they had of ^u Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-ēl, and Jēsh'ū-ā the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and ^c appointed the Levites, ^d from twenty years old and upward, ^f to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jēsh'ū-ā with his sons and his brethren, Kād'mi-ēl and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the ^h sons of Hēn-ā'dād, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders ⁱ laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with ^m trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Ā'sāph with ⁿ cymbals, to praise the LORD, ^p after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

11 And they sang ^{2r} together by course in praising and giving thanks

The foundations of the temple are laid

unto the LORD; ^a because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people ^f shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ⁱ ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4

NOW when ^b the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity ⁱ builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

2 Then they came to ^{*} Zē-rūb'bā-bēl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and ^y we do sacrifice unto him since the days of ^z Ē'sār-hād'don king of Assur, ^a which brought us up hither.

3 But Zē-rūb'bā-bēl, and ^b Jēsh'ū-ā, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, ^e Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king ^e Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then ⁱ the people of the land ^k weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of ^o Dā-rī'ūs king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of ^q Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation

520 B.C.

a 2 Chr. 20, 21
b Ps. 25, 8)
c Ps. 106, 1
d ch. 9, 5
e 2 Chr. 31, 3
f 1 K. 8, 2
g Neh. 8, 18
h See
i Ex. 23, 16
j Nu. 29, 13
k 1 Chr. 16, 47, 1
l 2 Chr. 31, 3
m Neh. 11, 23
n 2 Chr. 31, 3
o Neh. 10, 33
p Hag. 2, 3
q ch. 2, 68
r 7, 15, 16
s ch. 1, 4
t & 8, 28

m Cf. 1 K. 5, 9
n Ezk. 27, 17
o 1 Chr. 1, 13
p Isa. 23, 2
q & c.
r 2 Chr. 2, 14
s Neh. 13, 16
t See
u ver. 7-10
v 2 Chr. 9, 27
w Ps. 29, 5
x 2 Chr. 2, 16
y Neh. 1, 3
z ch. 1, 4
a & 6, 4
b ch. 1, 2
c & 5, 2, 11
d uch. 1, 1, & c.
e & 4, 3, 5
f x ch. 3, 2, 8
g & 5, 2
h See 2 K. 17, 28, 32
i z 2 K. 19, 37
j u 2 K. 17, 24
k b ch. 3, 2
l & 5, 2
m ch. 6, 18, 20
n 2 Chr. 35, 11, 14
o d 2 Chr. 31, 17
p e Neh. 2, 20
q f 2 Chr. 34, 12
r ch. 3, 7
s & 5, 13

h Neh. 10, 9
i ch. 3, 3
j k 2 S. 17, 2
l Isa. 13, 7
m ch. 5, 16

n 2 Chr. 29, 26, 28
o Neh. 12, 35, 41
p 2 Chr. 29, 25
q Neh. 12, 27
r o ch. 5, 5, & c.
s See
t 1 Chr. 6, 31
u q Est. 1, 1, al.
v s Or one to another
w Cf. Neh. 12, 24

against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the days of Ār-tā-xērx-ēš wrote Bishlam, ^aMith-rē-dāth, Tāb-ēel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the ^{2b}Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shīm-shāi the ^cscribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Ār-tā-xērx-ēš the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shīm-shāi the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dī-nā-ites, the ^dĀ-phār-sāth-chītes, the Tār-pē-lites, the Ā-phār-sites, the Ār-chē-vites, the Babylonians, the Sū-sān-chītes, the Dē-hā-vites, and the ^eElamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble ⁴Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time.

11 ¶ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Ār-tā-xērx-ēš the king; Thy servants the men on ^gthis side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have ^hset up the walls thereof, and joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, ⁱtribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endanger the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we ⁵have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of

486 a.c.

a ch. 1. 8

^a Or Aramaic
b 2 K. 18. 26
Isa. 36. 11

c [2 Chr. 26.
11
Est. 3. 12]
ii ch. 7. 6

^a Or
translated
Neh. 8. 8
(mg.)

d Cf. ch. 5. 6

e 1 Chr. 1. 17
Isa. 11. 11

^a i.e. Ashurbanipal

f See
1 K. 4. 21
1 Chr. 18. 3

g 1 K. 4. 24

h 2 Chr. 33.
14
Neh. 4. 1

i Cf. ch. 7. 24
Neh. 5. 4

^a Lit. eat the
salt of

k [2 Chr. 35.
23
Jer. 26. 18]
l ch. 6. 14
m ch. 6. 14
2 Chr. 20.
37

n ch. 4. 2, 3
Neh. 7. 7
o ch. 3. 2, 8
Neh. 12. 1
p ch. 4. 3
& 10. 18

old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shīm-shāi the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been ³plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, ^fwhich have ruled over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Ār-tā-xērx-ēš' letter was read before Rehum, and Shīm-shāi the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Dā-rī-ūs king of Persia.

CHAPTER 5

THEN ^kthe prophets, ^lHāg-gāi the prophet, and ^lZēch-ā-rī-āh the son of Īd-dō, ^mprophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then rose up ⁿZē-rūb-bā-bēl the son of ^oShē-āl-tī-ēl, and ^pJēsh-ū-ā

the son of Jozadak, and began ^ato build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them ^aTāt-nāi, governor on this side the river, and Shē-thār-bōz-nāi, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

5 But ^athe eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to ^aDā-rī'ūs: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tāt-nāi, governor on this side the river, and Shē-thār-bōz-nāi, and his companions the ^aĀ-phār-sā-chītes, which were on this side the river, sent unto Dā-rī'ūs the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Dā-rī'ūs the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jû-dē'ā, to the house of ^athe great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of ^athe God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, ^awhich a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers ^ahad provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of ^aNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār the king of Babylon, the Chāl-dē'ān, who de-

stroyed this house, and ^bcarried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first year of ^aCyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus ^dmade a decree to build this house of God.

14 ¶ And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was ^aShēsh-bāz-zār, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shēsh-bāz-zār, and ^alaid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, ^mand yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, ^alet there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAPTER 6

THEN ^bDā-rī'ūs the king made a decree, ^aand search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at ^aĀch-mē-thā, in the palace that is in the province of the ^aMedes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of ^aCyrus the king the same Cyrus the king ^amade a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 ^aWith three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and ^blet the

520 B.C.

a ch. 4. 1, 3
& 6. 7, &c.b ch. 2. 1
Jer. 13. 19c ch. 4. 3, 5
& 6. 3, 14d ch. 1. 1
& 6. 3

e ch. 6. 6, 13

f ch. 1. 7
& 6. 5g 2 Chr. 16. 9
Jb. 14. 16
h ch. 1. 8i ch. 4. 5, &c.
& 6. 1, &c.k ch. 3. 10
Has. 2. 18l ch. 6. 6
Ex. ch. 4. 9
m Cl.
ch. 6. 15

n ch. 6. 1, 2

o 1 Chr. 16.
25
Neh. 1. 5p ch. 5. 5, &c.
Has. 1. 1.
15
q ch. 5. 17r i.e.
Ecbatana,
capital of
Mediar 1 Chr. 1. 5
Est. 1. 3,
&c.s ch. 5. 13
Isa. 44. 28
t ch. 5. 13

u ch. 6. 9

x 2 Chr. 35. 3
Ps. 78. 69y 1 Chr. 34.
25, &c.
Neh. 4. 5z ch. 2. 1
& 6. 5
1 K. 6. 36
b ch. 3. 7

expenses be given out of the king's house:

5 And also ^alet the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which ^aNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 Now therefore, ⁱTāt'nāi, governor beyond the river, Shē-thār-bōz'nāi, and your companions the ⁱĀ-phār-sā-chītes, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews ^abuild this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the ^aGod of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of ^bsweet savours unto the God of heaven, and ^cpray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be ^ahanged thereon; and let his house ^dbe made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath ^bcaused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Dā-rī'ūs have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tāt'nāi, governor on this side the river, Shē-thār-bōz'nāi, and their companions, according to that

516 B.C.

^a ch. 5, 14
^b See ch. 5, 1, 2
^c 2 Chr. 32, 30
^d Neh. 2, 20
^e Jb. 5, 3
^f ch. 5, 12, 14
^g Neh. 7, 6
^h ch. 5, 1
ⁱ Hag. 1, 1
^j ch. 5, 1
^k Zech. 1, 1
^l ch. 7, 1
^m ch. 5, 3
ⁿ Cf. ch. 5, 16
^o ch. 5, 6
^p Est. 3, 7

^q ch. 5, 2, 11
^r Isa. 44, 28
^s 2 Chr. 7, 5
^t Neh. 12, 27

^u ch. 8, 35
^v 2 Chr. 29, 21

^w ch. 8, 35
^x 2 Chr. 29, 23

^y See 1 Chr. 24, 1

^z ch. 3, 8
^{aa} Neh. 11, 16

^{ab} 2 Chr. 35, 4

^{ac} ch. 5, 11, 12
^{ad} 7, 12, 23

^{ae} See Nu. 3, 6
^{af} & 8, 9

^{ag} ch. 3, 2
^{ah} 2 Chr. 35, 1

^{ai} Mt. 26, 17, 19

^{aj} 2 Chr. 35, 1

^{ak} Ezek. 45, 21

^{al} Nu. 28, 2

^{am} Ezek. 6, 13
^{an} (Heb.)

^{ao} Cf. Jer. 27, 7

^{ap} Cf. ch. 7, 23

^{aq} 2 Chr. 30, 17, 18

^{ar} Neh. 12, 30

^{as} 2 S. 21, 9

^{at} Est. 2, 23

^{au} Dgn. 2, 5

^{av} 2 K. 10, 27

^{aw} ch. 10, 11

^{ax} Cf. ch. 9, 1

^{ay} 2 Chr. 33, 4

^{az} Neh. 1, 9

^{ba} ch. 9, 11

^{bb} 2 Chr. 29, 16

^{bc} 2 Chr. 34, 3

^{bd} Ps. 78, 34
^{be} Jb. 5, 8

^{bf} 2 Chr. 35, 17

^{bg} Ezek. 45, 21

^{bh} m. 2 Chr. 35, 17

^{bi} Neh. 8, 18

^{bj} n. 2 Chr. 20, 27

^{bk} Neh. 12, 43

^{bl} ch. 7, 27

^{bm} Cf. Pr. 21, 1

^{bn} Cf. Neh. 13, 6

^{bo} ch. 1, 6

^{bp} Neh. 2, 18

which Dā-rī'ūs the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 ^bAnd the elders of the Jews builded, and they ^cprospered through the ^cprophesying of ^jHāg'gāi the prophet and ^gZēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Īd'dō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Dā-rī'ūs, and ^hĀr-tā-xēr'zēs king of Persia.

15 And this house ^kwas finished on the third day of ^mthe month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dā-rī'ūs the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the ^odedication of this house of God with joy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred ^prams, four hundred lambs; and for a ^psin offering for all Israel, twelve he ^qgoats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set the priests ^rin their divisions, and the ^sLevites ^tin their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; ^uas it is written in ^uthe book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity ^zkept the passover upon the ^afourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites ^dwere purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and ^gall such as had separated themselves unto them from ⁱthe filthiness of the heathen of the land, ^kto seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

22 And kept ⁱthe feast of unleavened bread ^mseven days with joy: ⁿfor the LORD had made them joyful, and ^oturned the heart of ^pthe king of Assyria unto them, ^qto strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAPTER 7

Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem

NOW after these things, in the reign of ^c Ār-tā-xērx'ēs king of Persia, ^e Ezra the son of ^e Sē-rāi'āh, the son of Āz-ā-rī'āh, the son of ^e Hīl-kī'āh,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of ^h Zadok, the son of Ā-hī'tūb,

3 The son of ⁱ Ām-ā-rī'āh, the son of Āz-ā-rī'āh, the son of Mē-rāi'ōth,

4 The son of Zēr-ā-hī'āh, the son of Uzzi, the son of Būk'kī,

5 The son of Ā-bī'shū-ā, the son of ⁿ Phīn'ē-hās, the son of Ēl-ē-ā'zār, the son of Aaron ^o the chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready ^p scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, ^q according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 And there went up ^t some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, ^u and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the ^x Nēth'i-nīm's, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Ār-tā-xērx'ēs the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the ^y first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had ^z prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and ^a to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Ār-tā-xērx'ēs gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Ār-tā-xērx'ēs, ^b king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the ^c God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests

458 B.C.

^a ch. 3, 5
Hos. 14, 4

^b For ver.
1-5, cf.

^c Chr. 6, 4-6, 11-14

^d ch. 6, 14
Neh. 2, 1

^e ch. 10, 1
&c.

^f Chr. 6, 14
Jer. 52, 24

^g ch. 8, 25
Est. 1, 14

^h Chr. 35, 8
Jer. 29, 3

ⁱ Chr. 31, 10
Ezek. 40, 46

^j Chr. 19, 11
k ch. 3, 5

^l Cor. 8, 12
1 Ps. 9, 11

^m See
ch. 8, 25

ⁿ ch. 8, 2
1 Chr. 6, 4, 50

^o 2 Chr. 34, 9
Neh. 3, 11

^p (ch. 4, 8)
Neh. 13, 13

^q ch. 8, 18
2 Chr. 30, 12

^r 1 Chr. 23, 29
Neh. 13, 5, 9

^s 2 Chr. 29, 35
Ezek. 45, 17

^t See ch. 8, 1-14

^u See ch. 8, 17-19

^x ch. 2, 43
& 8, 17, 20

^y ch. 8, 31
2 Chr. 29, 3, &c.

^z 2 Chr. 30, 19
Jb. 11, 13

^a 2 Chr. 35, 3
Neh. 8, 2-8

^b Ezek. 26, 7

^c ch. 6, 9
Neh. 1, 4, 5

and Levites, in my realm, which are minded ^a of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of ^f his seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have ^k freely offered unto the God of Israel, ^l whose habitation is in Jerusalem,

16 And ^m all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their ⁿ meat offerings and their ^o drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, even I Ār-tā-xērx'ēs the king, do make a decree to all the treasures which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred bāths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of

heaven: for ^awhy should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that ^btouching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nêthⁱ-nimš, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, ^ctribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, ^dset magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, ^fwhich hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem:

28 And ^ghath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God was upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8

THESE are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Ār-tā-xêr^xĕš the king.

2 Of the sons of ⁱPhîn^ē-hās; Gêrshom: of the sons of ^kĪth^ā-mār; Daniel: of the sons of David; ^lHat-tush.

3 Of the sons of Shêch^ā-nî^āh, of the ^msons of Phâr^ōsh; Zêch^ā-rî^āh: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of ^oPā^hhath-moab; Ēl-i-hō^ē-nâi the son of Zêr^ā-hî^āh, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shêch^ā-nî^āh; the

son of Jā^h-hā^z-îl, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jê-shâi^āh the son of Āth^ā-lî^āh, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shêph^ā-tî^āh; Zêb^ā-dî^āh the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jê^h-îl, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shê^{lō}-mîth; the son of Jôsⁱ-phî^āh, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the ^esons of Bê^{bā}-î; Zêch^ā-rî^āh the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Jō^{hā}-nān the son of Hāk^{kā}-tān, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Ād^ō-nî^ākām, whose names are these, Ē^l-lîph^ē-lêt, Jêⁱ-îl, and Shēm^ā-îl^āh, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Big^{vā}-î; Ū^āthâi, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ā^{hā}-vā; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Ēlⁱ-ê^zēr, for Ariel, for Shēm^ā-îl^āh, and for Ēl^{nā}-thān, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zêch^ā-rî^āh, and for ^hMê^{shul}-lām, chief men; also for Jōi^ā-rîb, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Īd^{dō} the chief at the place Cāsⁱ-phî^ā, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren the ⁿNêthⁱ-nimš, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the ^bgood hand of our God upon us they brought us ^aa man of understanding, of the sons of Māh^llî, the son of ^qLevi, the son of Israel;

457 R.C.

a Cf. ch. 6. 10

b Cf. Lv. 25. 34

c Cf. ch. 4. 13, 20

d 2 Chr. 19. 5, 28

e ch. 10. 28

f ch. 6. 22

g ch. 9. 9, 2 Chr. 30. 9

h ch. 10. 15

i ch. 7. 5

k Nu. 7. 8

l Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 22

m ch. 2. 3 & 10. 25

n ch. 7. 7, Neh. 3. 26, 31

o ch. 10. 30

p ch. 7. 6, &c. Neh. 2. 8, 18

q Read Ishsehel 1 Chr. 2. 1

EZRA 9

and Shër-ē-bī'āh, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And ^bHāsh-ā-bī'āh, and with him Jē-shāi'āh of the ^csons of Mēr-rār-ī, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nēth-ī-nīmś, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were ^eexpressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I ^fproclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ā-hā-vā, that we might ^gafflict ourselves before our God, ^hto seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good ^kthat seek him; ^mbut his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and ^ohe was intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shër-ē-bī'āh, Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And ^aweighed unto them the ^ssilver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the ^voffering of the house of our God, which the king, and ^yhis counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also ^btwenty basons of gold, of a thousand ^{3c}drams; and two vessels of fine ^dcopper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, ^dYe are holy unto the LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a ^ffreewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in

Ezra keepeth a fast, and cometh to Jerusalem

457 R.C.

^a ch. 10, 6
² Chr. 31, 11

^b Neh. 12, 24

^c 2 Chr. 34, 12

^d ch. 7, 9
⁸ 10, 17

^e 2 Chr. 31, 19 (Heb.)

^f 2 Chr. 20, 3
Neh. 9, 1

^g Nu. 29, 7
Ps. 35, 13

^h (Jos. 22, 5)
Neh. 5, 9

ⁱ Neh. 3, 4, 21

^k 2 Chr. 15, 2
Ps. 22, 26

^l Neh. 11, 16

^m ch. 9, 7, 13
² Chr. 36, 16

ⁿ Neh. 3, 24

^o 2 Chr. 33, 13, 19
Isa. 19, 22

^p ch. 3, 3
Jb. 1, 5

^q Gen. 23, 16
Jer. 32, 9

^r ch. 6, 17
& 10, 19

^s ch. 2, 69
Neh. 7, 70-72

^t ch. 6, 17
Ezek. 43, 22, 25

^u 2 Chr. 31, 10, &c.
Neh. 10, 37, 39

^x ch. 6, 17
Neh. 10, 33

^y ch. 7, 14

^z See ch. 7, 21-24

³ Read *satrap*

^a Est. 3, 12
^b Cf. ch. 1, 9

^c Or *darics*

^d ch. 2, 69
Neh. 7, 70, 72

^e Read *drass*

^f Ly. 21, 6
Cf. Isa. 52, 11

^g Cf. ch. 6, 21

^h ch. 3, 5
Ps. 34, 6

ⁱ 2 Chr. 36, 14

^j 2 Chr. 8, 7
Neh. 9, 8

the ^achambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ā-hā-vā on the twelfth day of ^dthe first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of ⁱMēr-ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī-āh the priest; and with him was Ēl-ē-ā-zār the son of Phīn-ē-hās; and with them was ^jJozabad the son of Jēsh-ū-ā, and Nō-ā-dī-āh the son of ⁿBin-nū-ī, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered ^kburnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six ^rrams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve ^the goats for a ^xsin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ ^zAnd they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's ^{2a}lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, ^ehave not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing ^gaccording to their abominations, even of the ^hCā-nā-ān-ites, the Hittites, the Pē-riz-zites, the Jēb-ū-sites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For ^athey have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the ^bholy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, ^aI rent my garment and my mantle, and ^aplucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one ^athat trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the ^bevening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my ^aheaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I ^kfell upon my knees, and ⁱspread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, ^mI am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities ⁿare increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

7 ^sSince the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; ^qand for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, ^rbeen delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, ⁱto the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to ^uconfusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a ^aremnant to escape, and to give us a ^bnail in his holy place, that our God may ^clighten our eyes, and give us a little ^dreviving in our bondage.

9 ^fFor we ³were bondmen; yet our God ^ghath not forsaken us in our bondage, but ^hhath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a ⁴wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for ^mwe have forsaken thy commandments,

457 B.C.

^a ch. 10, 2.
ⁱ K. 11, 2.^b Isa. 6, 13
^c Mal. 2, 15^c ch. 6, 21
^d Lam. 1, 9^d 2 K. 22, 11
^e Est. 4, 1^e (Dt. 14, 1)
^f Jb. 1, 20^f Cf.
^g Dt. 23, 6^g ch. 10, 3^h ch. 3, 3
ⁱ Neh. 10, 33^j Or humiliation
^k Jb. 11, 6^k 2 Chr. 6, 13
^l Ps. 95, 6^l (Neh. 8, 6)
^m 2 Chr. 6, 12,
ⁿ &c.
^o Jb. 11, 13^m ch. 10, 1
ⁿ Chr. 30, 22ⁿ Cf.
^o Ps. 38, 4^o Neh. 1, 6^p 2 Chr. 12, 6
^q Neh. 9, 8,
^r 33^q ch. 8, 22
^r Ps. 106, 40^r (Lv. 26, 33)
^s Ps. 44, 11^s J. S. 6, 20
^t Jb. 41, 10^t Dt. 32, 25
^u Ps. 78, 62^u Dan. 9, 7, 8
^x ch. 7, 1
^y Neh. 8, 1,
^z &c.^y ch. 9, 6
^z Neh. 1, 6^z Cf.
^{aa} 2 Chr. 20, 9^{aa} 2 Chr. 30, 6
^{ab} Isa. 4, 2^{ab} Eccles. 12, 11^{ac} Ps. 13, 3
^{ad} Cf. 1 S. 14, 27,
^{ae} 29^{ad} Cf.
^{af} Hos. 6, 2^{ae} (1 S. 30, 4)
^{af} Neh. 8, 9^{af} Neh. 9, 36^{ag} Read *are*
^{ah} 2 K. 13, 23
^{ai} Neh. 9, 17,
^{aj} &c.^{ah} ch. 7, 28
^{ai} Ps. 106, 46^{aj} ch. 9, 2
^{ak} Neh. 10, 30^{ak} Cf. fence
^{al} cf. Isa. 5, 2^{al} k 12 Chr. 29, 10
^{am} Neh. 9, 381^{am} Dt. 24, 1
^{an} Mt. 1, 19^{an} m 2 Chr. 29, 6
^{ao} Jb. 34, 27

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the ^afilthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, ^fnor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that ⁱthou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, ^pthou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for ^swe cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAPTER 10

NOW when ^aEzra had prayed, and when he ^bhad confessed, weeping and casting himself down ^cbefore the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: ^dfor the people wept very sore.

2 And Shēch-ā-nī'āh the son of Jē-hī'ēl, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and ⁱhave taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore ^klet us make a covenant with our God ^lto put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of

my lord, and of ^athose that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: ^bbe of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And ^dthey sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the ^echamber of Jō-hā'-nān the son of E-li-āsh'ib: and when he came thither, ^hhe did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and ⁱthe elders, all his substance should be ^mforfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the ^sgreat rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.

11 Now therefore ⁱmake confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and ⁿseparate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not

457 B.C.

^a ch. 9, 4
Isa. 66, 2, 5^b 2 Chr. 15, 7
Ps. 27, 14^c 2 Chr. 30, 8
^d 1 S. 24, 22
Neh. 5, 12^e ch. 8, 29
Neh. 10, 38^f Or stood up
against^g ch. 8, 16
Neh. 3, 4^h Neh. 11, 16ⁱ 1 K. 21, 27
Neh. 1, 4^j Cf.
2 S. 15, 2, 3^k ch. 8, 31
Est. 3, 7^l 1 K. 21, 8,
11^m Nu. 18, 14
Ezek. 44, 29
(Heb.)ⁿ ch. 5, 2
Neh. 7, 7^o 1 Chr. 29,
24 (mg.)
Ezek. 17, 18^p ch. 8, 35
Jb. 42, 8^q 2 K. 12, 16
Isa. 53, 10^r For ver. 20-
43, cf. ch. 2,
3-39^s 1 S. 12, 17,
18
Jb. 37, 13^t Cf.
Jos. 7, 19^u ch. 6, 21
Neh. 9, 2^x ch. 8, 3

able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, ^cuntil the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Ās'-ā-hēl and Jā-hā-zī'-āh the son of Tikvah ²were employed about this matter: and ^fMē-shūl'-lām and ^gShāb'-bē-thāi the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month ⁱto examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the ^kfirst month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of ⁿJēsh'-ū-ā the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Eī-i-ē-zēr, and Jarib, and Gēd-ā-lī'-āh.

19 And they ^ogave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ^pram of the flock for their ^qtrespass.

20 ^rAnd of the sons of Immer; Hā-nā'-nī, and Zēb-ā-dī'-āh.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Elijah, and Shēm-ai'-āh, and Jē-hi'-ēl, and Ūz-zī'-āh.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Eī-i-ō-ē-nāi, Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, Ishmael, Nēth'-ā-neēl, Jozabad, and Eī-ā'-sāh.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shīm'-ē-i, and Kē-lāi'-āh, (the same is Kē-lī'-tā,) Pēth-ā-hi'-āh, Judah, and Eī-i-ē-zēr.

24 Of the singers also; Eī-li-āsh'ib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Ū'-rī.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the ^ssons of Parosh; Rā-mī'-āh, and Jē-zī'-āh,

and Mäl-chî'äh, and Mi'ä-mîn, and Ēl-ē-ä'zär, and Mäl-chî'jäh, and Bē-nāi'äh.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Mät-tä-ni'äh, Zēch-ä-rî'äh, and Jē-hi'ēl, and Abdi, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Ē-li'äh.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Ēl-i-ō-ē' nāi, E-li-āsh'ib, Mät-tä-ni'äh, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Zabad, and Ā-zî'zā.

28 Of the sons also of ^aBē-bā'i; Jē-hō-hā'nān, Hananiah, Zāb-bā'i, and Āth-lā'i.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Mē-shūl'lām, Mäl'lūch, and Ā-dāi'äh, Jashub, and Sheal, and ⁴Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of ^bPā'hāth-mo-ab; Adna, and Chē'lāl, Bē-nāi'äh, Mā-ä-sēi'äh, Mät-tä-ni'äh, Bēz'ä-lēel, and Bin'nū-i, and Mā-nās'sēh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Ēl-i-ē'zēr, Ish-i'jäh, Mäl-chî'äh, Shēm-āi'äh, Shim'ē-on,

32 Benjamin, Mäl'lūch, and Shēm-ā-rî'äh.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mät-

457 B.C.

² Or Cheluhi

³ Or Jaasal

a ch. 8. 11

⁴ Or Jeremoth

b ch. 8. 4

⁵ Or Jaddai

tē'nāi, Mät'tä-thäh, Zabad, Ē-liph-ē-lēt, Jēr-ē-mā'i, Mā-nās'sēh, and Shim'ē-i.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Mā-ä-dā'i, Amram, and Ū'ēl,

35 Bē-nāi'äh, Bē-dēi'äh, ²Chēl'lūh,

36 Vā-ni'äh, Mēr'ē-mōth, Ē-li-āsh'ib,

37 Mät-tä-ni'äh, Mät-tē'nāi, and ³Jā-ä-sāu,

38 And Bani, and Bin'nū-i, Shīm'ē-i,

39 And Shēl-ē-mi'äh, and Nathan, and Ā-dāi'äh,

40 Mäch-nād'ē-bāi, Shā-shāi, Shār-ā'i,

41 Āz'ä-rēel, and Shēl-ē-mi'äh, Shēm-ä-rî'äh,

42 Shallum, Ām-ä-rî'äh, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jē-i'ēl, Mät-ti-thi'äh, Zabad, Zē-bi'nā, ⁵Jā'dāu, and Joel, Bē-nāi'äh.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

THE

BOOK OF NEHEMIAH

CHAPTER 1

THE words of ^bNehemiah the son of Häch-ä-li'äh. And it came to pass in the month ^cChis'lēu, in the ^ftwentieth year, as I was in ^gShū'shān the ²palace,

2 That ^kHā-nā'nī, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, ^oThe remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and ^rreproach: ^sthe wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and ^tthe gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I

446 B.C.

a 2 K. 8. 11,

12

b ch. 8. 9

c Ezra 10. 6

d ch. 2. 4

e Zech. 7. 1

f ch. 2. 1

g Est. 1. 2, 5,

al.

h ch. 4. 14

i ch. 2. 8

j ch. 9. 32

k ch. 7. 2

l K. 3. 3

m ch. 4. 4

n 2 Chr. 7. 15

o 2 Chr. 34. 9

p 1 Chr. 16. 13

q ch. 9. 2

r ch. 2. 17

s ch. 2. 3

t 2 Chr. 36. 19

u ch. 2. 3, &c.

heard these words, that I sat down and ^awept, and mourned certain days, and ^cfasted, and prayed before the ^dGod of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, ^hthe great and terrible God, ⁱthat keepeth covenant ^jand mercy for ^lthem that love him and observe his commandments:

6 ^mLet thine ear now be attentive, and ⁿthine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of ^pIsrael thy servants, and ^qconfess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and ^rmy father's house have sinned.

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and ^shave not kept the

t ch. 9. 16 Ezra 9. 7

u ch. 2. 3, &c.

x ch. 9. 34 2 Chr. 34. 21

commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst ^athy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress, ^cI will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 ^eBut if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto ^fthe uttermost part of the heaven, yet will ^gI gather them from thence, and will bring them ^hunto the place that I have chosen ⁱto set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou ^jhast redeemed by thy great power, and ^mby thy strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire ^oto fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and ^pgrant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's ^qcupbearer.

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass in the month of ^rĀr-tā-xēr-x'ēs the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, ^aLet the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when ^dthe city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and ^fthe gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to ⁱthe God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah,

444 B.C.

a ch. 9. 14
2 Chr. 24.
6, 9
b 1 K. 2. 19
c 1 Chr. 45. 9

c 2 Chr. 6. 36
d ch. 5. 14

e 2 Chr. 15. 4
Jer. 29. 12-14

f Dt. 30. 4

g 1 Chr. 16. 35

h 2 Chr. 7. 12
Ps. 28. 8

i Ezra 6. 12
Ps. 74. 7

j Or park
Heb. paradise

k Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (marg.)

l Or castle
Ct. ch. 1. 1 & 7. 2

m Ps. 25. 220
1 Chr. 17. 21

n Ps. 74. 2

o 2 Chr. 6. 32

p Ps. 136. 12

q Ezra 8. 18, &c.
Isa. 8. 11

r Dt. 28. 58
Ps. 61. 5

s See ch. 2. 8

q 2 Chr. 9. 4
r ch. 4. 1, 7
s ch. 4. 3

t Est. 3. 7
u ch. 1. 1 & 5. 14

x Ezra 7. 1

y ch. 7. 5

z ch. 3. 13
2 Chr. 26. 9

a 1 K. 1. 31
Dan. 2. 4

b 12 S. 23. 15, 16

c Jno. 4. 61

d ch. 3. 13. 14

e 2 K. 24. 10-16

f Ps. 79. 1

g ch. 1. 3
Jer. 39. 8

h ch. 1. 3

i ch. 3. 15

j ch. 3. 16

k 2 K. 20. 20

l ch. 1. 4, 5
Dan. 2. 18, 44

m 2 Chr. 30. 14

n Jer. 31. 40

unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, ^b(the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and ^dI set him a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto ^āsāph the keeper of the king's ^{2k}forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the ³palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to ^athe good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When ^rSān-bāl'lāt the Horonite, and ^sTobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man ^ywhat my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night by ^zthe gate of the valley, even before ^bthe dragon well, and to ^cthe dung port, and viewed ^ethe walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to ^gthe gate of the fountain, and to the ^hking's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by ^kthe brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Săn-băl'lâl the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build; but we have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 3

THEN E-li'ash'ib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Mē'āh they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hăn'ā-neel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But the fish gate did the sons of Hās-sē-nā'āh build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Mēr'ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī'jāh, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēr-ē-chī'āh, the son of Mē-shēz'ā-bēel.

444 A.C.

a See 2 S. 14, 2

* Or gate of the old (city)
b ch. 12, 39c ch. 1, 3 & 4, 4
d ch. 7, 25
13 Chr. 1, 3.

e Ezra 6, 22

f ch. 12, 38
g ch. 6, 1, &c.
h ch. 4, 7
2 Chr. 26, 7i Cf. 2 K. 22, 14
Zeph. 1, 10

k ch. 6, 6

l Ezra 6, 14
Ps. 1, 3

m Ezra 4, 3

n Lv. 26, 26
ch. 12, 38
(Heb.)o ch. 12, 10
p Ezra 7, 5
Hag. 1, 11q ch. 12, 39
r ch. 12, 47
2 Chr. 7, 7
sch. 2, 13, 15
i ch. 7, 1
Cf. ch. 6, 1

* Or the tower of the hundred

u ch. 12, 39
x ch. 2, 13 & 12, 31y ch. 12, 39
2 Chr. 33, 14
z Jer. 6, 1

a ch. 2, 14 & 12, 37

b Ezra 8, 33

c ch. 6, 18
Ezra 10, 15

And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Bā'ā-nā.

5 And next unto them the Tē-kō'ites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover the old gate repaired Jē-hōi'ā-dā the son of Pā-sē'āh, and Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēs-ō-dēi'āh; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mēl-ā-ti'āh the Gīb'ē-on-ite, and Jadon the Mē-rō'nō-thite, the men of Gib-eon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ūz-zī'ēl the son of Hār-hāi'āh, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rē-phāi'āh the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jē-dāi'āh the son of Hā-rū'māph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hāsh-āb-ni'āh.

11 Māl-chī'jāh the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pā'hāth-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hā-lō'hēsh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zā-nō'āh; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Māl-chī'āh the son of Rē-chāb, the ruler of part of Bēth-hāc'cē-rēm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Cōl-hō-zēh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the

pool of ^a Si-lō'āh by ^b the king's garden, and unto ^c the stairs that go down from the ^d city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against the ^f sepulchres of David, and to ^g the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehun the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, the ruler of the half part of ^h Kē-i'lāh, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bā-vā'i the son of Hēn-ā'dād, the ruler of the half part of Kē-i'lāh.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jēsh-ū-ā, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at ⁱ the turning of the wall.

20 After him Bār-ūch the son of Zāb-bā'i earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of E-li-āsh'ib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mēr'ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī'jah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of E-li-āsh'ib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of ⁿ the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Āz-ā-rī'āh the son of Mā-ā-sēi'āh the son of Ān-ā-nī'āh by his house.

24 After him repaired ^p Bīn-nū-i the son of Hēn-ā'dād another piece, from the house of Āz-ā-rī'āh unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pā'lāl the son of Ū'zāi, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the ^{*} court of ³ the prison. After him Pē-dāi'āh the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover the ^z Nēth-i-nīmš dwelt in ^a Ō-phēl, unto the place over against the ^c water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tē-kō'ites re-

444 B.C.

^a Isa. 8. 6
^b 2 K. 25. 4
^c ch. 12. 37
^d 2 Chr. 33. 14
^e 2 Chr. 23. 15
^f Jer. 31. 40

^f See
^g 1 K. 2. 10
^g ch. 2. 14
^h Isa. 7. 3

^h 1 S. 23. 1.
ⁱ &c.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 26. 9

^k 2 Chr. 9. 4

ⁱ ch. 2. 10
^l & 6. 1. &c.
^m ch. 5. 16
ⁿ Ezra 4. 12

ⁿ ch. 12. 28
^o 2 Chr. 4. 17
^o 2 Chr. 25. 13
^p Jer. 41. 5
^q Isa. 7. 9

^r Heb. will they leave to themselves (laughter), poss. read will they leave (the matter) to God
^p Ezra 8. 33
^q ch. 2. 10, 19
^r & 13. 4

^r Ju. 15. 4
^s Ps. 63. 10
^s Neh. 1. 6
^t Ps. 4. 1

^t ch. 2. 17
^u & 5. 9
^u Ps. 40. 15
^x Jer. 32. 2
^v Cf. ch. 12. 39

^w Or the guard
^y Ps. 69. 27
^z ch. 7. 46
^z &c.
^z Ezra 8. 17, 20

^a ch. 11. 21
² Chr. 33. 14
^b Ezra 5. 12
^c Ps. 78. 58
^c ch. 8. 1. &c.

paired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō-phēl.

28 From above the ^e horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shēm-āi'āh the son of Shēch-ā-nī'āh, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shēl-ē-mī'āh, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēr-ē-chī'āh over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Māl-chī'āh the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nēth-i-nīmš, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to ^k the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAPTER 4

BUT it came to pass, that when ^l Sān-bāl'lāt heard that we ^m builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of ^o Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? ² will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now ^q Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a ^r fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 ^s Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn ^t their reproach upon their own head, ^u and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 ^y And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they ^b have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half

thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that when Sān-bāl'lāt, and Tobiah, and ^athe Arabians, and the ^bAmmonites, and the ^cAshdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem ^{2d}were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And ^fconspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ^hten times, ³From all places whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, ¹Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, which ^mis great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ^oand God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers were behind all the house of Judah.

444 B.C.

a ch. 2. 19

b ch. 13. 1
2 Chr. 27. 5

c ch. 13. 23
2 Chr. 26. 6

² Heb. *healing went up upon the walls*

d 2 Chr. 24. 13 (marg.)

e 2 Chr. 13. 14

Jb. 39. 24

f Cf. Ps. 83. 3-5

g 2 Chr. 20. 29

Isa. 30. 32

h Nu. 14. 22
Jb. 19. 3

³ Or from all places where they (the enemy) dwell they are coming up

i Cf. Isa. 5. 7

k See Lv. 25. 35

l 2 Chr. 32. 7
Isa. 7. 4

m ch. 1. 5
& 8. 6

n Dt. 24. 6, &c.
Jb. 22. 6

o Cf. Gen. 47. 19

p 2 S. 15. 31
Jb. 5. 12

q 2 K. 25. 3
Jer. 52. 6

r Cf. Ezra 4. 13, 20

r Isa. 58. 7

s Ex. 21. 7

t 2 Chr. 26. 14

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that ^esounded the trumpet was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ²our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, saving that every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5

AND there was ⁱa great cry of the people and of their wives ^kagainst their brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We ⁿhave mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of ^pthe dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for ^qthe king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now ^rour flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, ^swe bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage

already: ^aneither is it in our power ^bto redeem them; ^cfor other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, ^eYe exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ^hought ye not to walk in ⁱthe fear of our God because of ^kthe reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their ^moliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, ^qWe will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and ^ttook an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also ^uI shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, ^vAmen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, ^zfrom the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tā-xēr-x'ēs the king, that is, ^atwelve years, I and my brethren ^bhave not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable

The practice of usury is reformed

unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shē-kēls of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in ^dthe work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were ^fat my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 ^gNow that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 ⁱThink upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6

NOW it came to pass when ⁿSān-bāl'lāt, and ^oTobiah, and ^pGeshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had ^rbuilded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; ^s(though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates);

2 That Sān-bāl'lāt and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of ^uOno. But they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sān-bāl'lāt his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews

444 B.C.

^a Dt. 28, 32
^b Pr. 3, 27

^c Lv. 25, 48
^d Dt. 28, 68
^e Ezek. 27, 13

^f ch. 4, 1, &c.
^g & 6, 1

^h Cf. Ex. 22, 25
ⁱ Jer. 15, 10

^j Cf. 1 K. 2, 7

^k Cf. 1 K. 4, 22, 23

^l ch. 10, 29
^m Ezra 8, 21

ⁿ 2 Chr. 19, 7, 9

^o Ps. 5, 7
^p ch. 4, 4
^q Ps. 44, 13

^r ch. 13, 14
^s &c.
^t 2 K. 20, 3

^u ch. 8, 15
^v 1 Chr. 27, 28

^w ch. 4, 1, 7
^x & 13, 28

^y ch. 4, 3
^z & 13, 4

^a ch. 2, 19
^b 2 K. 8, 6
^c Pr. 6, 31

^d ch. 5, 16
^e & 7, 1

^f Cf. ch. 3, 1
^g Ezra 10, 5
^h Jer. 38, 16

ⁱ Cf. Jb. 38, 13
^j Acts 18, 6

^k ch. 7, 37
^l Ezra 2, 33

^m ch. 8, 6
ⁿ 1 Chr. 16, 36

^o ch. 2, 1

^p ch. 2, 6
^q & 13, 6

^r 1 S. 12, 3
^s Acts 20, 33

think ^a to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shēm-āi'āh the son of Dēl-āi'āh the son of Mē-hēt'ā-bēel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God ^a had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sān-bāl'lāt had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, ⁿ think thou upon Tobiah and Sān-bāl'lāt according to these their works, and on ^o the prophetess Nō-ā-dī'āh, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw

444 B.C.

^a ch. 2, 19

^b Cf. Ps. 126, 2

^c ch. 3, 4

^d ch. 6, 1, &c. & 12, 27

^e ch. 3, 1

^f See Dt. 32, 36

^g ch. 1, 2

^h Cf. ch. 2, 8

ⁱ 2 K. 4, 1 Jb. 1, 1, 8

^k 1 K. 22, 6 Isa. 9, 15

^l Cf. Dt. 4, 27

^m ch. 2, 12

ⁿ 2 S. 3, 39

^o [2 K. 22, 14 Isa. 8, 31]

^p For ver. 6-15, cf. Ezra 2, 1-70

^q Ezra 6, 5 Est. 2, 6

these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for ^b they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shēch-ā-nī'āh the son of Arah; and his son Jō-hā'nān had taken the daughter of ^c Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēr-ē-chū'āh.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAPTER 7

NOW it came to pass, when ^d the wall was built, and I had set up ^e the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave ^g my brother Hā-nā'nī, and Hananiah the ruler of ^h the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he was a faithful man, and ⁱ feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great: but ^j the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶ And ^m my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 ^h These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom ^q Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with ^aZē-rūb'-bā-bēl, ^dJēsh'-ū-ā, Nehemiah, Āz-ā-rī-āh, Rā-ā-mī-āh, Nā-hā-mā-nī, Mōr-dē-cā-i, Bilshan, Mis'-pē-rēth, Big-vā-i, Nē-hūm, Bā-ā-nāh. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shēph-ā-tī-āh, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'hāth-moab, of the children of Jēsh'-ū-ā and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zāc-cā-i, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ^kBīn-nū-i, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bē-bā-i, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ād-ō-nī-kām, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Big-vā-i, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hēz-ē-kī-āh, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē-zā-i, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of ⁿHariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of ^bGibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of ^qBeth-lehem and Nē-tō-phāh, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of ⁱAnathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of ^uBēth-āz-mā-vēth, forty and two.

29 The men of ^xKīr'-jāth-jē-ā-rīm, ^yChē-phi-rāh, and ^yBeeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

444 B.C.

^a ch. 12. 1.
Ezra 5. 2
^b ch. 11. 33
Ezra 2. 26
^c ch. 11. 31
Ezra 2. 26
^d ch. 12. 1.
10
^e ch. 11. 31
Ezra 2. 27
^f Ezra 2. 28
Neh. 11. 31

^g Cf. ver. 12

^h ch. 6. 2
& 11. 35

ⁱ See
1 Chr. 9. 10

^k Cf.
Ezra 2. 10

ⁱ See
1 Chr. 9. 12

^m Cf.
Ezra 2. 40

ⁿ Cf.
Ezra 2. 18

^o ch. 3. 25, 31
& 10. 28

^p ch. 3. 7
Isa. 28. 21

^q Ezra 2. 21
Jer. 41. 17

^r Cf.
Ezra 2. 44

^s Cf.
Ezra 2. 46

^t ch. 11. 32
Ezra 2. 23

^u Cf.
Ezra 2. 24

^x 2 Chr. 1. 4
Jer. 26. 20

^y Cf.
Ezra 2. 25

^y Ezra 2. 25

30 The men of ^bRamah and ^cGā-bā six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of ^eMīch'-mās, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of ^fBeth-el and ^fĀ-i, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of ^gthe other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and ^hOno, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Sēn'-ā-āh, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of ⁱJē-dā'-āh, of the house of Jēsh'-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of ⁱImmer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of ⁱPashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jēsh'-ū-ā, of Kād'-mī-ēl, and of the children of ^mHō'-dē-vāh, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'-sāph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hā-tī-tā, the children of Shō-bā-i, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The ⁿNēth'-i-nīm: the children of Zī'-hā, the children of Hā-shū'-phā, the children of Tāb-bā'-ōth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of ^rSī'-ā, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lē-bā'-nā, the children of ^sHāg'-ā-bā, the children of ^sShāl'-māi,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

50 The children of Rē-āi-āh, the children of Rezin, the children of Nē-kō'-dā,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phā-sē'āh,

52 The children of Bē'sāi, the children of Mē-ū'nim, the children of ^aNē-phīsh-ē-sim,

53 The children of Bakkuk, the children of Hā-kū-phā, the children of Harhur,

54 The children of ^cBazlith, the children of Mē-hī-dā, the children of Harsha,

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Nē-zī'āh, the children of Hā-tī-phā.

57 ¶ The children of ^dSolomon's servants: the children of Sō-tā'i, the children of Sō-phē-rēth, the children of ^hPē-ri-dā,

58 The children of Jā'ā-lā, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

59 The children of Shēph-ā-tī'āh, the children of Hattil, the children of Pō-chē-rēth of Zē-bā'im, the children of ^kAmon.

60 All the Nēth-i-nīmś, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which went up also from Tēl-mē'lāh, Tēl-hā-rē-shā, Chēr-ūb, ⁱAddon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.

62 The children of Dēl-āi'āh, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nē-kō-dā, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Hā-bāi'āh, the children of Koz, the children of ^bBār-zil-lā'i, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gīl-ē-ād-ite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And the ^{*}Tīr-shā-thā said unto them, that they should not eat of the ^{*}most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ^aUrim and Thummim.

444 n.c.

a Cf. Ezra 2. 50

b Ezra 2. 65
Eccles. 12. 5

c Cf. Ezra 2. 52

d ch. 11. 3
Ezra 2. 55. 58e Ezra 8. 27
f Ezra 8. 25, 28g Ezra 2. 69
Ezek. 44. 17

h Cf. Ezra 2. 55

i Cf. Ezra 2. 69

k Cf. Ezra 2. 57

l Cf. Ezra 2. 59

m Ezra 2. 70

n Ezra 3. 1

o 2 S. 19. 14

p Ezra 2. 61

q ch. 3. 36
& 12. 37r ch. 12. 26
Ezra 10. 1s ch. 10. 29
Ezra 7. 6t Ezra 7. 10
Jer. 2. 8

u Nu. 29. 1-6

x ch. 8. 9
Ezra 2. 63y ch. 9. 3
2 K. 23. 2z Ezra 2. 63
Ezek. 42. 13

a Ezra 2. 63

66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five ^bsinging men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tīr-shā-thā gave to the treasure a thousand ^cdrams of ^fgold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty ^gpriests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 ⁱAnd that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nēth-i-nīmś, and all Israel, ^mdwelt in their cities; and ⁿwhen the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAPTER 8

AND all the people gathered themselves together ^aas one man into the street that was before ^athe water gate; and they spake unto ^rEzra the scribe to bring ^sthe book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest ^tbrought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, ^uupon the first day of the seventh month.

3 ^vAnd he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, before

the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a ²pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Māt-ti-thī'āh, and Shema, and Ā-nāi'āh, and Ū-rī'jāh, and Hīl-kī'āh; and Mā-ā-sēi'āh, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pē-dāi'āh, and Mī-shā-ēl, and Māl-chī'āh, and Hashum, and Hāsh-bā-dā-nā, Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Mē-shūl'lām.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:

6 And Ezra ^dblessed the LORD, ^ethe great God. And all the people answered, ^hAmen, Amen, with ⁱlifting up their hands: and ^kthey bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

7 Also ^jJēsh-ū-ā, and Bani, and Shēr-ē-bī'āh, Jamin, Akkub, Shāb-bē-thāi, Hō-dī'jāh, Mā-ā-sēi'āh, Kē-lī-tā, Āz-ā-rī'āh, Jozabad, Hanan, Pē-lāi'āh, and the Levites, ⁿcaused the people to understand the law: and the people ^bstood in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God ^{4a}distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And ^sNehemiah, which is the ^tTir-shā-thā, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, ^{*}This day is holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For ^uall the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and ^vsend portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send por-

tions, and ^ato make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and ^bfetch ^colive branches, and ³pine branches, and ^fmyrtle branches, and ^gpalm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one ^mupon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the ^ogate of E'phrā-īm.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jēsh-ū-ā the son of Nun unto that day ^rhad not the children of Israel done so. And there was very ^ugreat gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast ^zseven days; and on ^athe eighth day was a ^bsolemn assembly, according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of ^dthis month the children of Israel were assembled with ^efasting, and with ^fsackclothes, and ^gearth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel ^hseparated themselves from all strangers, and stood and ⁱconfessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And ^kthey stood up in their place,

444 R.C.
a Cf.
2 Chr. 7. 10

b Heb. tower

b Cf.

Lv. 23. 40

c ch. 5. 11

Am. 4. 9

d 1 Chr. 29.

20

Dan. 2. 19

e ch. 4. 14

& 9. 32

f Or wild

olive

g Isa. 41. 19

h Ju. 4. 5

Ps. 92. 12

Joel 1. 12

i ch. 5. 13

Ps. 41. 13

j (Ezra 9. 5)

Ps. 28. 2

k 2 Chr. 29.

29

Job. 1. 20

l Cr. ch. 9. 4

m (2 S. 16. 22)

Isa. 22. 13

n See ver. 2.

o ch. 12. 39

2 Chr. 25.

23

p ch. 9. 3

q Or with an

interpretation

r Ezra 4. 18

s Cf.

1 K. 8. 2

Ezra 3. 4

s ch. 10. 1

t ch. 7. 65, 70

& 10. 1

u Ps. 42. 4

x See ver. 2.

y Ezra 10. 1

Jer. 31. 9

z Ezra 6. 22

Est. 1. 5

Jno. 7. 2

a Nu. 29. 35

Jno. 7. 37

b 2 Chr. 7. 9

Isa. 1. 13

(Gen. 9)

c Est. 9. 19.

22

Rev. 11. 10

Sec

Dr. 16. 11

d Sec ch. 8. 2

e Ezra 8. 21

Est. 4. 3, 16

f 1 Chr. 21.

16

Est. 4. 1. 4

g 2 S. 15. 32

Est. 4. 1

h ch. 10. 28

i ch. 1. 6

Ps. 106. 6

k ch. 8. 7

and ^aread in the book of the law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, ^fJesh-ū-ā, and Bani, Kād-mi-ēl, Shēb-ā-ni-āh, Bunni, Shēr-ē-bi-āh, Bani, and Chē-nā-ni, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jesh-ū-ā, and Kād-mi-ēl, Bani, Hāsh-āb-ni-āh, Shēr-ē-bi-āh, Hō-di-jāh, Shēb-ā-ni-āh, and Pēth-ā-hi-āh, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and ^mblessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even ^pthou, art LORD alone; ^athou hast made heaven, the ^rheaven of heavens, ^swith all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and ^athou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, ^awho didst choose Abram, and ^bbroughtest him forth out of ^cUr of the Chāl-deēs, ^aand gavest him the name of Abraham;

8 ^fAnd foundest his heart faithful before thee, ⁱand madest a covenant with him to give the land of ^kthe Cā-nā-ān-ites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Pē-riz-zites, and the Jēb-ū-sites, and the Gir-gā-shites, to give it, I say, to his seed, and ^phast performed thy words; for ^athou art righteous:

9 And ^sdidst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and ^theardest their cry by ^athe Red sea;

10 And shewedst ^jsigns and wonders upon ^zPhār-āōh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they ^adealt proudly against them. So ^bdidst thou get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 And thou ^edidst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou

threwest into ^bthe deeps, ^cas a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou ^dleddest them in the day by a ^ecloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 ^gThou camest down also upon ^hmount Sinai, and ⁱspakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy ^kholy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses ^tthy servant:

15 And gavest them ⁿbread from heaven for their hunger, and ^obroughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land ^twhich thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and ^uour fathers dealt proudly, and ^vhardened their necks, and ^zhearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy ^dwonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion ^gappointed a captain ^hto return to their bondage: but thou art a God ⁱready to pardon, ^mgracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and ⁿforsookest them not.

18 Yea, when they ^ohad made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had ^rwrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in ^uthy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 ^cThou gavest also thy good spirit to ^dinstruct them, and withheldest not thy ^fmanna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, ^gforty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that

444 n.c.

a ch. 8, 3
b Ex. 15, 5
c Ex. 15, 5
d Dt. 31, 15
e Dt. 31, 15
f Cf. ch. 8, 7
g Nu. 5, 4, 5
h Ps. 68, 8
i Nu. 5, 5
j Dt. 5, 4, 24
k Dt. 5, 12
l ch. 1, 8
m 1 Chr. 29, 13
n Ex. 16, 4
o Ps. 78, 24, 25
p 1 Chr. 17, 20
q 2 Chr. 2, 12
r 2 Chr. 6, 18
s Gen. 2, 1
t Ju. 2, 1
u ch. 1, 6
v Ps. 106, 6
x Ps. 36, 6
y 2 Chr. 30, 8
z Isa. 48, 4
a See Gen. 11, 31
b Jos. 24, 3
c Jos. 24, 2, 3
d Ju. 6, 13
e Gen. 17, 5
f See Gen. 15, 6
g Nu. 14, 4
h Nu. 14, 4
i See Gen. 15, 18
j Nu. 14, 18
k 2 Chr. 30, 8
l Ps. 86, 15
m Ezra 9, 9
n Dt. 9, 12
o Dt. 9, 12
p 2 Chr. 10, 15
q Ezra 9, 15
r Dt. 32, 16
s Dt. 107, 11
t Jos. 24, 7
u 1 Chr. 21, 13
x 1 K. 9, 26
y Dt. 34, 11
z 2 S. 7, 23
a Ex. 18, 11
b 2 S. 7, 23
c Nu. 11, 17
d Zech. 7, 12

they lacked nothing; ^atheir clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the ^cland of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou ^eas the stars of heaven, and ^fbroughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou ^hsubduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā-nā-ān-ites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

25 And ⁿthey took strong cities, and a ^pfat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, ^{3a}wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and ^rbecame fat, and delighted themselves in ^tthy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless ^sthey were disobedient, and ^vrebelled against thee, and ^acast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy ^bprophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 ^cTherefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, ^dwhen they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou ^egavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 ^fBut after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when ^hthey returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and ^kmany times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

444 A.C.

a Dt. 29. 5

b Dt. 32. 47

Pr. 4. 22

c Ju. 11. 21

Ps. 135. 11

^a Heb. gave

^a stubborn

shoulder

d Zech. 7. 11

(mg. for

ms.)

e Dt. 28. 62

Heb. 11. 12

f 1 S. 12. 8

g Ezra 9. 7

Ps. 44. 11

h 2 Chr. 33. 2

Ps. 44. 2, 3

i 2 K. 13. 33

Ro. 11. 2

k ch. 8. 6

Jb. 36. 26

l ch. 1. 5

Dan. 9. 4

m ch. 1. 5

Ps. 86. 5

n Jos. 24. 13

o Nu. 20. 14

Lam. 3. 5

p 1 Chr. 4. 40

Isa. 30. 23

q Or cisterns

r 2 Chr. 26. 10

s Dt. 32. 15

Ps. 17. 10

t Sec 2 K. 17. 3, &c.

u 2 Chr. 7. 10

Isa. 63. 7

v See ver. 8

x See Ju. 2. 11, 12

y Dt. 31. 27

Ps. 5. 10

z See ver. 2

a 2 Chr. 36. 16

Ps. 50. 17

b 2 Chr. 36. 15

Jer. 7. 25

c Ezra 9. 7

Ps. 106. 41

d 2 Chr. 32. 20

e 1 Chr. 17. 6

10

Acts 13. 20

f See

Ju. 3. 11,

&c.

g Ezra 9. 9

h (2 Chr. 30.

6, 9)

Ps. 78. 34

i Dt. 28. 33

Jb. 31. 8

k Ps. 106. 43

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he ^bshall live in them;) and ^{2d}withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: ^atherefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst ⁱnot utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, ^kthe great, the mighty, and the terrible God, ^lwho keepest covenant ^mand mercy, let not all the ^otrouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, ^ssince the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

33 Howbeit ⁿthou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but ^zwe have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, ^awe are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And ⁱit yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and

over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make ^aa sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it.

CHAPTER 10

NOW those that sealed were, ^bNe-
hemiah, the ^cTir-shā-thā, the
son of Hāch-ā-li-āh, and Zid-kī-jāh,
2 ^kSē-rāi-āh, Az-ā-rī-āh, Jeremiah,
3 Pashur, Am-ā-rī-āh, Māl-chī-jāh,
4 Hattush, Shēb-ā-nī-āh, Māl-lūch,
5 Harim, Mēr-ē-mōth, Obadiah,
6 Daniel, Gin-nē-thōn, Bār-ūch,
7 Mē-shūl-lām, Ā-bī-jāh, Mī-jā-
mīn,

8 Mā-ā-zī-āh, Bīl-gā-i, Shēm-ai-āh:
these were the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Jēsh-ū-ā
the son of Az-ā-nī-āh, Bin-nū-i of the
^osons of Hēn-ā-dād, Kād-mī-ēl;

10 And their brethren, Shēb-ā-nī-
āh, Hō-dī-jāh, Kē-lī-tā, Pē-lai-āh,
Hanan,

11 Mī-chā, Rehob, Hāsh-ā-bī-āh,
12 Zaccur, Shēr-ē-bī-āh, Shēb-ā-
nī-āh,

13 Hō-dī-jāh, Bani, Bē-nī-nū.

14 The chief of the people; Par-
osh, Pā-hāth-moab, Elam, Zāt-thū,
Bani,

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bē-bā-i,

16 Ād-ō-nī-jāh, Big-vā-i, Adin,

17 Ater, Hiz-kī-jāh, Azzur,

18 Hō-dī-jāh, Hashum, Bē-zā-i,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nē-bā-i,

20 Māg-pī-āsh, Mē-shūl-lām, He-
zir,

21 Mē-shēz-ā-bēel, Zadok, Jād-
dū-ā,

22 Pēl-ā-tī-āh, Hanan, Ā-nai-āh,

23 Hō-shē-ā, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hāl-lō-hēsh, Pī-lē-hā, Shobek,

25 Rehum, Hā-shāb-nāh, Mā-ā-
sēl-āh,

26 And Ā-hī-jāh, Hanan, Anan,

27 Māl-lūch, Harim, Bā-ā-nāh.

28 ¶ And the rest of the people,
the priests, the Levites, the porters,
the singers, ^gthe Nēth-i-nims, and
all they that ^hhad separated them-
selves from the people of the lands
unto the law of God, their wives, their

444 B.C.

^a Ezra 10. 31^b 1 S. 14. 24.^c Mt. 26. 63^d Dt. 29. 12^e ch. 5. 9^f Isa. 2. 3, 5^g ch. 8. 1^h & 13. 1ⁱ ch. 9. 14^j Ps. 105. 26^k 2 Chr. 33. 8^l Ps. 78. 3^m ch. 8. 9ⁿ & 12. 26^o ch. 8. 9^p For ver. 2-^q 27. cf. ch.^r 12. 2-21^s ch. 13. 25^t Ezra 10. 2^u Cf.^v Dt. 5. 15^w Isa. 56. 2^x Dt. 31. 10^y Jer. 34. 14^z^{aa}^{ab}^{ac}^{ad}^{ae}^{af}^{ag}^{ah}^{ai}^{aj}^{ak}^{al}^{am}^{an}^{ao}^{ap}^{aq}^{ar}^{as}^{at}^{au}^{av}^{aw}^{ax}^{ay}^{az}^{ba}^{bb}^{bc}^{bd}^{be}^{bf}^{bg}^{bh}^{bi}^{bj}^{bk}^{bl}^{bm}^{bn}^{bo}^{bp}^{bq}^{br}^{bs}^{bt}^{bu}^{bv}^{bw}^{bx}^{by}^{bz}

sons, and their daughters, every one
having knowledge, and having under-
standing;

29 They clave to their brethren,
their nobles, and ^bentered into a
curse, and ^cinto an oath, ^dto walk in
God's law, which was ^egiven by Mo-
ses ^fthe servant of God, and ^gto ob-
serve and do all the commandments
of the LORD our Lord, and his judg-
ments and his statutes;

30 And that we ^hwould not give our
daughters unto the people of the land,
nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 And if the people of the land
bring ware or any victuals on the sab-
bath day to sell, that ^mwe would not
buy it of them on the sabbath, or on
the holy day: and that we would
leave the ⁿseventh year, and the exac-
tion of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us,
to charge ourselves yearly with the
^pthird part of a shē-kēl for the service
of the house of our God;

33 For the ^qshewbread, and for the
^rcontinual meat offering, and for the
continual burnt offering, of the ^ssab-
baths, of the ^tnew moons, for the ^uset
feasts, and for the holy things, and
for the ^xsin offerings to ^ymake an
atonement for Israel, and for all the
work of the house of our God.

34 And we ^zcast the lots among the
priests, the Levites, and the people,
for the ^awood offering, to bring it
into the house of our God, after the
houses of our fathers, at times ap-
pointed year by year, to burn upon
the ^baltar of the LORD our God, as it
is written in the law:

35 And to bring the ^cfirstfruits of
our ground, and the firstfruits of all
fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the
house of the LORD:

36 Also the ^dfirstborn of our sons,
and of our cattle, ^eas it is written in
the law, and the firstlings of our herds
and of our flocks, to bring to the house
of our God, unto the priests that
minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the
firstfruits of our ⁱdough, and our
^jofferings, and the fruit of all manner
of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the

priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the ^atithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the ^ctithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the ^echambers, into the ^ftreasure house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and ^gwe will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11

AND the rulers of the people ^hdwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also ⁱcast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that ^kwillingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 ¶ Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the ⁿNēth'i-nims, and the children of ^oSolomon's servants.

4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the ^schildren of Judah, and of the ^tchildren of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Ā-thāi'āh the son of Ūz-zī'āh, the son of Zēch-ā-rī'āh, the son of Ām-ā-rī'āh, the son of Shēph-ā-tī'āh, the son of Mā-hāl'ā-lēl, of the children of ^yPē'rēz;

5 And Mā-ā-sēi'āh the son of Bār'ūch, the son of Cōl-hō'zēh, the son of Hā-zai'āh, the son of Ā-dāi'āh, the son of Jōi'ā-rib, the son of Zēch-ā-rī'āh, the son of Shī-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rēz that dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred three-score and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Mē-shūl'lām,

444 a.c.

a ch. 12. 44
2 Chr. 31. 5

b Cf.
1 Chr. 9. 9

c Nu. 18. 26

d For ver.
10-14, cf.
13 Chr. 9. 10-13

e ch. 12. 44
Ezra 10. 6

f ch. 13. 12,
13
Ezra 2. 69

g Cf.
ch. 13. 11

h Cf.
1 Chr. 9. 3
i ch. 10. 34
Est. 3. 71

k 2 Chr. 17.
16
Ps. 110. 3

l For ver. 3-22, cf.
1 Chr. 9. 2-22

m For ver.
15-19, cf.
1 Chr. 9. 14-17

n ch. 10. 28

o ch. 7. 57-60

p Ezra 10. 15

q Ezra 8. 33

r Ezra 6. 18, 20

s Jer. 33. 22

t Ezra 1. 5

u Ps. 60. 7

v 1 Chr. 26. 29

w Ezra 1. 5

x ch. 12. 8-25

y Cf.
Gen. 38. 29

the son of Jō'ēd, the son of Pē-dāi'āh, the son of Kō-lāi'āh, the son of Mā-ā-sēi'āh, the son of I'thī-ēl, the son of Jē-sāi'āh.

8 And after him Gāb-bā'i, Sāl-lā'i, ^bnine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zīch'ri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Sēn'ū-āh was second over the city.

10 ^dOf the priests: Jē-dāi'āh the son of Jōi'ā-rib, Jā'chīn.

11 Sē-rāi'āh the son of Hil-kī'āh, the son of Mē-shūl'lām, the son of Zadok, the son of Mē-rāi'ōth, the son of Ā-hī'tūb, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ā-dāi'āh the son of Jē-rō'hām, the son of Pēl-ā-lī'āh, the son of Amzi, the son of Zēch-ā-rī'āh, the son of Pashur, the son of Māl-chī'āh,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Ā-māsh'āi the son of Āz'ā-rēl, the son of Ā-hā'sāi, the son of Mē-shūl'lē-mōth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zāb'dī-ēl, the son of one of the great men.

15 ^mAlso of the Levites: Shēm-āi'āh the son of Hashub, the son of Āz-rī'kā, the son of Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, the son of Bunni;

16 And ^pShāb'bē-thāi and ^qJoza-bad, of the chief of the ^rLevites, had the oversight of ^tthe outward business of the house of God.

17 And ^uMāt-tā-nī'āh the son of Mī'chā, the son of Zabdi, the son of Ā-sāph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bāk-bū-kī'āh the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shām'mū-ā, the son of Galal, the son of Jē-dū'thūn.

18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of

the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nēth'-i-nīmś dwelt in ^bŌ-phēl: and Zīha and Gīspa were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, the son of Māt-tā-nī'āh, the son of Mī'chā. Of the sons of Ā'sāph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 ^fFor it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, ^gdue for every day.

24 And Pēth-ā-hī'āh the son of Mē-shēz-ā-bēel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at ⁱKir-jāth-ār-bā, and in the villages thereof, and at ^kDibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jē-kāb-zēl, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jēsh-ū-ā, and at Mō-lā-dāh, and at Bēth'-phē-lēt,

27 And at Hā-zār-shū'āl, and at ^mBeer-sheba, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at ⁿZiklag, and at Mē-kō-nāh, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at En-rimmon, and at ^oZā-rē'āh, and at Jarmuth,

30 Zā-nō'āh, ^pĀ-dūl'lām, and in their villages, at ^qLā'-chīsh, and the fields thereof, at ^rĀ-zē'kāh, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the ^svalley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benjamin from ^tGeba dwelt at ^uMīch-māsh, and ^vĀi-jā, and ^wBeth-el, and in their villages,

32 And at ^zAnathoth, ^aNob, Ān-ā-nī'āh,

33 ^bHazor, ^cRamah, Gīt-tā'im,

34 Hadid, ^dZē-bō'im, Nē-bāl'lāt,

35 Lod, and ^eOno, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

444 n.c.

a See Ezra 2, 1, &c.

b ch. 3. 26, 27

c ch. 7. 7

d Ezra 5. 2

e For ver. 2-10, cf. ch. 10. 2-27

f See Ezra 6. 8, 9 & 7. 20

g ch. 12. 47

h ch. 11. 17

i Ju. 1. 10

k Jos. 13. 9, 15, 2

l ch. 3. 1 & 13. 4, &c.

m 2 Chr. 24. Am. 5. 5

n 1 Chr. 12. 1, 20

o 2 Chr. 11. 10

p 2 Chr. 11. 7

q 2 Chr. 32. 9

r Jer. 48. 13

s 2 Chr. 33. 6

t Jer. 7. 31-32

u ch. 7. 30 & 12. 29

v ch. 7. 31

w ch. 7. 32

x ch. 7. 32

y ch. 7. 32

z ch. 7. 32

a 1 S. 22. 9, &c.

b 2 K. 15. 29

c Jer. 49. 28, &c.

d ch. 7. 30

e 1 S. 13. 18

f ch. 7. 37

CHAPTER 12

NOW these are ^athe priests and the Levites that went up with ^cZē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of ^dShē-āl-ti-ēl, and ^eJēsh-ū-ā: Sē-rāi'āh, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 ^eĀm-ā-rī'āh, Māl'lūch, Hattush, 3 Shēch-ā-nī'āh, Rehūm, Mēr'ē-mōth,

4 Īd'dō, Gīn'nē-thō, Ā-bī'jāh, 5 Mī'ā-min, Mā-ā-dī'āh, Bilgah, 6 Shēm-āi'āh, and Jōi'ā-rib, Jē-dāi'āh,

7 Salu, Amok, Hīl-kī'āh, Jē-dāi'āh. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jēsh-ū-ā.

8 Moreover the Levites: Jēsh-ū-ā, Bīn-nū-i, Kād-mī-ēl, Shēr-ē-bī'āh, Judah, and ^hMāt-tā-nī'āh, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bāk-bū-kī'āh and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jēsh-ū-ā begat Jōi'ā-kīm, Joiakim also begat ⁱĒ-li-āsh'ib, and Eliashib begat Jōi'ā-dā,

11 And Jōi'ā-dā begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jād-dū-ā.

12 And in the days of Jōi'ā-kīm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sē-rāi'āh, Mē-rāi'āh; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

13 Of Ezra, Mē-shūl'lām; of Ām-ā-rī'āh, Jē-hō-hā'nān;

14 Of Mēl'i-cū, Jonathan; of Shēb-ā-nī'āh, Joseph;

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Mē-rāi'ōth, Hēl-kā'i;

16 Of Īd'dō, Zēch-ā-rī'āh; of Gīn'nē-thōn, Mē-shūl'lām;

17 Of Ā-bī'jāh, Zīch-ri; of Mīn-i'ā-min, of Mō-ā-dī'āh, Pīl-tā'i;

18 Of Bilgah, Shām-mū-ā; of Shēm-āi'āh, Jē-hōn'ā-thān;

19 And of Jōi'ā-rib, Māt-tē'nai; of Jē-dāi'āh, Uzzi;

20 Of Sāl-lā'i, Kāl-lā'i; of Amok, Eber;

21 Of Hīl-kī'āh, Hāsh-ā-bī'āh; of Jē-dāi'āh, Nēth-ā-nēl.

22 ¶ The Levites in the days of Ē-li-āsh'ib, Jōi'ā-dā, and Jō-hā'nān, and

NEHEMIAH 12

Jād-dū-ā, ^a were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dā-rī'ūs the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, ^c were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Jō-hā'nān the son of Ē-li-āsh'ib.

24 And the chief of the Levites: ^d Hāsh-ā-bī'āh, Shēr-ē-bī'āh, and Jēsh-ū-ā the son of Kād-mī-ēl, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, ^e according to the commandment of David ^f the man of God, ^h ward over against ward.

25 Māt-tā-nī'āh, and Bāk-bū-kī'āh, Obadiah, Mē-shūl'lām, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the ^{2k} thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Jōi'-ā-kim the son of Jēsh-ū-ā, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of ^m Nehemiah the governor, and of ⁿ Ezra the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the ^o dedication of the ^p wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with ^q cymbals, ^r psalteries, and with ^s harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the ^c plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Nē-tōph-ā-thī;

29 Also from the house of ^d Gilgal, and out of the fields of ^e Geba and Āz-mā-vēth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites ^f purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the ^h dung gate:

32 And after them went Hō-shāi'āh, and half of the princes of Judah,

33 And Āz-ā-rī'āh, Ezra, and Mē-shūl'lām,

The solemnity of the dedication of the wall

444 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 24. 6

b Ezra 3. 10

c See 1 Chr. 9. 14-16

d Ezra 8. 19

e See

1 Chr. 6. 31

f 2 Chr. 29. 26, 27

Am. 6. 5

g 2 Chr. 25. 7, &c.

Jer. 35. 4

h Cf. ver. 9 & Ezra 3. 11

i ch. 3. 15

j Or store-houses

k 1 Chr. 26. 15 (unl.)

l ch. 8. 1, &c.

m ch. 10. 1

n ch. 8. 1

o Ezra 6. 16, 17

p Ps. 30, title

q ch. 7. 1

r Ps. 31. 18

s ch. 3. 11

t Heb. 21. 9

u ch. 3. 8

v ch. 8. 16

w ch. 3. 6

x ch. 3. 3

y Zeph. 1. 10

z ch. 3. 1

aa Ezra 3. 10

ab Ps. 150. 5

ac 2 Chr. 29. 22

ad Ps. 33. 2

ae Or the hundred

af ch. 3. 1

ag Jno. 5. 2

ah b Cf.

ch. 3. 25

ai ch. 3. 22

aj 2 S. 19. 15, 40

ak Hos. 4. 15

al e ch. 11. 31

am Isa. 10. 29

an f ch. 13. 22

ao Ezra 6. 20

ap g Ezra 6. 22

aq h ch. 3. 13, 14

ar i ch. 10. 38

as & 13. 4

at k ch. 10. 37

au & 13. 5

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shēm-āi'āh, and Jeremiah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with ^b trumpets; namely, Zēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Jonathan, the son of Shēm-āi'āh, the son of Māt-tā-nī'āh, the son of Mī-chāi'āh, the son of Zaccur, the son of Ā-sāph:

36 And his brethren, Shēm-āi'āh, and Āz-ā-rā'ēl, Mil'ā-lāi, Gil'ā-lāi, Mā-ā-i, Nēth-ā-nēel, and Judah, Hā-nā-nī, with the ^f musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at ⁱ the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by ⁱ the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto ⁱ the water gate eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of ^q the furnaces even unto ^r the broad wall;

39 And from above ^s the gate of Ē'phrā'im, and above ^t the old gate, and above ^u the fish gate, and ^x the tower of Hān-ā-nēel, and ^x the tower of ³ Mē'āh, even unto the ^a sheep gate: and they stood still in the ^b prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Ē-li'ā-kim, Mā-ā-sēi'āh, Mīn-i'ā-mīn, Mī-chāi'āh, Ēl-i-ō-ē'nāi, Zēch-ā-rī'āh, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

42 And Mā-ā-sēi'āh, and Shēm-āi'āh, and Ēl-ē-ā-zār, and Uzzi, and Jē-hō-hā'nān, and Māl-chī'jāh, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jēz-rā-hī'āh their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God ^e had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the ⁱ chambers for the treasures, for the ^k offerings, for the

^afirstfruits, and for the ^btithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and ^dĀ-sāph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of Zē-rūb^hā-bēl, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, ^fevery day his portion: and they ^gsanctified holy things unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

CHAPTER 13

ON that day ⁱthey read in ^kthe book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found ^mwritten, that the ⁿAmmonite and the ^oMoabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired ^qBā^l-lām against them, that he ^rshould curse them: howbeit our God ^sturned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they ^useparated from Israel all ^vthe mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, ^yĒ-li-āsh^hib the priest, having the oversight of the ^zchamber of the house of our God, was allied unto ^cTobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, ^dwhere aforetime they laid the ^fmeat offerings, the ^gfrankincense, and the vessels, and the ^htithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the ^kofferings of the priests.

6 ⁱBut in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tā-xērx^hēs^h ^mking of Babylon

came I unto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Ē-li-āsh^hib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they ^ccleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that ^ethe portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, ^hWhy is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the ⁱtreasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasures, Shēl-ē-mī^hāh the priest, and Zadok ^pthe scribe, and of the Levites, Pē-dāi^hāh: and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Māt-tā-nī^hāh: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 ^tRemember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah some treading ^awine presses ^bon the sabbath, and bringing in ²sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and ^cfigs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of ⁱTyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the

432 B.C.

^a Dt. 26, 2
Pr. 3, 9
^b ch. 10, 37,
38
& 13, 5

^c 2 Chr. 29,
Dan. 8, 14
^d 2 Chr. 35,
15
Ps. 50, title

^e Cf.
Mal. 3, 8

^f ch. 11, 23
^g ch. 3, 1

^h Cf.
ch. 10, 39

ⁱ ch. 9, 3
^k ch. 10, 29
Dan. 9, 13
^l ch. 10, 38
Mal. 3, 10

^m See
Dt. 23, 3-5
ⁿ ch. 4, 7
Isa. 11, 14

^o ch. 4, 7
Ps. 83, 6, 7
Ps. 60, 8
^p Ezra 7, 6,
12
Jer. 8, 8

^q Jos. 24, 9,
10
Mic. 6, 5
^r Jos. 24, 9

^s 2 S. 6, 12
Ps. 109, 28
^t ch. 5, 19
Jb. 14, 13
^u ch. 10, 28
^v Nu. 11, 4
Cf.
Dt. 29, 11
^y ch. 12, 10

^z ch. 12, 44
^a 2 K. 6, 27
Jb. 24, 11
^b Nu. 15, 32
Jer. 17, 21

^c ch. 4, 3
^d Or *heaps of corn*

^e See
ch. 12, 44
^f 1 Chr. 12, 40
Isa. 38, 21
^g Ezra 7, 17
Jer. 14, 12

^h 1 Chr. 9, 29
Cant. 3, 6
ⁱ ch. 12, 44
Heb. 7, 5
^j Ezra 3, 7
Ps. 45, 12
^k ch. 12, 44
Pr. 29, 4
^l ch. 5, 14

^m Cf.
Ezra 6, 22

ESTHER 1

nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites that they should ^k cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to ^a sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of ^o Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not

425 B.C.
a 2 K. 18. 26
b 2 K. 2. 24
c Cf. Isa. 50. 6
d 1 K. 2. 8
Ps. 63. 11
e ch. 10. 30

f See 1 K. 11. 1-8
g See 1 K. 3. 13
h 2 S. 12. 24

i ch. 6. 1. &c.

k ch. 12. 30
Isa. 52. 11
l 1 S. 2. 17
Isa. 28. 7
m Mat. 2. 4
n ch. 9. 14
Isa. 58. 13

o ch. 4. 7
Isa. 20. 1
p ch. 10. 34
q ch. 10. 35
&c.

King Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts

speak in the ^a Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and ^b cursed them, and smote certain of them, and ^c plucked off their hair, and made them ^d swear by God, saying, ^e Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 ^f Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there ^g no king like him, who was ^h beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Jōi'ā-dā, the son of E-li-āsh'ib the high priest, was son in law to ⁱ Sān-bāl'lāt the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have ^j defiled the priesthood, and ^m the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for the ^p wood offering, at times appointed, and for the ^q first-fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE

BOOK OF ESTHER

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass in the days of ^b A-hās-ū-ē-rūs, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto ^c Ethiopia, over ^d an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king A-hās-ū-ē-rūs sat on the throne of

483 B.C.
a Neh. 1. 1
Dan. 8. 2
b Ezra 4. 6
Dan. 9. 1
c ch. 2. 18
1 K. 3. 15
d ch. 10. 2
2 Chr. 36. 20
e ch. 8. 9
2 K. 19. 9
f ch. 8. 9
g ch. 10. 2
Ezra 6. 2

his kingdom, which was in ^a Shû-shān the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he ^c made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of ^d Persia and ^e Mē-di-ā, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of

his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shû-shân the palace, both unto great and small, ^a seven days, in the court of the ^b garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, ² green, and ^c blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and ^d purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the ^e beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of ³ red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when ^h the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mē-hū'mān, Biztha, ⁱ Hār-bō'nā, ^k Bigtha, and Ā-bāg'thā, Zē'thār, and Carcas, the seven ^{4l} chamberlains that served in the presence of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: ⁿ for she was fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the ^p wise men, ^q which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 ^r And the next unto him was Cār-shē'nā, Shethar, Ād-mā'thā, Tār'shish, Mē-rēs, Mār-sē'nā, and Mē-mū'cān, the seven princes of Persia and Mē-dī-ā, ^s which saw the

king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mē-mū'cān answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Mē-dī-ā say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among ^f the laws of the Persians and the Medes, ^g that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) ^m all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū'cān:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ^o into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs was appeased, he remembered Vashti,

^a Neh. 8, 18
Ezek. 45, 23

^b ch. 7, 7, 8

^c Or cotton

^c ch. 8, 15
Nu. 15, 38

^d ch. 8, 15
Ju. 8, 26

^e Cf. Ezek. 23, 41
Am. 6, 4

^g Or porphyry, and white marble and alabaster and stone of blue colour

^f Cf. Dan. 6, 8, &c.

^g ch. 8, 8

^h 2 Chr. 7, 10
Lk. 12, 19
¶ Pr. 15, 13, 15

ⁱ ch. 7, 9
^k ch. 2, 21

⁴ Or eunuchs
12 K. 24, 12

^m Cf. Eph. 5, 22

ⁿ ch. 2, 7

^o ch. 3, 12

^p Ex. 7, 11
Isa. 19, 11

^q Cf. 1 Chr. 12, 32

^r Cf. Ezra 7, 14

^s 2 K. 25, 19

and what she had done, and ^awhat was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shû'shân the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hê'gê the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shû'shân the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was ^dMôr-dê-câ'î, the son of Jâ'îr, the son of Shîm'ê-î, the son of ^eKish, a Benjamite;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem ^fwith the captivity which had been carried away with ^gJêc-ô-nî'âh king of Judah, whom ^hNêb-û-châd-nêz-zâr the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he ⁱbrought up Hă-dăs'săh, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid ^kwas fair and beautiful; whom Môr-dê-câ'î, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shû'shân the palace, to the custody of Hê'gâi, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people

479 a.c.

^a See
Ch. 1. 19

^b Ex. 30. 23
Ps. 45. 8
^c 2 Chr. 32. 27
Cant. 4. 10.
&c.

^d Ezra 2. 2
^e Cl. 1 S. 9. 1

^f 2 Chr. 36. 10
Jer. 24. 1
^g 2 Chr. 36. 8, 9
Jer. 22. 24, 28
^h Neh. 7. 6
Jer. 21. 2, 7

ⁱ 2 K. 10. 1
Isa. 49. 23

^k ch. 1. 11
Jb. 42. 15

^l ch. 5. 2, 8
2 S. 16. 4

^m ch. 1. 3
Dan. 5. 1

ⁿ Heb. rest

nor her kindred: for Môr-dê-câ'î had charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Môr-dê-câ'î walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ā-hăs-û-ê'rûs, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of ^bmyrrh, and six months with ^csweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shă-ăsh'gâz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Āb'î-hail the uncle of Môr-dê-câ'î, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hê'gâi the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther ^lobtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ā-hăs-û-ê'rûs into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king ^mmade a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a ⁿrelease to the provinces, and

gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Môr-dě-cā'î sat in ^athe king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Môr-dě-cā'î had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Môr-dě-cā'î sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ¹Bigthan and ²Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

22 And the thing was known to Môr-dě-cā'î, ^awho told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both ⁱhanged on a tree: and it was written in ^kthe book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAPTER 3

AFTER these things did king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs ⁿpromote Haman the son of Hām-mě-dā-thā the ^oĀg'ā-gîte, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in ^pthe king's gate, bowed, and revered Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Môr-dě-cā'î bowed not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Môr-dě-cā'î, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Môr-dě-cā'î's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Môr-dě-cā'î bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Môr-dě-cā'î alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai:

474 B.C.

a ch. 3, 2, 3
1 K. 22, 10
b Ezra 10, 17
Ezek. 45, 18
c Neh. 2, 1
d 1 ch. 9, 24
Neh. 11, 11

e ch. 8, 12
Ezra 6, 15

f ch. 1, 10
& 6, 2
g ch. 6, 2
h Read
separated
i 1 K. 8, 53
Mic. 7, 14

i ch. 7, 9
Ezra 6, 11
k ch. 6, 1

l ch. 8, 2, &c.
Gen. 41, 42
m ch. 8, 2
&c.
Nu. 31, 50
n ch. 5, 11
o 1 S. 15, 8

p ch. 2, 19, 21
& 5, 9, 13
q [Ezra 4, 8
Jer. 36, 10,
&c.]

r Or satraps
s ch. 8, 9
Ezra 8, 36

t ch. 1, 22
& 8, 9

u 1 K. 21, 8

v ch. 8, 10, 14
2 Chr. 30, 6

wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, even the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In the ^bfirst month, that is, the month ^cNisan, in the twelfth year of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, ^dthey cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, ^ethe month Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and ^{2h}dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasures.

10 And the king ¹took his ^mring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hām-mě-dā-thā the Āg'ā-gîte, the Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the ^qking's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's ^{3r}lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people ^sof every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; ^tin the name of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent ^uby posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 ^aThe copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shû-shān the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was ^bperplexed.

CHAPTER 4

WHEN Môr-dē-cā'î perceived all that was done, Mordecai ^drent his clothes, and put on ^fsackcloth with ^eashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and ^hfasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Môr-dē-cā'î, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hā'tāch, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Môr-dē-cā'î, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hā'tāch went forth to Môr-dē-cā'î unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

7 And Môr-dē-cā'î told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him ⁱthe copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shû-shān to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should

go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tāch came and told Esther the words of Môr-dē-cā'î.

10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hā'tāch, and gave him commandment unto Môr-dē-cā'î;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ^cthe inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such ^eto whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Môr-dē-cā'î Esther's words.

13 Then Môr-dē-cā'î commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade them return Môr-dē-cā'î this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shû-shān, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Môr-dē-cā'î went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5

NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in ^kthe inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

474 a.c.

a ch. 4. 8

b Ex. 14. 3
Joel 1. 18
(Heb.)†c ch. 5. 1
Cf. ch. 6. 4d Ezra 9. 3
Jb. 1. 20

e ch. 5. 2

f Neh. 9. 1
Jb. 16. 15g Neh. 9. 1
Jb. 2. 12
Gb. 2. 8)h Neh. 9. 1
Jer. 36. 9i ch. 3. 14
& 8. 13
k ch. 4. 11

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she ^aobtained favour in his sight: and the king ^bheld out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? ^cit shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Môr-dě-cā'î in the ⁱking's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman ^krefrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and ^lZeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had ^mpromoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to

morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Môr-dě-cā'î the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow speak thou unto the king that Môr-dě-cā'î may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

CHAPTER 6

ON that night ^dcould not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring ^ethe book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Môr-dě-cā'î ^fhad told of ^gBig-thā'nā and ^hTeresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Môr-dě-cā'î for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into ^hthe outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Môr-dě-cā'î on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, ⁿand the horse that the king rideth upon,

474 B.C.

a ch. 2, 15, 17 & 7, 3

b ch. 4, 11 & 8, 4

c ch. 7, 2

d Dan. 6, 18

e ch. 2, 23 & 10, 2

f ch. 2, 22 & 7, 9

g ch. 2, 21

h Cf. ch. 4, 11

i ch. 3, 2, 3 & 6, 10, 12

k 1 S. 13, 12 Isa. 42, 14 (Heb.)

l ch. 6, 13

m ch. 3, 1

n Cf. 1 K. 1, 33

ESTHER 7, 8

and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city,^b and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Môr-dë-câ'î the Jew, that sitteth^c at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Môr-dë-câ'î, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Môr-dë-câ'î came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his house mourning, and^d having his head covered.

13 And Haman told^e Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Môr-dë-câ'î be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAPTER 7

SO the king and Haman came to the banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed,^f even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, ^gIf I have found favour in

Haman is accused, and hanged

474 B.C.

thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my people, ^ato be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ā-hās-ū-ê'rūs answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into^d the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw^e that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

9 And^h Hār-bō'nāh, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, ⁱBehold also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Môr-dë-câ'î, who^k had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 ^lSo they^m hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Môr-dë-câ'î. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAPTER 8

ON that day did the king Ā-hās-ū-ê'rūs give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Môr-dë-câ'î came before the king; for Esther had told^p what he was unto her.

^a See ch. 3, 9

^b Cf. Gen. 41, 43

^c ch. 5, 9, 13 Dan. 2, 49

^d ch. 1, 5

^e Cf. 1 S. 20, 7

^f 2 S. 19, 4 Jer. 14, 3, 4

^g ch. 5, 10

^h ch. 1, 10

ⁱ See ch. 5, 14

^k ch. 6, 2

^l ch. 9, 25 2 K. 14, 5
^m ch. 2, 23 Acts 5, 30

ⁿ ch. 5, 3 Mk. 6, 23

^o ch. 5, 2, 8 & 8, 5
^p See ch. 2, 7

2 And the king ^atook off his ^bring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Môr-dê-câ'i. And Es-ther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again be-fore the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Ag-â-gite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then the king ^cheld out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther a-rose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have ^ffound favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hăm-mê-dâ'thă the Ag-â-gite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the de-struction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs said unto Esther the queen and to Môr-dê-câ'i the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, ^mmay no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Môr-dê-câ'i commanded unto the Jews, and to the ²⁹lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an ^rhun-dred twenty and seven provinces, un-to every province according to the writing thereof, and unto ¹every peo-ple after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

474 B.C.

^a ch. 3. 10
^b ch. 3. 10, 12
^c ch. 3. 21
^d ch. 3. 13, 15
^e Jer. 51. 31

^d 1 K. 4. 28
^e Mic. 1. 13

^e ch. 5. 2

^f ch. 7. 3
^g Dan. 1. 9

^g ch. 3. 7
^h & 9. 1

^h Gen. 41. 42
ⁱ Dan. 3. 29
^j ch. 1. 6
^k Jer. 10. 9

^k ch. 1. 6
^l Pr. 31. 22

^l Cf. Ps. 97. 11

^m ch. 1. 19

ⁿ ch. 9. 19,
^o ch. 9. 27
^p 2 Chr. 6. 32
^q ch. 9. 2
^r 1 Chr. 14. 17
^s Or satraps
^t ch. 3. 12
^u & 9. 3
^v ch. 1. 1
^w & 9. 30
^x ch. 8. 12

^y ch. 3. 12

10 And he wrote in the king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters ^cby posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young ^ddromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month ^gAdar.

13 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all peo-ple, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's com-mandment. And the decree was given at Shû-shăn the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr-dê-câ'i went out from the presence of the king ^hin royal apparel of ⁱblue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and ^kpurple: and the city of Shû-shăn rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had ^llight, and glad-ness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and ⁿa good day. And ^omany of the people of the land became Jews; ^pfor the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9

NOW in the twelfth month, that is, the month ^sAdar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary,

that the Jews had rule over ^athem that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; ^bfor the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the ^{2c}lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mōr-dē-cā'i fell upon them.

4 For Mōr-dē-cā'i was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shû'shān the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pār-shān-dā'thā, and Dalphon, and Ās-pā'thā,

8 And Pôr-ā'thā, and Ā-dā'li-ā, and Ār-i-dā'thā,

9 And Pār-māsh'tā, and Ār'i-sāi, and Ār'i-dāi, and Vā-jēz'ā'thā,

10 The ten sons of Haman the son of Hām-mē-dā'thā, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; ^gbut on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shû'shān the palace was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shû'shān the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shû'shān to do to morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

473 B.C.

11 K. 22. 81

b ch. 8. 17
Ps. 105. 38* Or satraps
c ch. 8. 9
Dan. 3. 2.
&c.d Dt. 3. 5
Ezek. 38. 11e ch. 8. 17
f Neh. 8. 10
Rev. 11. 10g Cf.
Gen. 14. 23h Dt. 15. 8
Jb. 29. 16

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shû'shān; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shû'shān gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shû'shān assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in ^dthe unvalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and ^ea good day, and of ^fsending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mōr-dē-cā'i wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and ^hgifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mōr-dē-cā'i had written unto them;

24 Because Haman the son of Hām-

mě-dā'thă, the Āg'ă-gîte, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and ^ahad cast Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, ^cshould return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pū'rīm after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as ^ejoined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Pū'rīm should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Āb'ī-hail, and Môr-dě-cā'ī the Jew, wrote with all authority,

459 B.C.

^a [Jch. 3. 7
Joel 3. 3]
^b ch. 8. 9
Cf.
Dan. 6. 1

^c [Jch. 7. 10
Dan. 6. 24]

^d See
ch. 4. 3, 16

^e ch. 8. 17
Isa. 14. 1
^f 2 Chr. 8. 8
Pr. 12. 24
^g Gen. 10. 5
Ps. 72. 10

^h See ch. 9. 4

ⁱ ch. 6. 1
^k ch. 1. 3, &c.
Isa. 13. 17
^l ch. 1. 3
Ezek. 27. 10

^m Neh. 2. 10
Ps. 122. 9

to confirm this second letter of Pū'rīm.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the ^bhundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ā-hăš-ū-ē'rūs, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pū'rīm in their times appointed, according as Môr-dě-cā'ī the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the ^dfastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Pū'rīm; and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10

AND the king Ā-hăš-ū-ē'rūs laid a ^ftribute upon the land, and upon the ^gisles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Môr-dě-cā'ī, whereunto the king ^hadvanced him, are they not written ⁱin the book of the chronicles of the kings of ^kMē'di-ă and ^lPersia?

3 For Môr-dě-cā'ī the Jew was next unto king Ā-hăš-ū-ē'rūs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ^mseeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

THE

BOOK OF JOB

CHAPTER 1

THERE was a man in the land of ^bUz, whose name was ^cJob; and that man was ^dperfect and upright, and one that ^efeared God, and ^feschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him ^gseven sons and three daughters.

3 His ^hsubstance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses,

^a 1 K. 4. 30
Isa. 2. 6
^b Gen. 36. 28
Jer. 25. 20
^c Ezek. 14. 14,
20

^d ch. 2. 3
2 S. 22. 24
Cf.
ch. 9. 21

^e ch. 2. 3
Neh. 7. 2
^f See
ch. 28. 28
^g ch. 42. 13
^h ch. 42. 12
2 Chr. 32. 29

ⁱ 1 S. 16. 5
Isa. 66. 17
^k ch. 42. 8
Ezra 8. 35

and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all ^athe men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and ⁱsanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and ^koffered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said,

JOB 2

It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^{2a}cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.

6 ¶ Now there was a day when the ^csons of God came to present themselves ^dbefore the LORD, and ^eSatan came also among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From ^fgoing to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^gHast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made ⁱan hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast ^oblessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

11 But ^rput forth thine hand now, and ^ttouch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the ^{3a}Să-bē'āns fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The ^gfire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

^a Or renounced
1 K. 21. 10.
13
Ps. 10. 3
a ch. 2. 3
Nu. 15. 30
b 2 S. 18. 2
c ch. 2. 1
Gen. 6. 2
d 1 K. 22. 21
e 1 ch. 2. 1
1 Chr. 21. 11

^f ch. 2. 2
1 Pet. 5. 8

^g ch. 2. 3
h 1 K. 19. 11
Ps. 107. 1
i ch. 28. 25

ⁱ ch. 2. 12
Est. 4. 1
k Ezra 9. 3
Isa. 3. 24

^l Cf.
Ps. 34. 7
m 1 Chr. 21. 16
Ezek. 1. 28

ⁿ Ps. 49. 17
Ru. 1. 21
o ch. 42. 12
1 Chr. 26. 5

^p See Gen. 2. 7
q Cf.
1 S. 2. 7

^r ch. 2. 5
s Neh. 9. 5
Ps. 72. 19
t See ch. 19. 21
u ch. 2. 10

^x ch. 1. 6
& 38. 7

^y 1 ch. 6.
Zech. 3. 11

^z ch. 1. 7

^a Heb. Sheba
a See ch. 6. 19
b ch. 1. 8
c ch. 1. 1, 8
Ezek. 28. 15
d ch. 1. 1, 8
Jer. 26. 19
e Cf. ch. 27. 5, 6

^f Heb. swallow up
f ch. 9. 17
1 Pet. 5. 8
g ch. 34. 6
h 2 K. 1. 10, 12

ⁱ ch. 1. 11

Satan obtaineth leave to tempt Job

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The ^{Chāl-dē'āns} ^bmade out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, ^hthere came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and ⁱrent his mantle, and ^kshaved his head, and ^mfell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, ⁿNaked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I ^preturn thither; ^qthe LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; ^sblessed be the name of the LORD.

22 ^uIn all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2

A ^xAGAIN there was a day when the ^xsons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and ^ySatan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From ^zgoing to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^bHast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a ^cperfect and an upright man, one that ^dfeareth God, and escheweth evil? and ^estill he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to ^fdestroy him ^fwithout cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But ^hput forth thine hand now,

and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will ³curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, ^ahe is in thine hand; but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore ^bboils ^cfrom the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and ^dhe sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? ^ecurse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the ^ffoolish women speaketh. What? ^gshall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? ⁱIn all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; ^mĒ-li-phāz the ⁿTēl-mān-ite, and ^oBildad the ^pShuhite, and ^qZō-phār the Nā-ām-ā-thite: for they had made an appointment together to come to ^smourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they ^tlifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they ^urent every one his mantle, and sprinkled ^vdust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground ^aseven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

CHAPTER 3

AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said,

3 ^dLet the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God ^gregard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ^jthe shadow of death ^kstain it; let a cloud dwell upon

it; let the ²blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not ⁴be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be ⁵solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to ⁶raise up their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see ⁷the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 ^hWhy died I not from the womb? why did I not ^kgive up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did ^lthe knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, ^rwhich built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden ^uuntimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from ⁸troubling; and there the weary be at ^zrest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of ^bthe oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto ^cthe bitter in soul;

21 Which ^elong for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose ^gway is hid, and whom God hath ^hhedged in?

¹ Heb. blackness
i.e. eclipses
² Or
renounce

^a Cf.
Gen. 16, 6
⁴ Or rejoice
among

^b Read
barren
^b 2 K. 20, 7
Isa. 38, 21
^c 2 S. 14, 25
Isa. 1, 6

^d Read rouse
up
leviathan
ch. 41, 1
^e (Est. 4, 1)
ch. 42, 6

^f Heb. the
eyelids
ch. 41, 18
^g ch. 1, 5
Isa. 8, 21

^h See
1 S. 25, 25
ⁱ 2 S. 16, 10
^j Ps. 39, 9
^k ch. 10, 18,
19
^l ch. 1, 22
^m Cf.
Ps. 39, 1
ⁿ ch. 10, 18
^o Gen. 50, 23

^p ch. 4, 1
^q 1 Chr. 1, 36,
&c.
Jer. 49, 7,
20
^r ch. 8, 1
^s 1 Chr. 1, 32
^t ch. 11, 1
^u Isa. 58, 12
^v ch. 42, 11

^w ch. 16, 16
^x 2 S. 13, 36
^y Ps. 58, 8

^z ch. 1, 20
Mt. 26, 65
¹ Est. 4, 1
Lam. 2, 10

² Read
raging
³ ch. 17, 16
⁴ 1 Chr. 10,
12
Ezek. 3, 15

⁵ Ex. 5, 6,
&c.
ch. 39, 7
(Heb.)

⁶ ch. 7, 11
2 K. 4, 27

⁷ Jer. 20, 14-
18
⁸ (1 K. 19, 4)
ch. 7, 15, 16

⁹ Heb.
enquire
after
¹⁰ ch. 10, 21,
22
¹¹ Isa. 40, 27

¹² Read claim
it for their
own
¹³ ch. 13, 27

24 For my ^asighing cometh ^bbefore I eat, and my ^broarings are poured out like the waters.

25 ^cFor the thing which I greatly ^dfeared is come upon me, and that which I ^ewas afraid of is come unto me.

26 I ^fwas not in safety, neither ^ghad I rest, neither ^hwas I quiet; yet ⁱtrouble ^jcame.

CHAPTER 4

THEN ^kË-li-phāz the Tē-mān-ite answered and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be ^lgrieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast ^mstrengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast ⁿstrengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou ^ofaintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art ^ptroubled.

6 Is not this thy ^qfear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, ^rwho ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that ^splow iniquity, and sow ^twickedness, reap the same.

9 By the ^ublast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the ^vteeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 ^wThe old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was ^xsecretly brought to me, and mine ear received ^ya little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the ^zvisions of the night, when ^{aa}deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear came upon me, and ^{ab}trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a ^{ac}spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

^a See Ps. 42, 3
^b Or Instead of my food
^c Ps. 22, 1
^d Read I heard a still voice
^e Cf. 10, 24
^f Cf. 19, 12
^g Read fear
^h ch. 9, 2
ⁱ Or be just before
^j Read am
^k Or be pure before
^l Read am I quiet
^m (Gen. 6, 6, 7)
ⁿ ch. 10, 8
^o ch. 10, 3
^p Read have I rest
^q Or turmoil
^r ch. 15, 15
^s Read cometh
^t Cf. ch. 21, 1
^u Gen. 6, 2
^v ch. 2, 11
^w 15, 1
^x (Gen. 2, 7)
^y ch. 10, 9
^z ch. 7, 21
^{aa} Gen. 18, 27
^{ab} ch. 13, 28
^{ac} Or impatient or weary
^{ad} Cf. Ps. 90, 5, 6
^{ae} Isa. 38, 12, 13
^{af} Isa. 35, 3
^{ag} Read Is not their tent cord plucked up within them?
^{ah} Cf. Isa. 38, 12
^{ai} Isa. 35, 3
^{aj} Or art impatient
^{ak} Or dismayed
^{al} Or holy ones
^{am} i.e. angels
^{an} ch. 15, 15
^{ao} See ch. 1, 1
^{ap} Or vexation
^{aq} (Ezra 6, 14)
^{ar} Ps. 37, 35, 36
^{as} ch. 9, 24
^{at} See ch. 8, 20
^{au} ch. 27, 14
^{av} ch. 29, 7
^{aw} Jos. 20, 4
^{ax} Pr. 22, 8
^{ay} Read mischievous
^{az} 2 S. 22, 16
^{ba} Ps. 18, 15
^{bb} Read the snare gapeth for
^{bc} Cf. Nu. 23, 21 (Hab.)
^{bd} ch. 29, 17
^{be} ch. 14, 1
^{bf} ch. 38, 39
^{bg} (Ezra 6, 21)
^{bh} Ps. 34, 4
^{bi} ch. 13, 3, 18
^{bj} 2 Chr. 20, 12
^{bk} Or lay out
^{bl} Or brought by stealth
^{bm} ch. 9, 10
^{bn} 1 Chr. 16, 9, 12
^{bo} ch. 9, 10
^{bp} Or a whisper
^{bq} ch. 26, 14

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, ^{ba}there was silence, and I heard a ^{bb}voice, saying,

17 ^{bc}Shall mortal man ^{bd}be more just than God? shall a man ^{be}be more pure than ^{bf}his maker?

18 Behold, he ^{bg}put no trust in his servants; and his ^{bh}angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in ^{bi}houses of clay, whose foundation is in ^{bj}the dust, which are crushed before ^{bk}the moth?

20 They are destroyed ^{bl}from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

21 ^{bm}Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

CHAPTER 5

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of ^{bn}the saints wilt thou turn?

2 For ^{bo}wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen ^{bp}the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 ^{bq}His children are far from safety, and they are crushed ^{br}in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and ^{bs}the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although ^{bt}affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

7 Yet ^{bu}man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

8 ^{bv}I would seek unto God, and unto God ^{bw}I would I ^{bx}commit my cause:

9 ^{by}Which doeth great things and ^{bz}unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

10 ^{ca}Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To ^{cb}set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 He ^{cc}disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

^{cd} ch. 33, 15 ^{ce} 1 S. 26, 12 ^{cf} Read breath passed over ^{cg} 1 S. 2, 7 ^{ch} Ps. 75, 7 ^{ci} ch. 12, 18

^{ck} ch. 7, 14 ^{cl} 1 S. 28, 6, 15 ^{cm} ch. 28, 26 ^{cn} Gen. 2, 5 ^{co} ch. 12, 17, 20 ^{cp} Hab. 3, 16

13 ^aHe taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the forward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and ^cgrope in the noonday as in the night.

15 But ^ehe saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, ^gand iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy is the man ^hwhom God correcteth: therefore ⁱdespise not thou the chastening of the ^kAlmighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands ^lmake whole.

19 He ^mshall deliver thee in ⁿsix troubles: yea, in ^bseven there shall ^ono evil touch thee.

20 ^sIn famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be ^thid from the scourge of the tongue: ^uneither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and ^vthe beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy ³habitation, and ⁴shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 ^dThou shalt come to thy grave in ^ea full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have ^fsearched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

CHAPTER 6

BUT Job answered and said,
2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be ^hheavier than

the sand of the sea: therefore my words ²are swallowed up.

4 For ^bthe arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the ^dterrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the ^fwild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in ³the white of an egg?

7 ⁴The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!

9 Even that it would ^oplease God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and ^rcut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would ⁵harden myself in sorrow: ⁶let him not spare; for I have not ⁷concealed the words of ^uthe Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should ⁸prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 ⁹Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; ²but he ^zforsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of ^abrooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ^bice, and wherein the ^csnow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 ⁵The paths of their way are turned aside; ⁶they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of ^gTema looked, the ^hcompanies of ⁱSheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ^lashamed.

^a Clt.
¹ Cor. 3. 19
² Read have been rash
^b Dt. 32. 23.
³ Ps. 38. 2
⁴ Cf. ch. 16.
⁵ 13 (ms.)
⁶ & 34. 6
(ms.)
^c ch. 12. 25
^d Dt. 28. 29
^e ch. 9. 34
^f ch. 36. 6, 15
^g 2 S. 22. 28
^h (Gen. 16.
12)
ⁱ ch. 39. 5-8
^j Ps. 63. 11
^k ch. 33. 19
^l Dt. 11. 2
^m Pr. 3. 11
ⁿ Or the slime of purlain
^o Ru. 1. 20,
21
^p Ps. 68. 14
^q Read My soul refuse to touch them: they are as loathsome meat to me
^r Dt. 32. 39
^s Ps. 20. 2
^t Ps. 6. 2
^u Ps. 33. 19
^v Cf. Pr. 30. 15. &c.
^w Am. 1. 6, &c.
^x 1 K. 19. 4
^y Jon. 4. 3, 8
^z Pr. 24. 16
¹ Ps. 91. 10
² Isa. 38. 12
³ Ps. 33. 19
⁴ Read exult in pain
⁵ Read wherewith he spareth not
⁶ Ps. 27. 5
⁷ Or disowned
⁸ u (2 K. 19. 22)
⁹ Pr. 9. 10
¹⁰ Ps. 3. 6
¹¹ Read be patient
¹² Read Is it not that I have no help in me?
¹³ Lv. 26. 6
¹⁴ Isa. 11. 6-9
¹⁵ Read even to him that forsaketh
¹⁶ z 2 K. 17. 25.
34
¹⁷ Ps. 36. 1
¹⁸ Or fold
¹⁹ Read shalt miss nothing
²⁰ a Clt.
²¹ Jer. 15. 18
²² b ch. 37. 10
²³ Gen. 31. 40
²⁴ c ch. 37. 6
²⁵ 1 Chr. 11. 22
²⁶ d 2 K. 22. 20
²⁷ e Ex. 23. 26
²⁸ Isa. 65. 20
²⁹ f Cf.
³⁰ Ps. 111. 2
³¹ g Read The caravans (that travel) by the way of them turn aside
³² h Read they go up into the waste
³³ i 1 Chr. 1. 30
³⁴ Isa. 21. 14
³⁵ h Gen. 37. 25
³⁶ Isa. 21. 13
³⁷ i 1 Chr. 1. 9
³⁸ Ps. 72. 10
³⁹ k Cf.
⁴⁰ Pr. 27. 3
⁴¹ 1 Jer. 14. 3

21 ^aFor now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the ⁴mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are ⁶as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm ⁸the fatherless, and ye ⁷dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; ⁸for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, ⁸my righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste ⁴discern perverse things?

CHAPTER 7

IS there not an ⁵appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also ⁵like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth ⁸the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the ⁹reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess months of ⁹vanity, and ^awearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with ^dworms and clods of dust; my skin ^{2e}is broken, and become loathsome.

6 ⁸My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that my life is ^hwind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 ^kThe eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and ⁴I am not.

9 As ^mthe cloud is consumed and

vanisheth away: so he that ^agoeth down to ³the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall ^bhis place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will ^ccomplain in the ^dbitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a ^{5e}whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 ^fWhen I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with ^hdreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 ⁱSo that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather ⁹than my life.

16 I loathe it; ²I would not live always: ^klet me alone; for my days are ^mvanity.

17 ⁿWhat is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest ^ovisit him every morning, and ^ptry him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not ⁶depart from me, nor ^rlet me alone till I ^tswallow down my spittle?

20 ^{7u}I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou ⁸preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a ^zmark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in ^bthe dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but ^cI shall not be.

CHAPTER 8

THEN answered ^fBildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 ⁱDoth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 ^{3l}If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

^a Or So are ye now become unto me

^a 2 S. 12. 23

^b Heb. Sheol

^b ch. 8. 18

^c ch. 10. 1

^d ch. 3. 20

^e Or sea-monster

^f Gen. 1. 21

^f Ct. ch. 9. 27

^g Read for the wind?

^g ch. 22. 9

^h Dt. 17. 19

ⁱ ch. 33. 15

^j S. 28. 6.

^k Read make merchandise of

^l ch. 3. 21

^m & 9. 21

ⁿ Read for surely I shall not tie to your face

^o Or than (these) my bones

^p Ct. ch. 19. 20

^q Or I shall not

^r ver. 19

^s Or my righteousness is still in me

^t ch. 9. 21

^u Gen. 30. 33

^v Ps. 39. 5.

^w Ps. 8. 4

^x Or discriminate calamities

^y ch. 31. 14

^z ch. 23. 10

^{aa} Cf. 32. 31

^{ab} Or time of hard service

^{ac} Nu. 8. 24.

^{ad} ch. 10. 17

^{ae} (Heb.)

^{af} Read look away from

^{ag} ch. 14. 6

^{ah} ch. 10. 20

^{ai} ch. 14. 6

^{aj} Lev. 25. 50

^{ak} Cf. Nu. 4. 20

^{al} (Heb.) me.

^{am} Read If I have sinned what do I

^{an} Cf. ch. 35. 6

^{ao} x Cant. 2. 17

^{ap} Read watcher

^{aq} y Dt. 24. 15

^{ar} Jer. 22. 13

^{as} z ch. 16. 12

^{at} Or emptiness

^{au} a Dt. 28. 67

^{av} Ct. ch. 30. 17

^{aw} b ch. 4. 19

^{ax} & 10. 9

^{ay} c ver. 8

^{az} d ch. 17. 14

^{ba} Read closeth up and breaketh out afresh

^{bb} e See ch. 2. 7

^{bc} f Ps. 78. 39

^{bd} See ch. 1. 5. 11

^{be} i ch. 34. 10. 12

^{bf} 2 Chr. 19. 7

^{bg} k ch. 20. 9

^{bh} Cf. Ps. 37. 36

^{bi} m ch. 30. 13

^f ch. 2. 11 & 18. 1

^g ch. 8. 9

^h Chr. 29. 15

ⁱ Ps. 78. 39

^j See ch. 1. 5. 11

^k ch. 34. 10. 12

^l 2 Chr. 19. 7

^m ch. 20. 9

ⁿ Cf. Ps. 37. 36

^o m ch. 30. 13

^p Read I shall not be, ver. 21

5 ^aIf thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy ^bsupplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would ^cawake for thee, and ^emake the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet ^gthy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For ^kenquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of ⁱtheir fathers:

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are ^{ma}shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can ^bthe ³rush grow up without mire? can the ^{4a}flag grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it ⁱwithereth before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that ^zforget God; and the hypocrite's ^bhope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a ^espider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his ^ghouse, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 ⁱHe is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his ⁿplace, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, ^rGod will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:

21 Till he ^sfill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

22 ⁱThey that hate thee shall be ^rclothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

CHAPTER 9

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I know it is so of a truth; but ^dhow should man be just with God?

3 ²If he will ^fcontend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is ^hwise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath ⁱhardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which ⁿshaketh the earth out of her place, and the ^opillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 Which alone ^rspreadeth out the heavens, and ^streadgeth upon the waves of the sea.

9 Which ^umaketh ^{5x}Ärc-tū-rūs, ^yÖ-rī-on, and ^yPlēi-ä-dēs, and the ^achambers of the south.

10 Which ^cdoeth great things ^dpast finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 ^fLo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, ^hwho can hinder him? who will say unto him, ^kWhat doest thou?

13 ⁶If God will not withdraw his anger, ⁷ⁱthe proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 ^mHow much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 Whom, ^othough I were righteous, yet ⁸would I not answer, but ⁹ⁱI would ^bmake supplication to ^qmy judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds ^uwithout cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 ²If I speak of strength, lo, he is

^a See ch. 5, 8
^b ch. 9, 15
^c Ps. 7, 6
^d ch. 4, 17 & 15, 14-16
^e Pr. 3, 33
^f Or If one should desire to contend with him
^g ch. 10, 2
^h Cf. ch. 4, 12
ⁱ Jas. 5, 11
^j ch. 12, 13
^k See Ex. 4, 21
^l Dt. 32, 7
^m Ps. 44, 1
ⁿ ch. 15, 18
^o Ju. 6, 13
^p m ch. 7, 6 & 9, 25
^q n Isa. 2, 19
^r o 1 S. 2, 8
^s Ps. 75, 3
^t Cf. ch. 26, 11
^u Ex. 2, 3
^v Isa. 18, 2 (Heb.)
^w Read papyrus
^x Read reed-grass
^y Gen. 41, 2, 18 (mg.)
^z Isa. 19, 7 (mg.)
^{aa} (Gen. 1, 6)
^{ab} ch. 26, 7
^{ac} (Dt. 32, 13)
^{ad} Am. 4, 13
^{ae} 1 Pt. 37, 2
^{af} See Gen. 1, 16
^{ag} i.e. the Bear
^{ah} x ch. 38, 32
^{ai} y ch. 38, 31
^{aj} z Ps. 9, 17
^{ak} a ch. 37, 9
^{al} b ch. 11, 20
^{am} c ch. 5, 9 & 37, 5, 14
^{an} d ch. 5, 9 & 11, 7
^{ao} e Isa. 59, 5
^{ap} f ch. 23, 8, 9
^{aq} Cf. ch. 35, 14
^{ar} g ch. 27, 18
^{as} h Cf. Mt. 7, 26, 27
^{at} ch. 11, 10
^{au} 2 Chr. 20, 6
^{av} i Cf. Ps. 37, 35
^{aw} k Dan. 4, 35
^{ax} l Read God will not withdraw his anger
^{ay} m Read the helpers of Rahab, i.e. arrogance
^{az} i Cf. ch. 26, 12 (Heb.)
^{ba} n Cf. ver. 3 and 32
^{bb} o ch. 7, 10 & 20, 9
^{bc} p ver. 20
^{bd} q Read could I not
^{be} r Read I should
^{bf} p ch. 8, 5
^{bg} q ch. 23, 7
^{bh} r Ju. 11, 27
^{bi} s 1 Chr. 28, 20
^{bj} t Ps. 37, 28
^{bk} u Cf. Ps. 9, 10
^{bl} v Ps. 126, 2
^{bm} w ch. 31, 29
^{bn} x Dt. 33, 11
^{bo} y u ch. 2, 3
^{bp} z Ps. 35, 26
^{bq} aa Read If (we speak) of the strength of the mighty, here am I (saith he), i.e. God

strong: and if of judgment, who^b shall set me a time to^a plead?

20^c If I justify myself, ^dmine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, ^eit shall also prove me perverse.

21^f Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: ^gI would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He ^hdestroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the ⁱscourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24^j The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: ^khe covereth the faces of the judges thereof; ^lif not, where, and who is he?

25 Now ^mmy days are swifter than a ⁿpost: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the ^oswift ships: ^pas the eagle that ^qhasteth to the prey.

27^r If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and ^scomfort myself:

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that ^tthou wilt not hold me innocent.

29^u If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I ^vwash myself with snow water, and ^wmake my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.

32 For ^xhe is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33^y Neither is there any ^zdaysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34^{aa} Let him take ^{ab}his rod away from me, and ^{ac}let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10

^bMY soul is weary of my life; I will leave ^cmy complaint upon myself; I will speak in the ^dbitterness of my soul.

^eIsa. 1. 25 upon mine affliction
^fch. 21. 9
^gch. 3. 11
^hch. 9. 28 Nah. 1. 3
ⁱCh. Dt. 3. 5
^jch. 6. 4 & 13. 21
^kch. 9. 21
^l1 S. 15. 29
^mOr umpire
ⁿch. 15. 21
^och. 7. 11 & 21. 4

2 I will say unto God, ^aDo not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou ^bcontendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldst oppress, that thou shouldst despise ^cthe work of thine hands, and ^dshine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ^eseest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are ^fthy years as man's days,

6 That ^gthou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 Thou ^hknowest that ⁱI am not wicked; and ^jthere is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 ^kThine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast ^lmade me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into ^mdust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11ⁿ Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and ^othy visitation ^phath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that ^qthis is with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and ^rthou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, woe unto me; and ^sif I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. ^tI am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;

16^u For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce ^vlion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest ^wthy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; ^xchanges and ^ywar are against me.

18^z Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had ^{aa}given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19^{ab} I should have been as though I

^ach. 9. 29 (me.)
^bJer. 49. 19
^cAdd (faith he)
^dRead though I be righteous
^ever. 15
^fch. 10. 15
^gch. 15. 6
^h2 S. 1. 16
ⁱch. 9. 3. 32
^j& 14. 3
^kOr he will
^lch. 4. 17
^mch. 14. 15
ⁿRead I am perfect, I regard not myself, I despise my life
^och. 6. 29
^p& 10. 7
^qch. 1. 1. 8
^rch. 9. 24
^s& 12. 6
^tch. 7. 15. 16
^u& 10. 1
^v1 S. 16. 7
^wEccles. 9. 3
^xGen. 18. 23
^ych. Dt. 33. 27
^zch. 36. 26
^{aa}Isa. 28. 18
^{ab}Isa. 10. 26
^{ac}ch. 14. 16
^{ad}Nu. 32. 23
^{ae}ch. 6. 30
^{af}ch. 10. 3
^{ag}ch. Dt. 34. 10
^{ah}ch. 23. 10
^{ai}ch. 9. 21
^{aj}& 11. 4
^{ak}ch. 12. 17
^{al}Isa. 43. 13
^{am}Read if (it be) not (thee), who then is it?
^{an}ch. 24. 25
^{ao}ch. 4. 17
^{ap}& 31. 15
^{aq}ch. 8. 9
^{ar}& 10. 20
^{as}Heb. runner
^{at}See
^{au}2 Chr. 30. 6
^{av}ch. 4. 19
^{aw}& 33. 6
^{ax}Read shifts of reed
^{ay}b 2 S. 1. 23
^{az}ch. 39. 29
^{ba}ch. 20. 11
^{bb}ch. 7. 13
^{bc}ch. 139. 15
^{bd}Eccles. 11. 5
^{be}Heb. brighten up
^{bf}ch. 10. 20
^{bg}ch. 10. 14
^{bh}Dt. 5. 11
^{bi}Ru. 1. 6
^{bj}Ps. 8. 4
^{bk}ch. 29. 2
^{bl}2 S. 22. 44
^{bm}Read I shall be (counted) wicked (i.e. by God)
^{bn}Jos. 22. 17
^{bo}Ps. 73. 13
^{bp}ch. 17. 9
^{bq}ch. 23. 14
^{br}Heb. cleanse my hands with life
^{bs}ch. 9. 15. 20
^{bt}Read And if (my head) exalt itself
^{bu}ch. 16. 8
^{bv}ch. 3. 11 & 13. 19
^{bw}Read being filled with iniquity and looking
^{bx}ch. 16. 9
^{by}ch. 7. 1 & 14. 14 (offer)
^{bz}ch. 7. 11 & 21. 25
^{ca}Obad. 16

had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 ^bAre not my days few? cease then, and ^dlet me alone, that I may ^etake comfort a little,

21 ^fBefore I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and the ^gshadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAPTER 11

THEN answered ^kZō^lphār the Nā^l-ām^l-ā^l-thīte, and said,

2 Should not the ^l'multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For ^rthou hast said, My ^sdoctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that ^h'they are double to that which is! Know therefore that ⁱGod exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 ^{4x}Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 ^a'It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? ^c'deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he ⁷cut off, and ^eshut up, or ^ggather together, then ^fwho can hinder him?

11 For he knoweth ^gvain men: he seeth wickedness also; ^hwill he not then consider it?

12 ²For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a ^hwild ass's colt.

13 If thou ⁱprepare thine heart, and ^kstretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, ⁿput

³ Read A vain man will get understanding when a wild ass's colt is born a man
1 Ezra 7. 10 ^k Ezra 9. 5 Ps. 88. 9 1 (Nu. 27. 16) Eccles. 12. 7

a ch. 22. 23
b ch. 9. 25
& 14. 1, 2
c ch. 22. 26
Cf.
Gen. 4. 7
(mg.)
d ch. 7. 19
Ps. 39. 13
e ch. 9. 27
f ch. 7. 9, 10
& 16. 22
g ch. 3. 5
& 12. 22
h (2 S. 23. 4)
ch. 22. 28
i Lv. 26. 6
Ps. 3. 3
k ch. 2. 11
& 20. 1
l Pr. 10. 19
m Cf.
Pr. 19. 6
n ch. 17. 5
Dt. 28. 32
1 ch. 31. 16

⁴ Heb. refuse is perished from them
o Ps. 142. 4
(mg.)
p ch. 8. 13
& 27. 8
q Jer. 15. 9
r ch. 10. 7
& 12. 4
s Dt. 32. 2
(Heb.)

⁵ Read they are wonderful in sound knowledge
t Ezra 9. 13
Ps. 103. 10
u ch. 17. 2, 6
1 ch. 16. 10

⁶ Read canst thou find out the immensity of God
x ch. 9. 10
& 37. 5, 23
y ch. 22. 27
& 38. 21
1 ch. 19. 7

z ch. 11. 4
& 13. 18
a ch. 22. 12

⁷ Or In the thought of him that is at ease there is contentment for no misfortune: it is ready for them whose foot slip-peth
b (2 S. 22. 37)
Ps. 38. 16

c Pr. 1. 12
1 ch. 26. 6
d ch. 10. 3
& 21. 7, 15

⁸ Read who bring (their) God in their hand. Cf. Hab. 1. 11 (mg.)

⁹ Read pass through
e ch. 12. 14
¹⁰ Or call to judgment
f ch. 9. 12
& 12. 14

¹¹ 2 Chr. 13. 7
Ps. 26. 4

¹² Read even though he consider it not, or without considering it (i.e. He detects iniquity without needing to consider it)

it far away, and ^alet not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou ^c'lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

17 And thine age shall be ^h'clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt ⁱ'take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, ^mmany shall make suit unto thee.

20 But ⁿthe eyes of the wicked shall fail, and ^othey shall not escape, and ^ptheir hope shall be as the ^q'giving up of the ghost.

CHAPTER 12

AND Job answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 ^u'I am as one mocked of his neighbour, ^vwho calleth upon God, and he answereth him: ^w'the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 ⁵He that is ready to ^bslip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers ^dprosper, and they that provoke God are secure; ^einto whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not ³in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 ^l'In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and ^mthe breath of all mankind.

h ch. 24. 5 Gen. 16. 12
m ch. 27. 3 Gen. 7. 15, 22

⁹ Read by all
n ch. 28. 28

JOB 13

11 Doth not ^athe ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ^cancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 ^aWith him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it ^gcannot be built again: he ^hshut-teth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, ^khe withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he ^msendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: ²the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He ^vleadeth counsellors away spoiled, and ^qmaketh the judges fools.

18 He ^rlooseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the ⁵mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 ^aHe poureth contempt upon princes, and ⁷weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 ^{*}He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the ^zshadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and ^ccauseth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 ^eThey grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to ^fstagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13

LO, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and ^kI desire to reason with God.

4 But ye are ^mforgers of lies, ye are ^ophysicians ^pof no value.

Job reproveth his friends of partiality

5 O that ye would altogether ^bhold your peace! and it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 ^eWill ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye ^faccept his person? will ye ⁱcontend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely ^lreprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his ⁿexcellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 ^aYour remembrances are like unto ^bashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.

14 ⁴Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and ^sput my life in mine hand?

15 ⁶Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but ⁱI will maintain mine own ways before him.

16 ⁸He also shall be my salvation: ⁹for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 ^yHear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; ^aI know that I shall be justified.

19 ^bWho is he that will plead with me? ²for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall ^dgive up the ghost.

20 Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 ^gWithdraw thine hand far from me: and ^hlet not thy dread make me afraid.

22 ⁱThen call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore ⁱhidest thou thy face, and ⁿholdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou break a ^qleaf driven to

^a ch. 34. 3
^b Pr. 17. 28

^c ch. 15. 10
^{Cl.} Ps. 119. 100

^d ch. 9. 4
& 36. 5

^e Cl.
^f ch. 27. 4

^f ch. 32. 21
^{Dt.} 16. 19

^g ch. 11. 10
& 23. 13

^h ch. 11. 10
^{Isa.} 22. 22

ⁱ Cl.
^{Ju.} 6. 31

^k 2 Chr. 7. 13
^{Isa.} 5. 6

^l Ps. 50. 21
^m ch. 37. 13

ⁿ ch. 31. 23
^{Read he that errerh and he that leadeth into error}

³ Read Your memorable sayings are proverbs of ashes, your defenses are defenses of clay

^o ch. 5. 12
^{Ps.} 5. 10

^p Cl.
^{Isa.} 44. 20

^q ch. 9. 24
^{Isa.} 40. 23

^r (ch. 5. 11)
^{Dan.} 2. 21

⁴ Read I will

⁵ Read the long-established

^s 1 S. 28. 21
^{Ps.} 119. 109

⁶ Read Lo, he will slay me, I have no hope

^t See ver. 3
^u Ps. 107. 40

^v (Lit. P.)

⁷ Read loatheth the belt of the strong

⁸ Read This also

⁹ Read that

^x Isa. 48. 6
^{Dan.} 2. 22

^y ch. 21. 2

^z ch. 10. 21
& 16. 16

^a ch. 12. 4
& 16. 17

^b Isa. 50. 8, 9

² Read for then should I

^c Ps. 107. 40
(Lit. P.)

^d ch. 10. 18
& 14. 10

^e ch. 5. 14
^{Isa.} 59. 10

^f Ps. 107. 27
(Lit. P.)

^g ch. 9. 34
^{Ps.} 39. 10

^h ch. 9. 34
& 30. 15

ⁱ ch. 14. 15

^k ch. 5. 8
& 23. 4

^l ch. 34. 29
^{Dt.} 32. 20
^{Il} ch. 23. 9

^m Lv. 6. 2
^{Ps.} 7. 14

ⁿ ch. 19. 11
^o ch. 16. 2

^p 1 Chr. 16. 26
^{Ps.} 96. 5
(Heb.)

^q Lv. 26. 36

and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry ^astubble?

26 For thou ^cwritest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess ^ethe iniquities of my youth.

27 ^fThou putttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou ^hsettest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is ^mmoth eaten.

CHAPTER 14

MAN that is ^oborn of a woman is ^pof few days, and ^qfull of trouble.

2 He cometh forth ^rlike a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And ^sdost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and ^tbringest me into judgment with thee?

4 ^uWho can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, ^vthe number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 ^wTurn from him, that he may rest, till he shall ^xaccomplish, ^aas an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and ^ywasteth away: yea, man ^zgiveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11 ^{aa}As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: ^{ab}till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their ^{ac}sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest ^{ad}hide me in ^{ae}the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, ^{af}until thy wrath be past,

^a ch. 21. 18
^b Neh. 13. 14.
^c Ps. 28. 7

^c Cf. Ps. 149. 9
^d ch. 10. 17
^e Isa. 40. 2
^f (Heb.)

^g Or warfare
^h Ps. 25. 7

ⁱ ch. 3. 23
^j 19. 8

^k ch. 13. 22

^l Read shouldst

^m Read would

ⁿ Read wouldest

^o ch. 14. 16
^p Ezra 5. 5

^q ch. 10. 3
^r 34. 19

^s ch. 13. 27
^t & 24. 23

^u ch. 10. 6. 14
^v Ps. 90. 8

^w ch. 4. 19
^x & 27. 18

^y Dt. 32. 34
^z Hos. 13. 12

^{aa} ch. 15. 14
^{ab} ch. 10. 20
^{ac} Ps. 39. 4.
^{ad} &c.

^{ae} ch. 5. 7
^{af} Eccles. 2. 23

^{ag} 2 K. 19. 26
^{ah} Ps. 37. 2

^{ai} See ch. 7. 17, 18

^{aj} ch. 10. 2
^{ak} & 22. 4

^{al} Read Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one (can)

^{am} Cf. ch. 15. 14

^{an} x ch. 21. 21

^{ao} Cf. Eccles. 9. 5

^{ap} z ch. 7. 19

^{aq} Or enjoy

^{ar} a ch. 7. 1
^{as} Isa. 16. 14

^{at} Read only

^{au} b ch. 16. 3

^{av} c ch. 27. 21
^{aw} Ex. 14. 21

^{ax} Heb. becomes weak

^{ay} d Ex. 32. 18
^{az} Isa. 14. 12
^{ba} (Heb.)

^{bb} e ch. 13. 19
^{bc} Lam. 1. 19

^{bd} Read meditation

^{be} Cf. Ps. 119. 97

^{bf} See Isa. 19. 5

^{bg} Read thine iniquity teacheth thy mouth

^{bh} z ch. 9. 20
^{bi} Ps. 64. 8

^{bj} h Dt. 11. 21
^{bk} Ps. 72. 5.
^{bl} &c.

^{bm} i Ps. 13. 3

^{bn} k Cf. ch. 38. 21

^{bo} i Cf. Ps. 139. 8

^{bp} m Cf. Ps. 90. 2
^{bq} Ps. 8. 25

^{br} Heb. Sheol

^{bs} n Cf. Isa. 26. 20

^{bt} Read Dost thou hearken in the council of God?

^{bu} Cf. Ps. 89. 7

^{bv} o (Gen. 18. 17)

^{bw} Isa. 40. 14

that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and ^bremember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of ^dmy ²appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

15 ^gThou ³shalt call, and I ⁴will answer thee: thou ⁵wilt have a desire to ⁱthe work of thine hands.

16 For now thou ^knumberest my steps: dost thou not ^lwatch over my sin?

17 My transgression is ⁿsealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and ^yhe knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

22 ⁸But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAPTER 15

THEN answered E-li-phaz the Tē-mān-ite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter ^bvain knowledge, and fill his belly with the ^ceast wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest ²prayer before God.

5 For ³thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 ^gThine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 ^kArt thou the first man that was born? or ^mwast thou made before the hills?

8 ⁵⁰Hast thou heard the secret of

JOB 16

God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 ^bWith us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God ^osmall with thee? ⁷is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes ^dwink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 ^fWhat is man, ^gthat he should be clean? and he which is ^hborn of a woman, that he ^kshould be righteous?

15 Behold, ⁱhe putteth no trust in ^mhis saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 ²How much more ⁿabominable and ^bfilthy is man, which ^adrinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told ^zfrom their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and ^yno stranger passed among them.

20 ²The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and ³the number of years is ^bhidden to the oppressor.

21 ^dA dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He ^fwandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? ^ghe knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, ^has a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 ⁱHe runneth upon him, ^eeven on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 ^mBecause he covereth his face

^a Cf. 1 K. 16, 34
² Or cut off (i.e., by God)
³ Read should inhabit
⁴ Read were
^b ch. 12, 12 & 32, 7
^c ch. 20, 28
^d Or neither shall their produce bend to the earth
^e Read too small for
^f Read and the word (that deal-eth) verily with thee
^g Ps. 35, 19
^h Cf. Isa. 59, 4
ⁱ For ver. 14-15, cf. ch. 25, 4-5
^j Cf. ch. 14, 4
^k ch. 14, 1 & 25, 4
^l Or paid in full
^m ch. 22, 16
ⁿ ch. 9, 2 & 25, 4
^o ch. 4, 18
^p ch. 5, 1 Ps. 89, 5, 7
^q Heb. wrong i.e. fall to nourish
^r Read How less in one that is abominable and corrupt, a man that
^s Dt. 25, 16 Ps. 14, 1
^t Ju. 9, 8, 9 Ps. 52, 8
^u Ps. 14, 3
^v Cf. Ps. 34, 7
^w Ps. 41, 6
^x Ps. 34, 21
^y ch. 20, 26 & 28, 22, 9
^z 1 S. 12, 3 Ps. 15, 5
^{aa} Ps. 7, 14 Cf. Jas. 1, 15
^{ab} ch. 8, 8, 10 Ps. 44, 1
^{ac} Cf. Dt. 32, 12
^{ad} Cf. Gen. 4, 14
^{ae} Read even the number of years that are laid up for the oppressor
^{af} Or weary-some
^{ag} ch. 13, 4 & 21, 34
^{ah} ch. 24, 1 (mg.)
^{ai} ch. 15, 2
^{aj} ch. 9, 34 & 18, 11
^{ak} Ps. 31, 13
^{al} 2 K. 19, 21 Ps. 22, 7, 8
^{am} Gen. 4, 12 Ps. 59, 15
^{an} ch. 18, 18 1 S. 2, 5
^{ao} ch. 18, 5
^{ap} Read solace

The disquietude of wicked men

with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

28 And ^ahe dwelleth in ²desolate cities, and in houses which no man ³inhabiteth, which ⁴are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, ^cneither shall his substance continue, ^bneither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived ^etrust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be ⁶accomplished ⁱbefore his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall ⁹shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower ^oas the olive.

34 For ^rthe congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and ^sfire shall consume the tabernacles of ^tbribery.

35 ^uThey conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAPTER 16

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: ^{4a} miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall ^cvain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and ^eshake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the ⁵moving of my lips should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast ⁷filled me with wrinkles, which is ^ka witness against me: and my ^lleanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

^h ch. 29, 25

ⁱ ch. 16, 14 Cf. Dan. 8, 6
^j ch. 10, 17

^k ch. 19, 20

^l Read with a (stiff) neck
^m Neh. 9, 25 Ps. 17, 10

ⁿ Read laid fast hold on me

9 He ^ateareth me in his wrath, who ^bhateth me: he ^cgnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharp-
eneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have ^dgaped upon me ^ewith their mouth; they have ^fsmitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have ^ggathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me ^mby my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up ⁿfor his mark.

13 His ^oarchers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, ^qand doth not spare; he ^rpoureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with ^sbreach upon breach, he ^trunneth upon me like a ^ugiant.

15 I have sewed ^vsackcloth upon my skin, and ^wdefiled my ^xhorn ^yin the dust.

16 My face is ^zfoul with ^aweeping, and on my eyelids is the ^bshadow of death;

17 ^cNot for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 ^dO earth, ^ecover not thou my blood, and let ^fmy cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, ^gmy witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

20 ^hMy friends scorn me: but ⁱmine eye poureth out tears ^junto God.

21 ^kO that one might plead for a man with God, ^las a man pleadeth for his neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way ^mwhence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, ^sthe graves are ready for me.

2 ^aAre there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a ^bsurety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

^a ch. 10, 16
^b ch. 39, 21
^c See Ps. 35, 16
^d Read He that denounceth his friends for a portion
^e ch. 12, 4
^f ch. 22, 13
^g Cf. 1 S. 2, 1
^h ch. 11, 20
ⁱ ch. 1 K. 22, 24
^j Isa. 50, 6
^k ch. 2 Chr. 7, 20
^l ch. 30, 9
^m Ps. 35, 15
ⁿ Read I am become one in whose face they spit. See ch. 30, 10
^o ch. 16, 16
^p Ps. 6, 7
^q See ch. 16, 8
^r Cf. Gen. 49, 8
^s ch. 7, 20
^t Isa. 31, 12
^u Cf. ch. 6, 4
^v Jer. 50, 29
^w ch. 22, 30
^x 2 S. 22, 21
^y ch. 27, 22
^z Cf. Sam. 2, 11
^a Read and I shall not
^b ch. 30, 14
^c ch. 15, 26
^d See ch. 7, 6
^e Read warrior
^f Est. 4, 1, 4
^g Ps. 35, 13
^h Read laid
ⁱ Cf. 1 S. 2, 1
^j ch. 30, 19
^k Cf. ch. 11, 17
^l Read inflamed
^m ch. 2, 12
ⁿ & 30, 31
^o ch. 17, 7
^p Heb. Sheol
^q 2 S. 22, 6
^r Ps. 18, 5
^s ch. 33, 18, &c.
^t ch. 12, 22
^u & 24, 17
^v Read although there is no violence
^w Isa. 53, 9
^x ch. 13, 18
^y & 23, 10
^z Read the pit
^a ch. 7, 5
^b & 21, 26
^c Cf. ch. 20, 27
^d Isa. 26, 21
^e Gen. 4, 10
^f Heb. 12, 24
^g Ps. 89, 37
^h ch. 6, 15
ⁱ & 19, 14
^j 2 K. 20, 5
^k Ps. 6, 8
^l ch. 3, 17
^m Isa. 37, 2
ⁿ Read unto God
^o Read that he would maintain the right of a man with God
^p Job. 13, 3, 18
^q & 23, 4
^r ch. 10, 21
^s Ps. 39, 13
^t Gen. 44, 32
^u Ps. 119, 122
^v Fr. 6, 1
^w Cf. Ps. 73, 22
^x ch. 15, 23
^y ch. 21, 17
^z See ver. 13

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 ^aHe that speaketh flattery to his friends, even ^bthe eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also ^ca byword of the people; and ^daforetime I was as a tabret.

7 ^eMine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all ^fmy members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath ^gclean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: ^hfor I cannot find one wise man among you.

11 ⁱMy days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 ^jThey change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, ^kthe grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to ^lcorruption, Thou art my father: to ^mthe worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our ⁿrest together is in the dust.

CHAPTER 18

THEN answered ^aBildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as ^bbeasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He ^cteareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, ^dthe light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

^a Read and of a son of man with
^b Cf. ch. 16, 9
^c ch. 8, 1 & 25, 1
^d ch. 12, 4 & 21, 3

^e ch. 10, 21
^f Ps. 39, 13
^g Gen. 44, 32
^h Ps. 119, 122
ⁱ Fr. 6, 1
^j Cf. Ps. 73, 22
^k ch. 15, 23
^l ch. 21, 17
^m See ver. 13

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 ^aThe steps of his strength shall be straitened, and ^bhis own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a ^dnet by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 ^hTerrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall ^sdrive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and destruction shall be ready ^aat his side.

13 It shall devour ^bthe strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour ^bhis strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 ⁷It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: ^abrimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His ^proots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 ^qHis remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have ^rno name in the street.

18 He shall be driven ^sfrom light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have ^tson nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 ⁹They that come after him shall be astonished at ^uhis day, as ²they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that ^aknoweth not God.

CHAPTER 19

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ^aten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed

that ye ²make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will ^cmagnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath ^ccompassed me with his net.

7 Behold, ^fI cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.

8 He hath ^afenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and ⁱtaken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he ^kcounteth me unto him as one of his enemies.

12 His ^ltroops come together, and ^mraise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine ^oacquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, ⁸though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 ^yMy bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the ^zhand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye ^bpersecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

^a Or harden yourselves against

a Cf. 13. 27
b Cf. ch. 5. 12, 13
c Ps. 35. 26
d Ps. 7. 15
e ch. 19. 6

e (ch. 18. 8)
Eccles. 9. 12

f (ch. 12. 4)
ch. 24. 12

g ch. 13. 27
h ch. 15. 21
& 20. 25

^h Read chase him at his heels

i Ps. 89. 39
Cf. ch. 29. 14

^k Or for his halting
Ps. 38. 17

^l Read the members of his body

^m Read his members

k ch. 13. 24
& 33. 10

l ch. 10. 17
(mg.)
& 25. 3

m ch. 30. 12

ⁿ Read There shall dwell in his tabernacle that which is none of his

n Dt. 29. 23
Ps. 11. 6

o ch. 16. 20
Ps. 31. 11
p Isa. 5. 24

q ch. 24. 20
Dt. 32. 26

r ch. 30. 8
(mg.)

s ch. 15. 23
Ps. 35. 6

t Gen. 21. 23
Isa. 14. 22
(Heb.)

^u Read and I am loathsome to the children of my womb

^v Read They that dwell in the west are

u Nu. 16. 29
Ps. 37. 13

^z Read they that dwell in the east are

x 1 S. 2. 12
Ps. 14. 4

y ch. 16. 8
& 33. 21

z 1 S. 12. 15
Ps. 32. 4

a Neh. 4. 12
Dan. 1. 20
b Ps. 69. 28

23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were ^{2a} printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an ^d iron pen and ^e lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my ^{3f} redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand ⁴ at the latter day upon ⁵ the earth:

26 ⁶ And though after my skin worms destroy this body, ⁷ yet in my flesh shall I ^h see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be ⁸ⁱ consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for ⁹ wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is ⁿ a judgment.

CHAPTER 20

THEN answered ^b Zō-phār the Nā-ām-ā-thite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and ² for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and ⁴ the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, ^r since man was placed upon earth,

5 That ^s the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

6 Though his ⁶ excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever ^t like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away ^v as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 ^y The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; ^z neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are ⁹ full of the sin of

his youth, which shall lie down with him ^b in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it ^c under his tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of ^g asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the ^k poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of ^l honey and ^m butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

19 ^o Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his ³ belly, ^q he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 ⁵ When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him ⁷ while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: ^{*} terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: ^a a fire not blown shall consume him; ⁸ it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and ^b the earth shall rise up against him.

^a Read
unscripted
^a Isa. 8. 1
^b ch. 10. 9
& 21. 26
^c Ps. 10. 7
^d Jer. 17. 1
^e Nu. 31. 22
Jer. 6. 29

^f Read
indicator
^f 1 K. 16. 11
Ezek. 11. 15
^g Ps. 19. 14
^h Read as an
after-one
^h Read the
dust

ⁱ Read And
after my
skin hath
been thus
destroyed
^g Dt. 32. 33
Ps. 91. 13
⁷ Read yet
without my
flesh
^h ch. 33. 26
Ju. 13. 22

⁸ Read fall
with
longing
ⁱ Ps. 40. 12
^k Dt. 32. 32,
33
^l Ps. 69. 21
(Heb.)
^l Cf.
Dt. 32. 13
m ch. 29. 6

⁹ Or wrath-
ful are
ⁿ 2 Chr. 6.
23
Eccles. 11. 9
^o Dt. 24. 12-
14
ch. 24. 14
^p ch. 11. 1
& 42. 9

² Or by
reason of
this my
haste is
within me
³ Read greed
^q Cf.
Eccles. 5.
13. 14

⁴ Read out of
my under-
standing
(my) spirit
answereth
me
⁵ Dt. 4. 32
Eccles. 7. 29
⁶ See Ps. 37.
35. 36

⁷ Read
(When) his
belly shall
be filled
⁸ Read
offiness
⁹ Or into
his flesh
¹⁰ 2 K. 9. 37
Ps. 83. 10

¹¹ Ps. 73. 20
^x ch. 18. 11
& 27. 20
^y ch. 7. 8
Ps. 37. 36
^z ch. 8. 18
& 27. 21

^a ch. 15. 34
Ps. 11. 6
Cf.
ch. 1. 16
^b Read It
shall consume
him
that sur-
viveth in
his tent

^c Cf. ch. 16.
18. 19
^d Read full
of his youth

28 ^aThe increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the ^cday of his wrath.

29 This is ^athe portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAPTER 21

BUT Job answered and said,
2 ^aHear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, ^kmock on.

4 As for me, is my ⁱcomplaint ^ato man? and if it were so, why should not ^bmy spirit be ^mtroubled?

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and ^olay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and ^atrembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 ^aWherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 ^aTheir seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 ^aTheir houses are ^bsafe from fear, neither is the ^yrod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the ^atimbrel and ^charp, and rejoice at the sound of the ^borgan.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment ^ago down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, ^aDepart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 ⁱWhat is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and ⁱwhat profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 ^bLo, their good is not in their hand: ^athe counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 ^bHow oft is ^othe candle of the wicked put out! and ^bhow oft cometh their destruction upon them! ^aGod distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 ^aThey are as ^astubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

a ch. 15. 29
a Read (Ye say), God, &c.
b Isa. 14. 21
c ch. 21. 30
d ch. 27. 13
e Ps. 60. 3
f ch. 14. 16
g ch. 13. 17
h ch. 36. 23
i Cf. ch. 4. 18
k ch. 17. 2, 6 & 30. 1
l ch. 10. 1 & 23. 2
m Read of
n Read milk-pails
o Or I be impatient Heb. heart of spirit
m Ju. 16. 16
p Fr. 14. 17, 29 (Heb.)
n ch. 20. 11
p Fr. 3. 8
o ch. 29. 9
Ju. 18. 19
p ch. 10. 1 & 27. 2
a Ps. 55. 5
r ch. 20. 11 & 34. 13
s ch. 17. 5
t ch. 17. 14 & 24. 20
u Ps. 17. 14
v ch. 18. 19
x Cf. Ps. 55. 19 & 73. 3
a Read in peace, without fear
y ch. 9. 34
z Ps. 89. 32
a See ch. 13. 34
b Read spared in
a l Chr. 13. 8
Ps. 81. 2
b Dt. 32. 35
Jer. 18. 17
c ch. 30. 31
l S. 16. 16, 23
a Read led away (i.e. they escape)
d ch. 20. 28
Fr. 11. 13
i ch. 24. 1
a Or pite
e Gen. 4. 21
ch. 30. 31 (Heb.)
f Cf. Dt. 7. 10
g Gen. 16. 30, 33
ch. 24. 19
a Read Moreover he is borne
h ch. 22. 17
i Read and keepeth watch over him
j Read are
l 2 Chr. 32. 17
Dan. 3. 15
k (Gen. 2. 17)
ch. 30. 23
l ch. 34. 9
m Read draw
n Or (Ye say), lo, &c.
m ch. 16. 2
n ch. 22. 18
o Or faithlessness
a Read How oft is it that the candle of the wicked is put out?
b Read that their calamity cometh upon them?
c ch. 13. 25 & 30. 15, 22
d ch. 35. 7
e Read that God distributeth sorrows in his anger?
f Fr. 9. 12

19 ^aGod layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and ^bhe shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the ^jnumber of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 ^aShall any teach God knowledge? seeing he ⁱjudgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His ^abreasts are full of milk, and his ^bbones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the ^bbitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike ^rin the dust, and the ⁱworms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and ^zwhere are the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 That the wicked is ^rreserved to the ^bday of destruction? they shall be ^bbrought forth to the ^aday of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way ^jto his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 ^aYet shall he be brought to the grave, ^aand shall remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley ^ashall be sweet unto him, and ^bevery man ^bshall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then ^mcomfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth ^rfalsehood?

CHAPTER 22

THEN ^bË-li-pház the Tê-mán-ite answered and said,

2 ^aCan a man be profitable unto God, ^aas ^bhe that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee ³for fear of thee? will he ^denter with thee into judgment?

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast ^gtaken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast ⁱwithholden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the ⁷earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.

9 ⁿThou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore ^qsnare are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 ^{Or} darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of ^{9s}waters cover thee.

12 ⁱIs not God in the height of heaven? and behold ^{*}the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And ^ythou sayest, ^zHow doth God know? can he judge through the ^bdark cloud?

14 ^cThick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh ^bin the circuit of heaven.

15 ^Hast thou marked ^ethe old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were ^fcut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a ^gflood:

17 Which said unto God, ^hDepart from us: and what can the Almighty do ⁹for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but ⁱthe counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 ^mThe righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but ³the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him,

a Ps. 119. 165
b Read instruction
c Ps. 2. 6
d Mal. 2. 7
e ch. 23. 12
f Dt. 32. 46
g Read for (thy) fear (of him)
h ch. 14. 3 & 34. 23
i 2 Chr. 30. 9, 9
j Isa. 44. 22
k ch. 11. 14
l ch. 24. 9
m Neh. 5. 3
n Read lay thy treasure in the dust
o ch. 28. 16
p 2 Chr. 9. 10
q Cl. ch. 31. 17
r Read treasure
s Read and precious silver unto thee
t Nu. 24. 8
u Ps. 95. 4 (Heb.)
v ch. 27. 10
w Read land
x ch. 11. 15
y Ps. 119. 6
z ch. 6. 27
aa ch. 24. 3, 21
ab Cl. ch. 31. 16
ac ch. 12. 4 & 33. 26
ad p 2 S. 15. 7
ae Ps. 22. 25
af q See ch. 18. 18-19
ag r ch. 11. 17
ah Ps. 36. 9
ai s Read Or dost thou not see the darkness?
aj t Read waters that cover
ak Ps. 42. 7
al u Or When they cast thee down
am 12 Chr. 20. 6
an Ps. 115. 3
ao u Ps. 138. 6
ap x ch. 11. 8
aq s Read He shall deliver the innocent (so many ancient versions)
ar y Ps. 3. 2
as z Ps. 73. 11
at Read he
au a ch. 17. 9
av Ps. 18. 20, 24
aw b ch. 38. 9
ax c Cf. Ps. 139. 11, 12
ay s Read on the vault
az d ch. 21. 4
ba s Read Will thou keep
bb Gen. 6. 12
bc t Or (accounted) rebellion
bd s Or with XXX his hand is heavy upon my wringing
be Cf. Ps. 32. 4
bf f ch. 15. 32 & 36. 14
bg g (Gen. 11. 10)
bh Isa. 54. 9
bi h ch. 21. 14

and ^abe at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, ²the law ^bfrom his mouth, and ^clay up his words in thine heart.

23 ^cIf thou return to the Almighty, ^fthou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou ⁴lay up gold as dust, and the gold of ^hOphir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy ⁵defence, ⁶and thou shalt have ^kplenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy ⁱdelight in the Almighty, and shalt ^mlift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt ⁿmake thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt ^bpay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the ^rlight shall shine upon thy ways.

29 ²When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the ^uhumble person.

30 ³He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and ⁴it is delivered by the ^apureness of thine hands.

CHAPTER 23

THEN Job answered and said, 2 Even to day is ^dmy complaint ⁷bitter: ⁸my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!

4 ⁱI would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with ^karguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 ⁿWill he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would ²put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from ^vmy judge.

8 Behold, ^pI go forward, but he is

i ch. 16. 21 & 31. 35
j Cf. ch. 13. 21
k Cf. Ps. 38. 14
l Read give heed unto

m Read to us
n Read their abundance

o ch. 21. 16 Ps. 1. 1
p ch. 9. 15 Ps. 7. 11
q Ps. 37. 34
r Ps. 34. 2
s ch. 9. 11

not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 ³But ^ahe knoweth the way that I take: ^{4c}when he hath tried me, ^dI shall come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps, ^ahis way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have ^{6g}esteemed the words of his mouth ⁷more than my necessary food.

13 But ⁸he is in one mind, and ^hwho can turn him? and ⁱwhat his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such things are ^mwith him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my ⁿheart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 ⁹Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24

³WHY, seeing ^rtimes are not ^shidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see ^this days?

2 Some ^{*}remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof.

3 ^aThey drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They ^bturn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth ^dhide themselves together.

5 Behold, as ^ewild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; ⁷rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his ⁹corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge

^a Or turneth himself to
^b Read For
a ch. 10, 7
& 31, 6
Ps. 1, 6
b ch. 22, 6
Pr. 20, 16
^c Or if he trieth
c ch. 7, 18
Ps. 17, 3
d ch. 16, 17
& 27, 5, 6
e 2 S. 22, 22
Ps. 17, 5
^f Read carry the sheaves
f Neh. 13, 15
Pr. 3, 10
^g Read treasured up
g ch. 22, 22
Ps. 37, 31
^h Read with LXX and Vulg. H
my bosom
ⁱ Read he is one
h ch. 12, 14
Ps. 33, 11
^j ch. 42, 2
(ms.)
k ch. 19, 7
& 30, 20
l Ct. Jno. 3, 19, 20
m ch. 10, 13
& 27, 11
n Ct.
Ps. 22, 14
o Pr. 7, 9
p Ct.
Ps. 10, 11
^q Read For I am not undone because of the darkness, or because of my own face, which thick darkness hath covered
q Ex. 22, 2
Mt. 6, 20
^r Or they shut themselves up in the daytime
^s Read Why are not times laid up by the Almighty, and why do not they which know him see his days?
r Eccles. 9, 12
s ch. 15, 20
t (ch. 21, 30)
Isa. 2, 12
u ch. 16, 16
& 28, 3
^v Read for they know
v Dt. 27, 17
Pr. 22, 28
^w Read Ye say, He is &c.
w Ct.
Hos. 10, 7
x Gen. 4, 11
y ch. 22, 9
& 31, 16, 21
z ch. 20, 19
& 31, 16, 19
aa ch. 21, 13
Ps. 9, 17

without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and ^btake a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they ⁵take away the sheaf from the hungry;

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their ^fwinepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet ^kGod layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel ^lagainst the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for ^athe twilight, saying, ^bNo eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark ^athey dig through houses, ²which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the ⁿshadow of death: ⁴if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 ⁵He is ^vswift as the waters; their portion is ^zcursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: ^cso doth ⁶the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the ^fworm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be ^gno more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a ⁸tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 ²He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and ^hno man is sure of life.

^a Heb. Sheol
b ch. 18, 17 Ps. 9, 6
c Read Ye (God) by his power maketh the misty to continue; they rise up, when they believed not that they should live
d Pr. 28, 28
e Read seeking diligently for meat
f ch. 11, 12 Jer. 2, 24
g Read tree; even he that devoureth, &c.
h ch. 21, 26 Isa. 14, 11
i Read fodder
j Ct. Dt. 28, 66
k Ex. 22, 26, 27

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet ^chis eyes are upon their ways.

24 ^eThey are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are ³taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And ⁱif it be not so now, who will ^kmake me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25

THEN answered ⁿBildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his ^rarmies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

4 ^tHow then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is ^zborn of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a ^eworm? and the ^fson of man, which is a worm?

CHAPTER 26

BUT Job answered and said,
2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 ^{6m}Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 ^{7o}Hell is naked before him, and ^{8p}destruction hath no covering.

7 He ^rstretcheth out ^sthe north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 He ^ubindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He ^vholdeth back the face of his

^a 2 Chr. 28, 18 Ps. 2, 4
^b 2 Chr. 6, 1 Ps. 18, 9, 11
^c Cf. ch. 36, 29
^d ch. 14, 16 & 28, 24
^e ch. 38, 11 Gen. 1, 9
^f 2 S. 22, 28 Ps. 18, 27
^g Ps. 101, 5
^h Read unto the limit of light and darkness
ⁱ Gen. 1, 4
^j Cf. ch. 9, 6
^k Read gathered
^l Read stirreth up
^m Isa. 51, 15 (mg.)
ⁿ Cf. ch. 9, 24
^o ch. 13, 4 Ps. 62, 9
^p ch. 9, 13 Ps. 87, 4
^q Read Rahab
^r Read breath
^s Read the heavens are bright
^t Read fleeing serpent
^u Isa. 27, 1 n ch. 18, 1 & 42, 9
^v ch. 40, 19
^w Read how small a whisper
^x ch. 4, 12
^y ch. 37, 4, 5 2 S. 22, 14
^z ch. 19, 12
^a ch. 29, 1 Nu. 24, 3, &c.
^b For ver., 6, cf. ch. 13, 14-16
^c u ch. 15, 14
^d 2 Chr. 18, 13
^e ch. 4, 2
^f ch. 34, 5
^g z ch. 15, 14
^h Heb. made bitter
ⁱ ch. 21, 25 Pr. 31, 6
^j Read For my life is yet whole in me
^k b ch. 12, 10 & 32, 8
^l c ch. 32, 8 Gen. 2, 7
^m Read do
ⁿ Cf. ch. 13, 13
^o Ps. 22, 6
^p Cf. Isa. 41, 14
^q f ch. 35, 8
^r g ch. 23, 10-12 & 29, 14
^s Cf. ch. 2, 3
^t Read doth not re-
proach (me for) any of my days
^u Acts 23, 1
^v i ch. 11, 20 Ps. 172, 10
^w k Mt. 16, 26
^x Cf. Lk. 12, 20
^y l ch. 35, 13 2 S. 22, 42
^z Read The shades tremble
^a m Ps. 88, 10 (Heb.)
^b n ch. 22, 26 Ps. 37, 4
^c Heb. Abaddon
^d u ch. 37, 11 (mg.)
^e p (Ps. 6, 5) ch. 28, 22 (Heb.)
^f x ch. 20, 29 & 31, 2, 3
^g q Cf. ch. 19, 21
^h Read closeth in

^a throne, and ^bspreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath ^dcompassed the waters with bounds, ^{2f}until the day and night come to an end.

11 The ^epillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He ^hdivideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he ⁱsmiteth through ⁵the proud.

13 By his ^espirit ⁷he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the ^{8m}crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ^oways: but ^{9p}how little a portion is heard of him? but the ^qthunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27

MOREOVER Job continued his ^sparable, and said,

2 ^aAs God liveth, who hath ^utaken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath ^{2a}vexed my soul;

3 ³All the while ^bmy breath is in me, and the ^cspirit of God is in my nostrils;

4 My lips ⁴shall not ^dspeak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die ^gI will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart ⁵shall not ^hreproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 For ⁱwhat is the hope of the hypocrite, ^kthough he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 ^lWill God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 ⁿWill he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you by ^athe hand of God: that which is ⁱwith the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 ^xThis is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of

¹ Heb. School
f ch. 9, 8 & 37, 18

^o (ch. 11, 8) Ps. 139, 8
^j Ps. 89, 12

ⁱ ch. 23, 14

^h Heb. Abaddon
^u ch. 37, 11 (mg.)

^p (Ps. 6, 5) ch. 28, 22 (Heb.)
^x ch. 20, 29 & 31, 2, 3

^q Cf. ch. 19, 21
^r Read closeth in

oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 ^aIf his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and ^bhis offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and ^dhis widows shall not weep.

16 Though he ^cheap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 ^gHe buildeth his house ^has a ^bmoth, and as ⁱa booth that the ^kkeeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he ^mshall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 ⁿTerrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest ^ostealeth him away in the night.

21 ^aThe east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm ^rhurlerh him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, ^uand not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall ^{*}clap their hands at him, and shall ^yhiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28

SURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold ²where they ⁴fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

3 ³He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out ⁴all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the ^cshadow of death.

4 ⁶The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, ^hout of it cometh bread: ⁷and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of ^ksapphires: and ⁸it hath dust of gold.

7 ⁹There is a path which no ^{2m}fowl knoweth, and which the ³ⁿvulture's eye hath not seen:

There is a knowledge of natural things

8 The ²lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the ^crock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out ³rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods ⁴from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 But ^fwhere shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in ^lthe land of the living.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 ^bIt cannot be gotten for ⁷gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of ^sÖ^{phir}, with the precious ⁸ⁱonyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of ^zcoral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above ^{9a}rubies.

19 The ^btopaz of ^cEthiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

22 ^{5f}Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 ^gGod understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For ⁴he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven;

25 ^lTo make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree for ^othe

^aRead proud beasts ch. 41. 34 (mg.) Heb. sons of pride
^ach. 5. 4 Ps. 21. 10
^bCh. 37. 25
^cDt. 32. 13 Ps. 114. 8 (Heb.)
^d2 Chr. 21. 20 Ps. 78. 64
^eRead channels, or passages
^ePs. 39. 6
^fOr that they trickle not
^f(2 Chr. 1. 10)
^gPr. 2. 3, 4
^hch. 8. 15
^hch. 13. 28 Ps. 39. 11
ⁱSome ancient versions, spider
ⁱIsa. 1. 8
^kCant. 1. 6
^lPr. 27. 13
^mOr, with some ancient versions, shall do so no more
^mDt. 28. 26 Ps. 72. 9
ⁿch. 20. 25 Ps. 14. 5
^och. 34. 20, 25
^oEx. 12. 29
^pPr. 3. 14
^r1 K. 6. 20 (Heb.) sterling gold
^ach. 15. 2 & 38. 24
^rch. 20. 9 Ps. 37. 10
^sch. 22. 24 Ps. 45. 9
^sOr beryl
^t1 Chr. 29. 2 Ezek. 28. 13
^uch. 16. 13
^xch. 34. 37 Nu. 24. 10
^ySee 2 Chr. 29. 8
^zEzek. 27. 16
^zOr pearls
^aPr. 3. 15
^bEx. 39. 10 Ezek. 28. 13
^cEst. 8. 9 Ps. 68. 31
^zOr which they refine
^dPs. 12. 6
^eRead Man
^eRead to the utmost bound
^ech. 24. 17 & 34. 22
^fHeb. Abaddon
^fch. 26. 6 & 31. 12 (Heb.)
^gRead He breaketh open a shaft away from where men sojourn: forgotten of the foot, away from men, they have suspended
^hFor ver. 23-28, cf. 27. 3, 22-31
^hPs. 104. 14
ⁱCant. 5. 14
ⁱGen. 15. 11
^jOr lumps of gold are his
^jOr falcon
^l(ch. 1. 19) Ps. 135. 7
^och. 5. 10 & 36. 27

¹ Read but
² Read That path
³ ch. 24. 23 & 31. 4
⁴ Read bird of prey

^k Ex. 39. 11
^m Gen. 15. 11

rain, and a way for the ^alightning of the ^cthunder:

27 Then did he see it, and ²declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, ^fthe fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to ^hdepart from evil is understanding.

CHAPTER 29

MOREOVER Job continued his ^kparable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God ^mpreserved me;

3 When ⁿhis candle shined ⁵upon my head, and when by ^ohis light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in ⁶the days of my youth, when the ^{7a}secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet ^rwith me, when my children were about me;

6 When I washed my steps with ^ubutter, and the rock poured me out ^xrivers of oil;

7 When I went out to ^zthe gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the ⁹street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and ^blaid their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and their ^dtongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it ^eblessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because I ^fdelivered the poor that cried, and the ^gfatherless, and him that had ⁱnone to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ^kready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 ^mI put on righteousness, and it ⁿclothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a ^odiadem.

15 I was ^peyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

^a ch. 36, 30.
^b S. 22, 15
^c Est. 9, 22
^d S. 22, 14
^e ch. 38, 25
^f See Pr. 29, 7
^g Or recount
^h ch. 4, 10
ⁱ Ps. 3, 7
^j Dt. 4, 6
^k Ps. 19, 9
^l Ps. 30, 6
^m Or beside
ⁿ ch. 11, 14
^o & 35, 21
^p Or phoenix
^q Ct. ch. 18, 16
^r Ps. 1, 3
^s ch. 27, 1
^t Pr. 49, 4
^u Ct. ch. 49, 24
^v ch. 10, 12
^w Ps. 12, 7
^x (Ex. 9, 8)
^y Ps. 29, 1
^z Or above
^{aa} S. 22, 29
^{ab} Ps. 18, 28
^{ac} Cf.
^{ad} Dt. 32, 2
^{ae} Read in the ripeness (Heb. autumn) of my days
^{af} Or friendship, or counsel
^{ag} Gen. 18, 17
^{ah} Ps. 25, 14
^{ai} 2 Chr. 15, 9
^{aj} Ps. 23, 4
^{ak} Dt. 11, 14
^{al} Pr. 16, 15
^{am} Or I smiled on them when they had no confidence
^{an} 1 Gen. 31, 2
^{ao} Cf.
^{ap} Pr. 16, 15
^{aq} u. ch. 20, 17
^{ar} Cf.
^{as} Dt. 33, 24
^{at} y. ch. 15, 24
^{au} z. ch. 5, 4
^{av} & 31, 21
^{aw} Or broad place
^{ax} ch. 21, 3
^{ay} b. ch. 21, 5
^{az} & 40, 4
^{ba} c. 2 K. 9, 10, 36
^{bb} Ps. 59, 6, 14
^{bc} d. Ps. 22, 15
^{bd} Or ripe age
^{be} Cf. ch. 5, 26
^{bf} Read are saunt
^{bg} Dt. 24, 13
^{bh} Cf. 31, 20
^{bi} Read they saw the dry ground on the eye of wasteness and desolation
^{bj} ch. 30, 25
^{bk} Est. 9, 22
^{bl} Or saltwort
^{bm} Dt. 26, 12
^{bn} Ps. 82, 3
^{bo} h. 1 K. 19, 4
^{bp} Ps. 120, 4
^{bq} i. Ps. 7, 2
^{br} k. Dt. 26, 5
^{bs} Pr. 31, 6
^{bt} 1 S. 14, 11
^{bu} Jer. 4, 29
^{bv} m. ch. 27, 5, 6
^{bw} & 32, 1
^{bx} Ps. 4, 1
^{by} n. Ps. 132, 9, 16
^{bz} Or turban
^{ca} o. Ct. ch. 19, 9
^{cb} Cf.
^{cc} Lv. 19, 14
^{cd} q. Pr. 24, 31
^{ce} Read huddled

16 I was a father to the ^bpoor: and the ^dcause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I ^ebrake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 ^eThen I said, I shall die ³in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the ⁴sand.

19 My root was spread out ⁱby the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was fresh in me, and my ^jbow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and ^pmy speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the ^slatter rain.

24 ⁸If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and ^tthe light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt ^vas a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

CHAPTER 30

BUT now they that are younger than I ^ahave me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the ^cdogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom ²old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they ³were solitary; ⁴fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up ⁵mallows by the bushes, and ^hjuniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)

6 ⁱTo dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the ^qnettles they were ^vgathered together.

JOB 31

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of ^bbase men: they were ²viler than the earth.

9 And now am I their ^dsong, yea, I am their ^cbyword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not ^fto spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed ³my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon my right hand rise ⁵the youth; they push away my feet, and they ^mraise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They ⁷mar my path, they set forward my calamity, ⁸they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a wide ^rbreaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 ¹Terrors are turned upon me: "they pursue my ²soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away ^yas a cloud.

16 And now my soul ^zis poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are ⁵pierced in me in ^bthe night season: and ⁶my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: ^cit bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me ^finto the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou ^gdost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou ^kopposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou chauest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest ⁸my substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house ⁿappointed for all living.

24 ⁹Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 ^rDid not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved ^ufor the poor?

Job's honour is turned into contempt

26 ^aWhen I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, ^cthere came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 ⁸I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 ^hI am a brother to ⁴ⁱ dragons, and a companion to ^{6k}owls.

30 ¹My skin is black upon me, and my ⁿbones are burned with heat.

31 My ^oharp also is turned to mourning, and my ^porgan into ^qthe voice of them that weep.

CHAPTER 31

I MADE a covenant with mine ^seyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 ³For what ^{*}portion of God is there from above? ⁴and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 ^aDoth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

6 Let me be ^dweighed in an even balance, that ^eGod may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and ^hmine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me ⁱsow, and let another eat; yea, let ⁷my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait ¹at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife ^mgrind unto another, and ^olet others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an ^pheinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the ^qjudges.

12 For it is a ^sfire that consumeth to ^tdestruction, and would root out all mine increase.

a Jer. 3. 15
b ch. 18. 17 (mss.)
c Read smitten out of the land
d ch. 21. 17 Ps. 88. 6
e ch. 69. 12
f ch. 17. 6 Ps. 69. 11
g Dt. 25. 9 Isa. 50. 6
h Ps. 35. 14
i Or his cord
j Cf. Ps. 102. 6
k Read jackals
l Ps. 44. 19
m Or the rabble
n Read ostriches
o Dt. 14. 15
p Is. 13. 21
q Ps. 119. 83
r ch. 19. 12
s Ps. 102. 3
t ch. 21. 12 Ps. 49. 4
u Or break up
v ch. 21. 12 Ps. 150. 4 (Heb.)
w ch. 16. 16 Ps. 6. 6
x Or (even) men who have
y Read As through a wide breach they come
z ch. 16. 14
a Mt. 5. 28
b Cf. Ps. 119. 37
c Is. 33. 15
d ch. 13. 21
e Ps. 88. 15
f Cf. ch. 33. 7
g ch. 21. 18
h Ps. 1. 4
i Or mobility
j Read For what portion should I have of God
k ch. 27. 13 Ps. 11. 6
l y ch. 7. 9
m Read and what heritage
n z Ps. 1. 15
o Ps. 22. 14
p Read corroded (and drop) away from me
q a ch. 28. 24 & 33. 11
r b ch. 7. 3
s Read the (pains) that know me, ver. 3
t c Cf. ch. 19. 20
u d Pr. 16. 2
v Dan. 5. 27
w e ch. 23. 10
x f ch. 16. 15
y Ps. 7. 3
z g ch. 24. 12 & 35. 12
a h Nu. 15. 39
b Eccles. 11. 9
c i Neh. 9. 37
d Is. 62. 8
e k ch. 16. 9
f (Heb.)
g Read the produce of my field
h i z Ps. 11. 2
j Pr. 6. 29

^a Or me in the storm
^b Read Howbeit will he not in his ruin stretch out his hand, or in his calamity will there not be a cry for help
^c Ezra 7. 25
^d m Ju. 16. 21
^e Is. 47. 2
^f Neh. 1. 4
^g Cf. Ps. 35. 13, 14
^h ch. 29. 12, 16
ⁱ Ps. 41. 1

n ch. 21. 33
o Ps. 49. 10
p Ju. 20. 6
q 2 S. 12. 11
r Jer. 6. 12
s Ezek. 23. 21, &c. (Heb.)
t ch. 28. 22
u Ps. 88. 11 (Heb.)

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he ^bvisiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not ^dhe that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 ^gIf I have withheld the poor from their desire, or ^hhave caused the eyes of the widow ⁱto fail;

17 Or ^khave eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not ^mblessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help ^oin the gate:

22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his ^rhighness I could not endure.

24 ^sIf I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 ^tIf I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And ^vmy heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have ^udenied the God that is above.

29 ^zIf I rejoiced at the destruction of him ^athat hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, ²Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 ^aThe stranger did not lodge in the street: but ^cI opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I ^ecovered my transgressions ³as ^fAdam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 ¹Oh that one would hear me! ⁴behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, ⁵and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

39 If I have eaten ⁿthe fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof ^pto lose their life:

40 Let ⁶thistles grow instead of wheat, and ⁷cockle instead of ^qbarley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAPTER 32

SO these three men ceased to answer Job, ^tbecause he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Ē-li'ḥū the son of Bā-rā'-chēl the Bū'-zite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Ē-li'ḥū had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than he.

5 When Ē-li'ḥū saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Ē-li'ḥū the son of Bā-rā'-chēl the Bū'-zite answered and said, ^bI am

^a Read *Who can find one that hath not been satisfied with his flesh?*

^b Dt. 26. 11

^c ch. 7. 18

^d Ps. 17. 3

^e Gen. 19. 1

^f ch. 10. 8

^g & 33. 4

^h ch. 34. 22

ⁱ Gen. 3. 8

^j Or *after the manner of men*

^k Gen. 3. 8

^l Hos. 6. 7

^m ch. 24. 4, 14

ⁿ & 34. 28

^o ch. 24. 3, 21

^p Ps. 94. 6

^q (ch. 11. 20)

^r Ps. 69. 3

^s Cf. ch. 22. 7

^t ch. 23. 4

^u & 33. 13

^v Read *Lo, here is my signature, let the Almighty*

^w Read *and that I had the indictment which my adversary hath written*

^x Cf. ch. 29. 11, 13

^y Gen. 4. 12

^z (Heb.)

^a ch. 29. 7

^b Ps. 69. 12

^c Cf. 1 K. 21. 16, 19

^d Read *thorns*

^e Gen. 3. 18

^f Or *noisome weeds*

^g 2 Chr. 27. 5

^h Isa. 28. 25

ⁱ ch. 13. 11

^j Ps. 49. 6

^k ch. 29. 14

^l & 33. 9

^m Gen. 22. 21

ⁿ Jer. 25. 23

^o 2 Chr. 33. 5

^p Jer. 7. 18

^q Cf. Dt. 11. 16

^r Read *led to*

^s Ex. 23. 4

^t Pr. 17. 5

^u ch. 8. 22

^v Ps. 21. 8

^w Lv. 19. 32

^x Fr. 23. 22

young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But ^dthere is a spirit in man: and the ^dinspiration of the Almighty ^fgiveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Harken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: ⁴God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of ⁷matter, ⁷the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new ^{8x}bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may ⁹be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, ^yaccept any man's person, neither let me give ^aflattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

CHAPTER 33

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my

mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The ^bspirit of God ^chath made me, and ^ethe breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, ²I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed ³out of the clay.

7 Behold, ⁴my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 ¹I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, ^khe findeth ⁵occasions against me, ^mhe counteth me for his enemy,

11 ⁿHe putteth my feet in the stocks, ^ohe marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou ^bstrive ⁸against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, ^ayea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 ^sIn a dream, in a vision of the night, when ^tdeep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then ^uhe openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 ^zHe keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is ¹chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life ^cabhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and ^dhis bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto

a ch. 15. 10
b ch. 119. 100

c ch. 32. 8
d ch. 34. 14

e ch. 31. 15
f ch. 35. 10

g ch. 27. 3
h ch. 35. 4

i ch. 32. 8
j ch. 34. 14

k Pr. 2. 6
l Read I am toward God

m ch. 10. 9
n ch. 45. 9

o ch. 30. 15
p ch. 32. 1
q ch. 34. 5

r Read Be-ware lest ye say, We have found wisdom

s Read God may vanquish, &c.

t 2 K. 5. 7
u Dan. 6. 4, 5

v Or causes of alienation

w Nu. 14. 34
x (Heb.)

y ch. 19. 11
z ch. 19. 8

a ch. 31. 4
b ch. 34. 21

c ch. 40. 2
d Read against him, because &c.?

e Ju. 6. 40
f ch. 62. 11

g ch. 40. 5
h Read words

i (Nu. 27. 18)
j Ps. 39. 3

k ch. 7. 14
l Eccles. 5. 3, 7

m ch. 4. 13
n Ps. 76. 6

o ch. 36. 10
p ch. 17. 25

q Read wine-skins

r Jos. 9. 4
s Ps. 119. 83

t Or find relief

u ch. 13. 8
v ch. 10. 10

w ch. 82. 2
x ch. 17. 13

y ch. 16. 16
z Ps. 5. 9

a ch. 5. 17
b ch. 39. 11

c Ps. 107. 18
d ch. 19. 20
e Ps. 22. 17

the grave, and his life to ^athe destroyers.

23 If there be ^{2c}a messenger with him, an ^einterpreter, ^fone among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then ^hhe is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ^kransom.

25 ⁱHis flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 ⁿHe shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall ^osee his face with joy: for ^phe will render unto man his righteousness.

27 ^qHe looketh upon men, and if any say, ^rI have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and ⁴it profited me not;

28 He ⁵will deliver ⁶his soul from going into the pit, and ⁷his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with ^vthe light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAPTER 34

FURTHERMORE ^{Ë-li'hū} answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For ^gthe ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Job hath said, ^kI am righteous: and ^mGod hath taken away my judgment.

6 ⁿShould I lie against my right?

a 2 Chr. 32. 21
Ps. 35. 5, 6
b Cf. ch. 6. 4
c Eccl. 11. 5
d ch. 15. 16
Pr. 19. 28
e 2 Chr. 32. 21
Isa. 43. 27
f Eccles. 7. 28
Cf. Cant. 5. 10
g Dt. 13. 6-8
Ps. 1. 1
h 2 K. 13. 23
Ps. 77. 9
i ch. 21. 15
& 35. 3
k 1 S. 12. 3
ch. 36. 18
(Heb.)
l Cf. 2 K. 5. 14
m ch. 8. 3
& 36. 23
n ch. 22. 27
& 34. 28
o ch. 19. 26
& 42. 5
p See 2 S. 12. 13
q 2 Chr. 6. 23
Ps. 18. 20
r Ps. 7. 8
s Read He singeth before men and saith
r ch. 42. 6
I Chr. 21. 8
4 Read it was not requited unto me
s ch. 8. 3
Ps. 67. 4
5 Read he redeemed
6 Read my soul
7 See ch. 38. 4-7
8 Read my life
9 Read were to set
10 Read himself
11 Read were to gather
u ch. 33. 4
Ps. 104. 30
x ch. 33. 4
Isa. 42. 5
12 Read would
y Ps. 49. 19
z ch. 21. 26
Ps. 90. 3
a Ps. 50. 17
4 Read Who saith
b 2 Chr. 13. 7
Ps. 18. 4
(Heb.)
5 Read or
6 Omit How much less to him
c 2 Chr. 19. 7
Acts 10. 34
d Cf. Ex. 30. 15
Pr. 22. 2
e ch. 14. 15
Ps. 138. 8
f ch. 27. 20
& 36. 20
g ch. 12. 11
h Lam. 4. 6
i ch. 33. 11, 27
Ps. 11. 4
k ch. 33. 9
& 35. 2
l ch. 28. 3
& 38. 17

my ^bwound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Job, who ^ddrinketh up scorning like water?

8 ^eWhich goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For he hath said, ⁱIt profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: ^mfar be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 For ^athe work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty ^spervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath ⁱdisposed the whole world?

14 If he ⁸set his heart upon ⁹man, if he ²gather unto himself his ^uspirit and his ^{*}breath;

15 All flesh ³shall perish together, and man ³shall turn again ^zunto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall even he that ^ahateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 ⁴Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art ^bwicked? ⁶and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 ⁶How much less to him that ^caccepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth ^dthe rich more than the poor? for they all are ^ethe work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled ^fat midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away ^hwithout hand.

21 For ⁱhis eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor ⁱshadow of death, where the workers of iniquity ⁿmay hide themselves.

23 ⁸For he will not lay upon man

m ch. 27. 2 Isa. 40. 27

n ch. 31. 33 Ps. 139. 7, 11

* Read For he needeth not further to consider a man, that he should go before God in judgment

¹ Or notwithstanding my rights I am (accounted) a liar

JOB 35, 36

more than right; that he should ^aenter into judgment with God.

24 He ^{2b}shall break in pieces mighty men ³without number, and ⁴set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

27 Because they ^eturned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:

28 ^gSo that they ⁵cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he ^{6h}heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he ⁱgiveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he ^jhideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ^kensnared.

31 ⁷Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, ⁸I will not offend any more:

32 That which I see not ⁷teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 Job ^{*}hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he ^aclappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAPTER 35

E-LI'HU spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, ^bMy righteousness is more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, ^cWhat advantage

Comparison not to be made with God

will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 I will answer thee, and ^cthy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 ^dIf thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 ^fIf thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit ^kthe son of man.

9 ^mBy reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, Where is ^oGod my maker, who giveth ^psongs in the night;

11 ^qWho teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 There they cry, but ^{as}none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely ^tGod will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 ^{2u}Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 ³But now, because it is not so, he hath ^vvisited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity:

16 ⁴Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth ^zwords without knowledge.

CHAPTER 36

E-LI'HU also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ^cascribe righteousness to ^dmy Maker.

4 For truly my words shall not be

a ch. 22. 4
Ps. 143. 2

² Read breaketh
b 1 S. 2. 10

³ Read without enquiry

⁴ Read setteth
c See ch. 34. 8

d Cf. ch. 7. 20

e Ezra 9. 10
Ps. 119. 53

f ch. 22. 2

g ch. 31. 16
19 & 35. 9

^h Read caused
ⁱ Read heard

h ch. 33. 26
Ps. 3. 4, al.

i Ps. 94. 13
k ch. 25. 6

l ch. 13. 24
Ps. 10. 1

m ch. 34. 28
Ps. 10. 2, 9

n Cf. 2 K. 21. 9
o ch. 33. 4 & 36. 3

⁷ Read For hath and said unto God

p Ps. 42. 8

⁸ Read though I offend not?

q (ch. 34. 32)
ch. 36. 22

r Ex. 33. 13
Ps. 5. 8

s ch. 35. 11
⁹ Or he answereth not

t ch. 30. 20
Ps. 22. 2

u ch. 27. 9
Ps. 18. 41

² Read How much less when thou sayest thou beholdest him not, the cause is before him, and thou waitest for him!

v Cf. ch. 9. 11
x ch. 35. 16

³ Read But now, because he hath not visited in his anger, (thou sayest) He doth not greatly regard arrogance

y Lv. 18. 25
Ps. 59. 5

⁴ Read Thus

z ch. 34. 35 & 38. 2

a ch. 27. 23
Lam. 2. 15

b ch. 34. 5
c Neh. 9. 8, 33

d ch. 35. 10
Ps. 119. 73

e ch. 34. 9
Mal. 3. 14

false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is ^bmighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but ^agiveth right to the poor.

7 He ^fwithdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but ^awith kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if they be ⁱbound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He ^aopeneth also their ear to ^adiscipline, and commandeth that they ^sreturn from iniquity.

11 ^aIf they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in ^apleasures.

12 But ⁱif they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and ^athey shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 ^bThey die in youth, and their life is among the ^{5c}unclean.

15 He delivereth the poor ⁷in his affliction, and openeth their ears ⁹in oppression.

16 Even so would he have ²removed thee out of the strait into ^aa broad place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy ^atable should be full of fatness.

17 But thou ⁵hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold on thee.

18 ⁶Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: ⁷then a great ^bransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not ^kthe night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, ⁿregard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

^a ch. 35, 11
^b ch. 12, 13
^c ch. 21, 22
^d ch. 34, 10, 14
^e ch. 5, 15
^f Ezra 5, 5
^g 1 S. 2, 8
^h Neh. 9, 32
ⁱ Ct. ch. 37, 5
^j ch. 10, 5
^k ch. 107, 10
^l ch. 28, 26
^m Gen. 2, 6
ⁿ ch. 33, 16
^o ch. 40, 6
^p Ct. ch. 37, 11, 16
^q Ps. 39, 11
^r S. 22, 12
^s Ps. 18, 11
^t 2 Chr. 7, 14
^u Jer. 18, 11
^v Jer. 23, 14
^w ch. 28, 26
^x 1 K. 11, 38
^y Ps. 61, 8
^z Or pleasant places
^a Ct. ch. 37, 13
^b 1 S. 12, 15
^c Jer. 26, 4, 6
^d Gen. 9, 3
^e 13, 104, 14
^f ch. 4, 21
^g Pr. 5, 23
^h Read He covereth his hands with the lightning (Heb. light)
ⁱ Read and giveth it a charge that it strike the mark
^j ch. 22, 16
^k Ps. 55, 23
^l Or sodomites
^m 2 K. 23, 7
ⁿ Hos. 4, 14
^o (Heb.)
^p Read him
^q Read by
^r Read him that cometh up
^s Read by oppression
^t Read assured
^u 2 S. 22, 20
^v Ps. 4, 1
^w Or leapeth
^x Or muttering
^y Ps. 23, 5
^z Read art full of
^a ch. 36, 30, 35
^b 38, 25, 35
^c Read For beware lest wrath allure thee into mockery
^d ch. 26, 14
^e 40, 3
^f Read neither let the greatness of the ransom turn thee aside

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: ^awho teacheth like him?

23 ^cWho hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, ^dThou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.

26 Behold, ^bGod is great, and we ⁱknow him not, ^kneither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they ^mpour down rain according to the ⁿvapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the ^pspreadings of the clouds, or the noise of ^rhis tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his ⁱlight upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

31 For ^aby them judgeth he the people; ^zhe giveth meat in abundance.

32 ³With clouds he covereth the light; ⁴and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning ⁶it, the cattle also concerning ⁸the vapour.

CHAPTER 37

AT this also my heart trembleth, and ³is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the ⁴sound that goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his ^flightning unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he ^gthundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; ⁱgreat things doeth he, which ⁱwe cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the ^msnow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small ^orain, and to the great rain of his strength.

^a ch. 33, 24 Ps. 49, 7 (Heb.)

^m ch. 6, 16 & 38, 22

ⁱ ch. 9, 10 Ps. 9, 1

ⁿ ch. 28, 28 Ps. 34, 14

^k ch. 34, 20

^o ch. 36, 27 & 38, 26, 28

ⁱ ch. 11, 7 Ps. 77, 19 Ct. ch. 36, 26

CHAPTER 38

7 He sealet^h up the hand of every man; that all men ^amay know his work.

8 Then the beasts go ^cinto dens, and remain in their places.

9 ^eOut of the south cometh the whirlwind: and ^ecold out of the ²north.

10 By the breath of God ^{3*}frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 ⁴Also by watering he wearieth the ^mthick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:

12 And it is ⁵ⁿturned round about by his counsels: ^othat they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether ^rfor correction, or ^sfor his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is ^yperfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast thou with him ^aspread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? ⁹if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 ²And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 ⁴Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is ^hterrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is ^kexcellent in ⁶power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore ^lfear him: ^mhe respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

^a Cf. Ps. 109, 27
^b ch. 40, 1, 6
^c ch. 38, 40
^d ch. 42, 3
^e ch. 9, 9
^f ch. 35, 16
^g Ps. 147, 17
^h ch. 40, 7
ⁱ K. 9, 1
^j Heb. scatterers
^k ch. 40, 7
^l Or ice
^m ch. 6, 16
ⁿ 38, 29, 30
^o Neh. 9, 6
^p Ps. 24, 2
^q Read *Yea, he leadeth the thick cloud with moisture*
^r ch. 26, 8
^s Ps. 30, 4
^t Read *turneth itself*
^u Gen. 3, 24
^v Ps. 148, 8
^w Heb. sockets
^x Heb. sunk
^y [Nu. 24, 17
Isa. 14, 12]
^z ch. 2, 2
^{aa} Dan. 3, 25
^{ab} Ezra 10, 9
^{ac} Ps. 26, 1
^{ad} 2 Chr. 6, 27
^{ae} Ps. 68, 9
^{af} ch. 26, 10
^{ag} Ps. 33, 7
^{ah} ch. 22, 13
^{ai} x Gen. 1, 2
^{aj} Read *brake for it my boundary*
^{ak} 1 S. 2, 3
^{al} z Gen. 8, 22
^{am} Ps. 74, 16
^{an} ch. 26, 7
^{ao} Ps. 104, 2
^{ap} Cf. Neh. 5, 13
^{aq} ch. 21, 17
^{ar} Ps. 13, 9
^{as} Read *or should a man wish that he were swallowed up?*
^{at} d Ps. 10, 15
^{au} Read *And now men cannot look on the light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind hath passed and cleansed them*
^{av} e Gen. 8, 2
^{aw} Ps. 8, 28
^{ax} f Ps. 77, 19
^{ay} Read *the recesses of the deep*
^{az} g Heb. gold
^{ba} Ps. 9, 13
^{bb} h Ps. 104, 1
^{bc} i ch. 34, 22
^{bd} Ps. 23, 4
^{be} k ch. 36, 5
^{bf} Read *power; and to judgment, &c., he doeth no violence*
^{bg} l (ch. 2, 3)
^{bh} Ps. 15, 4
^{bi} m Cf. ch. 12, 17, 20

THEN the LORD ^banswered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
2 Who is this that ^ddarkeneth counsel by ^fwords without knowledge?

3 ^hGird up now thy loins like a man; for I will ⁱdemand of thee, and answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou ^jwhen I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the ⁶foundations thereof ⁷fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the ⁸morning stars sang together, and all the ⁹sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or who ¹⁰shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the ¹¹cloud the garment thereof, and ¹²thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And ¹³brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou ¹⁴commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be ¹⁵shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked ¹⁶their light is withholden, and ¹⁷the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the ¹⁸springs of the sea? or hast thou ¹⁹walked in ²⁰the search of the depth?

17 Have the ²¹gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the ²²shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldst take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldst know the paths to the house thereof?

21 ^b Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the ^d snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the ^e hail,

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the ^h east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the ⁱ lightning of ^m thunder;

26 To cause it ⁿ to rain on the earth, where no man is; ^o on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and ^p to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of ^q dew?

29 Out of whose womb came ^r the ice? and the ^s hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the ^t sweet influences of ^u Pléi^ā-ā-dēs, or loose the bands of ^v Ō-ri^l-on?

32 Canst thou bring forth ^{5a} Māzz^ā-ā-rōth in his season? or canst thou guide ^{6b} Ārc-tū-rūs with ⁷ his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ^c ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?

36 Who hath put wisdom in the ⁹ inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the ³ heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can ⁶ stay the bottles of heaven,

38 When the dust groweth into

hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill ^a the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in their ^e dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who ^e provideth for ^f the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAPTER 39

KNOWEST thou the time when the ⁱ wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when ^k the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the ^s wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made ^u the wilderness, and the ^{2a} barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the ^{4z} driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the ^{8d} unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy ^e crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy ^{2f} barn?

13 ⁴ Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the ^{5g} peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

^a ch. 4. 11
^b Ps. 34. 10

^c Cf. ch. 15. 7

^e ch. 37. 8
^f Ps. 104. 22

^d ch. 37. 6
^e Ps. 68. 14
^f Ps. 51. 7

^g Gen. 1. 30
^h Ps. 147. 9

ⁱ 1 K. 17. 4, 6
^j Ps. 147. 9

^k Jos. 10. 11
^l Isa. 28. 2,
17
^m Ps. 18. 12.

ⁿ ch. 27. 21
^o Ps. 48. 7

^p 1 S. 24. 2
^q Ps. 104. 18

^r Ps. 29. 9

^t ch. 37. 3,
&c.

^u ch. 28. 26
^v ch. 37. 6

^w Ps. 65. 9, 10
^x Ps. 107. 35

^y 2 S. 23. 4
^z Ps. 72. 6

¹ 1 K. 17. 1
² Ps. 133. 3

³ ch. 37. 10
⁴ Ps. 147. 17

⁵ ch. 6. 5
⁶ Ps. 104. 11

⁷ Ex. 16. 14
⁸ Ps. 147. 16

⁹ See
ch. 24. 5

¹⁰ Heb. *salt*
¹¹ Ju. 9. 45

¹² Ps. 107. 34
¹³ Read
cluster, or
chain

¹⁴ ch. 9. 9
¹⁵ Am. 5. 8

¹⁶ Heb. *task-*
master

¹⁷ ch. 3. 18
¹⁸ Isa. 3. 12
(Heb.)

¹⁹ Or the signs
of the
Zodiac?

²⁰ Cf.
2 K. 23. 5

²¹ Or the Bear
b ch. 9. 9

²² Or her train
c Jer. 31. 35

²³ Read
wild-ox

²⁴ Dt. 33. 17
²⁵ Ps. 22. 21

²⁶ Pr. 14. 4
²⁷ Or dark
clouds

²⁸ Read
breath-
floor

²⁹ 2 Chr. 18. 9
³⁰ Isa. 21. 10

³¹ Or meteor

³² Read The
wing of the
ostrich

(but are
her pinions
and
feathers
kindly?)

³³ Read
ostrich

³⁴ ch. 30. 29
(Heb.)

³⁵ Isa. 13. 21
(Heb.)

³⁶ Or now out

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She ^bis hardened against her young ones, as though they were not her's: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he ^eimparted to her understanding.

18 What time she ³lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with ⁴thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a ¹grasshopper? the glory of his ⁶nostrils is terrible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: ^ohe goeth on to meet the ^earmed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth ⁷against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the ^strumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the ⁴hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the ^ueagle mount up at thy command, and ^{*}make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she ^zseeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where ^bthe slain are, there is she.

CHAPTER 40

MOREOVER the LORD ^danswered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that ^fcontendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am ^{2a}vile; what shall I answer thee? ^cI will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, ^dtwice; but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said, ^{7f}Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will ^gdemand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also ^hdisannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, ⁱthat thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou ^kan arm like God? or canst thou ^mthunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and ^parray thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and ^qbehold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and ^rtread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now ^{8bē}hē-mōth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a ^ycedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones are as ⁹strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.

19 He is the ²chief of ^athe ways of God: ³he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field ^cplay.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of ^ethe reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; ^gthe willows of the brook compass him about.

^a Or of small account

^a Cl. ch. 42. 6

^b Cl. Lam. 4. 3

^c ch. 29. 9
Fr. 30. 32

^d Cl. ch. 33. 14

^e Cl. ch. 35. 11

^f ch. 32. 9

^g Read *flappeth herself on high*

^h ch. 38. 3
Jer. 1. 17

ⁱ ch. 38. 3
g ch. 42. 4

^j Cl. Isa. 14. 27

^k See ch. 32. 1, 2

^l Or the *quivering* *Uranus*

^m Ex. 15. 16
Ps. 77. 15

ⁿ 12 Chr. 6. 28
Ps. 109. 23

^o ch. 37. 4, 5
Ps. 18. 13

^p Read *snoring*

^q Jer. 8. 16
o Jer. 8. 6

^r ch. 37. 22
Ps. 93. 1

^s Heb. the *weapons*

^t See Ps. 101. 5

^u Read upon

^v See Ps. 60. 12

^w Neh. 4. 18,
20

^x Jer. 4. 5, 19

^y i.e. the *hippopotamus*

^z Dt. 14. 15

^a Dt. 14. 12
Pr. 30. 17,
19

^b Jer. 49. 16

^c 2 Chr. 25. 18
Ps. 80. 10

^d Read *tubes*

^e z ch. 9. 26

^f Or *first*

^g a ch. 26. 14

^h Or *he that made him*

ⁱ *hair furnished (him with) his sword, or let him that made him bring nigh his sword to him*

^j Mt. 24. 28

^k Cf. Ps. 104. 26 (and *me*)

^l d ch. 38. 1

^m Cf. Ps. 68. 30

ⁿ ch. 33. 13
Ps. 9. 4

^o Lv. 23. 40
Ps. 137. 2

23 ³Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 ³He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41

CANST thou draw out ⁵leviathan with an ^ahook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: ^cwho then is able to stand before me?

11 ^dWho hath prevented me, that I should repay him? ^ewhatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can ⁷discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? ⁸his teeth are terrible round about.

15 ⁹His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine,

^a Or Behold, if a river overflow (?) he trembleth not: he is confident, though Jordan swell even to his mouth

^b Or Shall any take him with bars, or pierce through his nose with a snare? (^cReading "bars" by a slight change in the Hebrew)

^d Or and (^eournings) rushes ^fi.e. the crocodile, ch. 3, 8 (ms.) Ps. 74, 14

^g Cf. 2 K. 19, 28

^h Read and terror dancest before him

ⁱ Read upon him

^j Nu. 11, 8 Isa. 47, 2

^k Read constellation they are beside themselves

^l Read If one lay at him with the sword, it cannot avail

^m Read the pointed shaft

ⁿ Read Clubs

^o Read rushing of the javelin

^p Read His underparts are (like) sharp pothards

^q Read (as it were) a threshing-board

^r Ezra 9, 15 Ps. 1, 5

^s Cited Bo. 11, 85 Ct. ch. 35, 7

^t Dt. 10, 14 Ps. 24, 1

^u Or strip off his outer garment

^v ch. 28, 8 (ms.)

^w Read round about his teeth is terror

^x Or courses of scales Heb. channels of shields

^y Nu. 11, 23 Isa. 50, 2

^z Read no purpose of thine can be restrained

^{aa} ch. 23, 13 Ps. 115, 3

^{ab} ch. 38, 2

and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot ⁴or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, ⁶and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm ⁷in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether ^bmillstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of ⁸breakings they purify themselves.

26 ⁹The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the ²habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 ³Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the ⁴shaking of a spear.

30 ⁵Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth ⁸sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the ^fchildren of pride.

CHAPTER 42

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 ^gI know that thou canst do every thing, and that ^{2h}no thought can be withholden from thee.

3 Who is he that ⁱhideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not;

PSALM 1

The happiness of the godly

things ^atoo wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: ^cI will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye ^dseeth thee.

6 ^fWherefore ^gI abhor myself, and repent in ^hdust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to ⁱĒ-li-phāz the Tē-mān-ite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now ^rseven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a ^sburnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I ³deal with you after your ^tfolly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 So Ē-li-phāz the Tē-mān-ite and ^uBildad the Shuhite and ^zZō-phār the Nā-ām-ā-thite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also ^aaccepted Job.

10 And the LORD ^bturned the captivity of Job, when he ^dprayed for

a Ps. 131. 1

b Isa. 61. 7

c ch. 40. 7

d ch. 33. 26

Ps. 11. 7

(Gn.)

e ch. 2. 11

f ch. 33. 27

Ps. 32. 5, 7

g ch. 40. 4

h ch. 2. 8

Jer. 6. 26

i Jos. 24. 32

(Heb.)

2 Heb. Kestlah

k Ju. 8. 24, 27

Pr. 22. 13

l ch. 22. 1

m ch. 1. 10

n ch. 8. 7

o See ch. 1. 10

p ch. 1. 3

q ch. 1. 2

r 1 Chr. 15. 26

Ezek. 45. 23, 25

s ch. 1. 5

3 Read do no foolishness to you

t (1 S. 25. 25)

Isa. 9. 17

u Est. 2. 7

x Cf. Nu. 27. 1-8

y ch. 25. 1

z ch. 20. 1

a 2 S. 24. 23

Isa. 56. 7

b See Ps. 14. 7

c 1 Chr. 29. 28

d 2 Chr. 30. 18

his friends: also the LORD gave Job ^btwice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they ^ebe-moaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him ⁱa ²piece of money, and every one an ^kearring of gold.

12 So the LORD ^mblessed the ⁿlatter end of Job ^omore than his beginning: for ^phe had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 He had also ^qseven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kē-zī-ā; and the name of the third, Kēr-ēn-hāp-pūch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so ^afair as the daughters of Job: and their father ³gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this lived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and ^cfull of days.

THE

BOOK OF PSALMS

PSALM 1

^aBLESSED is the man that ^bwalk-eth not in the ^dcounsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the ^fscornful.

2 But his ^hdelight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he ⁱmediate day and night.

3 And he shall be ^jlike a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth

a Jb. 5. 17

Ps. 32. 1, 2

b Jb. 34. 8

Pr. 1. 10, 15

c Neh. 2. 20

Isa. 48. 15

d Jb. 22. 18

e Jb. 30. 15

f Isa. 29. 5

g Pr. 1. 22

h Jb. 41. 10

i Ps. 5. 5

h Ps. 40. 8

i Jos. 1. 8

j Ps. 119. 15

k Ps. 5. 1

l Jb. 23. 10

Ps. 31. 7

m 1 Chr. 17. 9

n Ps. 52. 8

o Cf. Jb. 29. 19

forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth ^cshall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are ^elike the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly ^gshall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the LORD ^kknoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM 2

WHY do the ²heathen ^{3c}rage, and the people ⁴imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his ²anointed, saying,

3 Let us ¹break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that ¹sitteth in the heavens shall ²laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I ¹set my king upon my ¹holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, ²Thou art ³my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee ²the heathen for thine inheritance, and ³the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 ^bThou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 ^hServe the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 ⁶Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, ⁷when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they ^mthat put their trust in him.

PSALM 3

A Psalm of David, ^owhen he fled from Ab-sa-lom his son.

LORD, how are they ¹increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be ¹which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.

3 ^{But} thou, O LORD, art ²a shield for me; my glory, and the ²lifter up of mine head.

4 ^bI cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his ¹holy hill. Selah.

^o Or wind instruments
a Ps. 1. 2 Ps. 19. 14

x 2 S. 22. 3, 31 Ps. 5. 12
b Job. 34. 28 c 2 Chr. 20. 6 Ps. 44. 4

a Job. 11. 19
b Ps. 4. 8
c Cit. Acts 4. 26, 28
d Read nations
e Or assemble tumultuously
f Ps. 46. 6
g Job. 5. 21
h Ps. 27. 1, 3
i Or meditate
j Ps. 17. 9
k Ps. 7. 6
l 2 Chr. 6. 42
m Ps. 18. 50
n Job. 29. 17
o Ps. 58. 6
p (Dt. 28. 48)
q Jer. 5. 5
r Cf. Jer. 28. 10, 13
s Ps. 37. 39
t Job. 26. 9
u Ps. 11. 4, 7
v Ps. 9. 4, 7
w Dt. 33. 23
x Ps. 24. 5
y Ps. 37. 13
z Ps. 5. 10e, al.
aa Cf. Ezra 3. 8 (Heb.)
ab Ps. 6. title, al.
ac Pr. 8. 23
ad Neh. 4. 4
ae Ps. 5. 1, 2
af (Job. 29. 14)
ag Isa. 54. 17
ah Gen. 22. 14
ai Ps. 3. 4
aj Job. 36. 16
ak Ps. 18. 19
al Cit. Acts 13. 38
am Rob. 1. 8 & 5. 5
an Cf. 2 S. 7. 14
ao Gen. 49. 10
ap Ps. 72. 11
aq Ps. 22. 27
ar Ps. 110. 2
as Cf. Ex. 11. 7
at 2 S. 22. 26
au Ps. 12. 1
av Or
aw Cf. ansry
ax LXX
ay Eub. 4. 86
az Ps. 13. 2
ba Ps. 63. 6
bb Sec
bc Ps. 42. 8
bd 2 Chr. 35. 3
be Ps. 100. 2
bf Dt. 32. 19
bg Ps. 51. 19
bh LXX
bi receive
bj Instruction
bk Vulg. war-ship purely
bl (Ps. 2. 12)
bm Ps. 37. 3, 5
bn Read for quickly
bo may his anger blaze
bp Nil. 6. 25, 26
bq Ps. 31. 16
br Ps. 32. 10
bs Ps. 4. 3
bt Cf. Isa. 9. 3
bu 2 S. 15. 14
bv Ps. 9. 9
bw 2 Chr. 32. 28
bx Ps. 65. 9, 13
by Ps. 3. 2 & 23. 2
bz 2 S. 15. 12
ca Or makes me to dwell in safety alone
cb Ps. 16. 9
cc Cf.
cd Dt. 33. 28
ce Job. 22. 13
cf Ps. 10. 11
cg Ps. 4. title
ch Hab. 3. 19

5 I ^alaid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 ^dI will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have ^eset themselves against me round about.

7 ^fArise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast ^hbroken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 ^kSalvation belongeth unto the LORD: ^mthy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

PSALM 4

To the ^ochief Musician upon ²Nē-gi-nōth. A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O ²God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah. *a lie, falsehood*

3 But know that the LORD hath ^eset apart him that is ^dgodly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 ⁶Stand in awe, and sin not: ^fcommune with your own heart ²upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the ¹sacrifices of righteousness, and ^kput your trust in the LORD. *of Rom 12:1*

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? LORD, ¹lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. *acceptance*

7 Thou hast put ⁿgladness in my heart, more than in the time that ^ptheir corn and their wine increased. *in the land*

8 ^qI will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, ⁸only makest me ^sdwell in safety.

PSALM 5

To the ^ochief Musician upon ²Nē-hil-ōth. A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my ^ameditation.

2 Harken unto the voice of my cry, ^cmy King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear ^ein the

y Ps. 4. 3 & 13. 3 d Ps. 2. 6 & 15. 1 z Ps. 27. 6 Cf. Gen. 40. 13
e Ps. 33. 17

PSALMS 6, 7

morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will ²look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The ³foolish ^dshall not stand in thy sight: ^ethou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt ^gdestroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the ^{4h}bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and ⁱin thy fear will I worship ^ktoward thy ^mholy temple.

8 ⁿLead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make ^othy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is ⁵very wickedness; ^rtheir throat is an open sepulchre; they ^tflatter with their tongue.

10 ^{6u}Destroy thou them, O God; ^vlet them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have ^wrebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that ^eput their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, ⁸wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him ^has with a shield.

PSALM 6

To the chief Musician on ⁹Nē-gī-nōth upon ⁷ⁿShēm-lin-ith, A Psalm of David.

^p **O** LORD, ^qrebukey me not in thine anger, neither ^rchasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am ⁸weak: O LORD, ^sheal me; for ^tmy bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, ^vhow long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in ^zdeath there is no remembrance of thee: in the ^{9a}grave who shall give thee thanks?

^u 1 Chr. 16. 33 Ps. 9. 8

^x (Jb. 34. 11) Ps. 26. 1

^a See Gen. 37. 35

David's complaint in his sickness

6 ^aI am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch ^bwith my tears.

7 ^cMine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 ^dDepart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them ⁱreturn and be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM 7

⁹Shig-gai'on of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, ^qin thee do I put my trust: ^ssave me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest he tear my soul ^{*}like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is ^znone to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; ^bif there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have ^drewarded evil unto ^ehim that was at peace with me; (yea, I have ^fdelivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour ⁱin the dust. Selah.

6 ^kArise, O LORD, in thine anger, ^mlift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and ^oawake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 ^uThe LORD shall judge the people: ^{*}judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God ^btrieth the hearts and reins.

^a Ps. 69. 3

² Read keep watch

³ Mic. 7. 7

^b Jb. 30. 31

^c Ps. 42. 3

^d Jb. 17. 7

^e Ps. 31. 9

^f Or arrogant

^g Ps. 1. 5

^h & 76. 7

ⁱ Lv. 20. 23

^j Ps. 11. 5

^k Ps. 119. 115

^l Ps. 59. 12

^m i.e. blood-thirsty

ⁿ Ps. 26. 9

^o Neh. 5. 9

^p Ps. 119. 38

^q 2 Chr. 6. 21

^r & 28. 2

^s 2 S. 22. 41

^t Ps. 9. 3

^u Ps. 11. 4

^v (Neh. 9. 12)

^w Ps. 25. 5

^x Ps. 23. 2

^y Jb. 34. 32

^z Ps. 25. 4

^a Hab. 3. 1

^b Read a javaline

^c Ps. 52. 2

^d (Heb.)

^e 2 S. 22. 3

^f Ps. 11. 1

^g Eit.

^h Ro. 8. 13

ⁱ Ps. 17. 13

^j Jb. 32. 21

^k Ps. 12. 2-3

^l Read Hold them guilty

^m Ct. Isa. 24. 6

ⁿ (mg.)

^o (Jb. 16. 9)

^p Ps. 10. 9

^q Jb. 12. 17

^r Ps. 35. 10

^s Jb. 29. 12

^t Ps. 22. 2

^u Neh. 9. 26

^v Ps. 78. 8

^w & c.

^x Cf. 1 S. 24. 11

^y & 26. 18

^z See Ps. 12

^a 1 S. 25. 21

^b Ps. 35. 12

^c Ps. 55. 20

^d Cf. 1 S. 24. 7

^e See Gen. 15. 1

^f h Ps. 3. 3

^g & 7. 10

^h (mg.)

ⁱ Jb. 30. 19

^j & 44. 25

^k Ps. 3. 7

^l & 9. 19

^m 1 S. 4. title

ⁿ & 77. 6

^o (Heb.)

^p m Ps. 94. 2

^q i.e. the eighth, or the octave

^r n 1 Chr. 15. 21

^s Ps. 12. title

^t o Jb. 8. 6

^u Ps. 35. 23

^v p Ps. 38. 1

^w (Lxx. P.)

^x q Ps. 38. 1

^y See Lev. 26. 28

^z Or withered

^a s (Jb. 5. 18)

^b Ps. 41. 4

^c t Ps. 22. 14

^y Ps. 35. 17

^b 2 Chr. 6. 30 Ps. 11. 5

^x (Jb. 26. 6) Ps. 30. 9

⁹ Heb. Sheol

10 My ^{2a} defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 ^{3b} God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will ^c whet his sword; he hath ^d bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his ^e arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath ^f conceived mischief, and brought forth ^g falsehood.

15 He ^h made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His ⁱ mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD ^j most high.

PSALM 8

To the chief Musician upon ^k Gittith.
A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy ^l name in all the earth! who hast set ^m thy glory above the heavens.

2 ⁿ Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still ^o the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy ^p fingers, ^q the moon and ^r the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 ^s What is man, that thou art ^t mindful of him? and the ^u son of man, that thou ^v visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him ^w a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 ^x Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; ^y thou hast put all things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish

of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM 9

To the chief Musician upon Mith-lab-ben,
A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all ^z thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou ^a most High.

3 When mine enemies are ^b turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained ^c my right and my cause; thou ^d satest in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast ^e rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast ^f put out their name for ever and ever.

6 ^g O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and ^h thou hast destroyed cities; ⁱ their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the LORD ^j shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall ^k judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The LORD also will be a ^l refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in ^m times of trouble.

10 And they that ⁿ know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, ^o hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, ^p which dwelleth in Zion: ^q declare among the people his doings.

12 ^r When he ^s maketh inquisition for blood, he ^t remembereth them: he ^u forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer of ^v them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from ^w the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the ^x daughter

^a Read shield

a Ps. 5, 12

& 18, 2, 30

^b Read God is a righteous judge

b Jb. 22, 7

Ps. 50, 6

c Dt. 32, 41

Isa. 27, 1

d Cf. Ps. 11, 2

& 21, 12

e 2 S. 22, 15

Ps. 18, 14

f Jb. 37, 5, 14

Ps. 26, 7

g Jb. 15, 35

Ps. 36, 4

h Jb. 13, 4

Ps. 40, 4

i Ps. 7, 17

& 18, 13

k Jb. 18, 8

Ps. 9, 15

l Ps. 6, 10

& 18, 40

m Dt. 19, 19

Ps. 10, 2

n Jb. 40, 2

Ps. 35, 23

o Ps. 2, 4

Ps. 47, 8

|| ver. 7

p Ps. 68, 30

q 2 K. 14, 27

Ps. 69, 28

r 2 S. 22, 14

Ps. 9, 2

^s Or The enemy are consumed, (left) desolate for ever

^t Or (their) cities thou didst uproot

s Jb. 24, 20

Ps. 34, 16

t Ps. 81, title

^u Read sitteth (as king) for ever

u (ver. 4)

Ps. 45, 6

x 2 Chr. 6, 33

Ps. 48, 10

y (2 Chr. 7, 1)

Ps. 19, 1

z Ps. 7, 8

& 57, 4

a Cf. Mt. 21, 16

^b Or high retreat

b 2 S. 22, 3

Ps. 18, 2

c Cf. Ps. 44, 16

^d Heb. times of cutting off

d Ps. 10, 1

e Ps. 91, 14

f Dt. 9, 10

Lk. 11, 20

g Gen. 1, 16

Ps. 74, 16

h Neh. 9, 6

Ps. 33, 6

i Cf. Jb. 8, 20

k Jb. 7, 17

Ps. 144, 3

l Heb. 2, 6-8

m Nu. 10, 9

Ps. 9, 12

n Ps. 80, 17

o Ezra 7, 15

Ps. 46, 5

p Jb. 10, 12

Ps. 65, 9

q Ps. 66, 16

^r Or but little lower than God, Heb. Elohim

Cf. Gen. 1, 26

^a See 1 K. 21, 17-19
^b Jb. 36, 5, 15 Ps. 12, 5

^c Gen. 42, 22 Ezek. 33, 6, 8
^d Cf. 1 Cor. 16, 87

^e Ps. 10, 13
^f Ps. 25, 19

^g Ps. 8, 4 & 115, 12
^h Jb. 38, 17 Ps. 107, 118

ⁱ Gen. 9, 2 Heb. 2, 8
^j 2 K. 19, 21 Isa. 1, 8

PSALMS 10, 11

of Zion: ^aI will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 ^cThe heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 ^eThe LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Hig-gai'on. Selah.

17 ⁱThe wicked shall ²be turned into ³hell, and all the nations that ⁴forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 ^oArise, O LORD; ^plet not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 ^sPut them in fear, O LORD: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

PSALM 10

WHY standest thou ^aafar off, O LORD? why ^bhidest thou thyself in ^ctimes of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride ^adoth persecute the poor: ^blet them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked ^aboasteth of his heart's desire, ⁹and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, ²will not seek after God: ³God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always ⁴grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he ^bpuffeth at them.

6 He ^khath said in his heart, ⁱI shall not be moved: for ^mI shall never be in adversity.

7 ^qHis mouth is full of ^rcursing and ^sdeceit and fraud: ^tunder his tongue is mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the ^usecret places doth he murder the ^vinnocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly ^cas a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the

David complaineth of the wicked

poor: he doth catch the poor, when he ^bdraweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, ^aGod hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it.

12 ^jArise, O LORD; O God, ^glift up thine hand: ^hforget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked ^kcontemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou ^mwilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou ⁿbeholdest ⁴mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art ^qthe helper of the fatherless.

15 ^rBreak thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: ^tseek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 ^uThe LORD is King for ever and ever: the ⁵heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that ^{7c}the man of the earth may no more ⁸oppress.

PSALM 11

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN the LORD put I my trust: how I say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked ^fbend their bow, they ^gmake ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If ⁱthe foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 The LORD is in ⁿhis holy temple, ^othe LORD's throne is in heaven: ^phis eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD ^utrieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence ^vhis soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, ^afire and ^bbrimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be ^dthe portion of their cup.

^a 1 S. 2. 1
^b Ps. 13. 5
^c Ps. 9. 15
^d Ps. 25. 15
^e Ps. 7. 15
^f Ps. 35. 8
^g Ps. 10. 9
^h Ps. 3. 7
ⁱ & 58. 7
^j 1 Chr. 28. 9
^k Ps. 24. 7
^l & c.
^m Ps. 9. 19
ⁿ & 17. 13
^o Isa. 26. 11
^p Ps. 13. 1
^q Ps. 24. 19
^r Ps. 31. 17
^s Or return
^t kver. 3 (mg.)
^u Heb. Sheol
^v 1 Jb. 8. 13
^w Ps. 30. 22
^x m. Ct.
^y Ps. 7. 16
^z & 9. 12
^{aa} See
^{ab} Ps. 11. 4
^{ac} Or travail
^{ad} and grief
^{ae} Ps. 7. 6
^{af} & 10. 12
^{ag} 2 Chr. 14. 11
^{ah} Ps. 10. 18
^{ai} Ps. 68. 5
^{aj} Ps. 38. 15
^{ak} Ps. 37. 17
^{al} 2 Chr. 20. 29
^{am} Ps. 48. 6
^{an} 1 Ct.
^{ao} Ps. 37. 10
^{ap} 36
^{aq} Ex. 15. 18
^{ar} Ps. 29. 10
^{as} Or nations
^{at} Dt. 7. 2
^{au} Ps. 22. 1
^{av} & c.
^{aw} Ps. 34. 29
^{ax} Ps. 13. 1
^{ay} Ps. 9. 9
^{az} (and mg.)
^{ba} Heb. the poor is set on fire
^{bb} 1 Jb. 35. 9
^{bc} Ps. 37. 14
^{bd} Ps. 7. 16
^{be} & 94. 23
^{bf} Or man
^{bg} which is of the earth
^{bh} Ct.
^{bi} Ps. 17. 14
^{bj} Or be
^{bk} terrible
^{bl} Ps. 52. 1
^{bm} Or and the covetous renounceth, (vra)
^{bn} contemneth the Lord
^{bo} Ps. 7. 1
^{bp} & 13. 5
^{bq} Or (Galil) he will not require it
^{br} Or all his thoughts are, There is no God
^{bs} Ps. 14. 1
^{bt} Ps. 37. 14
^{bu} Ct.
^{bv} Ps. 7. 12
^{bw} Or firm. Ct.
^{bx} Ps. 73. 4, 5
^{by} Ps. 58. 7
^{bz} Ps. 12. 5
^{ca} Ps. 82. 5
^{cb} k ver. 11, 13
^{cc} 1 Ct. Ps. 15. 5
^{cd} m. Ct.
^{ce} Ps. 28. 15
^{cf} Ps. 5. 7
^{cg} & 65. 4
^{ch} Ps. 2. 4
^{ci} & 103. 19
^{cj} Ps. 34. 21
^{ck} Ps. 17. 2
^{cl} Gt.
^{cm} Ec. 3. 14
^{cn} Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3
^{co} Ezek. 38. 22
^{cp} Ps. 17. 12
^{cq} Ps. 7. 2 & 17. 12
^{cr} Ps. 5. 5
^{cs} Jer. 12. 8
^{ct} Jer. 31. 2, 3

7 For ^{2a}the righteous LORD ^bloveth righteousness; ^{3c}his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSALM 12

To the chief Musician upon ^aShēm-in-ith,
A Psalm of David.

HELP, LORD; for ¹the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They ^aspeak ⁴vanity every one with his neighbour: with ^bflattering lips and with a ^cdouble heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and ^sthe tongue that speaketh proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For ^ythe oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him ⁵in safety from him that ^bpuffeth at him.

6 ^dThe words of the LORD are pure words: ^sas silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 ^hThou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, ⁶when the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM 13

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOW long wilt thou ⁿforget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou ^ahide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I ^stake counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 ⁿConsider and hear me, O LORD my God: ^{*}lighten mine eyes, lest I ^ysleep the sleep of death;

4 ^zLest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me ^erejoice when I am moved.

5 But ^dI have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall ^srejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath ^kdealt bountifully with me.

ⁱ Lv. 19. 16 Ps. 34. 13 ^u Ps. 5. 1, 2 & 17. 1
^{1c} by the LORD is despised ^c Jer. 6. 30 ^y Jo. 14. 12
^b Cf. Lv. 5. 4 ^{LXX} reads to his neighbour ^s Jo. 15. 34 Ps. 26. 10
^f Ps. 9. 14 & 20. 5

^a Read the Lord is righteous: he

^a Jo. 36. 3 Ps. 116. 5

^b Ps. 33. 5

^c Read the upright shall behold his face

^c Jo. 42. 5 Ps. 17. 15

^d For ver. 1-5, 1-5

^e See

ⁱ S. 25. 25

^f Ps. 10. 4

^g (me.)

^h Ps. 6. title

ⁱ 2 Chr. 27. 2

^j Ps. 53. 1

^k 2 Chr. 6. 6

^l Ps. 15. 16

^m Ps. 53. 1

ⁿ Cf. Ro. 8. 10-12

^o Ps. 4. 3

^p & 16. 10

^q Dt. 26. 15

^r Ps. 33. 13

^s Gen. 18. 21

^t Ps. 41. 6

^u Read insincerity

^v Ps. 5. 9

^w Pr. 2. 16

^x Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 33

^y Jo. 15. 6

^z 1 S. 2. 3

^{aa} Ps. 17. 10

^{ab} Jo. 18. 21

^{ac} Ps. 53. 4

^{ad} (Nu. 14. 9)

^{ae} Ps. 53. 4

^{af} 1 Chr. 16. 11

^{ag} Ps. 33. 4

^{ah} Ps. 9. 12, 18 & 14. 6

^{ai} Jo. 27. 20

^{aj} Ps. 73. 19

^{ak} Ps. 24. 6

^{al} Or in the safety that he waiteth for

^{am} Ps. 10. 5

^{an} Ps. 12. 5

^{ao} & 18. 27

^{ap} 2 S. 22. 31

^{aq} Ps. 18. 30

^{ar} 2 S. 22. 33

^{as} Ps. 44. 1

^{at} Jo. 28. 1

^{au} Ps. 66. 10

^{av} Cf. Isa. 59. 20

^{aw} Jo. 29. 2

^{ax} Ps. 31. 23

^{ay} Dt. 30. 3

^{az} Ps. 53. 6

^{ba} Or when vileness is exalted among the sons of men

^{bb} For ver. 1-5, cf. Ps. 24. 3-5

^{bc} Sec

^{bd} Ps. 23. 4

^{be} Ps. 6. 3

^{bf} & 35. 17

^{bg} Ps. 10. 12

^{bh} & 42. 9

^{bi} Ps. 3. 4

^{bj} & 24. 3

^{bk} Ps. 26. 1

^{bl} 11

^{bm} Ps. 10. 1, 11 & 22. 24

^{bn} Ps. 51. 6

^{bo} Ps. 4. 4

^{bp} & 16. 7

^{bq} Ezra 9. 8 Ps. 19. 8

^{br} Cf. Dt. 32. 27

^{bs} Ps. 11. 1 & 16. 1

^{bt} Dt. 27. 25

^{bu} Read a renegade (Heb. rejected,

^{bv} a Jo. 37. 24 Ps. 22. 23, 24

^{bw} (Dt. 24. 10) Ps. 37. 26

^{bx} & Ps. 116. 7

PSALM 14

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE ^afool hath said in his heart, ¹There is no God. They are ^bcorrupt, they have done ^cabominable works, ^dthere is none that doeth good.

2 The LORD ^mlooked down from heaven upon the children of men, ⁿto see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become ^rfilthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity ⁱno knowledge? who ^ueat up my people as they eat bread, and ^{*}call not upon the LORD.

5 There were they ^zin great fear: for God is in ^athe generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, ^cbecause the LORD is his ^erefuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come ^sout of Zion! when the LORD ⁱbringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM 15

A Psalm of David.

LORD, ¹who shall abide in thy ^atabernacle? who shall dwell in thy ^bholy hill?

2 He that ^bwalketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and ^rspeaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that ^cbackbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a ⁷vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that ^afear the LORD. ^bHe that sweareth ⁸to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that ^aputteth not out his money to usury, nor ^staketh reward against the ^binnocent. He that doeth these things shall ⁱnever be moved.

ⁱ Lv. 19. 16 Ps. 34. 13 ^u Ps. 5. 1, 2 & 17. 1
^{1c} by the LORD is despised ^c Jer. 6. 30 ^y Jo. 14. 12
^b Cf. Lv. 5. 4 ^{LXX} reads to his neighbour ^s Jo. 15. 34 Ps. 26. 10
^f Ps. 9. 14 & 20. 5

PSALMS 16-18

PSALM 16

*Migh-tām of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: for in thee ^cdo I put my trust.

2 ²O my soul, thou hast said ³unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: ⁴my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 ⁵But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is ^hall my delight.

4 ^kTheir sorrows shall be multiplied that ⁶hasten after another god: their ^ldrink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor ^mtake up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD is ^qthe portion of mine inheritance and of ^rmy cup: thou maintainest ^smy lot.

6 ^uThe lines are fallen unto me in ^xpleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who ^ahath given me counsel: my reins also ^binstruct me in the night seasons.

8 ^cI have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my ^fright hand, ^hI shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and ^kmy glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall ^mrest in hope.

10 For thou ^owilt not leave my soul in hell; ^pneither wilt thou suffer ^qthine ³Holy One to see ^{4r}corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me ^uthe path of life: in thy presence is ^{5x}fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17

A Prayer of David.

HEAR the right, O LORD, ^cattend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 ^eLet my sentence come forth from thy presence; ^flet thine eyes ⁷behold the things that are equal.

3 ^gThou hast proved mine heart; thou ^khast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

^o Jb. 33. 18. Ps. 30. 3
^p Ps. 49. 9 (ms.)
^q Jb. 21. 8, 11
^r Ps. 13. 3 & 27. 7
^s Jb. 23. 10. Ps. 26. 2

^a Or by
^b Cf. Ps. 10. 18
^c Ps. 11. 7 (ms.) & 27. 4
^d Ps. 36, title
^e For ver. 1-50, cf. 2 S. 22. 1-51

^f Cf. Acts 18. 35
^g Jb. 21. 7-15
^h Ps. 37. 7, 35
ⁱ Ps. 16. 11 & 21. 6
^j Ps. 11. 4 & 33. 13, 18
^k Neh. 1. 5
^l Neh. 1. 5
^m 2 S. 22. 2. Ps. 31. 2, 3

ⁿ Ps. 56, title
^o & 57, title
^p & 60, title
^q 1 Chr. 4. 10
^r Ps. 17. 8
^s Ps. 13. 5
^t & 18. 2
^u Jb. 23. 11
^v Ps. 18. 21
^w 1 Chr. 17. 16
^x & Vulg.
^y Read I have said unto the Lord
^z Or concerning the Lord
^a 2 S. 22. 37
^b Ps. 18. 36
^c Read I have no good beyond thee
^d Cf.
^e Ps. 73. 25
^f 2 S. 22. 4
^g 7. Ps. 18. 3
^h Read But concerning the saints that are in the earth (I have said) they are the excellent
ⁱ Ps. 31. 21
^j 2 Chr. 9. 8
^k Ps. 18. 19
^l Ex. 15. 6
^m Ps. 18. 35
ⁿ Dt. 27. 15
^o Ps. 73. 27
^p Or give the (marriage) price for another (god)
^q (Ezra 7. 17)
^r Isa. 57. 6
^s m Jos. 23. 7
^t n Ps. 16. 1
^u & 25. 20
^v o Dt. 32. 10
^w Pr. 7. 2
^x p Ru. 2. 12
^y Ps. 36. 7
^z q Ps. 73. 26
^a r Ps. 23. 5
^b s Cf.
^c Ps. 125. 3
^d t Ps. 3. 6
^e & 22. 12, 16
^f u Cf.
^g Ps. 78. 55
^h x Cf.
ⁱ Jb. 36. 11
(and ms.)
^j y Dt. 32. 15
^k Jb. 15. 7
^l z 1 S. 2. 3
^m Ps. 31. 8
ⁿ a Ps. 32. 8
(ms.)
^o b Ps. 13. 2
& 63. 6
^p c Ps. 56. 6
^q d Ps. 62. 4
^r Read I cast (us) down
^s e Cf. Acts 2. 25-28
^t f Ps. 109. 31
^u g Ps. 10. 9
& 22. 13
^v h Ps. 15. 5
& 21. 7
^w i Ps. 10. 8, 9
& 64. 4
^x k Ps. 30. 12
Cf.
^y Gen. 49. 6
^z l Ps. 10. 12
& 44. 26
^a m Or confront or anticipate
^b n Read dwell in safety
^c m Cf. Ps. 4. 8
Dt. 33. 28
^d n Ps. 7. 1
& 31. 15
^e q Ps. 12. 1 & 18. 25
^f u Ps. 23. 3
^g 2 Heb. safety
^h r Isa. 26. 19
ⁱ s Or look upon equity or behold with equity
^j k Jb. 31. 14
^l t 2 S. 23. 3 Ps. 19. 14 (ms.)
^m n Ps. 16. 1 & 25. 2, 20

David fleeth to God for preservation

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in ^dthy paths, that my footsteps ^eslip not.

6 ^fI have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 ^gShew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that savest ⁱby thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 ⁿKeep me as ^othe apple of the eye, hide me under ^pthe shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who ^tcompass me about.

10 ^uThey are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they ^zspeak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our ^csteps: ^dthey have set their eyes ⁷bowing down to the earth;

12 ^gLike as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking ⁱin secret places.

13 ^lArise, O LORD, ⁸disappoint him, cast him down: ⁿdeliver my soul from the wicked, ²which is thy sword:

14 From men ²which are thy hand, O LORD, from ^smen of the world, ^twhich have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: ^ythey are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, ^zI will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be ^asatisfied, when I ^bawake, with thy ⁶likeness.

PSALM 18

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the ^dservant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

I WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is ⁱmy rock, and ^mmy fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom ⁿI will trust;

my ^abuckler, and the ^bhorn of my salvation, and my ^chigh tower.

3 ^dI will call upon the LORD, who is ^fworthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ²ⁱungodly men made me afraid.

5 The ³ⁱsorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6 ⁿIn my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of ^ohis temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7 Then ^athe earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up ^ra smoke out of his nostrils, and ^sfire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 He ^ubowed the heavens also, and came down: and ^vdarkness was under his feet.

10 And he ^arode upon a ^bcherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the ^cwings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his ^gpavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, ^khail stones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also ^mthundered in the heavens, and the ^{6o}Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his ^qarrows, and scattered them; and he shot out ^slightnings, and ^tdiscomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the ^zblast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He ^bsent from above, he took me, he ^cdrew me out of many ^dwaters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the ^fday

of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into ^aa large place; he delivered me, because he ^gdelighted in me.

20 The ^hLORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the ^kcleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I ^mhave kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also ^{4b}upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the ⁵ⁱmerciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the ^xpure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the ^zfroward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou ^cwilt save the afflicted people; but wilt ^dbring down high looks.

28 For thou ^fwilt light my candle: the LORD my God ^hwill enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through ^aa troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, ⁱhis way is perfect: ⁿthe word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For ^pwho is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that ^rgirdeth me with strength, and maketh ^umy way perfect.

33 ^sHe maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon ^vmy high places.

34 He ^ateacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and ^cthy right hand hath ⁷holden me up, and thy ⁸gentleness hath made me great.

a Ps. 7, 10 & 28, 7
b 2 S. 22, 3 Lk. 1, 69
c Ps. 9, 9 & 46, 7
d Ps. 17, 6 & 22, 2
e Ps. 4, 1 & 31, 1
f 1 Chr. 16, 25
g Ps. 48, 1
h Ps. 16, 3 & 22, 8
i Jb. 34, 11 & 62, 12
j Or ungodliness Heb. Belial
k Jb. 34, 18 Pr. 6, 12
l Jb. 22, 30 Ps. 24, 4
m Read cords of Sheol
n Jb. 17, 13, 16
o Ps. 55, 4
p Ps. 17, 5 & 37, 34
q 2 S. 22, 7 Ps. 66, 14
r See Ps. 11, 4
s Read perfect
t See 2 S. 22, 24
u 2 S. 22, 8 Ps. 68, 8
v 2 S. 22, 9 Ps. 104, 32
w Ps. 11, 6 & 21, 9
x Or bodily
y Ps. 16, 10 & 32, 6
z 2 S. 22, 10 & Ps. 144, 5
aa 2 S. 22, 27 Pr. 21, 8
ab Ps. 24, 4
ac Jb. 26, 9 Ps. 97, 2
ad 2 S. 22, 27
ae 2 S. 22, 11 Ps. 68, 33
af 2 S. 22, 11 Ezek. 1, 5
ag Ps. 14, 6 & 22, 24
ah Jb. 24, 24 Ps. 119, 21
ai 2 S. 22, 11 Ps. 104, 3
aj 2 Chr. 21, 7 Ps. 132, 17
ak Ps. 101, 5
al Jb. 36, 29
am Jb. 29, 3 Ps. 107, 14
an 2 K. 5, 2 Hos. 6, 9 (Heb.)
ao Jb. 38, 22 Ps. 148, 8
ap 2 S. 22, 31 Ps. 17, 13
aq Jb. 40, 9 Ps. 29, 3
ar Ps. 12, 6 & 119, 140
as Read Most High
at Ps. 9, 2 & 21, 7
au Neh. 9, 6 Ps. 86, 10
av Ps. 7, 13 & 77, 17
aw 2 S. 22, 40 Ps. 29, 11
ax ver. 35
ay Jb. 38, 25 Ps. 77, 18
az 2 S. 22, 15
ba See Ps. 101, 2, 6
bb 1 Chr. 12, 8 Cant. 2, 9
bc 2 S. 22, 35 Ps. 144, 1
bd 2 S. 22, 17 Ps. 57, 3
be 2 S. 22, 19 Pr. 27, 10
bf 2 S. 22, 17 (Heb.)
bg Or lucidity

PSALMS 19, 20

36 "Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet ^bdid not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I ^cturn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the LORD, but ^ahe answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as ^othe dust before the wind: I did ^acast them out as ^bthe ^bdirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou ^bhast ^bmade me the head of the heathen: ^aa people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers ^vshall ^vsubmit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and ^bbe afraid out of their close places.

46 "The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the ^dGod of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is ^fGod that avengeth me, and ^bsubdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from ^mthe violent man.

49 "Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 ^bGreat ^bdeliverance giveth he to his king; and ^rsheweth mercy to ^shis anointed, to David, and to ^uhis seed for evermore.

PSALM 19

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^a**T**HE heavens declare ^bthe glory of God; and the ^cfirmament sheweth his handywork.

^yPs. 18. 10 ^aPs. 50. 6
^cGen. 1. 6 ^{Ps.} 150. 1 ²S. 23. 1 ^{Ps.} 46. 7
^dEx. 15. 17 ^{Ps.} 63. 2

The works of God proclaim his glory

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor ²language, where their voice is not heard.

4 "Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for ^ethe sun,

5 ^fWhich is as ^ga bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his ^hcircuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 "The law of the LORD is perfect, ³converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is ⁱsure, ^mmaking wise ⁿthe simple.

8 The statutes of the LORD are right, ^qrejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is ^rpure, ^senlightening the eyes.

9 "The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

10 ^zMore to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: ^asweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is ^egreat reward.

12 ^gWho can understand his errors? ⁹i cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from ^{2k}presumptuous sins; ⁱlet them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the ^omeditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, ^qmy ^astrength, and ^tmy redeemer.

PSALM 20

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^a**T**HE LORD ^ahear thee in the day of trouble; ^vthe name of the ^zGod of Jacob ^bdefend thee;

2 Send thee help from the ^dsanctuary, and ⁶strengthen thee ^fout of Zion;

^a 2 S. 22. 37
^b Ps. 119. 45
^c Ps. 17. 5
^d & 26. 1
^e Read language; their voice cannot be heard
^f Ps. 9. 3
^g & 21. 12
^h d. 11.
ⁱ Eccl. 10. 18
^j Cf. Eccles. 1. 5
^k Ju. 5. 31
^l Cf. Joel 2. 16
^m 2 Chr. 24. 23 (Heb. 7)
ⁿ Ro. 7. 12
^o Read restoring
^p Ps. 23. 3
^q Jb. 35. 13
^r Ps. 66. 18
^s Ps. 93. 5
^t m. Ps. 119. 150
^u Ps. 116. 6
^v 2 K. 13. 7
^w Isa. 29. 5
^x Or empty
^y 2 S. 22. 43
^z Isa. 10. 6
^a Or mire
^b Ps. 119. 111
^c Ps. 18. 30
^d Ps. 13. 3
^e & 34. 5
^f Or wilt make
^g 2 S. 22. 44
^h Cf. Ps. 2. 8
ⁱ (Jb. 28. 28)
^j Pr. 8. 13
^k 2 S. 22. 44
^l Isa. 55. 5
^m y. 2 S. 22. 45
ⁿ Ps. 66. 3
^o z. Ps. 119. 72
^p (27). Cf. Jb. 28. 15
^q Read yield
^r yielded obedience
^s (1 K. 14. 3)
^t Ps. 119. 103
^u Read come
^v trembling
^w b. Cf. Mic. 7. 17
^x c. 2 S. 22. 47
^y d. 1 Chr. 16. 35
^z Ps. 24. 5
^a 2 Chr. 15. 7
^b Ps. 37. 37
^c (mg.)
^d f. See Eccl. 32. 35
^e Cf. Jb. 34. 32
^f h. 2 S. 22. 48
^g Ps. 45. 5
^h Or clear
ⁱ (1 S. 3. 14)
^j Ps. 51. 2, 7
^k Or those who act untrustingly
^l k. Cf. Nil. 15. 30
^m Ps. 119. 133
ⁿ m. 2 S. 22. 49
^o Ps. 140. 1
^p &c.
^q n. Cf. Ro. 15. 9
^r o. Ps. 5. 1
^s & 49. 3
^t p. Ps. 144. 10
^u (Lil. P.)
^v Heb. salvation
^w q. Ps. 18. 2
^x &c.
^y & 28. 1
^z r. 2 Chr. 1. 8
^a s. Ps. 2. 2
^b & 20. 6
^c d. Read rock
^d (Jb. 19. 25)
^e Ps. 78. 35
^f u. See 2 S. 7. 12
^g x. Cf. Gen. 35. 3
^h b. Ps. 8. 1 & 57. 5
ⁱ Or support

3 Remember all thy ^{2a} offerings, and ³ accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.

4 ^c Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will ^e rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will ^f set up our banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth ⁱ his anointed; he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his ⁱ right hand.

7 ^m Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; ⁿ but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 ⁷ Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM 21

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in ⁿ thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 ^z Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou ^{ab} preventest him with the blessings of ^c goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even ^a length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: ⁱ honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast ⁴ made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him ⁿ exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the ^b most High he ^q shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out ⁱ those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery ^a oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and ^b the fire shall devour them.

^a Heb. meal offerings

^a 1 Chr. 16, 29

^b Ps. 96, 8

^c Jb. 27, 14

^d Ps. 37, 28

^e Or accept as fat, lit. make fat

^f 1 S. 1, 17

^g Cf. Ps. 21, 2

^h See Ps. 10, 2

ⁱ Ps. 13, 5

^j & 21, 1

^k Cf. Ps. 60, 4

^l Ps. 18, 40 & 40, 14

^m Cf. Ps. 7, 12

ⁿ Read with thy bowstrings

^o Ps. 18, 50 & 28, 8

^p Ps. 57, 5

^q Ps. 18, 35 & 44, 3

^r m Ps. 33, 17

^s Cf. Dt. 20, 1

^t Jos. 17, 18

^u n Ps. 119, 55

^v 1 S. 17, 45

^w 2 Chr. 32, 8

^x Or set to

^y i.e. the hind of the dawn

^z Git. Mt. 27, 40

^{aa} Mt. 16, 34

^{ab} Or Lord, save the king, and

^{ac} p Jb. 8, 20

^{ad} Ps. 43, 2

^{ae} q Ps. 10, 1

^{af} & 35, 22

^{ag} r Jb. 3, 24

^{ah} Ps. 32, 3

^{ai} s Ps. 18, 3

^{aj} & 28, 1

^{ak} t Jb. 35, 12

^{al} Lam. 3, 8

^{am} u Ps. 20, 5

^{an} & 35, 9

^{ao} x 1 S. 6, 20

^{ap} Ps. 99, 5, 9

^{aq} Or art enthroned upon

^{ar} Dt. 10, 21

^{as} Ps. 148, 14

^{at} z Cf. Ps. 20, 4

^{au} a Neh. 9, 27

^{av} Ps. 106, 44

^{aw} Or antipatest

^{ax} b Ps. 59, 10

^{ay} c 2 Chr. 6, 41

^{az} Ps. 23, 6

^{ba} d Ps. 25, 3

^{bb} e Ps. 25, 2

^{bc} Or ashamed

^{bd} e Jb. 25, 6

^{be} Cf. Isa. 41, 14

^{bf} f Ps. 31, 11

^{bg} g Isa. 49, 7

^{bh} h 1 K. 3, 14

^{bi} Ps. 61, 6

^{bj} i Ps. 45, 3

^{bk} k Jb. 16, 4

^{bl} Ps. 44, 14

^{bm} Or roll (it) on

^{bn} i Git. Mt. 27, 43

^{bo} Heb. setteth him to be blessing

^{bp} m Ps. 18, 19

^{bq} & 41, 11

^{br} n Ps. 17, 15

^{bs} & 36, 8

^{bt} o Ps. 71, 6

^{bu} p Ps. 18, 13

^{bv} & 46, 4

^{bw} q Ps. 16, 8

^{bx} & 55, 22

10 ^b Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: ^d they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them ^g turn their back, when thou shalt ^h make ready ⁴ thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 ^k Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM 22

To the chief Musician ⁵ upon ⁶ A¹-lê-lêth Shā-hār, A Psalm of David.

MY God, my God, why hast thou ^b forsaken me? ^a why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of ^r my roaring?

2 O my God, ^s I cry in the daytime, but ^t thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But ^z thou art holy, O thou that ⁸ inhabitest ^y the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 ^a They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were ^d not ² confounded.

6 But I am ^e a worm, and no man; ^f a reproach of men, and ^g despised of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they ^k shake the head, saying,

8 ³ He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he ^m delighted in him.

9 But ^o thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee ^r from the womb: ^s thou art my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is ⁿ none to help.

12 Many bulls ^y have compassed me: ^z strong bulls of ^a Bashan have beset me round.

13 They ^c gaped upon me with their

^r Ps. 71, 6

^s Ps. 17, 9 & 27, 3

² 2 Chr. 14, 11

^z Ps. 68, 30 (Heb.)

^j Jb. 31, 29

^a Am 4, 1

³ Ps. 34, 21

⁴ Cf. Nu. 32, 4, 33

⁵ Ps. 7, 2 & 71, 11

⁶ Ps. 18, 8 & 50, 3

⁷ Neh. 12, 38

⁸ Isa. 31, 9 (Heb.)

⁹ Cf. 16, 10

¹⁰ Ps. 35, 21

PSALMS 23, 24

mouths, as a ^a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am ^b poured out like water, and ^c all my bones are out of joint; my heart is ^d like wax; it is ^e melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my ^f tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For ^h dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they ^{4k} pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may ^{5l} tell ^m all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

18 ^b They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, ⁱ haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my ^{7z} darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the ^b lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the ^{9f} unicorns.

22 ^h I will ⁱ declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that ⁱ fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, ⁿ glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the ^q afflicted; neither hath he ^s hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the ⁱ great congregation: "I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The ^z meek shall ^a eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that ^c seek him: ^d your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ^e ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the ^h kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the LORD's; and ^m he is the governor among the nations.

^o Ps. 16, 5 ² Or Only ^p Ps. 21, 3 & 25, 7 ³ Heb. for the length of days ⁴ Dt. 33, 16 ⁵ Ps. 50, 12 ⁶ Ps. 69, 32 ⁷ Ps. 18, 20, 24 & 26, 6 ⁸ Ps. 25, 9 ⁹ Ps. 2, 8 & 72, 8, 11 ¹⁰ Ps. 51, 10 ¹¹ Ps. 18, 26 ¹² Ps. 26, 12 ¹³ Isa. 25, 6 ¹⁴ For ver. 3-5, cf. Ps. 15, 1-5 ¹⁵ Dt. 5, 11 ¹⁶ Ps. 139, 20 ¹⁷ Ps. 18, 27 & 25, 16 ¹⁸ Jb. 22, 27 ¹⁹ Ps. 50, 14 ²⁰ Jb. 38, 4, 7 ²¹ Ps. 33, 6 ²² Ps. 15, 1-5 ²³ Cf. Ezek. 18, 6 ²⁴ Ps. 13, 1 & 27, 9 ²⁵ Ps. 50, 12 ²⁶ Cf. 1 Cor. 10, 28 ²⁷ Ezra 8, 22 ²⁸ Ps. 24, 6, 10 ²⁹ Ps. 98, 7 ³⁰ 2 Chr. 20, 6 ³¹ Ps. 46, 10

David's confidence in God's grace

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: ² and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; ³ it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall ^s declare his righteousness unto a people that ⁱ shall be born, that he hath done this.

PSALM 23

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is my ⁿ shepherd; ^o I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to ^q lie down in green ^r pastures: he ^s leadeth me beside the ⁶ still waters.

3 He ^r restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the ^x paths of righteousness ^y for his name's sake.

4 Yea, ^a though I walk through the valley of the ^{8c} shadow of death, I will ^d fear no evil: for ^e thou art with me; ^g thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou ^k preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou ^m anointest my head with oil; ^o my cup runneth over.

6 ² Surely ^b goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will ^r dwell in the house of the LORD ³ for ever.

PSALM 24

A Psalm of David.

THE earth is the LORD's, and ⁷ the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath ^b founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 ^f Who shall ascend into the ^g hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath ⁱ clean hands, and a ^k pure heart; who hath not ⁱ lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor ⁿ sworn deceitfully.

^a Ps. 17, 12 & 37, 4 ^b Jb. 30, 16 & 42, 4 ^c Ps. 6, 2 & 31, 10 ³ Or even he that cannot keep his soul alive ^d Ps. 68, 2 & 107, 26 ^e Cf. Jb. 23, 16 ⁶ Read it shall be told of the Lord unto the next generation ^f Jb. 29, 10 ^g Ps. 137, 6 ^h Ps. 36, 10 ⁱ 2 K. 3, 13 ^j Isa. 56, 10, 11 ^k Ps. 48, 13 ^l So LXX, Vulg., & Syr. Other ancient versions, bound Heb. pointed text reads like a lion ^m Zech. 12, 10 ⁿ i.e. count ^o 2 K. 5, 9 ^p Ps. 147, 4 (Eng.) ^q Jb. 33, 21 ^r Ps. 102, 3 ^s Gen. 49, 24 ^t Ps. 78, 32 ^u Cf. Gen. 48, 15 ^v Mt. 27, 35 ^w Cf. Jno. 19, 24 ^x Ps. 4, 8 ^y Fr. 3, 24 ^z Ezek. 34, 14 ^{aa} Ps. 5, 9 ^{ab} Ps. 48, 14 ^{ac} Ps. 38, 22 ^{ad} Or waters of rest ^{ae} Ps. 19, 7 ^{af} Ps. 16, 11 & 85, 13 ^{ag} 1 K. 8, 41 ^{ah} Ps. 25, 11 ^{ai} Heb. only one ^{aj} Z. 11, 34 ^{ak} Ps. 35, 17 (Heb.) ^{al} Cf. Ps. 138, 7 ^{am} 2 Tim. 4, 17 ^{an} Read deep gloom, and so elsewhere ^{ao} Jb. 38, 17 ^{ap} Ps. 44, 19 ^{aq} Ps. 3, 6 & 27, 3 ^{ar} Ps. 29, 5 ^{as} Or wild-oxen ^{at} Jb. 39, 9, 10 ^{au} Ps. 29, 6 ^{av} Mic. 7, 14 ^{aw} Cf. Heb. 2, 12 ^{ax} Dt. 32, 3 ^{ay} Ps. 102, 21 ^{az} Jb. 36, 16 ^{ba} Cf. Ps. 78, 19 ^{bb} Ps. 15, 4 & 66, 16 ^{bc} Ps. 92, 10 ^{bd} 1 Chr. 16, 28 ^{be} Ps. 29, 1 ^{bf} Ps. 18, 27 & 25, 16 ^{bg} Jb. 22, 27 ^{bh} Ps. 50, 14 ^{bi} Jb. 38, 4, 7 ^{bj} Ps. 33, 6 ^{bk} Ps. 15, 1-5 ^{bl} Cf. Ezek. 18, 6 ^{bm} Ps. 13, 1 & 27, 9 ^{bn} Ps. 50, 12 ^{bo} Cf. 1 Cor. 10, 28 ^{bp} Ezra 8, 22 ^{bq} Ps. 24, 6, 10 ^{br} Ps. 98, 7 ^{bs} 2 Chr. 20, 6 ^{bt} Ps. 46, 10

5 He shall receive the ^ablessing from the LORD, and ^crighteousness from the ^eGod of his salvation.

6 This is ^sthe generation of them ^hthat seek him, that seek thy face, ²⁰O Jacob. Selah.

7 ⁱLift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye ³everlasting doors; and the ^mKing of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and ^omighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The ^sLORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah.

PSALM 25

A Psalm of David.

UNTIL thee, O LORD, do I ^{*}lift up my soul.

2 O my God, ^zI trust in thee: ^alet me not be ashamed, ^blet not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, ^clet none ^dthat wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which ^{6f}transgress without cause.

4 ^gShew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 ^gLead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the ^hGod of my salvation; ⁱon thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the ^bsins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy ^sremember thou me for thy ⁱ'goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 ^vGood and upright is the LORD: therefore will he ^ateach sinners in the way.

9 ^bThe meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 ^cAll the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto ^ssuch as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

^yPs. 3, 11; Ps. 34, 8; ^zEx. 18, 21; Ps. 31, 6; ^eEccl. 1, 1; ^hPs. 103, 18

^aPs. 3, 8 & 129, 8
^bPs. 23, 3 & 31, 3
^cGen. 15, 6 & Ps. 36, 10
^d2 Chr. 6, 21 & c.
^ePs. 51, 1
^fPs. 18, 46 & 25, 5
^gPs. 22, 23, 25 & 31, 19
^hPs. 14, 5 & 73, 15
ⁱPs. 22, 26 & 27, 8
^jOr O (God of) Jacob
^kPs. 118, 19
^lIsa. 26, 2
^mJb. 5, 25
ⁿPs. 37, 25, 26
^oOr ancient doors
^pOr secret counsel
^q1 Jb. 29, 4
^rPs. 3, 32
^sPs. 9, 16
^t2 Chr. 20, 12
^uPs. 123, 1, 2
^vEx. 15, 3
^wPs. 10, 9
^xPs. 31, 4
^yPs. 69, 16
^zPs. 22, 24 & 34, 6
^{aa}Or relieve thou, and bring
^{ab}1 Chr. 17, 7, 24
^{ac}Ps. 46, 7, 11
^{ad}2 S. 16, 12
^{ae}Ps. 35, 22
^{af}Ps. 9, 13 & 35, 19
^{ag}Ps. 86, 4
^{ah}Ps. 17, 8 & 86, 2
^{ai}Ps. 18, 2 & 26, 1
^{aj}Ps. 22, 5
^{ak}Ps. 31, 1
^{al}Ps. 13, 4 & 30, 1
^{am}Ps. 22, 5 & 37, 19
^{an}Gen. 49, 18
^{ao}Ps. 31, 24
^{ap}Eccl. 1, 10
^{aq}Ps. 130, 8
^{ar}Ps. 107, 2
^{as}Read deal treacherously
^{at}See Jer. 3, 20 (for ms.)
^{au}Ps. 5, 8 & 27, 11
^{av}Ps. 24, 5 & 27, 1, 9
^{aw}Ps. 7, 8 & 35, 24
^{ax}Ps. 15, 2 & 84, 11
^{ay}Gen. 49, 18
^{az}Ps. 33, 20
^{ba}Ps. 27, 14
^{bb}Ps. 25, 2 & 28, 7
^{bc}Or without wavering
^{bd}Ps. 18, 6 & 37, 31
^{be}Ps. 17, 3 & 66, 10
^{bf}Jb. 13, 26
^{bg}Ps. 48, 9
^{bh}Ps. 25, 10
^{bi}Ps. 86, 11
^{bj}Ps. 14, 13
^{bk}Ps. 106, 4
^{bl}Ps. 23, 6 & 27, 13
^{bm}Ps. 1, 1
^{bn}Jer. 15, 17
^{bo}Jb. 11, 11
^{bp}Ps. 12, 11
^{bq}Jb. 36, 22
^{br}Ps. 32, 8
^{bs}Ps. 27, 6
^{bt}Ps. 22, 26 & 37, 11
^{bu}Ps. 103, 18
^{bv}Ps. 24, 4 & 73, 13
^{bw}Ps. 9, 1 & 40, 5

11 For ^bthy name's sake, O LORD, ^dpardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

12 ^fWhat man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and ^khis seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The ⁴¹secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

15 ⁿMine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet ^bout of the net.

16 ^qTurn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and ^rafflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart ⁵are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 ^tLook upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and ^uthey hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O ^vkeep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 ^wRedeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM 26

A Psalm of David.

ⁱJUDGE me, O LORD; for I ^khave walked in mine integrity: I ^mhave trusted also in the LORD; ⁿtherefore I ⁿshall not slide.

2 ^oExamine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For ^pthy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have ^rwalked in thy truth.

4 I ^uhave not sat with ^vvain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have ^zhated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 ^cI will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass ^dthine altar, O LORD:

7 ^fThat I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy ^hwondrous works.

PSALMS 27, 28

8 LORD, ^aI have loved ^bthe habitation of thy house, and ^dthe place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 ^fGather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with ^hbloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of ^kbribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: ^rredeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in ^aan even place: ^rin the congregations will I bless the LORD.

PSALM 27

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is ^ymy light and ^zmy salvation; ^awhom shall I fear? the LORD is the ^bstrength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to ^ceat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host ^fshould encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing ^mhave I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I ^vmay dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to ^pbehold the ^{er}beauty of the LORD, and to ⁷enquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall ^hhide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall ^{*}set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be ^ylifted up above mine enemies round about me; therefore will I offer in his tabernacle ^asacrifices of ⁸joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 ^bHear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, ^aSeek ye my face; my heart said ⁹unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 ^sHide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been ^hmy help; ⁱleave me

^u Dt. 28. 20 Isa. 1. 16
^a Or shouting or sound of a horn
^e Ps. 26. 1 & 31. 1, &c.

^x Ps. 40. 2 ^b Ps. 7. 1 & 28. 2
^o Or for thee
ⁱ 1 K. 8. 57 Ps. 38. 2

^a Cf. Ps. 27. 4
^b 2 Chr. 36. 25
^c Ps. 68. 5
^d Ps. 25. 5 & 35. 3
^e Neh. 1. 9
^f Isa. 18. 7
^g Cf. Isa. 49. 15 & 63. 16
^h Or Take not away
ⁱ Ps. 28. 3
^j Heb. gather me
^k Cf. Isa. 40. 11
^l Ps. 5. 6 & 55. 23
^m Ps. 25. 4 & 86. 11
ⁿ Ps. 15. 5
^o Pr. 6. 35
^p Ps. 25. 5 & 31. 3
^q Ps. 26. 12 (Heb.)
^r (1 K. 1. 29) Ps. 44. 26
^s Ps. 41. 2
^t Dt. 19. 16, 20
^u Ps. 35. 11
^v Ps. 27. 11 (Heb.)
^w Ps. 22. 25
^x Ps. 25. 7 & 31. 19
^y Jb. 28. 13
^z Ps. 32. 5
^a (Ps. 25. 5) Ps. 37. 34
^b Ezra 10. 4
^c Ps. 31. 24
^d Jb. 29. 3
^e Ps. 43. 3
^f ver. 9
^g Or let thine heart take courage
^h Ps. 3. 6 & 46. 2
ⁱ Or my living stronghold
^j Ps. 22. 2 & 31. 17, al.
^k Cf. Dan. 6. 24 (ms.)
^l Ps. 19. 14 (mg.) & 31. 3
^m Ps. 35. 22
ⁿ Ps. 22. 12, 16 & 118. 10, 12
^o Nu. 16. 30, 33
^p Ps. 55. 15, 23
^q Ps. 27. 7 & 30. 10
^r Neh. 8. 6
^s Ps. 63. 4
^t Ps. 5. 7 & 138. 2
^u 2 Chr. 5. 7, 9
^v Cf. Ps. 26. 8
^w Ps. 26. 9
^x Ps. 23. 6 & 61. 4
^y Ps. 17. 15 & 63. 2
^z Ps. 55. 21
^a Cf. Ps. 5. 9
^b Or pleasantness
^c Ps. 90. 17 (and mg.)
^d Or consider
^e Ps. 31. 23
^f Jb. 5. 21
^g Ps. 31. 20
^h Cf. Ps. 3. 3
ⁱ Ps. 27. 9 & 33. 20
^j Isa. 5. 12
^k Ps. 18. 2, 30 & 33. 20
^l Ps. 20. 6 & 84. 9
^m 2 Chr. 33. 16
ⁿ Ps. 50. 14, 23
^o Ps. 24. 6, 10 & 34. 10
^p Ps. 28. 7

David's faith in God's protection

not, neither forsake me, O ^cGod of my salvation.

10 When ^emy father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will ^{3g}take me up.

11 ⁱTeach me thy way, O LORD, and ^llead me in a ^mplain path, because of mine enemies.

12 ^oDeliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for ^pfalse witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see ^sthe goodness of the LORD in ^tthe land of the living.

14 ^uWait on the LORD: ^{*}be of good courage, and ^{4h}he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

PSALM 28

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee ^bwill I cry, O LORD ^dmy rock; ^ebe not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that ^ggo down into the pit.

2 ^hHear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I ⁱlift up my hands ^ktoward thy ^lholy oracle.

3 ⁿDraw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which ^qspeak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 ^sGive them according to their deeds, and according to the ^uwickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because they ^zregard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD is my strength and ^cmy shield; my heart ^etrusted in him, and I am ^fhelped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of ^khis anointed.

^z Isa. 5. 12
^a (2 Chr. 33. 16)
^b Ps. 50. 14, 23
^c Ps. 24. 6, 10 & 34. 10
^d Ps. 28. 7

9 Save thy people, and ^a bless ^b thine inheritance: ^d feed them also, and ^e lift them up for ever.

PSALM 29

A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ye ⁴ mighty, give unto the LORD ¹ glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in ⁵ the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the ^a God of glory ^b thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is ^a powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the ^a cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to ^z skip like a calf; Lebanon and ^a Sirⁱ-^{on} like a young ^{6b} unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD ⁷ divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of ^a Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh ^a the hinds to calve, and ⁸ discovereth the forests: and in his temple ⁹ doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The LORD ^s sitteth upon ^h the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth ⁱ King for ever.

11 The LORD will give ¹ strength unto his people; the LORD ^w will bless his people ^o with peace.

PSALM 30

A Psalm and Song at the ^a dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to ^v rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou ^b hast healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast ^a brought up my soul from ³ the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not ^f go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye ^h saints

a Dt. 26. 15
Ps. 67. 1
b 2 K. 21. 14
Ps. 33. 12
c Read to his holy memorial i.e. name
c Ex. 3. 15
Ps. 97. 12
d Isa. 40. 11
Cf. Ps. 78. 71, 72
e Isa. 40. 11
Cf. Isa. 46. 3
f Isa. 54. 7, 8
g Or his favour is for a lifetime
g Cf. Ps. 63. 3
h ver. 11
i Read sons of the mighty or sons of God
i Ex. 15. 11
Ps. 89. 6
k Job. 29. 18
l Ps. 22. 23
& 50. 15
m Ps. 21. 9
& 44. 24
n Or in holy adoration
n 2 Chr. 20. 21
Ps. 96. 9
o Acts 7. 2
p Ps. 18. 13
& 77. 18
q Ezek. 1. 24
r Ps. 46. 6
s Ps. 5. 5
& 38. 10-12
t Ps. 28. 2
& 31. 2
u See Ps. 27. 9
v Ezra. 3. 7
Ps. 104. 16
x Ps. 126. 5
y See Ex. 15. 20
z Ps. 114. 4, 6
a Dt. 3. 9
b Or wild-ox
b Ps. 22. 21
& 92. 10
c Or he hath out the flames of fire
c Ps. 16. 9
& 57. 8
d Ju. 11. 16
Ezek. 47. 19
e Job. 39. 1
f Or stripped the forests bare
g Read everything with glory
f Ps. 28. 7
& 33. 21
g Ps. 25. 2
& 69. 6
h Read sat enthroned at the Flood
h Gen. 11. 10
(Heb.)
i Ps. 10. 16
& 66. 7
k Ps. 30. 10
& 39. 12
l Ps. 18. 32
& 68. 35
m Ps. 18. 2
& 71. 3
n Dt. 30. 1
Ps. 107. 38
o Lv. 26. 6
Ps. 72. 3, 7
Ps. 46. 6

of his, and give thanks ² at the ^c remembrance of his holiness.

5 ^f For his anger endureth but a moment; ^{3g} in his favour is life: ^h weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And ^k in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: ^m thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? ^r Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 ^s Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, ^t be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast ^u turned for me my mourning into ^v dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that ^c my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM 31

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; ² let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 ^k Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an ^m house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my ^p rock and my fortress; therefore for thy ^q name's sake ^r lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me ^t out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 ^z Into thine hand I commit my spirit: ^z thou hast redeemed me, O LORD ^a God of truth.

6 I have ^c hated them that regard lying ^e vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou ^g hast known my soul in adversities;

p Ps. 28. 1 & 42. 9
q Ex. 13. 2 Ps. 118. 28
r Dt. 32. 4
s Ps. 25. 11 & 79. 9
t Cf. Lk. 23. 46
u Cf. Acts 7. 39
v Ps. 26. 5 & 139. 22
w Ps. 1. 6 & 37. 18
x Neh. 12. 27 Dan. 3. 2, 3
y Ps. 25. 2 & 35. 19, 24
z 1 K. 1. 29 Ps. 34. 22
a Ps. 16. 10 & 40. 2
b 2 Chr. 6. 41 Ps. 31. 23
c Ps. 25. 15 & 35. 17
d 1 K. 1. 29 Ps. 34. 22
e 2 K. 17. 15 Jer. 2. 5

8 And hast not ^a shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in ^b a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: ^f mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and ^k my bones are consumed.

11 I was a ^l reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my ^o neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am ^q forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like ^r a broken vessel.

13 "For I have heard the slander of many: ^y fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, ^a Thou art my God.

15 ^b My times are in thy hand: ^c deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 ^e Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for ^h I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and ^k let them be ^l silent in the grave.

18 Let the ⁿ lying lips be put to silence; which ^b speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 Oh how great is ^s thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for ^t them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt ^a hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD: for he hath ^d shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

22 For ^f I said in my ^h haste, I am cut off ^g from before thine eyes: never-

theless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 ^c O love the LORD, all ye his ^d saints: for the LORD ^e preserveth the faithful, and plentifully ^g rewardeth the proud doer.

24 ^h Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that ⁱ hope in the LORD.

PSALM 32

A Psalm of David, ^m Mās'-chil.

ⁿ **BLESSED** is he whose transgression ^p is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is ^s no guile.

3 When I kept silence, ^t my bones waxed old through ^u my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night ^v thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, ^d I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is ^f godly pray unto thee in a time ^g when thou mayest be found: surely in the ⁱ floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art my ^m hiding place; thou shalt ^o preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with ^q songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and ^r teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will ^u guide thee with mine eye.

9 ^s Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, ^v which have no understanding: ^z whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 ^b Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that ^c trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and ^e rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

a Cf. 32, 30
b Ps. 18, 19
& 118, 5
c Jos. 23, 11
d Ps. 30, 4
& 37, 28
e Ps. 12, 7
& 32, 7
f Ps. 6, 7
& 38, 10
g Ps. 28, 4
& 91, 8
h Ps. 27, 14
Isa. 35, 4
i Ps. 25, 3
& 35, 18
j Ps. 22, 14
& 32, 3
k Ps. 22, 6
& 39, 8
l Ps. 47, 7
(Gug.)
m Ps. 34, 1
& 34, 8
n Ro. 4, 7, 8
o Jb. 19, 13, 14
p Ps. 38, 11
q 2 S. 12, 13
Ps. 85, 1, 2
r Ps. 88, 5, 12
s Cf. Jer. 22, 28
(Lv. 19, 11)
t Pr. 14, 5
u Ps. 31, 10
& 38, 3
v Jer. 20, 10
(Lit. P.)
w Ps. 22, 1
& 38, 8
x (Jb. 15, 21)
y Jer. 6, 25
z Jb. 19, 21
Ps. 38, 2
a Ps. 22, 10
& 48, 14
b Cf. Jb. 14, 5
c Ps. 17, 13
& 43, 1
d Jb. 42, 6
Ps. 38, 18
e Ps. 4, 6
& 44, 3
f Ps. 18, 25
& 86, 2
g Heb. in a time of finding
h Ps. 69, 13
i Ps. 28, 1
j Ps. 18, 16
Isa. 43, 2
k Ps. 9, 17
& 49, 14
l Cf. 1 S. 2, 9
m Ps. 31, 20
& 64, 2
n Ps. 52, 3, 4
o Ps. 31, 23
& 34, 20
p Ps. 17, 10
& 94, 4
q See Ex. 15, 1
r Ps. 25, 8
s Ps. 71, 17
t Ps. 27, 13
& 65, 11
u Ps. 25, 12
v Ps. 34, 7, 8
w Read counsel thee with mine eye upon thee
x Ps. 16, 7
y Cf. Pr. 26, 3
z Jb. 39, 17
a Read whose trappings must be bit and bridle to hold them in, (else) they will not come near unto thee
b See Ps. 11, 6
c Or alarm
d Ps. 2, 12 & 34, 8, 22
e Jon. 2, 4
f Ps. 17, 7

z 2 S. 1, 24 Ps. 103, 5 (Heb.)
e Ps. 33, 1 a Ps. 27, 5 & 32, 7
f Ps. 116, 11

PSALM 33

REJOICE in the LORD, O ye righteous: for ^e praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with ^k harp: sing unto him with the ^k psaltery and an instrument of ^l ten strings.

3 Sing unto him ^m a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For ⁿ the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 He ^p loveth righteousness and judgment: ^q the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

6 By the word of the LORD were ^s the heavens made; and all the ^t host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 ^u He gathereth the waters of the sea together ^a as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth ^c fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For ^e he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The LORD ^f bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 ^k The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 ^o Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own ^r inheritance.

13 The LORD ^t looketh from heaven; he ^u beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 ^v From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: ^c a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 ^f An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.

18 Behold, ⁱ the eye of the LORD is upon them ⁱ that fear him, upon them ⁱ that hope in his mercy;

a Jb. 5. 19
Ps. 34. 17.
b Jb. 5. 20
Ps. 37. 19
c Ps. 32. 11
& 64. 10
d Ps. 25. 5
& 38. 15
e Ps. 92. 1
f Ps. 28. 7
& 40. 17
g Ps. 28. 7
& 59. 11
h Neh. 12. 27
Ps. 43. 4
i Ps. 31. 1
& 37. 40
k Neh. 12. 27
Ps. 57. 8
l Ps. 92. 3
m Ps. 40. 3
n Cf.
Ps. 12. 6
o Cf. 1 S. 21.
10-13
p Ps. 11. 7
& 37. 28
q Ps. 119. 64
r Ps. 35. 28
s Ps. 24. 2
& 89. 11
t Ps. 44. 8
u Ps. 8. 3
Isa. 40. 26
v Job. 22. 19
Ps. 35. 27
w Jb. 38. 11
Ps. 95. 5
x Ps. 65. 7
y Ps. 35. 27
z Ex. 15. 8
Hab. 3. 10
b Jb. 5. 8
Ps. 63. 1
c 2 K. 17. 36.
39
d Ps. 34. 9
e Ps. 19. 8
f Pr. 25. 13
g Ps. 148. 5
See
Gen. 1. 3
h O shall
not be
f Ps. 5. 10
g Ps. 25. 16
& 35. 10
h Gen. 24. 7.
40
i Ps. 91. 11
j Cf.
K. 6. 17
Jb. 1. 10
k Jb. 23. 13
Pr. 19. 21
l Ps. 33. 18
& 60. 4
m Hcb. 6. 5
n Ps. 25. 8
& 73. 1
o Dt. 33. 29
Ps. 144. 15
p Ps. 32. 1, 2
& 40. 4
q Ps. 32. 10
& 84. 12
r Ps. 28. 9
& 74. 2
s Ps. 33. 8
Pr. 3. 7
t Ps. 14. 2
& 53. 2
u Ps. 17. 2
& 66. 7
x 2 Chr. 30.
27
y Ps. 102. 19
z Ps. 27. 8
& 40. 16
a Pr. 84. 11
b Pr. 1. 8
c 2 Chr. 6. 31
Pr. 2. 5
c Cf.
Jer. 9. 23
d Mt. 1 Pet.
8. 10-12
e Cf.
Dt. 32. 47

19 ^a To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in ^b famine.

20 Our soul ^d waiteth for the LORD: ^f he is our help and our ^g shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have ⁱ trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM 34

A Psalm of David, when he ^o changed his behaviour before A-bim-^e-l^ech: who drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL bless the LORD at all times: ⁱ his praise shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall ^t make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and ^u be glad.

3 O ^v magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I ^w sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and ^d were lightened: and their faces ^e were not ashamed.

6 ^g This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 ^h The angel of the LORD ⁱ encampeth round about ^l them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O ^m taste and see that ⁿ the LORD is good: ^p blessed is the man ^q that trusteth in him.

9 O ^s fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but ^v they that seek the LORD ^w shall not want any good thing.

11 ^a Come, ye children, hearken unto me: ^b I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 ^d What man is he that desireth life, and ^e loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 ^g Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from ^h speaking guile.

14 ^k Depart from evil, and do good; ^m seek peace, and pursue it.

15 ^o The eyes of the LORD are upon

f Ps. 20. 7 Pr. 21. 31 Cf. Ps. 147. 10
k Jb. 36. 21 Ps. 37. 27 Ps. 45. 7

g Ps. 15. 3 Lk. 3. 14 Ps. 101. 5
h Ps. 31. 19 & 34. 7. 9 m Mk. 9. 50

h Lv. 19. 11 Eph. 4. 25
n Ps. 31. 24 & 146. 5

i Jb. 36. 7 Ps. 34. 15
o Ps. 33. 18 Pr. 22. 12

PSALM 35

the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 ^aThe face of the LORD is against them that do evil, to ^ccut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and ^edelivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD ^his nigh unto them that are of ^ka broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 ^oHe keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and ^bthey that hate the righteous ^qshall be ²desolate.

22 The LORD ^tredeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be ²desolate.

PSALM 35

A Psalm of David.

PLEAD my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: ^zfight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of ^bshield and buckler, and stand up for ^dmine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, ^fI am thy salvation.

4 ^hLet them be confounded and ⁱput to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be ^mas chaff before the wind: and let the ^oangel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let ^qtheir way be dark and ^rslippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they ^uhid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him ^aat unawares; and ^blet his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall ^frejoice in his salvation.

^f Ps. 28. 1 & 39. 12

^z Ps. 22. 1 & 38. 21
^d Ps. 9. 4 & 43. 1

David complaineth of his enemies

10 All my ^abones shall say, LORD, ^bwho is like unto thee, ^cwhich deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 ^fFalse witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They ⁱrewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, ⁱwhen they were sick, my clothing was ^msackcloth: I ⁿhumbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I ^rbowed down heavily, as one that ^smourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and ^ugathered themselves together: yea, the ^zobjects gathered themselves together against me, ³and I knew it not; they did ^ytear me, and ceased not:

16 ⁵With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they ^agnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, ^chow long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, ^{6e}my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks ^ein the great congregation: I will praise thee among ⁷much people.

19 ^hLet not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them ⁱwink with the eye that ⁿhate me without a cause.

20 For ^bthey speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they ^sopened their mouth wide against me, and said, ^tAha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 This ^uthou hast seen, O LORD: ^ykeep not silence: O Lord, ^zbe not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and ^cawake to my judgment, even unto ^dmy cause, my God and my Lord.

24 ^eJudge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

^a Ps. 51. 8
^b Dt. 3. 24
^c Ps. 34. 6
^d & 68. 10
^e Lk. 26. 17
^f Jer. 21. 10
^g Ps. 9. 6
^h & 109. 15
ⁱ Ps. 27. 12
^j Pr. 6. 19
^k Ps. 33. 19
^l & 37. 40
^m (Dt. 4. 7)
ⁿ Ps. 46. 1
^o Ps. 7. 4
^p & 38. 20
^q 2 Chr. 34. 27
^r Ps. 51. 17
^s Cf. Jb. 30. 23
^t m Jb. 16. 15
^u Ps. 69. 11
^v n Ezra 8. 21
^w Ps. 69. 10
^x o Ps. 32. 7
^y & 37. 28
^z s Jb. 19. 8
³ p Ps. 21. 8
⁴ & 44. 7, 10
⁵ q Jb. 15. 34
⁶ Ps. 40. 15
^{6e} r Ps. 38. 6
⁷ s Or held
guiltily
⁸ t Jb. 30. 28
⁹ Ps. 38. 6
⁹ u Ps. 31. 5
¹⁰ & 71. 23
¹¹ v Jb. 16. 10
¹² w Cf.
Jb. 30. 1.
&c.
¹³ x Or whom I
knew not
¹⁴ y Cf. Ps. 7. 2
¹⁵ z Or Strive
thou
¹⁶ 3 Or Like
See
¹⁷ Ex. 14. 25
¹⁸ a Ps. 37. 12
¹⁹ b Cf.
Jb. 16. 9
²⁰ c Cf.
Ps. 5. 12
²¹ c Ps. 13. 1
& 74. 9, 10
²² d See
Ps. 27. 9
²³ e Heb. my
only one
²⁴ f Ps. 22. 20
²⁵ g Ps. 4. 3
(Heb.)
²⁶ h Jer. 6. 26
²⁷ i Ps. 27. 1
& 38. 22
²⁸ j Ps. 26. 12
& 40. 9
²⁹ k For ver.
4-5. Cf. Ps.
69. 22-25
& 109. 6-
15
³⁰ l Or a mighty
³¹ i Ps. 40. 14
& 15
³² k Ps. 30. 1
& 38. 16
³³ l Jb. 15. 12
³⁴ Pr. 6. 13
³⁵ m Ps. 1. 4
& 83. 13
³⁶ n Ps. 25. 19
& 38. 19
³⁷ o Jb. 33. 22
³⁸ Ps. 78. 48
³⁹ p Ps. 120. 7
⁴⁰ q Jb. 18. 18
⁴¹ Ps. 69. 23
⁴² r Ps. 73. 18
⁴³ s Ps. 22. 13
⁴⁴ Lam. 2. 16
⁴⁵ t Ps. 40. 15
⁴⁶ u Ps. 31. 4
& 37. 12
& 32
⁴⁷ v Ps. 25. 18
⁴⁸ w Cf. Isa. 47. 11
⁴⁹ x Ps. 26. 1 & 43. 1

^b Ps. 9. 15 & 57. 6
^f Ps. 21. 1 Isa. 23. 9

^c Ps. 7. 6 & 44. 23

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have ^aswallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be ^bclothed with shame and dishonour that ^cmagnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and ^dbe glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, ^fLet the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue ^kshall speak of thy righteousness and of ^lthy praise all the day long.

PSALM 36

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the ^eservant of the LORD.

⁵**T**HE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that ^sthere is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For ^the flattereth himself in his own eyes, ⁷until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and ^ydeceit: he hath ^zleft off to be wise, and to do good.

4 He ^bdeviseth mischief upon his bed; he ^csetteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 ^dThy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 ^eThy righteousness is like the ^ggreat mountains; ^fthy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, ^hthou preservest man and beast.

7 ⁱHow excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust ^lunder the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be ³ⁿabundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of ^qthe river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is ^sthe fountain of life: ^uin thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto ^ythem that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

a Ps. 56. 1
b Jb. 8. 22
Ps. 71. 13
c Jb. 19. 5
Ps. 38. 16
d Ps. 34. 2
& 58. 10
e Pr. 24. 19
(Lit. P.)
f Ps. 34. 3
& 40. 16
g Ps. 73. 3
h Heb. wither
i Jb. 14. 2
Ps. 90. 5
j Jb. 8. 12
Ps. 129. 6
k Ps. 22. 31
& 40. 16
l Ps. 34. 1
& 71. 8
m Ps. 4. 5
& 62. 8
n Or so shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely, (lit. feed on faithfulness)
o (1K. 4. 25)
Pr. 2. 21
p Jb. 27. 10
Isa. 58. 14
q Heb. petitions
r Ps. 145. 19
s Ps. 18. title
t Or LXX He who Transgresses in sinning says in his heart
u Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord
v Ps. 22. 8 (mg.)
w Ps. 55. 22
x Ps. 6. 14
Ps. 55. 19
y Dt. 29. 19
& 49. 18
z Ps. 26. 9
& 97. 11
aa Or that his iniquity shall not be found out and be hated
ab Or Be silent to the Lord
ac Ps. 27. 14
& 42. 5, 11
ad Ps. 10. 7
& 50. 19
ae Cf. Jer. 4. 22
af Ps. 17. 14
& 73. 3-12
ag Ps. 7. 14
Ps. 4. 16
ah Cf. Isa. 65. 2
ai Ps. 57. 10
e Ps. 71. 19
aj Heb. mountains of God
ak Cf. Ps. 92. 5
al Ps. 25. 13
Isa. 57. 13
am Read the land and so in ver. 11, 22, 29, 34)
an Neh. 9. 6
ao Ps. 104. 14
ap Cf. Ps. 31. 19
aq Jb. 27. 21
Pr. 10. 25
ar Heb. saturated
as Ps. 35. 16
Lam. 2. 16
Isa. 10. 3
at Ps. 10. 2, 9 & 109. 16
au Ps. 21. 6 & 63. 5
av Pr. 14. 27
aw Ps. 87. 4
ax Ps. 72. 7
ay Pr. 10. 11
az Ps. 11. 2

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM 37

A Psalm of David.

⁵**F**RET not thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou ^genvious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon ^{2b}be cut down ^hlike the grass, and ⁱwither as the green herb.

3 ^mTrust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou ³ⁿdwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 ^oDelight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the ^{4b}desires of thine heart.

5 ^{or}Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall ^ubring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 ⁸Rest in the LORD, and ^{*}wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who ^aprospereth in his way, because of the man who ^bbringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall ^ginherit ^{2b}the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider ^khis place, and it shall not be.

11 But ^mthe meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the ^oabundance of peace.

12 The wicked ^pplotteth against the just, and ^rgnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord ^sshall laugh at him: for he seeth that ^this day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have ^zbent their bow, ^ato cast down the poor and needy, and to

l Ps. 17. 8 & 57. 1
p Ps. 35. 7 & 38. 12
f Ps. 2. 4 & 59. 8

m Ps. 25. 9 & 76. 9
Cit. Mt. 5. 5
a Ps. 46. 4
u Jb. 22. 28
Ps. 37. 6

* Heb. saturated
r Ps. 35. 16
Lam. 2. 16
Isa. 10. 3
at Ps. 10. 2, 9 & 109. 16

n Ps. 21. 6 & 63. 5
av Pr. 14. 27
aw Ps. 87. 4

ax Ps. 72. 7
ay Pr. 10. 11
az Ps. 11. 2

PSALM 38

slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and ^btheir bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is ^abetter than the riches of many wicked.

17 For ^gthe arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD ^hupholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD ^kknoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 ⁿThey shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and ^oin the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as ^tthe fat of lambs: they shall consume; ^qinto smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and ^sgiveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be ^ucursed of him shall be cut off.

23 ^{5*}The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 ^cThough he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; ^gyet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, ^hnor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and ^klendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 ^mDepart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For ⁿthe LORD loveth judgment, and ^oforsaketh not ^phis saints; ^qthey are preserved for ever: but ^sthe seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 ^uThe mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 ^vThe law of his God is in his heart; ^znone of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD will not leave him in

The different end of good and bad men

his hand, nor ^acondemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, ^cthou shalt see it.

35 ^eI have seen the wicked in great power, and ²spreading himself ^flike a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he ⁱwas not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark ^lthe perfect man, and behold the upright: ^{3m}for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the ^psalvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and ^rdeliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they ^ttrust in him.

PSALM 38

A Psalm of David, ^vto bring to remembrance.

^z LORD, ^arebuke me not in thy wrath: neither ^bchasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For ^dthine arrows stick fast in me, and ^ethy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is ^fno soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any ^grest in ⁱmy bones because of my sin.

4 For mine ^liniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am ^rtroubled; I am ^sbowed down greatly; ^tI go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a ^uloathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have ^vroared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength

^a Ps. 109, 31
^b 1 S. 2, 4
Ps. 46, 9
^c Jb. 22, 19
Ps. 40, 3
^d Pr. 15, 16
^e Jb. 5, 3
^f Probably with LXX lifting himself up like a cedar of Lebanon
^g Cf. Jb. 8, 16
^h Ps. 10, 15
Cf. Ezek. 30, 21, 22
ⁱ Ps. 20, 2
(mis.)
^j 41, 3, 12
^k Jb. 7, 8
^l Ps. 31, 7
^m & 69, 5, 19
ⁿ Jb. 8, 20
Pr. 2, 21
^o Or there is a reward (for posterity) for the man of peace
^p m. Ps. 19, 11 (for m.)
& 58, 11
^q n. Ps. 25, 3
& 119, 6, 80
^r o. Ps. 33, 19
Pr. 10, 3
^s p. Ps. 3, 8
Pr. 21, 31
^t Or the excellency of pastures
^u q. Ps. 68, 2
Cf. Ps. 102, 3
^v r. Ps. 34, 17
& 41, 1
^w s. ver. 26
^x t. Ps. 33, 21
& 52, 8
^y u. (2 K. 22, 19)
Pr. 3, 33
^z Read a man's goings
^a Ps. 119, 133
^b y. Ps. 70, title
^c z. Ps. 6, 1 (Lit. F.)
^d a. Ps. 6, 1
^e b. Jb. 33, 19
Ps. 39, 11
^f c. Pr. 24, 16
^g d. Jb. 6, 4
Ps. 64, 7
^h e. Ps. 32, 4
& 39, 10
ⁱ f. Isa. 1, 6
^j s. Cf. Jb. 27, 14
^k h. Ps. 25, 13
& 69, 36
^l i. Ps. 32, 3
& 42, 10
^m k. Ps. 15, 5
& 112, 5
ⁿ l. Cf. Ezra 9, 6
^o Ps. 40, 12
^p m. Ps. 34, 14
Pr. 3, 7
^q n. Ps. 33, 5
& 98, 4
^r o. Jb. 8, 20
Ps. 31, 23
& 50, 7
^s q. Ps. 34, 20
& 41, 2
^t r. Hob. bent
^u s. Ps. 35, 14
& 42, 5, 6
^v t. Ps. 21, 10
& 109, 13
^w f. Ps. 35, 14
& 42, 9
^x Read burning
^y u. Cf. Pr. 10, 11
^z a. Ps. 32, 3
& 55, 2
^a y. Jb. 23, 12
Ps. 40, 8
^b z. Ps. 26, 1
& 91, 12

faileth me: as for ^athe light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and ^bmy friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life ^dlay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine ^fdeceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a ^hdumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no ^ereproaches.

15 For ^min thee, O LORD, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, ⁸Hear me, ^olest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when ^qmy foot slippeth, they ^rmagnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For ^uI will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and ^athey that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render ^cevil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is.

21 ^dForsake me not, O LORD: O my God, ^ebe not far from me.

22 ^fMake haste to help me, O Lord ^hmy salvation.

PSALM 39

To the chief Musician, even to ^hJē-dū-thūn,
A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will take heed to my ways, that I ⁿsin not with my tongue: I will ^{3b}keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was ^rdumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My ^theart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then ^{*spake} I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and ^zthe measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days

^t Jb. 32, 18, 19 Jer. 6, 11
^a Ps. 92, 5

^u Ps. 7, 14 & 58, 3
^c Or there is none to be compared unto thee

^u Ps. 31, 9
& 88, 9

^b Ps. 31, 11
& 41, 5

¹ Heb. stand-
ing firm (or
stationed)

^c Jb. 7, 16
Ps. 62, 9

³ Heb. a
breath

⁴ Or as a
shadow

^d Ps. 37, 12
& 57, 6

⁵ Heb. a
breath

^e Jb. 27, 16
Ps. 49, 10

^f Ps. 35, 20
& 140, 2

^g Ps. 38, 15
& 40, 1

^h Ps. 39, 2, 9
i Ps. 31, 11
& 69, 19

⁸ Or argu-
ments
cf.

^j Jb. 23, 4
k Jb. 2, 10

^l Jb. 13, 21
m Ps. 33, 20
& 39, 7

ⁿ Ps. 38, 2
& 139, 5

^o Or with
LXX might

^p Omit Hear
me

^q Ps. 35, 19,
24

^r Ps. 38, 1
& 73, 14

^s Jb. 12, 5
Ps. 73, 2

^t Ps. 35, 26
& 55, 12

^u S. Jb. 27, 18
Isa. 50, 9

^v Or a breath
ver.

^w Ps. 31, 2
& 54, 2

^x Ps. 32, 5, 7
& 41, 4

^y Ps. 35, 22
& 83, 1

^z Ps. 6, 8
& 36, 8

¹ Chr. 29,
15

² Ps. 105, 12
a Ps. 35, 19
& 69, 4

³ Jb. 10, 20
b Read
brighten up

^c Ps. 35, 12
& 109, 5

^d Ps. 27, 9
& 71, 12

^e Ps. 35, 22
& 71, 12

^f Ps. 22, 19
& 40, 13

^g Ps. 39, 7
& 52, 9

^h Ps. 35, 3
& 51, 14

ⁱ Ps. 30, 3
& 49, 15

^k 2 Chr. 35,
15
Ps. 62, title

^l Ps. 69, 2, 14
m Ps. 27, 5

ⁿ Cf.
Jb. 2, 10

^o Ps. 33, 3
& 96, 1

^p Heb. keep
a bridle (or
muzzle) for
my mouth

^q Pr. 13, 3

^r Ps. 37, 34
& 52, 6

^s Ps. 38, 13
Isa. 53, 7

^t Ps. 34, 8
& 41, 1

^u Ps. 116, 10

as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man ²at his best state is ^caltogether ³vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh ⁴in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted ⁵in vain: he ^eheapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? ^gmy hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not ⁱthe reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because ^kthou didst it.

10 ^lRemove thy stroke away from me: ⁿI am consumed by the ⁷blow of thine hand.

11 ^bWhen thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away ^slike a moth: surely every man is ⁹vanity. Selah.

12 ^tHear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; ^{*}hold not thy peace at ^vmy tears: for I am ^za stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O ^bspare me, that I may ²recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

PSALM 40

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

I WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 ⁱHe brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of ^lthe miry clay, and ^mset my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put ^aa new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall ^asee it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 ^sBlessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as ^uturn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, are thy ^vwonderful works which thou hast done, and thy ^athoughts which are to us-ward: ⁴they cannot be ^breckoned up in order unto thee: if I would

^y Ps. 26, 7 & 71, 17

^z Cf. Ps. 89, 6 (for ms.)

¹ Jb. 14, 1, 2 Ps. 89, 47

² Cf. Ps. 89, 6 (for ms.)

PSALMS 41, 42

declare and speak of them, they are ^bmore than can be numbered.

6 ^aSacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; ^{3f}mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in ⁴the volume of the book it is written of me,

8 ^hI delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, ⁱthy law is within my heart.

9 I have ^mpreached righteousness ⁿin the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, ^othou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: ^smine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore ^umy heart faileth me.

13 ^{*}Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, ^ymake haste to help me.

14 ^aLet them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be ^bdriven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 ^dLet them be desolate ⁷for a reward of their shame that say unto me, ^fAha, aha.

16 Let all ^hthose that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, ^kThe LORD be magnified.

17 But I am ^lpoor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: ⁿthou art my help and my deliverer; make not tarrying, O my God.

PSALM 41

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^BLESSED is he ^uthat considereth the poor: the LORD ^ywill deliver him in time of trouble.

^f Ps. 84. 7 Cl. Ex. 23. 14. 17

³ Ps. 6. 6 & 80. 5
^z Jos. 7. 9 Ps. 79. 10

David complaineth of his enemies' treachery

^a Ps. 37. 28

& 64. 1

^b Ps. 71. 15

^c ver. 6-8

Cl. Heb.

10. 6-7

^d 1 S. 15. 22

Ps. 50. 8, 13

^e Or In the land

^e Ps. 27. 12

^g Or ears

hast thou

divined for

me

^f Cf.

Ex. 21. 6

^g Ps. 37. 17,

24

& 51. 12

^h Read the

roll

ⁱ Or turnest

or changeth

^h Ps. 1. 2

& 112. 1

ⁱ Ps. 37. 31

& 119. 11

^k Ps. 6. 2

Jer. 17. 14

^l Ps. 38. 18

& 51. 3

^m Ps. 35. 28

& 51. 14

ⁿ Ps. 37. 18

& 107. 32

^o Cf.

Ps. 111. 1

^p Jos. 22. 22

Jer. 15. 15

^q Ps. 12. 2

& 144. 8

^r Or Some

wicked

thing is

poured out

upon him

^q Cf.

2 S. 15. 12

^r Ps. 38. 11

& 55. 13

^s Ps. 38. 4

& 65. 3

^t Cl.

Jno. 18. 18

^u Jb. 19. 27

Ps. 73. 26

^x For ver.

13-17 Ps. 1-5

^y Ps. 38. 22

& 70. 1, 5

^z Ps. 22. 8

Isa. 62. 4

^a Ps. 35. 4

& 70. 2

^b Ps. 21. 12

& 56. 9

^c Cf.

Ps. 17. 15

^d Ps. 34. 21

& 69. 25

^e Or by

reason

^f 1 Chr. 16.

36

^g Ps. 72. 18,

19

^h Ps. 35. 21

& 70. 3

ⁱ Neh. 8. 6

Ps. 72. 19

^j Ps. 34. 10,

& 69. 6, 32

^k 1 Chr. 26. 1,

19

^l Ps. 35. 27

& 70. 4

^m (Ps. 35. 10)

Ps. 69. 29

ⁿ Cf.

Joel 1. 20

(mg.)

^o Ps. 33. 20

& 46. 1

^p Ps. 119. 131

Ps. 63. 1

^q 2 K. 19. 4,

16

Ps. 84. 2

2 The LORD ^awill preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed ²upon the earth: and ^ethou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD ^gwill strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou ⁵wilt make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: ^kheal my soul; for ^lI have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he ^pspeaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

8 ⁶An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 ^qYea, ^rmine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which ^ldid eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that ^zthou favour-est me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^csettest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^eBlessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. ^gAmen, and Amen.

PSALM 42

To the chief Musician, Mās'-chil, for ⁴the sons of Korah.

^mAS the hart panteth after the water brooks, ^oso panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 ^pMy soul thirsteth for God, for ^qthe living God: when shall I come and ^rappear before God?

3 ^sMy tears have been my meat day and night, ^twhile they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I

^f Ps. 40. 4 & 65. 4 See Ru. 2. 19
^y Ps. 37. 40 & 50. 15

^u Jb. 30. 25 Ps. 72. 4

^a pour out my soul ² in me: ^b for I had gone with the multitude, ³ I went with them to the house of God, ^e with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 ^g Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou ^h disquieted in me? ⁱ hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the ⁴ help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will ⁱ I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the ⁵⁰ Hermonites, from ⁶ the hill Mizar.

7 ^r Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy ^s waterspouts: ^t all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the LORD will ^{*} command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and ^u in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God ^v my rock, ^w Why hast thou forgotten me? ^x why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with ^y a sword ^z in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 43

^a JUDGE me, O God, and ^b plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O ^c deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: ^d why dost thou cast me off? ^e why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O ^f send out thy light and thy truth: let them ^g lead me; ^h let them bring me unto ⁱ thy holy hill, and to thy ^j tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the ^k altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the ^l harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

^a Ps. 22, 14 & 62, 8
^b Or upon
^c Ps. 55, 14
^d Ps. 42, 5, 11 & 57, 6
^e Or I went in procession with ^f Cf. Isa. 38, 15 (ms.)
^f Ps. 42, 5, 11 & 77, 3
^g Neh. 8, 17
^h Isa. 30, 29
ⁱ Ps. 42, 5, 11 & 62, 5
^j Ps. 38, 6 & 43, 5
^k Ps. 43, 5
^l Ps. 37, 7, 34 & 43, 5
^m Heb. salvation, pl.
ⁿ Jb. 15, 18
^o Ps. 78, 3
^p Neh. 4, 14
^q Ps. 63, 6 & 77, 3
^r m Nu. 23, 23
^s Jb. 8, 8
^t Ps. 77, 5
^u Or the Hermons
^v 1 Chr. 5, 23
^w Ps. 89, 12
^x Or the little mountain
^y Neh. 9, 24
^z Ps. 78, 55
^a 1 Chr. 17, 9
^b Ps. 80, 8
^c Ps. 93, 3
^d 2 S. 5, 8
^e 1 Chr. 17, 9
^f Jb. 22, 11
^g Ps. 69, 1, 2
^h u Jos. 24, 12
ⁱ x Ps. 44, 4 (Dt. 28, 8)
^j y Jb. 35, 10
^k Ps. 77, 6
^l z Ps. 20, 6 & 60, 5
^m a Ps. 31, 16 & 67, 1
ⁿ b 2 Chr. 9, 8
^o Ps. 47, 4
^p c Ps. 31, 3 & 62, 2, 7
^q d Ps. 5, 2 & 68, 24
^r e Ps. 13, 1 & 44, 24
^s f Ps. 38, 6 & 43, 2
^t g Ps. 42, 8 & 68, 28
^u h Cf. Dt. 33, 17
^v i Or a crushing
^w j Ps. 38, 3
^x Jer. 23, 9
^y k Ps. 60, 12
^z l Hos. 1, 7
^a 1 S. 17, 45
^b m Ps. 34, 21 & 86, 17
^c n Ps. 34, 2 & 64, 10
^d o 2 K. 24, 20
^e Ps. 60, 1, 10
^f p Ps. 60, 10
^g q Ps. 35, 24
^h r Ps. 35, 23 & 119, 154
ⁱ s 1 K. 8, 33
^j t Ps. 31, 15 & 39, 2
^k u Ps. 22, 1 & 88, 14
^l v Neh. 9, 30
^m Ps. 80, 12, 16
ⁿ w Ps. 42, 9
^o z 1 S. 12, 9
^p Ezek. 30, 12
^q a Ps. 27, 1 & 84, 11
^r d Ps. 24, 3 & 48, 1
^s 12 Chr. 7, 20
^t Jer. 24, 9
^u e Neh. 5, 9
^v Ps. 79, 4
^w f Ps. 33, 2 & 57, 8
^x g Ps. 46, 4
^y i Ps. 22, 7 & 109, 23

5 ^c Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou ^d disquieted within me? ^e hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 44

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Mās-chil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, ^k our fathers have told us, ^m what work thou didst in their days, ⁿ in the times of old.

2 How thou didst ^p drive out the heathen with thy hand, and ^q plant- edst them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they ^r got not the land in pos- session by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but ^s thy right hand, and thine arm, and ^t the light of thy countenance, ^u be- cause thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 ^v Thou art my King, O God: ^w command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we ^x push down our enemies: through thy name will we ^y tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For ^z I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast ^a put them to shame that hated us.

8 ^b In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou hast ^c cast off, and put us to shame; and ^d goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to ^e turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast ^f scat- tered us among the heathen.

12 Thou ^g sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a ^h reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a ⁱ deri- sion to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a ^j byword a- mong the heathen, a ^k shaking of the head among the people.

b Ps. 31, 3 & 61, 2
g Ps. 80, 6

c Cf. 2 S. 15, 25
h Ps. 26, 6 & 51, 19

i 12 Chr. 7, 20
j Jer. 24, 9

k Neh. 5, 9
l Ps. 79, 4

m Ps. 46, 4
n Ps. 22, 7 & 109, 23

PSALMS 45, 46

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and ^cblasphemeth; by reason of the ^denemy and avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our ^bsteps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of ^{2m}dragons, and covered us with the ^eshadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or ^bstretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 Shall not God search this out? for he ^sknoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, "for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted ^aas sheep for the slaughter.

23 ^aAwake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore ^ahidest thou thy face, and ^cforgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down ^dto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 ^cArise for our help, and ^fredeem us from thy mercies' sake.

PSALM 45

To the chief Musician ^eupon ⁷Shō-shānn^c-īm, for the sons of Korah, Mās-chil. A Song of loves.

MY heart is inditing a good matter: ⁸I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ⁱready writer.

2 Thou art ^kfairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy ^lglory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people ^afall under thee.

6 ^bThy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right ^csceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and ^fhatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath ^ganointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of ⁱmyrrh, and ^kaloes, and ^lcassia, out of the ⁿivory palaces, ^awhereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: ^qupon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of ^rO^cphir.

10 Harken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; ⁱforget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of ^zTyre shall be there with a ^bgift; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious ⁴within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 ^gShe shall be brought unto the king in ^{5h}raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM 46

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song upon ^mAl-ā-mōth.

GOD is our refuge and strength, ^aA very ^opresent ^bhelp in trouble.

2 ^qTherefore will not we fear, though the earth ⁹be removed, and

a Ps. 18, 47 & 47, 3

b Ps. 9, 7 & 93, 2 Cl. Heb. 1, 8, 9

c 2 K. 19, 6 Ps. 74, 10

d Cl. Ps. 8, 2

e Nu. 24, 17 Heb. 1, 8

f (Ps. 34, 14) Ps. 97, 10

g See Ps. 2, 2

h Ps. 37, 34 & 119, 3, 51

i Est. 2, 12 Pr. 7, 17

k Pr. 7, 17

l Ex. 30, 24 Ezek. 27, 19

m Read Jackals

n Jb. 30, 29 Mic. 1, 8

o 1 K. 22, 39 Am. 3, 15

p Read stringed instruments

q Ps. 23, 4 & 107, 10, 14

r Cl. Jb. 11, 13

s 1 K. 2, 19 Cl.

t Neh. 2, 6

u Jb. 28, 16 Isa. 13, 12

v Ps. 94, 11

w Cl. Dt. 21, 13

x Cl. Ro. 8, 38

y Isa. 53, 7

z Ps. 35, 23 & 59, 4

a Neh. 13, 16 Ps. 83, 7

b Ps. 30, 7 & 69, 17

c 2 Chr. 32, 2 Ps. 68, 29

d Ps. 42, 9 & 74, 23

e Ps. 7, 5 & 119, 25

f Read within (the palace)

g Ps. 17, 13 & 74, 22

h Ps. 26, 11 & 69, 18

i Cant. 1, 4

j Or broided work

k 1 Chr. 29, 2 Ezek. 16, 10, &c.

l Or set to

m i.e. Lili

n Ps. 69, title

o Or I speak; my work is for a king

p Cl. Ezra 7, 6

q Cl. Isa. 33, 17

r Ps. 21, 5

s 1 Chr. 15, 20

t Ps. 14, 6 & 39, 16

u Ps. 34, 18 & 119, 151

v Ps. 40, 17 & 54, 4

w Ps. 27, 3 & 49, 5

x Or change

though the mountains be ²carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though ^bthe waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is ^aa river, the streams whereof shall make glad the ^fcity of God, the holy place of the ⁱtabernacles of the ^kmost High.

5 God is ⁱin the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, ⁴and that right early.

6 ^mThe heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he ^outtered his voice, ^rthe earth melted.

7 ⁱThe LORD of hosts is ^uwith us; the ^{*}God of Jacob is our ^{5y}refuge. Selah.

8 ^bCome, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 ^fHe maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he ^hbreaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and ^kknow that I am God: ⁱI will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

PSALM 47

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

O ⁱCLAP your hands, all ye people; ^ushout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD ^ymost high is ^zterrible; he is a great ^aKing over all the earth.

3 He ^bshall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the ^dexcellency of Jacob ^owhom he loved. Selah.

5 God is ^ggone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a ⁱtrumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the

² Or moved in the heart of the seas

³ Heb. maschil

^a Ps. 32, title

^b Ps. 93, 3, 4

^c Ps. 9, 4, 7

^d Ps. 72, 11

^e Ps. 36, 8

^f Ps. 48, 1

^g Gen. 32, 9

^h Cf. Hos. 4, 18 (ms.)

ⁱ Ps. 43, 3

^k & 34, 1

^l Ps. 21, 7

^m & 47, 2

ⁿ Ps. 9, 11

^o & 74, 2

^p Or when the morning turneth

^q m Ps. 2, 1

^r Jb. 35, 26

^s Ps. 77, 13

^t (Ps. 29, 4)

^u Ps. 68, 33

^v Ps. 18, 3

^w & 96, 4

^x Ps. 46, 4

^y & 87, 3

^z 2 S. 17, 10

¹ Isa. 13, 7

² Ps. 43, 3

³ & 58, 16

⁴ Ps. 24, 10

⁵ & 48, 8

⁶ 2 Chr. 32, 8

⁷ Isa. 43, 2, 5

⁸ x Ps. 20, 1

⁹ & 75, 9

¹⁰ Heb. high retreat

¹¹ y Ps. 18, 2

¹² & 48, 3

¹³ z Ps. 50, 2

¹⁴ a Cf. Ezek. 20, 6

¹⁵ b Ps. 66, 5

¹⁶ c Cf. Isa. 14, 13

¹⁷ d Mt. 5, 35

¹⁸ e Ps. 76, 1

¹⁹ f (Ps. 29, 11)

²⁰ Ps. 147, 14

²¹ g Heb. high retreat

²² h Ps. 46, 7

²³ i & 59, 9, 16

²⁴ h Ps. 37, 15

²⁵ & 76, 3

²⁶ i Cf. Ps. 2, 2

²⁷ j Or passed away

²⁸ k 2 Chr. 33, 13

²⁹ l Ps. 100, 3

³⁰ m Or were in terror

³¹ i Ps. 22, 28

³² & 47, 2, 8

³³ m Ps. 9, 20

³⁴ & 76, 8

³⁵ n (Gen. 3, 16)

³⁶ Isa. 13, 8

³⁷ o 2 Chr. 9, 21

³⁸ Isa. 2, 16

³⁹ p Jb. 38, 24

⁴⁰ Isa. 27, 8

⁴¹ q Ps. 46, 7, 11

⁴² & 59, 5

⁴³ r Ps. 87, 5

⁴⁴ s Ps. 26, 3

⁴⁵ t Cf. 2 K. 11, 12

⁴⁶ u Ezra 3, 11

⁴⁷ Isa. 12, 6

⁴⁸ x Ps. 8, 1

⁴⁹ & 148, 13

⁵⁰ y Ps. 46, 4

⁵¹ & 50, 14

⁵² z Neh. 9, 32

⁵³ Ps. 68, 35

⁵⁴ a Ps. 46, 10

⁵⁵ & 83, 18

⁵⁶ b Ps. 43, 5

⁵⁷ & 14, 2

⁵⁸ c Ps. 97, 8

⁵⁹ d Ps. 68, 18

⁶⁰ e Ps. 23, 2 & 139, 10

earth: sing ye praises ^{3a}with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen:

9 God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

10 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of ^gthe God of Abraham: for ^hthe shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM 48

A Song and Psalm for the sons of Korah.

G ^rREAT is the LORD, and greatly ^pto be praised in the ^qcity of our God, in the mountain of his ^sholiness.

2 ^zBeautiful for situation, ^athe joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on ^cthe sides of the north, ^dthe city of the great King.

3 ^eGod is known in her palaces for a ^{6g}refuge.

4 For, lo, ⁱthe kings were assembled, they ⁷passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and ⁸hasted away.

6 ^mFear took hold upon them there, and pain, ⁿas of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest ^othe ships of Tārshish with an ^peast wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the ^qLORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will ^restablish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of ^sthy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to ^{*}thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let ^cmount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: ^ftell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her ^hbulwarks, consider her palaces; ^kthat ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For ⁱthis God is our God for ever and ever: he will be ^mour guide even ⁹unto death.

^d Am. 6, 8

^e Ps. 22, 31 & 71, 18

^f Ps. 44, 3 & 149, 4

^g Cf. Isa. 33, 18

^h Ps. 31, 14 & 89, 26

ⁱ Cf. Isa. 33, 18

^j Ps. 23, 2 & 139, 10

^k Ps. 68, 18

^l Ps. 122, 7

^m Probably read on Alamoth, and join to title of Ps. 49

ⁿ Neh. 12, 35, 41

^o Ps. 81, 3

^p Ps. 49

PSALM 49

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world: 2 Both ^b low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the ^d meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to a ^fparable: I will open my ^gdark saying upon the ^hharp.

5 ⁱWherefore should I fear in the days of evil, ²when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

6 They that ^mtrust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ^qransom for him:

8 (For the ^sredemption of their soul is precious, and ⁴it ceaseth for ever:)

9 That he should still live for ever, and not see ^{5u}corruption.

10 ^oFor he seeth that ^vwise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and ^aleave their wealth to others.

11 ⁷Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; ^ethey call their lands after their own names.

12 ⁹Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: ^hhe is like the beasts that perish.

13 ²This their way is ³their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

14 ⁴Like sheep they are ^klaid in the grave; death ⁵shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and ⁶their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God ⁱwill redeem my soul from the power of ⁷the grave: for he shall ^mreceive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when ^othe glory of his house is increased;

17 For ^pwhen he dieth he shall carry

The vanity of trusting in worldly wealth

nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though while he lived ^ahe blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never ^csee light.

20 ^eMan that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

PSALM 50

A Psalm of ^kA'sāph.

THE mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth ⁿfrom the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion, ^othe perfection of beauty, ^pGod hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: ^ra fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 ^tHe shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he ^umay judge his people.

5 Gather ^vmy saints together unto me; those that have made ^ba covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And ^cthe heavens shall declare his righteousness: for ^{8d}God is judge himself. Selah.

7 ^fHear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: ^gI am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee ⁱfor thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: ⁿfor the world is mine, and the ⁿfulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God ^qthanksgiving;

^a Ps. 36. 2
^b Cf. Ps. 62. 9
^c Jb. 33. 30
^d Ps. 56. 13
^e ver. 12
^f Jb. 29. 1
^g Ps. 78. 2
^h 2 Chr. 2. 1
ⁱ (Heb.)
^j Jb. 30. 31
^k Ps. 137. 2
^l Ps. 46. 2
^m & 56. 4, 11
ⁿ Neh. 12. 46
^o Read when the iniquity of my supplanters compasseth me about, even of them that trust, &c.
^p Or The God of gods
^q Jos. 22. 22 (for mg.)
^r Ps. 135. 2
^s Mt. 31. 24
^t Ps. 52. 7
^u Ps. 113. 3
^v Ps. 48. 1
^w Lam. 2. 15
^x Dt. 33. 2
^y Ps. 80. 1
^z Jb. 36. 18
^{aa} Ps. 6. 35 (Heb.)
^{ab} Ps. 21. 9
^{ac} & 79. 5
^{ad} Nu. 3. 49
^{ae} Or he must leave it alone for ever
^{af} Dt. 32. 1
^{ag} Isa. 1. 2
^{ah} Read, the pit
^{ai} Ps. 16. 10
^{aj} & 103. 4
^{ak} Dt. 32. 36
^{al} Ps. 135. 14
^{am} Or Yea, he shall see it
^{an} Jb. 30. 23
^{ao} Ps. 89. 48
^{ap} Ps. 37. 28
^{aq} & 52. 9
^{ar} Ps. 39. 6
^{as} Pr. 13. 22
^{at} See Gen. 15. 9-18
^{au} Or their graves are their houses for ever
^{av} Ps. 19. 1
^{aw} & 89. 5
^{ax} Or God is about to judge
^{ay} Ps. 7. 11
^{az} & 58. 11
^{ba} Cf. Gen. 4. 17
^{bb} Ps. 78. 1
^{bc} Or But man abideth not in honour
^{bd} See Lev. 11. 44
^{be} Eccles. 3. 19
^{bf} Ps. 40. 6-8
^{bg} & 51. 16
^{bh} Or This is the way of the foolish
^{bi} Or their confidence
^{bj} Or They are appointed as a flock for Sheol
^{bk} Ps. 31. 17
^{bl} & 55. 23
^{bm} Or shall be their shepherd
^{bn} * Read their beauty shall be for Sheol to consume, that there be no habitation for it in Ps. 73. 24
^{bo} Ps. 24. 1 & 89. 11
^{bp} Gen. 31. 1

ⁱ Ps. 40. 2 & 56. 13
^j Jb. 1. 21 Eccles. 5. 15

^k Heb. Sheol
^l Ps. 27. 6 & 56. 12

and ^apay thy vows unto the ^bmost High:

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: ^dI will deliver thee, and thou ^eshalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldst take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou ^hhatest instruction, and ⁱcastest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and ^othy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, and ^rI kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but ^sI will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that ^tforget God, ^ulest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise ^aglorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright ^cwill I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM 51

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, when ^vNathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to ^wBath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto ^xthe multitude of thy tender mercies ^yblot out my transgressions.

2 ^zWash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For ^{aa}I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 ^{ab}Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil ^{ac}in thy sight: ^{ad}that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and ^{ae}in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest ^{af}truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden

^a Ps. 22, 25
& 56, 12
^b Ps. 47, 2
& 57, 2
^c 1 K. 4, 33
Jno. 16, 29
^d Ps. 41, 1
& 91, 3,
& c.
^e Ps. 29, 1,
& c.
& 68, 34
^f (Jb. 38, 22)
Isa. 1, 18
^g Ps. 35, 10

^h Pr. 1, 7,
& c.

ⁱ Neh. 9, 26
Pr. 13, 13

^k Jer. 24, 7
^l Ps. 24, 4
& 73, 1

^m Orstedfast
Mt. Ps. 78,
37 (2 mss.
for mss.)

ⁿ Cf. Ezek.
36, 27

^o Ps. 36, 3
& 52, 2

^p Ps. 41, 3, 12
& 63, 8

^q Or ^{awilling}
spirit

^r 2 Chr. 6, 27

^s Eccles. 8, 11
Cf.
Isa. 42, 14

^t Jb. 13, 10
Ps. 119, 21

^u Dt. 21, 8
Jon. 1, 14

^v Ps. 38, 22
& 62, 2, 7

^x Ps. 9, 17
^y Ps. 40, 9, 10
& 71, 15

^z Hos. 5, 14
^{aa} 1 S. 2, 30
Isa. 45, 3

^{ab} Ps. 50, 8, 13
& 69, 3

^{ac} (1 S. 19, 5)
^{ad} Ps. 91, 16

^{ae} Ps. 34, 18
& 147, 3

^{af} 2 Chr. 29,
25

^{ag} 1 Chr. 3, 5
^{ah} Ps. 69, 35

^{ai} Neh. 12, 27
Isa. 22, 10

^{aj} Neh. 9, 19
Ps. 106, 7,
45

^{ak} Ps. 25, 11,
18
Hos. 14, 2

^{al} Ps. 4, 5
Mal. 3, 3

^{am} Dt. 33, 10
^{an} Ps. 19, 12
& 65, 3

^{ao} Ps. 43, 4
& 84, 3

^{ap} Ps. 41, 4
Pr. 28, 13

^{aq} 2 S. 24, 10
^{ar} 1 S. 22, 9

^{as} Lk. 15, 18,
21

^{at} 1 Chr. 24, 3
^{au} Git.
Ro. 3, 4

^{av} Jb. 25, 4
^{aw} Ps. 50, 19
& 101, 7

^{ax} Heb.
engulfina
ruin

^{ay} Ps. 5, 9
(Heb.) ms.

^{az} Ps. 55, 21
^{ba} Ps. 15, 2
Pr. 12, 17,

part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with ^chyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be ^fwhiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that ^gthe bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 ^kCreate in me ^la clean heart, O God; and renew a ^mright spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not ⁿthy holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and ^puphold me with ^qthy free spirit.

13 ^rThen will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me ^sfrom bloodguiltiness, O God, thou ^tGod of my salvation: and ^umy tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For ^bthou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are ^da broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 ^eDo good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the ^hwalls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the ⁱsacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and ^mwhole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine ^oaltar.

PSALM 52

To the chief Musician, Mās'-chil, A Psalm of David, when ^vDō'-ēg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of ^wA-him-ē-lēh.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.

2 ^yThy tongue deviseth ^zmischief; like ^aa sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good;

PSALMS 53-55

and ^alying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and ^droot thee out of ^ethe land of the living. Selah.

6 The ^grighteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but ^htrusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I am ^mlike a green ⁿolive tree in the house of God: ^pI trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and ^sI will wait on thy name; ^tfor it is good before ^uthy saints.

PSALM 53

To the chief Musician upon ^vMā-hā-lāth, Mās-chil. A Psalm of David.

^z**T**HE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. ^bCorrupt are they, and have done ^cabominable iniquity: ^dthere is none that doeth good.

2 ^fGod looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity ^hno knowledge? who ⁱeat up my people as they eat bread: they have ^jnot called upon God.

5 ^mThere were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God ^obringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

The corruption of a natural man

PSALM 54

To the chief Musician on Nē-gī-nōth, Mās-chil. A Psalm of David, when the ^pZiphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 ^eHear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 ^fFor strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, ⁱGod is mine helper: the Lord is ^kwith them that uphold my soul.

5 ^lHe shall reward evil unto mine enemies: ^ocut them off in thy truth.

6 ^qI will ^rfreely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for ^rit is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and ^smine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

PSALM 55

To the chief Musician on Nē-gī-nōth, Mās-chil. A Psalm of David.

^u**G**IVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and ^emake a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the ^gterrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and ^khorror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 ⁿLo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen ^pviolence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it

^a Ps. 31, 18 & 109, 2

^b 1 S. 26, 1

^c Ps. 39, 12 & 55, 1

^d Pr. 2, 22

^e Ps. 27, 13 & 116, 9

^f Ps. 86, 14 (Lit. P.)

^g Ps. 40, 3 & 64, 8, 9

^h Ps. 49, 6 & 62, 10

ⁱ Ps. 46, 1 & 63, 7

^k Ps. 118, 7

^l Dt. 32, 35, 41

^m Ps. 94, 1

ⁿ Ps. 1, 3 & 72, 6

^o Jb. 15, 33

^p Ps. 128, 3

^q Ps. 143, 12

^r Ps. 55, 23

^s Or With a freewill offering will I sacrifice unto thee

^t Ezra 8, 28

^u Ezek. 46, 12

^v Ps. 52, 9

^w Ps. 40, 1 & 59, 9

^x Ps. 54, 6

^y Ps. 50, 5 & 79, 2

^z Ps. 59, 10

^a Ps. 88, title

^b For ver. 1-6, cf. Ps. 14, 1-7

^c Ps. 54, 2 & 61, 1

^d Ps. 14, 1

^e Isa. 1, 4

^f Ps. 14, 1

^g Pr. 3, 32

^h Ps. 14, 1, 3

ⁱ Mt. 19, 17

^j Ps. 38, 8

^k Isa. 59, 11

^l Ps. 33, 13 & 80, 14

^m Ps. 18, 5 & 38, 3, 6

ⁿ Ps. 14, 4 & 82, 5

^o Ps. 79, 6

^p Ps. 14, 4

^q Jer. 8, 16

^r Jb. 21, 6

^s Ps. 14, 4 & 79, 6

^t Mt. 26, 17, 36

^u Pr. 28, 1

^v Jer. 9, 2

^w Ps. 14, 7 & 85, 1

^x Jer. 6, 7

upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 ^c For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that ^e did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 ^f But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and ⁱ walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them ^k go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

17 ^o Evening, and ^p morning, and at noon, ^r will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for ^s there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, ^u even he that abideth of old. Selah. Because ^y they have no changes, therefore ^b they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be ^c at peace with him: he hath ^e broken his covenant.

21 The words of his ^f mouth were ^g smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they ⁱ drawn swords.

22 ^m Cast ⁿ thy burden upon the LORD, and ^h he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt ^a bring them down into the pit of destruction: ^s bloody and deceitful men shall not ^u live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM 56

To the chief Musician upon ^g Jō-nāth-ē-lēm-rē-chō-kim, ^a Mich-tām of David, when the ^b Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God: for man would ^c swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

^a Cf. Ps. 55, 18

^a Read proudly against me
^b Ps. 55, 23 & 37, 1

^c Cf. 2 S. 15, 12
^d Ps. 49, 5 & 91, 5

^e Ps. 38, 16
^f Ps. 41, 9 & 69, 8

^g Ps. 59, 3 & 71, 10

^h Ps. 17, 11 & 89, 51

ⁱ Ps. 42, 4
^k Ps. 28, 1 & 38, 4

^l Ps. 39, 12 & 116, 8

^m Ex. 32, 32
ⁿ Ps. 69, 23

^o Ps. 40, 14 & 70, 2

^p Cf. Jos. 7, 8, 12

^q See Ps. 141, 2
^r Ps. 5, 3 & 88, 13

^s Ps. 118, 6
^t Dan. 6, 10

^u Cf. Ps. 56, 2
^v Ps. 50, 14 & 61, 5, 8

^w Ps. 33, 27
^x Ps. 40, 13 & 50, 14, 23 & 69, 30

^y Cf. Job. 1, 9
^z Ps. 73, 5

^a For ver. 13, cf. Ps. 116, 8-9

^b Ps. 49, 15
^c Ps. 69, 13

^d Ps. 36, 1
^e Pr. 1, 29

^f Ps. 7, 4
^g Ps. 49, 19

^h Or life
ⁱ 2 K. 18, 12

^j Ps. 78, 10
^k Ps. 28, 3 & 62, 4

^l Gr. 5, 3, 4
^m Heb. Destroy not

ⁿ Ps. 53, title
^o Ps. 56, title & 58, title

^p Ps. 142, title
^q Cf. S. 22, 1 & 24, 1-3

^r Ps. 52, 2 & 57, 4

^s Ps. 37, 5
^t Pr. 16, 3

^u Heb. what he hath assigned thee
^v Ps. 21, 7 & 66, 9

^w Ps. 56, 3 & 61, 4

^x Ps. 36, 7 & 73, 11

^y Ps. 49, 14 & 63, 9

^z Cf. Isa. 26, 20
^a Or engulfing ruin

^b Ps. 26, 9 & 59, 2

^c Ps. 50, 14 & 73, 11

^d Jb. 36, 14
^e Pr. 10, 27

^f Read complete
^g Ps. 138, 8 & 144, 7

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for ^a they be many that fight ² against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, ^b I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; ^d I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 ^g They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they ^h mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou ⁱ my tears into thy bottle: are they not in ^m thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies ⁿ turn back: this I know; for ^q God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 ^t Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will ^u render praises unto thee.

13 ^z For ^a thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the ^d light of ³ the living?

PSALM 57

To the chief Musician ⁴ Al-tās-chith, ⁵ Mich-tām of David, when he fled from Saul ⁶ in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for ^a my soul trusteth in thee: yea, ^b in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, ^r until these ⁶ calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God ⁱ most high; unto God that ⁷ performeth all things for me.

3 ^y He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would ^z swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is ^d among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire,

^a I.e. the dove of the distant terebinths or the silent dove of the distant ones
^b Cf. 1 S. 21, 10, 11

^z Ps. 56, 1 & 124, 3

^d Ps. 22, 13

^a Ps. 16, title & 57, title

PSALMS 58, 59

even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their ^atongue a sharp sword.

5 ^cBe thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; ^dlet thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have ^eprepared a net for my steps; my soul is ^fbowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof ^gthey are fallen themselves. Selah.

7 ^kMy heart is ^lfixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 ^oAwake up, ^pmy glory; awake, ^qpsaltery and ^rharp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For ^sthy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

PSALM 58

To the chief Musician, ^oAl-tās-chith, ^qMich-tām of David.

^aDO ye indeed speak righteousness, ⁴O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 ^gThe wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, ⁱspeaking lies.

4 ^kTheir poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not ^ohearken to the voice of ^bcharmers, charming never so wisely.

6 ^rBreak their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them ^umelt away as waters which run continually: when he ^vbendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like ^athe un-

^rPs. 3, 7
^xPs. 54, 7 & 92, 11

^sPs. 48, 3 & 62, 2, 6

^yPs. 11, 2 & 64, 3, 4

^aPs. 55, 21

^bPs. 59, 7

^cPs. 118, 12

^dPs. 21, 13

^ePs. 108, 5

^fOr he shall take them away with a whirlwind, the green and the burning alike: or even as raw flesh, even so shall fury sweep them away

^gPs. 19, 1

^hPs. 108, 5

ⁱPs. 38, 12

^jPs. 64, 5

^kPs. 35, 27

^lPs. 69, 32

^mPs. 43, 5

ⁿPs. 68, 23

^oPs. 35, 8

^pPs. 141, 10

^qFor ver. 7-11, cf. Ps. 108, 1-5

^rPs. 108, 1

^sPs. 37, 37

^tPr. 11, 18

^uPs. 50, 6

^vPs. 75, 7

^wJu. 5, 12

^xPs. 30, 12

^yPs. 108, 1

^zPs. 33, 2

^{aa}Ps. 71, 22

^{ab}Ps. 43, 4

^{ac}Ps. 71, 22

^{ad}Ps. 58, title & 73, title

^{ae}Ps. 58, title & 60, title

^{af}Ct. 1 S. 19, 11

^{ag}Ps. 36, 5

^{ah}Ps. 89, 2

^{ai}Ps. 43, 1

^{aj}Ps. 69, 18

^{ak}Ps. 55, 23

^{al}Ps. 139, 19

^{am}Ps. 56, 6

^{an}See Ps. 7, 3

^{ao}Ps. 57, title & 59, title

^{ap}Ps. 44, 23

^{aq}Ps. 73, 20

^{ar}Or Do ye in silence speak righteousness

^{as}Or otherwise O ye gods or O ye mighty ones

^{at}Ps. 48, 8

^{au}Ps. 69, 6

^{av}Jb. 35, 15

^{aw}Ps. 89, 32

^{ax}Isa. 48, 8

^{ay}Jb. 30, 1

^{az}Ps. 68, 23

^{ba}Ps. 40, 4

^{bb}Ps. 62, 4

^{bc}Ps. 140, 3

^{bd}Ps. 57, 4

^{be}Ps. 64, 3

^{bf}Ps. 10, 11

^{bg}Ps. 64, 5

^{bh}Ps. 37, 13

^{bi}Ps. 1, 26

^{bj}Eccles. 10, 11 (tnw.)

^{bk}Or enchanters

^{bl}Ps. 18, 11

^{bm}Isa. 47, 9, 12

^{bn}Ps. 52, 9

^{bo}Ps. 62, 1, 5

^{bp}Or hush retreat

^{bq}Ps. 21, 3, &c.

^{br}Ps. 33, 20 & 84, 9, 11

^{bs}Ps. 112, 10

^{bt}Eccles. 6, 3

David reproveth wicked judges

timely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel ^bthe thorns, ²he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 ^fThe righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall ^hwash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a ^mreward for the righteous: verily he is ⁿa God that judgeth in the earth.

PSALM 59

To the chief Musician, ^oAl-tās-chith, ^qMich-tām of David: ^uwhen Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 ^yDeliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from ^zbloody men.

3 For, lo, they ^alie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; ^bnot for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: ^dawake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O ^eLORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake ^fto visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a ^hdog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: ⁱswords are in their lips: for ^mwho, say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt ⁿlaugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength ^qwill I wait upon thee: for God is ^smy ^ddeliverance.

10 The God of my mercy shall ^tprevent me: God shall ^ulet me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord ^zour shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for ^bcursing and ^clying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and ^dlet them know that God ^eruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them ^fwander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and ^grefuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM 60

To the chief Musician upon ^aShū-shān-ē-dūth, ^bMīch-tām of David, to teach; when he strove with Ar-ām-nā-hā-rā-īm and with Ar-ām-zō-bāh, when ^cJoab returned, and smote of Edom in the ^dvalley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, ^athou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O ^cturn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: ^fheal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 ^gThou hast shewed thy people hard things: ^hthou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a ⁱbanner ^jto them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 ^kThat ^lthy beloved may be delivered; save with ^mthy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken ⁿin his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide ^oShē-chem, and mete out the valley of ^pSuccoth.

7 ^qGil-ē-ād is mine, and ^rMā-nās-sēh is mine; ^sE-phrā-īm also is the strength of mine head; ^tJudah is my ^ulawgiver;

8 ^vMoab is my washpot; over ^wE-

dom will I cast out my shoe: ^xPhil-is-ti-ā, triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which ^ydidst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for ^zvain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall ^{aa}tread down our enemies.

PSALM 61

To the chief Musician upon Nē-gf-nāh, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend ^kunto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is ^loverwhelmed: ^mlead me ⁿto the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a ^oshelter for me, and ^pa strong tower from the enemy.

4 ^qI will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: ^rI will trust in the ^scovert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard ^tmy vows: thou hast given me the heritage of ^uthose that fear thy name.

6 ^vThou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

PSALM 62

To the chief Musician, to ^aJē-dū-thūn, A Psalm of David.

TRULY ^bmy soul ^cwaiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is ^dmy rock and ^emy salvation; he is my ^fdefence; ^gI shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye ^himagine mischief against a man? ⁱye shall be slain all of you: as a ^jbowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

^a Read rush upon a man

^b Neh. 11. 4. ^c Ps. 68. 27.

^d (Neh. 13. 1. 23) ^e Ps. 108. 9

^f Or otherwise that ye may slay him

^g Nu. 24. 18 ^h Ps. 108. 9

ⁱ Ju. 5. 14 ^j Ps. 108. 8 (Heb.)

4 They only consult to ^acast him down from his excellency: ^cthey delight in lies: ^fthey bless with their mouth, but they ^gcurse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, ²ⁱwait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my ^orefuge, is in God.

8 ^bTrust in him at all times; ye people, ^qpour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of ^tlow degree are ^{4u}vanity, and men of high degree are ^{2a}lie: ^ato be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: ^cif riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken ^eonce; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for ^gthou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM 63

A Psalm of David, when he was ²in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou art my God; ^tearly will I seek thee: ^mmy soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

^{2b}To see thy power and thy glory, so ^ras I have seen thee ^sin the sanctuary.

3 Because thy lovingkindness ^uis better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee ^ywhile I live: I will ^zlift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul ^bshall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When ^dI remember thee ^eupon my bed, and ^fmeditate on thee in the ^gnight watches.

7 Because thou ^hhast been my help, therefore in the ⁱshadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

^x Jer. 51. 10
^c Ps. 44. 8 ^{Isa.} 45. 25
^a Ps. 54. 4 & 70. 5

^y Ps. 104. 33
^d Ps. 42. 6 & 77. 3
^e Or To thee silence is praise,

^z Ps. 28. 2 & 119. 48
^e Ps. 4. 4 & 77. 3
& 91. 1, 4

^f Ps. 16. 7 & 49. 3 & 104. 34
^a Ps. 33. 1 & 68. 3
^g Ps. 16. 7 & 49. 3 & 104. 34

^b Ps. 36. 8 & 65. 4
^g Gu. 7. 19 ^{Ps.} 90. 4
ⁱ Ps. 61. 4

^a Ps. 17. 11 (mg.)
^b 2 K. 18. 6 Acts 11. 23
^c Ps. 58. 3 & 119. 69
^d Ps. 60. 5 & 89. 13
^e Ps. 51. 12 & 73. 23
^f Ps. 55. 21 Jer. 9. 8
^g Ps. 59. 12 & 109. 17, 18
^h Ps. 55. 23 & 94. 13
ⁱ Or be thou silent unto God
^j Ps. 43. 5 Pr. 20. 22
^k Heb. be poured out into the power of
^l Neh. 4. 3 Cant. 2. 15
^m Neh. 13. 25 Isa. 65. 16
ⁿ Ps. 59. 12 & 101. 7
^o Jb. 5. 16 Ps. 107. 42 & 17. 7
^p Ps. 37. 3, 5 & 115. 9, &c.
^q Ps. 42. 4 & 142. 2
^r Ps. 61. 1 & 69. 13, 16
^s Ps. 41. 2 & 91. 11
^t Cf. Ps. 49. 2
^u Or a breath
^v Ps. 39. 5, 11 & 78. 33
^w Ps. 32. 7 & 91. 1
^x Cf. Gen. 49. 6
^y Jb. 24. 25 Ps. 116. 11
^z Jb. 31. 6 Pr. 16. 2
^a Ps. 59. 7 Pr. 12. 18
^b Ps. 52. 7 Pr. 10. 15
^c Ps. 58. 7
^d Jb. 33. 14, 29
^e Cf. Acts 10. 16
^f Ps. 17. 12 & 74. 20
^g Ps. 18. 20 Pr. 24. 12
^h Ps. 57. 6 & 119. 85, 110
ⁱ Ps. 59. 7 & 94. 7
^k Cf. 1 S. 23. 14
^l Ps. 34. 4 & 72. 2
^m Ps. 42. 2 & 84. 2
ⁿ Ps. 38. 2 Lam. 3. 12, 13
^o Jb. 15. 6 Lk. 19. 23
^p Nu. 14. 22 Ps. 97. 6
^q Ps. 52. 6 & 91. 8
^r Ps. 27. 4 Isa. 6. 5
^s Ps. 20. 2 & 68. 17
^t Or shake the head
^u See Ps. 22. 7 (for mg.)
^v Cf. Ps. 30. 5

8 My soul ^bfolloweth hard after thee: ^dthy right hand ^eupholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, ^hshall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall ^{3a}fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for ^kfoxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that ^lswareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of ^mthem that speak lies ⁿshall be stopped.

PSALM 64

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: ^spreserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 ^{*}Hide me from the ^ysecret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue ^blike a sword, and ^dbend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot ^fin secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of ^hlaying snares privily; ⁱthey say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But ⁿGod shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 ^oSo they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: ^qall that see them shall ⁵ⁱflee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall ^{*}declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 ^aThe righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart ^cshall glory.

PSALM 65

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall ^kthe vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee ^ashall all flesh come.

3 ^cIniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt ^epurge them away.

4 ^fBlessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to ^happroach unto thee, that he ⁱmay dwell in thy courts: we shall be ^ksatisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy ⁿholy temple.

5 By ^oterrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O ^qGod of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being ^sgirded with power:

7 Which ^tstilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou ^avisitest the earth, and ^bwaterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the ^driver of God, which is full of water: thou ^fpreparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy ^kgoodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.

13 ⁿThe pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; ^qthey shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM 66

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

^e**M**AKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How ^aterrible art thou in thy works! through the great-

u Ps. 22, 27

& 66, 4

^a Or yield

feigned

obedience

b Ps. 18, 44

& 81, 15

c Ps. 40, 12

d Ps. 65, 2

& 67, 3

e 2 Chr. 30,

18

f Ps. 78, 38

(Heb.)

g Ps. 41, 1

& 84, 5, 12

h Ps. 46, 8

i 1 S. 14, 36

Ps. 66, 13

j Ps. 61, 4

& 84, 4

k Ps. 63, 5

& 90, 14

l Neh. 9, 9,

11

m Ps. 74, 13

n Jos. 24, 11

o Ps. 11, 4

& 79, 1

p 2 S. 7, 23

Ps. 66, 3, 5

q Ps. 29, 10

& 145, 13

r Ps. 62, 2, 7

& 68, 19

s Ps. 33, 13,

14

t Pr. 5, 21

u Ps. 93, 1

v Ps. 33, 7

& 89, 9

w Ps. 62, 2, 6

& 112, 6

x Ps. 26, 2

& 105, 19

y Ps. 12, 6

z Pr. 17, 3

1 Lam. 1, 13

a Ps. 8, 4

& 80, 14

b Jb. 38, 26,

28

c Ps. 104, 13

d Isa. 51, 23

e Ps. 46, 4

Isa. 33, 21

f Isa. 43, 2

g Ps. 4, 7

& 72, 16

h Cf.

Ps. 31, 8

i Ps. 65, 4

& 73, 28

j Ps. 65, 1

& 76, 11

k Ps. 31, 19

& 68, 10

l Ps. 18, 6

& 102, 2

m Jb. 42, 8

Isa. 1, 11

n Isa. 30, 23

o Ps. 22, 23,

25

p & 115, 11

q Ps. 9, 11

& 73, 28

r (1) Chr. 16,

31

s Ps. 96, 12

t Cf.

Jb. 36, 21

u Ps. 18, 41

& 109, 7

v Ps. 81, 1

w Ps. 65, 5

& 106, 22

ness of thy power shall thine enemies ^{2b}submit themselves unto thee.

4 ^dAll the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5 ^aCome and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 He ^tturned the sea into dry land: they ^wwent through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ^bruleth by his power for ever; ^rhis eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and ^usuffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, ^{*}hast proved us: thou hast tried us, ^vas silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into ^zthe net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to ^cride over our heads; ^wwe went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into ^sa wealthy place.

13 ^hI will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will ⁱpay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was ^lin trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of ^mrams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that ^ofear God, and I will ^bdeclare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I ^rregard iniquity in my heart, the Lord ^swill not hear me:

19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

PSALMS 67, 68

PSALM 67

To the chief Musician on Nē-gi-nōth,
A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and
bless us; and ^fcause his face to
shine upon us; Selah.

2 That ^gthy way may be known up-
on earth, thy saving health among all
nations.

3 ^kLet the people praise thee, O
God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing
for joy: for thou shalt ⁱjudge the peo-
ple righteously, and ^ggovern the na-
tions upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God;
let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth ^byield her in-
crease; and God, even our own God,
shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends
of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM 68

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song
of David.

LET God arise, let his enemies be
^uscattered: let them also ^zthat
hate him flee before him.

2 ^aAs smoke is driven away, so drive
them away: ^cas wax melteth before
the fire, so let the wicked perish at the
presence of God.

3 But ^flet the righteous be glad; let
them rejoice before God: yea, let
them exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his
name: ⁱextol him that ^krideth upon
the heavens by his name ^mJAH, and
rejoice before him.

5 ⁿA father of the fatherless, and a
judge of the widows, is God in his
^bholy habitation.

6 God ^{br}setteth the solitary in fami-
lies: he ^sbringeth out those which are
bound with chains; but ^uthe rebel-
lious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, ^zwhen thou wentest forth
before thy people, when thou didst
march through the ^ywilderness; Se-
lah:

8 ^bThe earth shook, the heavens also

An exhortation to praise God for his mercies

a Neh. 9. 13
Ps. 81. 7
b Neh. 9. 13
Acts 7. 30,
38
c Ex. 19. 18
Jer. 4. 24
d Jb. 37. 13
Isa. 27. 3
e Ps. 28. 9
& 109. 28
f Ps. 44. 3
& 80. 3
g See
Ps. 27. 11
h Or troop
i Ps. 65. 11
& 107. 9
j Ps. 35. 10
& 69. 33
k Ps. 66. 4
& 68. 32
l Read
alveth
m Or the
women that
publish the
iniquities are
a great host
n Ps. 9. 8
& 96. 13
m See
Nu. 31. 7, 8
o Heb. lead
p Cf.
Ju. 5. 29, 30
q Or When
ye lie
among the
sheepfold
(It is as) the
wings ...
gold
r Ju. 5. 16
(Heb.)
s Lv. 26. 4
Ps. 85. 12
t Jb. 5. 17
al.
Ps. 91. 1
u Or
it snowed
(Heb. it
snoweth)
v Jb. 38. 22
Ps. 147. 16
w Cf.
Nu. 33. 41
x Read A
mountain
of God is
the moun-
tain of
Bashan: a
mountain
of summits
is the moun-
tain of
Bashan
y Read look
ye askance
z Read at the
mountain
a Nu. 10. 35
Cf.
Isa. 33. 3
u Ps. 48. 1
& 99. 9
x Ps. 132. 13
See
Dt. 12. 5
y Ps. 89. 10
z 2 Chr. 19. 2
Ps. 81. 15
a Ps. 37. 20
Hos. 13. 3
b 2 K. 6. 17
Isa. 66. 15
c Ps. 22. 14
& 97. 5
d Read
thousands
upon
thousands
e Cf.
Dt. 33. 2
f Ps. 63. 2
& 73. 17
g Ps. 64. 10
& 70. 4

dropped ^aat the presence of God:
even ^bSinai itself ^cwas moved at the
presence of God, the God of Israel.
9 Thou, O God, ^ddidst send a plenti-
ful rain, whereby thou didst confirm
thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy ²congregation hath dwelt
therein: thou, O God, hast prepared
of ^hthy goodness ⁱfor the poor.

11 The Lord ³gave the word: ⁴great
was the company of those that pub-
lished it.

12 ^mKings of armies did flee apace:
and she that tarried at home ⁿdivided
the spoil.

13 ⁶Though ye have lien among the
^opots, yet shall ye be as the wings of
a dove covered with silver, and her
feathers with yellow gold.

14 When ^athe Almighty scattered
kings in it, ^{7r}it was white as snow in
^sSalmon.

15 ⁸The hill of God is as the hill of
Bashan; an high hill as the hill of
Bashan.

16 Why ⁹leap ye, ye high hills? ²this
is ^uthe hill which God ^zdesireth to
dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in
it for ever.

17 ^bThe chariots of God are twenty
thousand, even ^{3d}thousands of an-
gels: the Lord is among them, as in
Sinai, in ^ethe holy place.

18 ⁸Thou hast ascended on high,
thou hast ¹led captivity captive: thou
hast received gifts for men; yea, for
the rebellious also, that ⁴the LORD
God might ⁱdwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, ^owho daily
laureth us with benefits, even the
^vGod of our salvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God is the God of
salvation; and ^aunto God the Lord
belong the issues from death.

21 But ²God shall wound the head
of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of
such an one as goeth on still in his
trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again
from ^zBashan, ^aI will bring my peo-
ple again from the depths of the sea:

23 ⁷That ^cthy foot may be dipped in

g Ps. 47. 5 Cht. Eph. 4. 8
m Ex. 17. 16 Ps. 89. 8
& 146. 9
p Ps. 65. 5 & 79. 9
q Ps. 113. 9
r Is. 26. 1, 3 Ps. 78. 40 (Heb.)
s Read That thou mayest wash thy foot in blood, that the tongue of thy dogs may have its portion from (thine) enemies

h Ju. 5. 12
i Or who daily beareth our burdens or day by day: if one oppresseth us God is our salvation
j Ps. 26. 8
k Ps. 69. 33
l See Nu. 21. 33

4 Heb. Jah
f Ps. 110. 6
a See Ex. 14. 22

f Isa. 40. 3
g Cf. Dt. 32. 39
h Ps. 107. 33, 34
i See Ex. 14. 22

k ver. 33
l Or maketh the solitary to dwell in a house
m 2 S. 5. 24
n Ps. 18. 7 & 77. 18
o Ps. 58. 10

l 1 K. 6. 13
n Ps. 10. 14, 18
o Ps. 10. 14, 18
p 2 S. 5. 24
q Ps. 18. 7 & 77. 18
r Ps. 58. 10

the blood of thine enemies, and ^athe tongue of thy ^cdogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, ^amy King, in the sanctuary.

25 The ^bsingers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the ⁱdamsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, ²from ¹the fountain of Israel.

27 There is little ^mBenjamin with their ruler, the princes of ^oJudah and their council, the princes of ^qZē-bū-lūn, and the princes of ^sNāph-tā-lī.

28 Thy God ^thath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings ^{*}bring presents unto thee.

30 ^zRebuke ^{3a}the company ^bof spearmen, the multitude of the ^cbulls, with the calves of the people, ⁴till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: ⁵scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come ^fout of Egypt; ^hEthiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 ^kSing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

33 To him ⁿthat rideth upon the ^bheavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, ^qhe doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 ^sAscribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and ^this strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, thou art ^zterrible out of thy ^yholy places: the God of Israel is he that ^zgiveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

MESSIANIC PSALM 69

To the chief Musician ⁶upon ^{7b}Shō-shānn-Im, A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for ^athe waters ^aare come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in ^fdeep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

^a Cf. 18, 21, 19 & 22, 38
^b Ps. 6, 6
^c Ps. 59, 6, 14 Pr. 26, 11, 17
^d Jb. 31, 16 Ps. 119, 82, 123
^e Ps. 62, 1, 5 & 71, 5, 14
^f Ps. 38, 19 & 109, 3
^g Ps. 44, 4 & 74, 12
^h 2 Chr. 35, 15
ⁱ 1 S. 29, 5 Jer. 31, 4
^k Ps. 37, 18 & 119, 168
^l Or (we that are) of the fountain
^m Dt. 33, 28 Isa. 48, 1
ⁿ Neh. 11, 4
^o Ps. 31, 1 & 71, 1
^p Ps. 60, 7 & 78, 68
^q Ps. 59, 5 & 80, 4
^r 2 Chr. 30, 10, 11 Isa. 9, 1
^s Ps. 40, 16 & 70, 4
^t 2 Chr. 34, 6
^u Ps. 44, 4 & 71, 3
^v Jer. 15, 15
^w Ps. 45, 12 & 72, 10
^x Ps. 55, 13 & 88, 8, 18
^y Ps. 9, 5 Isa. 17, 13
^z Read the wild beauty of the reeds
^a Cf. Ezek. 29, 3, 4 (for mae)
^b Cf. Jb. 40, 21 Isa. 19, 6 (for mae)
^c Ps. 22, 12
^d 2 K. 10, 16 Ps. 119, 39
^e Cf. Jer. 2, 17
^f Or trampling (under foot) the pieces of silver
^g Cf. Ro. 15, 3
^h Or he hath scattered
ⁱ Isa. 19, 19-25
^j Ps. 35, 13 & 109, 24
^k Jb. 28, 19 Ps. 87, 4
^l Ps. 35, 13 Isa. 15, 3
^m Ps. 67, 3 & 86, 9
ⁿ Jb. 30, 9 Ezek. 14, 8
^o Jb. 31, 21 Ps. 127, 5
^p Ps. 18, 10 & 104, 3
^q Jb. 30, 9 Lam. 3, 14, 63
^r Neh. 9, 6 Ps. 148, 4
^s Ps. 46, 6 Isa. 30, 30
^t Ps. 32, 6 Isa. 49, 8
^u Ps. 50, 15 & 96, 7, 8
^v Ps. 150, 1
^w Ps. 64, 1 & 71, 2
^x Ps. 47, 2 & 76, 12
^y Ps. 144, 7
^z Ps. 25, 16 & 86, 16

3 ^bI am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: ^dmine eyes fail while I ^ewait for my God.

4 They that ^fhate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, ^kthou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 ⁿLet not them that wait on thee, O ^bLord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those ^rthat seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because ^ufor thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 ^vI am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For ^athe zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and ^ethe reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chastened my soul ^gwith fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made ⁱsackcloth also my garment; and I became ^la proverb to them.

12 They that sit ^min the gate speak against me; and I was ^othe song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, ^rin an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy ^uhear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and ^aout of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not ^cthe pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy loving-kindness is good: ^eturn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And ^ghide not thy face from thy

^y Cf. Ex. 15, 11
^c Ps. 49, 15 & 86, 13

^z Ps. 29, 11 & 86, 16
^d Ps. 42, 7 & 88, 7

^a Ps. 144, 7
^e Ps. 25, 16 & 86, 16

^g Or set to
^j Cf. Lilies
^l Ps. 40, 2

^m Ps. 45, title
^o Ps. 44, 22 & 88, 14

PSALMS 70, 71

servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and ^bredeem it: ^cdeliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my ^ereproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also ⁱgall for my meat; and ^kin my thirst they gave me ^mvinegar to drink.

22 ^{no}Let their table become ^ba snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 ^sLet their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 ^aLet their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For ^bthey persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 ^dAdd iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be ^fblotted out of ^gthe book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But ⁱI am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will ⁿmagnify him with ^bthanksgiving.

31 ^qThis also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 ^sThe humble shall see this, and be glad: and ⁱyour heart shall live that seek God.

33 For ^ythe LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not ^zhis prisoners.

34 ^aLet the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

David praiseth God with thanksgiving

35 For ^aGod will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 ^dThe seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM 70

ⁱTo the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

^{g h}**M**AKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.

2 ⁱLet them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be ^qturned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, ^rAha, aha.

4 Let all those ⁱthat seek thee ^urejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, ^aLet God be magnified.

5 But ^yI am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: ^zthou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

PSALM 71

IN thee, O LORD, ^cdo I put my trust: ^elet me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: ^hincline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast ^kgiven commandment to save me; for thou art ⁱmy rock and ^mmy fortress.

4 ^oDeliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art ^rmy hope, O LORD God: thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up ^ufrom the womb: thou art he ^athat took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a ^{2b}wonder unto many; but thou art my strong ^crefuge.

8 Let ^dmy mouth be filled with thy

^a Ps. 51, 18 & 102, 13, 16
^b Ps. 44, 26
^c Ps. 59, 2 & 71, 4
^d Ps. 37, 25, 26 & 102, 28
^e Ps. 39, 8 & 109, 25
^f Ps. 38, title
^g For ver. 1-5, cf. 13-17
^h Ps. 40, 13 & 71, 12
ⁱ Job. 30, 16
^j Jer. 8, 14 (Heb.)
^k Mat. 27, 34, 13
^l Ps. 40, 14, 15 & 71, 13
^m Ru. 2, 14
ⁿ For. 10, 26
^o For ver. 27-29, cf. Ps. 35, 4-8 & 109, 6-15
^p Gen. 10, 11, 9, 10
^q Cf. Ps. 57, 6
^r Ps. 56, 9
^s Ps. 40, 15
^t Ezek. 25, 3
^u Ps. 35, 6
^v Isa. 3, 22
^w Ps. 69, 5, 32 & 105, 4
^x Ps. 68, 3 & 97, 12
^y Ps. 40, 16
^z Lk. 1, 46
^a Ps. 69, 29 & 86, 1
^b Ps. 63, 7 & 86, 17
^c Ps. 40, 15 & 73, 19
^d Job. 19, 22
^e Ps. 61, 4 & 91, 4
^f Neh. 4, 5
^g Jer. 18, 23
^h Ps. 69, 6 & 119, 31, 116
ⁱ Ps. 9, 5 & 109, 13
^j Ps. 56, 8 & 87, 6
^k Ps. 69, 13, 16 & 80, 1
^l Ps. 40, 17 & 70, 5
^m Ps. 68, 28
ⁿ Ps. 62, 2, 7 & 73, 26 (ms.)
^o Ps. 31, 2, 3 & 91, 2
^p See Ps. 34, 3
^q Ps. 69, 18 & 119, 134
^r Ps. 56, 12 & 107, 22
^s Ps. 51, 16
^t Fr. 21, 3
^u Ps. 69, 3 & 119, 166, 174
^v Ps. 58, 10 & 64, 2
^w & 107, 42
^x Ps. 22, 26
^y Ps. 22, 10
^z Ps. 22, 9
^a Isa. 44, 2
^b Ps. 68, 10 & 74, 19, 21
^c Ps. 68, 6 & 79, 11
^d 1 Chr. 16, 31
^e Ps. 96, 11
^f Or sign or portent
^g 2 Chr. 32, 24, 31
^h Isa. 7, 14
ⁱ Ps. 62, 7, 8 & 73, 24
^j Ps. 35, 28

praise and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; ^a forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they ^c that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,

11 ^d Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

12 O God, ^f be not far from me: O my God, ^g make haste for my help.

13 ⁱ Let them be confounded and consumed that be adversaries to my soul; let them be ^j covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 ^k My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for ^l I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, ^s thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared ^t thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am ^z old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this ^b generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 ^f Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done ⁱ great things: O God, ^k who is like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast ⁿ shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt ^o quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the ^q psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the ^r harp, O thou ^s Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou ^u hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for

they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM 72

^b A Psalm for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 ^e He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains ^h shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge ^k the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee ^m as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down ^o like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall ^q the righteous flourish; and ^r abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also ^t from sea to sea, and from ^u the river unto ^v the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall ^w lick the dust.

10 The kings of ^y Tār'shish and of the ^z isles shall bring ^a presents: the kings of ^b Sheba and ^c Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings ^d shall fall down before him: ^e all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and ^f him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and ^g precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And ^h he ⁱ shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an ^j handful of

^a Ps. 38. 21
& 119. 8

^b Ps. 127.
title

^c Ps. 59. 3
& 86. 14

^d Ps. 73. 11

^e 2 S. 23. 3
Isa. 9. 7

^f Ps. 38. 21

^g Ps. 70. 1, 5
& 141. 1

^h Ps. 29. 11
& 85. 8, 10

ⁱ Ps. 70. 2, 3
& 83. 17

^k Ps. 41. 1
& 112. 9

^l Ps. 35. 26
& 109. 29

^m Jb. 14. 12
Ps. 89. 29

ⁿ Ps. 51. 14
& 145. 7

^o 2 S. 23. 4
Isa. 6. 3

^p Ps. 40. 5

^q Ps. 52. 6
& 92. 12

^r Ps. 37. 11

^s Ps. 32. 8
& 94. 10, 12

^t 2 Chr. 9. 26
Ps. 80. 11

^u 1 K. 4. 21,
24

^v Isa. 8. 7

^w Ps. 40. 5
& 72. 18

^x Ps. 22. 27
& 98. 3

^y Cf.
Isa. 46. 4

^z Isa. 49. 23

^a Ps. 48. 13
& 78. 6

^b 2 Chr. 20.
36, 37

^c Isa. 23. 6,
10

^d Est. 10. 1
Ps. 97. 1

^e Ps. 68. 29
Isa. 39. 1

^f Ps. 111. 3
Cf. Ps. 35. 5

^g Jb. 6. 19
Isa. 60. 6

^h 1 Chr. 1. 9
Isa. 43. 3

ⁱ Ps. 126. 2

^j Ps. 35. 10
& 89. 6

^k Ps. 18. 43,
44

^l Ps. 2. 8
Isa. 11. 10

^m Ps. 60. 3

ⁿ Ps. 119. 25
|| Ps. 80. 18

^o Ps. 71. 11
& 107. 12

^p Ps. 57. 8
& 81. 2

^q Cf.
2 K. 1. 13

^r 2 K. 19. 22
Ps. 78. 41

^s Or they

^t 1 Tim. 2. 1

^u Ps. 34. 22
Isa. 29. 22

^v Or
abundance

^acorn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like ^agrass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men ^fshall ²be blessed in him: all nations shall ^gcall him blessed.

18 ^hBlessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, who only doeth ^kwondrous things.

19 And ^mblessed be his ⁿglorious name for ever: and let the ^bwhole earth be filled with his glory; ^rAmen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

PSALM 73

A Psalm of A'sāph.

TRULY ³God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a ^aclean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; ^bmy steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was ^denvious at the ⁸foolish, when I saw the ^fprosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.

5 They are ⁱnot in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as ^ma garment.

7 ^oTheir eyes stand out with fatness: ²they have more than heart could wish.

8 They ³are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are ^ywrung out to them.

11 And ^zthey say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the ^bmost High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly,

^aPs. 65, 9, 13 & 81, 16
^bJb. 9, 30
^cIsa. 1, 16
^cCf. Jb. 5, 25
^dPs. 26, 6
^ePs. 39, 11 & 94, 12
^f(Gen. 28, 14)
^gIsa. 65, 16
^hOr bless themselves
ⁱJb. 29, 11
^jPr. 31, 28
^kOr had said
^lOr had dealt treacherously with
^mPs. 41, 13 & 89, 52
ⁿPs. 24, 6
^oPs. 71, 17 & 75, 1
^pEccles. 8, 17
^qJb. 1, 21
^rPs. 96, 2
^sNeh. 9, 5
^tIsa. 63, 14
^uPs. 68, 17
^vPs. 77, 13
^wNu. 14, 21
^xIsa. 6, 3
^ySee Ps. 55, 23
^zPs. 41, 13 & 89, 52
^{aa}Ps. 35, 6
^{ab}Jer. 23, 12
^{ac}Ps. 69, 25
^{ad}Ps. 14, 5
^{ae}Jb. 20, 8
^{af}Ps. 90, 5
^{ag}Ps. 34, 8 & 86, 5
^{ah}Or in the city
^{ai}Ps. 59, 4 & 78, 65
^{aj}Ps. 51, 10
^{ak}Pr. 22, 11
^{al}Or was in a ferment
^{am}Ps. 38, 16 & 94, 18
^{an}Heb. brutish
^{ao}Ps. 92, 6
^{ap}Ps. 37, 1
^{aq}Pr. 3, 31
^{ar}Or arrogant
^{as}Cf. Jb. 18, 3
^{at}Ps. 37, 7, 35 & 92, 7
^{au}Ps. 63, 8 & 94, 18
^{av}Ps. 32, 8 (ms.)
^{aw}Cf. Ps. 55, 17
^{ax}Ps. 49, 15
^{ay}Or in
^{az}Cf. Ps. 16, 2 (ms.)
^{ba}Cf. Ps. 109, 18
^{bb}Ps. 40, 12
^{bc}Ps. 17, 10 & 119, 70
^{bd}Ps. 71, 3 & 78, 35
^{be}Or the imaginations of their heart overflow
^{bf}Ps. 16, 5 & 119, 57
^{bg}Or scoff
^{bh}Ps. 16, 4 & 97, 7
^{bi}Ps. 106, 39
^{bj}Ps. 66, 13 & 100, 4
^{bk}Cf. Ps. 75, 8
^{bl}Cf. Dt. 29, 20 See Dt. 32, 22
^{bm}Jb. 22, 13
^{bn}Ps. 79, 13
^{bo}Ps. 60, 1, 10 & 77, 7

who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I ^bhave cleansed my heart in vain, and ^dwashed my hands in innocence.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and ^echastened every morning.

15 If I ³say, I will speak thus; behold, I ⁴should offend against the ⁱgeneration of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, ⁱit was too painful for me;

17 Until I went into the ^osanctuary of God; then understood I ^qtheir end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in ^sslippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 ^tHow are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are ^uutterly consumed with terrors.

20 ^zAs a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, ^{5z}when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart ⁶was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So ^{7c}foolish was I, and ignorant: I was ^eas a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast ^gholden me by my right hand.

24 Thou ^hshalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward ^kreceive me ⁹to glory.

25 ⁱWhom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 ⁿMy flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the ^pstrength of my heart, and ^qmy portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: ^rthou hast destroyed all them that ^sgo a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me ^tto draw near to God: ^uI have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may ^zdeclare all thy works.

PSALM 74

Mās'-chil of A'sāph.

O GOD, why hast thou ^acast us off for ever? why doth thine anger ^csmoke against the ^dsheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember ^athy congregation, which thou hast ^apurchased of old; the rod of thine ^cinheritorship, which thou ^dhast redeemed; this mount Zion, ^ewherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even ^gall that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies ⁱroar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 ⁴A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the ^mcarved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have ^odefiled by casting down the dwelling place ^pof thy name to the ground.

8 ^qThey said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: ^sthere is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, ^uhow long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy ^vblaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why ^wwithdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For ^bGod is my King of old, ^cworking salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst ^ddivide the sea by thy strength: thou ^fbrakest the heads of the ^gdragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of ^hleviathan in pieces, and gavest him ⁱto be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst ^mcleave the fountain and the flood: thou ^odriedst up ⁿmighty rivers.

16 ^pThe day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared ^rthe ^slight and the sun.

17 Thou hast ^sset all the borders of the earth: thou hast made ^usummer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy

hath reproached, O LORD, and that the ^bfoolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not ²the soul of thy ^fturtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the ³congregation of thy ^hpoor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the ^kdark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 ¹Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 ⁿForget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

PSALM 75

To the chief Musician, ^rAl-tās-chith, A Psalm or Song of A-sāph.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near ^tthy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall ^ureceive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are ^vdissolved: I bear up the ^wpillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with ^xa stiff neck.

6 ^yFor promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

7 But ^zGod is the judge: he ¹putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the LORD there is ⁿa cup, and the wine ^ois red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall ^qwring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the ^rGod of Jacob.

10 All ^sthe horns of the wicked also will I cut off; ^tbut the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

a Dt. 32. 6
Isa. 11. 11
(ms.)
b Cf. Dt. 32. 6
c Ps. 33. 12
d Neh. 1. 10
e Ps. 77. 15
f Or thy turtledove unto the greedy troop
g Ps. 46. 5
h Ps. 76. 2
i Nu. 6. 10
j Cant. 2. 12
k Or Ille
l 2 Chr. 36. 19
m Isa. 63. 18
n Ps. 69. 33
o Jer. 10. 31
p Lam. 2. 7
q Ps. 64. 4
r Or They are known as those who lift up axes upon a thicket of trees
s Ps. 44. 26
t 82. 8
u Read And
v Mt. 1 K. 6. 18, &c.
w Ps. 44. 24
x Jer. 7. 9
y 2 Chr. 36. 14
z Ps. 79. 1
1 Neh. 1. 9
2 Jer. 7. 10, 12
3 Ps. 83. 4
4 Ps. 59, title
5 2 Chr. 15. 3
6 Pr. 29. 18
7 Ps. 72. 18
8 & 77. 11, 14
9 u Ps. 35. 17
10 & 79. 5
11 Or find the set time
12 x Ps. 44. 16
13 Ps. 37. 6, 23
14 y Lam. 2. 3
15 z Isa. 24. 19
16 a Jb. 9. 6
17 b Ps. 68. 24
18 & 84. 3
19 c 1 S. 19. 5
20 Hab. 3. 13
21 d Ps. 66. 6
22 & 77. 16, 19
23 e 2 Chr. 36. 15
24 Pr. 29. 1
25 f Jb. 26. 12
26 Ps. 89. 10
(ms.)
27 Or For neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the wilderness of the mountains (cometh judgment)
28 Or sea-monsters
29 g Jb. 7. 12
30 Ps. 148. 7
31 h Jb. 41. 1
32 Ps. 104. 26
33 i Cf. Nu. 14. 9
34 k Ps. 58. 11
35 & 82. 1
36 l Jb. 5. 11
37 m Neh. 5. 15
38 Ps. 78. 15
39 16
40 n Ps. 60. 3
41 Isa. 51. 17
42 Or foameth
43 o Jos. 3. 16
44 Ps. 114. 3
45 Or drain

^a Read overflowing
⁴ Heb. luminary

^s Jb. 38. 12 Jer. 33. 20
^u Dt. 32. 8 Acts 17. 26

^t Ps. 46. 7 & 76. 6
^q Or drain

ⁿ Gen. 8. 22
^r Cf. Ps. 73. 10
^x Jer. 48. 25

^y Ps. 8. 3 & 104. 19
^z 1 S. 2. 1 Ps. 89. 17

PSALM 76

To the chief Musician on Nē-gi-nōth.
A Psalm or Song of A-sāph.

IN Judah is God ^cknown: ^dhis name
is great in Israel.

2 In ^sSalem also is his tabernacle,
and his ^hdwelling place in Zion.

3 There ^kbrake he the arrows of the
bow, the shield, and the sword, and
the battle. Selah.

4 ²Thou art more glorious and ex-
cellent than the ⁿmountains of prey.

5 The stouthearted are spoiled, they
have ^eslept their sleep: and none of
the men of might have found their
hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O ^rGod of Jacob,
both the ^schariot and horse are cast
into a ^udead sleep.

7 ^{*}Thou, even thou, art to be feared:
and who may ^zstand in thy sight
when once thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be
heard from heaven; ^dthe earth feared,
and was still,

9 When God arose to judgment, to
save all the ^emeek of the earth.
Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall
praise thee: the remainder of wrath
shalt thou ³restrain.

11 ^kVow, and pay unto the LORD
your God: let all that be round about
him ⁱbring presents unto him that
ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of
princes: he is ^eterrible to the kings
of the earth.

PSALM 77

To the chief Musician, to ^JJē-dū-thūn,
A Psalm of A-sāph.

ICRIED unto God with my voice,
even unto God with my voice; and
he gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble ^aI sought
the Lord: my ⁴sore ran in the night,
and ceased not: my soul refused to be
comforted.

3 ^bI remembered God, and was
^dtroubled: I complained, and my
spirit was ^eoverwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking:
I am so troubled that I cannot sleep.

^aPs. 63. 1 & 119. 10
& 81. 6

^dPs. 43. 5

⁴Or my hand was stretched out in the night and slackened not

^ePs. 61. 2 & 107. 5

^aPs. 41. 1
& 143. 5

^bPs. 6. title
^{al}Isa. 38.
20 (*Heb.*)

^cPs. 42. 3

^dIsa. 19. 21

^{d2}Chr. 6. 32

^ePs. 99. 3

^ePs. 42. 8
& 119. 55.
62

^fPs. 63. 6
& 104. 34

^gSec
Gen. 14. 18

^hPs. 74. 2
& 132. 14

ⁱPs. 74. 1
& 89. 38

^kPs. 46. 9
Jer. 51. 56

²Or Glorious
art thou
and excel-
lent, from

ⁱPs. 74. 23

Lam. 5. 20

^mJb. 33. 24

Isa. 30. 18,
19

ⁿCf.
Ezek. 14. 25

^oPs. 13. 3

Jer. 51. 39,
57

^pJb. 36. 26

^qPs. 90. 2

^aPs. 73. 11

^rPs. 75. 9
& 81. 1, 4

^sSec Ex. 15.
1, 21

ⁱPs. 75. 1
& 86. 10

^uJb. 33. 15

Pr. 19. 15

^x1 Chr. 16.
25

^{Ps.}Ps. 89. 7

^yPs. 90. 16

^zPs. 13. 5
& 130. 3

^aPs. 18. 30

Pr. 8. 22

^bPs. 73. 17
& 96. 6

^cPs. 48. 1
& 88. 10

^dPs. 48. 6
& 96. 9

^ePs. 37. 11
& 147. 6

^fJb. 40. 9

Isa. 30. 30

^gPs. 74. 2
& 106. 10

^h1 K. 11. 28

²Heb. *bird*
upon thee

ⁱPs. 74. 13

& 78. 13, 53

^kPs. 66. 13
& 116. 14

^lCf.
Ps. 68. 29

^mCf.
Ps. 68. 33

ⁿPs. 18. 14

& 144. 6

^oPs. 68. 35

Dan. 9. 4

^pPs. 29. 3
& 104. 7

^qPs. 18. 14
& 97. 4

^rPs. 68. 8
& 97. 4

^sPs. 62. title

^tCf.
Hab. 3. 15

^uJb. 38. 16

^xJb. 37. 5

^yPs. 143. 3

^zNeh. 9. 12

Ps. 78. 14,
52

¹1 S. 12. 6

Mic. 6. 4

5 I have considered the ^adays of old,
the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my ^bsong
^ein the night: I ^fcommune with mine
own heart: and my spirit made dili-
gent search.

7 Will the Lord ⁱcast off for ever?
and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever?
doth his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God ^lforgotten ^mto be gra-
cious? hath he in anger shut up his
tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my infirmity:
but I will remember the ^pyears of the
right hand of the ^qmost High.

11 I will remember the works of the
LORD: surely I will remember ^tthy
wonders of old.

12 I will ^vmeditate also of all thy
work, and talk of thy doings.

13 ^uThy way, O God, is ^bin the
sanctuary: ^cwho is so great a God as
our God?

14 Thou art the God that doest
wonders: thou hast declared thy
strength among the people.

15 Thou hast ^fwith thine arm ^gre-
deemed thy people, the sons of Jacob
and ^hJoseph. Selah.

16 ⁱThe waters saw thee, O God,
the waters saw thee; they were afraid:
the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the
skies ^msent out a sound: thine ⁿarrows
also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy ^pthunder was
in the heaven: the ^qlightnings light-
ened the world: the ^rearth trembled
and shook.

19 ^tThy way is in the sea, and ^uthy
path in the great waters, and thy foot-
steps ^vare not known.

20 Thou ^yleddest thy people like a
flock ^zby the hand of Moses and
Aaron.

PSALM 78

Mās'-chil of A-sāph.

GIVE ear, O my people, to my
law: incline your ears to the
words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a ^fpara-
ble: I will utter ^gdark sayings of old:

^fPs. 49. 4

Isa. 14. 4

^gPs. 63. 6 & 78. 35

^hPs. 49. 4

ⁱPr. 1. 6 (*Heb.*)

3 Which we have heard and known, and ^cour fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For he established a ^ctestimony in Jacob, and ^dappointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the ^fgeneration to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but ⁱkeep his commandments:

8 And might not be ^mas their fathers, a ⁿstubborn and ^orebellious generation; a generation that ^pset not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of ^rE'phrā'im, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They ^tkept not the covenant of God, and ^urefused to walk in his law;

11 And ^vforgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 ^zMarvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of ^aZoan.

13 He ^bdivided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as ^can heap.

14 In the daytime also he ^dled them with a ^ecloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He ^fclave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the ^mmost High in the wilderness.

18 And they ^ptempted God in their heart by ^qasking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they ^rspake against God; they said, Can God furnish a ^ttable in the wilderness?

a Ps. 44. 1
& 48. 13
& 145. 4

b See Nu. 11. 1

c Ps. 81. 5
See Ex. 25. 16, 21

d Ps. 147 19
See Ex. 20. 1

e 2 K. 17. 14

f Ps. 71. 18
& 102. 18

g Cf. Gen. 7. 11

h Neh. 9. 20
Jno. 6. 31

i Neh. 9. 15
Ps. 105. 40

j Read the bread of the mighty

k See Nu. 11. 31

l Neh. 10. 29
Ps. 103. 18

m 2 Chr. 30.

n Ezek. 20. 18

o Dt. 32. 5
Isa. 48. 4

p Ps. 5. 10
& 106. 7

q 2 Chr. 20. 33

r Nu. 11. 31
Ps. 105. 40

s Ps. 60. 7
& 80. 2

t Dt. 31. 20
Joel 2. 26

u Ps. 55. 20
Isa. 24. 5

v 1 K. 11. 33
Ps. 81. 13

x 1 S. 12. 9
Ps. 106. 13, 21

y Nu. 11. 33
z Neh. 9. 17
Ps. 106. 7, 22

a Nu. 13. 22
Isa. 19. 11, 13

b Ps. 77. 16, 19
& 106. 9, 11

c Ex. 15. 8

d Ps. 77. 20
& 80. 1

e Neh. 9. 12, 19

f Ps. 99. 7

g Ps. 74. 15
& 105. 41

h Ps. 62. 9
& 89. 47

i Read terror

j Lv. 26. 16
Isa. 65. 23
(Heb.)

k Ezra 6. 21

l Neh. 9. 28
Isa. 10. 21

m Isa. 9. 13

n Ps. 73. 26
(mg.)
& 92. 15

o Ps. 77. 10
& 82. 6

p Ps. 19. 14
Fr. 23. 11

q Isa. 29. 13

r Dt. 32. 3
Ps. 95. 9

s Nu. 11. 5, 6

t See Nu. 11. 4

u 21. 5

v Or stedfast

w Ps. 51. 10
(mg. for mg.)

x Cf. 23. 5

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: so ^ba fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 Because they ^cbelieved not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the ^ddoors of heaven,

24 And had rained down ^emanna upon them to eat, and had given them of the ^fcorn of heaven.

25 Man did eat ^gangels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He ^hcaused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and ⁱfeathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 ^jSo they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while ^ktheir meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in ^lvanity, and their years in ^mtrouble.

34 When he slew them, then they ⁿsought him: and they ^oreturned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was ^ptheir rock, and the high God their ^qredeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did ^rflatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not ^sright with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being ^afull of compassion, ^bforgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he ^fremembered that they were ^ebut flesh; ^ha wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and ⁱgrieve him in the ^kdesert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and ^llimited the ^mHoly One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his ⁿsigns in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

44 And had ^oturned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent ^pdivers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and ^qfrogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the ^rlocust.

47 He destroyed their vines with ^shail, and their ^tsycomore trees with ^ufrost.

48 He gave up their ^vcattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, ^wby sending evil ^xangels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave ^ytheir life over to the pestilence;

51 And ^zsmote all the firstborn in Egypt; the ^{aa}chief of their strength in the tabernacles of ^{ab}Ham.

52 ^{ac}But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: ^{ad}but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to ^{ae}this

^a Neh. 9. 17.
^b Ps. 86. 15
^c Ps. 65. 3
^d & 79. 9
(Heb.)
^e Ps. 44. 2
^f & 80. 8
^g Jos. 23. 4
^h Cf.
ⁱ Ps. 16. 6
^j Jb. 10. 9
^k Ps. 103. 14
^l Gen. 6. 3
^m Jb. 7. 7

ⁿ Isa. 63. 10
^o Ps. 68. 7
^p & 106. 14
(Heb.)
^q Or
^r Provoked
^s Ps. 71. 22
^t & 89. 18
^u Hos. 7. 16
^v Neh. 4. 5
^w Ps. 106. 29
^x 2 Chr. 33. 3
^y & c.
^z Isa. 15. 2
^{aa} 2 Chr. 33. 3
^{ab} & 22.
^{ac} Ps. 106. 36
^{ad} Neh. 9. 10
^{ae} Ps. 105. 27
^{af} 1 S. 4. 11
^{ag} Ex. 7. 20
^{ah} Ps. 105. 29
^{ai} 1 K. 14. 2, 4
^{aj} Jer. 7. 12, 14

^{ak} Or swarms
^{al} Ex. 8. 24
^{am} Ps. 105. 31
^{an} Ex. 8. 6
^{ao} Ps. 105. 30
^{ap} Ezra 9. 7
^{aq} Isa. 1. 20
^{ar} Ps. 74. 2
^{as} & 94. 14
^{at} Ex. 10. 14
^{au} Ps. 104. 34, 35
^{av} Ex. 10. 5
^{aw} & c.
^{ax} Ps. 105. 32, 33
^{ay} 2 Chr. 9. 27
^{az} Isa. 9. 10

^{ba} Or great
hallstones
^{bb} 1 S. 4. 17
^{bc} See
^{bd} Ex. 9. 25
^{be} Jb. 27. 15
^{bf} Ps. 73. 20
^{bg} Isa. 51. 9
^{bh} Isa. 42. 13
^{bi} Or a sending
of angels of
evil
^{bj} Ps. 35. 5, 6
^{bk} Isa. 37. 36
^{bl} Or their
beasts
to the
murrain
^{bm} Ex. 9. 3
^{bn} Ps. 77. 15
^{bo} & 80. 1
^{bp} 1 ver. 9
^{bq} Nu. 33. 4
^{br} Ps. 105. 36
^{bs} Ps. 68. 27
^{bt} & 108. 8
^{bu} Dt. 21. 17
^{bv} Ps. 105. 36
^{bw} Ps. 87. 2
^{bx} 1 Chr. 4. 40
^{by} Ps. 105. 23, 27
^{bz} Ex. 15. 17
^{ca} Ps. 114. 2
^{cb} Ps. 23. 1
^{cc} & 80. 1
^{cd} 2 Chr. 6. 6
^{ce} & 89. 19, 20
^{cf} Cf.
^{cg} 1 S. 16. 11
^{ch} Ex. 15. 19
^{ci} Cf.
^{cj} Ps. 28. 9
^{ck} Ex. 15. 17

mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He ^{ca}cast out the heathen also before them, and ^{cb}divided them an inheritance by ^{cc}line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a ^{cd}deceitful bow.

58 For they ^{ce}provoked him to anger with their ^{cf}high places, and moved him to jealousy ^{cg}with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:

60 So that he ^{ch}forsook the tabernacle of ^{ci}Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also ^{ch}unto the sword; and was wroth with his ^{ci}inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their ^{ch}priests fell by the sword; and their ^{ci}widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord ^{ch}awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that ^{ci}shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of ^{ch}Joseph, and chose not the tribe of ^{ci}Ephraim:

68 But chose the tribe of ^{ch}Judah, the mount Zion which he ^{ci}loved.

69 And he built his ^{ch}sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He ^{ch}chose David also his servant, and ^{ci}took him from the sheep-folds:

71 From following the ewes great with young he brought him ^{ch}to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

PSALMS 81-83

of thy right hand, upon the ^ason of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: ^cquicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81

To the chief Musician upon ^aGittith,
A Psalm of A'sāph.

SING aloud unto God our strength: ¹God make a joyful noise unto the ¹God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the ^otimbrel, the pleasant ^pharp with the ^psaltery.

3 Blow up the ^rtrumpet in the ^snew moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in ^uJoseph for a ^vtestimony, when he ^zwent out through the land of Egypt: where ^bI heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the ^eburden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I ⁱanswered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of ¹Meribah. Selah.

8 ^mHear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, ⁿif thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; ^pneither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 ^qI am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people ^rwould not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.

12 So I ^zgave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they ^awalked in their own counsels.

13 ^bOh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel ^chad walked in my ways!

An exhortation to a solemn praising of God

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The ^bhaters of the LORD should have ^dsubmitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the ^{2e}finest of the ^swheat: and with ^ehoney out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM 82

A Psalm of A'sāph.

GOD standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he ^mjudgeth among ⁿthe gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and ^qaccept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and ^tfatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 ^{*}They know not, neither will they understand; ^athey walk on in darkness: all ^ethe foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 ^dI have said, Ye are ^egods; and all of you are children of the ^smost High.

7 ^hBut ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 ^kArise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM 83

A Song or Psalm of A'sāph.

KEEP not thou silence, O God: ^ohold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and ^rthey that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 ^sThey have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy ^uhidden ones.

4 ^{*}They have said, Come, and let us ^vcut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of ^dEdom, and

^a Ps. 8. 4.
& 144. 3
^b Ps. 68. 1
& 83. 2
^c (Ps. 71. 20)
^d Ps. 85. 6
^e Ps. 66. 3
^f Heb. *fat*
^g Dt. 32. 14
Ps. 147. 14
(*mg.*)
^h Ps. 72. 16
& 147. 14
ⁱ Dt. 32. 13
Ezek. 16.
13, 19
^j Ps. 8. title
& 84. title
^k Ps. 66. 1
& 95. 1
^l 2 Chr. 19. 6
Eccles. 5. 8
^m Ps. 76. 6
& 84. 8
ⁿ Ps. 75. 7
& 94. 2
^o See
Ex. 21. 6
^p Jb. 21. 12
Ps. 149. 3
^q Ps. 71. 22
& 92. 3
^r Jb. 32. 21
Pr. 18. 5
^s Ps. 47. 5
& 98. 6
^t Neh. 10. 33
Isa. 1. 13.
14
^u Jb. 29. 12.
13
Fr. 23. 10
^v Ps. 80. 1
Am. 5. 6
^w Ps. 53. 4
^x Ps. 78. 5
& 122. 4
^y See
Ex. 11. 4
^z Pr. 2. 13
^a Ps. 114. 1
Ct.
Dt. 28. 49
^b Ps. 11. 3
^c Glt.
Jno. 10. 24
^d Ct.
Gen. 3. 5
^e Ps. 78. 17
& 83. 18
^f Ex. 6. 6
II Isa. 9. 4
^g Ct.
Ps. 49. 12
Ezek. 28. 9.
10
^h Ps. 68. 8
Hab. 3. 3
ⁱ Ps. 74. 22
^j Dt. 33. 8
Ps. 95. 8
(*mg.*)
^k Ps. 78. 1
^l Jb. 36. 11
Ps. 95. 7
^m Ps. 39. 12
& 109. 1
ⁿ 2 K. 17. 35.
35
Jer. 7. 6
^o Dt. 5. 6
^p Ps. 81. 15
& 139. 21
^q For ver. 3-5.
^r Neh. 9. 16.
&c.
Ps. 106. 25
^s See
Ps. 27. 5
^t Ps. 74. 8
^u Jos. 7. 9
^v Acts 7. 42
^w Jb. 31. 7
Eccles. 11. 9
^x Dt. 32. 29
Isa. 48. 18
^y Ps. 78. 10
Isa. 42. 24
^z 2 Chr. 28.
17
Jer. 40. 11

the ^a Ishmaelites; of ^b Moab, and the ^c Håg-ä-rēnes;

7 ^e Gebal, and ^f Ammon, and ^g Äm-ä-lëk; the ^h Philistines with the inhabitants of ⁱ Tyre;

8 ^j Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the ^m children of Lot. Selah.

9 ^o Do unto them as unto ^p the Midianites; as to ^r Sisera, as to ^s Jabin, at the brook of ^t Kison:

10 Which perished at ^u En-dor: they became as ^z dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like ^b Oreb, and like ^d Zeeb: yea, all their princes as ^e Zebah, and as ^f Zalmunna:

12 ^j Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like ^h a wheel; as ^k the stubble before the wind.

14 ^m As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame ^o setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 ^q Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 ^r That men may know that thou, ^s whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the ^t most high ^u over all the earth.

PSALM 84

To the chief Musician upon ^b Gittith,
A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

HOW amiable are thy ^a tabernacles, O ^b LORD of hosts!

2 ^c My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for ^d the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for ^e the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine ^m altars, O LORD of hosts, ⁿ my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that ^o dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.

^a 1 Chr. 27. 30
^b Neh. 13. 1. 23

^c Ps. 65. 4 & 94. 12
^d 1 Chr. 5. 10
^e 1 K. 5. 18
^f Ezek. 27. 9
^g Neh. 13. 1
^h 1 Chr. 18. 11

ⁱ Or the high ways (to Zion)
^j Ps. 60. 8 & 87. 4
^k Ps. 45. 12 & 87. 4
^l i.e. Weeping

^m Read a spring
ⁿ Or the early rain covereth it with blessings

^o Dt. 11. 14
^p Jer. 5. 24
^q 1 Chr. 1. 17
^r Ezek. 27. 23

^s Dt. 2. 9
^t Isa. 40. 31
^u Ju. 5. 31
^v Ju. 8. 10, 12
^w Isa. 9. 4

^x Ps. 42. 2
^y 1 S. 12. 9
^z Ju. 4. 2
^a Ps. 80. 1
^b & 86. 1, &c.
^c 1 K. 18. 40
^d Ps. 81. 1, 4 & 94. 7

^e 1 S. 28. 7
^f Jb. 20. 7
^g Jer. 8. 2
^h Ps. 59. 11 & 91. 4
ⁱ Ju. 8. 3
^j Ps. 28. 8 & 89. 38, 51
^k Ju. 8. 3
^l Ju. 8. 21
^m Cf. 2 Chr. 20. 11

ⁿ See 1 Chr. 26. 1, &c.
^o Or a rolling thing or the whirlwind dust

^p Isa. 17. 13
^q Ps. 43. 3 & 118. 27
^r Ps. 35. 5 & 103. 16
^s Ps. 34. 10 & 85. 12
^t Isa. 10. 16-17

^u Ps. 26. 1, 11
^v Pr. 2. 7, 21
^w Ps. 101. 2
^x Dt. 32. 22
^y Ps. 34. 8
^z Pr. 16. 20
^a Ps. 71. 13 & 86. 17
^b Lv. 26. 42
^c 2 Chr. 7. 20
^d Jer. 2. 7
^e Hos. 9. 3

^f Ps. 53. 6 & 126. 1, 4
^g Ps. 59. 13
^h Ps. 32. 1, 5 & 103. 12
ⁱ Dt. 28. 58
^j Isa. 48. 9
^k Ps. 82. 6 & 87. 5
^l Ps. 47. 2, 8 & 103. 19
^m Ps. 81. title
ⁿ Cf. Ps. 137. 1
^o Lam. 3. 21
^p Ps. 79. 9 & 88. 1
^q Ps. 46. 4
^r Ps. 80. 4 & 89. 8
^s Ps. 63. 1 & 119. 81
^t Ps. 79. 5

^u Ps. 80. 18
^v Hos. 6. 2
^w Ps. 65. 4 & 92. 13

5 ^a Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are ^b the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley of ^c Baca make it ^d a well; ^e the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go ^f from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion ^g appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, ^h hear my prayer: give ear, O ⁱ God of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God ^a our shield, and look upon the face of ^c thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a ^d doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God is ^a a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: ^b no good thing will he withhold from them that ^c walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man ^d that trusteth in thee.

PSALM 85

To the chief Musician. A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been ^a favour-able unto ^b thy land: thou hast ^c brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast ^d forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 ^e Turn us, O ^f God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 ^g Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not ^h revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

8 ⁱ I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for he will speak ^j peace unto his people, and to his ^k saints: but let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh ^l them

ⁱ Ps. 92. 13
^o Ps. 74. 12 & 98. 6

^a Ps. 42. 2
^b Isa. 37. 4, 17
^c Ps. 72. 3, 7
^d Isa. 9. 7

^e Ps. 80. 18
^f Hos. 6. 2
^g Ps. 65. 4 & 92. 13

^h Ps. 51. 19
ⁱ Isa. 6. 6
^j Ps. 79. 2 & 97. 10

^k Ps. 60. 4 & 103. 11, &c.
^l Hab. 2. 1

PSALMS 86-88

that fear him; that ^aglory may dwell in our land.

10 ^cMercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and ^frighteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 Yea, ^hthe LORD shall give that which is good; and our land ⁱshall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall ³ⁱset us in the way of his steps.

PSALM 86

A Prayer of David.

^a**B**OW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for ^sI am poor and needy.

2 ^uPreserve my soul; for I am ^{4s}holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I ^blift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art ^dgood, and ^fready to forgive; and ^gplenteous in ⁱmercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among the gods there is ^rnone like unto thee, O Lord; ^tneither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 ^uAll nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and ^zshall glorify thy name.

10 For ^ythou art great, and doest ^zwondrous things: ^athou art God alone.

11 ^dTeach me thy way, O LORD; I will ^ewalk in thy truth: ^funite my heart ^hto fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward

^a Cf. Isa. 4. 5

^b Ps. 69. 15

^c 103. 4

^d Isa. 25. 8

^e Heb. *Shael*

^f Ps. 89. 14

^g Ps. 54. 3

^h (Lit. P.)

ⁱ Ps. 71. 10

^j & 94. 21

^k Isa. 45. 8

^l Ps. 78. 18

^m & 103. 8

ⁿ Mt. 6. 33

^o Ps. 67. 6

^p Isa. 30. 23

^q Ps. 69. 16

^r & 119. 132

^s Or shall

^t make his

^u footsteps a

^v way (to

^w walk in)

^x Ps. 23. 3

^y & 119. 30

^z Ps. 68. 35

^a & 138. 3

^b Ps. 116. 16

^c Cf.

^d Neh. 13. 31

^e Ps. 44. 7, 10

^f & 89. 23

^g Ps. 84. 8

^h & 88. 2

ⁱ Ps. 83. 17

^j & 109. 29

^k Ps. 70. 5

^l & 109. 22

^m Ps. 70. 5

ⁿ & 94. 17

^o Ps. 25. 20

^p & 140. 1, 4

^q Read *sedly*

^r Ps. 32. 6

^s & 89. 19

^t Isa. 28. 16

^u See

^v Ps. 48. 1

^w Ps. 78. 68

^x Ps. 25. 1

^y & 143. 8

^z Cf. Isa. 54. 1, &c.

^a & 60. 1, &c.

^b Ps. 73. 1

^c & 119. 108

^d Ps. 48. 1

^e & 101. 8

^f Neh. 9. 17

^g Ps. 99. 8

^h ver. 15

ⁱ i.e. *Exopt*

^j (Jb. 26. 12)

^k Isa. 30. 7

^l Neh. 9. 32

^m Ps. 103. 8

ⁿ 2 K. 17. 24

^o Ps. 137. 1, 8

^p Or as

^q among

^r them

^s Ps. 36. 10

^t Jer. 9. 24

^u Ps. 83. 7

^v & 108. 9

^w Ps. 83. 7

^x Isa. 23. 1

^y &c.

^z Ps. 68. 31

^a Isa. 18. 1

^b Ps. 83. 18

^c & 91. 1, 9

^d Ps. 48. 8

^e 2 Chr. 6. 14

^f Isa. 46. 9

^g Ps. 69. 28

^h & 139. 16

ⁱ Dt. 3. 24

^j Ps. 68. 32

^k & 102. 22

^l Or the

^m dancers

ⁿ Or (shall

^o say.)

^p Cf.

^q Isa. 24. 15

^r Ps. 77. 13

^s & 95. 3

^t Ps. 77. 11

^u & 89. 5

^v Or for

^w singing or for responses

^x g Ps. 85. 4 & 118. 21

The goodness and power of God

me: and thou hast delivered my soul from ^bthe lowest ²hell.

14 ^dO God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men ^ehave sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God ^afull of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O ^kturn unto me, and have mercy upon me; ^mgive thy strength unto thy servant, and save the ⁿson of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token ^ofor good; that ^pthey which hate me may see it, and ^rbe ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast ^tholpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM 87

A Psalm or Song for the sons of Korah.

^y**H**IS foundation is in the ^zholy mountains.

2 ^aThe LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 ^cGlorious things are spoken of thee, O ^ecity of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of ^{5h}Rahab and ^kBabylon ⁶to them ⁱthat know me: behold ^mPhil-is-ti-a, and ⁿTyre, with ^oEthiopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the ^phighest himself shall ^qestablish her.

6 The LORD shall count, when he ^swriteth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as ^tthe players on instruments ⁸shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

PSALM 88

A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon ^oMā-hā-lāth ^pLē-ān-nōth, Mās-shil of ^qHeman the Ezrahite.

OLORD ^aGod of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: ⁱincline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles:

^a Ps. 18. 31

^b Ps. 37. 16

^c Ps. 26. 3

^d Ps. 53. title

^e Cf. Jer. 32. 39

^f Or for

^g singing or for responses

^h g Ps. 85. 4 & 118. 21

^a 2 Chr. 35. 15

^b Ps. 61. 5 & 102. 15

^c Ps. 27. 11 & 143. 8

^d Ps. 86. 1 & 102. 1

and my life ^adraweth nigh unto ²the grave.

4 I am counted with them that ^cgo down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 ³Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, ^ewhom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in ⁴darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with ^mall thy waves. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away ^omine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am ^sshut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 ¹Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have ^{*}stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders ^{5y}to the dead? shall the dead arise and ^apraise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in ^{7a}destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and ^zin the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, ^kwhy castest thou off my soul? why ^mhidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while ^aI suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they ^ucompassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

PSALM 89

Mās·chil of ^aEthan the Ezrahite.

I WILL sing of the ^amercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy ^afaithfulness ^bto all generations.

^a Ps. 55. 4
& 116. 3
^b Heb. Sheol
^c Ps. 57. 10
& 103. 11
^d Ps. 55. 15
& 143. 7
^e (Dt. 23. 5)
Mal. 2. 5)
^f Or
cast off (?)
^g [1 S. 3. 14
Ps. 95. 11]
^h See 2 S. 7.
8-16
ⁱ Ps. 31. 12
Eccles. 1.
11
^j Chr. 22.
10
^k Tb. 30. 26
Ps. 143. 3
^l Ps. 50. 6
& 97. 6
^m Ps. 86. 10
& 26. 3
ⁿ Ps. 69. 1, 2
& 124. 4, 5
^o Nj. 15. 15
Dan. 4. 13.
17
^p Ps. 69. 8
Jer. 9. 4.
^q Ps. 71. 19
& 113. 5
^r Or gods
^s Ps. 29. 1
^t Cf. Ps. 40.
5 (mg.)
Isa. 40. 18
(mg.)
^u Jb. 33. 11
Ps. 139. 5
^v Ps. 38. 10
Lam. 2. 11
^w Ps. 76. 7.
11
& 96. 4
^x Jb. 11. 13
Ps. 143. 6
^y Or the
shades
Heb.
Rephaim
^z Jb. 26. 5
& 18
(Heb.)
^a Ps. 80. 4
Isa. 1. 9, al.
^b Ps. 30. 9
& 113. 17
^c Heb. Jah
^d Ps. 68. 4
Isa. 26. 4
^e Ps. 65. 7
& 93. 4
^f Heb.
Abaddon
^g Jb. 31. 12
Fr. 15. 11
(Heb.)
^h Ps. 74. 13.
14
Isa. 27. 1
ⁱ Ps. 68. 1
& 92. 9
^j Ps. 55. 17
& 119. 147
^k Ps. 33. 6
& 96. 5
^l Ps. 50. 12
^m Ps. 43. 2
Isa. 22. 17.
18
ⁿ Ps. 50. 12
^o Ps. 69. 17
& 89. 46
^p Jb. 26. 7
^q Ju. 8. 18
Jer. 46. 18
^r Ps. 42. 6
& 133. 3
^s Jb. 30. 15
^t Ps. 63. 8
& 98. 1
^u 2 Chr. 9. 8
Ps. 119. 121
^v Ps. 47. 8
& 97. 2
^w Cf. Ps. 118.
10-12
^x Ps. 85. 10
^y Ps. 80. 3
& 119. 135
^z Cf.
1 Chr. 2. 6
ver. 2. 14.
24. 28. 32.
49
^a Ps. 119. 90
^b Ps. 75. 10
& 92. 10

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: ^bthy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made ^da covenant with my chosen, I have ^esworn ^funto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up ^hthy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And ^kthe heavens shall praise ^lthy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the ⁿsaints.

6 For ^pwho in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the ^{4q}mighty ^rcan be likened unto the LORD?

7 God is greatly ^uto be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD ^zGod of hosts, who is a strong ^{6b}LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou ^crulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken ^eRahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast ^fscattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 ^hThe heavens are thine, ⁱthe earth also is thine: as for the world ^land the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 ⁿThe north and the south thou hast created them: ^oTabor and ^pHermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is ^rthy right hand.

14 ^sJustice and judgment ^tare the habitation of thy throne: ^umercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in ^vthe light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour ^cour horn shall be exalted.

PSALM 90

God's promises of favour to David

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the ^bHoly One of Israel is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy ^{2d} holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one ^c chosen out of the people.

20 I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I ^e anointed him:

21 With whom ⁱ my hand shall be established: ^k mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 ^m The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague ⁿ them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall ^o his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in ^p the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art ^q my father, ^r my God, and ^s the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him ^t my first-born, ^u higher than the kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall ^v stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne ^w as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and ^x walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 ^y Then ^z will I visit their transgression ^a with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn ^b by my holiness that I will not ^c lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a ^d faithful witness in heaven. Selah.

a Ps. 77. 7
& 108. 11
b Ps. 78. 41
Isa. 1. 4
c Ps. 84. 9
& 105. 15
d Or ^{godly} one (Many MSS. & vers. have the plural)
e Ps. 86. 2
f Jer. 3. 12
g Ps. 78. 70
Acts 13. 22
h Jb. 19. 9
i Jer. 13. 18
Lam. 5. 16
j 2 Chr. 23. 11
k Ps. 80. 12
l 16
& 106. 41.
m Ps. 80. 17
n Dt. 33. 27
Isa. 33. 2
o Ps. 79. 4
Jer. 23. 40
p Cf. 2 S. 7. 10
q Ps. 86. 17
& 118. 7
r 1 S. 2. 10
Ps. 132. 17
s Ps. 80. 11
Isa. 27. 12
t 1 Chr. 28. 6
u Ps. 48. 14
& 95. 7
v 2 S. 22. 47
Ps. 95. 1
w Ps. 80. 4
& 90. 13
x Cf. Ex. 4. 22
y Ps. 88. 14
& 102. 9
z 1 Chr. 14. 2
a Ps. 79. 5
& 97. 3
b Isa. 10. 16, 18
c Ps. 39. 4
& 90. 9
d Ps. 78. 33
& 94. 11
e Or ^{be faithful}
f Ps. 49. 10
Eccles. 3. 19
g Ps. 72. 5.
&c.
h Heb. ^{Sheol}
i 2 Chr. 6. 42
Isa. 55. 3
j Lv. 26. 21
Jer. 26. 4
k 2 S. 7. 14
h Ps. 59. 2
i Pr. 19. 23
j Jb. 21. 9
k Ps. 56. 6
l Ps. 72. 18.
19
& 106. 48
m Ps. 72. 19
& 106. 48
n Ps. 60. 6
o 1 S. 15. 29
Tit. 1. 2
p Ezra 3. 2
q Dt. 33. 27
Ps. 91. 9
r Jb. 16. 19
s Pr. 8. 25
t Cf. Jb. 15. 7

38 But thou hast ^a cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with ^c thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his ^f crown by casting it to the ground.

40 Thou hast ^h broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a ⁱ reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 ⁱ How long, LORD? wilt thou ^j hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath ^k burn like fire?

47 Remember ^a how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in ^b vain?

48 ^c What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of ^d the grave? Selah.

49 Lord, where are ^e thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the ^h footsteps of thine anointed.

52 ⁱ Blessed be the LORD for evermore. ^m Amen, and Amen.

PSALM 90

A Prayer of Moses ⁿ the man of God.

LORD, thou hast been ^a our dwelling place in all generations.

2 ^b Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst

formed the earth and the world, even
^afrom everlasting to everlasting,
^bthou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to ^{2d} destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For ^ha thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as ⁱa watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as ^oa sleep: in the morning they are ^qlike grass which groweth up.

6 ^rIn the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast ^uset our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we ^xspend our years as ^{3a}a tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be ^yfourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may ^{4d}apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, ^hhow long? and let it ⁱrepent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O ⁱsatisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let ^pthy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the ^sbeauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and ^testablish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSALM 91

HE that dwelleth in ^cthe secret place of ^ethe most High shall abide ^funder the shadow of the ^gAlmighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my ⁱrefuge and my ^kfortress: my God; ^min him will I trust.

3 ⁿSurely he shall deliver thee from the ^psnare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be ^sthy shield and buckler.

5 ^tThou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and ^zsee ^athe reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy ^bhabitation;

10 There shall ^cno evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 ^eFor he shall give ^fhis angels charge over thee, to ^gkeep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, ^klest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 ^mThou shalt tread upon the lion and ⁿadder: the young lion and the ^odragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath ^pset his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: ^qI will set him on high, because he ^rhath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and ^uhonour him.

16 With ^xlong life will I satisfy him, and ^yshew him my salvation.

a Ps. 77, 10
 & 91, 2
 b Ex. 3, 14
 Isa. 41, 4
 c Ps. 64, 2
 & 119, 114
 d Or dust or
 crushing
 d Jb. 34, 15
 Ps. 103, 14
 e Ps. 87, 5
 & 92, 5
 f Ps. 63, 7
 & 121, 5
 g Ps. 68, 14
 Isa. 13, 6
 h 2 Pet. 3, 8
 i Ps. 73, 28
 & 94, 22
 k Ps. 71, 3
 & 144, 2
 l Ps. 63, 6
 & 119, 148
 m Ps. 71, 1
 & 119, 42
 n Ps. 50, 15
 Jer. 1, 8, 19
 o Ps. 73, 20
 Isa. 29, 7, 8
 p Ps. 124, 7
 q Ps. 37, 2
 & 102, 4
 r Cl.
 Jb. 4, 20
 Isa. 38, 12
 s Ps. 84, 9, 11
 & 113, 9, 10
 t Ps. 56, 4, 11
 & 112, 7, 8
 u Jb. 14, 16
 Jer. 16, 17
 x Ps. 89, 47
 & 102, 11
 y Read a sigh
 z Ps. 64, 8, 9
 Mal. 1, 3
 a Ps. 31, 23
 & 94, 2
 b Ps. 90, 1
 c Jb. 5, 19
 Fr. 12, 21
 d Or get us
 an heart of
 wisdom
 d 2 Chr. 1, 10
 Ps. 119, 34, 189
 e Cl.
 Mt. 4, 6
 Lk. 4, 10,
 11
 f Ps. 34, 7
 Dan. 3, 28
 g Ps. 64, 1
 & 97, 10
 h Ps. 89, 46
 & 94, 3
 i 1 Chr. 21, 15
 j Ps. 106, 45
 k Ps. 37, 31
 Fr. 3, 23
 l Ps. 65, 4
 & 107, 9
 m Ro. 16, 20
 n Jb. 20, 14, 16
 Eccles. 10, 8, 11
 o Or sea-
 monster
 Cl.
 Ps. 74, 13
 o Ps. 33, 3
 & 97, 10
 p Ps. 77, 12
 & 92, 4
 q Ps. 20, 1
 r Ps. 9, 10
 s Ps. 27, 4
 t Isa. 26, 12
 u 1 S. 2, 30
 Jno. 12, 26
 x Ps. 61, 6
 Fr. 3, 2, 16
 y Ps. 50, 23
 & 98, 2

PSALM 92

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;

15 To shew that the LORD is upright; he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93

THE LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the

a Ps. 45. 6
& 102. 12
(mg.)
b Ps. 33. 1
& 135. 3
c Ps. 90. 2
& 102. 24
d Ps. 46. 3
e Ps. 91. 1, 9
& 97. 9
f Ps. 89. 9
& 107. 29
g See Ps. 5. 3
h Ps. 33. 2
& 144. 9
i Ps. 19. 7
& 111. 7
k Ps. 81. 2
& 108. 2
l Ps. 84. 2
& 98. 5
m Ps. 90. 16
& 143. 5
n Ps. 54. 5
& 99. 8
o Ps. 111. 2
p Ps. 40. 5
& 139. 17, 18
q Ps. 80. 1
r Ps. 73. 22
& 94. 8
s Ps. 36. 6
t Ps. 7. 6
u Ps. 82. 1
v Isa. 33. 22
w Ps. 73. 3.
x Jer. 5. 27.
y Ps. 91. 8
z Eccles. 8. 13
a Ps. 90. 13
b Hab. 1. 2
c Ps. 31. 18
d Or crush
e Pr. 22. 22
(and mg.)
f Ps. 89. 10
g Jb. 31. 16.
h Isa. 1. 23
i Ps. 89. 17
& 112. 9
j Or wild-ox
k Ps. 29. 6
l Isa. 34. 7
m Ps. 64. 5
n Isa. 29. 15
o Ps. 23. 5
p Ps. 84. 8
q & 114. 7
r Ps. 59. 10
& 112. 8
s Ps. 92. 6
t Ps. 92. 6
u Pr. 30. 2
v Ps. 72. 7
w Pr. 11. 28
x Ex. 4. 11
y Pr. 20. 12
z Neh. 9. 15
a Cant. 7. 7, 3
b Ps. 80. 10
c Cant. 5. 15
d Ps. 84. 4
e Ps. 84. 2
f & 96. 8
g & 132. 12
h Ps. 44. 21
i Ps. 115. 11
j Heb.
k Breath
l Ps. 89. 47
& 144. 4
m Ps. 84. 5, 12
& 112. 1
n Ps. 73. 14
& 118. 18
o Ps. 78. 35
& 94. 22
p Jb. 36. 23
q Isa. 30. 18
r Jb. 34. 29
s Isa. 14. 3
t Ps. 63. 9
u Isa. 14. 15
v 1 Chr. 16.
w Ps. 96. 10
x Jb. 40. 10
y Ps. 104. 1
z Eccl. 9. 17.
a Isa. 41. 17
b Ps. 78. 62.
c 71
d & 106. 5, 40
e Ps. 65. 6
f Ps. 96. 10

world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

PSALM 94

O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto

righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless ^athe LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, ^fMy foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, ⁱheld me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a ^mlaw?

21 They ^ogather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the ^sinnocent blood.

22 But the LORD is ^{*}my defence; and my God is the ^arock of my ^brefuge.

23 And he shall ^cbring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM 95

O COME, let us sing unto the LORD: ^alet us make a joyful noise to the ⁱrock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD is a ⁿgreat God, and a great King ^babove all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the ^rstrength of the hills is his also.

5 ^uThe sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us ^ykneel before ^zthe LORD our maker.

7 For ^ahe is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and ^bthe sheep of his hand. ^cTo day ^dif ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, ^sas in ^fthe provocation, and as in the day of ^gtemptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers ^ktempted me, proved me, and saw ⁱmy work.

^a Neh. 9. 21
^b (Ps. 86. 11)
^c Jer. 5. 4
^d (Ps. 89. 3, &c.)
^e & 110. 43
^f Ps. 106. 26
^g Ps. 86. 17
^h & 115. 9
ⁱ Ps. 73. 2
^j For ver. 1-13, cf. 1 Chr. 23-33
^k Ps. 40. 3
^l & 98. 1
^m Ps. 73. 23
ⁿ & 119. 116, 117
^o Ps. 72. 19
^p & 100. 4
^q Ps. 73. 28
^r & 105. 1, 2
^s Cf. Isa. 10. 1
^t Ps. 89. 5
^u & 86. 1
^v Ps. 86. 14
^w Ps. 95. 3
^x & 99. 2
^y Ps. 48. 1
^z & 113. 3
^{aa} Ps. 89. 7
^{ab} & 130. 4
^{ac} Ps. 10. 8
^{ad} & 106. 38
^{ae} Ps. 95. 3
^{af} & 97. 9
^{ag} 2 Chr. 32. 19
^{ah} Ps. 115. 4
^{ai} & 144. 2
^{aj} Ps. 62. 2, 6
^{ak} & 144. 2
^{al} Or things of nought
^{am} Jb. 13. 4
^{an} Ps. 97. 7
^{ao} (Heb.)
^{ap} Ps. 89. 11
^{aq} & 102. 25
^{ar} Ps. 92. 15
^{as} & 144. 1
^{at} (mg.)
^{au} Ps. 92. 2, 9
^{av} & 142. 3
^{aw} Ps. 10. 2
^{ax} & 140. 9
^{ay} Ps. 77. 13
^{az} & 134. 2
^{ba} Ps. 22. 27
^{bb} Ps. 68. 34
^{bc} Pr. 3. 9
^{bd} Ps. 81. 1
^{be} & 98. 4
^{bf} Ps. 20. 3
^{bg} Isa. 1. 13
^{bh} Ps. 89. 26
^{bi} Ps. 92. 13
^{bj} & 100. 4
^{bk} Ps. 29. 2
^{bl} & 110. 3
^{bm} Ps. 76. 8
^{bn} & 59. 1
^{bo} Ps. 86. 10
^{bp} & 96. 4
^{bq} Ps. 93. 1
^{br} & 97. 1
^{bs} 2 Chr. 2. 5
^{bt} Ps. 96. 4
^{bu} Ps. 93. 1
^{bv} Jb. 22. 25
^{bw} (Heb.)
^{bx} s ver. 13
^{by} Ps. 69. 34
^{bz} & 97. 1
^{ca} Ps. 33. 7
^{cb} & 104. 8, 9
^{cc} Ps. 65. 13
^{cd} & 98. 8
^{ce} Ezra 9. 5
^{cf} Dan. 6. 10
^{cg} Zdt. 32. 6, 15
^{ch} Ps. 100. 3
^{ci} Ps. 89. 26
^{cj} & 105. 7
^{ck} Ps. 79. 13
^{cl} & 100. 3
^{cm} Cilt. Heb. 3. 2-11, 16
^{cn} & 7. 2

10 ^aForty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not ^bknown my ways:

11 Unto whom ^cI swear in my wrath ^dthat they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM 96

O SING unto the LORD ^aa new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, ^bbless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 ⁱDeclare his glory among the heathen, his ⁿwonders among all people.

4 For the LORD is ^bgreat, and ^qgreatly to be praised: he is ^rto be feared ^tabove all gods.

5 For ^uall the gods of the nations are ^yidols: but the LORD ^zmade the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are ^din his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the LORD, O ye ^akindreds of the people, ^fgive unto the LORD glory and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an ^hoffering, and come ^kinto his courts.

9 O worship the LORD in the ⁱbeauty of holiness: ^mfear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen that ^athe LORD reigneth: ^qthe world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall ^sjudge the people righteously.

11 ⁱLet the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 ^{*}Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall ^ajudge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM 97

THE LORD reigneth; ⁱlet the earth rejoice; let the multitude of ^misles be glad thereof.

^a Ps. 81. 8 Isa. 1. 19
^h Ps. 96. 10 & 99. 1

^e Ps. 67. 4 & 98. 9
^f Ps. 96. 11 & 98. 7, 8

^{*} Read as at Meribah
^k Ps. 78. 18, 56 & 106. 14

^f Ps. 81. 7 & 106. 32
ⁱ Cf. Nu. 14. 22

^{*} Read Massah
^m Ps. 72. 10 Isa. 11. 11

PSALMS 98-100

2 Clouds and ^adarkness are round about him: ^erighteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A ^efire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His ^elightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and ^htrembled.

5 ^kThe hills melted ^llike wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of ⁿthe Lord of the whole earth.

6 ^bThe heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people ^esee his glory.

7 ^rConfounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of ^uidols: ^sworship him, all ye gods.

8 ^zZion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art ^{ab}high above all the earth: thou art exalted far ^eabove all gods.

10 Ye that ^hlove the LORD, ⁱhate evil: he ⁱpreserveth the souls of ^mhis saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 ⁿLight is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 ^eRejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks ^{at}at the ^rremembrance of his holiness.

PSALM 98

A Psalm.

OSING unto the LORD ^aa new song; for he hath done ^zmarvellous things: ^ahis right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 The LORD ^ehath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed ^ein the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath ^gremembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: ^hall the ends of the earth ⁱhave seen the salvation of our God.

4 ^kMake a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with ⁿthe harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

^zPs. 96. 3 & 105. 2, 5
^dPs. 94. 1 Isa. 1. 24
^gPs. 72. 8

^aPs. 89. 13 & 108. 6
^eLv. 26. 45 Ezek. 20. 9, &c.
^hLv. 52. 10
ⁿPs. 92. 3 & 108. 2

The majesty of God's kingdom

6 With ^btrumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, ^dthe King.

7 ^jLet the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods ⁱclap their hands: ^mlet the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; for he cometh ^oto judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM 99

THE LORD reigneth; ⁱlet the people tremble: ^vhe sitteth between the chër-û-bîms; let the earth be moved.

2 The LORD ^ais great in Zion; and he ^eis high above all the people.

3 Let them praise ^dthy great and ^fterrible name; ^gfor it is ^hholy.

4 The king's strength also ^kloveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at his ^ofootstool; for he ^pis holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his ^spriests, and ^tSamuel among them that ^ucall upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in ^vthe cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that ^bforgavest them, though thou ^dtookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his ^jholy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM 100

A Psalm of praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.

2 ^mServe the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 ^oKnow ye that the LORD he is

^aPs. 18. 9
^bPs. 81. 3, 4
& 150. 3
^cPs. 89. 14
^dPs. 84. 3
& 145. 1
^e(Isa. 1. 31)
^fPs. 89. 46
Jer. 4. 4
^gPs. 97. 1
& 148. 3, 4
^hPs. 77. 18
& 135. 7
ⁱPs. 77. 13
& 104. 32
^jIsa. 55. 12
^kJu. 5. 5
^lPs. 68. 2
Mic. 1. 4
^mPs. 96. 12
Isa. 44. 23
ⁿJos. 3. 11
Mic. 4. 13
^oPs. 96. 13
^pPs. 89. 5
^qPs. 63. 2
Isa. 33. 2
^rPs. 73. 27
Isa. 42. 17
^sPs. 97. 1
^tPs. 96. 9
Isa. 19. 16
^uPs. 96. 5
Isa. 2. 8
&c. (Heb.)
^xCf. Heb. 1. 6
^yPs. 80. 1
Isa. 37. 16
^zPs. 48. 11
^aPs. 96. 4
& 104. 1
^bHob. Most High
^cPs. 92. 1
& 107. 11
^dPs. 113. 4
^ePs. 76. 1
Jer. 10. 6
^fPs. 96. 4
& 135. 5
^g1 Chr. 17. 21
Mal. 1. 14
^hOr *holy*
is he
ⁱPs. 33. 1
& 103. 1
^jPs. 91. 14
& 116. 1
^kPs. 45. 7
& 101. 3
^lPs. 37. 28
Isa. 61. 8
^mPs. 91. 11
& 116. 6
ⁿPs. 85. 8
& 116. 15
^oPs. 37. 6
& 112. 4
^pCf. Est. 8. 16
^q1 Chr. 28. 2
Ps. 132. 7
^rPs. 22. 3
Isa. 5. 16
^sPs. 70. 4
^tOr *to his holy memorial*, i.e. name
^uPs. 30. 4
& 102. 12
(Heb.)
^vSee Ex. 24. 6-8
& 40. 22-27
^w1 Chr. 29. 29
Jer. 15. 1
^x1 Chr. 16. 8
Ps. 105. 1
^yPs. 96. 1
& 144. 9
^zPs. 78. 14
& 105. 39

^bPs. 86. 5 & 103. 3
/ Ps. 68. 15
^cPs. 95. 1 & 100. 1
/ Ps. 46. 10 Isa. 19. 21

^cPs. 91. 16 Lk. 1. 77
^dLk. 1. 54, 72 See Neh. 1. 5
/ Ps. 98. 4 m Ps. 2. 11

God: ^ait is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the ^csheep of his pasture.

4 ^dEnter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into ^ehis courts with praise: ^ebe thankful unto him, and ^fbless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

PSALM 101

A Psalm of David.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will ⁿbehave myself wisely in ^aa perfect way. ^bO when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house ^swith a perfect heart.

3 I will set no ³wicked thing before mine eyes: ^uI hate the work of them that ^vturn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A ^afroward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked ⁴person.

5 Whoso privily ^cslandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: ^dhim that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that ^hworketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that ^ktelleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will ⁵ⁱearly destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the ⁿcity of the LORD.

PSALM 102

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is ^coverwhelmed, and ^fpoureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 ^sHide not thy face from me ^vin the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days are consumed ^clike smoke, and ^emy bones are burned ⁷as an hearth.

^a Ps. 95. 6 & 149. 2
^b Ps. 90. 5 & 129. 6
^c Ps. 95. 7
^d Jer. 23. 1
^e Isa. 40. 1

^f Ps. 73. 28
^g Jer. 30. 21
^h Ps. 96. 8 & 116. 9
ⁱ Ps. 22. 17 & 109. 24
^j Ps. 106. 15

^k Ezra 3. 11
^l Ps. 106. 1
^m Dt. 14. 17
ⁿ Isa. 34. 11
^o Ps. 96. 2 & 113. 2
^p Dt. 14. 16
^q Heb.

^r Or do curse by me
^s Cf. Jer. 29. 22
^t Or me.

^u Ps. 30. 5
^v Eccles. 4. 1
^w Cf. 1 S. 18. 5, 14

^x Ps. 84. 11
^y Ps. 119. 1
^z Cf. Ps. 119. 82

^{aa} Ps. 90. 9 & 103. 15, 16
^{ab} 2 K. 20. 10
^{ac} Ps. 109. 23

^{ad} Ps. 78. 72
^{ae} Isa. 38. 3
^{af} Heb. thing of Belial

^{ag} Ps. 93. 2
^{ah} Lam. 5. 19
^{ai} Ps. 57. 10
^{aj} & 119. 104, &c.

^{ak} Ps. 97. 12 & 135. 13
^{al} Heb.

^{am} Cf. Ps. 40. 4
^{an} Ps. 69. 35 & 147. 2

^{ao} Pr. 2. 15
^{ap} Pr. 2. 12
^{aq} Or thing

^{ar} Cf. Jer. 29. 10
^{as} Dan. 9. 2
^{at} Ps. 34. 13
^{au} Pr. 10. 18

^{av} Ps. 18. 27
^{aw} Pr. 6. 17
^{ax} Cf. Neh. 4. 2

^{ay} Ps. 86. 11
^{az} Isa. 59. 19
^{ba} Ps. 138. 4
^{bb} Ps. 32. 2 & 109. 2

^{bc} Isa. 40. 5
^{bd} Ps. 63. 1
^{be} Ezek. 13. 8, &c.

^{bf} Heb. morning by morning
^{bg} Cf. Jer. 21. 12
^{bh} Dt. 31. 19
^{bi} Ro. 4. 23

^{bj} Ps. 87. 3
^{bk} Isa. 60. 14
^{bl} Ps. 78. 6
^{bm} Cf. Isa. 43. 21

^{bn} Ps. 30. 14 & 113. 6
^{bo} See Ps. 61. 2
^{bp} Ps. 33. 13, 14 & 123. 1

^{bq} See Ps. 142. 2
^{br} Ps. 88. 2
^{bs} & 119. 149

^{bt} X. Ps. 89. 46 & 104. 29
^{bu} Heb. sons of death
^{bv} Jb. 30. 30
^{bw} Lam. 1. 13

4 My heart is smitten, and withered ^blike grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning ^fmy bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a ^hpelican of the wilderness: I am like an ^kowl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me ²ⁱare sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and ^mmingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like ^aa shadow that ^rdeclineth; and I am withered like grass.

12 ^fBut thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and ^sthy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and ^zhave mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, ^bthe set time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her ^cstones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall ^ffear the name of the LORD, and ^eall the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall ⁱappear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be ^mwritten for the ^ogeneration to come: and ^pthe people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath ^alooked down from the height of his sanctuary; ^sfrom heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the ^zprisoner; to loose those that are ^{6a}appointed to death;

21 ^bTo declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

22 When ^dthe people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

^a Ps. 66. 14 & 118. 5

^z Ps. 79. 11 & 107. 10, 14
^d Ps. 86. 9
^{isa} 2. 2, 3

^e Heb. sons of death
^j Jb. 30. 30
^l Lam. 1. 13

^a Ps. 79. 11
^b Ps. 22. 22
^c Or a firebrand
^{lv} 6. 9 (Heb.)

^c Cf. Ps. 37. 20

23 ^aHe weakened my strength in the way; he ^bshortened my days.

24 ^cI said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: ^dthy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old ^ehast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 ^fThey shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall ^gwax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

27 But ^hthou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and ⁱtheir seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM 103

A Psalm of David.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless ^ahis holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and ^bforget not all his benefits:

3 Who ^cforgiveth all thine iniquities; who ^dhealeth all thy diseases;

4 Who ^eredeemeth thy life from ^fdestruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth ^gthy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed ^hlike the eagle's.

6 The LORD executeth ⁱhis righteousness and ^jjudgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He ^kmade known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The LORD is ^lmerciful and ^mgracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

9 ⁿHe will not always chide: neither will he ^okeep his anger for ever.

10 He ^phath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, ^qso great is his mercy toward ^rthem that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west,

^a Another reading is He afflicted (me) in the way (with) his strength
^a Ps. 85, 2
^b Isa. 38, 17
^c b Ct.
^d Job. 21, 21
^e Ps. 89, 45
^f c Isa. 38, 10
^g Ct.
^h Ps. 39, 13
ⁱ d Mal. 3, 17
^j e Ps. 93, 2
^k Hab. 1, 12
^l f Ps. 78, 39
^m g Ps. 96, 5
ⁿ & 104, 5, 24
^o h Ps. 90, 3
^p & 104, 29
^q i Ps. 102, 11
^r & 144, 4
^s k Isa. 34, 4
^t Oit. Heb. 1, 11, 12
^u l Ps. 8, 4
^v Isa. 50, 9
^w (Heb.)
^x m Ps. 83, 13
^y Isa. 17, 13
^z n Job. 7, 10
^{aa} o Heb. thou art He
^{ab} p Isa. 41, 4
^{ac} (for me.)
^{ad} q Ps. 69, 36
^{ae} & 112, 2
^{af} r Ps. 25, 10
^{ag} s Ps. 78, 7
^{ah} & 105, 45
^{ai} t Ps. 11, 4
^{aj} Isa. 66, 1
^{ak} u Ps. 83, 18
^{al} v Ps. 99, 3
^{am} & 105, 3
^{an} x 1 K. 22, 19
^{ao} Ps. 148, 2
^{ap} y See
^{aq} Dt. 6, 12
^{ar} z Ps. 99, 8
^{as} & 130, 4
^{at} a Ps. 30, 2
^{au} & 107, 20
^{av} b Heb. 1, 14
^{aw} c Ps. 85, 13
^{ax} & 107, 20
^{ay} d Heb. the vit
^{az} d Ps. 49, 9
^{ba} (mg.)
^{bb} & 107, 20
^{bc} (mg.)
^{bd} e Ps. 145, 10
^{be} f Or thy adornment
^{bf} g Ps. 32, 9
^{bg} Isa. 49, 18
^{bh} (Heb.)
^{bi} h Isa. 40, 31
^{bj} See
^{bk} Dt. 28, 49
^{bl} i Or righteous acts
^{bm} h 1 S. 12, 7
^{bn} Mic. 6, 5
^{bo} i Ps. 146, 7
^{bp} k Ps. 99, 2
^{bq} & 135, 5
^{br} l Ps. 93, 1
^{bs} m See
^{bt} Ex. 33, 13
^{bu} n Job. 37, 18
^{bv} Isa. 40, 22
^{bw} o Ps. 86, 5, 15
^{bx} & 111, 4
^{by} p Ps. 86, 15
^{bz} & 111, 4
^{ca} q Am. 9, 6
^{cb} r Ps. 68, 33, 34
^{cc} Isa. 19, 1
^{cd} s Isa. 57, 16
^{ce} t Ps. 30, 5
^{cf} u Ps. 18, 10
^{cg} u Lv. 19, 18
^{ch} Jer. 3, 5, 12 (Heb.)
^{ci} x Oit.
^{cj} Heb. 1, 7
^{ck} a Ps. 119, 90
^{cl} d Gen. 7, 19

so far hath he ^aremoved our transgressions from us.

13 ^dLike as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; ^fhe remembereth that we are ^hdust.

15 As for man, ⁱhis days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For ^mthe wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and ⁿthe place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;

18 To ^asuch as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments ^bto do them.

19 The LORD hath ^cprepared his throne in the heavens; and his ^dkingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his ^eangels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye ^bministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 ^eBless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

PSALM 104

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; ^kthou art ^lclothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who ⁿstretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who ^alayeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh ^bthe clouds his chariot: who walketh upon ^cthe wings of the wind:

4 ^dWho maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 ^eWho laid the foundations of the earth, ^fthat it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: ^dthe waters stood above the mountains.

^v Job. 11, 6

^z Ps. 102, 25 & 115, 15

^a Ps. 119, 90
^d Gen. 7, 19

^b Ps. 89, 2 & 108, 4

^c Ps. 85, 9 & 111, 5

7 ^aAt thy rebuke they fled; at ^bthe voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 ^aThey ³go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast ^fset a bound that they may not pass over; that they ^aturn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the ^kwild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.

13 He ^owatereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 He ^acauseth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the ^{6r}service of man: that he may bring forth food ^tout of the earth;

15 And ^{*}wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and ²oil to make his face to shine, and ^abread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are ⁷full of sap; the ^ccedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the ^dstork, the ^efir trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for ^fthe wild goats; and the rocks for the ^hconies.

19 He ^tappointed the moon for ^mseasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou ^omakest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 ^aThe young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down ^sin their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works! ^{*}in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

^a See Gen. 1. 9
^b Ps. 77. 18 Rev. 4. 3
³ Read They went up by the mountains; they went down
^o Or the mountains rose, the valleys sank
^c Ps. 74. 14 Isa. 27. 1
^f Or to play with him Sec Job. 41. 5
^d Cf. Job. 40. 20
^e Ps. 145. 15
^{6r} Ps. 52. 5 & 136. 6
^a See Gen. 9. 11-16
^h Ps. 145. 16
^t Ps. 102. 2 & 143. 7
^k Job. 39. 5-8 Isa. 32. 14
^o Read watereth in
⁷ Job. 34. 14
^c For ing. Ps. 146. 4
^m Ps. 103. 14 Eccles. 3. 20
ⁿ Job. 33. 4 Isa. 42. 5
^s Ps. 65. 9
² & 135. 7
^{*} Cf. Gen. 1. 31 Pr. 8. 31
^a Dt. 11. 15 Ps. 147. 9
^e Or labour
^f Job. 36. 31 Ps. 136. 25
^d Ps. 97. 4
^t Job. 28. 5
^h Ps. 18. 8 & 144. 5
^m Ju. 9. 13 Eccles. 10. 19
^k Cf. Pr. 31. 6
^s Ps. 63. 4 & 146. 2
ⁿ Ju. 9. 9
^a Ju. 19. 5, 8
^b Ps. 77. 6
^h Heb. satisfied
^c Ps. 29. 5 & 148. 9
^d Dt. 14. 18 Jer. 8. 7
^e 2 Chr. 3. 5 Cant. 1. 17
^h Heb. Hallelulah Ps. 105. 45, al.
^f Job. 39. 1
^g For ver. 1-18. 27.
¹ Chr. 16. 8-22
^h Dt. 14. 7 Pr. 30. 26
ⁱ Ps. 99. 6 & 116. 4, 14
^k Ps. 96. 3 & 107. 22
^l Ps. 74. 16 & 136. 7-9
^m Gen. 1. 14
ⁿ Ps. 98. 1 & 107. 8
^o Gen. 1. 16 Isa. 45. 7
^p Isa. 5. 30
^q Ps. 103. 1 & 106. 47
^r Job. 38. 40
^s Ps. 95. 7 & 118. 28

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: there is that ^cleviathan, whom thou hast made ^tto ^aplay therein.

27 These ^ewait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.

28 That thou givest them they gather: ^hthou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou ⁱhidest thy face, they are troubled: thou ^{5l}takest away their breath, they die, and ^mreturn to their dust.

30 Thou ⁿsendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall ^prejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it ^strembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they ^usmoke.

33 ^vI will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My ^bmeditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. ⁸Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 105

^e **O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD; ⁱcall upon his name: ^kmake known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his ⁿwondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his ^pholy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 ^rSeek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye ^tseed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his ^uchosen.

7 ^vHe is the LORD our God: ^hhis judgments are in all the earth.

8 He ^ahath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to ^ba thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made ^dwith Abraham, and his oath ^cunto Isaac;

10 And confirmed the same ^eunto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an ^keverlasting covenant:

11 Saying, ⁱUnto thee will I give the land of Cā-nā-ān, ^mthe ^llot of your inheritance:

12 When they were but a ^bfew men in number; yea, very few, and ^{4r}strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he ^ureproved kings for their sakes;

15 Saying, Touch not ^{*}mine anointed, and do my ^yprophets no harm.

16 Moreover he ^zcalled for a famine upon the land: he ^bbrake the whole staff of bread.

17 He ^dsent a man before them, even ^jJoseph, who was ^esold for a servant:

18 Whose ⁱfeet they hurt with fetters: ^bhe was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that ⁱhis word came: the word of the LORD ⁿtried him.

20 ^bThe king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 He made him ^alord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his ⁷senators wisdom.

23 Israel also ^ucame into Egypt; and ^{*}Jacob ^ysojourned in the land of ^zHam.

24 And he ^aincreased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, ^cto deal subtilly with his servants.

26 ^dHe sent Moses ^ehis servant; and Aaron ^ewhom he had chosen.

27 They shewed ⁱhis signs among

them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent ^cdarkness, and made it dark; and they rebelled not against his word.

29 He ^jturned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land ^{2h}brought forth ⁱfrogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of ⁿflies, and ^olice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them ^ahail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their ^sfig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the ⁱlocusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He ^asmote also all the firstborn in their land, ^cthe ^bchief of all their strength.

37 He ^ebrought them forth also ^hwith silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 ^kEgypt was glad when they departed: for ^mthe fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread ^oa cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 The people asked, and he brought ^rquails, and satisfied them with the ^sbread of heaven.

41 He ^topened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and ^bhis chosen with gladness:

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 ^jThat they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. ^{8h}Praise ye the LORD.

^a Ex. 6, 5 Ps. 106, 45
^b 1 Chr. 16, 15
^c Ex. 10, 22 Mt. 27, 45
^d See Gen. 12, 7
^e See Gen. 26, 3 / Ps. 78, 44
^f See Gen. 35, 11 12
^g Heb. swarmed with
^h Ex. 8, 3 (Heb.)
ⁱ Ps. 78, 45
^k 1 Chr. 16, 17
^l Isa. 24, 5
^m 1 Chr. 16, 18
ⁿ Ps. 78, 55
^o Heb. cord or line
^p Ps. 78, 45
^q Ex. 8, 17
^r 1 Chr. 16, 19
^s Ps. 78, 47, 48
^t Read scoundrels
^u Ps. 39, 12 Jer. 35, 7
^v Ju. 9, 10, 11 Pr. 27, 18
^w Ps. 78, 46
^x Gen. 20, 3
^y Ps. 89, 38, 51 & 132, 10, 17
^z Gen. 20, 7
^{aa} See Gen. 41, 54
^{ab} Ps. 78, 51 & 135, 8
^{ac} L.v. 26, 26
^{ad} Isa. 3, 1
^{ae} Ps. 78, 51
^{af} Heb. beginning
^{ag} Gen. 50, 20
^{ah} Ps. 80, 8 & 136, 11
^{ai} 1 Chr. 5, 2
^{aj} Jno. 4, 5
^{ak} Gen. 45, 4
^{al} Acts 7, 9
^{am} Ex. 12, 35
^{an} See Gen. 39, 20
^{ao} Heb. his soul entered into the iron
^{ap} Ex. 12, 33
^{aq} See Gen. 41, 53, 54
^{ar} m Est. 9, 2
^{as} n Ps. 66, 10 & 139, 23
^{at} o Ps. 99, 7
^{au} Isa. 4, 5
^{av} See Gen. 41, 14
^{aw} q Gen. 41, 40
^{ax} Acts 7, 10
^{ay} r Ps. 78, 27, 28
^{az} s Ps. 78, 24
^{ba} t Ps. 78, 15, 16 & 114, 8
^{bb} Heb. elders
^{bc} u 1 S. 2, 27
^{bd} Isa. 52, 4
^{be} x 1 S. 12, 8
^{bf} Hos. 12, 12
^{bg} y Dt. 26, 5
^{bh} Isa. 52, 4
^{bi} z Ps. 78, 51 & 108, 22
^{bj} a 1 K. 3, 8
^{bk} Ps. 107, 38
^{bl} b Ps. 106, 5
^{bm} See Dt. 7, 6
^{bn} c Neh. 10, 29 Dan. 9, 11
^{bo} h Ps. 104, 35
^{bp} f Ps. 103, 18
^{bq} i Ps. 78, 43 & 135, 9
^{br} g 1 Chr. 23, 13 Heb. 5, 4

PSALM 106

PRAISE ye the LORD. ^bO give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he ^a that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 ^aRemember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O ⁱvisit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of ^mthy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with ^bthine inheritance.

6 ^aWe have sinned ^rwith our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not ^uthy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not ^zthe multitude of thy mercies; but ^{2a}provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them ^dfor his name's sake, ^ethat he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 ^aHe rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so ^hhe led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and ⁿredeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And ^athe waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then ⁱbelieved they his words; they ⁿsang his praise.

13 ^aThey soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But ^alusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and ^btempted God in the ^edesert.

15 And he ^egave them their request; but ^fsent leanness into their soul.

16 ^hThey envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 ⁱThe earth opened and swal-

a Dt. 11. 6
b Ps. 100. 5 & 107. 1
c Nu. 16. 35
d Neh. 9. 18 Acts 7. 41
e 2 Chr. 5. 10 Mal. 4. 4
f Jer. 2. 11
g Cf.
h Ps. 15. 2
i Ps. 25. 7 & 132. 1
j Ps. 80. 14
k Ps. 105. 23.
l Ps. 66. 3. 5 & 145. 6
m Ps. 105. 6. 43
n See
o Ex. 32. 10
p See
q Ex. 32. 32
r Ps. 94. 14 Isa. 19. 25
s Neh. 9. 12
t Jer. 3. 25
u Nu. 14. 31
v See
w Dt. 1. 32
x Ps. 78. 12
y See
z Nu. 14. 2
aa Ps. 81. 11 Jer. 3. 13
ab Ps. 51. 1 & 117. 2
ac Read were rebellious
ad Ps. 78. 8 & 107. 11
ae Dt. 32. 40 Ezek. 20. 5, 6
af Ps. 95. 11 Ezek. 20. 15
ag Heb. make them fall
ah Ps. 79. 9 & 109. 21
ai See
aj Ex. 9. 16
ak See
al Ps. 44. 11
am Ps. 78. 13, 53, & 114. 3
an Neh. 9. 9
ao Ps. 80. 1 & 107. 7
ap Ps. 78. 58 Isa. 2. 8, 9
aq Jos. 22. 17 Hos. 9. 10
ar Cf.
as Isa. 8. 19
at Ps. 78. 38 Isa. 65. 3
au Ps. 77. 15 Isa. 63. 9
av Nu. 31. 16
aw 1 Chr. 9. 20
ax See
ay Ex. 14. 28
az 2 Chr. 24. 25
ba Cf.
bb Gen. 15. 16
bc See
bd Ex. 14. 31
be Ex. 15. 1
bf Ps. 78. 11, 42
bg Isa. 17. 10
bh Dt. 32. 51
bi Heb. Meribah
bj Ps. 95. 8
bk See
bl Nu. 11. 4
bm Ps. 95. 10 1 Cor. 10. 9
bn Isa. 7. 1, 12
bo Ps. 78. 40 & 107. 4 (Heb.)

lowed up ^aDathan, and covered the company of ^aĀ-bi'rām.

18 And ^aa fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 They made ^aa calf in ^aHoreb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus ^fthey changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of ^kHam, and ⁱterrible things by the Red sea.

23 ⁿTherefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen ^ostood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, ^sthey despised the pleasant land, they ⁱbelieved not his word:

25 But ^amurmured in their tents, and ^vhearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he ^blifted up his hand against them, ^cto ³overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to ^fscatter them in the lands.

28 ⁱThey joined themselves also unto ^kBā'āl-pē'ôr, and ate the sacrifices of ⁱthe dead.

29 Thus ^mthey provoked him to anger with their inventions: and ^othe plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up ^bPhīn'ē-hās, and executed judgment: and so ^rthe plague was stayed.

31 And that ^swas counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 They ^vangered him also at the waters of ⁴²strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he ^dspake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 ^eThey did not destroy the nations, concerning whom ⁱthe LORD commanded them:

35 But were ^kmingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

d Cf. Lv. 5, 4 (Heb.)

e Nu. 11, 31
f See Dt. 7, 2, 16g Ps. 102, 51 Isa. 10, 16
h See Ju. 3, 6i See Ju. 1, 21, 27-36
j Dt. 11, 6 Jude 11

k See Nu. 16, 1-3

36 And they ^aserved their idols: which were ^ba snare unto them.

37 Yea, they ^csacrificed their sons and their daughters unto ^{2d}devils,

38 And shed ^finnocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā-nā-ān: and the land was ^kpolluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and ^lwent a whoring with their own inventions.

40 ^mTherefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And ^phe gave them into the hand of the heathen; and ^rthey that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 ^zMany times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard ^ctheir cry:

45 And he ^dremembered for them his covenant, and ^erepented according to the ^amultitude of his mercies.

46 He ^hmade them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 ^kSave us, O LORD our God, and ^lgather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto ^mthy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 ^oBlessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 107

^{*}**G**IVE thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let ^uthe redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And ^agathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in ^cthe wilderness

^a Ps. 78. 58
Isa. 2. 8.
^b Ju. 8. 27
^c 2 Chr. 33. 6
Isa. 65. 3
^d Or demons
^e Dt. 32. 17
^f Ps. 77. 3
& 142. 3
(mg.)
^g Ps. 94. 21
^h Pr. 8. 17
ⁱ Ps. 106. 44
^j Ps. 106. 9
& 136. 16
^k Cf.
Ezra 8. 21
^l Nu. 35. 33
^m Ps. 73. 27
Ezek. 6. 9
ⁿ Neh. 9. 27
Isa. 1. 28-31
^o Ps. 105. 2, 5
& 111. 4
^p Ps. 90. 14
Pr. 19. 23
^q Ps. 89. 40.
41
& 137. 1-3
^r Ps. 68. 10
& 145. 7
^s Lv. 26. 17
Ezek. 16. 27
^t Isa. 9. 2
^u Ps. 44. 19
Isa. 9. 2
^v Ps. 102. 20
& 116. 15
Cf. Jb. 36. 8
^w Ps. 106. 7
Isa. 63. 5
^x Dt. 31. 20
Isa. 1. 4
^y Neh. 9. 28
^z Ps. 97. 9
Isa. 14. 4
^a Ps. 72. 12
Isa. 63. 5
^b Ps. 22. 5
& 107. 6
^c Ps. 105. 8.
42
Lk. 1. 72
^d Ps. 90. 13
& 135. 14
^e Ps. 18. 28
Isa. 9. 2
^f Neh. 9. 19
^g Ezra 9. 9
Jer. 42. 12
^h Lv. 26. 13
Isa. 9. 4
ⁱ For ver.
47-48.
cf. 1 Chr.
16. 35, 36
^j Neh. 10. 3
Ps. 107. 3
^k Ps. 105. 3
& 111. 9
^l Isa. 45. 2
^m Ps. 89. 52
Lk. 1. 68
ⁿ See Ps. 1. 7
^o Jb. 33. 20
^p Cf.
Ps. 88. 3
^q Ps. 106. 1
& 118. 1, 29
^r Ps. 9. 13
Isa. 38. 10
^s (Ps. 25. 22)
Isa. 35. 9
^t Ps. 147. 15.
18
^u Read
sendeth
^v Read
healeth
^w Ps. 103. 3
Isa. 19. 22
^x Read
delivereth
^y Ps. 103. 4
& 116. 8
^z Ps. 106. 47
& 147. 2
^a Heb. *mits*
^b Ps. 103. 4
(mg.)
^c Ps. 106. 14
Isa. 43. 19
(Heb.)

in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul ^efainted in them.

6 Then ^gthey cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And ^hhe led them forth by ⁱthe right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his ^uwonderful works to the children of men!

9 For he ^osatisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with ^qgoodness.

10 ^sSuch as sit in darkness and in ^tthe shadow of death, ^ubeing bound in affliction and iron;

11 Because they ^vrebelled against the words of God, and ^wcontemned the counsel of the ^amost High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and ^bthere was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 ^fHe brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and ^hbrake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath ⁿbroken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 ^pFools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 ^qTheir soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they ^rdraw near unto the ⁱgates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 ^sHe ^{sent}his word, and ^uhealed them, and ^zdelivered them from their ^{bb}destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And let them ^asacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and ^cdeclare his works with rejoicing.

23 ^eThey that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and ^fraiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: ^gtheir soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and ^mstagger like a drunken man, and ²ⁿare at their wit's end.

28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He ^hmaketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also ^zin the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 ^eHe turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 ^afruitful land into ^fbarrenness, ^hfor the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He ^mturneth the wilderness into a standing water, and ^pdry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 ^uHe blesseth them also, so that ^athey are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 ^aHe poureth contempt upon

^a Ps. 69, 30
& 116, 17
^b Jb. 12, 24
^c Ps. 105, 1, 2
& 118, 17
^d Cf.
Dt. 32, 10
^e 1 K. 9, 27
Isa. 42, 10
^f S. 2, 8
Ps. 113, 7, 8
^g Ps. 69, 32
& 119, 74
^h Ps. 63, 11
Ezek. 16, 63
ⁱ Jb. 1, 19
Isa. 11, 15
^k Ps. 64, 8
Jer. 9, 12

ⁱ Ps. 22, 14
& 119, 28
^m Jb. 12, 25
Isa. 19, 14

ⁿ Heb. all
their mis-
ery is
swallowed
up
ⁿ Isa. 19, 3
(mis. for
mis.)

^o For ver.
1-5, cf.
Ps. 57-7-
11

^p Ps. 57, 7
& 112, 7

^q Ps. 57, 8
^r Ps. 92, 3
& 144, 9

^s Ps. 98, 5
& 147, 7

^t Ps. 93, 4
Jon. 1, 15

^u Ps. 103, 11
^x Ps. 57, 5

^y Ps. 57, 5
& 113, 4

^z Ps. 40, 9
& 111, 1

^a For ver. 6-
13, cf. Ps.
60, 5-12

^b Ps. 98, 1
& 118, 15, 16

^c Isa. 50, 2
^d Ps. 60, 6
Jer. 41, 3

^e Cf. Gen. 19, 24, 25

^f Jb. 39, 6
Jer. 17, 6

^g Ps. 60, 6
^h Gen. 19, 13

ⁱ Ps. 60, 7
Cant. 6, 5

^k Ps. 80, 2
Isa. 9, 21

^l Ps. 80, 2
^m Isa. 35, 6

ⁿ Cf.
Ps. 114, 8

^o Ps. 78, 68
& 114, 2

^p Or sceptre
^q Ps. 60, 7
(Heb.)

^r Jb. 38, 26, 27

^s Ps. 60, 8
Isa. 11, 14

^t Ps. 60, 8
& 137, 7

^u Ps. 87, 4
Isa. 14, 29, 31

^v Ps. 89, 38
Isa. 49, 14

^w Ps. 29, 11
& 115, 12

^x Ps. 105, 24
Isa. 9, 3

^y Ps. 60, 11
& 118, 8, 9

^z Ps. 60, 12
& 119, 118
^a Jb. 12, 21

princes, and ^bcauseth them to wander ^din the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet ^fsetteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 ^eThe righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity ^hshall stop her mouth.

43 ^kWhoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

PSALM 108

A Song or Psalm of David.

^a GOD, ^pmy heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with ^qmy glory.

2 Awake, ^rpsaltery and ^sharp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For ^uthy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 ^{*}Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and ^vthy glory above all the earth;

6 ^aThat thy beloved may be delivered: save with ^bthy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide ^dShē^lchēm, and mete out the valley of ^eSuccoth.

8 ⁱGīl^lē-ād is mine; ^kMā-nās^sēh is mine; ^lE^l-phrā^l-īm also is the strength of mine head; ^aJudah is my ^{3o}law-giver;

9 ^qMoab is my washpot; over ^rEdom will I cast out my shoe; over ^sPhil^l-is^l-tī^l-ā will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who ^thast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for ^vvain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall ^ztread down our enemies.

PSALM 109

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the ^ddeceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a ^clying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and ^sfought against me without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have ^krewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 ⁿSet thou a wicked man over him: and let ²Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his ^rprayer become sin.

8 Let his ^ddays be few; and let ^uanother take his ^yoffice.

9 ^aLet his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually ^dvagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let ^sthe extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 ⁱLet his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be ^mblotted out.

14 ^oLet the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and ^blet not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may ^scut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but ^spersecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved ^acursing, ^bso let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he ^cclothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it

a Nu. 5. 22
b Ps. 83. 1
c ver. 29
d Ps. 101. 7
& 119. 118
e Ps. 52. 3, 4
& 120. 2
f Ps. 106. 8
& 143. 11
g Ps. 69. 4
& 119. 78, 86
h Sec.
Ps. 86. 5
i Ps. 86. 1
k Ps. 38. 20
Fr. 17. 13
l Ps. 102. 11
m Jb. 39. 20
Pr. 30. 27
n For ver. 6-15, cf. Ps. 35. 4-8 & 69. 22-28
o Ps. 69. 10
Isa. 58. 3, 5
p Or an adversary
q Ps. 102. 5
Lam. 4. 8
r Ps. 69. 19
s Ps. 66. 18
Pr. 1. 28
t Ps. 44. 14
Isa. 37. 22
u Sec.
Ps. 55. 23
v Glt.
Acts 1. 20
x Ps. 119. 86
y Cf.
Nu. 4. 16
1 Chr. 24. 3
z Cf. 22. 24
Lam. 5. 3
a Cf.
Jb. 37. 7
b Neh. 13. 2
Pr. 26. 2
c Ps. 67. 1
d Ps. 59. 15
e Isa. 65. 13, 14
f Ps. 86. 17
& 129. 5
g Cf. Mt. 28. 43, 44
h Sec.
Ps. 22. 25
i Ps. 37. 28
Isa. 14. 20
k Ps. 74. 19, 21
& 132. 15
l Ps. 16. 8
& 110. 5
m Ps. 69. 28
n Ps. 37. 33
o Jb. 21. 19
Isa. 14. 21
p Ps. 69. 27
Jer. 18. 23
q Glt.
Mt. 22. 44
Mk. 12. 38
Lk. 20. 42
43, Acts 2. 34, 35
r Mt. 26. 64
Glt.
Heb. 1. 18
s Ps. 34. 16
Pr. 10. 7
t 1 Cor. 15. 25
u Cf.
Ezek. 19. 14
x Ps. 37. 14
Pr. 21. 13
y Ps. 2. 9
z Neh. 11. 2
a Or offer themselves willingly
Heb. are freewill offerings
a Ps. 62. 4
b Sec. 2 Chr. 6. 23
c [Ps. 95. 11 & 132. 11]

^a come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let ^cthis be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the LORD, ^ffor thy name's sake: because ^hthy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For ⁱI am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it ⁱdeclineth: I am tossed up and down as the ^mlocust.

24 My knees are weak ^othrough fasting; and ^bmy flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also ^aa reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they ^sshaked their heads.

26 ^sHelp me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 ^aThat they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 ^bLet them curse, but ^cbless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let ^cthy servant rejoice.

29 ^fLet mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 ^hI will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 ^kFor he shall stand ⁱat the right hand of the poor, to save him from ⁿthose that condemn his soul.

PSALM 110

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD said unto my Lord, ^rSit thou at my right hand, ⁱuntil I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send ^uthe rod of thy strength out of Zion: ^yrule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 ^sThy people ³shall be willing in the day of thy ⁴power, ^{5c}in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast ^dthe dew of thy youth.

4 ^sThe LORD ^shath sworn, and ^hwill

e Ps. 96. 9
h 1 S. 15. 29 Ps. 132. 11
d Dt. 32. 2 Ps. 133. 3

^a Or army
b Or in holy adornment
c Another reading in the holy mountains
e [Ps. 95. 11 & 132. 11]

not repent, ^aThou art ^ba priest for ever ^dafter the ²order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord ^aat thy right hand shall strike through kings ^ain the day of his wrath.

6 He shall ⁱjudge among the heathen, he shall ⁱfill the places with the dead bodies; he shall ⁿwound the heads ³over many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

PSALM 111

PRAISE ye the LORD. ⁱI will praise the LORD with my whole heart, ⁱin the ^aassembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 ^{*}The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is honourable and glorious: and ^bhis righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his ^awonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is ^fgracious and ^afull of compassion.

5 He hath ⁱgiven meat unto ^kthem that fear him: he will ever be ⁿmindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are ^asure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent ^sredemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: ⁿholy and ^{*}reverend is his name.

10 ^aThe fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: ^ba good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM 112

PRAISE ye the LORD. ^aBlessed is the man ^kthat feareth the LORD, ⁱthat delighteth greatly in his commandments.

^a Glt. Heb. 5. 8 & 7. 17, 21
^b Zech. 6. 13
^c Ps. 102. 28 Pr. 11. 21
^d (Gen. 14. 18) Heb. 5. 6
^e Or manner
^f Ps. 109. 31 & 121. 5
^g See Ps. 1. 3
^h Jb. 21. 30 Pr. 11. 4
ⁱ Cf. Ps. 111. 3
^j Isa. 2. 4
^k Ps. 97. 11 Pr. 4. 13
^l Cf. Ezek. 39. 17-19
^m Cf. Ps. 111. 4
ⁿ Ps. 68. 21 Hab. 3. 13
^o Or over a wide land
^p Ps. 37. 26 Pr. 19. 17
^q Ps. 66. 9 & 121. 3
^r Pr. 10. 7
^s Heb. Hallelulah
^t Ps. 138. 1
^u Ps. 91. 5 & 118. 5
^v Ps. 107. 32 & 149. 1
^w Or council
^x Ps. 108. 1
^y Ps. 92. 5
^z Ps. 92. 11 & 118. 7
^{aa} Glt. 2 Cor. 9. 9
^{ab} Ps. 72. 4 Pr. 14. 21, 31
^{ac} Ps. 71. 19
^{ad} Cf. Ps. 112. 3
^{ae} Dt. 24. 13 Dan. 4. 27
^{af} Ps. 92. 10 & 148. 14
^{ag} Ps. 107. 8, &c. & 119. 27
^{ah} Ps. 103. 8 & 116. 5
^{ai} Cf. Ps. 112. 4
^{aj} Ps. 103. 8 & 116. 5
^{ak} (Ps. 37. 12) Mt. 8. 12
^{al} Cf. Ps. 34. 9
^{am} Ps. 103. 11 & 112. 1
^{an} Ps. 58. 7, 8
^{ao} Mjb. 27. 8 Pr. 10. 28
^{ap} See Ps. 105. 8
^{aq} Heb. Hallelulah
^{ar} Ps. 134. 1
^{as} Ps. 100. 4 & 145. 1, 21
^{at} Ps. 93. 5
^{au} Ps. 50. 1 Isa. 59. 19
^{av} Lk. 1. 68
^{aw} Ps. 96. 4 & 145. 3
^{ax} Ps. 106. 47 & 145. 21
^{ay} Ps. 99. 3 Mal. 1. 14
^{az} Ps. 99. 2
^{ba} Ps. 108. 5 & 148. 13
^{bb} Jb. 28. 28 Pr. 1. 7
^{bc} Pr. 3. 4
^{bd} Ps. 89. 6 Jer. 49. 19
^{be} Ps. 107. 41
^{bf} Ps. 40. 8 & 119. 55, &c.

2 ^aHis seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 ^fWealth and riches shall be in his house: and ^bhis righteousness endureth for ever.

4 ^kUnto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is ^mgracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and ^olendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he shall ^bnot be moved for ever: ^athe righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall ^anot be afraid of evil tidings: his ⁿheart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, ^vuntil he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath ^zdispersed, he hath ^agiven to the poor; ^chis righteousness endureth for ever; his ^dhorn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall ^hgnash with his teeth, and ⁱmelt away: ^mthe desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM 113

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise, O ^oye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 ^bBlessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 ^rFrom the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is ⁱto be praised.

4 The LORD is ^vhigh above all nations, and ^zhis glory above the heavens.

5 ^cWho is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,

6 Who humbleth himself ^dto behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 ^eHe raiseth up the ^fpoor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may ^kset him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

^d Ps. 102. 19 Isa. 63. 15
^e For ver. 7-8. cf. 1 S. 2. 8
^f Ps. 111. 5 & 113. 13
^g Ps. 107. 41
^h Ps. 40. 8 & 119. 55, &c.

ⁱ Heb. Hallelulah
^j Ps. 94. 12 & 127. 5
^k Job. 36. 7

PSALMS 114-116

9 He maketh ^athe barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. ²Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 114

^{*}WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of ^jstrange language;

2 ^hJudah was his ⁱsanctuary, and Israel his ^kdominion.

3 ^mThe sea saw it, and fled: ⁿJordan was driven back.

4 The mountains ^oskipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the ⁱGod of Jacob;

8 ^uWhich turned the rock into a standing water, the ^vflint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM 115

^zNOT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 ^bWherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?

3 But ^cour God is in the heavens: ^dhe hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 ^fTheir idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 ⁱThey that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O ^{*}Israel, ^utrust thou in the LORD: he is their ^ahelp and their ^bshield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

^a Ps. 68, 6
^{Isa.} 54, 1
^b Ps. 56, 16
[&] 118, 4

² Heb.
Hallelujah

^c Ps. 9, 12
[&] 136, 23

^d Ps. 107, 38
^{CF} Mal. 3, 12

^e 2 Chr. 20, 10

^f Ps. 81, 5

^g Ps. 112, 1
[&] 128, 1, 4

^h Ps. 108, 8

ⁱ Ps. 78, 69

^k Ps. 59, 13
[&] 149, 2

^l 2 S. 24, 3

^m Ps. 106, 9-11
[&] 136, 13-15

ⁿ Ps. 74, 15

^o Ps. 29, 6

^p See
Ru. 2, 20

^q Ps. 104, 5
[&] 121, 2

^r Dt. 10, 14

^s Ps. 88, 10-12

^t Isa. 38, 18
^{CF} Eccles. 9, 10

^u Ps. 94, 7
[&] 146, 5

² Heb.
Hallelujah

^u Ps. 105, 41
^{Isa.} 43, 20

^x Jb. 28, 9
^{Isa.} 30, 7

^y Ps. 97, 10
[&] 145, 20

^z Cf.
Ezek. 36, 22

^a Ps. 88, 3
^{Jon.} 2, 3

^b Heb. *cords*

^b Ps. 79, 10
^{Joel} 2, 17

^c Heb. *Sheol*

^d Jb. 22, 12
^{Eccles.} 5, 2

^d Jb. 42, 2

^e Ps. 105, 1
^{Isa.} 12, 4

^f For ver. 4-8, cf. Ps. 135, 15-18

^g Ps. 96, 5
[&] 135, 15-18

^h Ps. 111, 4
[&] 145, 8

ⁱ Ps. 11, 7
(mg.)

^j 119, 137
[&] 130, 7

^l Ps. 97, 10
[&] 121, 5, 7

^m Ps. 19, 7
[&] 119, 130

ⁿ Ps. 79, 8
[&] 142, 8

^o Ps. 115, 9
[&] 118, 13

^p Isa. 28, 12

^q Ps. 13, 6
[&] 119, 17

^r For ver. 8-9, cf. Ps. 56, 13

^s Ps. 107, 20

^t Isa. 38, 17

^u Isa. 25, 8

^v Cf.

^v Isa. 44, 9

^w Ps. 56, 8

^x Isa. 25, 8

^y Cf.

^y Ps. 118, 2, 3

^z & 135, 19, 20

^z Ps. 62, 8

^z Pr. 3, 5

^z Ps. 52, 5

^z & 142, 5

^z Or *alarm*

An exhortation to fear God

11 ^bYe that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD ^chath been mindful of us; ^dhe will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless ^ethem that fear the LORD, both small and great.

14 The LORD shall ^fincrease you more and more, you and your children.

15 ^bYe are blessed of the LORD ^gwhich made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, ^hare the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 ^sThe dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

³Praise the LORD.

PSALM 116

^yI LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 ^aThe ⁴sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of ⁵hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then ^ecalled I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 ^hGracious is the LORD, and ⁱrighteous; yea, our God is ^kmerciful.

6 The LORD ^lpreserveth the ^msimple: I was ⁿbrought low, and he ^ohelped me.

7 Return unto thy ^prest, O my soul; for the LORD hath ^qdealt bountifully with thee.

8 ^rFor ^sthou hast delivered my soul from death, ^umine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD in the ^zland of the living.

10 ^{6c}I believed, therefore have I ^dspoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 ^eI said in my ⁷haste, All men are ^{8f}liars.

^a Or *I believe, for I will speak*

^b Or *a lie*

^c Ps. 62, 9

^d Cf. 2 Cor. 4, 13

^a Ps. 94, 17 & 116, 6

^b Ps. 39, 3

^c Ps. 34, 9, 11 & 119, 114

^d Ps. 31, 22

12 ^aWhat shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?

13 ^bI will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will ^cpay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.

15 ^dPrecious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his ^esaints.

16 O LORD, truly ^fI am thy servant; I am thy servant, and ^gthe son of thine handmaid: thou hast ^hloosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the ⁱsacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the ^jcourts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. ^kPraise ye the LORD.

PSALM 117

^l**O** PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For ^mhis merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. ⁿPraise ye the LORD.

PSALM 118

^o**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 ^pLet Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let ^qthem now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the LORD ^rin distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in ^sa large place.

6 ^th The LORD is on my side; ^uI will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 ^vThe LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall ^wI see my desire upon ^xthem that hate me.

8 It is better to trust in the LORD ^ythan to put confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the LORD ^zthan to put confidence in princes.

10 ^{aa}All nations compassed me

^a Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 25

^b Cf. Isa. 12. 3

^c Ps. 76. 11

^d Pr. 7. 14

^e Dt. 1. 44

^f Isa. 7. 18

^g Ps. 52. 9

^h Eccles. 7. 6

ⁱ Cf. Ps. 72. 14

^j Ps. 97. 10

^k & 132. 9, 16

^l Ps. 119. 125

^m Ps. 86. 16

ⁿ Ps. 116. 6

^o & 121. 2

^p Ps. 107. 10,

^q & 142. 7

^r Ex. 15. 2

^s Isa. 12. 2

^t (Lk. P.)

^u Ps. 107. 22

^v & 119. 108

^w Ps. 108. 6

^x & 138. 7

^y Ps. 100. 4

^z & 135. 2

^{aa} Heb. Hallelulah

^{ab} 2 K. 18. 32

^{ac} Ezek. 18. 21

^{ad} Ps. 107. 22

^{ae} Ps. 94. 12

^{af} & 119. 67

^{ag} &c.

^{ah} Gal. Ro. 15. 11

^{ai} Ps. 106. 7

^{aj} & 119. 156

^{ak} Cf. Ps. 24. 7

^{al} Heb. Hallelulah

^{am} Cf. Rev. 21. 27

^{an} Ps. 107. 1

^{ao} & 136. 1

^{ap} Ps. 88. 1

^{aq} Isa. 17. 10

^{ar} Cf. Mt. 21. 42

^{as} Mt. 23. 10

^{at} Lk. 20. 17

^{au} 1 Pet. 2. 7

^{av} Cf. Ps. 115. 8, 9

^{aw} & 135. 19,

^{ax} 20

^{ay} Ps. 115. 11

^{az} & 119. 63,

^{ba} 74

^{bb} Ps. 102. 2

^{bc} & 120. 1

^{bd} Ps. 31. 8

^{be} Hos. 4. 16

^{bf} Ps. 56. 9

^{bg} & 124. 1, 2

^{bh} Cf. Heb. 13. 8

^{bi} Ps. 91. 5

^{bj} Fr. 3. 24, 25

^{bk} Mt. 21. 9

^{bl} Ps. 54. 4

^{bm} Ps. 129. 8

^{bn} Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 27

^{bo} Ps. 112. 8

^{bp} Ps. 89. 23

^{bq} & 129. 5

^{br} Ps. 84. 11

^{bs} Isa. 60. 19,

^{bt} 20

^{bu} Jer. 17. 1

^{bv} Ps. 108. 12

^{bw} & 146. 3

^{bx} Ps. 105. 7

^{by} & 140. 6

^{bz} 2 Chr. 16. 7

^{ca} Ps. 146. 3

^{cb} Ps. 30. 1

^{cc} Isa. 25. 1

^{cd} Ps. 27. 3

^{ce} Cf. Ps. 88. 19

about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.

11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about ^alike bees; they are quenched as the ^bfire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD ^chelped me.

14 ^dThe LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: ^ethe right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 ^fI shall not die, but live, and ^gdeclare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD ^hhath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me ⁱthe gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

20 This gate of the LORD, into which ^jthe righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and ^kart become my salvation.

22 ^lThe stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

23 This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 ^mBlessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: ⁿwe have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God is the LORD, which hath ^oshewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto ^pthe horns of the altar.

28 ^qThou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, "I will exalt thee.

PSALM 119

29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSALM 119

℞ A-LEPH.

BLESSED are the ²undefiled ^cin the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed are they that ^gkeep his testimonies, and that ⁱseek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: ⁱthey walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that ⁿmy ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 ^pThen shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned ^sthy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O ^tforsake me not utterly.

℞ BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall ^ua young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart ^zhave I sought thee: O let me not ^awander from thy commandments.

11 ^cThy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O LORD: ^fteach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips ^hhave I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have ⁱrejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all ⁱriches.

15 I will ⁿmeditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will ^pdelight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

℞ GIMEL.

17 ^rDeal bountifully with thy servant, ^tthat I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

Prayers, praises, and professions of obedience

a Ps. 105. 12
Jer. 35. 7

19 I am a ^astranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast ^brebuked the proud ^dthat are cursed, which do ^eerr from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me ^freproach and contempt; for ^hI have kept thy testimonies.

23 ^kPrinces also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are ^mmy delight and my counsellors.

℞ DALETH.

25 ^oMy soul cleaveth unto the dust: ^qquicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: ^rteach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy ^uwondrous works.

28 ^xMy soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen ^bthe way of truth: thy judgments ^dhave I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, ^eput me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt ^genlarge my heart.

℞ HE.

33 ^kTeach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it ^munto the end.

34 ^oGive me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in ^qthe path of thy commandments; for therein do I ^sdelight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to ^ucovetousness.

37 ^xTurn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and ^yquicken thou me in thy way.

b Ps. 18. 27
& 50. 21
& 138. 6

c Heb. 6
perfect

c Ps. 101. 2, 6
Pr. 11. 20

d Dt. 28. 15
Jer. 11. 3

e Dt. 27. 26
Cf. ver. 10

f See
Ps. 44. 13

g Cf. ver. 22

h Cf. ver. 2

i Ib. 11. 13
Cf. ver. 10

k Cf.
ver. 161

l Ps. 44. 18
& 128. 1

m Cf. ver. 16

n See
Ps. 37. 23

o Ps. 44. 25
Isa. 41. 1

p Ps. 37. 19
Isa. 45. 17

q Ps. 71. 20
& 138. 7

r Cf. ver. 12

s Cf.
ver. 62, 106

t Ps. 71. 9, 18

u Ps. 111. 4
& 136. 4

x Ps. 107. 26

y Cf.
Ps. 25. 7

z Ps. 77. 2
Isa. 26. 9

a Cf.
ver. 21, 118

b Ps. 85. 13
& 139. 24

c Ps. 40. 8
Isa. 51. 7

d Cf. Ps. 16. 8

e Ps. 71. 1

f Cf. ver. 26,
64, 68, 106,
124, 135

g 1 K. 4. 29
Isa. 60. 5

h Cf.
Ps. 40. 9, 10

i See ver. 111

k Cf. ver. 12

l See
Pr. 3. 14

m Cf.
ver. 112

n Ps. 1. 2

o Ps. 90. 12
Eph. 1. 17

p Cf. ver. 24,
47, 70, 77,
92, 143, 174

q See ver. 30

r Ps. 116. 7
& 142. 7

s Ps. 112. 1
Ro. 7. 22

t Cf. ver. 144

u See
Ex. 20. 17

x Cf. Jb. 31. 1

y See ver. 25

38 ^a Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to ^b thy fear.

39 Turn away my ^a reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: ^c quicken me in thy righteousness.

1 VAV.

41 ^a Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 ^a So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for ^b I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for ^m I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk ^b at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will speak of thy testimonies also ^a before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And ^a I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I ^u lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

1 ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath ^d quickened me.

51 The proud have ^f had me greatly in derision: yet have I not ^a declined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 ^a Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that ^b forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been ⁿ my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have ^b remembered thy name, O LORD, ⁿ in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

^a Neh. 9. 8
^b Jer. 29. 10
^c Ps. 5. 7
^d Isa. 11. 3
^e Read The Lord is my portion
^f Ps. 73. 26
^g & 142. 5
^h See ver. 22
ⁱ See ver. 25

^j Lam. 3. 40

^k Cf. ver. 77
^l Ps. 106. 4

^m See ver. 85, 110
ⁿ Pr. 27. 11
^o Cf. ver. 83, 93, 141, 153
^p Ps. 91. 2
^q & 141. 8

^r Cf. ver. 49, 74, 81, 114, 147
^s Cf. ver. 8
^t Ps. 118. 4
^u & 135. 20

^v Ps. 18. 36
^w Pr. 4. 12
^x Ps. 33. 5
^y Cf. ver. 12

^z Cf. Mt. 10. 18
^{aa} Acts 26. 1, 2
^{ab} Cf. ver. 16

^{ac} Ps. 63. 4
^{ad} & 134. 2
^{ae} Ps. 118. 18
^{af} Pr. 3. 11
^{ag} ver. 176
^{ah} Ps. 86. 5
^{ai} & 135. 3

^{aj} Ps. 62. 4
^{ak} & 144. 8

^{al} Ps. 73. 7
^{am} Pr. 30. 9
^{an} Cf. ver. 16
^{ao} See ver. 25
^{ap} See ver. 67

^{aq} Job. 30. 1
^{ar} Ps. 123. 4
^{as} ver. 157
^{at} Ps. 19. 10

^{au} Cf. ver. 139
^{av} Job. 36. 3
^{aw} Pr. 14. 31
^{ax} Job. 34. 27
^{ay} Isa. 1. 4
^{az} See ver. 34

^{ba} Cf. Ps. 137. 4
^{bb} Ps. 107. 42
^{bc} Ps. 20. 7
^{bd} Cf. ver. 43
^{be} Ps. 77. 6
^{bf} & 149. 5

^{bg} See ver. 67

11 CHETH.

57 ^{2c} Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 ^f I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 ^h The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have ^k not forgotten thy law.

62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy ⁿ righteous judgments.

63 I am a companion of all ^o them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 ^a The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: ^r teach me thy statutes.

11 TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 ^a Before I was afflicted I ^v went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 ^z Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have ^a forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 Their heart is as ^b fat as grease; but I ^c delight in thy law.

71 ^e It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 ^h The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

11 JOD.

73 ^k Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: ^m give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee ^o will be glad when they see me; because ^q I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are right, and that ^s thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

PSALM 119

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 ^aLet thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my ^bdelight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me ^cwithout a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee ^dturn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

▷ CAPH.

81 My soul ^efainteth for thy salvation: but ^fI hope in thy word.

82 ^gMine eyes fail for thy word, saying, ^hWhen wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a ⁱbottle ^jin the smoke; yet ^kdo I not forget thy statutes.

84 ^lHow many are the days of thy servant? ^mwhen wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 The proud have ⁿdigged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me ^owrongfully; ^phelp thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 ^qQuicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

▷ LA-MED.

89 ^rFor ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 ^sThy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it ^tabideth.

91 They continue this day according to thine ^uordinances: for all are thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my ^vdelights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 ^wI will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast ^xquickened me.

94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

Prayers, praises, and professions of obedience

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

▷ MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my ^ymeditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me ^zwiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more than ^{aa}the ^{ab}ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have ^{ac}refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, ^{ad}sweeter than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore ^{ae}I hate every false way.

▷ NON.

105 ^{af}Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 ^{ag}I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am ^{ah}afflicted very much: ^{ai}quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the ^{aj}freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and ^{ak}teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually ^{al}in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an ^{am}heritage for ever: for they are the ^{an}rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even ^{ao}unto the end.

▷ SA-MECH.

113 I hate ^{ap}vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

a Cf. ver. 41

b Cf. ver. 16

c Ps. 109, 3
Isa. 66, 5

d Jb. 15, 4
(ME.)

e Cf.
Jer. 15, 19
f Cf. Dt. 4, 6

g Cf.
Jb. 32, 7

h Ps. 84, 2
& 143, 6

i Or aged or
elders

j Cf. ver. 43

k Ps. 69, 3
Isa. 38, 14

l Pr. 1, 15
See ver. 104

m Cf.
Ps. 101, 2

n Jb. 32, 19
Mt. 9, 17

o Jb. 30, 30
Lam. 4, 8

p Cf. ver. 61

q Cf.
Ps. 39, 4

r See Ps. 6, 3

s Ps. 19, 10
Pr. 16, 24
Cf. Pr. 5, 3

t Ps. 64, 3
& 140, 5

u Ps. 101, 3
Pr. 8, 13

x See ver. 78

y Ps. 109, 26

z ver. 130

a Cf.
Neh. 10, 29

b See ver. 25

c See ver. 67

d See ver. 25

e Isa. 40, 8
Cf. Ps. 89, 2

f Ps. 116, 17
Hos. 14, 2

g Cf. ver. 12

h Ps. 89, 1

i Jb. 13, 4

k Ps. 104, 5
& 148, 6

l Ps. 148, 6

m Cf.
Dt. 33, 4

n Cf. ver. 16

o Ps. 19, 8
Jer. 15, 16

p Cf. ver. 61

q Cf. ver. 33

r See ver. 25

s Read the
double-
minded

t 1 Chr. 12,
33
Hos. 10, 2
(for me.)

114 Thou art my ^ahiding place and my ^bshield: I ^chope in thy word.

115 ^aDepart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 ^aUphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast ²¹trodden down all ^mthem that err from thy statutes: for their ^odeceit is falsehood.

119 Thou ³puttest away all the wicked of the earth like ^bdress: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh ^rtrembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

Y AIN.

121 I have done ^tjudgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be ^{*}surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and ^zteach me thy statutes.

125 ^aI am thy servant; ^bgive me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and ^gI hate every false way.

D PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The ^{4t}entrance of thy words giveth light; it ^tgiveth understanding unto the ⁿsimple.

131 I opened my mouth, and ^opanted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 ^{5q}Look thou upon me, and be

^a Ps. 91. 1
& 143. 9
^b Ps. 115. 9.
10
& 144. 2
^c Cf. ver. 43
^d Ps. 6. 8
& 139. 19
^e Ps. 37. 23
Fr. 16. 9
^f Ps. 19. 13
Ro. 6. 12.
14
^g Ps. 94. 18
& 145. 14
^h Ps. 71. 4
& 140. 1
ⁱ Ps. 89. 15
Dan. 9. 17
^k Cf. ver. 12

^l Or set at
nought
^m Ps. 108. 13
Isa. 14. 25
ⁿ Cf. ver. 10
^o ver. 158
^p Ps. 109. 2
^q Some
authorities
read
esteemest
^r Pr. 25. 4
^s Ps. 116. 5
& 129. 4
^t Jb. 4. 14
Hab. 3. 16

^u Ps. 69. 9
Acts 22. 3
^v Cf. ver. 53
^w Ps. 89. 14
Pr. 21. 3
^x Ps. 18. 30
Fr. 30. 3
^y Jb. 17. 3
Isa. 38. 14
(ms.)
^z Cf. ver. 61

^a Ps. 116. 16
& 143. 12
^b See ver. 34
^c Cf. ver. 24
^d Cf. ver. 17

^e Ps. 88. 13
^f Cf. ver. 43
^g See
ver. 104
^h Ps. 90. 4
Lam. 2. 19

ⁱ Or opening
^j ver. 105
Pr. 6. 23
^k Ps. 102. 1
^l Ps. 19. 7
^m See ver. 25
ⁿ Ps. 116. 6
Pr. 1. 4
^o Ps. 42. 1
^p Ps. 46. 1
& 145. 18
^q Read Turn
thee unto
^r Ps. 86. 14

merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 ^aOrder my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity ^jhave dominion over me.

134 ^bDeliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 ^tMake thy face to shine upon thy servant; and ^kteach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down ⁿmine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

Y TZAD-DI.

137 ^aRighteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.

139 ^sMy zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 ^uThy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am small and despised: yet ^ydo not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are ^cmy delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and ^dI shall live.

P KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 ^eI prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I ^jhoped in thy word.

148 Mine eyes prevent the ^hnight watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 ^kHear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, ^mquick-en me according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151 ^bThou art near, O LORD; and all thy commandments are truth.

PSALMS 120, 121

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for ^aI do not forget thy law.

154 ^bPlead my cause, and deliver me: ^cquicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 ^fGreat are thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; ^hyet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and ⁱwas grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

W SCHÛN.

161 ⁿPrinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that ^rfindeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 ^uGreat peace have they which love thy law: and ^{5x}nothing shall offend them.

166 LORD, I ^zhave hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for ^call my ways are before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: ⁱgive me understanding according to thy word.

Prayers, praises, and professions of obedience

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have ^dlonged for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law is my ^edelight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 I have ^ggone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120

A ^hSong of ⁱdegrees.

^jIN my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from ^mlying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 ^oSharp ^parrows of the mighty, with coals of ^qjuniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in ^rMē^lsech, that I dwell in the tents of ^sKedar!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I am for peace: but when I speak, ^tthey are for war.

PSALM 121

A Song of degrees.

^yI WILL ^zlift up mine eyes unto the hills, ⁶from whence cometh my help.

2 ^aMy help cometh from the LORD, ^bwhich made heaven and earth.

3 ^cHe will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that ^dkeepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that ^fkeepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy ^gshade upon thy ^hright hand.

6 ^kThe sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

a Cf. ver. 61

b Ps. 43. 1

& 140. 12

c See ver. 25

d Cf. ver. 123

e See ver. 24

f Ps. 117. 2

Isa. 54. 7

g ver. 67

Isa. 53. 6

h ver. 51

i ver. 136

Ps. 139. 21

k Title of

Ps. 120-

134

l Read

ascends

m Ps. 118. 5

& 130. 1

n Ps. 109. 2

Pr. 6. 17

o Cf. ver. 23

p Or (it is as)

sharp

q Ps. 127. 4

r Or broom

s Jb. 30. 4

t J Chr. 1. 5

Ezek. 27. 13

u Cf.

Mt. 13. 44

v J Chr. 1. 29

Cant. 1. 3

w Ps. 35. 20

& 140. 2

x Jb. 22. 21

Pr. 3. 2. 17

y Or they

have none

occasion of

stumbling

z 1 Mo. 2. 10

Pr. 3. 22

aa Cf.

Ps. 25. 15

ab Read from

whence

shall my

help come?

ac Ps. 71. 5, 14

& 124. 8

ad Ps. 118. 13

& 124. 8

ae Ps. 115. 15

& 124. 8

af Ps. 121. 6

Pr. 10. 30

ag Ps. 116. 6

& 145. 20

ah Ps. 69. 5, 19

& 139. 1, 3

ai Jb. 27. 3

aj Cf.

Ps. 127. 1

ak Ps. 91. 1, 4

Isa. 49. 2

Il Isa. 4. 6

al Ps. 110. 5

am See ver. 34

an Isa. 49. 10

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall preserve ^athy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM 122

A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad ^dwhen they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is ^ebuilded as a city that is ^gcompact together:

4 Whither the tribes ^hgo up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the ^ktestimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 ^mFor there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 ^oPray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 ^pPeace be within thy ^qwalls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, ^sPeace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will ^tseek thy good.

PSALM 123

A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that ^zdweldest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the ^uscorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM 124

A Song of degrees of David.

IF it had not been the LORD who was ^von our side, now may Israel say;

2 If it had not been the LORD who

was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3 Then they ^bhad swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then ^cthe waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of ^fthe snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 ⁱOur help is in the name of the LORD, ^jwho made heaven and earth.

PSALM 125

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so ^rthe LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

3 For ^tthe rod of the wicked shall not rest upon ^uthe lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their ^acrooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but ^bpeace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM 126

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD ^cturned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth ^dfilled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, ^fThe LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the ^hsouth.

^a Dt. 28. 6
^b Ps. 57. 3
^c Pt. 1. 12

^d Ps. 88. 7
^e Isa. 28. 7

^f Ps. 55. 14
^g & 132. 7

^h See Ps. 102. 13, 16

ⁱ Ps. 91. 3
^j Pt. 6. 3

^k Cf. Neh. 4. 6

^l See Dt. 16. 16

^m Ps. 121. 2

ⁿ Ps. 81. 5

^o Ps. 121. 2 & 134. 3

^p 2 Chr. 19. 8

^q Pr. 20. 8

^r See Ps. 121. 3

^s Cf. Jer. 29. 7

^t Nu. 6. 26

^u Ps. 125. 5

^v Ps. 48. 13

^w Zech. 2. 5

^x Cf. Ps. 34. 7

^y 1 Chr. 12. 18

^z Dan. 10. 19

^a Isa. 14. 5

^b Cf. Ps. 16. 5

^c Est. 10. 3

^d Ps. 128. 5

^e Ps. 25. 15

^f & 141. 8

^g Ps. 102. 19

^h & 150. 1

ⁱ Pr. 2. 15

^j Ps. 122. 7

^k & 128. 6

^l Ps. 85. 1

^m Jer. 29. 4

ⁿ Jb. 8. 21

^o Ps. 119. 51

^p Jer. 20. 7

^q Ps. 71. 19

^r Cf. Neh. 6. 16

^s Ps. 118. 6

^t Ro. 8. 31

^u 1 S. 27. 10

^v Jer. 13. 19

^w (Isa.)

PSALMS 127-131

5^a They that sow in tears shall ^breap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and ^cweepeth, ^abearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM 127

A Song of degrees for 'Solomon.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they ^mlabour in vain that build it: except the LORD ⁿkeep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to ^peat the ^abread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved ^ssleep.

3 Lo, ^schildren are an heritage of the LORD: and ^tthe fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As ^uarrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

5 ^aHappy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies ^cin the gate.

PSALM 128

A Song of degrees.

^a**BLESSED** is every one ⁱthat feareth the LORD; that ^kwalketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and ^mit shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children ^plike olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 ^rThe LORD shall bless thee ^sout of Zion: and thou shalt see ^tthe good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy ^uchildren's children, and ^vpeace upon Israel.

PSALM 129

A Song of degrees.

MANY a time have they ^cafflicted me ^dfrom my youth, may Israel now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted

The blessings which follow them that fear God

^a Cf. Nch. 12. 43 Ps. 30. 11
^b Cf. Gal. 6. 9
^c Ps. 30. 5, 11 Isa. 61. 3
^d Isa. 51. 23 Cf. Isa. 50. 6
^e Or bearing a trail of seed or bearing forth the seed
^f Ps. 119. 37
^g Ps. 145. 17
^h Cf. Ps. 2. 3
ⁱ Ps. 109. 29
^j Ps. 118. 7
^k Ps. 72. title Pt. 1. 1
^l Ps. 102. 4 Isa. 37. 27
^m Ps. 37. 2
ⁿ Lv. 26. 20 Isa. 49. 4
^o Cf. Ps. 121. 4
^p Cf. Ru. 2. 4
^q Gen. 3. 17
^r 1 K. 22. 27 Isa. 30. 20
^s Cf. Eccles. 5. 17
^t Ps. 118. 26
^u Or in sleep
^v Gen. 48. 9 Isa. 8. 18
^w Dt. 30. 9
^x Ps. 120. 4 Jer. 50. 9
^y Ps. 120. 1 Lam. 3. 55
^z Ps. 69. 2, 14
^{aa} Ps. 119. 149 & 140. 6
^{ab} Ps. 112. 1 & 128. 1
^{ac} Cf. Jb. 10. 14 Ps. 90. 8
^{ad} Ps. 69. 12 Pr. 22. 22
^{ae} Ps. 76. 7 Nah. 1. 6
^{af} Ps. 103. 3 Isa. 55. 7
^{ag} Ps. 96. 4
^{ah} Ps. 119. 166, 174
^{ai} Isa. 8. 17
^{aj} Ps. 127. 5 & 137. 8, 9
^{ak} Ps. 115. 13 & 145. 19
^{al} Ps. 119. 3. 51 Pr. 8. 32
^{am} Ps. 119. 147, 148
^{an} Isa. 3. 10
^{ao} Dt. 4. 40
^{ap} Ps. 131. 3
^{aq} Ps. 116. 5 & 145. 8
^{ar} Ps. 52. 8 Isa. 17. 6
^{as} Ps. 25. 22 Isa. 43. 1
^{at} Ps. 134. 3
^{au} Ps. 20. 2 & 134. 3
^{av} Ps. 122. 9
^{aw} Cf. Ps. 138. 6
^{ax} Ps. 17. 6
^{ay} Cf. Jb. 42. 16
^{az} Cf. Ps. 101. 5
^{ba} Ps. 125. 5
^{bb} Jb. 42. 5
^{bc} Ps. 139. 6
^{bd} Sec Ex. 1. 11, 14
^{be} Ju. 3. 9, 15
^{bf} Jer. 2. 2
^{bg} Ps. 130. 7
^{bh} Jer. 14. 8

me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed ^dupon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 ^eThe LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder ^fthe cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be ^gconfounded and turned back that ^hhate Zion.

6 Let them be as the ^kgrass upon the housetops, which ⁱwithereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do ^othey which go by say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you: ^rwe bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM 130

A Song of degrees.

^x**O**UT of ^ythe depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, ^zhear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 ^bIf thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall ^dstand?

4 But there is ^eforgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be ^ffeared.

5 ^gI wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, ⁱmore than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel ⁿhope in the LORD: for ^owith the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall ^qredeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM 131

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not ^uhaughty, ^vnor mine eyes ^wlofty: neither do I ^xexercise myself in great matters, or in ^ythings too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel ^chope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM 132

A Song of degrees.

LORD, ^aremember David, and all his afflictions:

2 ^bHow he sware unto the LORD, and ^cvowed unto ^dthe mighty God of Jacob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will not ^egive sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 ^kUntil I find out a place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it at ⁿĒph⁴rā-tāh: we found it in ^othe fields of the wood.

7 ^pWe will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his ^rfootstool.

8 ^sArise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and ^tthe ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be ^uclothed with righteousness; and let thy ^vsaints shout for joy.

10 ^wFor thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of ^xthine anointed.

11 The LORD ^yhath sworn in truth unto David; ^zhe will not turn from it; ^{aa}Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 ^{ab}If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that ^{ac}I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For ^{ad}the LORD hath chosen Zion; he hath ^{ae}desired it for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I ^{af}dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will ^{ag}abundantly bless her provision: I will ^{ah}satisfy her poor ^{ai}with bread.

16 I will also ^{aj}clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 ^{ak}There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a ^{al}lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I ^{am}clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

ⁱPs. 97. 4 & 144. 6

^kPs. 104. 13 & 147. 8
^oPs. 105. 36 & 136. 10

PSALM 133

A Song of degrees of David.

BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

2 It is like the ^aprecious ointment ^bupon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the ^cskirts of his garments;

3 As ^dthe dew of ^eHermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the LORD ^fcommanded the blessing, even ^glife for evermore.

PSALM 134

A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, ^aall ye servants of the LORD, which ^bby night ^cstand in the house of the LORD.

2 ^dLift up your hands in the ^esanctuary, and bless the LORD.

3 ^fThe LORD ^gthat made heaven and earth bless thee ^hout of Zion.

PSALM 135

^a**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, ^bO ye servants of the LORD.

2 ^cYe that stand in the house of the LORD, ^din the courts of the house of our God,

3 Praise the LORD; for ^ethe LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; ^ffor it is pleasant.

4 For the LORD hath ^gchosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his ^hpeculiar treasure.

5 For I know that ⁱthe LORD is great, and that our Lord is ^jabove all gods.

6 ^kWhatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 ^lHe causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he ^mmaketh lightnings for the ⁿrain; he bringeth the ^owind out of his treasures.

8 Who ^psmote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent ^qtokens and wonders

^aPs. 106. 4
^bJer. 13. 15
^c2 Chr. 6. 7
^d2 S. 15. 8
^eIsa. 19. 21
^fGen. 49. 24
^gIsa. 1. 24
^hSee Ex. 25. 6
ⁱSee Ex. 29. 7
^jHeb. mouth
^kSee Pr. 6. 4
^lPs. 110. 3
^mPr. 19. 12
ⁿPs. 89. 12
^oCant. 4. 8
^pSee 2 S. 7. 3, 5
^qDt. 28. 8
^rDan. 12. 2
^sRu. 4. 11
^tMic. 5. 2
^uOf 1 S. 7. 1
^vPs. 122. 1
^wIsa. 2. 3
^xPs. 113. 1
^y& 135. 1
^zPs. 99. 5
^{aa}Isa. 66. 1
^{ab}2 Chr. 6. 41
^{ac}Ci.
^{ad}Nu. 10. 35
^{ae}1 Chr. 9. 33
^{af}2 Chr. 35. 5
^{ag}Ps. 135. 2
^{ah}2 Chr. 35. 3
^{ai}Jer. 3. 16
^{aj}Jb. 29. 14
^{ak}Isa. 61. 10
^{al}Ps. 119. 48
^{am}& 141. 2
^{an}Ps. 96. 6
^{ao}Isa. 60. 13
^{ap}Ps. 116. 15
^{aq}& 143. 10
^{ar}Ci. 128. 5
^{as}Ps. 124. 8
^{at}& 136. 5, 6
^{au}2 K. 20. 6
^{av}Ps. 128. 5
^{aw}& 135. 21
^{ax}Ps. 105. 15
^{ay}Isa. 45. 1
^{az}Ps. 110. 4
^{ba}Isa. 14. 24
^{bb}Heb. Hallelukah
^{bc}Ps. 110. 4
^{bd}Jer. 20. 16
^{be}2 Chr. 6. 10
^{bf}Ps. 134. 1
^{bg}Ps. 134. 1
^{bh}Ezek. 40. 46
^{bi}See
^{bj}1 K. 2. 4
^{bk}Ps. 116. 19
^{bl}Ps. 94. 10
^{bm}Isa. 2. 3
^{bn}Ps. 119. 68
^{bo}& 143. 10
^{bp}Ps. 92. 1
^{bq}& 147. 1
^{br}2 Chr. 33. 7
^{bs}Zech. 1. 17
^{bt}See Dt. 7. 6
^{bu}Ps. 68. 16
^{bv}Dt. 26. 18
^{bw}Mal. 3. 17
^{bx}Ps. 76. 2
^{by}& 135. 21
^{bz}Ps. 104. 1
^{ca}& 145. 3
^{cb}Dt. 30. 9
^{cc}Pr. 3. 10
^{cd}Ps. 97. 9
^{ce}Ps. 109. 31
^{cf}& 140. 12
^{cg}Dt. 1. 6
^{ch}Ps. 115. 3
^{ci}Dan. 4. 35
^{cj}2 Chr. 6. 41
^{ck}Ps. 149. 4
^{cl}Jer. 10. 13
^{cm}(Lit. P.)
^{cn}Ps. 89. 24
^{co}Ezek. 29. 21
^{cp}Ps. 18. 28
^{cq}Ps. 105. 27
^{cr}Jb. 28. 25
^{cs}Ps. 147. 18
^{ct}Jer. 32. 20, 21
^{cw}Ci. Ps. 109. 29

into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon
^bPhâr-^aôh, and upon all his servants.

10 ^cWho smote great nations, and
slew mighty kings;

11 ^eSihon king of the Amorites, and
Og king of Bashan, and all the king-
doms of Că-nă-ăn:

12 And ^fgave their land for an
heritage, an heritage unto Israel his
people.

13 ^hThy name, O LORD, endureth
for ever; and thy ⁱmemorial, O LORD,
throughout all generations.

14 For ⁱthe LORD will judge his
people, and he will ^mrepent himself
concerning his servants.

15 ^oThe ^bidols of the heathen are
silver and gold, the work of men's
hands.

16 They have mouths, but they
speak not; eyes have they, but they
see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear
not; neither is there any breath in
their mouths.

18 ^tThey that make them are like
unto them: so is every one that trust-
eth in them.

19 Bless the LORD, ^{*}O house of Is-
rael: bless the LORD, O house of
Aaron:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Levi:
^zye that fear the LORD, bless the
LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD ^aout of
Zion, which ^bdwelleth at Jerusalem.
^aPraise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136

^a**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD;
for he is good: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the ^eGod of
gods: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

3 O give thanks to the ^gLord of
lords: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

4 To him who alone ^hdoeth great
wonders: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

5 To him that ^kby wisdom ⁱmade
the heavens: for his mercy endureth
for ever.

6 To him that ⁿstretched out the

^a See
Ps. 24. 2
^b Neh. 9. 10
Ps. 136. 15
^c For ver.
10-12, cf.
Ps. 136.
17-22
^d Ps. 104. 19
Jer. 31. 35
^e Neh. 9. 22
Ps. 136. 19,
20

^f See
Ps. 78. 55

^g Ps. 135. 8

^h See
Ex. 3. 15

ⁱ Ps. 102. 12
Hos. 12. 5
(Heb.)

^k Ps. 105. 37
Isa. 11. 16

^l Ps. 50. 4;
See Dt. 32.
36 (LXX. P.)

^m Ps. 106. 45
Jer. 18. 8

ⁿ Neh. 1. 10
Isa. 40. 10

^o For ver.
15-18, cf.
Ps. 115.
4-8

^p Ps. 115. 4-
8

^q Isa. 36. 18

^r 2 Chr. 6. 32
Jer. 21. 5

^s Ps. 114. 3
Isa. 11. 16

^t Ps. 135. 9
Acts 7. 10

^u Cf.
Isa. 44. 9

^v Ps. 107. 7
Isa. 48. 21

^w Cf.
Ps. 115. 9

^x For ver.
17-22,
cf. Ps. 135.
10-12

^y Ps. 119. 63,
74
Pr. 14. 2

^z Ps. 134. 3

^a Ps. 132. 14
Isa. 8. 18

^b Ps. 135. 11

^c Heb.
Hallelulah

^d Ps. 118. 1.
29
Jer. 33. 11

^e Ps. 50. 1
(mag.)
Dan. 2. 47

^f Ps. 115. 12

^g Dt. 10. 17
Rev. 17. 14

^h Ps. 119. 27
& 139. 14

ⁱ Ps. 104. 14,
15
& 145. 15,
16

^k Ps. 104. 24
Pr. 3. 19
Cf. Pr. 8. 27

^l Ps. 134. 3
& 146. 6

^m Neh. 2. 4
Dan. 2. 18,
44

ⁿ Isa. 42. 5

earth ^aabove the waters: for his
mercy endureth for ever.

7 To him that made ^agreat lights:
for his mercy endureth for ever:

8 The sun to rule by day: for his
mercy endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by
night: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

10 To him that ^esmote Egypt in
their firstborn: for his mercy endur-
eth for ever:

11 And ^kbrought out Israel from
among them: for his mercy endureth
for ever:

12 With a ⁿstrong hand, and with a
^qstretched out arm: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

13 To him which ^rdivided the Red
sea into parts: for his mercy endureth
for ever:

14 And made Israel to pass through
the midst of it: for his mercy endur-
eth for ever:

15 But overthrew ^sPhâr-^aôh and his
host in the Red sea: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

16 To him which ^uled his people
through the wilderness: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

17 ^vTo him which smote great
kings: for his mercy endureth for
ever:

18 And slew famous kings: for his
mercy endureth for ever:

19 ^cSihon king of the Amorites: for
his mercy endureth for ever:

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for
his mercy endureth for ever:

21 And gave their land for an herit-
age: for his mercy endureth for ever:

22 Even an heritage unto Israel his
servant: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

23 Who ^fremembered us in our low
estate: for his mercy endureth for
ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our
enemies: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

25 Who ⁱgiveth food to all flesh: for
his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the ^mGod of
heaven: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

PSALM 137

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our ^a harps upon the ^f willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 ⁱ How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let ⁱ my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the ^m children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O ^p daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; ^q happy shall he be, that ^r rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and ^u dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

PSALM 138

A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: before ^c the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship ^d toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for ^e thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and ^h strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4 ^k All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 ^m Though the LORD be high, ⁿ yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but ^o the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 ^p Though I walk in the midst of

^a Ps. 119, 25, &c. & 143, 11

^b Ps. 106, 41, 42. Ezek. 11, 16

^c Ps. 118, 15, 16

^d Ps. 57, 2

^e Ps. 49, 4. Isa. 5, 12

^f Jb. 40, 22. Isa. 15, 7

^g Jb. 34, 19

^h Ps. 105, 19. Jer. 12, 3

ⁱ Cf. Ps. 119, 54 & 119, 168 & 142, 3

^j Heb. *winnowest*

^k Ps. 22, 15. Lam. 4, 4

^m Ps. 108, 9. Isa. 11, 14

ⁿ Ps. 88, 8. Lam. 3, 7

^o Ps. 39, 10. Isa. 1, 25

^p Ps. 87, 4. Isa. 13, 1, 19

^q Ps. 128, 1 & 146, 5

^r Cf. Ro. 11, 33

^s Cf. Jer. 51, 24, 56

^t Jb. 34, 22. Jer. 23, 24

^u 2 K. 8, 12. Isa. 13, 16

^x Cf. Jon. 1, 3

^y Cf. Am. 9, 2-4

^z Cf. Jb. 14, 13

^{aa} Heb. *Sheol*

^{ab} Jb. 26, 6. Pr. 15, 11

^{ac} Ps. 111, 1

^{ad} Cf. Ps. 97, 7

^{ae} Ps. 28, 2. Dan. 6, 10

^{af} Ps. 48, 14. Isa. 40, 11

^{ag} Cf. Jb. 22, 14

^{ah} Cf. Isa. 42, 21

^{ai} Or *overwhelm me, and the light about me shall be night*

^{aj} Or *Even*

^{ak} Ps. 86, 16. Isa. 40, 29

^{al} Dan. 2, 22

^{am} Ps. 102, 15 & 148, 11

^{an} Or *formed*

^{ao} Or *knit me together*

^{ap} Ps. 136, 4 & 145, 5

^{aq} Ps. 57, 15

^{ar} Jb. 22, 29. Pr. 3, 34

^{as} Ps. 119, 21. Pr. 15, 25

^{at} Or *frame*

^{au} Heb. *dome*

^{av} Cf. Ps. 23, 4

^{aw} Cf. Jb. 10, 11

^{ax} Eccles. 11, 5

trouble, ^a thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and ^c thy right hand shall save me.

8 ^d The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth for ever: forsake not ^e the works of thine own hands.

PSALM 139

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, thou hast ^h searched me, and ^k known me.

2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

3 Thou ² compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast ^a beset me behind and before, and ^o laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is ^r too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 ⁱ Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither ^s shall I flee from thy presence?

8 ^y If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: ^z if I make my bed in ³ hell, behold, ^a thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand ^c lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, ^f Surely the darkness shall ⁴ cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 ⁵ Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: ⁱ the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast ⁶ possessed my reins: thou hast ⁷ covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: ^l marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My ⁸ substance was not hid from thee, ^q when I was made in secret, and

PSALMS 140, 141

curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in ^a thy book ²all my members were written, which ³in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy ^dthoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: ^fdepart from me therefore, ye ^gbloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies ⁱtake thy name in vain.

21 'Do not I hate them, O LORD, ^mthat hate thee? and am not I ⁿgrieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and ^rlead me in the ^sway everlasting.

PSALM 140

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^zDELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: ^apreserve me from the ^bviolent man;

2 Which ^cimagine mischiefs in their heart; continually ^eare they gathered together for war.

3 They have ^gsharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' ^hpoison is ⁱunder their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have ⁱhid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the LORD, ⁿThou art my God: ^phear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of

David prayeth to be delivered from Saul

my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they ^bexalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, ^clet the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let ^aburning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will ^hmaintain the cause of the afflicted, and the ^kright of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: ^othe upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM 141

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: ^pmake haste unto me; ^qgive ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee ^ras incense; and ^uthe lifting up of my hands as the ^vevening sacrifice.

3 ^ySet a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and ^dlet me not eat of their dainties.

5 ^fLet the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; ^git shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for ^hyet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 ⁱWhen their judges are ^koverthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our ^mbones are scattered at the grave's mouth, ⁿas when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But ^omine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: ^pin thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 ^qKeep me from the ^rsnares which

^a Ps. 37. 6
Isa. 4. 3
^b Or they were all written, (even) the days that were fashioned
^c Dt. 32. 27
Isa. 10. 13
^d Heb. day by day
^e Ps. 94. 23
Eccl. 1. 31
^f Ps. 92. 5
Isa. 55. 8, 9
^g Cf. Ps. 11. 6
^h Ps. 119. 115
Mt. 7. 23
ⁱ Ps. 59. 2
Ps. 119. 154
Eccl. 22. 23
^j Ps. 24. 4
Jer. 3. 2
^k Ps. 132. 15
Isa. 14. 30
^l Ps. 31. 6
^m Ps. 83. 2
Job. 15. 23, 24
ⁿ Ps. 119. 136, 158
Psal. 3. 18
^o Cf. Ps. 11. 7 (ms.)
^p Ps. 71. 12
^q Ps. 140. 6 & 142. 6
^r Ps. 61. 2 & 143. 10
^s Ps. 119. 30
Pr. 2. 8, 20
^t Rev. 5. 8
^u Ps. 134. 2
Lam. 2. 19
^v Neh. 10. 33
Ezek. 46. 13, 15
^w Cf. Ps. 34. 13
^x Ps. 119. 134 & 142. 6
^y Ps. 86. 2 & 141. 9
^z Ps. 18. 48
Pr. 3. 31
^a Ps. 38. 12
Pr. 12. 20
^b Pr. 23. 3, 6
^c Ps. 120. 7
^d Lv. 19. 17
Pr. 9. 8
^e Cf. Ps. 64. 3
^f Gt. Ro. 3. 18
^g Or it shall be as oil upon the head, which my head shall not refuse (?)
^h Ps. 10. 7
ⁱ Or even in their wickedness shall my prayer continue
^j Or Their judges are thrown down by the sides of the rock (?)
^k 1 Chr. 13. 9
Jer. 17. 4 (Heb.)
^l Ps. 119. 85, 110 & 141. 9
^m Cf. Ezek. 37. 1
ⁿ Or as when one ploweth and cleaveth the earth (?)

Ps. 118. 28 Isa. 25. 1, 9

Ps. 123. 1, 2 & 145. 15

Ps. 130. 1 & 141. 1
Ps. 140. 3 & 142. 3

Ps. 119. 42 & 143. 8

Ps. 140. 1, 4

they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 ^b Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

PSALM 142

Mās'chil of David; A Prayer when he was ⁷ in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 ^k I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 ^a When my spirit ² was overwhelmed within me, then ^p thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily ^s laid a snare for me.

4 I looked upon my right hand, and beheld, but ^z there was no man that would know me: ^c refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, ^e Thou art my refuge and ^f my portion ^g in the land of the living.

6 ⁱ Attend unto my cry; for ^k I am brought very low; ^l deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 ⁿ Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt ^p deal bountifully with me.

PSALM 143

A Psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And ^d enter not into judgment with thy servant: for ^e in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; ⁱ he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is ^m my spirit ⁴ overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the ^p days of old; I

a Ps. 92. 4
b Ps. 57. 6
Pr. 26. 27
c Ps. 88. 9
Isa. 1. 15
d Ps. 119. 81
e Ps. 104. 29
Isa. 1. 15
f Ps. 37. title
g Ps. 88. 4
Pr. 1. 12
h Cf. Ps. 90. 14
i Ps. 141. 8
& 144. 2
k Ps. 62. 8
Lam. 2. 12.
19
See Ps. 102. title
l Ps. 86. 11
m Ps. 86. 4
Lam. 3. 41
n Ps. 107. 5
& 143. 4
o Or fainteth
p Ps. 142. 6
& 144. 7, 11
q Ps. 139. 1, 3
& 144. 3
r Ps. 119. 114
s Cf. Ps. 40. 8
t Ps. 141. 9
Pr. 1. 11
u Ps. 118. 28
Isa. 25. 1, 9
v Ps. 135. 3
& 145. 9
w Ps. 139. 24
y Isa. 26. 10
z Cf. Pr. 31. 11
a Ps. 138. 7
b Ps. 109. 21
Isa. 48. 9
c Job. 11. 20
Jer. 25. 35
d Ps. 54. 5
e Ps. 94. 22
Pr. 14. 26
f Ps. 119. 57
Lam. 3. 24
g Ps. 116. 9
Isa. 38. 11
h Ps. 119. 125
i Ps. 141. 1
& 143. 1
k Ps. 79. 8
l Ps. 140. 1
& 143. 9
m Ps. 94. 22
Isa. 17. 10
n Ps. 116. 16
& 146. 7
o Heb. rock
p Ps. 18. 34
q Ps. 119. 17
r Ps. 91. 2
s Ps. 94. 22
t Ps. 119. 114
Pr. 2. 7
u Ps. 143. 8
Isa. 12. 2
v Ps. 47. 3
w Ps. 8. 4
x Ps. 142. 3
Nah. 1. 7
y Ps. 142. 6
z Ps. 80. 17
& 146. 3
a Ps. 94. 11
Eccles. 1. 2.
al.
c Ps. 103. 15.
16
Eccles. 6. 12
d Job. 34. 23
Eccles. 6. 10
e Job. 25. 4
Ro. 3. 20
f Ps. 18. 9
Gt.
Isa. 64. 1
g Ps. 104. 32
Isa. 4. 5
h Ps. 77. 17 Hab. 3. 11
Pr. 24. 11 (mg.)
i Ps. 57. 3
p Ps. 77. 5, 11 Isa. 51. 9
q Ps. 142. 3 (& mg. for me.)
r Ps. 41. 6

^a meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 ^c I stretch forth my hands unto thee: ^d my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: ^e hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto ^g them that go down into the pit.

8 ^h Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for ⁱ in thee do I trust: ^l cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for ^m I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 ^o Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to ^q hide me.

10 ^r Teach me to do thy will; for ^t thou art my God: ^u thy spirit is good; ^x lead me into the ^y land of uprightness.

11 ^a Quicken me, O LORD, ^b for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy ^d cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for ^h I am thy servant.

PSALM 144

A Psalm of David.

BLESSED be the LORD ^m my ³ strength, ^o which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 My goodness, and ^q my fortress; ^r my high tower, and my deliverer; ^s my shield, and he ^t in whom I trust; ^u who subdueth my people under me.

3 LORD, ^x what is man, that ^y thou takest knowledge of him! or the ^a son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like ^b to vanity: ^c his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 ^f Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and ^g they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth ^h lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine ^k arrows, and destroy them.

7 ⁱ Send thine hand from above; rid me, and ⁿ deliver me out of great waters, ^o from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth ^q speaketh vanity,

^p Ps. 135. 7 Ezek. 1. 13
^q Or fainteth

^r Ps. 88. 6 Lam. 3. 6
^s Ps. 69. 14

^t Ps. 143. 9

^u Ps. 57. 3
^v Ps. 77. 5, 11 Isa. 51. 9

^w Ps. 142. 3 (& mg. for me.)
^x Ps. 41. 6

PSALMS 145, 146

and their right hand is a right hand of ^afalsehood.

9 I will sing ^ba new song unto thee, O God: upon a ^apsaltery and an ^cinstrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 ^hIt is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be ^kas plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be ²strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no ^rcomplaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, "whose God is the LORD.

PSALM 145

David's Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, ^aO king; and ^cI will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 ^aEvery day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 ^fGreat is the LORD, and ^ggreatly to be praised; and his greatness is ^hunsearchable.

4 ⁱOne generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of ^mthy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy ^aterrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of ⁱthy great goodness, and shall sing of ^sthy righteousness.

8 ^yThe LORD is gracious, and ^zfull

David extollet God's goodness and mercy

of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 ^cThe LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 ^fAll thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and ^gthy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 ⁱThy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD ⁱupholdeth all that fall, and ^mraiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all ⁿwait upon thee; and ^othou givest them their meat in due season.

16 ^pThou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 ^aThe LORD is righteous in all his ways, and ³holy in all his works.

18 ^sThe LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him ⁱin truth.

19 He will fulfil ^sthe desire of ^ythem that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 ^zThe LORD preserveth all them that love him: ^bbut all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless ^chis holy name for ever and ever.

PSALM 146

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 ^kWhile I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 ⁱPut not your trust in princes, nor in the ⁿson of man, ^oin whom there is no help.

4 ^pHis breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 ^sHappy is he that hath the ^sGod of Jacob for his help, "whose hope is in the LORD his God:

6 ^aWhich made heaven, and earth,

^a Ps. 119. 69
Isa. 28. 15
^b Ps. 98. 1
& 149. 1
^c Ps. 143. 10
^d Ps. 108. 2
& 150. 3
^e Ps. 92. 3
^f Ps. 103. 22
^g Ps. 132. 9
& 148. 14
^h Ps. 18. 50
(Lit. P.)

ⁱ Ps. 66. 7
& 146. 10
^k Cf.
Ps. 128. 3
^l Ps. 119.
116. 117
Isa. 41. 10
^m Ps. 146. 8
Cf.
Ps. 113. 7
ⁿ Ps. 104. 27
^o Ps. 136. 25
& 146. 7
^p Ps. 104. 28
^q Read well
laden
^r Ps. 129. 4
Jer. 12. 1
^s Cf.
Isa. 24. 11
^t Read
gracious
^u Ps. 119. 151
Isa. 50. 8
^v Cf.
Jos. 24. 14
Jud. 4. 23,
24
^w Ps. 33. 12
Cf.
Ps. 146. 5
^x Ps. 37. 4
Ps. 107. 24
^y Ps. 128. 1, 4
& 147. 11
^z Ps. 121. 3, 7
& 146. 9
^a Ps. 98. 6
^b Ps. 146. 9
^c Ps. 113. 2
Dan. 2. 20
^d Cf.
Ps. 146. 2
^e Ps. 111. 9
Isa. 57. 15
^f Ps. 135. 5
& 147. 5
^g Ps. 113. 3
^h Heb.
Hallelulah
ⁱ Ps. 147. 5
^j Ps. 78. 3, 4
Isa. 38. 19
^k Ps. 104. 33
^l Ps. 118. 9
Jer. 17. 5
^m Ps. 139. 14
Jer. 21. 2
ⁿ Ps. 144. 3
Isa. 51. 12
^o Ps. 118. 8
Isa. 2. 22
^p Ps. 104. 29
^q Ps. 106. 22
Isa. 64. 3
^r Ps. 137. 8, 9
Ps. 3. 13
^s Ps. 114. 7
Isa. 2. 3
^t Ps. 107. 9
Ro. 2. 4
^u Ps. 33. 18
& 147. 11
^v Ps. 71. 15
^w Ps. 116. 5
Joel 2. 13
^x Ps. 130. 7
Jer. 32. 18
^y Ps. 136. 5, 6
Ps. 3. 19

^athe sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

7 ^bWhich executeth judgment for the oppressed: which ^dgiveth food to the hungry. The LORD ^flooseth the prisoners:

8 ⁱThe LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: ^kthe LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: ⁱthe LORD loveth the righteous:

9 ^oThe LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the ^afatherless and widow: ^rbut the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 ⁱThe LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. ³Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147

³PRAISE ye the LORD: ^yfor it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD ^adoth build up Jerusalem: he ^bgathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the ^cbroken in heart, and ^dbindeth up their wounds.

4 He ^etelleth the number of the stars; he ^gcalleth them all by their names.

5 ⁱGreat is our Lord, and of great power: ^khis understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up ⁿthe meek: ^ohe casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the ^aharp unto our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth ⁱrain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He ^zgiveth to the beast his food, ^aand to the young ^dravens which cry.

10 He ^edelighteth not in the strength of the horse: he ^gtaketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in ⁱthem that fear him, in those ^kthat hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the

bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He ^cmaketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the ^{2a}finest of the ^gwheat.

15 He ^hsendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth ^msnow like wool: he scattereth the ⁿhoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ^bice like morsels: who can stand before his ^scold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he ^ucauseth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his ^{*}statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He ^zhath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. ³Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148

³PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, ^fall his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, ^hsun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ye ⁱheavens of heavens, and ^mye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for he ^bcommanded, and they were created.

6 ^rHe hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath ^smade a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye ^{4u}dragons, and all deeps:

8 ^{*}Fire, and hail; ^ysnow, and vapours; stormy ^awind ^bfulfilling his word:

9 ^fMountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all ^hcedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:

11 ⁱKings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

^a Ps. 104, 8
^b Ps. 103, 6
^c Ps. 46, 9
^d Isa. 2, 4
^e Ps. 145, 15
^f Heb. *fat of wheat*
^g Ps. 81, 16
^h (one.)
ⁱ Ps. 142, 7
^j Isa. 42, 7
^k Ps. 81, 16
^l Jer. 31, 12
^m Ps. 107, 20
ⁿ Isa. 29, 18
^o Ps. 145, 14
^p Cf. Ps. 11, 7
^q Ps. 148, 8
^r Job. 38, 29
^s Ps. 145, 20
^t Pr. 2, 8
^u Job. 38, 29
^v Jer. 36, 30
^w Ps. 68, 5
^x Pr. 15, 25
^y Ps. 145, 20
^z & 147, 6
¹ Job. 37, 9
² Ps. 145, 13
³ Jer. 10, 10
⁴ Ps. 135, 7
⁵ & 148, 8
⁶ Heb. *Hallelulah*
⁷ Ps. 78, 5
⁸ Ps. 135, 3
⁹ 1 Chr. 17, 21
¹⁰ Ps. 102, 13
¹¹ Isa. 51, 3
¹² Ps. 107, 3
¹³ Isa. 11, 12
¹⁴ Ps. 51, 17
¹⁵ Isa. 57, 15
¹⁶ Ezek. 34, 16
¹⁷ Ps. 22, 17
¹⁸ Jer. 33, 13
¹⁹ (Eng.)
²⁰ Ps. 103, 20
²¹ Isa. 6, 2
²² Ps. 140, 26
²³ Ps. 98, 7, 8
²⁴ Isa. 44, 23
²⁵ Ps. 145, 3
²⁶ Pr. 26, 10
²⁷ Ps. 145, 3
²⁸ Eccles. 3, 11
²⁹ Ps. 68, 33
³⁰ Gen. 1, 7
³¹ Ps. 76, 9
³² & 149, 4
³³ Ps. 146, 9
³⁴ Ps. 33, 9
³⁵ Ps. 108, 2
³⁶ Ps. 119, 90
³⁷ Eccles. 1, 4
³⁸ Ps. 119, 91
³⁹ Jer. 31, 35
⁴⁰ Ps. 135, 7
⁴¹ Eccles. 11, 3
⁴² Or *sea-monsters*
⁴³ Ps. 74, 13
⁴⁴ Ps. 18, 12
⁴⁵ Ezek. 38, 22
⁴⁶ Ps. 147, 16
⁴⁷ Pr. 25, 13
⁴⁸ Ps. 104, 14
⁴⁹ Ps. 147, 18
⁵⁰ Pr. 30, 4
⁵¹ Job. 37, 12
⁵² Job. 38, 41
⁵³ Mt. 5, 26
⁵⁴ Job. 38, 41
⁵⁵ Pr. 30, 17
⁵⁶ Cf. Ps. 33, 17
⁵⁷ Ps. 98, 8
⁵⁸ Isa. 44, 23
⁵⁹ Cf. 1 S. 16, 7
⁶⁰ Ps. 104, 16
⁶¹ Cant. 1, 17
⁶² Ps. 145, 19
⁶³ Pr. 14, 26
⁶⁴ Ps. 146, 5
⁶⁵ Isa. 40, 31
⁶⁶ Ps. 138, 4

PROVERBS 1

The use of the proverbs

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ^ahis name alone is excellent; ^bhis glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also ^cexalteth the horn of his people, the ^dpraise of all his ^esaints; even of the children of Israel, a people ^fnear unto him. ²Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 149

^aPRAISE ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a ⁱnew song, and his praise in the ^mcongregation of ⁿsaints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in ^ohim that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their ^pKing.

3 Let them praise his name in ^qthe dance: let them sing praises unto him with the ^rtimbrel and ^sharp.

4 For the LORD ^ttaketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the ^zmeek ^bwith salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them ^dsing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a ^ftwoedged sword ^gin their hand;

^a Ps. 48. 10
Mal. 1. 11.
14
^b Ps. 113. 4
^c Ps. 112. 9
^d Ps. 147. 7
^e Jer. 17. 14
^f Ps. 145. 10
& 149. 1.
&c.
^g Cf. Jb. 13. 26
^h Dt. 4. 7
ⁱ Heb. Halleluliah
^j Ps. 123. 1
Isa. 63. 15
^k Ps. 144. 9
Isa. 42. 10
^l Ps. 19. 1
Fr. 8. 28
^m Ps. 68. 34
ⁿ Ps. 148. 14
Pr. 2. 8
^o Ps. 100. 3
Isa. 17. 7
& 27. 11
^p Ps. 114. 2
^q Ps. 150. 4
^r Ps. 98. 6
Joel 2. 15
^s Ps. 144. 9
^t Ps. 149. 3
^u Ps. 31. 2
& 150. 4
^v Ps. 147. 7
& 150. 3
^w Ps. 47. 4
^x Ps. 147. 6
Isa. 11. 4
^y Read pipe
Isa. 30. 31
(Heb. 31)
^z Ps. 132. 16
Isa. 61. 10
^a Neh. 12. 27
^b Ps. 119. 55.
62
Isa. 30. 29
^c Ps. 145. 21
^d Pr. 5. 4
^e Heb. Halleluliah
^f Cf. Neh. 4. 17

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 To execute upon them the judgment ^fwritten: this honour have all his saints, ²Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 150

^aPRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his ^bsanctuary: praise him in the ^kfirmament ⁱof his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the ^rtrumpet: praise him with the ^spsaltery and ^tharp.

4 Praise him with the ^vtimbrel and ^wdance: praise him with stringed instruments and ^{3a}organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud ^ccymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 ^eLet every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. ⁴Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS

CHAPTER 1

^aTHE proverbs of ^bSolomon the son of David, king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of ³wisdom, ^{4a}justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give ^{5b}subtlety to the ⁱsimple, to the young man knowledge and ⁸discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase ⁹learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto ⁶wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the ^{8u}interpretation; the words of the wise, and their ^sdark sayings.

Written
c. 10th-4th
B.C.
^a ch. 9. 10
Ps. 111. 10
^b ch. 10. 1
1 K. 4. 32
^c ch. 10. 1
Ps. 127.
title
^d ch. 5. 12
Ps. 50. 17
^e ch. 2. 1
Ps. 34. 11
^f ch. 3. 3
Dt. 11. 18
^g Read
wreath
^h ch. 4. 9
ⁱ Or wise
dealings
^j Or righteousness
^k ch. 2. 9
^l ch. 16. 29
^m Or shrewdness
ⁿ ch. 8. 5, 12
(mg.)
^o ch. 8. 5
Ps. 119. 130
|| ver. 22
^p ch. 4. 14
^q ch. 1. 1
^r ch. 2. 11
^s ch. 12. 6
Cf. ver. 18
^t Ps. 124. 3
Isa. 49. 19
^u Heb. 2. 6 (for ms.)
^v Read satires
^w Ps. 143. 7
Isa. 38. 18

7 ¹The ^afear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools ^ddespise wisdom and instruction.

8 ^eMy son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 ^fFor they shall be an ^{2g}ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ^gMy son, if sinners ⁱentice thee, ^mconsent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us ^olay wait for blood, let us ^plurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us ^rswallow them up alive as ^{7s}the grave; and whole, as ^tthose that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

^p ch. 24. 15
^q ch. 27. 20
Ps. 142. 3
Jb. 11. 8

^r Jb. 11. 4
^s Ps. 143. 7
Isa. 38. 18

^t Ps. 124. 3
Isa. 49. 19

^u Heb. 2. 6 (for ms.)

^v Read wise guidance
^w Ps. 78. 3

^x Heb. Shool
Ezek. 17. 2 (Heb.)

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, walk not thou in the way with them; ^brefrain thy foot from their path:

16 For ^atheir feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely ^ain vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 ^aAnd they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 ^aSo are the ways of every one that is ⁱgreedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ^g'Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the ^oopenings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye ^qsimple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the ^sscorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, ^aI will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ^g'Because I have called, and ye refused; I have ⁱstretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also ^fwill laugh at your calamity; I will mock when ^ayour fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as ^hdesolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 ⁱThen shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; ⁿthey shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and ^bdid not choose the fear of the LORD:

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 ⁱ'Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be ^afilled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the

simple shall slay them, and the ^hprosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But ^awhoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be ^cquiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER 2

^fMY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou ^kcriest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou seekest her ^mas silver, and searchest for her as for ⁿhid treasures;

5 ^bThen shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 For ^rthe LORD giveth wisdom: ^tout of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a ^ubuckler to ^vthem that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and ^zpreserveth the way of his ^bsaints.

9 Then shalt thou understand ^drighteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ^gWhen wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is ^epleasant unto thy soul;

11 ^hDiscretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh ^kfroward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, ^mto walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who ^orejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways are ^qcrooked, and they ^rfroward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from ^sthe strange woman, even from the stranger which ^tflattereth with her words;

17 Which forsaketh ^uthe guide of her youth, and forgetteth ^vthe covenant of her God.

^a Or careless ease

^q Cf. Ps. 25, 12, 13.
^b Ps. 119, 101
^c Cf. Ps. 112, 7, 8

^d Isa. 59, 7
^e Cf. ch. 6, 18

^f Cf. Job. 40, 24
^g ch. 1, 8 & 3, 1
^h Cf. ver. 11

ⁱ Cf. Job. 8, 13
^j ch. 15, 27
^k ch. 4, 5, 7
^l Job. 28, 12, 20

^m ch. 8, 1
ⁿ See ch. 3, 14

^o Cf. Job. 3, 21
^p Mt. 13, 44
^q ch. 8, 3
^r Ps. 34, 11
^s Isa. 29, 23

^t (ver. 4) ch. 7, 7
^u Job. 32, 8
^v Eccles. 2, 26
^w ch. 13, 1
^x Ps. 1, 1
^y ch. 3, 34
^z Job. 22, 22

^a Cf. Mal. 2, 7
^b ch. 30, 5
^c Ps. 144, 2
^d Neh. 9, 20
^e Isa. 32, 15
^f ch. 10, 9
^g Ps. 34, 11

^h ch. 3, 26
ⁱ Ps. 146, 9
^j Isa. 65, 12
^k Ps. 149, 1
^l &c.
^m Isa. 65, 2
ⁿ ch. 1, 3

^o ch. 22, 18
^p Ps. 59, 8
^q ch. 10, 24
^r ch. 1, 4 & 3, 21

^s Or storm
^t Cf. Zeph. 1, 15
^u (Ps. 101, 4) ch. 4, 24

^v ch. 15, 29
^w Ps. 109, 7
^x ch. 4, 19
^y Ps. 82, 5

^z Cf. ch. 8, 17
^a ch. 10, 23
^b Ps. 58, 19
^c Eccles. 8, 13
^d Ps. 125, 5
^e Isa. 59, 8

^f ch. 3, 32
^g Ps. 101, 4
^h ch. 8, 3, 20
ⁱ ch. 5, 22
^j Ps. 140, 9

^k ch. 6, 24
^l Ps. 12, 2 & 78, 36
^m ch. 14, 14
ⁿ Jer. 3, 4
^o Cf. Ps. 55, 13

^p Cf. Mal. 2, 14, 15

PROVERBS 3

18 For ^aher house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto ^{2b}the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in ^athe way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 For the upright ^ashall dwell in the land, and the ^bperfect shall remain in it.

22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be ^krooted out of it.

CHAPTER 3

MY son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments;

2 For ^alength of days, and long life, and ^apeace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not ^smercy and truth forsake thee: ^tbind them about thy neck; write them upon the ^atable of thine heart:

4 So shalt thou ^afind favour and ^bgood understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ^gTrust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 ^aIn all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall ^adirect thy paths.

7 ^gBe not wise in thine own eyes: ^kfear the LORD, and ^tdepart from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy navel, and ^amarrow to thy bones.

9 ^aHonour the LORD with thy substance, and with the ^afirstfruits of all thine increase:

10 ^aSo shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy ^apresses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ^gMy son, ^zdespise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his ^acorrection:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even ^aas a father the son in whom he delighteth.

13 ^gHappy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that ^agetteth understanding.

14 ^kFor the merchandise of it is

An exhortation to obedience, faith, &c.

better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than ^arubies: and all ^athe things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand ^triches and honour.

17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is a ⁱtree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

19 The LORD ⁱby wisdom hath ^mfounded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge ^athe depths are broken up, and ^bthe clouds drop down the dew.

21 ^gMy son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and ^adiscretion:

22 So shall they be ^ylife unto thy soul, and ^zgrace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and ^athy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou liest down, ^athou shalt not be afraid: yea, ^tthou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 ^aBe not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and ^mshall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 ^gWithhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is ^ain the power of thine hand to do it.

28 ^aSay not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 ^aDevise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 ^gStrive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ^gEnvy thou not ^athe oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For ^athe froward is ^babomination to the LORD: but ⁱhis secret is with the righteous.

33 ^gThe curse of the LORD is in

a ch. 3, 5
s Or the shades Heb. Rephaim
b Ps. 88, 10 ch. 9, 18 (Heb.)
c ch. 8, 11 Jb. 28, 13
d ch. 8, 11
e ch. 4, 11, 18 Ps. 139, 24
f ch. 4, 8
i K. 3, 13
s Ps. 37, 3
h Ps. 37, 37 Mt. 5, 48
i ch. 11, 30 Gen. 3, 22
k Ps. 52, 5
l Ps. 136, 5
m ch. 8, 27, 29 Ps. 146, 6
n ch. 2, 1 & 4, 1, 10
o See Gen. 7, 11
p Jb. 38, 28 Cant. 5, 2
q ch. 4, 10 Ps. 91, 16
r Ps. 119, 165
s ch. 14, 22 Cl. Mic. 6, 8
t ch. 1, 9 & 6, 21
u ch. 2, 11 & 5, 2
x (2 Chr. 5, 10) ch. 7, 3
y ch. 4, 13, 22 Neh. 9, 29
z ch. 1, 9 & 4, 9
a ch. 8, 35 1 S. 2, 26
b ch. 13, 15 Ps. 111, 10
c ch. 4, 12 Cl. Ps. 91, 12
d Ps. 119, 165
e Ps. 115, 9, &c.
f Isa. 26, 4
g Ps. 118, 6 Isa. 12, 2
h Ps. 23, 2 Isa. 17, 2
i Cl. 1 Chr. 28, 9
j Cl.
k Ps. 91, 5
l Or make straight
m Ro. 12, 16
n See ch. 12, 15
o ch. 23, 17 Ps. 34, 9
p ch. 4, 27 Ps. 37, 27
q ch. 2, 8 & 24, 12
r Jb. 21, 24
s Cl.
t Isa. 58, 11
u Ro. 13, 7
v Ps. 96, 7, 8 Isa. 24, 15
w Neh. 5, 5 Mic. 2, 1
x Neh. 12, 44 Ezek. 20, 40
y See Lv. 19, 13
z Ps. 132, 15
a Jb. 24, 11
b Isa. 5, 2
c See ch. 4, 16
d Cl. Heb. 12, 5, 6
e Jb. 5, 17
f Ps. 119, 67 Isa. 26, 16
g ch. 17, 14
h ch. 6, 14
i ch. 16, 29 Ps. 140, 1
j ch. 8, 10, &c. Jb. 28, 15, 17
k ch. 2, 15 & 6, 14
l Ps. 37, 22 Isa. 65, 20

e ch. 13, 24 Dt. 21, 18
f ch. 11, 20 Ps. 33, 1

d ch. 23, 17 Ps. 73, 3
a Heb. draweth forth

f Ps. 25, 14 Dan. 2, 19

the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 ^a Surely he scorneth the ^b scorners: but ^c he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 ^f The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAPTER 4

ⁱ **H**EAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good ^k doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, ⁱ tender and ^m only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: ^p keep my commandments, and live.

5 ^r Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall ^s bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ^z ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the ^b years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in ^a right paths.

12 When thou goest, ^g thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, ⁱ thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is ⁿ thy life.

14 ^q Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 ^r For they sleep not, ^s except they have done mischief; and their sleep

is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and ^d drink the wine of violence.

18 But the path of the just is as ^e the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 ^f The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they ^h stumble.

20 ^j My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

23 ^k Keep thy heart with all diligence; for ^o out of it are the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee a ^q froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 ^z Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

27 ^a Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: ^b remove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5

^y **M**Y son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard ^a discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ^j For the lips of a ^c strange woman ^d drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is ^f smoother than oil:

4 But her end is ^h bitter as ⁱ wormwood, sharp as a ^k twoedged sword.

5 ^m Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on ⁿ hell.

6 ^p Lest thou shouldest ^q ponder the ^r path of life, her ways are ^s moveable, ^t that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

a Cf. Ps. 18, 26
b ch. 1, 22
c ch. 9, 7, 8
d ch. 15, 33
e Ps. 138, 6
f Cf. Am. 2, 8
g Ps. 112, 4
h Isa. 58, 8, 10
i Dan. 12, 3
j ch. 2, 12
k Eccles. 2, 14
l See Ps. 73, 18
m ch. 3, 1 & 5, 1

n ch. 1, 5 & 7, 21 (Heb.)

o Chr. 29, 1

p Ps. 35, 17 (Heb.)

q ch. 13, 3

r Dt. 4, 9

s Cf. Mt. 12, 35

t ch. 7, 2

u See ver. 13

v ch. 2, 12 & 6, 12

w ch. 2, 3, 4 & 15, 14

x Or weigh carefully

y Cf. ch. 5, 6 & 2 (ma.)

z Chr. 34, 2

a ch. 3, 7 & 14, 16

b ch. 3, 16 & 8, 18

c ch. 4, 1, 10 & 6, 20

d Heb. wreat

e ch. 3, 22

f ch. 3, 21 & 8, 12 (ma.)

g ch. 3, 2

h ch. 2, 16 & 6, 24

i ch. 2, 8, 20 & 5, 6

j Cf. Ps. 119, 103

k Ps. 55, 21

l Ps. 119, 45

m Cf. Eccles. 7, 26

n Dt. 28, 9

o Jer. 9, 15

p Ps. 149, 6

q Heb. 4, 12

r ch. 3, 23 & 10, 9

s ch. 2, 18 & 7, 27

t Heb. Sheol

u ch. 3, 22 & 8, 35

v Or So that she findeth not the level path of life

w Cf. ch. 4, 6

x ch. 4, 11, 18 & 8, 20

y Or unstable

z ch. 1, 10, 15 & 24, 1

a Or and she knoweth it not

b ch. 6, 14

c Ps. 36, 4

PROVERBS 6

Against suretiship, idleness, &c.

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with thy ²wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I ¹hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own ^ocistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 ¶ Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the ^ostreets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with ^othe wife of thy youth.

19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 For the ^oways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he ^opondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

23 ¶ He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAPTER 6

MY son, if thou be ^osurety for thy friend, if thou hast ^ostricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art ^osnared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and ^omake sure thy friend.

a See ver. 10

b Ps. 124. 7

c Or strength

d Cf. 12. 7

e ch. 30. 25

f ver. 9

g Read Iudg

h ch. 25. 15

i (mg. for ma.)

j 2 Chr. 34. 13

k (Heb.)

l ch. 1. 7,

m & 12. 1

n Cf. ch. 10. 5

o ver. 6

p ch. 10. 26

q For ver. 10

r ch. 24. 33, 34

s ch. 24. 33

t Eccles. 4. 5

u Cf. Cant. 4. 12, 5

v Read Should

w Heb. man of Belial

x Ps. 18. 4

y ch. 16. 27

z (Heb.)

aa Read streets?

ab ch. 4. 24

ac & 8. 13

ad ch. 10. 10

ae Ps. 38. 19

af Cf. Dt. 24. 5

ag ch. 3. 32

ah & 11. 20

ai u ch. 4. 16

aj & 24. 2

ak Read loose

al x (ch. 3. 30)

am ch. 10. 12

an y ch. 24. 22

ao z ch. 30. 15

ap j b. 5. 19

aq a Dt. 16. 22

ar Issa. 1. 14

as b Dt. 24. 1

at c ch. 15. 3

au Ps. 66. 7

av Cf. Ps. 119. 168

aw Or maketh level or weigheth carefully

ax d Ps. 101. 5

ay Cf. 8. 13

az e ch. 10. 18

ba Ps. 120. 2

bb f Ps. 106. 38

bc Issa. 59. 7

bd g ch. 1. 31

be & 11. 5, 6

bf h Cf. 1. 16

bg i ch. 10. 21

bh j b. 36. 12

bi k ch. 12. 17

bj Ps. 35. 11

bk Or letteth loose

bl l See ver. 14

bm m ch. 5. 1

bn & 7. 1

bo c (Jb. 17. 3)

bp ch. 11. 15

bq u Jb. 17. 3

br Issa. 2. 6

bs (mg.)

bt ch. 3. 3

bu & 7. 3

bv c Cf. ch. 5. 22

bw Cf. ch. 3. 23

bx Ps. 119. 105, 130

by 2 Pet. 1. 19

bz Or importune

ca Cf. ch. 10. 17

4 ^aGive not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe ^bfrom the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ Go to the ^dant, thou ^esluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no ^{3f}guide, ^gover-seer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat ⁱin the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O ^kslug-gard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 ⁱYet ^{ma}a little sleep, a little slumber, a little ⁿfolding of the hands to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A ^{5b}naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a ⁹froward mouth.

13 He ^rwinketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 ^rFrowardness is in his heart, he ^udeviseth mischief continually; he ^wsoweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come ^ysuddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

16 ¶ These ^zsix things doth the LORD ¹hate: yea, seven are an ^babomination unto him:

17 A ^aproud look, a ^clying tongue, and hands that ^dshed innocent blood,

18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, ^efeet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 A ^ffalse witness that speaketh lies, and he that ^gsoweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ ^mMy son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 ⁿBind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and ^pwhen thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the ^qcommandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and ^rre-

proofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the ^bevil woman, from the ^dflattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 ^eLust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For ^fby means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the ^gadulteress ^hwill hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man ^ktake fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So ^ohe that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, he ^rshall restore ^ssevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For ^bjealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ^cransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest ^dmany gifts.

CHAPTER 7

^fMY son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 ^gKeep my commandments, and live; and my law as ^hthe apple of thine eye.

3 ⁱBind them upon thy fingers, write them upon ^kthe table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from ^mthe strange woman, from the stranger which ⁿflattereth with her words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my ^acasement,

7 And beheld among the ^csimple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 ^aIn the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the ^tattire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (She is ⁱloud and stubborn; ^mher feet abide not in her house:

12 ⁿNow is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, ^pand kissed him, ^qand with an impudent face said unto him,

14 I have ^rpeace offerings with me; this day have I ^spayed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with ^ucoverings of tapestry, with ^vcarved works, with ^xfine linen of Egypt.

17 I have ^yperfumed my bed with ^zmyrrh, ^aaloes, and ^bcinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the Goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.

21 With her much ^cfair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattery of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; ^tas a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.

24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many

a Ju. 5. 28
b ch. 5. 3, 20
& 7. 1
c ch. 1. 22
& 14. 15, 18
d ch. 2. 16
& 7. 3, 24
e Cf. Mt. 5. 28

f Cf. ch. 29. 3
g Jb. 24. 15

h Heb. a man's wife
i Ezek. 13. 18
j Cf. Jer. 38. 14
k Jb. 31. 12
l ch. 9. 13
m Cf. Tim. 5. 13
n Tit. 2. 3
o ch. 9. 14
p Gen. 38. 14
q Jb. 31. 9
r Jer. 5. 8

s ch. 21. 29
(for mg.)

t Heb. she hardened her face

u 2 Chr. 33. 16

v Neh. 5. 12
Ezek. 33. 15

w Ps. 116. 14, 18
Eccles. 5. 4, 5

x Ps. 79. 12
2 S. 12. 6

y ch. 31. 22

z Or variegated cloths

a Cf. Isa. 19. 9

b Or sprinkled

c Ps. 45. 8
Cant. 1. 13

d Ps. 45. 8
Cant. 4. 14

e Ex. 20. 23
Cant. 4. 4, 14

f ch. 27. 4
Nul. 5. 14

g Ps. 49. 7
ch. 13. 8
(Heb.)

h ch. 15. 27
Ps. 26. 10

i ch. 4. 2
& 9. 9
(Heb.)
j ch. 6. 20
& 22. 17

k ch. 4. 4
Isa. 55. 3
Ps. 17. 8
Zech. 2. 8

l ch. 6. 21

m ch. 3. 3
Jer. 17. 1

n Eccles. 9. 12

o ch. 6. 24
& 22. 14

p ch. 6. 24
& 26. 28

PROVERBS 8

wounded: yea, ^amany strong men have been slain by her.

27 ^cHer house is the way to ³hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8

DOTh not ^cwisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of ^ehigh places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at ^hthe gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye ⁿsimple, understand ^{5o}wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of ^qexcellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be ^rright things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.

9 They are all ^tplain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and ^bknowledge rather than choice gold.

11 For wisdom is better than ^orubies; and ^fall the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of ^{9s}witty inventions.

13 ^tThe fear of the LORD is to ^khate evil: ^tpride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the ^mfroward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and ⁴sound wisdom: I am understanding; ^oI have strength.

15 By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 I love them that love me; and ^sthose that seek me early shall find me.

^a Cf. Ju. 16.
^b Neh. 13, 26
^c ch. 4, 8
& 21, 21
^d Heb. ancient
^e ch. 5, 5
& 9, 18
^f Heb. Sheol
^g ch. 10, 20
^h ch. 1, 20
& 9, 3
ⁱ ch. 5, 6
& 9, 6
^j ch. 9, 3, 14

^k ch. 1, 21
^l For ver. 22-31, 28-32
^m Gen. 1, 1
Jno. 1, 1-3
ⁿ ch. 10, 29
Ps. 77, 13, 19
^o Ps. 2, 6
^p ch. 1, 22
& 9, 4
^q Or shrewdness
^r ch. 1, 4
^s See Gen. 1, 2
^t ch. 22, 20
^u ch. 23, 16
^v Cf. Jb. 15, 7
Ps. 90, 2
^w Or beginning
^x ch. 14, 6
^y ch. 3, 19
Isa. 37, 16
^z Cf. Ps. 136, 5
^{aa} Gen. 1, 7
^{ab} Read circle
^{ac} Jb. 22, 14
Isa. 40, 22
^{ad} Heb. made strong
^{ae} Ps. 150, 1
Ezek. 1, 22
^{af} ch. 3, 14
& 16, 16
^{ag} Jb. 38, 16
Ezek. 26, 19
^{ah} Ps. 146, 6
Jer. 5, 22
^{ai} ch. 3, 15
& 20, 15
^{aj} ch. 3, 15
^{ak} Heb. discretion
^{al} ch. 5, 2
^{am} Cf. Zech. 13, 7
^{an} Read a master workman
^{ao} Ps. 19, 9
See ch. 1, 7
^{ap} Ps. 119, 104
Am. 5, 15
^{aq} Or sporting
^{ar} ch. 16, 5
Cf. ch. 6, 17
^{as} m ch. 6, 12
& 10, 31
^{at} Ps. 104, 31
^{au} Or effectual working
^{av} o ch. 21, 22
^{aw} See ch. 1, 8
^{ax} Ps. 128, 1
Zech. 3, 7
^{ay} ch. 3, 13
& 14, 21
^{az} Cf. ch. 1, 28
^{ba} 1 K. 7, 5
Isa. 37, 8
^{bb} ch. 4, 13, 22
& 21, 21

The fame and evidency of wisdom

18 ^bRiches and honour are with me; yea, ²durable riches and righteousness.

19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than ^dchoice silver.

20 I lead in the ^fway of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 ^tThe LORD possessed me ^{4t}in the beginning of ^this way, before his works of old.

23 I was ^mset up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When there were no ^bdepths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

25 ^sBefore the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the ^hhighest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he ^uprepared the heavens, ^sI was there: when he ^vset a ^{7z}compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he ^{sa}established the clouds above: when he strengthened the ^cfountains of the deep:

29 When he ^dgave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 Then ^hI was by him, as ^{2o}one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, ^orejoicing always before him;

31 ³ⁿRejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.

32 ^pNow therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that ^qkeep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 ^rBlessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the ^tposts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me ^ufindeth

life, and shall ^aobtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me ^awrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAPTER 9

WISDOM hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 She hath ^kkilled her beasts; she hath ^mmingled her wine; she hath also ⁿfurnished her table.

3 She hath ^psent forth her maidens: she ^rcrieth upon the ^shighest places of the city,

4 Whoso is ^tsimple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5 Come, ^ueat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and ^vlive; and go in ^wthe way of understanding.

7 He that ^xreproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: ^yrebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in ^zlearning.

10 ^aThe fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of ^bthe holy is understanding.

11 For by me ^cthy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, ^dthou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 ^eA foolish woman is ^fclamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she ^gsitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 ^hWhoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 ⁱStolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that ^jthe ^kdead are there; and that ^lher guests are in the depths of ^mhell.

CHAPTER 10

ⁿTHE proverbs of ^oSolomon. ^pA wise son maketh a glad father: but ^qa foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 ^rTreasures of wickedness profit nothing: ^sbut righteousness delivereth from death.

3 ^tThe LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: ^ubut he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 ^vHe becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but ^wthe hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that ^xgathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that ^ysleepeth in harvest is ^za son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but ^aviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 ^bThe memory of the just is blessed: but ^cthe name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but ^da prating fool shall fall.

9 ^eHe that walketh uprightly walketh ^fsurely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 He that ^gwinketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but ^ha prating fool shall fall.

11 ⁱThe mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: ^jbut violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred ^kstirreth up strifes: but ^llove covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but ^ma rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 ⁿThe rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth ^oto life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

a ch. 3. 4
& 12. 2
b ch. 2. 18
& 21. 16
(Heb.)
c Or shades
Heb.
Rephaim
c ch. 7. 27
d Heb. Sheol
d ch. 15. 32
1 K. 2. 23
e ch. 1. 1, 6
& 25. 1
f ch. 1. 1
& 25. 1
g ch. 15. 20
h ch. 17. 21
i ch. 13. 11
j ch. 11. 4
k Cf.
Mt. 22. 4
l ch. 11. 4, 6
m See
Pr. 23. 30
n Cf.
Ps. 23. 5
o Ps. 37. 19
p Cf.
Ps. 34. 9, 10
q Cf.
Mt. 22. 3
r See ver. 28
s ch. 8. 1
t ch. 8. 2
u ch. 8. 5
& 19. 25
v Cf. ver. 16
w See ver. 26
x ch. 12. 24
y Cf.
Cant. 5. 1
Isa. 55. 1
z Cf. ch. 6. 8
a ch. 20. 13
b See ver. 11
c ch. 17. 2
d ch. 8. 20
& 12. 28
e ch. 3. 34
& 19. 25, 29
f ver. 11
g Ps. 112. 6
h Ps. 109. 15
i ch. 17. 10
j Ps. 141. 5
k ver. 10
l ch. 2. 7, 21
& 14. 2
m ch. 7. 21
& 16. 21, 23
(Heb.)
n ch. 4. 12
Isa. 63. 13
o ch. 7. 7
& 13. 33
p ch. 6. 13
q ch. 30. 3
Jb. 6. 10
r ver. 8
s ch. 4. 10
& 10. 27
t ch. 13. 3
Ps. 36. 9
u Cf.
Ps. 37. 30
v ver. 6
x Jb. 22. 2
y ch. 6. 14
& 13. 10
z ch. 17. 9
a Of
The woman
Stupidity
(i.e. per-
sonified)
a ch. 7. 11
b ch. 18. 6
c ch. 7. 12
& 23. 28
d ch. 11. 28
Ps. 62. 10
e Cf. ver. 4
f Cf.
ch. 20. 17
g ch. 11. 19

PROVERBS 11

17 He is ^ain the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that reuseth reproof erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred with ^clying lips, and he that ^futtereth a slander, is a fool.

19 ^hIn the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: ⁱbut he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as ⁱchoice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but ^mfools die for want of wisdom.

22 ^oThe blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and ²he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 It is as ^qsport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 ^rThe fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but ^sthe desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, ^uso is the wicked no more: but ^tthe righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As ^vvinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the ^bsluggard to them that send him.

27 The fear of the LORD ^aprolongeth days: but ^jthe years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but ^kthe expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 ^kThe way of the LORD is strength to the upright: ⁱbut destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 ⁿThe righteous shall never be removed: but ^othe wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but ^rthe froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

CHAPTER 11

^aA FALSE balance is ^vabomination to the LORD: but a ^zjust weight is his delight.

2 When ^cpride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

3 ^bThe integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 ^dRiches profit not in the ^eday of wrath: ^gbut righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but ^kthe wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his ⁿexpectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 ^pThe righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 ^tWhen it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright ^ythe city is exalted: ^zbut it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom ^cdespise his neighbour: ^abut a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 ^sA talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where no ^ccounsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is ^msurety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

16 ^pA gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 ^qThe merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that ^ssoweth righteousness shall be a sure ⁱreward.

19 As righteousness ^utendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a ^afroward heart are ^babomination to the LORD: but such as are ^dupright in their way are his delight.

^a Cf. ch. 6. 23
^b ch. 13. 6
^c ch. 6. 17
^d & 12. 19, 22
^e & 12. 7. 19
^f Jb. 21. 30
^g Ps. 11. 5
^h Lam. 1. 12
ⁱ ch. 11. 13
^j Ps. 101. 3
^k g ch. 10. 2
^l Jb. 11. 2
^m Eccles. 5. 3
ⁿ ch. 17. 27
^o ch. 5. 22
^p ch. 8. 19
^q ch. 5. 21
^r Cf. Hos. 4. 6
^s ch. 10. 28
^t Ps. 129. 8
^u Or toll addeth nothing to it
^v Cf. Ps. 127. 2
^w (ms.)
^x Cf. ch. 21. 18
^y & 14. 7
^z ch. 1. 26
^a Isa. 24. 17
^b Cf. Jb. 3. 25
^c Ps. 145. 19
^d ch. 28. 12
^e Cf. Est. 8. 15
^f & 9. 22
^g ch. 12. 7
^h Ps. 37. 10
ⁱ ch. 38
^j See ver. 30
^k y ch. 14. 34
^l z ch. 29. 8
^m a ch. 25. 20
ⁿ Ps. 69. 21
^o b ch. 6. 6, 9
^p & 12. 24
^q c ch. 14. 21
^r d Cf. ch. 17. 28
^s e ch. 9. 11
^t & 28. 16
^u f Ps. 55. 23
^v Eccles. 7. 17
^w g ch. 10. 18
^x & 16. 28
^y h ch. 11. 7
^z i ch. 112. 10
^a j ch. 15. 22
^b k ch. 8. 22
^c l Isa. 55. 8, 9
^d m ch. 21. 15
^e n ch. 6. 1
^f & 17. 18
^g o ch. 12. 3
^h Ps. 121. 3
ⁱ p Cf. ch. 2. 21
^j q ch. 12. 4
^k Ru. 3. 11
^l r Mt. 5. 7
^m s ch. 8. 13
ⁿ & 15. 4
^o t Hos. 10. 12
^p u ch. 13. 13, 21
^q v Ps. 58. 11
^r w ch. 10. 16
^s & 12. 28
^t x ch. 20. 10, 23
^u y ch. 6. 1-16
^v & 12. 22
^w z ch. 16. 11
^x Dt. 25. 15
^y 15
^z a ch. 6. 14
^a & 12. 8
^b b ch. 3. 32
^c & 15. 8
^d & c.
^e c ch. 16. 18
^f d ch. 13. 6
^g Ps. 119. 1

21 ^a Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but ^e the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a ³ jewel of gold in a ^f swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the ^h expectation of the wicked is wrath.

24 There is that ⁱ scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendereth to poverty.

25 The ^j liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 He that withholdeth corn, the people ^o shall curse him: but ^p blessing shall be upon the head of him that ^q selleth it.

27 ^r He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 He that ^s trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall ^t flourish as a branch.

29 He that ^u troubleth his own house shall ^v inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a ^w tree of life; and ^x he that ^y winneth souls is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: ^z much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAPTER 12

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that ^k hateth reproof is brutish.

2 A good man ^l obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous ^m shall not be moved.

4 ⁿ A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as ^o rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are ^p to

^q Or my hand upon it.
Hep. hand to hand
a ch. 16. 5
b ch. 11. 3
& 14. 3
c ch. 20. 7
Ps. 112. 2
d ch. 10. 25

^r Or ring
e ch. 28. 12
Jo. 42. 11
f Ps. 80. 13
Mt. 7. 6
g ch. 11. 20
& 14. 2
h Ro. 2. 8, 9

i Cf. Ps. 112. 9
j Cf. Dt. 25. 4
k ch. 21. 26
m ch. 28. 19
n ch. 28. 19
Ps. 26. 4

o ch. 24. 24
Jut. 9. 37
p Cf. Jo. 29. 13
q Cf. Gen. 42. 6
r See ver. 5, 6

s ch. 10. 15
& 18. 11
t ch. 13. 2
u Ps. 92. 12
Jer. 17. 8
x See Isa. 3. 10, 11
y ch. 15. 27
z Cf. Eccles. 5. 16
a ch. 16. 2
b ch. 3. 18
& 13. 12

c Dan. 12. 3
d ch. 29. 11
e Heb. vexation
f Ps. 51. 6
Zech. 3. 16
g ch. 6. 19
& 14. 5
h Ps. 64. 3
i Cf. ch. 4. 22
k ch. 5. 12
& 15. 10
l ch. 8. 35
& 18. 22
m ch. 10. 18
& 17. 7
n Ps. 140. 2

o ch. 10. 30
p Ps. 91. 10
q ch. 11. 16
& 14. 1
r ch. 14. 30
Jb. 13. 28
s ch. 11. 1
& 20. 10, 23
t ch. 13. 16
u ch. 1. 11

lie in wait for blood: but the ^b mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and ^d are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a ^a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 ^a A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 ^m He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth ⁿ vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 ^a A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and ^x the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is ^a right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

16 ^a A fool's ^b wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 He that ^f speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a ^g false witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the ^h piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is ⁱ health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but ^m a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 ⁿ Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 ^p There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 Lying lips are ^s abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 A ^t prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the ^u heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

PROVERBS 13, 14

24 The hand of ^athe diligent shall bear rule: but the ^cslothful shall be under ^{2a}tribute.

25 ³Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but ^ha good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man ⁴roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 ⁷In the way of righteousness is life; and ^bin the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAPTER 13

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: but ^aa scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 ⁵A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 ¹He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that ^aopeneth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of ³the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of ^athe diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness ^ckeepeth him that is ^aupright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that ^bmaketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that ^bmaketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ^aransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the ¹lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride ¹cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 ^oWealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a ^atree of life.

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

13 Whoso ^bdespiseth the word ^dshall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is ^aa fountain of life, ⁱto depart from the snares of death.

15 ^kGood understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 Every ¹prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but ^ma fool layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but ^oa faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but ^qhe that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 ^{*}Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 ^zA good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and ^bthe wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.

24 He that ^aspareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 ⁷The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14

EVERY ^hwise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 ^{*}He that walketh in his uprightness ^mfeareth the LORD: but he that is ⁿperverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a ⁶rod of pride: but ^bthe lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the ^acrib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

^a ch. 10. 4
^b Ps. 50. 17
^c Isa. 3. 24
^d ch. 10. 24
^e ch. 11. 18
^f ch. 11. 18
^g ch. 23. 18
^h Or task-work
ⁱ Est. 10. 1
^j Lam. 1. 1
^k Or anxiety
^l ch. 15. 13
^m ch. 10. 11
ⁿ ch. 16. 22
^o Cf. Isa. 50. 4
^p ch. 14. 27
^q ch. 3. 4
^r Or does not start his game
^s ch. 12. 23
^t ch. 15. 2
^u ch. 12. 23
^v ch. 15. 2
^w ch. 11. 19
^x ch. 19. 23
^y ch. 25. 13
^z Cf. ch. 14. 5
^{aa} ch. 9. 6
^{ab} ch. 15. 24
^{ac} ch. 15. 5
^{ad} ch. 1. 22
^{ae} ch. 14. 6
^{af} ch. 12. 14
^{ag} ch. 14. 14
^{ah} ch. 21. 23
^{ai} Ps. 39. 1
^{aj} ch. 20. 19
^{ak} (mg.)
^{al} x See Ps. 11. 6
^{am} y ch. 12. 24
^{an} z See Ps. 37. 25, 26
^{ao} ch. 12. 24
^{ap} ch. 21. 5
^{aq} ch. 28. 8
^{ar} Ps. 49. 10
^{as} ch. 11. 3
^{at} ch. 11. 20
^{au} ch. 3. 12
^{av} ch. 19. 18
^{aw} Or fettereth
^{ax} f See ch. 10. 3
^{ay} ch. 6. 35
^{az} ch. 21. 18
^{ba} (Heb.)
^{bb} ch. 12. 4
^{bc} ch. 31. 10
^{bd} ch. 20. 20
^{be} Job. 38. 15
^{bf} ch. 10. 9
^{bg} ch. 19. 1
^{bh} ch. 10. 12
^{bi} ch. 15. 18
^{bj} m Ps. 135. 20
^{bk} Isa. 50. 10
^{bl} ch. 12. 8
^{bm} ch. 17. 20
^{bn} ch. 10. 2
^{bo} ch. 16. 8
^{bp} Or shoot
^{bq} ch. 12. 6
^{br} q Job. 39. 9
^{bs} Isa. 1. 3
^{bt} ch. 11. 30
^{bu} ch. 15. 14

5 A ^afaithful witness ^bwill not lie: but a ^cfalse witness will utter lies.

6 A ^dscorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge ^eis easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go ²from the presence of a foolish man, ³when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 Fools ^mmake a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own ⁿbitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 ^pThe house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 ^qThere is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but ^rthe end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that ^smirth is heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart ^zshall be filled with his own ways; and ^ba good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 ^aThe simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 A wise man feareth, and ^sdeparteth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is ^hsoon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 ^mThe poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but ^othe rich hath many friends.

21 He that ^qdespiseth his neighbour sinneth: but ^rhe that hath mercy on the poor, ^shappy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but ^tmercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

a Cf. 13. 17
b Ps. 32. 2
Isa. 33. 9
c ch. 12. 17
& 19. 5
d ch. 13. 1
& 15. 12
e ch. 8. 9
& 17. 24
f Lv. 19. 17
Ezek. 3. 18-21
g Cf. ver. 5
h Or into
i ch. 13. 16
Ps. 147. 11
j Or and thou shalt not perceive
k Ps. 142. 5
Isa. 4. 6
l Ps. 36. 9
Jer. 12. 13
m ch. 13. 14
n ch. 10. 3
& 15. 21
o Cf. Ru. 1. 20
p ch. 15. 18
q Cf. ch. 3. 33

q ch. 16. 25
r See ch. 3. 31
s ch. 12. 4
Hab. 3. 16
t Ro. 6. 21
Cf. ch. 5. 5
u ch. 17. 5
x ch. 22. 2
Ps. 119. 73
y Cf. Eccles. 2. 1, 2
z ch. 1. 31
a ch. 24. 16
b ch. 13. 2
& 18. 20
c Cf. Ps. 73. 24
d Or a refuse
e ch. 7. 7
& 22. 3
f Cf. ch. 12. 16
g ch. 4. 27
& 16. 6
h ch. 11. 11
& 28. 2
i Jb. 21. 4
(Heb.)
j ch. 16. 15

k ch. 25. 15
l Cf. Ju. 8. 3

m ch. 19. 7
n ch. 13. 16
o ch. 19. 4
p ch. 13. 16
& 18. 2
q ch. 11. 12
r ch. 5. 21
Jer. 5. 3
s ch. 19. 17
Ps. 112. 9
t ch. 8. 34
& 16. 20
u ch. 13. 12
Rev. 2. 7
x ch. 3. 3
& 16. 6
y ch. 10. 31
& 17. 20
z See ch. 10. 1
a ch. 13. 18

24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

25 A true witness ^sdelivereth souls: but a deceitful witness ^tspeaketh lies.

26 In the ^hfear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a ⁱplace of refuge.

27 The fear of the LORD is a ^kfountain of life, ^lto depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is ^oslow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but ^renvy the ^srottenness of the bones.

31 He that oppresseth the poor ^ureproacheth his ^vMaker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 ^aThe wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous ^chath ^dhope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: ^ebut that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

34 ^fRighteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

35 The ^gking's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

CHAPTER 15

A ^kSOFT answer turneth away wrath: but ^lgrievous words stir up anger.

2 The ^mtongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the ⁿmouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 ^rThe eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a ^ttree of life: but ^uperverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

5 A ^vfool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that ^wregardeth reproof is prudent.

PROVERBS 16

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The ^asacrifice of the wicked is an ^fabomination to the LORD: but ^athe prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but ^hhe loveth him ^tthat followeth after righteousness.

10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that ⁿhateth reproof shall die.

11 ⁴⁰ Hell and ^{5b} destruction are before the LORD: ^ahow much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12 A ^tscorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13 ⁷ A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by ^zsorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding ^dseeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16 ⁸ Better is little with the ^hfear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 ⁷ Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man ^mstirreth up strife: but he that is ^oslow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the ^aslothful man is as an hedge of ^rthorns: but the way of the righteous is made ^{8s} plain.

20 A ^twise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 ⁷ Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 ^b Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

his mouth: and ^aa word spoken in due season, how good is it!

24 ^b The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from ²hell beneath.

25 The LORD will destroy the house of ^athe proud: but he will ^eestablish the border of the widow.

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the ³words of the pure are pleasant words.

27 He that is ^kgreedy of gain ^ttroubleth his own house; but he that ^mhateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The LORD ^ris far from the wicked: ^abut he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 ^u The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a ^a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 ^a The ear that ^bheareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction ^edespiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33 ^a The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and ^fbefore honour is humility.

CHAPTER 16

61 ⁶¹ THE preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 ² All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; ⁿbut the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 ^{7b} Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The LORD hath made all things for ⁹himself: yea, ^ueven the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is ^aproud in heart is an ^zabomination to the LORD: ^athough hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

6 By ^emercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men ^adepart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the

a ch. 25. 11
cf.
Isa. 50. 4
b ch. 12. 28
Isa. 26. 7
c Heb. Sheol
c ch. 21. 27
Gen. 4. 2
d Ps. 138. 6
Isa. 2. 11
e Ps. 146. 9
Jer. 49. 11
f ch. 11. 20
& 16. 5
g ver. 29
h Or pleasant words are pure
i Cf.
Ps. 11. 7
l ch. 21. 21
k ch. 1. 19
l ch. 11. 29
m ch. 6. 35
& 17. 23
n ch. 17. 8
o ch. 12. 10
Am. 5. 10
p Heb. Sheol
o Ps. 139. 8
Am. 9. 2
q Heb.
Abaddon
p Ps. 88. 11
ch. 27. 20
(Heb.)
q ch. 17. 3
Ps. 94. 11
r ch. 1. 28
& 28. 9
s ver. 8
t ch. 14. 6
& 21. 24
u Cf. Eccles.
11. 7
x Cf.
ch. 25. 25
y (Est. 1. 10)
ch. 17. 22
z ch. 12. 25
& 18. 14
a ch. 18. 15
b ver. 5
c ch. 8. 36
& 20. 2
d ch. 4. 5
& 18. 13
e ch. 9. 10
f ch. 3. 34
& 18. 12
g ch. 16. 8
Ps. 37. 16
h ch. 14. 26
& 22. 4
i Or The preparations of the heart belong to man, and the answer of the tongue is from the LORD.
i ver. 9
k ch. 17. 1
l ch. 12. 15
& 21. 2
m ch. 13. 10
& 16. 28
n ch. 21. 2
Ps. 62. 9
o ch. 14. 29
& 16. 32
p Heb. roll
p Ps. 55. 22
1 Pet. 5. 7
q ch. 13. 4
& 18. 9
r ch. 22. 5
s Or an high way
s ch. 16. 17
(for m.)
t ch. 10. 4
& 23. 4
u Cf.
ch. 6. 17
y ch. 14. 9
Jer. 11. 13
z ch. 15. 3
& 17. 13
a ch. 11. 21
(& see m.)
b ch. 11. 14
c ch. 14. 22
& 20. 28
d ch. 14. 16
Isa. 1. 16

LORD, ^ahe maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 ^cBetter is a little with righteousness ^dthan great revenues without right.

9 ^eA man's heart deviseth his way: ^fbut the LORD directeth his steps.

10 ^gA divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 ^hA just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for ⁱthe throne is established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 ^jThe wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 ^kIn the light of the king's countenance is life; and ^lhis favour is as a cloud of ^mthe latter rain.

16 ⁿHow much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather ^oto be chosen than silver!

17 ^pThe highway of the upright is to depart from evil: ^qhe that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 ^rPride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 ^sBetter it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely ^tshall find good: and ^uwhoso trusteth in the LORD, ^vhappy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth ^wlearning.

22 Understanding is a ^xwellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words ^yare as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 ^zThere is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

^a See 2 Chr. 17, 10
^b Cf. Eccles. 6, 7
^c Or compelleth him
^d ch. 15, 16
^e Eccles. 4, 6
^f ch. 13, 11
^g & 22, 1
^h ch. 6, 12
ⁱ & 19, 28
^j (Heb.)
^k Heb. man of Bellai
^l Jas. 3, 6
^m ver. 1
ⁿ ch. 19, 21
^o ch. 20, 24
^p Ps. 119, 133
^q ch. 14, 2
^r & 17, 20
^s ch. 15, 18
^t & 17, 19
^u Read
^v divination
^w 12 K. 17, 17
^x Isa. 3, 2
^y (Heb.)
^z ch. 11, 13
^{aa} & 17, 9
^{ab} ch. 3, 31
^{ac} o ch. 1, 10
^{ad} p ch. 11, 1
^{ae} Ezek. 45, 10
^{af} q Cf.
^{ag} ch. 6, 13
^{ah} r ch. 25, 5
^{ai} s ch. 20, 20
^{aj} L. v. 32
^{ak} t ch. 15, 18
^{al} & 19, 11
^{am} u ch. 19, 12
^{an} x ch. 18, 18
^{ao} See
^{ap} Lv. 16, 8
^{aq} y Cf.
^{ar} Job. 29, 24
^{as} z ch. 14, 35
^{at} & 19, 12
^{au} a Job. 29, 23
^{av} Jer. 3, 3
^{aw} b ch. 8, 10
^{ax} & c
^{ay} & 20, 15
^{az} c ch. 15, 17
^{ba} d Cf.
^{bb} ch. 10, 20
^{bc} e ch. 15, 19
^{bd} f ch. 4, 23
^{be} & 19, 16
^{bf} g ch. 10, 5
^{bg} & 19, 26
^{bh} h ch. 11, 2
^{bi} & 17, 13
^{bj} i ch. 25, 4
^{bk} Ps. 66, 10
^{bl} k See
^{bm} ch. 15, 33
^{bn} t ch. 15, 11
^{bo} Jer. 11, 20
^{bp} m ch. 19, 8
^{bq} n Ps. 84, 12
^{br} Jer. 17, 7
^{bs} o ch. 14, 31
^{bt} & 28, 14
^{bu} p ch. 14, 31
^{bv} q ch. 24, 17
^{bw} Job. 31, 29
^{bx} r ch. 9, 9
^{by} Isa. 29, 24
^{bz} (Heb.)
^{ca} s ch. 13, 14
^{cb} & 18, 4
^{cc} t Ps. 128, 6
^{cd} Cf.
^{ce} Ps. 127, 3, 4
^{cf} u ch. 12, 19
^{cg} & 21, 6
^{ch} x ch. 24, 13
^{ci} Ps. 119, 103
^{cj} y ch. 15, 27
^{ck} ch. 18, 16
^{cl} Or bribe
^{cm} z ch. 14, 12
^{cn} ch. 10, 12
^{co} 1 Cor. 13, 7
^{cp} (mg.)
^{cq} d ch. 16, 28
^{cr} & 18, 4

26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for ^ahis mouth ^bcraveth it of him.

27 ^cAn ^dungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a ^eburning fire.

28 A ^ffroward man ^gsoweth strife: and ^ha whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A ⁱviolent man ^jenticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 ^kHe shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The ^lhoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He that is ^mslow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 ⁿThe lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 17

^a **B**ETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over ^ba son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 ^cThe fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: ^dbut the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor ^epreacheth his Maker: and he that is ^fglad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

6 ^gChildren's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do ^hlying lips a prince.

8 ⁱA ^jgift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 ^kHe that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but ^lhe that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

PROVERBS 18

10 ^a A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let ^b a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 ^c Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore ^e leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 ^f He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are ^g abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool ^m to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

17 ^o A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh ^r surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that ^s loveth strife: and he that ^t exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that hath a ^b froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a ^e perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that ^u begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 ^v A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man ^w taketh a gift out of the bosom to ^x pervert the ways of judgment.

24 ^y Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also to ^z punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

27 He that hath knowledge ^{aa} spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, ^{ab} when he holdeth

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAPTER 18

THROUGH desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, ^a but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are ^b as deep waters, and the ^c wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It is not good ^d to accept the person of the wicked, ^e to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips ^f enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for ^g strokes.

7 ^h A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 ⁱ The words of a ^j talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into ^k the innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is ^l slothful in his work is brother to him that is ^m a great ⁿ waster.

10 ^o The name of the LORD is ^p a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and ^q is safe.

11 ^r The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 ^s Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and ^t before honour is humility.

13 He that answereth a matter ^u before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but ^v a wounded spirit who can ^w bear?

15 The heart of the prudent ^x getteth knowledge; and ^y the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 ^z A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

a ch. 9. 8
& 19. 25

b 2 S. 17. 8
Hos. 13. 8

c Ps. 109. 5
Jer. 18. 7

d ch. 15. 2
Eccles. 5. 3

e ch. 3. 30
& 20. 3

f ch. 24. 24
Dt. 25. 1

g ch. 20. 5
h ch. 16. 22

i ch. 16. 5
Isa. 41. 24

k ch. 24. 23
Ps. 82. 2

l ch. 17. 23
Isa. 10. 2

m Cf.
ch. 23. 23

n ch. 17. 19
& 26. 21

o ch. 18. 24
Jb. 6. 14

p ch. 10. 13
& 19. 29

q ch. 10. 14
Eccles. 10. 12

r ch. 11. 15
& 20. 16

s ch. 26. 22

t ch. 17. 9
& 20. 19

u ch. 20. 27
30

x ch. 16. 28
& 18. 6

y ch. 16. 18
& 18. 12

z ch. 15. 19
& 19. 15, 24

a ch. 28. 24

b ch. 16. 28
& 22. 5

c Or
destroyer

d Cf.
Ps. 20. 1

e Cf.
Ps. 61. 3

f ch. 15. 4
& 19. 1

g Or is set on
high

h ch. 29. 25
(& ms. for
me.)

i ch. 10. 1
& 19. 13

j ch. 11. 28
Mk. 10. 24

k ch. 15. 13
15

l ch. 17. 19
& 29. 23

m ch. 15. 33
& 22. 4

n Cf.
Jno. 7. 51

o ch. 18. 5
1 S. 8. 3

p ch. 14. 6

q ch. 15. 13

r Or lift up

s ch. 15. 14
& 23. 23

t ch. 15. 31
& 20. 12

u Heb. fine

v ch. 17. 8
& 19. 6

w ch. 10. 19
Eccles. 5. 2

x Jb. 13. 5
Cf.
ch. 11. 12

18 ^aThe lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 ^aA man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 ^kDeath and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 ^mWhoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth ⁿfavour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is ^ra friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAPTER 19

^uBETTER is the poor that ^xwalketh in his integrity, than he that is ^zperverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 ^bWealth maketh many friends; but ^dthe poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 ^eA false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 ^gMany will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth ^kgifts.

7 ^lAll the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? ^qhe pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding ^qshall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

a ch. 16. 33

b ch. 30. 22

c ch. 16. 32
Eccles. 7. 9d ch. 16. 14
& 20. 2

e ch. 14. 14

f ch. 16. 15
& 29. 26g Ps. 133. 3
Hos. 14. 5

h ch. 17. 21.

i ch. 21. 9

k ch. 13. 3

l ch. 18. 22

m ch. 19. 14

n ch. 12. 4

o ch. 12. 10

p Ps. 76. 6
Isa. 29. 10

q ch. 16. 17

r ch. 17. 17

s ch. 14. 21.

t ch. 22. 9

u Ps. 112. 5
Jer. 15. 10

v ch. 28. 6

x ch. 14. 2
& 20. 7y ch. 13. 24
& 22. 15

z ch. 17. 20

a Ct.

b ch. 16. 9

c Ps. 33. 11
Isa. 14. 27

d See ver. 7

e ch. 14. 5
& 21. 28

f ch. 12. 28

g Ct.

h Ps. 107. 9
Isa. 53. 11i Ps. 89. 32
Isa. 10. 12k ch. 18. 16
& 21. 14

l ch. 14. 20

m ch. 26. 15

n Or he that
pursueth
words, they
are not (?)o ch. 9. 7
& 21. 11p ch. 17. 10
& 27. 5, 6

q ch. 16. 20

r ch. 17. 2
& 28. 7

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for ^ba servant to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man ^cdefereth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The ^dking's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his ^ffavour is ^gas dew upon the grass.

13 ^hA foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the ⁱcontentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a ^lprudent wife is from the LORD.

15 ^oSlothfulness casteth into a ^pdeep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment ^qkeepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 ^sHe that hath pity upon the poor ^tlendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 ^vChasten thy son ^wwhile there is hope, and ^xlet not thy soul spare for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 ^aThere are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless ^cthe counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the LORD ^ftendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide ^hsatisfied; he ⁱshall not be visited with evil.

24 A ^mslothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 ⁿSmite a scorner, and the ^osimple will beware: and ^preprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is ^ra son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

PROVERBS 20, 21

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

28 An ^{3c}ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked ^edevoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and ^hstripes for the back of fools.

CHAPTER 20

¹WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The ^ofear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger ^qsinneth against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man ^sto cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The ^bsluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is ^ylike deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but ^aa faithful man who can find?

7 The just man ^bwalketh in his integrity: ^dhis children are blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the ^fthrone of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 ^uWho can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 ^tDivers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike ^mabomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 ^oThe hearing ear, and the seeing eye, ^pthe LORD hath made even both of them.

13 ^qLove not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be ^rsatisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of ^srubies: but the ^ulips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

16 Take his garment that is ^asurety for a stranger: and ²take a ^bpledge of him for a strange woman.

17 ^dBread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with ^fgravel.

18 ^eEvery purpose is established by counsel: and with ⁱgood advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a ^ktalebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that ^{4m}flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso ⁿcurseth his father or his mother, his ^plamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be ^rgotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 ^tSay not thou, I will recompense evil; but ^uwait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.

24 ^vMan's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a snare ⁵to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and ^eafter vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king ⁴scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the ⁴inward parts of the belly.

28 ^kMercy and truth preserve the king: and his ⁱthrone is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the ^ugrey head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAPTER 21

THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he ^sturneth it whithersoever he will.

2 ^tEvery way of a man is right in his own eyes: but ^uthe LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 ^zTo do justice and judgment is

a ch. 17, 18
& 22, 26
Or hold him in pledge
(that is, surety) for strangers
b ch. 22, 27
Jo. 24, 9
c Heb. witness of Belial
d ch. 16, 27
Nah. 1, 11
(Heb.)
e Cf. ch. 9, 17
f Jb. 34, 7
g Cf. Lam. 3, 16
h Cf. ch. 11, 14
i ch. 18, 6
& 26, 3
j ch. 24, 6
k ch. 18, 8
& 26, 20
l ch. 21, 17
1 S. 25, 37
m Read openeth wide his lips
n ch. 13, 3
(for me.)
o ch. 30, 11, 17
p ch. 27, 16
q ch. 19, 12
Eccles. 10, 4
r ch. 13, 9
& 24, 30
s ch. 15, 32
& 29, 24
t ch. 16, 8
& 21, 6
u ch. 17, 14
& 25, 8
v ch. 24, 29
1 S. 16, 11, 12
w ch. 19, 15, 24
& 21, 25
x Ps. 62, 5
Hos. 12, 6
y ch. 18, 4
z ch. 16, 9
Jer. 10, 23
a Cf. Ps. 12, 1
Lk. 18, 8
b Or to a man rashly to say (it is) holy
c ch. 19, 1
& 28, 6, 18
d Cf. Eccles. 5, 4, 5
e ch. 11, 21
f Isa. 65, 23
g Cf. ver. 8
h Ps. 122, 5
i 2 Chr. 6, 36
Eccles. 7, 20
j ch. 18, 8
k ch. 11, 1
l ch. 16, 6
m Hos. 12, 6
n Cf. ch. 16, 12
o ch. 12, 22
& 21, 27
p ch. 16, 31
q ch. 18, 15
& 25, 12
r Ps. 94, 9
s ch. 10, 5
& 23, 21
t Cf. ch. 12, 11
u Cf. Ezra 6, 22
v ch. 16, 2
& 26, 5, 12
w ch. 16, 2
& 24, 12
x ch. 8, 11
& 31, 10
y ch. 16, 16
z Ps. 119, 121
Hos. 56, 1

^a more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 An ^a high look, and a proud heart, and the ² plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the ^a diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

6 ⁱ The getting of treasures by a ⁱ lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro ³ of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the ^o pure, his work is right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a ^a brawling woman in a ^a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the ^a scorner is punished, the ^a simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 ^a The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked; but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 ^b Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but ^a shall not be heard.

14 ⁱ A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but ^b destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding ^k shall remain in the congregation of ^m the dead.

17 ^a He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 ^a The wicked shall be ⁱ a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

^a Ps. 51. 16
¹³ Cf.

^b Isa. 66. 3
^c ch. 15. 9
¹ Tim. 6. 11

^c ch. 8. 35
²² 4

^d ch. 16. 3
³⁰ 13

^e ch. 18. 18
²³ 4

^f Or lamp
ⁱ ch. 8. 14
²⁴ 5

^g ch. 13. 4
^h ch. 13. 3
ⁱ ch. 3. 2

^j Jas. 1. 26
^k ch. 20. 21
²⁵ 4

^l ch. 22. 5
^m ch. 17. 7
²⁶ 28

ⁿ Or according to versions (and) snare of death
^o ch. 15. 12
^p ch. 20. 4
²⁷ 13

^q Ps. 18. 26
^r ch. 11. 25
²⁸ 9

^s ch. 19. 13
^t ch. 25. 24
²⁹ 8

^u Eccles. 5. 1
^v Heb. house of society
^w ch. 20. 16
³⁰ 9

^x ch. 19. 5
^y ch. 24. 28
³¹ 25

^z ch. 19. 25
³² 10

¹ Cf. ch. 7. 13
² Cf. Ps. 37. 36
³ Cf.

⁴ Cf. ch. 19. 21
⁵ ch. 22. 16
⁶ Ps. 109. 16

⁷ Ps. 33. 17
⁸ Isa. 30. 16
⁹ Ps. 37. 39
¹⁰ Jer. 9. 23

¹¹ e ch. 15. 29
¹² & 28. 9
¹³ f ch. 19. 6
¹⁴ g Eccles. 7. 1

¹⁵ h i s. 18. 30
¹⁶ ch. 10. 29
¹⁷ i Cf. ch. 29. 13
¹⁸ j ch. 34. 19

¹⁹ k Ps. 49. 14
²⁰ l ch. 14. 31
²¹ Isa. 17. 7

²² m Or the shades
²³ Heb. Rephaim
²⁴ n ch. 9. 18
²⁵ o ch. 14. 9
²⁶ (Heb.)

²⁷ p ch. 27. 12
²⁸ q ch. 20. 1
²⁹ & 25. 30
³⁰ r ch. 14. 15
³¹ s ch. 18. 12
³² & 29. 23

¹ t ch. 15. 16
² u Cf. ch. 31. 30
³ v Cf. ch. 11. 8
⁴ w ch. 13. 8
⁵ x Heb. 45. 3
⁶ (Heb.)

⁷ y ch. 21. 21
⁸ z Ro. 2. 10
⁹ x ch. 21. 21
¹⁰ Eccles. 7. 12

¹¹ y ch. 15. 19
¹² z ch. 17. 20
¹³ & 28. 6
¹⁴ a ch. 21. 23
¹⁵ b Dt. 32. 46
¹⁶ Eph. 6. 4
¹⁷ c Jas. 2. 6
¹⁸ Cf.

¹⁹ ch. 18. 23

21 He that ^b followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth ^c life, righteousness, and ^e honour.

22 ^f A wise man scaeth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 ^b Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue ^k keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty ^m scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the ⁿ slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous ^p giveth and spareth not.

27 The ^r sacrifice of the wicked is ^s abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

28 A ^t false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man ^v hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor ^a counsel against the LORD.

31 ^a The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but ^a safety is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22

^g A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 ⁱ The rich and poor meet together: ⁱ the LORD is the maker of them all.

3 ^a A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but ^b the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By ^a humility and ^r the fear of the LORD are ^a riches, and honour, and ^a life.

5 ^v Thorns and snares are in the way of the ^a froward: he that ^a doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 ^b Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 ^a The rich ruleth over the poor,

PROVERBS 23

and the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that ^asoweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a ^cbountiful eye shall be blessed; for he ^dgiveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the ^fscorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth ⁱpureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 ^kThe eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

13 ^lThe slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 ^mThe mouth of ⁿstrange women is a ^odeep pit; ^phe that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the ^rrod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 ^sHe that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 ^tBow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a ^upleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee ^vexcellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 ^wRob not the poor, because he is poor: neither ^xoppress the afflicted ^yin the gate:

23 For the LORD ^zwill plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

Moral virtues, and their contrary vices

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are ^bsureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he ^ctake away thy bed from under thee?

28 ^dRemove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man ^ediligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

CHAPTER 23

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his ^fdainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 ^gLabour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

5 ^hWilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? ⁱfor riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away ^jas an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath ^kan evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7 For ^las he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 ^mRemove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the ⁿfatherless:

11 For ^otheir redeemer is mighty; ^phe shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 ^qWithhold not correction from the child: ^rfor if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from ^shell.

15 ^tMy son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

a Jb. 4. 8
Hos. 8. 7

b ch. 20. 16
& 27. 13

c ch. 11. 25
Isa. 32. 8

d ch. 19. 17
& 28. 8, 27

e ch. 29. 16
Am. 2. 8

f ch. 21. 11
& 24. 9

g ch. 23. 10
Jb. 24. 2

h Cf.
1 K. 11. 28

i Ps. 73. 1
Mt. 5. 8

k Ps. 34. 15
Jer. 24. 6

l ch. 21. 25
& 24. 30

m ch. 7. 5
& 23. 27, 33

n Ps. 141. 4

o ch. 23. 27

p Eccles. 7. 26

q ch. 21. 6
& 28. 20

r ch. 19. 18
& 23. 13, 14

s Or Wilt
thou set
thine eyes
upon it? it
is not

t ch. 27. 24
Jb. 20. 28

u ch. 21. 13
& 28. 15

v ch. 30. 17
Jb. 9. 26

w Dt. 28. 54,
56

x ch. 7. 1
& 23. 22

y Cf.
ch. 26. 25

z ch. 2. 10

b ch. 8. 6

c ch. 22. 28
Hos. 5. 10

d Ps. 82. 3
Isa. 1. 17

e Ps. 78. 35
Isa. 41. 14

f ch. 22. 23
Jer. 11. 20

g Dt. 24. 12-
14

h Zech. 7. 10

i Heb. crush

j Ps. 94. 5
(me.)

k Isa. 3. 15
(mg.)

l ch. 31. 23
Ps. 127. 5

m ch. 22. 15
& 29. 17

n ch. 23. 11
Ps. 140. 12

o Cf.
ch. 19. 18

p Heb. Sheol

q See ver. 24

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak ^aright things.

17 ^bLet not thine heart envy sinners: but ^dbe thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 For surely there is ^fan ^aend; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and ⁱguide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among ^kwinebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and ⁱdrowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

22 ⁿHearken unto thy father that begat thee, and ^odespise not thy mother when she is old.

23 ^qBuy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and ^rhe that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore is a ^udeep ditch; and a ^astrange woman is a narrow pit.

28 She also ^vlieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath ^eredness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the ^uwine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it ^{3f}moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it ^hbiteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an ⁱadder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? ^pI will seek it yet again.

CHAPTER 24

^cBE not thou envious against evil men, neither desire ^eto be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips ^gtalk of mischief.

3 Through ^hwisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A ^mwise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

6 For ^pby wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that ^sdeviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and ^tthe scorner is an abomination to men.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; ^zdoth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and ^ahe that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and ^bshall not he render to every man according to his works?

13 My son, ^eeat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a ^areward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 ^kLay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 For a just man ⁱfalleth ^mseven times, and riseth up again; but ⁿthe wicked ⁴shall fall into mischief.

17 ^oRejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see it, and it

a ch. 8. 6
b ch. 3. 31
& 24. 1, 19
c ch. 23. 17
d ch. 7. 7
& 28. 14
e ch. 4. 14
f ch. 13. 13.
21
& 25. 22
g Or reward
Heb.
latter end
h ch. 6. 14
Isa. 32. 7
i Cf.
ch. 14. 1
j Cf. ch. 9. 6
k See
ver. 30, 31
l ch. 20. 13
& 24. 33
m ch. 21. 22
Eccles. 7.
19
n ch. 22. 17
o Jb. 32. 6
1 Tim. 5. 1
p ch. 20. 18
q ch. 18. 15
Eccles. 1. 13

r ch. 15. 20
& 27. 11
s See ver. 2

t ch. 22. 10
Isa. 28. 14.
20

u ch. 22. 14
Eccles. 7. 26

x ch. 22. 14
y ch. 9. 14
Jer. 3. 2
Cf. Eccles.
7. 26

z ch. 21. 2
Dan. 5. 27

a ch. 3. 26
Isa. 26. 3

b ch. 29. 26
Ps. 62. 12

c Gen. 49. 12

d ch. 21. 17
Isa. 3. 11.
22

e ch. 16. 24
Cant. 4. 11

f Or goeth
down
smoothly

g Cf. Cant. 7.
9 (sing. for
mss.)

h See ch. 23.
18

i Eccles. 10.
8
Cf.

j Jb. 20. 16

k Isa. 11. 8†
& 29. 5, 6

l Ps. 37. 24
Mic. 7. 8

m Jb. 5. 19
n ch. 14. 32

o Or are
overthrown
by calamity

p ch. 17. 5
& 25. 21, 22

q Isa. 56. 12

PROVERBS 25

displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 ^aFret not thyself because of evil men; neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; ^athe candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, ^ffear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise ^asuddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. It ⁱis not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 ⁿHe that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; ^ohim shall the people curse, nations shall ^pabhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 ⁱBe not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 ^aSay not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the ^aslothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and ^anettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 ^aYet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little ⁱfolding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAPTER 25

THESE are also ^aproverbs of ^oSolomon, which the men of ^bHēz-ē-ki'āh king of Judah copied out.

Sundry observations of Solomon

2 It is the glory of God to ^aconceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to ^asearch out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 Take away the ^adross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for ^athe finer.

5 ^aTake away the wicked from before the king, and ⁱhis throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For ^mbetter it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 ^aGo not forth hastily to strive, ^rlest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 ^sDebate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and ^adiscover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 ^aA word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in ^bpictures of silver.

12 As an ^aearring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon ^aan obedient ear.

13 As the cold of ^bsnow in the time of harvest, so is ^ca faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like ^aclouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a ^aprince persuaded, and a ^asoft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found ⁱhoney? ^keat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth ^mfalse witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a ^asword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man

^a See Dt. 29. 29
^b Ps. 37. 1
(Ch. 1. 1)
^c Cf. Eccl. 6. 1
Est. 6. 1

^d ch. 20. 20
^e ch. 26. 23
Ps. 119. 119

^f ch. 23. 17
Eccl. 5. 7

^g ch. 17. 3
& 27. 21

^h Cf. ch. 20. 8
ⁱ ch. 16. 12

^k ch. 6. 15
& 29. 1

^l ch. 18. 5
& 28. 21

^m Ek. 14. 8-11

ⁿ ch. 17. 15
Isa. 5. 23

^o ch. 11. 26
& 28. 27

^p Cf. Nu. 23. 7 (Heb.)

^q ch. 20. 3
& 26. 17

^r Ex. 2. 13

^s Mt. 18. 15

^t Read disclose not the secret of another

^u ch. 21. 28
& 25. 18

^v ch. 15. 23
Eccl. 3. 7

^w Read carved work

^x ch. 20. 22
Mt. 5. 39

^y Or nose-ring

^z ch. 11. 22
Isa. 3. 21

^{aa} ch. 20. 12
Isa. 50. 4

^{ab} ch. 22. 13
& 26. 13

^{ac} Ps. 148. 8
Fr. 26. 1

^{ad} ch. 13. 17
Cf. ch. 14. 5

^{ae} Or wild vetches

^{af} Jb. 30. 7
Isa. 34. 13

^{ag} Jude 12

^{ah} Or judge

^{ai} ch. 6. 7
(mg. for ms.)

^{aj} ch. 15. 1
^{ak} ch. 23. 21

^{al} ch. 27. 7

^{am} 1 K. 14. 3

^{an} Cf. ver. 27

^{ao} ch. 6. 10
Eccl. 4. 5

^{ap} ch. 24. 28

^{aq} ch. 10. 1
Eccl. 12. 9

^{ar} ch. 10. 1
Cant. 1. 1, 5

^{as} 2 Chr. 28. 27
Isa. 1. 1

^{at} See ch. 12. 18

in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as ^b vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 ^aIf ^cthine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall ^ereward thee.

23 The north wind ²driveth away rain: ³so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a ⁱ brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is ^kgood news from a far country.

26 A righteous man ⁴falling down before the wicked is as a ^{5m}troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 ⁿIt is not good to eat much honey: so for men ^oto search their own glory is not glory.

28 ^pHe that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAPTER 26

As ^ssnow in summer, and as ^srain in harvest, so ^thonour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the ^ubird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so ^{7z}the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A ^awhip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a ^brod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, ^dlest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth ^fhonour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 ^gThe great God that formed all

things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a ^adog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? ^cthere is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 ^fThe slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 ^hThe slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and ⁱmeddeth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport? ^j*I was joking!*

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no ^ktalebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is ^la contentious man to kindle strife.

22 ^mThe words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver ^cdross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 ⁿWhen he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 ^oWhoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 ^pA lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a ^qflattering mouth worketh ruin.

^a Ps. 68. 23
Eccles. 9. 4
^b ch. 10. 26
Mt. 27. 34,
48

^c ch. 29. 20

^d Gal.

No. 18. 80

^e ch. 24. 17

Mt. 5. 44

^f ch. 24. 30

Eccles. 10. 18

^g ch. 23. 18

Eccles. 8. 12

^h Read

bringeth

forth

ⁱ Read so

doth a

backbiting

tongue an

angry

countenance

^j ch. 19. 24

^k ch. 21. 9

& 27. 15

^l Cl.

ch. 15. 30

^m ch. 25. 8

Phil. 2. 3

ⁿ Or

tottereth

^o Heb.

trampled

^p Cl. Ezek.

32. 2

& 34. 18, 19

^q Cl. ver. 16

^r Cl.

ch. 27. 2

^s Cl.

ch. 16. 32

^t ch. 18. 8

^u ch. 25. 13

& 31. 21

^v ch. 38. 3

Jb. 37. 13

^w ver. 8

^x ch. 18. 6

& 28. 5

^y Or sparrow

^z ch. 27. 8

^{aa} ch. 18. 8

^{ab} Or the

curse that

is causeless

lighteth not

^{ac} Ps. 109. 28

^{ad} Cl.

Ps. 32. 9

^{ae} ch. 19. 29

^{af} ch. 25. 4

Esa. 1. 22,

25

^{ag} ch. 21. 2

& 28. 11

^{ah} ch. 23. 7

^{ai} ver. 1

^{aj} ch. 28. 10

Ps. 141. 10

^{ak} ch. 21. 6

^{al} ch. 7. 5, 21

& 28. 33

(Text of this verse hopelessly corrupt)

CHAPTER 27

BOAST not thyself of to morrow; for ^athou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

² Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

³ A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is ⁱ heavier than them both.

⁴ Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before ⁱ envy?

⁵ Open rebuke is better than secret love.

⁶ Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

⁷ The full soul loatheth an ⁿ honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

⁸ As ^a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

⁹ Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

¹⁰ Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in ^a the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

¹¹ ^s My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may ^t answer him that reproacheth me.

¹² ^a A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

¹³ Take his garment that is ^v surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

¹⁴ He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

¹⁵ A continual dropping in a very rainy day and ^b a contentious woman are alike.

¹⁶ Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

¹⁷ Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

¹⁸ Whoso ^a keepeth the ^b fig tree shall ^c eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

¹⁹ As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

²⁰ ^{2f} Hell and ^{3g} destruction are never full; so ^h the eyes of man are never satisfied.

²¹ As ^k the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

²² Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

²³ Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

²⁴ For ^o riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

²⁵ The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

²⁶ The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

²⁷ And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAPTER 28

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

² For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by ^a a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

³ A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a ^z sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

⁴ They that forsake the law ^a praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

⁵ Evil men understand not judgment: but they that ^c seek the LORD ^d understand all things.

⁶ ^e Better is the poor that ^f walketh in his uprightness, than he that is ^g perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

⁷ Whoso keepeth the law is a ^h wise

^a Cant. 8. 12
^b Ps. 105. 33
Cant. 2. 13
^c 1 Cor. 9. 7

^d Eccles. 8. 7
Cf. 1 K. 12.
19. 20

^e Cf. ch. 25. 27
^f Heb. Sheol
^g ch. 1. 12
& 30. 16
^h Heb. Abaddon
ⁱ ch. 15. 11
(Heb.)
Rev. 9. 11
^j Eccles. 1. 8
^k Cf. Jb. 6. 3
^l ch. 25. 4
Mal. 3. 3

^m ch. 6. 34
Cant. 8. 6
ⁿ ch. 19. 25
& 28. 23

^o ch. 25. 16.
^p Isa. 7. 15.
22
^q ch. 23. 5

^r ch. 26. 2
Isa. 16. 2

^s Ps. 18. 18

^t Ps. 53. 5
^u ch. 23. 24
& 28. 7
^v Ps. 119. 42

^w ch. 22. 3
^x ch. 14. 33
& 29. 4

^y ch. 22. 26

^z ch. 26. 1
Ezek. 13.
11. 13

^a Cf. Ps. 10. 3

^b ch. 25. 24
^c Ps. 105. 4
Isa. 55. 6
^d Cf. Ps. 119. 100
^e ch. 19. 1
^f ch. 20. 7
Isa. 33. 15
^g ch. 22. 5

^h ch. 27. 11
& 29. 3

son: but he that is a companion of riotous men ^bshameth his father.

8 He that ^cby usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, ^ehe shall gather it for him that will ^fpity the poor.

9 He that turneth his ear from hearing the law, even ^hhis prayer shall be ⁱabomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall ^kfall himself into his own pit: but the upright ^lshall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is ^owise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 ^qWhen righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but ^rwhen the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that ^ucovereth his sins ^vshall not prosper: but whoso ^zconfesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 ^aHappy is the man that ^cfeareth alway: but he that ^ehardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a ^froaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over ^hthe poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall ⁱprolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 ^oWhoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that ^qtilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after ^rvain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that ⁱmaketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

21 ^uTo have respect of persons is not good: for for ^aa piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath ^zan evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that ^arebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that ^bflattereth with the tongue.

a Cf. Mt. 15. 5, 6

b ch. 19. 26 & 29. 15

c Neh. 5. 7.

d Isa. 24. 2

e ch. 18. 9 (mg.)

f ch. 13. 22 Eccles. 2. 26

g ch. 22. 9 & 29. 7, 14

h Or greedy spirit

i ch. 26. 21 & 29. 22

j ch. 21. 13

k Isa. 1. 15

l ch. 21. 27

m Isa. 1. 13

n ch. 26. 27

o ch. 11. 10 & 29. 22

p Ps. 85. 12 Mt. 6. 33

q m ch. 24. 24

r n ver. 12 ch. 29. 2

s o ch. 26. 5, 12

t Isa. 5. 21

u p Jb. 24. 4

v q ch. 11. 10 & 29. 22

w r ver. 28

x s Cf. ch. 1. 25-27

y t ch. 28. 14

z u Cf. Jb. 31. 33

a Ps. 32. 3, 5

b x 2 Chr. 24. 24

c Isa. 54. 17

d y ch. 24. 22 Eccles. 9. 12

e z Ps. 51. 3, 4

f Mt. 3. 6

g a ch. 28. 12

h b ch. 16. 20 & 29. 18

i c ch. 23. 17

j d ch. 28. 12, 28

k e ch. 29. 1

l f Ps. 75. 5

m Cf. ch. 19. 12

n g ch. 28. 7

o h ch. 22. 16 & 30. 14

p i Lk. 15. 30

q j Cf. ch. 6. 26

r k ch. 28. 2

s l Heb. a man of offerings

t i ch. 10. 27

u j Isa. 53. 10

v m ch. 28. 23

w n Ezek. 12. 24

x o ch. 24. 15

y p Jer. 18. 20

z q See ver. 6

a p ch. 28. 8, 27 & 31. 9, 20

b q ch. 12. 11

c r ch. 12. 11

d Acts 17. 5

e s ch. 11. 11

f t ch. 23. 4

u ch. 24. 23

v Mal. 2. 9

w s Ezek. 13. 19

x o As for the upright, they seek his life

y p ch. 12. 16

z q Or anger

a Heb. spirit

b z ch. 23. 6

c q ch. 27. 5, 6

d Eccles. 7. 5

e b ch. 26. 28 & 29. 3

f

24 ^aWhoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the ^dcompanion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a ²proud heart ^sstirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have ^mmany a curse.

28 ⁿWhen the wicked rise, men ^phide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAPTER 29

^sHE, that being often reproved ⁱhardeneth his neck, shall ^ysuddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 ^aWhen the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but ^dwhen the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 ^aWhoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that ⁱkeepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

4 ^kThe king by judgment establisheth the land: but ³he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that ^mflattereth his neighbour ⁿspreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 The righteous ^pconsidereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 ^sScornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but ⁴the just seek his soul.

11 ^yA fool uttereth all his ⁵mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man

PROVERBS 30

*meet together: the LORD ^blighteneth both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, ^chis throne shall be established for ever.

15 ^aThe rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself ^abringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous ^ashall see their fall.

17 ^aCorrect thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 ^aWhere there is no vision, the people ^{3s}perish: but he that keepeth the law, ⁱhappy is he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? ^zthere is more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man ^cstirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 ^aA man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the ^fhumble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief ^ahateth his own soul: he heareth ⁶ⁱcursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD ⁱshall be safe.

26 Many seek ^athe ruler's favour; but ^bevery man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30

THE words of Agur the son of Jā⁴kēh, even ⁸ⁱthe prophecy: the man spake ⁹unto I⁴thi-ēl, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely I am more ^abrutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of ^athe holy.

Agur's confession and prayer

4 ^cWho hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath ^agathered the wind in his fists? who hath ^fbound ^gthe waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? ⁱwhat is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 ^aEvery word of God is ^apure: he is a ^mshield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 ^aAdd thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found ^aa liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; ^ufeed me with ^{4s}food convenient for me:

9 ⁹Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and ^atake the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, ^blest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation that ^dcurseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are ^apure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how ^klofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation, whose ^mteeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to ^odevour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, ⁶crying, Give, give. There are ⁹three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:

16 ⁷The grave; and ^sthe barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ^aravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young ⁹eagles shall eat it.

^a Cf. 22. 2
^b Ps. 34. 5
^c Cf. Jno. 3. 13
^d Ps. 148. 8
^e Jer. 10. 13
^f Cf. ch. 16. 12
^g Job. 37. 11
^h (ms.)
ⁱ Isa. 40. 12
^j ver. 17
^k Job. 13. 18
^l Rev. 13. 12
^m Cf. ch. 28. 7
ⁿ Ps. 119. 140
^o Heb. refined
^p m. ch. 2. 7
^q Eph. 6. 16
^r n. Ps. 91. 8
^s Mal. 1. 5
^t o. ch. 23. 13
^u Dt. 12. 32
^v Jer. 26. 2
^w Ps. 116. 11
^x Ro. 3. 4
^y Ps. 74. 9
^z Isa. 3. 2
^{aa} Read cast off restraint
^{ab} 2 Chr. 28. 19 (Heb.)
^{ac} l. ch. 28. 14
^{ad} Isa. 30. 18
^{ae} u. Gen. 28. 20
^{af} Mt. 6. 11
^{ag} Heb. the bread of my portion
^{ah} Cf. 23. 12
^{ai} y. Ps. 119. 70
^{aj} Jer. 5. 28
^{ak} z. ch. 26. 12
^{al} a. Ps. 139. 20
^{am} Jer. 5. 2
^{an} b. Eccles. 7. 21
^{ao} c. ch. 28. 25
^{ap} & 30. 33
^{aq} d. ch. 20. 20
^{ar} e. ch. 18. 12
^{as} Mt. 23. 12
^{at} Cf. Dan. 4. 30. 31
^{au} f. ch. 22. 4
^{av} Ezech. 21. 26
^{aw} g. Sec. ch. 16. 2
^{ax} h. ch. 20. 2
^{ay} Hab. 2. 10
^{az} Or adoration
^{ba} i. 2 Chr. 6. 22
^{bb} Mt. 26. 63
^{bc} k. ch. 21. 4
^{bd} l. ch. 18. 10
^{be} m. Ps. 57. 4
^{bf} n. ch. 19. 12
^{bg} o. ch. 28. 15
^{bh} Isa. 3. 14
^{bi} 15
^{bj} p. ch. 24. 12
^{bk} Eccles. 3. 17
^{bl} Or called
^{bm} q. Cf. ch. 6. 16
^{bn} r. Heb. Sheol
^{bo} s. ch. 27. 20
^{bp} Cant. 8. 6
^{bq} Cf. Gen. 30. 1
^{br} Or the oracle
^{bs} t. 2 K. 9. 25
^{bt} ch. 31.
^{bu} (& ms. for me.)
^{bv} Or I have wearied myself O God, I have wearied myself O God, and am consumed; for.
^{bw} &c.
^{bx} u. Ps. 94. 8
^{by} x. Ps. 147. 9
^{bz} Cant. 5. 11
^{ca} y. Ps. 23. 5
^{cb} Jer. 4. 13
^{cc} z. ch. 9. 10
^{cd} Hosa. 11. 9

18 There be three things which are ^atoo wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an ^eeagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

22 For a ⁱservant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an ²¹odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:

25 The ^oants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 The ^qconies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The ^slocusts have ^tno king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

28 The ³spider ^ttaketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and ^uturneth not away for any;

31 A ⁵greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast ^zdone foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, ^alay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk ^bbringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAPTER 31

THE words of king Lemuel, the ^{8d}prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son

of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not ^bthy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4 It is ^dnot for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 ^eLest they drink, and forget the law, and ^fpervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ^gready to perish, and wine unto those that be of ^hheavy hearts.

7 ^kLet him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, ^mjudge righteously, and ⁿplead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 [¶]Who can find a ^pvirtuous woman? for her price is far above ^rrubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and ^uflax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the ^xmerchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the ^esnow for her household: for all her household are clothed with ^escarlet.

22 She maketh herself ^fcoverings of

^a Cf. Ps. 139, 6

^b Cf. ch. 7, 26

^c Jb. 39, 27

^d Ju. 13, 4 &c. Jer. 35, 6

^e Cf. Isa. 5, 22, 23

^f Dt. 27, 19

^g Eccles. 5, 8

^h Jb. 29, 13

ⁱ Isa. 27, 13

^j Jb. 27, 2

^k ch. 19, 10

^l Eccles. 10, 6, 7

^m Cf. Ps. 104, 15

ⁿ Read *hated*

^o See Dt. 21, 15

^p Cf. Isa. 1, 17

^q ch. 29, 7, 14

^r Isa. 58, 7

^s ch. 6, 6

^t ch. 14, 1

^u Ps. 104, 18

^v ch. 20, 15

^w Lam. 4, 7

^x Ps. 109, 23

^y Isa. 33, 4

^z Cf. ch. 6, 7

^{aa} Read *flared*

^{ab} Read *thou*

^{ac} *const grasp with thy hands, yet is she idle, &c.*

^{ad} Ju. 15, 14

^{ae} Isa. 19, 9

^{af} x2 Chr. 9, 14

^{ag} Isa. 23, 2, 8

^{ah} Cf. Jb. 39, 22

^{ai} Or *cock* or *warhorse*

^{aj} Heb. *girl in the loins*

^{ak} z2 Chr. 16, 9

^{al} Jb. 40, 4

^{am} Mic. 7, 16

^{an} b ch. 29, 22

^{ao} ch. 26, 1

^{ap} Jer. 18, 14

^{aq} Or *oracle*

^{ar} d ch. 30, 1

^{as} Isa. 13, 1

^{at} al. (& ms.)

^{au} e 2 S. 1, 24

^{av} Cant. 4, 3

^{aw} f ch. 7, 16

ECCLESIASTES 1

tapestry; her clothing is ^{2a} silk and ^b purple.

23 Her husband is known ^c in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh ^{3e} fine linen, and sell-eth it; and delivereth girdles unto the ⁴ merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

^a Read fine linen

^a Ex. 25, 4, al. Ezek. 16, 10, 13

^b Est. 8, 15 Cant. 3, 10

^c ch. 22, 22 Isa. 29, 21

^d Ps. 72, 17 Cant. 6, 9

^e Read linen garments

^e Ju. 14, 12 Isa. 3, 23

^f Heb. Canaanite

^f ch. 22, 4 Eccles. 7, 18

The vanity of all human courses

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and ^d call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that ^f feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES

OR, THE PREACHER

CHAPTER 1

THE words of ^a the Preacher, the ^b son of David, king in Jerusalem.

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; ^c all is vanity.

3 ^d What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but ^e the earth abideth for ever.

5 ^f The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 ^g The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: ^h the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and ⁱ that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

Written ch. 4 c. B.C.

^a ver. 12

^b Cf. Pr. 1, 1

^c ch. 12, 8

^d ch. 2, 16 Ps. 88, 5, 11

^e Ps. 144, 4 Isa. 41, 29

^f ch. 2, 11, 22

^g ver. 1 ch. 7, 27

^h Ps. 148, 6

ⁱ ch. 2, 12 Pr. 23, 23

^k Cf. Ps. 19, 4-6

^l ch. 2, 23, 26

^m Gen. 3, 19

ⁿ ch. 11, 5 (mg.)

^o ch. 2, 11, &c.

^p Or pursuit of wind

^q ch. 7, 13

^r Cf. Job. 12, 14

^s ch. 2, 9

^t ch. 4, 8 Pr. 27, 20

^u ch. 2, 12

^v ch. 2, 3, 12

^w ver. 14 (for mg.)

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 There is ^d no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

12 ^e I ^f the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart ^g to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this ^h sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is ⁱ vanity and ^j vexation of spirit.

15 ^k That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten ^l more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know ^m madness and folly: I perceived that this also is ⁿ vexation of spirit.

18 For in ^amuch wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAPTER 2

I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with ^cmirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine heart ^{2f}to give myself unto wine, ³yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on ^efolly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I ⁱbuilded me houses; I planted me ⁱvineyards:

5 I made me gardens and ^{4m}orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants ^oborn in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me ^pmen singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased ^qmore than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my ^sportion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was ^{*}vanity and ⁶vexation of spirit, and there was ^yno profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold ^awisdom, and madness, and folly: for

^a Cf. ch. 12. 12
^b ch. 1. 9
& 3. 15

^c Cf. Pr. 14. 13
^d Pr. 4. 19

^e ch. 3. 19
^f Ps. 89. 48

^g Or to cheer my flesh with
^h Ps. 104. 15
ch. 8. 18
(for msk.)

ⁱ Or my heart yet guiding (me) with wisdom
^j ch. 1. 17
& 7. 25
^k ch. 1. 11
& 3. 10
^l See 1 K. 7. 1-12

^m Cf. 2 S. 3. 33
ⁿ Cant. 8. 11
^o Or parks
^p Neh. 2. 8
(ms.)
^q Cant. 4. 13
(ms.)

^r Cf. ver. 26
^s Gen. 17. 12, 13
(Heb.)

^t ch. 12. 5
^u Neh. 7. 67

^v ch. 1. 16
^w Cf. 2 Chr. 9. 22
^x Or success
^y ch. 4. 4
(& ms. for ms.)

^z ch. 3. 22

^{aa} Cf. Job. 14. 1
^{ab} ch. 1. 13
& 3. 10

^{ac} ch. 1. 14
& 4. 4

^{ad} Or pursuit of wind
^{ae} ch. 1. 3
& 3. 9
^{af} z ch. 3. 12
^{ag} ch. 1. 13
& 7. 25

what can the man do that cometh after the king? even ^bthat which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool ^dwalketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that ^eone event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For there is ^hno remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? ^kas the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should ⁿleave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in ^{or}equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For ^tall his days are sorrows, and his ^utravail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ ^zThere is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This

also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I?

26 For ^aGod giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, ^cthat he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3

TO every thing there is a season, and ^aa time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time to be born, and a time ^hto die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to ^akeep silence, and a time ^oto speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 ^bWhat profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 I have seen the ^qtravail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set ³the world in their heart, so that no man can ^afind out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that ³there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the ^agift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God

doeth, it shall be for ever; nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 ^bThat which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God ²requireth that which is past.

16 ⁵And moreover ^dI saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, ^aGod shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for ²every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are ¹beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; ^keven one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; all are of the ¹dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the ^mspirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his ^oportion: for who shall bring him to see ^swhat shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4

SO I returned, and ^tconsidered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the ^atears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I ²praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, ^bbetter is he than both they,

^a Pr. 2, 6
Jas. 1, 5
^b ch. 2, 12
& 6, 10
² Or seeketh
that which
is driven
away
^c Pr. 28, 8
Jer. 17, 11
^d ch. 4, 1

^e Pr. 29, 26
Isa. 49, 4
^f ver. 17
^g ver. 1
ch. 3, 6
^h See
ch. 2, 14

ⁱ Ps. 49, 12

^k ch. 2, 14, 16
& 8, 8

^l ch. 12, 7
Ps. 104, 29

^m Cf.
ch. 12, 7
ⁿ Am. 5, 13
^o Pr. 25, 11

^p ch. 2, 11, 22
& 5, 16

^q ch. 2, 23,
26
^r ch. 2, 10
& 5, 18
^s ch. 6, 12

^t Or eternity
Heb.
the age
^u ch. 3, 16
& 5, 8
^v ch. 8, 17
Ps. 147, 5
^x Ps. 102, 9
Lam. 1, 2

^y ch. 2, 24
& 5, 18

^z ch. 7, 1
Jb. 10, 18

^a ch. 5, 19
^b ch. 6, 3
Ps. 58, 8

which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and every ^{2b}right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. ^dThis is also vanity and ³vexation of spirit.

5 The fool ^ffoldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 ^eBetter is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then ^mI returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is ^ohis eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, ^bFor whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a three-fold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is ^aa poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 5

^z**K**EEP thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the

a Pr. 21. 27

² Or successful work

b ch. 2. 21 (mg. for me.)

c Ps. 115. 3 Mt. 6. 9 d ch. 2. 11. &c. & 6. 9

³ Or pursuit of wind

e Pr. 17. 27 Cf. Mt. 6. 7 f Pr. 24. 33

g Job. 33. 15 Jer. 23. 25. &c.

h ch. 10. 3 Pr. 18. 2 i Pr. 16. 8 k Pr. 10. 19 l Pr. 7. 14

Isa. 19. 21 m ch. 9. 11

ⁿ Cf. Pr. 20. 25 o ch. 1. 8

^p See ch. 2. 18

⁴ Or messenger

q ch. 12. 13 Pr. 24. 21

r ch. 4. 1

^s Pr. 31. 5 Jer. 7. 6

t Ps. 82. 1 Isa. 3. 13

^u Cf. ch. 9. 15. 16

x ver. 16

y Jb. 20. 20

z Lv. 26. 2

^asacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for ^cGod is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore ^elet thy words be few.

3 For a ^ddream cometh through the multitude of business; and a ^hfool's voice is known by ^kmultitude of words.

4 When thou ⁱvowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 ⁿBetter is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the ⁴angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but ^qfear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou ^rseest the oppression of the poor, and ^sviolent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for ^the that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 ^xThere is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, ^yriches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil

travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

15^a As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16^d And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and ^e what profit hath he that hath ^elaboured for the wind?

17^b All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: it is ⁱ good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his ⁿ portion.

19 Every man also to whom ^o God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the ^r gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6

^u THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:

2 A man to whom ^{*} God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet ^v God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he ^b have no burial; I say, that an ^c untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.

^a Ps. 49. 17
ⁱ Tim. 6. 7

^b Cf.
Pr. 16. 26

^c Cf. ch. 2. 15

^d ver. 13
ch. 6. 1

^e ch. 3. 9
^f ch. 11. 9

^g Cf.
Pr. 11. 29

^h Cf.
Ps. 127. 2

ⁱ ch. 4. 4

^j Or pursuit
of wind

^k ch. 3. 15

^l ch. 3. 12,
& 8. 15

^m Ps. 143. 2
Isa. 45. 9

ⁿ ch. 3. 22
& 9. 9

^o ch. 6. 2,
ⁱ Chr. 29. 12

^p Ps. 144. 4
Jas. 4. 14

^q ch. 3. 22
& 8. 7

^r ch. 3. 13

^s Pr. 22. 1
Cant. 1. 3

^t ch. 4. 2

^u ch. 5. 13, 16

^x ch. 5. 19
Hos. 2. 8

^y Cf.
ch. 5. 19

^z Pr. 29. 4
Isa. 1. 23

^a Ps. 118. 12

^b Ps. 79. 2, 19
Isa. 14. 19, 20

^c ch. 4. 3
Cf.
1 Cor. 15. 8

^d Pr. 17. 23
Isa. 1. 23

^e Cf.
Pr. 14. 29

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7^b All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For ^c what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better is the ^f sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: ⁱ this is also vanity and ^j vexation of spirit.

10^k That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: ^m neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he ^p spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man ^q what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7

^s A GOOD name is better than precious ointment; and ^t the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the ^z rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of ^a thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a ^d gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the ^e patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 ^a Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a ^{2g} defence, and ^h money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth ^k life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for ^l who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, ^o to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is ^p a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that ^q prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: ^s why shouldest thou die before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that ^t feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 ^z Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 For ^a there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant ^d curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 ^b That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

^a Pr. 19. 11
^b Jas. 1. 19
^c ch. 2. 12
^d & 8. 16

^e ch. 2. 3, 12
^f & 9. 3

^g Cf. Pr. 5. 4
^h Pr. 23. 27

ⁱ Pr. 22. 14

^j Or shadow
^k Ju. 9. 15
^l Cant. 2. 3

^m Cf. ch. 10. 19
ⁿ ch. 1. 1, 12
^o & 12. 8, 10

^p Pr. 22. 4
^q Ezek. 20. 11

^r ch. 1. 15
^s Job. 33. 23
^t Cf. Cant. 5. 10

^u Job. 20. 4
^v Isa. 45. 12

^w See ch. 6. 12

^x ch. 8. 14

^y ch. 8. 12
^z Ju. 7. 15
^a Dan. 2. 4

^b Heb. strength

^c ch. 8. 12
^d Pr. 31. 30

^e Cf. Job. 9. 12

^f ch. 9. 16
^g Pr. 24. 5

^h Pr. 20. 9
ⁱ Ro. 3. 23

^j ch. 3. 1, 17

^k ch. 6. 12
^l & 10. 14

^m Pr. 30. 10
ⁿ Pr. 27. 1
^o Jas. 4. 14

^p Cf. ch. 11. 5
^q (mg. for me.)

^r Or wind
^s ch. 3. 19
^t & 9. 2

^u Cf. Dt. 20. 5-8

^v Read that which is far off

25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and ^b to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of ^c foolishness and madness:

26 And I find ^d more bitter than death the woman, ^e whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but ^f the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith ⁱ the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: ^m one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that ⁿ God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAPTER 8

WHO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the ^r interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the ^s boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the ^t oath of God.

3 Be not hasty ^u to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, ^y What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because ^b to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not ^c that which shall be: for who can tell him ^e when it shall be?

8 There is no man that ^f hath power over the ^g spirit to retain the spirit; ^h neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is ⁱ no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied

my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from ^c the place of the holy, and they were ^d forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

11 ^e Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore ^f the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ^g Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and ^h his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that ⁱ it shall be well with ^j them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But ^m it shall not be well with the wicked, ⁿ neither shall he prolong his days, which are as ^o a shadow; because he ^q feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that ^r there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man ^u hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and ^x to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ^y When I applied mine heart ^a to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man ^d cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, ^f yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAPTER 9

FOR all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their

^a Dt. 33. 3

^b ch. 8. 8
^c Heb. 9. 27

^c See Neh. 11. 1
^d ch. 2. 16
^e 9. 5

^f Ps. 50. 21
^g Isai. 57. 11
^h Cf. Ex. 8. 15
ⁱ ch. 9. 3
^j Gen. 6. 5

^k ch. 7. 15
^l Isa. 65. 20
^m ch. 8. 11
ⁿ Job. 9. 22
^o Jer. 17. 9
^p Isa. 3. 10
^q ch. 7. 25
^r ch. 7. 18
^s Ps. 94. 2
^t Isa. 3. 11
^u Dt. 30. 18

^v See ch. 6. 12
^w Pr. 26. 11
^x Jer. 15. 3
^y Pr. 1. 29
^z Isa. 57. 11
^a ch. 7. 15
^b Cf. Job. 14. 21
^c ch. 8. 10
^d Isa. 26. 14

^e ch. 5. 18
^f & 9. 7
^g ch. 2. 3
^h & 9. 7
ⁱ ch. 8. 15
^j z ch. 8. 15
^k & 10. 19

^a ch. 7. 25
^b Cf. Ps. 23. 5

^c ch. 5. 18
^d ch. 3. 11
^e & 11. 5

^f Cf. Ju. 9. 33
^g Cf. Ps. 73. 16

^h Heb. Shool

ⁱ Am. 2. 14
^j Cf. Ro. 9. 16

works, are ^a in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all: there is ^b one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also ^h the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and ^k madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ^l For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living ^p dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but the ^s dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for ^t the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ^y Go thy way, ^z eat thy bread with joy, and ^a drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ^b ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is ^c thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 ^e Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in ² the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ^g I returned, and saw under the sun, that ^h the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet

favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also ^c knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men ^d snared in an evil time, when it falleth ^e suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:

14 There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a ⁱ poor wise man, and he ^k by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, ^m Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAPTER 10

DEAD flies cause the ointment of ^r the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 ^s A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he ^v saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If ^z the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ^a leave not thy place; for ^b yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler:

6 ^d Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that ^f diggeth a pit shall fall

into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a ^a serpent shall ^b bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 ² Surely the serpent will bite without ^f enchantment; and a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are ^g gracious; but ^h the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

14 ⁱ A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and ⁿ what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ ^o Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and ^p not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much ^q slothfulness ³ the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and ^r wine maketh merry: but ^u money answereth all things.

20 ¶ ^x Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11

CAST thy bread upon the waters: ^c for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of ^e rain, they empty themselves upon the earth:

^a Ps. 91. 13
^b Isa. 11. 8
^c Pr. 23. 32
^d Am. 5. 19
^e Jb. 24. 1
^f Isa. 13. 22

^g Jb. 19. 6
^h Pr. 29. 1
ⁱ Isa. 29. 5

^j Or If the serpent bite before it be charmed then there is no advantage in the charmer.

^k Ps. 58. 5
^l Jer. 8. 17

^m Cl. Pr. 10. 32
ⁿ Pr. 18. 7

^o Cf. ch. 4. 13

^p Cf. 2 S. 20. 22

^q ch. 5. 3

^r m ch. 7. 19
^s ch. 8. 7

^t Isa. 3. 4, 12
^u Cl. 2 Chr. 13. 7

^v Cf. Pr. 31. 4

^w q Pr. 26. 13, &c.

^x Or the rafters sink

^y Ex. 30. 25

^z Cf. ch. 2. 14

^a ch. 9. 7

^b Cf. ch. 7. 12

^c Ex. 22. 28
^d 2 Pet. 2. 10

^e ch. 5. 3

^f z Pr. 20. 2

^g Cf. ch. 8. 3

^h Cf. Pr. 25. 15

ⁱ See Pr. 19. 17

^j d Pr. 30. 22

^k Ps. 147. 8
^l Isa. 55. 10

^m Pr. 28. 10

and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the ^{3c}spirit, ^dnor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the ^eworks of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the ^klight is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the ⁿdays of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 ¶ ^qRejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and ^rwalk in the ways of thine heart, and ^sin the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God ^uwill bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAPTER 12

^vREMEMBER now thy Creator ^zin the days of thy youth, while ^bthe evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, ^cwhen thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the

² Or grinding women

a Jer. 25. 10

b ver. 5

c Or wind

c ch. 1. 6

d Job. 3. 8

(for ms.)

d Ps. 139. 15

e ch. 8. 17

isa. 40. 28

f Nu. 17. 8

Jer. 1. 11

g 2 Chr. 7. 13

isa. 40. 22

(Heb.)

h Or caperberry

i Or shall be ineffectual

h See

Jb. 17. 13

i ch. 2. 8

Jer. 9. 17

k Cf.

Pr. 15. 30

l ch. 3. 20

1 Cor. 15. 47

m Jb. 12. 10

isa. 57. 16

n Cf.

ch. 12. 1. 2

o ch. 1. 2

p ch. 7. 27

q Cf. ch. 9. 7

r Jb. 31. 7

Jer. 3. 17

s ch. 5. 13

t Pr. 25. 1

u ch. 12. 14

Jb. 19. 29

x Ezra 9. 8

isa. 22. 23.

25

y Ps. 78. 35

Jer. 51. 50

z Cf.

Lam. 3. 27

a Cf.

ch. 1. 18

b Cf.

ch. 11. 8

c Cf.

2 S. 19. 35

d ch. 5. 7

1 Pet. 2. 17

e ch. 11. 9

Mt. 12. 36

h Mt. 25. 31. 32

2 grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the ^asound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all ^bthe daughters of musick shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the ^falmond tree shall flourish, and the ^ggrasshopper shall be a burden, and ^hdesire ⁱshall fail: because man goeth to his ^jlong home, and the ^kmourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall ^lthe dust return to the earth as it was: and ^mthe spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ ^oVanity of vanities, saith the ^ppreacher; all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many ^rproverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as ^snails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and ^tmuch study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: ^uFear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For ^vGod shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

THE SONG OF SOLOMON

CHAPTER 1

THE song of ^bsongs, which is
^cSolomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of
his mouth: for thy ^elove is better than
wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good
ointments ⁱthy name is as ointment
poured forth, therefore do the ⁴vir-
gins love thee.

4 ^mDraw me, we will run after thee:
ⁿthe king hath brought me into his
chambers: we will be glad and rejoice
in thee, we will remember ^qthy love
more than wine: the upright love
thee.

5 I am black, but ^tcomely, O ye
^sdaughters of Jerusalem, as the tents
of ^zKedar, as the curtains of Sol-
omon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am
black, because the sun hath looked
upon me: ^cmy mother's children
were angry with me; they made me
the ^dkeeper of the vineyards; but
^emine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou ^fwhom my soul
loveth, where thou ^gfeedest, where
thou makest thy flock to rest at noon:
for why should I be as one that
^hturneth aside by the flocks of thy
companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, O thou ⁱfairest
among women, go thy way forth by
the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy
kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, O ^qmy love,
to ^ra company of horses in Phâr'âoh's
chariots.

10 ^sThy cheeks are comely with
^trows of jewels, thy neck with chains
of gold.

11 We will make thee ^uborders of
gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his
table, my ^vspikenard sendeth forth
the smell thereof.

^a Or bag
^a ch. 3, 6
Pr. 7, 17

^b 1 K. 4, 32
^c ch. 3, 7,
Eccl. 25, 1

^d Or hanna
^d ch. 4, 13
^e ver. 4

^f 2 Chr. 20, 2
Ezek. 47, 10
^g ch. 4, 1

^h ver. 9
ⁱ ch. 2, 2, &c.
^j Cf. Eccles. 7, 1

^k ch. 4, 1
^l Read
maidens

^m ch. 2, 3, &c.
ⁿ Cf. Jer. 31, 3

^o Ps. 45, 14
^p ch. 8, 9
Ps. 148, 9

^q Ps. 104, 17
Isa. 14, 8
^r ver. 2

^s ch. 4, 10
^t Read a

^u Isa. 35, 1
^v 1 Chr. 27, 29

^w Isa. 33, 9
^x ch. 2, 14
^y Hos. 14, 5

^z Cf. ch. 5, 13
^{aa} ch. 2, 7, al.

^{ab} ch. 1, 9, 15
^{ac} & 4, 1, 7, 15
^{ad} Ps. 120, 5

^{ae} Isa. 21, 16, 17
^{af} ch. 1, 16
^{ag} Eccles. 7, 12

^{ah} 2 Tim. 2, 16
^{ai} Isa. 16, 3
^{aj} Cf. Ps. 69, 8

^{ak} d ch. 8, 11,
12
Pr. 27, 18

^{al} Cf. ch. 8, 12
^{am} f ch. 3, 1-4

^{an} g ch. 2, 16
^{ao} Or ratsias

^{ap} h 1 Chr. 16, 3
Hos. 3, 1
(Heb.)

^{aq} f ch. 5, 8
^{ar} Read ts
veiled

^{as} k ch. 8, 3
^{at} l ch. 5, 9
^{au} m ch. 3, 5

^{av} n ch. 1, 5
Lk. 23, 28
^{aw} o ver. 9

^{ax} Or gazelles
^{ay} p ch. 3, 5
^{az} Or love

^{ba} Or u
^{bb} q ver. 15
^{bc} r Cf. 2 Chr. 1, 16, 17

^{bd} s Cf. ch. 5, 13
^{be} Or gazelle

^{bf} t ver. 7
ch. 4, 5
^{bg} Or platts
(of hair)

^{bh} Or platts
^{bi} ach. 4, 13, 14

13 A ^abundle of ^amyrrh is my well-
beloved unto me; he shall lie all night
betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a
cluster of ^{3d}camphire in the vine-
yards of ^fËn-gê'di.

15 ^gBehold, thou art fair, ^hmy love;
behold, thou art fair; thou hast
^kdoves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, ⁱmy be-
loved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is
green.

17 The beams of our house are
^ocedar, and our rafters of ^pfir.

CHAPTER 2

I AM ^bthe ^rrose of ^sSharon, and the
^ulily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is ^ymy
love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees
of the wood, so is ^amy beloved among
the sons. I sat down under his ^bsha-
dow with great delight, and his fruit
was sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banqueting
house, and his banner over me was
love.

5 Stay me with ^{6h}flagons, comfort
me with apples: for I am ⁱsick of
love.

6 ^kHis left hand is under my head,
and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 ^mI charge you, O ⁿye daughters of
Jerusalem, by ^othe ^rroes, and by the
hinds of the field, ^pthat ye stir not up,
nor awake ^qmy love, till ^{2h}he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! be-
hold, he cometh leaping upon the
mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a ^{3t}roe or a
young hart: behold, he standeth be-
hind our wall, he looketh forth at the
windows, shewing himself through
the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto
me, Rise up, my love, my fair one,
and come away.

SOLOMON'S SONG 3, 4

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the ²singing of birds is come, and the voice of the ^aturtle is heard in our land;

13 The ^bfig tree ^cputteth forth her green figs, and the ^dvines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ ^eO my dove, that art ^fin the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, ^hlet me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is ^kcomely.

15 Take us the ^lfoxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 ¶ ^mMy beloved is mine, and I am his: he ⁿfeedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day ^obreak, and ^pthe shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and ^qbe thou like a ^rroe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bē^sthēr.

CHAPTER 3

BY night on my bed I sought ^uhim whom my soul loveth: ^vI sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 ^wThe watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had ^xbrought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 ^yI charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the ^zroes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake ^{aa}my love, till ^{ab}he please.

6 ¶ ^{ac}Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with ^{ad}myrrh and ^{ae}frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 ^{af}Behold his bed, which is ^{ag}Sol-

The church's hope and victory

omon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war; every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a ^{ah}chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of ^{ai}purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye ^{aj}daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAPTER 4

BEHOLD, ^{ak}thou art fair, ^{al}my love; behold, thou art fair; ^{am}thou hast doves' eyes within ^{an}thy ^{ao}locks: thy hair is as a ^{ap}flock of goats, that ^{aq}appear from mount Gil^{ar}ē-ād.

2 Thy ^{as}teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of ^{at}scarlet, and thy speech is ^{au}comely: thy temples are like a piece of a ^{av}pomegranate within thy locks.

4 ^{aw}Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for ^{ax}an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all ^{ay}shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young ^{az}horses that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day ^{ba}break, and the ^{bb}shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of ^{bc}myrrh, and to the hill of ^{bd}frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from ^{be}Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of ^{bf}Ā-mā-nā, from the top of ^{bg}Shē-nīr and ^{bh}Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, ^{bi}my

^a Read pruning (of vines)

^a Cf. Jer. 8, 7

^b Pr. 27, 18

^c Isa. 34, 4

^c Cf. Mt. 24, 32

^d ch. 6, 11

^e Or pālanquh

^e ch. 5, 2

^f Jer. 48, 28

^g ch. 7, 5

^h Pr. 31, 22

^h ch. 8, 13

ⁱ Jer. 3, 16

^k ch. 1, 5

^l & 4, 3

^l Ps. 63, 10

^m Lam. 5, 18

^m ch. 6, 3

ⁿ ch. 1, 7

^o & 6, 3

^o Or be cool

^o ch. 4, 6

^p Jer. 7, 2

^p ch. 1, 15

^q ch. 2, 2

^q & 5, 2

^r ch. 1, 15

^r Cf. ch. 5, 12

^s ch. 8, 14

^s Ps. 18, 33

^s Or gazelle

^t ch. 6, 7

^t (mg. for ma.)

^u Read vell

^u ch. 6, 5

^v Or lie along the side of

^x ch. 6, 6

^y ch. 1, 7

^z ch. 5, 6

^a Pr. 31, 21

^a Isa. 1, 18

^b ch. 2, 14

^b & 6, 4

^c ch. 6, 7, 11

^c 1 S. 14, 2

^d ch. 5, 7

^d See Isa. 21, 5, 6

^e ch. 7, 4

^f Neh. 3, 19

^g Cf. 2 Chr. 23, 9

^h ch. 2, 7, 9

^h & 7, 3

ⁱ ch. 8, 2

^j Or be cool

^k ch. 2, 17

^k Jer. 6, 4

^l ch. 3, 6

^l & 5, 1, &c.

^m ch. 2, 7

^m & 5, 8, 9

ⁿ ch. 3, 6

ⁿ Isa. 43, 23

^o Or gazelles

^o Or love

^o Or it

^o Ps. 29, 6

^p ch. 8, 5

^q Cf. ch. 6, 10

^q 2 K. 5, 12

^q (mg.)

^r ch. 1, 13

^r & 4, 6, 14

^s ch. 4, 6, 14

^s Neh. 13, 5, 9

^t 1 Chr. 5, 23

^t Ezek. 27, 5

^u Ps. 133, 3

^u Or Behold it is the litter of Solomon

^x ch. 1, 1, 5

^x & 8, 11, 12

^y ch. 5, 1, 2

sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! ^ahow much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all ^cspices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the ^dhoneycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the ^fsmell of thy garments is like the ^gsmell of Lebanon.

12 A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a ^kfountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an ^{3m}orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; ^{4o}camphire, with ^pspikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; ^qcalamus and ^rcinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and ^saloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of ^{*}living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my ^agarden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his ^cpleasant fruits.

CHAPTER 5

I AM come into ^fmy garden, ^gmy sister, my spouse: I have gathered my ⁱmyrrh with my ^kspice; I have ^leaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: "eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, ^pmy love, my ^qdove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with ^rdew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and ^{*}my bowels were moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh,

a ch. 1. 2, 4
b ch. 3. 1
c ch. 5. 1, 13
Est. 2. 12
d Pr. 24. 13
Ezek. 3. 3
cf. ch. 3. 1
e ch. 3. 3
f Cf.
Gen. 27. 27
g Hos. 14. 6
h Or mantle
i Isa. 3. 23
(mg.)
j ch. 3. 5, 10
& 8. 4
k Cf.
Pr. 5. 15
l ch. 2. 5
m Or park
n Eccles. 2. 3, 6 (mg.)
o ch. 1. 8
& 6. 1
p Or henna
q ch. 1. 14
r ch. 1. 12
MK. 14. 3
s Ex. 30. 23
Isa. 43. 24
t Pr. 7. 17
Rev. 18. 13
u Cf. Pr. 7. 17
Isa. 19. 39
v Cf. Eccles. 7. 28
x Nu. 19. 17
Isa. 5. 13
(fig.)
y Or curling
z Pr. 30. 17
Isa. 34. 11
aa Cf. ch. 4. 1
ab ch. 5. 1
ac Or sitting
by full
(streams)
ad Cl.
ch. 1. 10
ce ch. 7. 13
d Cl.
ch. 2. 2
e Or
cylinders
f Or topaz
g Ex. 39. 13
Ezek. 1. 16
h ch. 4. 16
& 6. 2
i ch. 4. 9
j Jb. 28. 6, 16
Isa. 34. 11
k ch. 4. 6, 14
Mt. 2. 11
l ch. 6. 10
m See ch. 4. 11
n Ps. 92. 12
Ezek. 17. 3,
&c.
o Cf. Pr. 9. 5
Isa. 55. 1
p Or speech
q Heb.
palate
r Cf. ch. 7. 9
s ch. 4. 1, 7
& 6. 4
t ch. 2. 14
& 6. 9
u Pr. 3. 20
Hag. 1. 10
v ch. 5. 9
w ch. 5. 1
x ch. 5. 1, 13
& 8. 14
y 1 K. 3. 26
Isa. 16. 11
z Cf. ch. 2. 2
aa ch. 2. 16
& 7. 10
ab ch. 2. 16

and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I ^bsought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The ^ewatchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my ^{2h}veil from me.

8 ¶ I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am ⁱsick of love.

9 ¶ What is thy beloved more than another beloved, "O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved is white and ^truddy, the "chiefeft among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are ⁵bushy, and black as a ^vraven.

12 His ^zeyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and ⁶fitly set.

13 His ^bcheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like ^dlilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold ⁷rings set with the ^{8a}beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with ^hsapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the ^mcedars.

16 His ^{9o}mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 6

WHITHER is thy beloved gone, O thou ^sfairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his ^tgarden, to the beds of "spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather ^ylilies.

3 ¶ I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he ^afeedeth among the lilies.

SOLOMON'S SONG 7, 8

The graces of the church

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O ^amy love, as ^bTirzah, ^ccomely ^das Jerusalem, ^fterrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: ^hthy hair is as a flock of goats that appear from ^kGil'-ē-ād.

6 Thy ⁱteeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a ⁿpomegranate are thy temples within thy ²⁰locks.

8 There are threescore ^bqueens, and fourscore ^qconcubines, and ^{3r}virgins without number.

9 ⁱMy dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and ^zblessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ ^aWho is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and ^bterrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts ^dto see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul ⁷made me ⁸like the chariots of Am-min'-ā-dib.

13 Return, return, O Shû'lā-mite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the ⁹company of two armies.

CHAPTER 7

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O ^kprince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a ⁱcunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round ⁿgoblet, which wanteth not liquor; thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young ^{2r}roes that are twins.

4 Thy ^sneck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in ⁿHesh-bon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy

a ch. 5. 2
b 2 K. 15. 14, 16
c ch. 4. 3
d See Ps. 48. 2
e See 2 Chr. 28. 5
f ver. 10
g 2 K. 19. 23
h Isa. 33. 9
i ch. 4. 1
j ch. 3. 10
k Jer. 10. 9
l Ps. 108. 8
m Hos. 6. 8
n ch. 4. 2
o Ps. 92. 12
p Jer. 10. 5

n ch. 4. 3, 13
& 7. 12
o Or vells
p ch. 4. 1, 3
(& ma. for me.)
q Cf. 1 K. 11. 3
r Cf. 1 K. 11. 3
s Read maidens
t Cf. Ps. 45. 9, 14
u Heb. palace
v Cf. ch. 5. 16
w ch. 5. 2
x Gen. 23. 31
(true, for me.)
y Or smoothly
z Or sliding through the lips of those that are asleep
a ch. 6. 3
b Gen. 4. 7
(Heb.)
c Cf. Pr. 31. 28
d Lk. 1. 48
e Cf. ch. 3. 6
b ver. 4
c ch. 6. 11
d ch. 2. 13
e & 7. 12
f ch. 6. 7, 11
g & 8. 2
h Gen. 30. 14
i Or set
j Or among the chariots of my princely (or willing) people
k ch. 4. 16
l Lv. 26. 10
m Mt. 13. 52
n Or the dance of Mahanaim

l ch. 3. 4
k Cf. Ps. 45. 13
l Pr. 8. 30
(true.)
m ch. 7. 12
n Job 1. 12
o Ex. 24. 6
p Isa. 22. 24
(Heb.)
q ch. 2. 6

p ch. 5. 8, 16
q ch. 3. 5
r Or gazelles
s ch. 4. 5
t Or love
u Or it
v ch. 4. 4
w ch. 3. 6
x 1 Chr. 6. 81
y Isa. 15. 4

nose is as the tower of Lebanon which looketh toward ^eDamascus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like ^gCar-mel, and the hair of thine head like ⁱpurple; the king is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a ^mpalm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy ^{4s}mouth like the ^ubest wine for my beloved, that goeth down ⁵sweetly, ⁶causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ ^aI am my beloved's, and ^vhis desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vine-yards; ^clet us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the ^epomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The ^fmandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of ^gpleasant fruits, ^hnew and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAPTER 8

OTHAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and ⁱbring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my ^mpomegranate.

3 ^oHis left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 ^pI charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, ^qthat ye stir not up, nor awake ³my love, until ⁴he please.

5 ⁱWho is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the

apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a ^b seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; ^c jealousy is cruel as ^{2f} the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath ^{3a} a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, ⁴ it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a ^b palace of silver: and if she be

^a ch. 1. 17
^{Isa.} 2. 13

^b Jer. 22. 24
^{Cf.} Isa. 49. 16

^c Pr. 27. 4
^d ch. 3. 7,
^{2c.} Jer. 52. 20

^e Eccles. 2. 4
^f Heb. *Sheol*
^g Pr. 30. 16
^{Isa.} 5. 14

^h Cf. Mt. 21. 33
ⁱ Or a flame of Jah
^h ch. 1. 6

ⁱ Cf. Isa. 7. 23
^k Cf. ch. 1. 6
^l Or he would

^l ch. 2. 14

^m ch. 2. 17
^{Hab.} 3. 19

ⁿ Or turret
^{Isa.} 6. 2, 24

a door, we will inclose her with boards of ^a cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favour.

11 ^d Solomon had a ^e vineyard at Bā'āl-hamon; he ^g let out the vineyard unto ^h keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring ⁱ a thousand pieces of silver.

12 ^k My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Solomon, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: ^l cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ Make haste, my beloved, and ^m be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of ⁿ spices.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

ISAIAH

CHAPTER 1

^a THE vision of ^d Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of ^{Uz-zī'āh}, ^g Jotham, ^h Ahaz, and ⁱ Hēz-ē-kī'āh, kings of Judah.

2 ^l Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up ^m children, and they have ⁿ rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's ^a crib: but Israel ^s doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a ^b seed of evildoers, children that are ^c corrupters: they have ^b forsaken the LORD, they have ^{3c} provoked the ^d Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are ^e gone away backward.

5 ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

740 B.C.

^a Jb. 2. 7
^b Ps. 38. 3

^c ch. 21. 2
^{Nu.} 24. 4,
¹⁶

^d ch. 2. 1
² Chr. 32. 20, 32

^e Cf. ch. 3. 7
^{Jer.} 8. 22

^f (2 K. 15. 1,
⁷)
^{ch.} 6. 1

^g See 2 Chr. 15. 5,
³²⁻³⁸

^h ch. 7. 1
² Chr. 29. 19

ⁱ ch. 36. 1
^{Pr.} 25. 1

^k ch. 5. 5, 6
^{Dt.} 29. 23

^l ch. 5. 13
^{Ps.} 50. 4

^m Cf. Dt. 14. 1

ⁿ ch. 63. 10
^{Ps.} 107. 11

^o ch. 10. 32
^{Ps.} 9. 14

^p Or booth
^g Jb. 27. 18
^{Lam.} 2. 6
^(Tm.)

^q Pr. 14. 4
^r Nu. 11. 5

^s Ju. 2. 10
^{Jer.} 2. 8

^t Gt. Ro. 9. 20
^u Ps. 89. 8
^x ch. 10. 22
^y Cf. Mt. 3. 7
^z ch. 13. 19
^{Dt.} 29. 23

6 ^a From the sole of the foot even unto the head ^b there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: ^c they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 ^k Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 And ^o the daughter of Zion is left as a ^{2b} cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of ^r cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 ⁱ Except ^u the LORD of hosts had left unto us ^x a very small remnant, we should have been ^z as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gō-mōr'rah.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of ^s Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gō-mōr'rah.

11 ^h To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt

^a Ps. 53. 1 Jer. 6. 28
² Chr. 29. 6 Jer. 2. 27

^b Ezra 9. 10 Jer. 2. 13, 19
^f ch. 3. 9 Dt. 32. 32

³ Or despoiled
^g Lv. 26. 23

^c ch. 5. 24 Ps. 107. 11
^h Pr. 21. 3

^d ch. 5. 19, 24 Ps. 89. 18
^{Jer.} 6. 20 Cf. ch. 66. 3

offerings of ^arams, and the ^bfat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

12 When ye come to ^aappear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to ³tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain ⁱoblations; ⁱincense is an ^mabomination unto me; the ⁿnew moons and ^osabbaths, the ^pcalling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the ^rsolemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed ⁱfeasts my soul ^uhateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am ^{*}weary to bear them.

15 And when ye ³spread forth your hands, I will ^ahide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, ^bI will not hear: ^cyour hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ ^fWash you, make you clean; put away the ^gevil of your doings from before mine eyes; ⁱcease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; ^kseek judgment, relieve the oppressed, ^mjudge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and ⁿlet us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as ^pscarlet, they shall be as ^qwhite as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 ^sIf ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ^{*}ye shall be devoured with the sword: for ^zthe mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 ¶ How is the faithful city ^bbecome an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become ^ddross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one ^hloveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the ⁱfatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith ^mthe Lord, the LORD of hosts, ⁿthe mighty One of

Israel, Ah, ^cI will ease me of mine adversaries, ^dand avenge me of mine enemies:

25 ¶ And ^fI will turn my hand upon thee, and ²purely ^gpurge away thy dross, and take away all thy ^htin:

26 And I will restore thy judges ^kas at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, ^qThe city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 ^sZion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and ^zthey that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the ^{5d}oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the ^cgardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ^hye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as ⁱtow, and ⁶the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and ^onone shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2

THE word that ^rIsaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 ¹And it shall come to pass ^uin the last days, that ^vthe mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and ^aall nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, ^cCome ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the ^eGod of Jacob; and ^fhe will teach us of his ways, and ^gwe will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall ^kjudge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and ⁱthey shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up

740 B.C.

a ch. 24, 6
b 2 Chr. 35, 14
c 2 Chr. 35, 14
d ch. 35, 4
e 2 Chr. 8, 13
f Ps. 39, 10
g Or as with
h Heb.
i ch. 48, 10
j Ps. 66, 10
k Or trample
l Or alloy
m Nu. 31, 22
n Ezek. 22, 18
o ch. 19, 21
p Jer. 96, 8
q Jer. 33, 7
r 2 Chr. 29, 7
s Ezek. 8, 11
t m Pr. 28, 9
u Jer. 6, 15
v n ch. 66, 23
w Ps. 81, 3
x n ch. 10, 33
y Ezek. 20, 12
z ch. 4, 5
aa Nu. 29, 1
ab &c.
ac Jer. 31, 23
ad Cf.
ae Zech. 8, 3
af Neh. 8, 15
ag Joel 1, 14
ah (Heb.)
ai See
aj ch. 59, 20
ak 2 Chr. 33, 20
al Neh. 10, 33
am u ch. 61, 8
an Pr. 6, 16
ao x ch. 7, 13
ap y Ps. 143, 6
aq Jer. 4, 31
ar z ch. 65, 11
as Ps. 106, 40
at a ch. 8, 17
au b ch. 143, 7
av Pr. 28, 9
aw c ch. 59, 3
ax Or
ay terebiths
az d ch. 57, 5
ba 1 Chr. 31, 13
bb e ch. 65, 3
bc f Ps. 73, 13
bd Jer. 2, 22
be g Ps. 28, 4
bf Jer. 4, 4
bg h Cf. Ps. 1, 3
bh i Pr. 16, 6
bi k Cf.
bj Pr. 31, 9
bk l Ju. 16, 9
bl m Pr. 23, 10
bm Jer. 7, 6
bn n ch. 43, 26
bo Cf. ch. 41, 1
bp o (Ps. 97, 9)
bq ch. 33, 14
br h ch. 4, 3
bs p Cant. 4, 3
bt Jer. 4, 30
bu q Ps. 51, 7
bv Lam. 4, 7
bw r ch. 1, 1
bx & 7, 3
by s Ps. 95, 7
bz Jer. 17, 24
ca See
cb Dt. 28, 2
cc t For ver. 2-4, cf. Mic. 4, 1-3
cd u Dt. 31, 29
ce v Jer. 23, 20
cf x ch. 3, 25
cg Ps. 78, 62
ch a ch. 45, 24
ci Ps. 102, 22
cj e Ps. 146, 5
ck Mic. 4, 2
cl f ch. 10, 2
cm Ps. 94, 6
cn k Ps. 110, 6
co Ps. 132, 2, 5
cp b Jer. 2, 20
cq ch. 28, 9, 26
cr Ps. 132, 12
cs i ch. 9, 5
ct Ps. 147, 14
cu c Mic. 4, 2

y ch. 11, 9
z Ps. 99, 9
aa Cf. Dt. 33, 19
ab s Neh. 10, 29
ac Jer. 42, 3

ad (2 K. 19, 31)
ae ch. 21, 17
af Ezek. 22, 18
ag Cf. Jer. 6, 20
ah ch. 5, 24
ai Eccles. 7, 7
aj Cf. Joel. 3, 10

am ch. 3, 1

sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in ^bthe light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore ^dthou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from ^ethe east, and are ^gsoothsayers like the Philistines, and they ²ⁱplease themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is ^kfull of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of ⁿhorses, neither is there any end of their ^ochariots:

8 Their land also is full of ^bidols; they ^qworship ^rthe work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And ^tthe mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore ^xforgive them not.

10 ¶ Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, ^zfor fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The ^clofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the ^dhaughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be ^eexalted in that day.

12 For ^gthe day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the ⁱcedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the ^koaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ^mships of Tarsish, and upon all pleasant ^apictures.

17 ^oAnd the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 ^aAnd the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And ^cthey shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the

740 B.C.

a ch. 13, 13

b ch. 60, 1, 2

c ch. 30, 22

2 Chr. 34, 3, 4

d ch. 49, 14

Ps. 108, 11

e ch. 11, 14

Jb. 1, 3

f Dt. 14, 18

g ch. 33, 6

(Heb.)

h ch. 57, 5

Ju. 15, 8

i Read strike

hands

j Pr. 6, 1

k ch. 17, 18

l ch. 39, 2

Cl.

m Dt. 17, 17

n Ps. 146, 3

Jer. 17, 3

o See

Jb. 27, 3

p 2 Chr. 9, 25, 28

q ch. 22, 18

2 Chr. 18, 34

r Ps. 97, 7

ch. 10, 10

11 (Heb.)

s ch. 17, 10

(mg)

t Ps. 106, 36

u ch. 37, 19

Ps. 135, 15-18

v ch. 1, 24

& 10, 16, 33

w ch. 5, 15

x ch. 30, 20

Ps. 103, 16

Ezek. 4, 16

y 2 K. 24, 4

Jer. 5, 7, 9

z ver. 19

a Cl.

b 2 Thes. 1, 9

c Pr. 29, 18

Lam. 2, 9

d Pr. 16, 10

ch. 44, 25

(Heb.)

e Read

diviner

f Pr. 30, 13

g ch. 3, 16, 17

Pr. 15, 25

h Or charmer

i ch. 5, 16

f Eccles. 10, 16

j ch. 13, 6, 9

Jb. 24, 1

k Mic. 7, 3-6

l ch. 9, 10

Can. 8, 9

m Ezek. 27, 6

n Cl. ch. 4, 1

o ch. 23, 1

Ps. 48, 7

p Or watch-towers

q Ezek. 34, 4

Cl. ch. 1, 6

r ver. 11

s See

ch. 1, 7, 8

t (Ex. 12, 12)

ch. 21, 9

u ch. 65, 3

Ps. 106, 29

v (Ps. 139, 7)

11

h Hos. 10, 8

i ch. 1, 10

Jer. 23, 14

earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to ^ashake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man ^cshall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the ^fbats;

21 To go into the ^hclefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 ⁱCease ye from man, ^mwhose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3

FOR, behold, ^ethe Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole ^ustay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and ^athe prophet, and ^bthe ³prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning ⁴artificer, and the eloquent orator.

4 And ^fI will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 ^hAnd the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When ⁱa man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, ⁿI will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For ^pJerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, ^rto provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as ^tSodom, they hide

ISAIAH 4, 5

it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 ^c Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: ^d for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 ^f Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

12 ^g As for my people, children are their ⁱ oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, ^k they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD ⁿ standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye ^q have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the ^s poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye ^{3u} beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ^g Moreover the LORD saith, ^{*} Because ^a the daughters of Zion are ^b haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and ^c making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will ^f smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their ⁴ cauls, and their round ⁵ⁱ tires like the moon,

19 The ⁸ⁿ chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ^q ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The ^r rings, and ^s nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The ^{9y} glasses, and the ^z fine linen, and the hoods, and the ^a veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of ^e sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair ⁸ bald-

The blessings of Christ's kingdom

ness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of ^a sackcloth; and ^b burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men ^e shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And ^e her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall ^h sit upon the ground.

CHAPTER 4

AND in that day seven women shall ^A take hold of ^m one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to ^o take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall ^p the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and ^r the fruit of ² the earth shall be excellent and comely for ^t them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called ^y holy, even every one that is ^z written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the Lord ^c shall have washed away the filth of the ^d daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by ^e the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her ^h assemblies, ⁱ a cloud and ^k smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the ^m glory ⁶ shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a ⁷ tabernacle for a ^o shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of ^p refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAPTER 5

NOW will I sing to my wellbeloved his ^u vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a ^v very fruitful hill:

2 And he ² fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and ^b planted it with the ^c choicest ^d vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a ^f winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth

740 B.C.

^a ch. 15, 3
^b Pt. 69, 11

^c Eccl. 8, 12

^d Ps. 128, 2

^e ch. 1, 20

^f ch. 59, 18

^g Jer. 14, 2

^h La. 2, 10

ⁱ Jb. 39, 7

^j ch. 9, 4

^k ch. 9, 16

^l Ct. ch. 3, 6

^m Ct. ch. 13, 12

ⁿ Eccles. 5, 8

^o ch. 54, 4

^p ch. 11, 1

^q Jer. 12, 10

^r Ct. ch. 27, 6

^s ch. 10, 2

^t ch. 10, 20

^u Pr. 22, 22

^v ch. 32, 9

^w Obad. 17

^x Ps. 139, 16

^y Ezek. 13, 9

^z Cant. 3, 11

^{aa} ch. 2, 11

^{ab} & 10, 33

^{ac} ch. 27, 9

^{ad} Ps. 79, 9

^{ae} dch. 3, 16, 17

^{af} ver. 18

^{ag} Dt. 28, 27

^{ah} (ch. 1, 31)

^{ai} ch. 10, 16

^{aj} ch. 1, 13

^{ak} Ps. 105, 39

^{al} Ps. 144, 5

^{am} Joel 2, 30

^{an} Or networks

^{ao} Or crescents

^{ap} Ju. 8, 21

^{aq} m ch. 6, 4

^{ar} 2 Chr. 7, 1

^{as} &c.

^{at} Cf. Ps. 85, 9

^{au} Or (shall be spread)

^{av} a canopy or the glory

^{aw} shall be a canopy over all

^{ax} Or pavilion

^{ay} Or pendants

^{az} Ju. 8, 26

^{ba} Or ch. 25, 4

^{bb} (Ps. 121, 5)

^{bc} ch. 25, 4

^{bd} Pr. 14, 26

^{be} q 2, 8, 10

^{bf} Est. 8, 2

^{bg} &c.

^{bh} Jer. 22, 24

^{bi} Pr. 25, 12

^{bj} Ezek. 16, 12

^{bk} ch. 26, 1

^{bl} 1 Chr. 16, 7

^{bm} (Ps. 80, 8)

^{bn} ver. 7

^{bo} Cf.

^{bp} Gen. 27, 39

^{bq} ch. 28, 1

^{br} (Heb.)

^{bs} Or hand-mirrors

^{bt} Ex. 38, 8

^{bu} Cant. 5, 7

^{bv} ch. 60, 21

^{bw} Ps. 80, 8

^{bx} ch. 16, 10

^{by} Pr. 3, 10

^{bz} Gen. 49, 11

^{ca} Jer. 2, 21

^{cb} (Heb.)

^{cc} ch. 15, 2

^{cd} Jb. 1, 20

^{ce} Or digged or made a trench about

^{cf} ch. 39, 2

^{cg} Cant. 8, 14

^z Pt. 31, 24

^{aa} Ps. 80, 8

^{ab} Jer. 2, 21

^{ac} ch. 39, 2

^{ad} Cant. 8, 14

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you ^fwhat I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and ^gbreak down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up ^kbriers and thorns; ⁱI will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For ⁿthe vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold ^oa cry.

8 ¶ ^qWoe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

9 ^sIn mine ears said the LORD of hosts, Of a truth ^tmany houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ^vten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an ^ahō-mēr shall yield an ^bē-phāh.

11 ¶ ^uWoe unto them that rise up early in the morning, ^dthat they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the ^jharp, and the ^gviol, the ^htabret, and ⁱpipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but ^lthey regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ ^qTherefore my people are ^mgone into captivity, ^obecause they have no knowledge: and their honourable men are ^qfamished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore ^{4r}hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth with-

out measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the ^amean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be ^bexalted in judgment, and ^cGod that is holy shall be ^dsanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed ^{2e}after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall ³strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with ^hcords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 That say, ⁱLet him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the ^mHoly One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 ¶ ^jWoe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them ^kthat are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

22 ^rWoe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which ^ujustify the wicked ^{*}for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore as the fire ^zdevoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their ^croot shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and ^edespised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore is ^kthe anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and ⁿthe hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. ^pFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ ^qAnd he will ^slift up an ^tensign to the nations from far, and will ^uhiss

a ch. 2. 9

b ch. 2. 11

& 30. 18

c ch. 6. 3

Ps. 99. 5, 9

d ch. 8. 13

Nu. 27. 14

2 or as in

their

pasture

e Mic. 2. 12

(for mō.)

f ch. 1. 7

& 6. 11

g Or

wanderers

h Ps. 89. 40,

41

i Cl.

Pr. 5. 22

j Jer. 17. 15

k ch. 7. 23-

25

l 2 Chr. 7. 13

Jer. 14. 4

m ch. 1. 4

& 10. 17, 20

n ver. 1

ch. 27. 2

o Cl.

Neh. 5. 1

p Pr. 28. 11

q 2 K. 5. 20

Mic. 2. 2

r Cl.

Pr. 31. 5

s ch. 22. 14

t ch. 6. 12

u Pr. 24. 24

x ch. 1. 23

& 33. 15

y Cl.

Has. 2. 16

z ch. 47. 14

Ex. 15. 7

a Nu. 15. 32

Ezek. 45. 11

b 1 S. 17. 17

Ezek. 45. 10, &c.

c Jb. 18. 16

Am. 2. 9

d ch. 28. 1, 7

31

e ch. 30. 12

Pr. 13. 13

f ch. 23. 16

Ps. 137. 2

g ch. 14. 11

1 S. 10. 5

h ch. 24. 8

Ps. 150. 4

i ch. 30. 29

1 K. 1. 40

k See 2 K.

22. 13, 17

l ch. 26. 11

Ps. 5

m 2 Chr. 30.

7

n Jer. 4. 24

o ch. 1. 3

Jer. 2. 8

p ch. 9. 12,

17. 21

q ch. 51. 19

2 Chr. 20. 9

r Heb. Sheol

s Cant. 8. 6

Hab. 2. 5

t ch. 7. 18, 19

Ec. 28. 49

u ch. 11. 10,

12

Ps. 60. 4

v ch. 7. 18

Ju. 5. 16

(mō.)

ISAIAH 6, 7

unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 ^aWhose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall ²roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold ¹darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAPTER 6

IN the year that king ^mŪz-zī'āh died ⁿI saw also the Lord ^ositting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his ^atrain filled the temple.

2 ^aAbove it stood the seraphims: each one had ^rsix wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and ^ssaid, ^vHoly, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the ^zwhole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the ^{7a}posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and ^bthe house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ Then said I, Woe is me! ^cfor I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for ^dmine eyes have seen ^jthe King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with ^lthe tongs from off the ^maltar:

7 And he ^{9o}laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and ^athine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

735 B.C.

a Gen. 11. 7

b Cit. Mt. 18.

14, 15

Lk. 4. 12

Lk. 8. 10

Acic. 28.

28, 27

Ro. 11. 8

c ch. 63. 17

Dt. 29. 4

d Jer. 5. 16

e Cit.

Joel. 12. 40

f Isa. 42. 18-

20

g Ps. 94. 3

Hab. 1. 2

h ch. 5. 5, 6

& 17. 9

i ch. 13. 4

k ch. 5. 9

l (Ps. 104.

20)

ch. 8. 22

m Read And

if there be

yet a tenth

in it

n Read if

shall again

be for

burning

m ch. 1. 1

Hos. 1. 1

o Read whose

stump for

stock, re-

maineth

after the

felling

p 1 K. 22. 19

o 2 Chr. 18.

18

Ezek. 1. 26

q Read the

holy seed is

its stock or

stump

LXX omits

Prob. a

slow

r Ezra 9. 2

s Or skirts

q Ps. 148. 2

r Ezek. 1. 11

s ch. 1. 1

& 14. 28

t ch. 8. 6

2 K. 16. 5, 9

u 2 Chr. 28. 6

x Rev. 4. 8

y ch. 5. 16

Jno. 17. 11

z Ps. 72. 19

Hab. 2. 14

aa Or founda-

tions of the

thresholds

a Am. 9. 1

b ch. 4. 5

Ezek. 1. 28

c Cf. Ju. 13.

22, 23

d ch. 52. 8

e Ps. 63. 2

f ch. 12. 1

& 12. 1

g ch. 33. 22

Ps. 149. 2

h i.e. a

remnant

shall turn

g ch.

h ch. 8. 3, 18

i ch. 36. 2

2 K. 20. 20

j ch. 22. 9, 11

Neh. 3. 16

k ch. 36. 2

2 K. 18. 17

l 2 Chr. 4. 21

m ch. 36. 7

Ps. 54. 3

n ch. 4. 4

& 8. 12

o Or touched

my mouth

with it

p Jer. 1. 9

q Am. 4. 11

r Ps. 51. 2, 7

Zech. 3. 4

Isaiah's vision of God's glory

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for ^aus? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, ^bHear ye indeed, but ^cunderstand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 ^eMake the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; ^flest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, ^ghow long? And he answered, ^hUntil the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD ^khave removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But ^ayet in it shall be a tenth, and ³it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, ⁴whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: ^bso the ^pholy seed shall be the substance thereof.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass in the days of ^aAhaz the son of Jotham, the son of Ūz-zī'āh, king of Judah, that ¹Rezin the king of Syria, and ²Pekah the son of Rēm-ā-li'āh, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with E²phrā-im. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto ^eIsaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and ^{8s}Shē'ār-jāsh'ūb thy son, at the end of the ^hconduit of the ⁱupper pool in the ^khighway of the ^lfuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; ⁿfear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking ^pfirebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Rēm-ā-li'āh.

5 Because Syria, E'phrā'im, and the son of Rēm-ā-lī'āh, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tā-bē-āl:

7 Thus saith the Lord GOD, ^cIt shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 For the head of Syria is ^dDamascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall E'phrā'im be broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of E'phrā'im is ^fSamaria, and the head of Samaria is Rēm-ā-lī'āh's son. ^gIf ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying,

11 ^hAsk thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; ⁱIs it a small thing for you to ^jweary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall ⁿgive you a sign: ^oBehold, ^pa virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name ^qImmanuel.

15 ^rButter and ^shoney shall he eat, ^tthat he may know ^uto refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 ^vFor before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, ^wthe land that thou ^xabhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

17 ¶ The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, ^yfrom the day that E'phrā'im departed from Judah; ^zeven the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall ^{aa}hiss ^{ab}for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for ^{ac}the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys,

735 n.e.

^a Cf. Ezek. 5, 1
^b ch. 8, 7
^c Ps. 72, 8

^c ch. 8, 10
^d Cf. Pr. 21, 30

^d ch. 10, 9
^e 2 Chr. 28, 5
^f ch. 8, 4

^e Cf. ver. 15
^f Read curds
^g Neh. 4, 2
^h Jer. 41, 5
ⁱ ch. 8, 4

^g Cf. 2 Chr. 20, 29

^h Cf. Cant. 8, 12

ⁱ ch. 5, 6
^j & 32, 13

^k ch. 38, 22
^l K. 20, 8

^m K. 16, 31
ⁿ Ezek. 8, 17

^o ch. 1, 14
^p & 43, 24

^q ch. 20, 3
^r Ps. 71, 7

^s Cf. L. 28
^t Gen. 3, 15

^u Mic. 5, 21

^v i.e. God is with us
^w ch. 8, 10

^x ch. 30, 8
^y Job. 19, 23

^z Or in common characters
^{aa} Cf. Dt. 3, 11

^{ab} Ex. 32, 4
^{ac} Read curds

^{ad} Cf. ver. 22
^{ae} Pr. 27, 7

^{af} Ezek. 27, 17

^{ag} i.e. the spoil speedeth, the prey hasteneth

^{ah} Or when he knoweth

^{ai} K. 3, 9
^{aj} Heb. 5, 14

^{ak} K. 16, 10
^{al} Cf. ch. 8, 4

^{am} Read the land whose two kings thou darest shall be forsaken

^{an} K. 11, 25
^{ao} (Heb.)

^{ap} Neh. 6, 14
^{aq} Lk. 2, 361

^{ar} Cf. ch. 7, 3
^{as} Cf. ch. 7, 16

^{at} Cf. ch. 7, 16
^{au} 2 Chr. 10, 16

^{av} See 2 Chr. 28, 20

^{aw} ch. 7, 8
^{ax} ch. 17, 1, 3

^{ay} ch. 7, 9
^{az} Hos. 10, 7

^{ba} ch. 5, 26
^{bb} Zech. 10, 8

^{bc} (Heb.)
^{bd} ch. 5, 26

^{be} & 8, 7
^{bf} Cf. Ps. 118, 12

^{bg} Neh. 3, 15
^{bh} Lk. 13, 4

^{bi} ch. 7, 1
^{bj} & 9, 11

and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a ^arazor that is hired, namely, by them beyond ^bthe river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: ^cfor ^dbutter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines ^eat a thousand silverlings, it shall even be for ^fbriers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be ^gdigged with the mattock, there shall ^hnot come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAPTER 8

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and ⁱwrite in it ^jwith ^ka man's ^lpen concerning ^mMa'hēr-shāl'āl-hāsh'bāz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, ⁿŪ-rī'āh the priest, and Zēch-ā-rī'āh the son of Jē-bēr-ē-chī'āh.

3 And I went unto the ^oprophetess; and she conceived, and ^pbare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'hēr-shāl'āl-hāsh'bāz.

4 ^qFor before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of ^rDamascus and the spoil of ^sSamaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of ^tShī-lō'āh that go softly, and rejoice in ^uRezin and Rēm-ā-lī'āh's son;

7^a Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of ^dthe river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, ^fhe shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O ^hImmanuel.

9 ^gAssociate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and ^mit shall not stand: for ^bGod is with us.

11 ^gFor the LORD spake thus to me ⁿwith a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; ^rneither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 ^uSanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And ^yhe shall be for a sanctuary; ^abut for a ^bstone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, ⁱseal the ^llaw among my disciples.

17 And ⁱI will wait upon the LORD, that ^mhideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 ^oBehold, I and ^bthe children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, ^swhich dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ^gAnd when they shall say unto you, "Seek unto them that have

735 B.C.
a ch. 7. 18,
19
Jer. 5. 15
b ch. 19. 3
2 Chr. 33. 6
c ch. 29. 4
(& ms. for me.)
d ch. 7. 20
& 11. 15
e ch. 29. 4
(should they not seek)
f Cf.
Ps. 106. 28
g Read Surely they speak thus for whom there is no daybreak
h Cf.
Jer. 9. 20
i ch. 7. 14
j Or make an uproar
k ch. 65. 7
Jb. 2. 9
l ch. 5. 30
Jer. 4. 23
m ch. 59. 9
n Heb.
Immanuel
o Or But there shall be no gloom to her that was in anguish
p Or In the former time he brought into contempt the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he made it glorious
q Neh. 2. 8,
18. Jer. 1. 9
r Cf. Mt. 4. 15, 16
s Ps. 68. 27
t 1 Chr. 6. 76
Mt. 2. 22, 23
u ch. 7. 4
& 10. 24
v Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 14, 15
w ch. 42. 7
Ps. 107. 10
x Mt. 4. 16
y ch. 5. 16
& 29. 23
z Ps. 107. 10,
14
A Jer. 2. 6
B Ezek. 11. 16
C ch. 26. 15
Ps. 107. 38
a Cf.
Ro. 9. 38
1 Pet. 2. 8
b Cf.
ch. 28. 16
c Read thou hast increased
d ch. 16. 10
Ps. 4. 7
e ch. 53. 12
Jb. 5. 30
f ch. 10. 27
Ps. 107. 14
g (Ps. 81. 6)
ch. 10. 27
h ch. 10. 5,
24
i ch. 3. 12
& 14. 2, 4
(Heb.)
j ch. 29. 11
k Ps. 83. 9
Isa. 10. 26

^bfamiliar spirits, and unto ^bwizards that ^{2c}peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? ³for the living ^eto the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: ⁴if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and ²hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king ⁱand their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and ^kbehold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be ^ldriven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9

⁷NEVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, ⁸when at the first he lightly afflicted ^othe land of ^bZē-bū'lūn and the land of ^pNāph-tā-li, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in ^qGalilee of the nations.

2 ^sThe people that walked in darkness ^thave seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the ^rshadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 ^zThou hast multiplied the nation, and ²not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to ^ethe joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they ^ddivide the spoil.

4 ^eFor thou hast broken the yoke of his ^fburden, and ^gthe staff of his shoulder, the rod of his ^hoppressor, as in the day of ^kMidian.

5 For every ³battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be ⁿwith burning and fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us ^aa son is given: and the government shall be ^rupon his shoulder: and his name shall be called ⁴ⁱWonderful, Counsellor, The ⁵mighty God, The ⁶everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

^a Or instruction
n ch. 2. 4 Ezek. 39. 9
s ch. 12. 6 Ps. 135. 21

^b Or boat of the booted warrior in the tumult
o Cf. Heb. 2. 12
p Or wonder of a counsellor
q Or father of prey

r Cf. ch. 7. 14
s Cf. Jer. 13. 18
t Cf. 1 S. 28. 7

u ch. 1. 15 & 45. 15
v ch. 22. 22
w Or god-like warrior

7 Of the increase of his government and ^apeace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with ^ejustice from henceforth even for ever. ^fThe zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

8 ¶ The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even ^Ephrā-īm and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The ^kbricks are fallen down, but we will build with ^lhewn stones: the ^msycomores are cut down, but we will change them into ⁿcedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of ^oRezin against him, and join his enemies together;

12 The ^pSyrians before, and the ^qPhilistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. ^rFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people ^sturneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel ^thead and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and ^uthe prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For ^vthe leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an ^whypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh ^xfolly. ^yFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness ^zburneth as the fire: it shall devour the briars and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and ^{aa}the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: ^{ab}no man shall spare his brother.

735 A.C.

^a ch. 26. 12
^b Ps. 55. 8
^c Cf. ch. 8. 21
^d Lv. 26. 26
^e Hos. 4. 10
^f 2 K. 6. 29
^g Zech. 11. 9
^h Cf. ch. 49. 26
ⁱ ch. 11. 3, 4
^j Ps. 72. 2
^k ch. 37. 32
^l 2 K. 19. 31
^m Ps. 108. 8
ⁿ ver. 17
^o ch. 10. 4

ⁱ Cf. Ps. 94. 20
^k Ex. 5. 7
^l 1 Chr. 22. 2
^m Lam. 3. 9
ⁿ Ps. 78. 47
^o Am. 7. 14
^p ch. 2. 13
^q & 14. 8
^r ch. 29. 21
^s Pr. 18. 5
^t ch. 3. 14, 15
^u & 32. 7
^v ch. 8. 6
^w ch. 1. 23
^x Jer. 5. 28
^y See 2 K. 15. 37
^z 2 Chr. 28. 18
^{aa} Ezek. 16. 27
^{ab} Ps. 37. 13
^{ac} x ver. 17
^{ad} ch. 5. 25
^{ae} See ch. 5. 26
^{af} ch. 1. 5
^{ag} Jer. 2. 30

^a ch. 9. 21
^b ch. 19. 15
^c Dt. 28. 13

^d ch. 9. 4
^e & 14. 4
^f ch. 28. 7
^g Neh. 6. 12
^h ch. 3. 12
ⁱ Or profane
^j ch. 9. 17
^k Cf. 2 K. 19. 25
^l Ps. 18. 42
^m Mic. 7. 10
ⁿ Or profane
^o ch. 10. 6
^p Cf. Mic. 4. 12
^q ch. 32. 6
^r Jb. 42. 8
^s m ver. 12. 21
^t Cf. Ps. 83. 14
^u 2 K. 19. 12, 13
^v Gen. 10. 10
^w Am. 6. 2
^x 2 Chr. 35. 20
^y Jer. 46. 2
^z ch. 11. 11
^{aa} 2 Chr. 3. 4
^{ab} ch. 36. 19
^{ac} 2 K. 19. 13
^{ad} ch. 7. 9
^{ae} Jer. 23. 13
^{af} ch. 7. 8
^{ag} Ezek. 27. 18
^{ah} ch. 2. 8
^{ai} & 19. 1, 3
^{aj} (Heb.)
^{ak} ch. 24. 6
^{al} Cf. Mic. 7. 2
^{am} Cf. 2 K. 18. 34

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and ^bbe hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they ^cshall not be satisfied: ^dthey shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 ^eMā-nās'-sēh, ^fE'-phrā-īm; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be against Judah. ^gFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAPTER 10

WOE unto them that ⁱdecree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To ^jturn aside the needy from judgment, and ^kto take away the right from the poor of my people, that ^lwidows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in ^mthe day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come ⁿfrom far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. ^oFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Assyrian, ^pthe rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an ^qhypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath ^rwill I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down ^slike the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit ^the meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 ^uIs not ^vCalno as ^wCār-chē'-mish? is not ^xHā-māth as ^yArpad? is not ^zSamaria as ^{aa}Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the ^{ab}idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, ^{ac}as I have done unto

Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, ^e I will punish the fruit of the ^f stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 ^g For he saith, ^h By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down ⁱ the inhabitants like a valiant man:

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall ^a the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall ^s the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones ^u leanness; and under his glory ^z he shall kindle a burning ^a like the burning of a fire.

17 And ^d the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his ^e Holy One for a flame: and ^h it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers ^k in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of ^m his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when ⁹ a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^r the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; ⁱ but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

21 ^{3x} The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

735 R.C.

a Cit. Ro. 9, 27, 28

b 1 K. 4. 20

c Or (only)

c ch. 1. 9

d Or turn

d ch. 28. 22

e ch. 14. 25

f See 2 K.

f ch. 14. 2

g ch. 32. 25

h Read earth

i ch. 37. 24

j Ju. 7. 2

k Ps. 140. 7

l ch. 8. 12

m & 51. 7

n Read them

that sit (on thrones)

k ch. 26. 20

l ch. 10. 37

m See

2 K. 19. 35

n Cf.

ch. 28. 18

o ch. 9. 4

p & 60. 6

q Ju. 7. 25

r Ex. 14. 27

s Jer. 51. 20

t ch. 9. 4

u & 14. 25

v ch. 3. 1

w Neh. 11. 31

x Jer. 49. 3

y ch. 17. 4

z Ps. 106. 15

a 1 S. 14. 2

b Neh. 11. 31

c ch. 4. 4

d & 26. 11

e Ps. 83. 14

f Or baggage

g 1 S. 17. 22

h Acts 21. 15

i Read

the pass

c 1 S. 13. 23

d Cf.

Obad. 18

e ch. 5. 19, 24

f & 12. 6

g Neh. 12. 29

h Zech. 14. 10

i Neh. 11. 33

j Jer. 40. 1

k Cf.

ch. 9. 18

l 12 Chr. 13. 2

m Hos. 5. 8

n Cf.

ch. 9. 14

o 1 S. 25. 44

p m ver. 33, 34

q Or answer

her

r Neh. 11. 32

s Jer. 1. 1

t o Jos. 15. 31

u Or as the

pinning

away of a

sick man

v Or gather

their goods

into safety

n Neh. 11. 32

a ch. 1. 8

b & 16. 1

c ch. 4. 2

d & 11. 13, 16

e s ver. 18

f ch. 26. 3

g 2 S. 22. 19

h ucb. 3. 16, 17

i & 13. 11

j Heb. shear-

lashub

ch. 17. 3

Ps. 78. 34

x Jer. 24. 7

y Jer. 5. 3

22 ^a For though thy people Israel be ^b as the sand of the sea, ^{2c} yet a remnant of them shall ³ return: ^d the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the ⁴ land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, ⁱ be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet ^k a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And ^l the LORD of hosts shall stir up ^m a scourge for him according to the slaughter of ⁿ Midian at ^o the rock of Oreb: and ^p as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his ^r burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the ^s yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to ^t Ai'ath, he is passed to ^u Migron; at ^v Mich'mash he hath laid up his ^{6b} carriages:

29 They are gone over ^{7c} the passage: they have taken up their lodging at ^f Geba; ^g Ramah is afraid; ⁱ Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of ^l Gallim; cause it to be heard unto Lā'ish, ⁸ O poor ⁿ Anathoth.

31 ^o Mād-mē-nāh is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim ² gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at ^p Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of ^q the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall ^s lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and ^t the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of ^JJesse, and a ^gBranch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And ^hthe spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding ^min the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 ^oBut with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the ^qmeek of the earth: and he shall ^tsmite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and ^{*}with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 ^bThe wolf also ^cshall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the ^gasp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the ³ⁱcockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all ^kmy holy mountain: for ^tthe earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of ^pJesse, which shall stand for an ^rensign of the people; ^sto it shall the Gentiles seek: and ⁵his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to ^{6z}recover the ^aremnant of his people, which shall be left, ^cfrom Assyria, and from Egypt, and from ^dPathros,

735 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 1. 8

b ch. 21. 3

c Ezra 4. 9

c Jos. 7. 21

(mg.)

Dan. 1. 2

d ch. 10. 9

& 36. 19

e Or

coastlands

e ch. 20. 6

Ps. 97. 1

f ver. 10

See

Ru. 4. 17

g ch. 4. 2

Jer. 23. 5

h (Neh. 9. 20)

ch. 42. 1

i ch. 56. 8

k ch. 27. 12

Ps. 147. 2

l Jer. 3. 18

m Ps. 119. 38

Acts 9. 31

n ch. 14. 29

30

2 Chr. 26.

6. 7

o ch. 9. 7

& 32. 1

p ch. 2. 6

Jer. 49. 28

q ch. 29. 19

Ps. 149. 4

r ch. 34. 5, 6

Ps. 137. 7

s ch. 15. 1

Ps. 108. 9

t Cf. Ps. 2. 9

u Neh. 13. 1

Jer. 9. 26

x Cf. ch. 30.

28. 33

y ch. 34. 2

2 Chr. 32.

14

z Ps. 107. 25

Jer. 4. 11

a ch. 8. 7

& 27. 12

b ch. 65. 25

(Lit. P.)

c ch. 35. 9

Jb. 5. 23

d ch. 19. 23

e ch. 43. 16

Ps. 136. 13-

15

f ch. 63. 11

Ps. 136. 11

g ch. 14. 29

Eccles. 10.

8. 11

h Cf. ch. 10. 4

i Or adder

i ch. 14. 29

Pr. 23. 32

(Heb.)

k ch. 2. 2, 3

& 25. 6

l Hab. 2. 14

Cf.

Nu. 14. 21

m Ps. 144. 2

n ch. 51. 12

Pr. 3. 24, 25

4 Heb. Jah

o Ps. 118. 14

p ver. 1

q ch. 116. 13

r ch. 5. 26

& 18. 3

s ch. 2. 2

Am. 9. 11,

12

t Or glory

shall be his

resting

place

f Ps. 105. 1

u Ps. 116. 4.

14

Lam. 3. 55

and from ^aCush, and from ^bElam, and from ^cShi'nār, and from ^dHā'māth, and from the ^{2e}islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the ⁱoutcasts of Israel, and ^kgather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 ^tThe envy also of E'phrā'im shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the ⁿPhilistines toward the west; they shall spoil ^pthem of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon ^rEdom and ^sMoab; and the children of ^uAmmon shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall ^vutterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his ^wmighty wind shall he shake his hand over ^athe river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an ^dhighway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; ^elike as it was to Israel in the day that he came up ^fout of the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER 12

AND in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, ^hthine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; ^mI will trust, and ⁿnot be afraid: for ^{4o}the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy ^qshall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, ^tPraise the LORD, ^ucall upon his name, ^wdeclare his doings among the people, make mention that ^yhis name is exalted.

5 ^bSing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

x Ps. 112. 17

y Ps. 148. 13

Mal. 1. 11

z Heb. purchase

c ch. 27. 13

z Ps. 74. 2

Cf. Gen. 14. 19 (for mē)

d Jer. 44. 1. 15

a ch. 10. 20 & 37. 31

ISAIAH 13, 14

6 Cry out and ^ashout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for ^bgreat is the ^dHoly One of Israel ^ein the midst of thee.

CHAPTER 13

THE ^{2a}burden of ⁱBabylon, which ^kIsaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 Lift ye up ^aa banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my ⁴ⁿsanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highness.

4 ^oThe noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 ^rThey come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ^qHowl ye; for the ^vday of the LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the ^uAlmighty.

7 Therefore shall ^zall hands be faint, and every man's heart ^ashall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain ^das a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 ^bFor the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will ^kpunish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the ^mhaughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make ^pa man more pre-

God threateneth to destroy Babylon

cious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of ^eO'phir.

13 Therefore ⁱI will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and ^zin the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased ³roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: ^mthey shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 ^pTheir children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up ^qthe Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and ^sthey shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ^qAnd ^rBabylon, ^vthe glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the ^{Chal}dees' excellency, shall be as when God ^boverthrew Sodom and Gōmōr-rāh.

20 ^cIt shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the ^eArabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and ^fowls shall dwell there, and ^gsatyrs shall dance there.

22 And the ⁷wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and ^hdragons in their pleasant palaces: and ⁱher time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14

FOR the LORD ⁱwill have mercy on Jacob, and will yet ⁿchoose Israel, and ^oset them in their own land: and ^qthe strangers shall be joined with

735 R.C.

^a Ps. 47, 1
Zeph. 3, 14
^b Ps. 147, 5
Jer. 10, 4
^c Ps. 45, 9
^d ch. 10, 17,
20
& 17, 7
^e ch. 8, 18
Ezek. 48, 35
^f ch. 2, 19
& 24, 18
^g Pr. 11, 4
Lam. 1, 12
^h Read
oracle
concerning
ⁱ ch. 14, 28
Pr. 31, 1
^j (Ps. 137, 1,
8)
ch. 14, 4, 22
^k ch. 7, 3
& 20, 2, 3
^l Or gazelle
^m ch. 11, 10
& 18, 3
ⁿ Jer. 50, 16
^o Or
consecrated
(i.e. for
war)
^p Cf. Joel 3,
9 (mg.)
^q ch. 5, 30
& 17, 12
^r Ps. 137, 9
Hos. 10, 14
^s ch. 21, 2
Est. 10, 2
^t Cf.
ch. 46, 11
^u ch. 47, 6
2 Chr. 36,
17
^v ch. 2, 12
Jer. 30, 7
|| ch. 34, 8
^w Ps. 91, 1
Ezek. 1, 24
^x ver. 1
^y Cf.
ch. 47, 5
^z Ezra 4, 4
Jer. 6, 24
^a ch. 14, 31
Ps. 46, 6
^b ch. 1, 9
Jer. 20, 16
^c Jer. 50, 3
^d ch. 21, 3
Ps. 48, 6
^e Jer. 3, 2
^f Read
ostriches
^g Jb. 39, 13
ch. 34, 13
(mg. for
mg.)
^h Or he-goats
ⁱ 2 Chr. 11,
15
ch. 34, 14
(Heb.)
^j (ch. 8, 22)
Ezek. 32, 7
^k Heb.
howlers
^l Read
jackals
^m Eccles. 9, 12
Jer. 27, 7
ⁿ ch. 24, 21
Lv. 18, 25
^o ch. 20, 18
2 K. 13, 23
^p ch. 10, 33
& 23, 9
^q See
Ps. 132, 13
^r See
ch. 11, 12
^s Cf. ch. 4, 1
^t ch. 56, 3, 6
Est. 9, 27

them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people ^b shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD ^d for servants and handmaids: and ^e they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their ^f oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 ¶ That thou shalt take up this ^h proverb ⁱ against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the ^j golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the ^k staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 ^l He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 ^m The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: ⁿ they break forth into singing.

8 ^o Yea, the ^p fir trees rejoice at thee, and the ^q cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 ^r Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up ^s the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the ^t grave, and the noise of thy ^u viols: ^v the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O ^w Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For ^x thou hast said in thine heart, ^y I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon ^z the mount of the congregation, in the ^{aa} sides of the north:

735 B.C.

^a Ps. 107. 11

^b Lam. 3. 38

^c Ps. 49. 22

^d Ps. 94. 13

^e Mt. 11. 23

^f Heb. *Sheol*

^g ch. 60. 10

^h Lv. 25. 45

ⁱ Cf. Joel 3. 8

^j ch. 9. 4

^k & 60. 17

^l (Heb.)

^m Jer. 50. 33

ⁿ Or *taunt-song*

^o Ps. 78. 2

^p Ezek. 17. 2

^q ch. 13. 1, 19

^r & 21. 9

^s Or *arrow-sant one*

^t ch. 10. 5

^u & 30. 31

^v Jer. 50. 23

^w Zech. 1. 11

^x Ps. 109. 13

^y ch. 44. 23

^z Ps. 148. 9

^{aa} Cf. Ezek. 31. 16

^{ab} ch. 37. 24

^{ac} Cant. 1. 17

^{ad} ch. 9. 10

^{ae} & 37. 24

^{af} Ps. 109. 14

^{ag} Jer. 31. 29

^{ah} Heb. *Sheol*

^{ai} Cf. Ezek. 31. 15

^{aj} Or the shades

^{ak} Heb. *Rephaim*

^{al} Jer. 31. 16

^{am} ch. 14. 14

^{an} (Heb.)

^{ao} Jb. 18. 19

^{ap} (Heb.)

^{aq} Read *porcupine*

^{ar} ch. 34. 11

^{as} (& me. for ma.)

^{at} z ch. 41. 18

^{au} Ex. 8. 5

^{av} Heb. *Sheol*

^{aw} a ch. 5. 12

^{ax} Am. 5. 23

^{ay} b ch. 51. 8

^{az} Jb. 24. 20

^{ba} c ch. 54. 9

^{bb} Ps. 132. 11

^{bc} d ch. 43. 13

^{bd} Pt. 19. 21

^{be} Heb. *shim-lah one*

^{bf} e Cf. 38. 7

^{bg} f ch. 10. 12

^{bh} & 30. 31

^{bi} g Ps. 76. 4

^{bj} h ch. 10. 13

^{bk} & 37. 24

^{bl} i ch. 63. 3, 6

^{bm} Ps. 119. 118

^{bn} k Jer. 51. 53

^{bo} l ch. 10. 27

^{bp} Jer. 2. 20

^{bq} m Cf. Ezek. 28. 14

^{br} n Cf. Ps. 48. 2

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the ^a most High.

15 Yet thou shalt ^b be brought down to ^c hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; ^d that opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: ^e the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children ^f for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and ^g son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the ^h bitter, and ⁱ pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The LORD of hosts ^j hath sworn, saying, Surely ^k as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That ^l I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon ^m my mountains ⁿ tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and ^o his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this

ISAIAH 15, 16

is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and ^bwho shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king ^dAhaz died was this ^{2c}burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole ³Palestina, because the rod of ^ghim that smote thee is broken: for out of the ^hserpent's root shall come forth a ^{4k}cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a ^lfiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of ^mthe poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art ⁿdissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and ⁵none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath ^qfounded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAPTER 15

THE ^{7u}burden of ^{*}Moab. Because in the night ^yAr of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night ^aKir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bā^jjith, and to ^bDibon, the ^chigh places, to weep: Moab shall howl over ^dNebo, and over ^eMē^ddē^{bā}: on all their heads shall be ^fbaldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with ^gsackcloth: on the ^htops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And ^kHeshbon shall cry, and ^lĒl^ēā^lēh: their voice shall be heard even unto ⁿJahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto ^oZoar, an heifer of three years old: for by the

The lamentable state of Moab

mounting up of ^aLuhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of ^aHōr-ō-nā^lim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of ^cNimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the ⁱwillows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Ēg^lā^lim, and the howling thereof unto Bēer^ēl^lim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

CHAPTER 16

^{6o} **S**END ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from ^bSela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the ^rdaughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that, as a ^swandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of ^tArnon.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy ^zshadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell ⁸with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, ⁱjudging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6 ¶ We have heard of the pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the ⁹foundations of ^bKir^{hār}ē^{sēth} shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

739 B.C.

a Jer. 48. 5

b Cf. Jer. 40. 8

c Jer. 48. 34

d Nu. 32. 3

e ch. 7. 1 & 38. 8

f Or oracle

g ch. 13. 1 & 15. 1

h i.e. Philistia

i Ps. 108. 9

j Joel 3. 4†

k ch. 11. 14

l Jer. 25. 20

m 2 K. 18. 8

n ch. 11. 8 & 65. 25

o Ps. 137. 2

p ch. 44. 4†

q Or adder

r ch. 11. 8 & 59. 5 (Heb.)

s ch. 30. 6

t Nu. 21. 6 (Heb.)

u m ch. 25. 4

v Ps. 140. 12

w ch. 13. 7 & 19. 1

x Read there shall be no stranger in his ranks

y Read Send ye the lamb for the ruler of the land from Sela (which is) toward the wilderness unto, &c.

z Cf. 2 K. 3. 4

a 2 K. 14. 7

b ch. 28. 16

c Ps. 87. 1

d ch. 10. 32 & 52. 2

e Pr. 27. 8

f 2 K. 10. 33

g Jer. 48. 20

h Read oracle concerning

i ch. 14. 28 & 17. 1

j ch. 11. 14 & 25. 10

k Dt. 2. 9, &c.

l ch. 30. 2, 3

m Cant. 2. 3

n Cf. ch. 16. 7, 11

o Read with thee; as for Moab, be

p Neh. 11. 25

q Jer. 48. 16, 25

r ch. 16. 12

s Ps. 78. 58

t 1 Chr. 5. 8

u Jer. 48. 1, 22

v 1 Chr. 19. 7

w ch. 3. 24 & 22. 12

x ch. 3. 24 & 20. 2

y Jer. 48. 38

z ch. 11. 4 & 32. 1, 2

a k ch. 16. 8, 9

b Cant. 7. 4

c Nu. 32. 3, 37

d m Jer. 48. 29

e n 1 Chr. 6. 78

f Jer. 48. 21, 34

g o Dt. 34. 9

h Jer. 48. 34

i o Or raisin-cakes

j p Jer. 48. 31

8 For the fields of ^aHeshbon languish, and the vine of ^bSibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto ^dJazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore ^fI will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Ēl-ē-ā'lēh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And ⁱgladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their ⁿpresses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore ^pmy bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the ^shigh place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab ⁶since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three ^zyears, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

CHAPTER 17

^bTHE ³burden of ^cDamascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous ^dheap.

2 The cities of ^fĀ-rō'ēr are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and ^hnone shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from ⁱĒ-phrā'im, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as ^mthe glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to

735 B.C.
a ch. 15. 4
Jer. 48. 2.
&c.
b Jos. 13. 19
Jer. 48. 32
c ch. 10. 16
& 24. 16
d 1 Chr. 26. 31
Jer. 48. 32
e 1 Chr. 14. 9
f ch. 22. 4
Jb. 30. 25
g ch. 24. 13
Ju. 8. 2
h Or *beast*
i ch. 24. 13
Dt. 24. 20
l ch. 9. 3
Jer. 48. 33
k ch. 27. 11
Ps. 149. 2
l Ps. 12. 6
& 29. 19, 23
m ch. 48. 5
2 Chr. 33. 7
n ch. 5. 2
Jer. 48. 33
1 Chr. 63. 2, 3
o Or *Asherim*
p ch. 27. 9
2 Chr. 34. 3, &c.
q ch. 63. 15
Cant. 5. 4
r Heb. *sub-images*
s ch. 27. 9
2 Chr. 34. 4, 7
t ch. 6. 11
& 27. 10
u Or *the forsaken places in the wood and in the mountain top which were forsaken*
v ch. 15. 2
Jer. 7. 31
w ch. 51. 13
Ps. 106. 13, 21
x Ps. 118. 21
Hab. 3. 18
y ch. 26. 4
(*img.*)
z Ps. 144. 1
(*img.*)
aa Read in time past
ab ch. 2. 8
& 26. 13
ac Or *plantings of Adonis*
ad Or *vine slips of a strange (good)*
ae ch. 21. 16
Jb. 14. 6
af Cf. Dt. 15. 18
ag Or *In the day of thy planting thou hastest it in*
ah Or *fleeth away*
ai ch. 13. 4
b ch. 15. 1
& 19. 1
aj Read oracle concerning
ak ch. 8. 4
Ps. 49. 23.
&c.
al ch. 25. 2
Jos. 8. 28
am Ct. ch. 33. 3
f 1 Chr. 5. 8
Jer. 48. 19
an Ps. 68. 30
ao Cf. Jer. 7. 33
f ch. 29. 5
Ps. 103. 16
ap Or *the whirlwind*
aq ch. 83. 13
r See ch. 8. 4
m Hos. 9. 11
Cf. 1 S. 4. 21

pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall ^cwax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the ^evalley of Rēph'ā-im.

6 ¶ Yet ^ggleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the ^{2h}shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to ^khis Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the ⁱHoly One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, ^mthe work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the ^{3o}groves, or the ^{4g}images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as ^{5a}a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because ^tthou hast forgotten the "God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the ^zrock of thy strength, ^utherefore shalt thou plant ⁷pleasant plants, and shalt set it with ⁸strange slips:

11 ⁹In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest ^{2b}shall be a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the multitude of many people, which ^amake a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

13 ^eThe nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall ^grebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased ⁱas the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like ^{4k}a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER 18

²WOE to the land ³shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of ^{4b}Ethiopia:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in ^cvessels of ^{6d}bulrushes upon the waters, ^esaying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation ⁷scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation ⁸meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers ⁹have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up ⁱan ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a ^ltrumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and ^mI will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat ⁴upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the ^qfowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall ^sthe present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people ³scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation ⁴meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers ⁵have spoiled, to ^rthe place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAPTER 19

THE ^{6z}burden of ^aEgypt. Behold, the LORD ^brideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and ^cthe idols of Egypt shall be ^emoved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall ^fmelt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians a-

702 B.C.
a Cf. Ju. 7. 22
b Read *Ab.*
c Read of the whirling
d Heb. *Cush*
e ch. 20. 3, 5
f Ps. 87. 4
g See 2 K. 19. 9
h Cf. Jb. 9. 26
i e. *papyrus*
d Jb. 8. 11
ch. 35. 7
(Heb.)
e Omit
f Heb. *swallow up*
(Ps. 107. 27
(mg. for ms.))
g Read *tail and smooth*
h ch. 8. 19
i & 29. 4
j Read *that meeteth out and treadeth down*
k ch. 8. 19
l Read *divide*
m ch. 13. 2
& 31. 9
n Ezek. 30. 12
o (Ps. 150. 3)
ch. 27. 13
p Read *the rivers shall sink*
q ch. 63. 15
Ps. 113. 6
r Read *the canals of Egypt shall be diminished*
s Or *in sunshine*
t Ex. 2. 3
Jon. 2. 5
(Heb.)
u Read *the meadows by the Nile*
v Read *Nile*
w Ex. 1. 22
ch. 23. 10
(Heb.)
x Cf. Nu. 11. 5
y Read *Nile*
z Jb. 28. 7
ch. 46. 11
(Heb.)
aa ch. 42. 3
Pr. 31. 13
Cf. Pr. 7. 16
b Or *cotton of white cloth*
c Cf. Ps. 68. 31
d Read *her pillars shall be broken in pieces*
e Or *work for hire (shall be) reaped in soul or make dams (shall be), &c.*
f Read *tail and smooth*
g ch. 30. 4
Ps. 78. 12, 43
h Read *that meeteth out and treadeth down*
i Est. 1. 13
Jer. 10. 7
j Read *divide*
k ch. 60. 13
Ps. 26. 8
l 1 K. 4. 30
Acts 7. 22
m Read *oracle concerning*
n Ps. 104. 3
Ezek. 21. 7

against the Egyptians: and they shall ^afight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will ^{6f}destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to ^gthem that have familiar spirits, and to the ^hwizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and ^kthe river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And ²they shall turn the rivers far away; and ³the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and ⁿflags shall wither.

7 ⁵The paper reeds by the ^{6o}brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The ^pfishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the ⁷brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in ^rfine flax, and they that weave ⁸networks, shall be confounded.

10 And ⁹they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that ²make sluices and ponds for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of ^tZoan are fools, the counsel of the ^uwise counsellors of Phâr-aôh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 ^yWhere are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of ^{7d}Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the ^{8g}stay of the tribes thereof.

g ch. 17. 1 & 21. 1, &c. a ch. 20. 4
h Nu. 33. 4 Jer. 43. 12 i ch. 14. 31 Ezek. 21. 7
j ch. 10. 10, 11 & 31. 7 (Heb.) k 1 S. 14. 38 (mg.) Zech. 10. 4
l Or *corner-stone*

14 The LORD hath mingled ^aa perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as ^ca drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the ^ehead or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be ^glike unto women: and it shall be ⁱafraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt ^ospeak the language of Cā-nā-ān, and ^pswear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of ^{4s}destruction.

19 'In that day shall there be an ^ualtar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a ^ypillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And it shall be ^zfor a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them ^ca saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall ^dbe known to Egypt, and the Egyptians ^eshall know the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and ^foblation; yea, they shall ^gvow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.

22 ^hAnd the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the LORD, and ^mhe shall be intreated of them, and shall ^oheal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be ^ba highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a ⁱblessing in the midst of the land:

713 R.C.
a Cf. 1 K. 22. 22
b Cf. ch. 29. 23
c ch. 24. 20
d ch. 47. 6
e ch. 9. 14
f Jer. 50. 37
g Jer. 13. 23
h ch. 64. 2
i ch. 99. 1
k ch. 13. 1
& 37. 2
l ch. 15. 3
& 22. 12
m Cf. 1 S. 19. 24
n ch. 7. 14
& 37. 30
o Zeph. 3. 9
p ch. 45. 23
q Heb. Cush
r ch. 18. 1
& 37. 9
s ch. 19. 1, 4
t Jer. 25. 19
u Or (acc. to another reading) the sun
v Cf. Jer. 43. 13
(for mg.)
& 46. 20
w Ps. 68. 31
x Cf. 2 K. 5. 17
y 2 S. 15. 30
z 2 S. 18. 18
aa Jos. 24. 27
ab ch. 30. 2
& 2 K. 18. 27
b ch. 11. 11
& 23. 2, 6
(mg. for me.)
c Read coastland
d Cf. Obad. 21
e Ps. 76. 1
f Ezek. 20. 5
g ch. 49. 23
h Ps. 100. 3
i ch. 1. 13
& 43. 23
j Eccles. 5. 4
k Nah. 1. 15
l Or oracle concerning
m ch. 19. 1
& 22. 1
n ch. 30. 6
o Ps. 126. 4
p Jer. 46. 25
q ch. 1. 1
& 22. 1, 5
r Ezra 8. 23
s ch. 24. 16
t ch. 30. 26
u Ps. 107. 20
v ch. 11. 16
& 35. 8
w ch. 11. 11
& 22. 6
x ch. 13. 17
y Jer. 25. 25
z ch. 13. 8
& 26. 17
aa Or I am pained so that I cannot hear
ab Or I am dismayed so that I cannot see
ac See Gen. 12. 2, 3

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria ^bthe work of my hands, and Israel ^dmine inheritance.

CHAPTER 20

IN the year that ^{2f}Tartan came unto ^hAshdod (when Sār-gōn the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the LORD by ^kIsaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the ^lsackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking ^mnaked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years ⁿfor a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon ^{3q}Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria ^rlead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, ^snaked and barefoot, even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and ^aof Egypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of ^bthis ⁵ⁱisle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

CHAPTER 21

THE ^{6h}burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the ⁱsouth pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A grievous ⁱvision is declared unto me; ⁿthe treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O ^qElam: besiege, O ^rMē-di-ā; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, ^sas the pangs of a woman that travaileth: ^tI was bowed down at the hearing of it; ⁸ⁱI was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: ²the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a ^c watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And ⁴he saw a ⁵chariot with ⁶a couple of horsemen, a ⁵chariot of asses, and a ⁵chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, ⁱI stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

9 And, behold, here ⁷cometh a ⁸chariot of men, with a ⁹couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, ^mBabylon is fallen, is fallen; and ⁿall the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of ^omy floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ The ³burden of ⁱDumah. He calleth to me out of ^uSeir, ^{*}Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morninging cometh, and also the ^znight: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon ^bArabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling ^dcompanies of ^eDē'dānim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of ^hTema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an ^mhireling, and all the glory of ⁿKedar shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the

children of Kedar, shall be diminished: ^afor the LORD God of Israel hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 22

THE ^{3b}burden of the ^cvalley of ^dvision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the ^fhousetops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a ^gjoyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 ^hAll thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me: ^kI will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For ^lit is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of ^pperplexity by the LORD God of hosts in the ^bvalley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 And ^rElam bare the quiver with ²chariots of men and horsemen, and ^sKir uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the ^ycovering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the ^aarmour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the ^cbreaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye ^fgathered together the waters of ^gthe lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify ⁱthe wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between ^kthe two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day ^ldid the LORD God of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to ^obaldness, and to girding with ^psackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness,

702 B.C.

² Or the twilight that I desired
a ch. 1. 20
& 22. 25

³ Read oracle
b ch. 21. 1.
& c. 23. 1
c ver. 5

^d ch. 21. 2
Ezek. 7. 13
e 2 K. 9. 18
f ver. 11

^f [Neh. 8. 16
Jer. 19. 13]
⁴ Or when he seeth... he shall hearken

⁵ Or troop

⁶ Or horsemen in pairs

^g ch. 32. 13
cf. 23. 7

^h Cf. ch. 21. 15

ⁱ Hab. 2. 1

^k ch. 16. 9
Jer. 9. 1, 18

⁷ Or come

⁸ Or troop

⁹ Or horsemen in pairs

^l Cf. ch. 37. 3

^m ch. 14. 4, 22

ⁿ ch. 18 & 19. 9

^o Mic. 7. 4

^p ver. 1

^q Jb. 39. 12
Jer. 31. 33

^r ch. 21. 2
Jer. 25. 25

^s Or troops

^t 2 K. 16. 9
Am. 1. 5

³ Read oracle concerning

¹ 1 Chr. 1. 30

^u 2 Chr. 20. 10

^x (ver. 6)
ch. 52. 8

^y ch. 30. 1

^z Cf. 36. 20

^a Cf. 2 K. 20. 13

^b 2 Chr. 9. 4
Jer. 25. 24

^c Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 5

^d Jb. 6. 19

^e 1 Chr. 1. 9
Jer. 23. 23

^f Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 30

^g ch. 7. 3
& 36. 2

^h Jb. 6. 19
Jer. 25. 23

ⁱ ch. 60. 10
Ps. 51. 18

^k 2 K. 25. 4

^l Cf. Joel 1. 13
& 2. 17

^m ch. 16. 14

ⁿ ch. 42. 11
Cant. 1. 5

^o ch. 15. 2
Jer. 7. 29

^p ch. 20. 2
& 37. 1

slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: ^alet us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed ^cin mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity ^dshall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto ⁱShebna, which is ^jover the house, and say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast ^ohewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the LORD will ^qcarry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the ^rchariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant ^xE-li'ā-kim the son of Hil-kī'āh:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy ^ygirdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a ^zfather to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And ^athe key of the house of David will I lay ^cupon his shoulder; so ^dhe shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as ^fa nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the ^gglory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of ^hflagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened

in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: ^bfor the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 23

THE ^{2a}burden of ^fTyre. Howl, Tyre ^gships of Tār'shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of ^hChittim it is revealed to them.

2 Be still, ye inhabitants of ^kthe ⁱisle; thou whom the ^mmerchants of ⁿZidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of ^pSihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is ^qa mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 ^bAs at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to ^tTār'shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the ^uisle.

7 Is this your ^vjoyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, ^bto stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a ^{7e}river, O daughter of Tār'shish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment against ⁸the merchant city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

702 B.C.

a Gt. 1 Cor. 15. 32
b ch. 21. 17 & 24. 3
c ch. 5. 9

d 1 S. 3. 14 Jer. 18. 23
e Read oracle concerning
f ch. 22. 1 & 30. 6
g Ps. 87. 4 Jer. 25. 22

h ch. 2. 16 & 60. 9
i 1 Chr. 1. 7 Jer. 2. 10
j ch. 37. 2 2 K. 19. 2

k ch. 20. 6 & 24. 15
l 2 K. 18. 18
m Read coastland
n ch. 47. 15 Pr. 31. 14

o Cf. 2 Chr. 16. 14 (Heb.) Mt. 27. 60
p Jer. 2. 18
q Ezek. 27. 3-23

r Read havi thee away violently as a (strong) man
s Ps. 38. 14 Jer. 22. 26

t ch. 2. 7
u Or When the report cometh to Egypt
v ch. 66. 19 Ps. 72. 10

w Read coastland
x Cf. ch. 22. 2
y ch. 36. 3 2 K. 19. 2

z Gen. 45. 8
a Rev. 3. 7 b ch. 13. 11 & 24. 4 c ch. 9. 6 d Ct. Jb. 12. 14 Rev. 3. 7

e i.e. Nile
f ch. 19. 7
g Ezek. 29. 3 (Heb.)
h Eccles. 12. 11 Zech. 10. 4

i Ps. 49. 16 Nah. 2. 9
j Or Canaan
k Cant. 7. 2 (Heb.)

13 Behold the land of the ^aChāl-dē'āns; this people ²was not, ³till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they ⁴raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tār'shish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten ¹seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years ⁶shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an ^mharp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her ^ohire, and shall ^bcommit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be ^qholiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

CHAPTER 24

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and ^uturneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, ^{*}as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; ^zas with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; ^bas with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 ⁴The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: ^cfor the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 ⁵The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the ⁸haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The earth also ⁱis defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed

the ordinance, ^bbroken the ^ceverlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath ^dthe curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are ^{5e}desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are ^fburned, and few men left.

7 ^gThe new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of ^htabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the ^kharp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine [']with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of ⁿconfusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people; there shall be as the ^{8r}shaking of an olive tree, and as the ^sgleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore [']glorify ye the LORD in the ⁹fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the ²isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, ^{3y}My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! ^athe treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 ^{c d}Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for ^hthe windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth ^kdo shake.

702 B.C.

^a ch. 47, 1
² K. 25, 4

^b ch. 33, 8
³ Ps. 78, 10

^c ch. 55, 3
⁴ Ps. 105, 10

⁵ Or is no more

⁶ Or the Assyrian hath appointed it for the beasts of the wilderness

^d Ezra 8, 21

^e Or overthrew

^f Or found guilty

^g Cf. Ps. 5, 10 (ms.)

^h ch. 9, 19

ⁱ Joel 1, 10

^j ch. 5, 12 & 30, 32

^k Cf. Jer. 25, 11, 23, 16 & 30, 32

^l Or it shall be unto Tyre as in the song of the harlot

^m Cf. Am. 6, 5, 6 & 24, 8

ⁿ Or wasteness

^o See ch. 34, 11

^p Dt. 23, 18 Ezek. 16, 37 & (Heb.)

^q Nah. 3, 4

^r Zech. 14, 20, 21

^s Heb. beating

^t ch. 17, 6

^u Jer. 6, 9

^v ch. 42, 12 Pr. 3, 9

^w Cf. 2 K. 21, 13

^x Or east

^y Or coastlands ch. 23, 2, 6 & 40, 13

^z Hos. 4, 9

^{aa} Or I plume away

^{ab} ch. 17, 4

^{ac} Cf. Ezek. 7, 12, 13

^{ad} ch. 21, 2 & 33, 1

^{ae} b Pr. 28, 8 Ezek. 22, 12

^{af} For ver. 17-18, Cf. Jer. 48, 43, 44

^{ag} d ch. 66, 4 Pr. 10, 24

^{ah} Or the earth, v. 1

^{ai} e ch. 22, 25 & 25, 8

^{aj} Cf. ch. 33, 9

^{ak} e ch. 23, 9 & 25, 11

^{al} h 2 K. 7, 2, 19

^{am} Mal. 3, 10

^{an} J Dt. 21, 23 Jer. 2, 7

^{ao} k ch. 13, 13 Joel 3, 16

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean ^a dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall ^d reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall ^h punish the ^k host of the high ones that are on high, and the ^l kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be ^z visited. *(punished)*

23 Then ^o the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall ^p reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and ^q before his ancients gloriously.

CHAPTER 25

O LORD, ^r thou art my God; ^s I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done ^u wonderful things; thy ^v counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city ^y an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people ^b glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the ^d poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a ^f refuge from the storm, a ⁱ shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the ^g branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And ^h in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a ⁱ feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of ^j fat things full of marrow, of wines ^k on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over

702 R.C.

a Ps. 75. 3
b Oit. 1 Cor. 18. 64
c Hos. 13. 14
d Ps. 116. 8
e ch. 26. 19
f ch. 19. 14
g 29. 9
h ch. 38. 5
i Ps. 116. 8
j ch. 34. 4
k ch. 24. 3
l 40. 5
m ch. 13. 11
n ch. 8. 17
o 26. 8
p Dan. 10. 13.
q 20
r Ps. 76. 12
s Ps. 35. 9
t ch. 15. 1
u Jer. 9. 26
v Or
w punished
x ch. 60. 19
y ch. 33. 22
z Or before his elders shall be story
a ch. 24. 4
b 26. 3
c Ps. 140. 6
d Hos. 2. 23
e Ps. 118. 28
f ch. 26. 5
g Ps. 145. 5
h Jer. 21. 2
i ch. 37. 26
j 2 K. 19. 25
k ch. 17. 1
l Jer. 30. 18
m [ch. 5. 1
n & 38. 9]
o ch. 27. 2
p ch. 60. 18
q Ps. 50. 23
r Mt. 9. 8
s Dan. 5. 23
t Ps. 118. 19.
u 20
v ch. 14. 30
w & 29. 19
x Or A steadfast mind (or imagination) thou keepeth in perfect peace, because it, &c.
y ch. 27. 3
z Pr. 24. 12
a ch. 4. 6
b Jer. 16. 19
c 1 Chr. 29. 18 (Heb.)
d ch. 10. 20
e 48. 2
f ch. 4. 6
g & 32. 2
h ch. 50. 10
i Pr. 5. 3
j ch. 38. 11
k Ps. 89. 8
l Or a rock of ages
m ch. 17. 10
n & 30. 29 (mg.)
o ch. 25. 11
p Jer. 50. 2
q Read some
r ch. 25. 12
s & 32. 19
t ch. 11. 9
u & 27. 13
v ch. 65. 13
w Ps. 22. 26
x Ct.
y Ps. 63. 5
z Ct.
a Jer. 48. 11
b ch. 35. 8
c Pr. 13. 24
d Or make level
e Ct.
f Pr. 5. 21 (for me.)

all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 ^b He will ^c swallow up death in victory; and the LORD GOD will ^e wipe away tears from off all faces; and ^f the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for ^g the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have ⁱ waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and ^m rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and ⁿ Moab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall ^q bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, ^r lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

CHAPTER 26

In that day shall ^z this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; ^a salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 ^c Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 ^d Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose ^e mind is ^h stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

4 ^k Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the ^l LORD JEHOVAH is ^m everlasting strength:

5 ¶ For he ⁿ bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he ^o layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 ^r The way of the just is upright-ness: thou, most upright, dost ^u weigh the path of the just.

8 Yea, ^ain the way of thy judgments, O LORD, ^bhave we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy name, and to ^cthe remembrance of thee.

9 With my soul have I desired thee ^din the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I ^eseek thee early: for when ^fthy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: ^gin the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and ^hwill not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, when thy hand ⁱis lifted up, ^jthey will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the ^kfire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain ^lpeace for us: for ^mthou also hast wrought all our works in us.

13 O LORD our God, ⁿother lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only ^owill we make mention of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are ^pdeceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and ^qmade all their memory to perish.

15 Thou ^rhast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art ^sglorified: ^tthou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, ^uin trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer when ^vthy chastening was upon them.

17 ^wLike as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 ^xWe have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; ^yneither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 ^zThy dead men shall live, to-

gether with my dead body shall they arise. ^aAwake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for ^bthy dew is as the dew of ^cherbs, and the earth shall ^dcast out the ^edead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were ^ffor a little moment, ^guntil the indignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, ^hthe LORD cometh out of his place to ⁱpunish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall ^jdisclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAPTER 27

IN that day the LORD ^awith his sore and great and strong sword shall punish ^bleviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that ^ccrooked serpent; and he shall slay the ^ddragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day ^esing ye unto her, A ^fvineyard of red wine.

3 I the LORD ^gdo keep it; I will ^hwater it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set the ⁱbriers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, ^jthat he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to ^ktake root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 ^lIn measure, ^mwhen it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: ⁿhe stayeth his rough wind in the day of the ^oeast wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob ^pbe purged; and this is all the fruit ^qto take away his sin; ^rwhen he maketh all the ^sstones of the altar

702 A.C.

^a Cf. ch. 64. 5
^b ch. 25. 9 & 33. 2
^c Ps. 17. 15 Dan. 12. 2
^d Pr. 19. 12 Hos. 14. 5
^e Ps. 135. 13 Hos. 12. 5 (Heb.)
^f Or *hath*
^g Read *bring the shades to the birth*
^h Or *shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
ⁱ ch. 30. 29 Ps. 149. 3
^j Ps. 119. 10
^k Ps. 105. 7
^l ch. 10. 15 & 29. 17
^m Cf. Jb. 14. 13 Ps. 57. 1
ⁿ Mic. 1. 3
^o ch. 24. 21 Jer. 51. 29
^p Ps. 143. 10
^q Cf. Ex. 9. 30
^r Jb. 16. 18 Ezek. 24. 8
^s Ps. 10. 12 Mic. 5. 9
^t ch. 5. 12
^u ch. 10. 16 & 29. 6
^v ch. 34. 5 Ps. 7. 12
^w ch. 9. 7 & 34. 13
^x Ps. 104. 26
^y Ps. 90. 17
^z Jb. 26. 13
^a ch. 51. 9
^b Ps. 89. 10 (Heb.) Cf. Ezek. 29. 3
^c ch. 17. 10 & 57. 5-8
^d Cf. ch. 26. 1
^e Cf. Ps. 20. 7
^f ch. 5. 1, 7 Jer. 12. 10
^g Ps. 121. 4
^h Ps. 127. 1
ⁱ ch. 30. 23 Ps. 68. 9
^j Or *shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
^k ch. 14. 9 (Heb.)
^l Eccles. 9. 5
^m Cf. ch. 10. 17
ⁿ ch. 9. 3 & 51. 2
^o ch. 44. 23 Lk. 10. 3
^p Read *thou hast enlarged all the borders of the land*
^q Cf. Jb. 22. 21
^r Hos. 5. 15
^s ch. 37. 31 Cf. ch. 4. 2
^t ch. 53. 5 Pr. 3. 11
^u ch. 21. 3 & 42. 14
^v Meaning uncertain
^w Or *when thou sendest her away thou wilt contend with her*

^a Cf. 2 K. 19. 3

^b Read *neither have the inhabitants of the world been born*

^y ch. 21. 9 & 46. 1, 2

^c Or *he hath removed (her)* with his rough blast in the day, &c.

^u ch. 4. 4 & 43. 25

^v ch. 25. 8 Ezek. 37. 12

^f Ps. 48. 7 Jer. 18. 17

^g ch. 33. 24 2 Chr. 7. 14

^a 1 K. 18. 32

as chalkstones that are beaten in sun-der, the ^{2a}groves and ^{3b}images shall not stand up.

10 ^cYet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: ^dthere shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for ^eit is a people of no understanding: therefore ^fhe that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ^gAnd it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall ^hbeat off ⁱfrom the channel of the ^jriver unto the ^kstream of Egypt, and ye shall be ^lgathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great ^mtrumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ⁿready to perish in the land of ^oAssyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall ^pworship the LORD in the ^qholy mount at Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 28

WOE to the crown of pride, to the ^rdrunkards of E²phra²im, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the ^sfat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of ^thail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of E²phra²im, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the ^uhasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 ^vIn that day shall the LORD of

702 B.C.

² Heb. Asterim
^a ch. 17. 8
Jer. 17. 2

³ Or sun-images
^b ch. 17. 8
Ezek. 6. 4,

^c ch. 17. 9
& 32. 14, 19
^d Cf.
ch. 17. 2
& 32. 14

^e Neh. 13. 29
Jer. 2. 26
^f ch. 9. 15
& 29. 10

^g Cf.
Dt. 32. 28
^h ch. 17. 7
& 29. 23

⁴ Or beat off
(his fruit)
ⁱ ch. 2. 3
& 48. 17

^k Ps. 89. 25
Zech. 9. 10
^l ch. 11. 15
^m 2 Chr. 7. 8
Ezek. 47. 19

⁵ Or message
ⁿ ch. 11. 12
& 43. 3

⁷ Or breasts?
^o ch. 18. 3
Jer. 6. 17

^p Pr. 31. 6
^q ch. 11. 11,
16

^r Mt. 1 Cor.
14. 21
^s Cf. ch. 2. 2
Jer. 33. 19
Dt. 28. 49

^u ch. 25. 6
& 30. 29
^x ch. 30. 15
Ps. 116. 7

^y Cf.
Hos. 7. 5

^z Isa. 5. 1
(Heb.)
^a ch. 8. 15
Mt. 21. 44

^b ch. 30. 30
Is. 38. 22
^c ch. 29. 20
Pr. 24. 9

^d Is. 9. 23
Cf.
ch. 10. 26
^e ch. 47. 8
Ps. 10. 6

^f ch. 30. 9
Ps. 144. 8
^g Read first-ripe fig

^h Cant. 2. 13
Jer. 24. 1
(for figs.)

ⁱ Cf.
Ro. 9. 33
1 Pet. 2. 6
ch. 14. 32

^k Ps. 118. 22
Eph. 2. 20
Cf. ch. 8. 14

hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ^jBut they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; ^kthe priest and ^lthe prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ^mWhom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand ⁿdoctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the ^obreasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 ^pFor with stammering lips and ^qanother tongue will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is ^rthe rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and ^sfall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ^tWherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye ^uscornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the ^voverflowing scourge shall pass through, ^wit shall not come unto us: for we have ^xmade lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ^yTherefore thus saith the Lord GOD, ^zBehold, I lay in Zion ^afor a foundation a ^bstone, a ^ctried stone,

a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to ^athe line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the ^cwaters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and ⁴it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as in ¹mount Pě-rā'zīm, he shall be wroth as in ^kthe valley of ¹Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a ^qconsumption, even determined upon the whole ⁷earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed ^{*}barley and the ^{8y}rie in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor

break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is ^bwonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29

WOE to ^{2d}Ariel, to Ariel, the city ^ewhere David ^{3d}dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

3 And ^fI will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a ^gfamiliar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech ^hshall ⁵whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be ^mlike small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as ⁿchaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant ^osuddenly.

6 ⁶Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with ^pthunder, and with ^rearthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of ^sdevouring fire.

7 ¶ And ^tthe multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be ^uas a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; ^vcry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they ^zstagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of ^adeep sleep,

702 B.C.

a ch. 34. 11
2 K. 21. 13
b Jb. 37. 23
Jer. 32. 19

c Ps. 124. 4, 5
Lam. 3. 34

d ¹Le. ²hearth of God or Lion of God
e Ezek. 43. 15
(Inns.)

f S. 5. 9

g Read encamped

h See 2 K. 18. 13-37

i Or it shall be sought but terror to understand the message

j ch. 19. 3
Acts 16. 16

k ch. 8. 19
(for ms.)

l Or chirp

m 2 S. 5. 20

n ¹Ch. 10. 12
Joh. 7. 25
Jer. 28. 1

o Ps. 18. 42
Dan. 2. 5

p ch. 17. 13
Ez. 40. 24

q Ps. 1. 4

r ch. 30. 13
Eccles. 9. 12

s Or she shall be

t 1 S. 2. 10

u ch. 10. 22

v 1 K. 19. 11
Ezek. 37. 7

w Or land

x ch. 26. 11
& 30. 30

y ch. 34. 2

z Ps. 90. 5

a Jb. 31. 40
Jer. 41. 8

b Or spelt

c Ex. 9. 32
Ezek. 4. 9†

d Or take your pleasure and be blind
e ch. 24. 20

f Pr. 19. 15
Dan. 8. 18

and ^ahath closed your eyes: the ^b prophets and your rulers, the ^c seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book ^f that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as ⁱthis people ^mdraw near me with their mouth, and ^owith their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is ^ataught by the precept of men:

14 Therefore, behold, ^qI will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for ^rthe wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep ^sto hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and ^tthey say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 ^uSurely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's ^vclay: for ^wshall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 ^xIs it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and ^ythe eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 ^zThe meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and ^{aa}the poor among men shall rejoice in ^{ab}the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and ^{ac}the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:

702 B.C.

^a Cf. ch. 6, 10
^b ch. 28, 7
Jer. 5, 31

^c ch. 30, 10
(mg.)
^d Chr. 35, 15

^e Or in a cause
^f Am. 5, 10, 12

^g ch. 10, 2
Lam. 3, 35
^h ch. 8, 16
Dan. 12, 4

ⁱ Ps. 71, 23
Jer. 15, 21
^j ch. 27, 11
& 43, 1

^k Cf. ch. 19, 25
^l ch. 8, 13
Ezek. 20, 41

^m ch. 50, 10
Pr. 2, 5
ⁿ Cf. Mt. 15, 8, 9
Mk. 7, 6, 7

^o Cf. ch. 38, 2
^p Cf. ch. 28, 7

^q Ps. 78, 36
Jer. 12, 2
^r Pr. 16, 21, 23
(Heb.)

^s Or a commandment of men which hath been taught (them)

^t Hab. 1, 5
^u See ch. 1, 2
^v Cf. ch. 29, 15

^w Jos. 9, 14
^x Or weave a web or make a treaty

^y ch. 22, 8
^z ch. 44, 25
Ps. 33, 10

^{aa} Cf. 1 Cor. 1, 19
^{ab} Cf. ch. 30, 1

^{ac} ch. 47, 10
Ps. 94, 7
^{ad} ch. 16, 3

^{ae} Jer. 48, 45
^{af} ch. 20, 5, 6
& 31, 1

^{ag} Turn ye round things upside down!

^{ah} Shall the potter be counted as clay

^{ai} ch. 45, 9
^{aj} ch. 45, 9
Cf. ch. 10, 15

^{ak} ch. 19, 11, 13
Ezek. 30, 14
^{al} Cf. Ezek. 17, 15

^{am} g ch. 26, 20
^{an} Read oracle concerning

^{ao} ch. 23, 1
Jer. 23, 33-38

^{ap} ch. 21, 1
Jer. 13, 19
^{aq} ch. 35, 5

^{ar} Ps. 146, 8
Cf. ch. 32, 3
^{as} ch. 59, 5

^{at} Jb. 20, 16
^{au} ch. 14, 29
^{av} ch. 11, 4
& 61, 1

^{aw} ch. 25, 4
& 41, 17
^{ax} Read therefore have I called her Rahab that sitteth

21 That make a man an offender ²for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth ^din the gate, and ^eturn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, who ^gredeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the ^hwork of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and ⁱsanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and ^kshall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that ⁿerred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn ^pdoctrine.

CHAPTER 30

WOE to the ^rrebellious children, saith the LORD, that ^stake counsel, ^tbut not of me; and that ^ucover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phâr'-aôh, and to trust in the ^ashadow of Egypt!

3 ^bTherefore shall the strength of Phâr'-aôh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at ^cZoan, and his ^dambassadors came to Hâ'-nêš.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The ^gburden of the beasts of ⁱthe south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the ^jviper and ^kfiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of ^lcamels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: ^rtherefore have I cried concerning this, Their ^sstrength is to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, ^twrite it before them

p 2 Chr. 9, 1

q ch 17, 7 & 30, 11
r Ps. 87, 4 (for me.)

s Read therefore have I called her Rahab that sitteth
t Cf. Ex. 24, 12 Hab. 2, 2

u ch. 28, 14, 22

in a table, and ^a note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That this is a ^c rebellious people, ^d lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 ^f Which say to the ^g seers, See not; and to the ^h prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause ⁱ the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye ^j despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you ^k as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh ^l suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall ^m break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In ⁿ returning and ^o rest shall ye be saved; ^p in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon ^q horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 ^r One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he ^s may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be ^t exalted, that he may ^u have mercy upon you: for ^v the LORD is a God of judgment: ^w blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt ^x weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

702 a.c.

a ch. 8. 1
b Cf.
ch. 3. 1
Ps. 127. 2

c ver. 1
d ch. 28. 15
& 57. 11

e Cf.
Jer. 31. 34
f Jer. 11. 21

g 2 Chr. 16.
10
(Heb.)

h Or seers
i ch. 29. 10
Atn. 7. 12
(for me.)

j ch. 29. 19.
23
& 31. 1

k ch. 2. 20
& 31. 7

l ch. 5. 24
Jer. 6. 10

m ch. 27. 3
Ezek. 34. 26

n Ps. 62. 3
o Ps. 85. 12
Ezek. 34. 27

p ch. 29. 5
& 47. 11

q Jer. 9. 25
Ezek. 34. 14

r ch. 33. 16
Pr. 3. 10

s Ps. 65. 13
t Job. 34. 24
Jer. 19. 11

u Le. plough
v 1 S. 8. 12
(Eng.)

x Or salted
y ch. 31. 6
Jb. 22. 23

z Cf. ch. 7. 4
u Cf. Ezek.
38. 20-22

b Cf. ch. 60.
19, 20
c ch. 31. 1, 3
Pr. 21. 31

d 1 S. 13. 8
Acts 20. 6

e 2 Chr. 24.
24
Cf.
Lv. 26. 8

f ch. 19. 22
& 53. 5

g ch. 33. 2
Ps. 77. 9

h ch. 33. 14
Dt. 9. 3

i ch. 5. 16
& 33. 9

k Cf. ch. 11. 4
l ch. 14. 1
& 49. 13

m ch. 59. 19
(mg.)

n ch. 8. 8
o Ps. 92. 15
Zeph. 3. 5

p ch. 26. 2
Pr. 29. 18

q Cf. ch. 37. 29
r Cf.
ch. 25. 8

s ch. 26. 9
Acts 16. 25
t Ps. 42. 4
u ch. 3. 12
Jer. 3. 36
x ch. 27. 13
& 56. 7

20 And though the Lord give you the ^b bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 ^c And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt ^d cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he ^e give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the ^f increase of the earth, and it shall be ^g fat and ^h plenteous: ⁱ in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ^j ear the ground shall eat ^k clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters ^l in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 ^m Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of ⁿ seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and ^o healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and ^p his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his ^q breath, as an overflowing ^r stream, ^s shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a ^t bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have ^u a song, as in the night ^v when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a ^w pipe to come into ^x the

mountain of the LORD, to ^athe ²mighty One of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall ^acause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his ^jarm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the ⁱflame of a devouring fire, with ³scattering, and tempest, and ^jhailstones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall ^mthe Assyrian be beaten down, ⁿwhich smote with a rod.

32 ⁴And in every place where the ground staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with ^ptabrets and ^pharps: and in battles of shaking ^qwill he fight with ⁵it.

33 For ^rTō-phēt is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; ^sthe breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAPTER 31

WOE to them that ^ago down to Egypt for help; and ^bstay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto ^cthe Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and ^ewill not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians ⁱare men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on ^mhis prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: ^oso shall the LORD of hosts come down ^qto fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

702 B.C.
a ch. 26, 4
& 44, 8
(ms.)
2 Read Rock
b Cf.
Dt. 32, 11
Ps. 91, 4
c ch. 17, 3
& 20, 6
d Ps. 68, 33
Jer. 10, 13
e Ex. 12, 12
Am. 5, 17
f ch. 48, 14
Ps. 77, 15
g ch. 30, 15
& 44, 22
h See
ch. 1, 2, 4
i ch. 29, 6
& 31, 9
j Or blast
j ch. 28, 2
& 32, 19
k ch. 30, 22
Hos. 14, 8
l ch. 19, 1, 3
Jer. 17, 14
m ch. 14, 25
& 31, 8
n ch. 14, 5
o ch. 30, 31
& 37, 36
p Or
and every
stroke of
the staff of
doom
q ch. 24, 8
Ezek. 28, 13
r ch. 31, 4
Neh. 4, 20
s Read them
t Read and
his rock
shall pass
away by
reason of
terror
2 K. 23, 10
Jer. 7, 31,
32
3 Cf.
Dt. 32, 31
(for ms.)
i ch. 18, 3
& 49, 22
u ch. 30, 30
& 66, 15
x Ps. 18, 15
Cf.
2 Thes. 2, 8
y Ps. 21, 9
Lam. 3, 10
(Heb.)
z ch. 16, 5
Jer. 23, 5
a ch. 30, 3, 5
& 36, 6
b ch. 30, 16
& 36, 9
c Cf.
ch. 33, 21
d ch. 25, 4
e ch. 30, 11,
&c.
& 37, 23
f Cf.
ch. 29, 18
2 Ps. 132, 11
Jer. 20, 16
h Cf.
ch. 35, 6
i Ps. 146, 3
Jer. 17, 5
k Cf.
S. 25, 25
(for ms.)
l Or fool
m Or folly
l ch. 9, 17
m Gen. 49, 9
Mic. 5, 8
n Pr. 24, 2
o Nu. 12, 5
p ch. 10, 2
Jer. 3, 28
q ch. 30, 32
r Pr. 22, 9
Ec. 6, 38

5 ^bAs birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts ^cdefend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and ^epassing over he will preserve it.

6 ^gTurn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have ^hdeeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall ^kcast away his ⁱidols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 ^jThen shall ^othe Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 ^aAnd he shall pass over to his ^sstrong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ^tensign, saith the LORD, whose ^ufire is in Zion, and his ^vfurnace in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 32

BEHOLD, ^za king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as ^crivers of water in a dry place, as the ^ashadow of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the ^jeyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and ^hthe tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 ^kThe ⁷vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak ⁸villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he ⁿdeviseth wicked devices to ^pdestroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the ^rliberal deviseth liberal

things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye ^awomen that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 ²Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: ⁱstrip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up ^mthorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the ⁿjoyous city:

14 ^oBecause the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the ^qforts and ^rtowers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of ^twild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 ^uUntil the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and ^vthe wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 And ^wthe work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When it shall ^hhail, coming down on the forest; and ^{5k}the city shall be low in a low place.

20 ^lBlessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

CHAPTER 33

WOE to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and ^qdealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, ^abe gracious unto us; we have ^bwaited for thee: ^cbe thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 ^fAt the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the ^glifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of ^hlocusts shall he run upon them.

5 The LORD is ^kexalted; for he dwelleth on high: ^lhe hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

6 ³And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 ^pThe highways lie waste, the way-faring man ceaseth: he hath ^sbroken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 ^{*}The ⁴earth mourneth and languisheth: ^zLebanon is ashamed and hewn down: ⁴Sharon is like a wilderness; and ^bBashan and ^cCarmel shake off their fruits.

10 ^dNow will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive ^fchaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as ^gthorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, ⁱye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. ^mWho among us shall dwell with the ⁿdevouring fire? who among us shall dwell with ^oeverlasting burnings?

15 ^pHe that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands ^rfrom holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and ^sshutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

702 B.C.

^a ch. 30. 18.
¹⁹ Am. 5. 15
^b ch. 26. 8
^c Jer. 14. 22
^d ch. 40. 11
^e Ps. 89. 21
^f ch. 3. 16
^g See
^h Am. 4. 1
ⁱ Cf.
^j Am. 6. 1
^k Cf.
^l ch. 17. 13
^m Or
ⁿ For days beyond a year
^o Cf.
^p Ps. 68. 1
^q Pr. 30. 27
^r Jer. 46. 23
^s See ch. 3. 26
^t Cf.
^u ch. 47. 2, 3
^v ch. 30. 18
^w Cf.
^x Isa. 1. 26
^y Read
^z And there shall be stability in thy times, abundance of salvation, wisdom and knowledge
¹ ch. 7. 23-25
² 34. 13
³ ch. 22. 2
⁴ ch. 27. 10
⁵ & 64. 10
⁶ 2 Chr. 15. 5
⁷ Jer. 33. 10
⁸ Cf.
⁹ ch. 27. 10
¹⁰ 2 K. 5. 24
¹¹ Mic. 4. 8
¹² s ch. 24. 5
¹³ Jer. 11. 10
¹⁴ Ps. 104. 11
¹⁵ Jer. 14. 6
¹⁶ u ch. 44. 3
¹⁷ Fr. 1. 23
¹⁸ x Cf.
¹⁹ ch. 24. 4
²⁰ Or land
²¹ y ch. 35. 1
²² z ch. 40. 16
²³ Cant. 4. 8
²⁴ a ch. 35. 2
²⁵ Cant. 2. 1
²⁶ b ch. 2. 13
²⁷ Nah. 1. 4
²⁸ c ch. 35. 2
²⁹ Cant. 7. 5
³⁰ d See ver. 3
³¹ e Jas. 3. 18
³² Cf.
³³ Ps. 72. 3
³⁴ & 119. 165
³⁵ f Cf.
³⁶ Job. 21. 18
³⁷ g Cf.
³⁸ Ps. 118. 12
³⁹ h ch. 30. 30
⁴⁰ Ezek. 13. 11, 13
⁴¹ i ch. 49. 1
⁴² j Or the city shall be utterly laid low
⁴³ k ch. 26. 5
⁴⁴ l Cf.
⁴⁵ ch. 30. 23
⁴⁶ m Ps. 24. 3
⁴⁷ n ch. 30. 27
⁴⁸ o ch. 1. 31
⁴⁹ & 34. 10
⁵⁰ p Pr. 28. 6, 18
⁵¹ q ch. 24. 16
⁵² r ch. 5. 23
⁵³ Ezek. 22. 12
⁵⁴ s Cf. Job. 31. 1

16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: ^abread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see ^cthe king in his beauty: they shall behold ²the land that is very far off.

18 ^dThine heart shall meditate terror. ^fWhere is ³the scribe? where is ⁴the receiver? where is ^hhe that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of ^aa deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our ⁷ⁿsolemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the ^astakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious LORD will be unto us ^aa place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD is ^uour judge, the LORD is our ^vlawgiver, the LORD is ^zour king; he will save us.

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein ^gshall be forgiven their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: ¹let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon ^oall nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath ^putterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and ^stheir stink shall come up out of

702 B.C.
a ch. 30. 23
b ch. 51. 6
Ps. 102. 26
c Cf. Ps. 45. 2
d Or a far-stretching land
e Cf. ch. 29. 7, 8
f Cant. 2. 13
Jer. 5. 17
g 1 Cor. 1. 20
h Or he that counted
i ch. 27. 1 & 66. 16
j Or he that weighed (the tribute)
k Cf. Ps. 48. 12
l Le. Edom
m ch. 11. 14 & 63. 1, 6
n See Mk. 3. 8
o Or Dan
p 1 Chr. 2. 7
q ch. 43. 28 (Heb.)
r ch. 28. 11
Jer. 5. 15
s ch. 1. 11
Ezek. 43. 23, 25
t Or set Feasts
u ch. 1. 14
Lam. 1. 4
v ch. 63. 1
1 Chr. 1. 44
w Or wild-oxen
x Ps. 92. 10
y ch. 54. 2
Jer. 16. 14
z Ps. 65. 9
Ezek. 47. 1
a ch. 13. 6
b ch. 61. 2
c Cf. Dt. 29. 23
d Ps. 94. 2
Acts 10. 42
e Ex. 2. 3
y ch. 51. 4
z ch. 24. 23
Mic. 4. 7
a ch. 33. 14 & 66. 24
b Gen. 19. 28
Rev. 14. 11
c Mal. 1. 4
d Ps. 102. 6
Zeph. 2. 14
e Or pelican
f Read porcupine
g ch. 14. 23
Zeph. 2. 14
h Or bittern
i Dt. 14. 16
(Heb.)
j ch. 27. 9
Jer. 31. 34
k Cant. 5. 11
Lk. 12. 24
l ch. 28. 17
Lam. 2. 8
m Gen. 1. 2
ch. 45. 18
(Heb.)
n Or pinnulet
o Cf. ch. 1. 2
m ch. 32. 13
Hos. 9. 6
p Pr. 24. 31
Hos. 9. 6
q ch. 29. 7
r ch. 11. 15 & 37. 11
s ch. 35. 7

their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And ^ball the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling ^cfig from the fig tree.

5 For ^emy sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon ⁵ⁱI-dū-mē'ā, and upon the people of my ^{6k}curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of ^mrams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in ^oBozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of I-dū-mē'ā.

7 And the ^{8p}unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is ^athe day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 ^tAnd the streams thereof shall be turned into ^apitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 ^aIt shall not be quenched night nor day; the ^bsmoke thereof shall go up for ever: ^cfrom generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ^gBut ^dthe ³cormorant and the ^{2o}bittern shall possess it; the ^{3f}owl also and the ^hraven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the ⁱline of ^kconfusion, and the ⁴stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And ^mthorns shall come up in her palaces, ⁿnettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an ^qhabitation of dragons, and a court for ^{5r}owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the ⁶wild beasts of the island, and the ^{7t}satyr shall cry

^a Read ostriches

^r ch. 13. 21 & 43. 20

^g Read jackals
^t ch. 13. 21 (Heb.)

^s Joel 2. 20 Cf. Am. 4. 10

¹ Or he-goat

to his fellow; the ²screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ ^aSeek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: ^athe glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of ^aCarmel and ^aSharon, they ^ashall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ ^aStrengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, ^aBe strong, fear not: behold, your God ^awill come ^bwith vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then ^cthe eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and ^cthe tongue of the dumb sing: for ^jin the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the ⁴parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the ^ghabitation of ^bdragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and ^krushes.

8 And an ⁱhighway shall be there, and ^away, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the ⁿunclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for

704 B.C.

^a Or night-hag
Heb. Lillith
^a ch. 11. 6, 9
& 65, 25

^b ch. 51. 10
(mg.)
Ps. 107. 2
^c ch. 37. 11
(Lil. F.)

^d Cf. Dan. 9. 2

^e For ver. 1-22, cf. 2 K. 18. 13-37
^f ch. 1. 1
19. 26, 18.
^g ch. 37. 17
2 Chr. 32. 1, &c.

^h ch. 32. 4, 8
2 K. 19. 8
ⁱ ch. 32. 15
^k ch. 37. 8
Neh. 11. 30

^j ch. 7. 3
^m ch. 22. 9, 11

ⁿ ch. 7. 3
^o ch. 7. 3
Mal. 3. 2

^p ch. 22. 20
& 37. 2
^q ch. 60. 13
^r ch. 33. 9
Jer. 46. 18
^s ch. 22. 15
& 37. 2

^t ch. 33. 9
& 65. 10
^u ch. 40. 5
Ps. 97. 6

^v Or chronicler
x 2 Chr. 34. 8
^y Ib. 4. 3
Gt.
Heb. 12. 18

^z Ps. 31. 24
Hag. 2. 4
^a ch. 40. 10
Ps. 96. 13

^b ch. 1. 24
& 59. 17, 18
^c ch. 29. 18

^d ch. 31. 1
Jer. 37. 7
^e Cf. ch. 32. 4
^f ch. 41. 18
Ps. 107. 35

^g Or glowing sand
^h ch. 34. 13
2 Chr. 34. 3
Jer. 48. 33

ⁱ ch. 6. 6
& 56. 7
^j Or lizards
^k ch. 18. 2
(Heb.)

^l ch. 19. 23
Ct.
ch. 40. 3
^m ch. 26. 7
Jer. 6. 16
ⁿ ch. 52. 1
2 Chr. 25. 19

those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

9 ^aNo lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the ^bredeemed shall walk there:

10 And ^cthe ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAPTER 36

NOW it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king ^jHēz-ē-kī'āh, that ^aSēn-nāch'ēr-ib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

2 And the king of Assyria sent ^bRāb'shā-kēh from ^kLā'chish to Jerusalem unto king Hēz-ē-kī'āh with a great army. And he stood by the ⁱconduit of the ^mupper pool in the ⁿhighway of the ^ofuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him ^bE-lī'ā-kīm, Hīl-kī'āh's son, which was over the house, and ^sShebna the scribe, and Jō'āh, A'sāph's son, the ^{3x}recorder.

4 ¶ And Rāb'shā-kēh said unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, ^don Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phār'āōh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: is it not he, whose ^hhigh places and whose ⁱaltars Hēz-ē-kī'āh hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thou-

sand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt ^bfor chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said E-li'ā-kim and Shebna and Jō'āh unto Rāb-shā-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the ^{2c}Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rāb-shā-kēh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rāb-shā-kēh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hēz-ē-kī'āh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hēz-ē-kī'āh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Harken not to Hēz-ē-kī'āh: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: ^mand eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ^pa land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hēz-ē-kī'āh persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of ^qthe gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of ^rHā'māth and ^sUr'phād? where are the gods of

701 B.C.

^a ch. 37, 13
² K. 19, 13

^b ch. 31, 1

^a i.e. Aramaic
^c Ezra 4, 7
Dan. 2, 4

^d For ver. 1-38, cf. 2 K. 19

^e ch. 22, 12
Dan. 9, 3

^f ch. 36, 3

^g ch. 20, 2, 3
& 38, 1, &c.

^h Cf. ch. 22, 5

ⁱ Cf. ch. 26, 18

^k ch. 36, 2, &c.

^l Ps. 84, 2
Jer. 10, 10
^m 2 K. 18, 31
Mic. 4, 4
ⁿ 2 K. 19, 4
Ezek. 38, 12, 13
^o ver. 31

^p 2 K. 18, 32

^q ch. 37, 12
^r 2 K. 19, 12
^s ch. 52, 5
Ps. 74, 10
^t ch. 11, 11
& 37, 13
^u ver. 9
^v ch. 10, 9
& 37, 13
^x ver. 38

^a Sē-phār-vā'im? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came E-li'ā-kim, the son of Hil-kī'āh, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jō'āh, the son of A'sāph, the recorder, to Hēz-ē-kī'āh with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb-shā-kēh.

CHAPTER 37

AND it came to pass, when king Hēz-ē-kī'āh heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with ^esackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent ^fE-li'ā-kim, who was over the household, and ^gShebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto ^hIsaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-kī'āh, ⁱThis day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for ^jthe children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of ^kRāb-shā-kēh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach ^lthe living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God ^mhath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for ⁿthe remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hēz-ē-kī'āh came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, where-with the servants of the king of Assyria have ^rblasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and ^she shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and ^tI will

cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rāb'-shā-kēh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against ^bLibnah: for he had heard that he was departed from ^cLā'-chīsh.

9 And he heard say concerning Tīr-hā-kāh king of ^dEthiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by ^edestroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 ^fHave the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as ^gGozan, and ^hHarān, and Rezech, and the children of ⁱEden which were in Tē-lās-sār?

13 Where is the king of ^jHā-māth, and the king of ^kĀr-phād, and the king of the city of ^lSē-phār-vā'im, Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'āh received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, ^mthat dwellest between the chēr-ū-bims, thou art the God, even ⁿthou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: ^othou hast made heaven and earth.

17 ^pIncline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; ^qopen thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of ^rSē-nāch-ēr-ib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: ^sfor they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

701 B.C.

^a Ps. 83, 18

^b 2 Chr. 21.

^c Jer. 52, 1

^d ch. 36, 2

^e Jer. 34, 7

^f ch. 20, 3, 5

^g & 45, 14

^h 2 K. 19, 21

ⁱ Jer. 14, 17

^j Ps. 109, 25

^k Jer. 18, 16

^l ch. 34, 2

^m Jer. 25, 9

ⁿ ch. 31, 1

^o & 40, 25

^p ch. 36, 18

^q ch. 14, 13

^r & 47, 10

^s 11 Chr. 5, 26

^t 2 K. 19, 12

^u Ezek. 27, 23

^v ch. 14, 8

^w & 41, 19

^x ch. 36, 19

^y Jer. 39, 3

^z Or cypress

^{aa} ch. 36, 19

^{ab} ch. 25, 1

^{ac} & 45, 21

^{ad} Cf.

^{ae} ch. 40, 21

^{af} Ps. 99, 1

^{ag} Cf. Ezek.

^{ah} 1, 26, 27

^{ai} s ch. 43, 10

^{aj} Ps. 86, 10

^{ak} ch. 40, 21

^{al} Pr. 8, 27, 29

^{am} Ps. 143, 1

^{an} x ch. 40, 6, 7

^{ao} Ps. 129, 6

^{ap} Neh. 1, 6

^{aq} Dan. 9, 18

^{ar} z ch. 36, 1

^{as} 2 K. 19, 28

^{at} Ezek. 29, 4

^{au} Cf. Ezek.

^{av} 19, 4, 9

^{aw} b ch. 2, 8, 20

^{ax} & 40, 19, 20

^{ay} Cf.

^{az} ch. 30, 28

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, ^athat all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hēz-ē-kī'āh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Where-as thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch-ēr-ib king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; ^bThe virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem ^chath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the ^dHoly One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and ^ehast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall ^fcedars thereof, and the choice ^gfir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 ^hHast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the ⁱgrass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore ^jwill I put my hook in thy nose, and my ^kbridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And ^athis shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as ^bgroweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And ^dthe remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and ^ebear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the ^hzeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor ⁱcast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will ⁿdefend this city to save it for mine own sake, and ^pfor my servant David's sake.

36 Then ^qthe angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sën-näch^r-ër-ib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at *Nin^r-ê-vêh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nîs^r-rôch his god, that Â-drâm^r-mê-lêch and Shâ-rê-zêr his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of ^{9c} Armenia: and ^dÊ^r-sâr-hâd^r-don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38

^fIN those days was Hêz-ê-kî^r-âh sick unto death. And ^hIsaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hêz-ê-kî^r-âh turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, Remember now, O

701 B.C.

^a ch. 20, 3

& 38, 7

^b Cf. Lv. 25, 5

^c 2 Chr. 17, 4

Ps. 101, 2

^d ch. 11, 11.

^e 46, 3

^f ch. 27, 6

Hos. 14, 5.

^g ch. 25, 8

Jer. 31, 16

^h Cf. 2, 13

18, 2, 13

ⁱ ch. 9, 7

^j ch. 37, 35

^k ch. 37, 30

Jer. 44, 29

^l 2 K. 19, 32

Jer. 6, 6

^m Heb. steps

ⁿ ch. 14, 28

Hos. 1, 1

^o ch. 31, 5

& 38, 6

^p Ich. 26, 1

Hab. 3, 11

^q Ps. 132, 10

^r Ps. 78, 49

Mt. 13, 39,

&c.

^s Ps. 102, 24

^t Or noontide

^u Ps. 107, 18

Mt. 16, 18

^v Heb. Sheol

^w Heb. Jah

^x ch. 26, 4

^y Ps. 142, 5

^z Or (when I am) with them that have ceased to be

^{aa} 2 K. 19, 36

Jon. 1, 2

^{ab} 2 Cor. 5, 1

^{ac} Or rolled up

^{ad} Cf. Jb. 7, 6

^{ae} A Jb. 6, 9

^{af} Read from the loom

^{ag} Cf. Jb. 4, 20

^{ah} Or Ararat

^{ai} 2 K. 19, 37

Jer. 51, 27

(Heb.)

^{aj} Ezra 4, 2

^{ak} Read quieted (myself)

^{al} Jb. 16, 9

^{am} Lam. 3, 10

^{an} For ver. 1-22, cf. 2 K. 20, 1-11

^{ao} Ps. 84, 3

Jer. 8, 7

^{ap} ch. 37, 2

& 39, 3, &c.

^{aq} ch. 59, 11

^{ar} Ps. 119, 82, &c.

^{as} Lam. 4, 17

^{at} Or be thou my surety

^{au} Ps. 119, 122

Heb. 7, 22

(for me.)

^{av} 1 K. 21, 27

^{aw} Sec. 47

LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a ^cperfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hêz-ê-kî^r-âh wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hêz-ê-kî^r-âh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, ^jI have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days ^kfifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will ⁱdefend this city.

7 And ^kthis shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun ²dial of ^mAhaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ ^oThe writing of Hêz-ê-kî^r-âh king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 ^rI said in the ³cutting off of my days, I shall go to ^sthe gates of ^tthe grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see ⁵the LORD, even the LORD, in ^uthe land of the living: I shall behold man no more ⁶with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's ^ytent: I have ⁷cut off ^zlike a weaver my life: ^ahe will cut me off ⁸with pining sickness: ^bfrom day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I ²reckoned till morning, that, ^cas a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a ^gswallow, so did I chatter: I did ⁱmourn as a dove: ^kmine eyes fail with looking upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; ³under-take for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: ^mI shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, ⁿby these things men

live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, ²for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul ^adelivered it from the pit of corruption: for ^bthou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 ^cFor ³the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: ^ethey that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: ^fthe father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my ^gsongs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of ^hfigs, and lay it for a plaister upon the ⁱboil, and he shall recover.

22 Hēz-ē-kī'āh also had said, ^mWhat is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

CHAPTER 39

^bAT that time ^qMēr'ō-dāch-bāl'ā-dān, the son of Bāl'ā-dān, king of Babylon, sent letters and a ^rpresent to Hēz-ē-kī'āh: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hēz-ē-kī'āh was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the ^ssilver, and the gold, and the ^tspices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came ^fIsaiah the prophet unto king Hēz-ē-kī'āh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hēz-ē-kī'āh answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing

among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hēz-ē-kī'āh, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing ^ashall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hēz-ē-kī'āh to Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAPTER 40

ⁱCOMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 ^lSpeak ye ⁴comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her ⁵ⁿwarfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand ^odouble for all her sins.

3 ¶ ^rThe voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, ^sPrepare ye the way of the LORD, ^umake straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 ^vEvery valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and ^ythe crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:

5 And ^athe glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh ^cshall see it together: for ^dthe mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? ^eAll flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: ^gbut the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zion, ^hthat bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest

^a Or (it was) for (my) peace (that)

^g Ps. 116. 8

^b Ps. 103. 12 Zech. 3. 12

^c Ps. 115. 17 Cf. Eccles. 9. 10

^e Heb. Sheol d 2 K. 23. 27 Jer. 5. 19

^e Pr. 1. 12 Ezek. 26. 20

^f Ps. 145. 4 Joel 1. 3

^g Ps. 77. 6 Lam. 5. 14 (Heb.)

^h Neh. 13. 15 Jer. 24. 1. &c.

ⁱ ch. 49. 13

^k Job. 2. 7

^l Rev. 16. 2

^m 2 Chr. 32. 6 Hos. 2. 14

ⁿ Heb. to the heart of

^o ch. 7. 11

^p Lk. 1. 38 Mt. 12. 38

^q Or time of service

^r Job. 14. 14 Dan. 10. 1

^s Cf. ch. 61. 7

^t For ver. 1-8, cf. 2 K. 20. 12-19

^u Cf. 2 K. 20. 12

^v Mt. 8. 3 Mk. 1. 3 Lk. 3. 4 Jno. 1. 28

^w Mal. 3. 1

^x Ps. 72. 10 Hos. 10. 6

^y ch. 37. 14 Ps. 88. 4

^z Cf. 2. 7

^a ch. 60. 1, 2 Ps. 102. 16

^b ch. 3. 24 Ezek. 27. 22

^c ch. 35. 2 & 66. 18

^d ch. 58. 14

^e ch. 37. 27 & 31

^f Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 24, 25

^g ch. 38. 1 &c.

^h Ps. 119. 89

ⁱ ch. 41. 27

good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God ^ewill come with ^astrong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, ^fhis reward is with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall ^hfeed his flock like a ^kshepherd: he shall gather the lambs with ^mhis arm, and ⁿcarry them in his bosom, and shall gently ^olead those that are with young.

12 ¶ ^pWho hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 ¶ ^qWho hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his counsellor hath taught him?

14 ¶ ^rWith whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and ^staught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as ^tthe small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the ^uisles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor ^vthe beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 ¶ ^wAll nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ ^xTo whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth ^ya graven image, and the ^zgoldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 ¶ ^{aa}Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from

the beginning? have ye not understood ^{ab}from the foundations of the earth?

22 It is he that sitteth upon ^{ac}the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as ^{ad}grasshoppers; that ^{ae}stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 ¶ ^{af}That bringeth the princes to nothing; he ^{ag}maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and ^{ah}the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith ^{ai}the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out ^{aj}their host by number: he ^{ak}calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, ^{al}My way is hid from the LORD, and ^{am}my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ ^{an}Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the ^{ao}everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? ^{ap}there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he ^{aq}increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But ^{ar}they that wait upon the LORD ^{as}shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings ^{at}as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41

^b**K**EEP silence before me, O ^{bs}islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them ^{bt}come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

^a ch. 37, 16 & 42, 5

^b Pr. 8, 27

^c ch. 35, 4

^d Ps. 136, 12

^e Jer. 21, 5

^f Eccles. 12, 5 (Heb.)

^g (ch. 3, 10)

^h ch. 62, 11

ⁱ ch. 42, 5

^j Ps. 104, 2

^k Ps. 28, 9

^l Ezek. 34, 15

^m Ps. 107, 40

ⁿ Ps. 80, 1

^o Jer. 31, 10

^p Jb. 12, 17

^q ch. 33, 2

^r & 51, 3

^s Ps. 28, 9

^t Cf. Nu. 11, 12

^u ch. 57, 18

^v Ps. 139, 10

^w Pr. 4, 11

^x Pr. 30, 4

^y ch. 29, 5

^z & 41, 16

^{aa} ch. 37, 23

^{ab} & 41, 14

^{ac} Mt. 11, 34

^{ad} 1 Cor. 8, 18

^{ae} ch. 45, 12

^{af} Ps. 33, 6

^{ag} Jb. 15, 8

^{ah} Jer. 23, 18,

^{ai} 22

^{aj} Ps. 147, 4

^{ak} Jb. 36, 23

^{al} z ch. 54, 8

^{am} ch. 14, 12

^{an} Jb. 34, 5

^{ao} Ex. 32, 20

^{ap} (Heb.)

^{aq} Or coastlands

^{ar} ch. 24, 15

^{as} & 41, 1, 5

^{at} d Ps. 55, 19

^{au} e Cf. Ps. 30, 10

^{av} f Eccles. 11, 5

^{aw} Ro. 11, 33

^{ax} g Dan. 4, 35

^{ay} Cf. Ps. 62, 9

^{az} h ch. 41, 10

^{ba} Ps. 138, 3

^{bb} i ch. 46, 5

^{bc} Ps. 113, 5

^{bd} k ch. 37, 19

^{be} & 41, 29

^{bf} l ch. 49, 23

^{bg} Ps. 147, 11

^{bh} m ch. 41, 7

^{bi} Ju. 17, 4

^{bj} n Ps. 84, 7

^{bk} o Ps. 103, 5

^{bl} Cf. Ex. 19, 4

^{bm} p Hab. 2, 20

^{bn} q Or coastlands

^{bo} ch. 40, 15

^{bp} & 42, 4, &c.

^{bq} r Cf. ch. 1, 18

^{br} s ch. 37, 26

2 ²Who ^araised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? ^gI the LORD, ^hthe first, and with the last; ^kI am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

7 So ⁿthe carpenter encouraged the ^bgoldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It is ready for the soldering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, art ^tmy servant, Jacob ^awhom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham ^ymy friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from ^{6z}the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ ^aFear thou not; for ^bI am with thee: be not dismayed; for ^dI am thy God: ^eI will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will ^fuphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ^hashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou ^mworm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee,

saith the LORD, and ^bthy redeemer, the ^cHoly One of Israel.

15 ^dBehold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 ^eThou shalt fan them, and ^fthe wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and ⁱshalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

17 When ^lthe poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel ^mwill not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: ^oI will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness ^qthe cedar, the ^{3r}shittah tree, and the ^smyrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the ^ufir tree, and the ⁴pine, and the ⁵box tree together:

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

21 Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the ^cKing of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or ^edeclare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, ⁱdo good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an ^kabomination is he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one ^lfrom the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

^a Or Who hath raised up one from the east, whom he calleth in righteousness to his foot?

^b Cf. ch. 45. 1. 13

^c ch. 43. 14

^d Pr. 23. 11

^e ch. 40. 25 & 43. 3, &c.

^f Mic. 4. 13

^g Cf. Jer. 51. 2

^h ch. 40. 24 & 57. 13

ⁱ ch. 43. 10, &c.

^j Ps. 90. 2

^k ch. 44. 6

^l ch. 45. 25

^m Ps. 64. 10

ⁿ ch. 43. 10, 13

^o Ps. 102. 27

^p ch. 29. 19

^q Jer. 20. 13

^r m. Ps. 94. 14

^s Ro. 11. 2

^t ch. 44. 13

^u Cf. ch. 40. 19, 20

^v ch. 14. 23 & 35. 6

^w & 43. 19

^x ch. 40. 19 & 44. 12

^y ch. 37. 24 & 44. 14

^z Or acacia

¹ Dt. 10. 3

² ch. 55. 13

³ Neh. 8. 15

⁴ ch. 42. 1, 19

⁵ u. ch. 37. 24 & 55. 13

⁶ Or plane

⁷ x. ch. 42. 1

⁸ See Ex. 19. 5

⁹ Or cypress

¹⁰ y. 2 Chr. 20. 7

¹¹ Jas. 2. 23

¹² Or the corners

¹³ z. Ex. 24. 11

¹⁴ (Heb.)

¹⁵ ch. 43. 1, 5

¹⁶ 1 S. 12. 20

¹⁷ b. ch. 43. 2, 5

¹⁸ Ps. 46. 7

¹⁹ c. ch. 6. 5

²⁰ & 43. 15

²¹ d. ch. 43. 3

²² See Ex. 3. 6

²³ e. ch. 40. 29, 31

²⁴ f. ch. 42. 1

²⁵ Ps. 145. 14

²⁶ g. ch. 43. 9

²⁷ h. ch. 45. 24

²⁸ Ps. 129. 5

²⁹ i. 2 S. 13. 22

³⁰ Jer. 10. 5

³¹ k. Pr. 17. 15

³² Hos. 9. 10

³³ l. ch. 14. 31

³⁴ Jer. 1. 13, 14

³⁵ m. Cf. Ps. 22. 6

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem ^done that bringeth good tidings.

28 For ^eI beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.

29 Behold, ^hthey are all vanity; their works are nothing: their ⁱmolten images are wind and confusion.

CHAPTER 42

BEHOLD ^lmy servant, whom I ⁿuphold; mine ^oelect, ^pin whom my soul delighteth; ^qI have put my spirit upon him: ^she shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the ²smoking ^{*}flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not ³fail nor ⁴be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the ⁵isles shall wait for his law.

5 ¶ Thus saith God the LORD, he that ^acreated the heavens, and ^bstretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that ^dgiveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 I the LORD ^ehave called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will ^gkeep thee, and give thee ^hfor a covenant of the people, ⁱfor a light of the Gentiles;

7 ^kTo open the blind eyes, ^lto bring out the prisoners from the prison, and ^mthem that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

8 ⁿI am the LORD: ^othat is my name: and ^pmy glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and ^anew things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 Sing unto the LORD a ^bnew song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ^cye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that ^dKedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 ^eLet them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up ^gjealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, ^hroar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 ⁱI have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and ^jrestrained myself: now will I cry ^klike a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and ²crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be ^cturned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 ^dHear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will ^emagnify the law, and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and

a ch. 43. 19

b Ps. 149. 1
Rev. 5. 9c Ps. 107. 23
Ezek. 27. 29d ch. 40. 9
& 52. 7

e Cf. ch. 63. 5

f ch. 21. 16,
17

g ch. 24. 15

h ch. 44. 9
Eccles. 1. 2,
all.i ch. 40. 19,
20

j ch. 44. 9, 20

k Ps. 79. 5

l ch. 41. 8
& 43. 10

m Ps. 78. 65

n ch. 41. 10

o ch. 41. 8
& 43. 10p ch. 62. 4
Ps. 41. 11q ch. 11. 2
& 59. 21

r Cf. ch. 57. 11

s ver. 6

t Est. 3. 10
ch. 63. 15
(Heb.)u ch. 26. 17
Jer. 6. 24v Or dimly
burningx ch. 19. 9
Jer. 13. 1y Or burn
dimlyz Or be
bruised

a Or coastlands

y ch. 41. 1, 5
& 49. 1z ch. 40. 4
& 45. 2a ch. 40. 21
& 45. 12, 18b ch. 40. 22
& 44. 24c ch. 47. 1
Ps. 57. 11d Jb. 34. 14
Acts 17. 25e ch. 41. 9
& 43. 1f ch. 6. 10
& 43. 8g ch. 26. 3
& 49. 8

h ch. 49. 8

i (Pr. 4. 18)
ch. 49. 6

k ch. 35. 5

l ch. 49. 9
Ps. 146. 7m ch. 9. 2
& 49. 9n ch. 43. 11,
15o Ps. 83. 18
Jer. 16. 21

p ch. 48. 11

q Cf. Ps. 138. 2

spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for ^dthey would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, ⁱyet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

CHAPTER 43

BUT now thus saith the LORD that ⁿcreated thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, ^oFear not: for I have ^predeemed thee, ^qI have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, ^uI will be with thee; and through the rivers, ^vthey shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest ^zthrough the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For ^bI am the LORD thy God, the ^dHoly One of Israel, ^ethy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ^fransom, ^gEthiopia and ⁱSeba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have ⁱloved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: ^mI will bring thy seed from the east, and ^ogather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the ^pnorth, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: ^rbring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is ^tcalled by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ Bring forth ^athe blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: ^bwho among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 ^cYe are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and ^emy servant whom I have ^fchosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that ^hI am he: ^hbefore me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, even ⁱI, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was ^lno strange god among you: therefore ye are ^mmy witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is ⁿnone that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and ^swho shall let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^tyour redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to ^vBabylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the ^aChāl-dē'āns, whose cry is in the ships.

15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, ^eyour King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which ^hmaketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 ^kWhich bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ ⁿRemember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do ^qa new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even ^smake a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the ^udragons and the ^uowls: ^vbecause I give waters in the wilder-

^a ch. 42, 19
& 44, 18

^b ch. 41, 22
& 44, 7

^c ver. 12
^d ch. 65, 2
^e Ps. 81, 13

^f ch. 42, 19
& 44, 1, 13
& c.

^g ch. 42, 1
& 44, 1

^h ch. 41, 4
& 46, 4

ⁱ ch. 37, 16
& 44, 6, 8

^j Hos. 7, 9
^k ch. 42, 8
& 45, 5, & c.

^l Dt. 32, 12
^m ver. 10
ⁿ ch. 44, 8

^o ch. 29, 23
& 44, 2, 24
^p ch. 41, 10
& c.

^q ch. 44, 22, 23
^r Ps. 130, 8
^s ch. 42, 6
& 49, 1

^t Jb. 10, 7
^u ch. 14, 24, 27
& 46, 10, 11

^v ch. 41, 14
& 44, 6, 24

^w ch. 41, 10
^x Jer. 30, 11
^y Ps. 144, 7
^z ch. 21, 9
& 47, 1

^a Ps. 66, 12
^b ch. 23, 13
& 47, 1

^c ch. 41, 10
^d ch. 41, 21
& 44, 5, 11

^e ch. 41, 14
& c.

^f ch. 45, 15
^g Ps. 106, 21
^h Pr. 21, 18
ⁱ Am. 5, 12
(Heb.)

^j ch. 37, 9
& 45, 14
^k ch. 11, 16
& 51, 10

^l ch. 45, 14
^m Ps. 72, 10
ⁿ See
Ex. 14, 4-9
^o Ps. 149, 4
^p Cf.
Mt. 8, 11
^q ch. 65, 16
^r Cf.
Jer. 16, 14
^s ch. 27, 12, 13
& 54, 7

^t ch. 49, 12
^u See
ch. 41, 25
^v Cf.
Zech. 6, 6
^w ch. 42, 9
& 48, 6

^x Cf.
ch. 60, 4, 9
^y ch. 41, 18
^z 2 Chr. 7, 14
^a Jer. 14, 9
^b Or lackals
^c Or ostriches
^d ch. 34, 13
^e Jer. 50, 33
^f ch. 48, 21
^g Ps. 114, 8

ness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed ^afor myself; ^cthey shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou ^fhast not called upon me, O Jacob; but ^hthou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

23 ^kThou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt ⁱofferings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with ^mincense.

24 Thou hast bought me no ⁿsweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with ^bthe fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast ^rwearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he ^tthat blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: ^ulet us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and ^ythy ^zteachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have ^aprofaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob ^bto the ^ccurse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAPTER 44

YET now hear, O Jacob ^dmy servant; and Israel, whom I have ^dchosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that ^emade thee, and ^fformed thee from the womb, which will help thee; ^hFear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, ⁱJēs-ū-rūn, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will ^kpour water upon ^lhim that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, ⁿas willows ^oby the water courses.

5 ^pOne shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall ^qsubscribe with his hand unto the

LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD ^bthe King of Israel, and his ^dredeemer the LORD of hosts; ^eI am the first, and I am the last; and ^gbeside me there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and ⁱshall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ^oye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, ^qthere is no God; I know not any.

9 ¶ They that make a graven image ^sare all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they ^usee not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?

11 ^zBehold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The ^csmith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The ^ecarpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down ^mcedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ^qash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it,

u 2 Chr. 23.
16 Jer. 13. 11
cf.
Ps. 102. 18
b ch. 43. 15
c Cf.
Pet. 2. 9
d ch. 43. 14
& 47. 4
e ch. 41. 4
& 48. 12
f ch. 64. 7
Ps. 79. 6
g ch. 43. 10
& 45. 5
&c.
h Mal. 1. 13
i ch. 43. 9
& 45. 21
k 2 Chr. 29. 7
Mal. 3. 8
cf.
Am. 5. 25
l ch. 19. 21
& 66. 3
m ch. 60. 6
Cant. 4. 6, 14
n Cant. 4. 14
Jer. 6. 20
o ch. 43. 10, 12
p ch. 1. 11
Ezek. 44. 7, 15
q ch. 30. 29
(mg.)
Hab. 1. 12
(mg.)
r ch. 7. 13
s ch. 41. 29
t ch. 27. 9
& 44. 22
u ch. 41. 29
& 45. 20
v ch. 1. 18
cf.
ch. 41. 1
y Job. 33. 23
z Or Interpreters
ch. 42. 17
& 45. 16
a ch. 47. 6
b ch. 34. 5
Zech. 14. 11
(Heb.)
c Or ban
ch. 41. 7
& 46. 6
d ch. 43. 10
& 45. 4
e ch. 43. 1
& 45. 11
f ch. 49. 5
Ps. 71. 6
g ch. 41. 7
h ch. 43. 1, 5
Jer. 30. 10, 11
i Dt. 33. 5, 26
k ch. 32. 15
Ezek. 36. 27
l ch. 55. 1
m ch. 41. 19
Jer. 22. 7,
&c.
n ch. 15. 7
o Cf. Ps. 1. 3
q Or fir-tree
p See
ch. 43. 7
q Or write on
his hand.
Unto the
Lord

and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They have not known nor understood: for ^she hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ^mashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not ^a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, ^qthou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have ^tblotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: ^rreturn unto me; for I ^vhave redeemed thee.

23 ^zSing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: ^cshout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ^eglorified himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that ^hmaketh all things; that ^kstretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the ^lliars, and maketh ⁿdiviners mad;

^a ch. 29. 14
^{Jer.} 49. 7
^b See Jer. 25. 12, 13

^c ch. 45. 1, 13
^{Ezra} 1. 1
^d ch. 45. 1
^{Ezra} 6. 3, 14

^e ch. 45. 13
^f ch. 43. 8
& 45. 8
^g Ezra 6. 7

^h ch. 44. 28
^{Cl.}
^{ch.} 41. 2
& 46. 11
ⁱ Ps. 132. 10,
17
^{Lam.} 4. 20
^k ch. 44. 28
^{Dan.} 1. 21

^l ch. 42. 16
^m Cl.
^{Jb.} 13. 12
ⁿ Ps. 107. 16

^o Cl.
^{Ro.} 1. 25
^p Cl.
^{Jer.} 50. 37
& 51. 13

^q ch. 49. 15
^r ch. 44. 1,
& c.
& 48. 20

^s ch. 62. 1
^{2 S.} 5. 12
^t ch. 43. 25
^{Jer.} 31. 34

^u ch. 44. 1
^x ch. 31. 6
& 55. 7

^y ch. 43. 1
& 45. 20
^z ch. 49. 13
^{Ps.} 148. 3, 4

^a ch. 43. 11,
15
^b ch. 44. 6, 8
& 46. 9

^c ch. 14. 7
& 49. 13
^d Cl.
^{Mal.} 1. 11

^e ch. 26. 15
& 49. 3
^f Gen. 1. 3, 5
^g Ps. 104. 20
^{Am.} 4. 13

^h Gen. 2. 3
^{Acts} 17. 24
ⁱ Cl.
^{Am.} 3. 6

^k ch. 42. 5
& 45. 12
^l Ps. 85. 11
^m ch. 61. 11

ⁿ Or boasters
^m ch. 3. 2
^{Jer.} 14. 14
^{Heb.}

that turneth wise men backward, and ^amaketh their knowledge foolish;

26 That ^bconfirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 ^cThat saith of ^dCyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, ^eThou shalt be built; and to ^fthe temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAPTER 45

^hTHUS saith the LORD to his ⁱanointed, to ^kCyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and ^lmake the crooked places straight: I will ⁿbreak in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the ^ptreasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel.

4 For Jacob ^rmy servant's ^ssake, and Israel mine ^velect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 ¶ ^aI am the LORD, and ^bthere is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 ^dThat they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.

7 ^fI form the light, and ^gcreate darkness: I make peace, and ⁱcreate evil: I the LORD do all these things.

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and ^llet the skies pour down ^mrighteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation,

and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 ^aWoe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the ^cclay ^dsay to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begetteth thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the ^fHoly One of Israel, and his ^gMaker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning ^hthe work of my hands command ye me.

12 I have ⁱmade the earth, and ^mcreated man upon it: I, even my hands, have ^ostretched out the heavens, and all ^ptheir host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: ^rhe shall build my city, and ^she shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, ^tThe labour of Egypt, and merchandise of ^uEthiopia and of the ^vSā-bē-āns, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that ^whidest thyself, O God of Israel, the ^xSaviour.

16 ^yThey shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel ^zshall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ^{aa}ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not ^{ab}in vain, he formed it to be in-

habited: I am the LORD; and there is none else.

19 ^{ac}I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ^{ad}¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto ^{ae}a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: ^{af}who hath declared this ^{ag}from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a ^{ah}just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, ^{ai}all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

23 ^{aj}I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That ^{ak}unto me every knee shall bow, ^{al}every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the LORD ^{am}have I righteousness and strength: even ^{an}to him shall men come; and ^{ao}all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and ^{ap}shall glory.

CHAPTER 46

^{aq}BEL ^{ar}boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, ^{as}their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ^{at}¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the ^{au}remnant of the house of Israel, which are ^{av}borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

4 And even to your old age ^{aw}I am he; and ^{ax}even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will

a Eccles. 6.
10
b ch. 48. 16
c Cf.
Dt. 30. 11
d ch. 29. 16
e 64. 8
f ch. 29. 16

g ch. 44. 9, 20
& 46. 6, 7
h ch. 43. 3,
& c.
& 47. 4
i ch. 44. 2,
& 51. 13
j Ps. 138. 8
k ch. 44. 7
l ch. 46. 10
m ch. 25. 1
& 46. 10
n ch. 42. 5
& 48. 13
o Eccles. 7.
29
p Jer. 27. 5
q Ps. 145. 17
r Jer. 12. 1
s ch. 44. 24
& 51. 13
t ch. 40. 26
u Cf.
Ps. 98. 3
v ch. 44. 28
w Ex. 32. 13
x Jer. 22. 5
y ch. 49. 25

z Cf.
Ro. 14. 11
aa Cf.
ch. 43. 3
ab ch. 19. 18
ac Cf.
ch. 43. 3
Ezek. 29. 10
ad ch. 43. 3
Ezek. 23. 42
ae ch. 54. 17
Ps. 36. 10
af ch. 2. 2, 3
& 66. 23
ag ch. 41. 11
& 65. 13
ah ch. 41. 11
Jer. 9. 24

ai (2 K. 21. 7
(ms.)
Jer. 50. 21
aj Cf.
1 S. 5. 3
ak ch. 27. 9
Jer. 50. 2
al ch. 8. 17
& 54. 8
am ch. 43. 3,
11
& 49. 26
an ch. 44. 11

ao ch. 23. 29
ap ch. 49. 23
Ps. 119. 6,
80
aq ch. 37. 31,
32
ar Jer. 31. 7, 8
as Jer. 6. 9
at ch. 63. 9
Dt. 32. 11,
12
au ch. 43. 10,
13
& 48. 12
av Cf.
Ps. 71. 18
aw Or a waste
ch. 34. 11
ax (Heb.)

bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

5 ¶ ^aTo whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a ^agoldsmith; and he ^cmaketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember ^othe former things of old: for I am God, and ^bthere is none else; I am God, and there is ^rnone like me,

10 ⁱDeclaring the end from the beginning, and ^ufrom ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, ^yMy counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling ^za ravenous bird from the east, ^athe man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Harken unto me, ye stout-hearted, that are far from righteousness:

13 ^jI bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and ^gI will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

CHAPTER 47

COME down, and ⁱsit in the dust, O virgin daughter of ⁱBabylon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the ⁱChāl-dē'āns: for thou shalt no more be called ^mtender and delicate.

2 Take the ⁿmillstones, and ^ogrind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered,

yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for ^bour redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the ^cHoly One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chāl-dē'āns; for thou shalt no more be called, ^jThe lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ ^gI was wroth with my people, I have ^hpolluted ⁱmine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: ^kthou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very ^lheavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, ^mI shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither ⁿdidst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, ^athat dwellest carelessly, ^sthat sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But ^tthese two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy ^bsorceries, and for the great abundance of thine ^cenchantments.

10 ¶ For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: ^dthou hast said, None seeth me. ^eThy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; ^hthou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee ^ksuddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. ^pLet now the astrologers, the stargazers, the

^a ch. 40, 18.
Jer. 49, 19.
^b ch. 44, 6.
24
^c ch. 48, 17
^c ch. 45, 11
& 48, 17

^d ch. 44, 12
^e ch. 45, 20
Jer. 2, 11.
28
^f Cf.
ch. 13, 19

^g See
2 K. 24, 20
^h ch. 43, 28
ⁱ ch. 19, 25
& 63, 17
^k ch. 13, 18

^l 1 K. 12, 4
^m Cf.
Rev. 18, 7

ⁿ Dt. 32, 29
Lam. 1, 9
^o ch. 51, 9
Ps. 143, 5

^p ch. 45, 5.
& c.
^q Zeph. 2, 15
^r Ps. 86, 8
Jer. 10, 6, 7

^s ch. 28, 15
Jer. 5, 12
^t ch. 45, 21
& 48, 3

^u ch. 45, 21
& 48, 3, 5
^x ch. 51, 19
^y ch. 43, 13
Dan. 4, 35

^z ch. 18, 6
Jer. 12, 9
(*Heb.*)
^a Cf.
ch. 45, 1, 13

^b 2 K. 9, 22
Mic. 4, 12
(*Heb.*)
^c Ps. 58, 5
(*Heb.*)

^d ch. 29, 15
Ezek. 8, 12
^e ch. 37, 24
Ezek. 28, 2

^f ch. 51, 5
^g ch. 62, 11
^h Cf.
Ps. 35, 8

ⁱ Ps. 119, 25
^k ch. 30, 13
Jer. 15, 8
^l ch. 43, 14
& 48, 14

^m Cf.
Dt. 28, 56
ⁿ Jb. 41, 24
^o Jb. 31, 10
Mt. 24, 41

^p Cf. Dan. 2,
2, 10

monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; ^bthe fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even ^lthy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

CHAPTER 48

HEAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the ^mwaters of Judah, ⁿwhich swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of ^bthe holy city, and ^astay themselves upon the God of Israel; The ^rLORD of hosts is his name.

3 ^aI have declared the former things ^vfrom the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art ^aobstinate, and ^bthy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, ^eMine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee ^lnew things from this time, even ^mhidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that ^bthine ear was not opened: for

I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 ^gFor ^amy name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, ^eI have refined thee, but not with silver; I have ^dchosen thee in ^ethe furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for ^ehow should my name be polluted? and I will not give ^hmy glory unto another.

12 ^gHearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; ⁱI am he; ^kI am the first, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also ⁱhath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: ^owhen I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on ^sBabylon, and ^this arm shall be on the ^uChāl-dē'āns.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, ^vI have called him: I have brought him, and he shall ^zmake his way prosperous.

16 ^gCome ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord GOD, and ^chis Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the LORD, ^dthy Redeemer, the ^jHoly One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which ^gteacheth thee to profit, which ^hleadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 ⁱO that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! ^kthen had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been ^las the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ^gGo ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chāl-dē'āns, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye,

a Ps. 143. 11
Jer. 14. 7.
21
b ch. 5. 24
Joel 2. 5

c ch. 1. 25
Jer. 9. 7
d ch. 45. 4
& 49. 7
e Cf.
Dt. 4. 20

f ch. 23. 2. 3
Ezek. 27. 12
g Lv. 22. 2.
32
Jer. 34. 16
h ch. 42. 8

i ch. 46. 4
k ch. 44. 6
Rev. 1. 8-17
l ch. 45. 12.
18
& 51. 15

m Ps. 68. 26
n Dt. 10. 20
Jer. 12. 16
o Cf.
ch. 40. 26

p ch. 52. 1
Neh. 11. 1
q ch. 26. 3
& 50. 10
r Jer. 10. 16
s ch. 47. 1
Jer. 25. 12
t ch. 30. 30
& 31. 9
u ch. 47. 1
x ch. 46. 10
y See
ch. 45. 1-3
z ch. 53. 10
Ps. 1. 3

a Ps. 78. 8
Mt. 17. 17
b Neh. 9. 16.
29
Jer. 7. 26

c 2 Chr. 24.
20
Ezek. 11. 5

d ch. 47. 4
& 49. 7. 26
e ch. 17. 8
Jer. 2. 28
f ch. 47. 4
& 49. 7
g ch. 28. 9. 26
& 54. 13
h ver. 21

i Ps. 81. 13
k Cf.
ch. 66. 12
l ch. 43. 19
m Jb. 12. 22
Dan. 2. 22
n Gen. 32. 12
Hos. 1. 10

o ch. 52. 11

p ch. 44. 18
Jer. 5. 21

The LORD ^a hath redeemed ^b his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when ^e he led them through the deserts: ^f he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 ⁱ There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49

LISTEN, O ² ^misles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, ⁿ from far; The LORD ^b hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And ^a he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the ^r shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art ^t my servant, O Israel, in whom ^u I will be glorified.

4 ^z Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: ^b yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD ^e that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be ^g glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, It is ^k a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: ⁱ I will also give thee ^m for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation ^o unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the ^p Redeemer of Israel, and his ^q Holy One, to him whom man ^s despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, ^u Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is ^x faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he ^z shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, ^b In an ^c acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped

thee: and I will ^e preserve thee, and give thee ^d for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say ^e to the prisoners, Go forth; to them ^h that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 ^k They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat ⁱ nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them ^o shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these ^s from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ ^x Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and ^y break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath ^a comforted his people, and will ^c have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The LORD ^d hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 ^f Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, ^h yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, ⁱ I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ ⁿ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. ^r As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ^t ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall ^v even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and ^w they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt

a ch. 44, 22.
b ch. 45, 4
& 49, 3
c ch. 42, 6
Jer. 31, 10
d ch. 42, 6
e ch. 63, 13,
14
f ch. 136, 16
g ch. 43, 20
h ch. 10, 4
i ch. 42, 7
& 51, 1
j ch. 42, 7, 16
& 58, 10
k ch. 57, 21
l ch. 57, 21
m ch. 57, 16
n ch. 121, 6
o ch. 121, 6
p ch. 42, 4,
10
& 51, 5
q ch. 33, 13
& 57, 19
r ch. 40, 11
& 57, 18
s ch. 43, 1
t ch. 50, 4
Dt. 18, 18
u ch. 51, 16
Ps. 121, 5
v ch. 43, 6
w ch. 48, 20
& 50, 10
x ch. 44, 23
& 60, 21
y ch. 44, 23
& 55, 12
z See ch. 30, 6
& 53, 2, 3
a ch. 40, 1
& 51, 3, 12
b Eccles. 3,
Jer. 17, 10
c ch. 30, 18
& 54, 8
d ch. 2, 6
Jer. 12, 7
e ch. 40, 27
f ch. 44, 2
Jer. 11, 3
g ch. 27, 10
h ch. 55, 5
i ch. 44, 21
j Cf. Cant. 8, 6
k 2 K. 20, 10
l Cf. Act. 13, 47
m ch. 42, 6
& 60, 3
n Cf. Mal. 4, 2
o ch. 60, 4
p ch. 52, 10
Ps. 98, 3
q ch. 48, 17
& 54, 5, 8
r ch. 48, 17
& 54, 5
s Dt. 32, 40
Jer. 22, 24
t ch. 53, 3
Ps. 22, 6
u Ps. 103, 5
Jer. 2, 32
(Heb.)
v ch. 52, 15
w Dt. 7, 9
1 Cor. 1, 9
x ch. 54, 2
y ch. 48, 10
& 65, 9
z Ps. 1, 12
Lam. 2, 16
a b Cf. 2 Cor. 6, 8
c ch. 55, 6
Ps. 69, 13

have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 Thus saith the LORD GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and ^aset up my standard to the people: and ^ethey shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

23 And ^akings shall be thy ^hnursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and ⁱlick up the dust of thy feet; and ⁿthou shalt know that I am the LORD: for they ^eshall not be ashamed ^pthat wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even ^athe captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee ^cwith their own flesh; and they shall be ^ddrunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD am ^hthy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the ⁱmighty One of Jacob.

CHAPTER 50

THUS saith the LORD, Where is ^hthe bill of your mother's divorce-ment, whom ⁱI have put away? or which of my creditors is it to whom I have ^msold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? ^oIs my hand

shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, ^aI make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The LORD GOD ^bhath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak ^ca word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth ^fmine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The LORD GOD hath opened ^gmine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 ⁱI gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that ^kplucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and ^mspitting.

7 ¶ For the LORD GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I ^aset my face like a ^rflint, and I know that I shall ^snot be ashamed.

8 ^tHe is near that ^ujustifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine ^vadversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the LORD GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall ^zwax old as a garment; ^athe moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who is among you that ^bfeartheth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of ^chis servant, ^fthat walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and ^gstay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAPTER 51

ⁿHEarken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto ^bAbraham your father,

^a Ps. 107. 33

^b ch. 49. 2
^c & 51. 16

^c Cf. Pr. 15. 23

^d ch. 31. 9
^e & 62. 10

^e ch. 14. 2
^f & 60. 4, 9
^f Pr. 25. 12

^g ch. 60. 16

^h Est. 2. 7
ⁱ 1 Tim. 2. 7

ⁱ Jb. 16. 10
^j Lam. 3. 30

^k Cf. ch. 51. 23

^k Cf. Neh. 13. 25

^l Ps. 72. 9

^m Mic. 7. 17

ⁿ Jb. 30. 10

^o Mt. 26. 67

^p ch. 19. 21

^q Jer. 24. 7

^r ch. 45. 17

^s & 50. 11

^t ch. 40. 31

^u Lam. 3. 25

^v 2 K. 12. 17

^w Jer. 42. 15

^x Ps. 114. 8

^y ch. 49. 23

^z ch. 55. 6

^a Ps. 145. 18

^b Ro. 8. 33, 34

^c ch. 45. 13

^d & 51. 14

^e Mt. 12. 29

^f Jb. 13. 19

^g Ps. 102. 26

^h ch. 51. 6

ⁱ (Heb.)

^j ch. 51. 3

^k Ps. 39. 11

^l Ps. 14. 2

^m Acts 13. 16, 26

ⁿ Cf. ch. 9. 20

^o Cf. Rev. 16. 6

^p ch. 49. 3

^q & 52. 13

^r Cf. Mic. 7. 8

^s ch. 48. 2

^t ch. 45. 15

^u 21

^v & 60. 16

^w ch. 1. 24

^x & 60. 16

^y Dt. 24. 1

^z Jer. 3. 37

^a Cf. Hos. 2. 2

^b m ch. 52. 3

^c n ver. 7

^d o ch. 59. 1

^e Jb. 42. 2

^f Mt. 3. 9

^g Cf. ch. 63. 16

ISAIAH 51

and unto ^aSarah that bare you: for ^{2b}I called him ^calone, and blessed him, and ^eincreased him.

3 For the LORD ^fshall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like ⁱthe garden of the LORD; ⁿjoy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ ^jHearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for ^qa law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people.

5 ^sMy righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the ^{3t}isles shall wait upon me, and ^uon mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: ^rfor the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall ^bwax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ ^jHearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people ^gin whose heart is my law; ^hfear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For ^kthe moth shall eat them up like a garment, and ⁱthe worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ ⁿAwake, awake, put on strength, O ^oarm of the LORD; awake, as in the ^rancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and ⁱwounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath ^udried the sea, the waters of the ^vgreat deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ^{6a}ransomed to pass over?

11 ^bTherefore the ⁷redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and ^ceverlasting joy shall be upon their head; they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

An exhortation to trust in Christ

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, ^dthat thou shouldst be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the ^gson of man which shall be made ^has grass;

13 And ⁱforgettest the LORD ^kthy maker, that ^mhath stretched forth the heavens, and ^olaid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 ^rThe captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the LORD thy God, that ^sdivided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts is his name.

16 And ^vI have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee ^ain the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ ^jAwake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, ^dwhich hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of ^fthe cup of ^ttrembling, and wrung them out.

18 ⁱThere is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 ^mThese two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the ^bfamine, and the ^ssword: by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 ^sThy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a ^{6x}wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, ^zthe rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God ^dthat pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand ^ethe cup of ⁸trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my

a Gen. 49. 31
R. o. 4. 19
b Read when he was but one I called him
c Neh. 9. 7
Acts 7. 2, 4
d Ezek. 33. 24 (for me.)
e ch. 12. 2
f ch. 26. 15
g ch. 49. 13
h 52. 9
i ch. 56. 2
Ps. 146. 3
j ch. 40. 6, 7
Jas. 1. 10
k ch. 17. 10
Jer. 2. 32
l ch. 45. 11
m 54. 5
n Gen. 13. 10
Ezek. 28. 13
o ch. 45. 12
Jer. 10. 12
p ver. 11
q ch. 48. 13
Jer. 10. 12
r Ps. 81. 8
s ch. 33. 22
Jas. 4. 12
t ch. 49. 25
u 52. 2, 3
v ch. 46. 13
56. 1
w Or coastlands
x ch. 49. 1
59. 18
y ch. 40. 11
Hos. 11. 2
z Jb. 26. 12
Jer. 31. 35 (me.)
a ch. 50. 4
59. 21
b ch. 34. 4
Mt. 24. 35
c ch. 49. 2
d ch. 50. 9
e ch. 52. 1
f Ps. 75. 8
Jer. 25. 15
g ver. 1
h ver. 22
i Ps. 119. 11
Jer. 31. 33
j Or staggering
k ch. 10. 24
54. 4
l See ch. 3. 2
ch. 50. 9
Hos. 5. 12
m ch. 14. 11
d 66. 24
n ch. 47. 9
o ch. 78. 65
p ch. 48. 14
52. 10
q ch. 5. 13
Jer. 11. 22
r ch. 3. 25
65. 12
s ch. 63. 11
Ps. 143. 3
t Ps. Lam. 2. 11, 12
u ch. 27. 1
v ch. 43. 16
63. 12
w Or antelope
x Dt. 14. 5
y Gen. 7. 11
Am. 7. 4
z Ps. 80. 16
a Read redeemed
b ch. 35. 9
62. 12
c ch. 35. 10
41. 2
d Read ransomed
e ch. 55. 12
d Jer. 50. 34
e Zech. 12. 2
f Or staggering

fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But ^bI will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, ^cBow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, ^dto them that went over.

CHAPTER 52

^AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy ^bbeautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the ^choly city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the ^duncircumcised and the ^eunclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: ^floose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive ^gdaughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have ^hsold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people ⁱwent down aforetime into Egypt to ^jsojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and ^kmy name continually every day ^lis blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 ^mHow beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him ⁿthat bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, ^oThy God reigneth!

8 Thy ^pwatchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for ^qthey shall see eye to eye, when the LORD ^rshall bring again Zion.

9 ^sBreak forth into joy, sing together, ye ^twaste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD ^uhath comforted his people, he hath ^vredeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare ^whis

holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and ^xall the ends of the earth shall ^ysee the salvation of our God.

11 ^zDepart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, ^{aa}touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; ^{ab}be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For ye shall not go out with ^{ac}haste, nor go by flight: for ^{ad}the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your ^{ae}reward.

13 ^{af}Behold, ^{ag}my servant shall ^{ah}deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 ^{ai}As many were astonished at thee; ^{aj}his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

—15 So shall he ^{ak}sprinkle many nations; the ^{al}kings shall shut their mouths at him: ^{am}for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAPTER 53

^WHO hath believed our report? and to whom is ^{an}the arm of the LORD revealed?

2 For he ^{ao}shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: ^{ap}he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is ^{aq}despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and ^{ar}we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 ^{as}Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 ^{at}But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the ^{au}chastisement of our peace was upon him; and ^{av}with his stripes we are ^{aw}healed.

6 ^{ax}All we like sheep ^{ay}have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD ^{az}hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

a ch. 49. 6
b Jer. 25. 17.
c Ps. 98. 3
d ch. 48. 20
e Jer. 30. 8
f Ps. 129. 3
g Nu. 31. 19
h Lam. 4. 14.
i Neh. 13. 22
j Ps. 66. 12
k Dt. 16. 3
l (Heb.)
m Ps. 68. 7
n Hab. 3. 13
o ch. 51. 17
p ch. 58. 8
q Is. 6. 9, 13
r Cf.
s Ex. 28. 2
t ch. 50. 10
u Is. 53. 11
v Or prosper
w ch. 48. 2
x Dan. 9. 24
y Ex. 12. 48
z Acts 11. 3
aa ch. 35. 8
ab Joel 3. 17
ac Cf.
ad ch. 53. 2, 3
ae ch. 51. 14
af ch. 16. 1
ag Is. 62. 11
ah Read startle
ai ch. 49. 7
aj y ch. 50. 1
ak z Cit.
al Ro. 15. 21
am a Ps. 105. 23
an Acts 7. 15
ao b Ps. 105. 23
ap (Heb.)
aq Cf.
ar Jno. 12. 38
as Ro. 10. 18
at d ch. 52. 10
au & 53. 16
av e Cit.
aw Ro. 2. 24
ax f Cf.
ay ch. 52. 14
az g ch. 37. 6, 23
ba Ezek. 33. 32
bb h ch. 49. 7
bc i Cit.
bd Ro. 10. 18
be o Or as one from whom men hide their face
bf he was, &c.
bg ch. 41. 27
bh & 61. 1
bi i Cit.
bj Mt. 8. 17
bk m Ps. 99. 1
bl n ch. 21. 11
bm & 56. 10
bn o ch. 6. 5
bo Mt. 5. 8
bp p Cf.
bq Ro. 4. 25
br o Or re-
bs turneth to
bt q ch. 26. 16
bu Jer. 30. 11
bv i Cit.
bw 1 Pet. 2. 24
bx s ch. 58. 12
by t ch. 30. 26
bz & 57. 18, 19
ca u ch. 51. 3, 12
cb & 66. 15
cc x Cit.
cd 1 Pet. 2. 25
ce y Ps. 119. 67.
cf 176
cg Jer. 50. 6
ch Cf.
ci Mt. 18. 12
cj Lk. 15. 4
ck z ch. 48. 20
cl Jer. 31. 11
cm a Cf.
cn Lv. 16. 21
co ch. 51. 9
cp & 53. 1

7 He was oppressed, ²and he was afflicted, yet he ^aopened not his mouth: ^bhe is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and ^cas a sheep before her ^dshearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 ³He was taken from prison and from judgment: ⁴and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people ⁵was he stricken.

9 And ⁶he made his grave with the wicked, ⁷and with the rich in his death; because ⁸he had done ⁹no violence, neither was any ^adeceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul ^aan offering for sin, ^bhe shall see his seed, he shall ^cprolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD ^dshall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be ^asatisfied: by his knowledge shall ^bmy righteous servant ^cjustify many; for he shall ^dbear their iniquities.

12 Therefore will I ^adivide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and ^bhe was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

CHAPTER 54

^aSING, O barren, thou that didst not bear; ^bbreak forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 ^aEnlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy ^bstakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and

make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 ^aFear not; for ^bthou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the ^creproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For ^athy Maker is ^bthine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; and thy ^cRedeemer the ^dHoly One of Israel; ^eThe God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a woman ^aforsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 ^aFor a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with ^bgreat mercies ^cwill I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath ^aI hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I ^bhave mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For this is as ^athe waters of ^bNoah unto me: for as I have ^csworn that the waters of Noah should ^dno more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the ^acovenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, ^aI will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with ^bsapphires.

12 And I will make thy ^awindows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 ^aAnd all thy children ^bshall be taught of the LORD; and great ^cshall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

^a Or, yet he humbled himself, and, &c.

^a Ps. 39. 2, 9

¹ Pet. 2. 23

^b Cit.

Acts 8. 38

^c ch. 51. 7

Jer. 1. 8

^d ch. 50. 7

Joel 2. 27

^e Ps. 44. 22

2 K. 10. 12

14

^a Or By oppression and judgment he was taken away

^b Or and as for his generation who among them considered that he was cut off out of the land of the living?

^c Cf. ch. 4. 1

^d ch. 51. 13

& 60. 21

^e ch. 62. 5

^a Or to whom the stroke (was due)

^k ch. 49. 7

& 59. 20

^l ch. 49. 7

& 55. 5

^m Or they made

ⁿ Ps. 97. 5

Mic. 4. 13

^o Cf. Mt. 27. 57, 60

^p Cit.

¹ Pet. 8. 28

^q Jb. 16. 17

^r ch. 63. 8

Pr. 14. 5

^s ch. 40. 27

& 60. 15

^t Ps. 30. 5

^u Ezra 10. 19

Ezek. 40. 39

^v Ps. 119. 156

Dan. 9. 18

^w Cf. Ps. 22. 30, 31

(Gm.)

^x ch. 43. 5

& 56. 8

^y Pr. 28. 16

Jer. 35. 7

^z ch. 45. 15

& 57. 17

^{aa} ch. 48. 15

Dan. 3. 30

^{ab} ch. 49. 13

& 60. 10

^{ac} ch. 58. 11

Pr. 19. 23

^{ad} ch. 52. 13

^{ae} Jb. 22. 16

Mt. 24. 38

^{af} Gen. 6. 8

of Ezek. 14. 14, 20

^{ag} Or make many righteous

^{ah} Nu. 18. 1

Ezek. 4. 4-6

^{ai} ch. 14. 24

& 62. 8

^{aj} Gen. 9. 11

^{ak} ch. 9. 9

Zech. 14. 1

^{al} Cit.

Mk. 15. 28

Lk. 22. 27

^{am} Nu. 25. 12

Ezek. 34. 25

^{an} Cit.

Gal. 4. 27

^{ao} Cf. Rev. 21. 19

^{ap} Cant. 5. 14

Lam. 4. 7

^{aq} ch. 48. 17

Jer. 32. 33

^{ar} Ps. 113. 9

^{as} Cit. Jao. 6. 46

^{at} ch. 48. 17

^{au} Cant. 5. 14

Lam. 4. 7

^{av} ch. 26. 12

& 55. 12

^{aw} Or pinacles

^{ax} ch. 26. 12

& 55. 12

^{ay} ch. 26. 12

& 55. 12

^{az} ch. 26. 12

& 55. 12

^{sa} ch. 49. 19

^{sb} ch. 33. 20

^{sc} ch. 49. 19

^{sd} ch. 33. 20

^{se} ch. 49. 19

^{sf} ch. 33. 20

^{sg} ch. 49. 19

^{sh} ch. 33. 20

^{si} ch. 49. 19

^{sj} ch. 33. 20

^{sk} ch. 49. 19

^{sl} ch. 33. 20

sm ch. 49. 19

^{sn} ch. 33. 20

^{so} ch. 49. 19

^{sp} ch. 33. 20

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and ^stheir righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 55

HO, ⁱevery one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 ^oWherefore do ye ²spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: ^rhear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an ^reverlasting covenant with you, even the ^usure mercies of David.

4 Behold, ^uI have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call ^ca nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the ^eHoly One of Israel; for ^jhe hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ Seek ye the LORD ^hwhile he may be found, call ye upon him while ^hhe is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and ^mlet him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will ⁿabundantly pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

^a Pr. 10, 29
^b Hos. 14, 9
^b Ps. 139, 17, 18

^c Dt. 32, 2

^d Eccles. 11,
Jer. 5, 24

^e Pr. 28, 13
Jer. 2, 37
^f Cf. ch. 46,
10, 11

^g ch. 45, 24
Ro. 1, 17

^h ch. 51, 11

ⁱ ch. 54, 13
& 66, 12

^k ch. 49, 13

^l ch. 44, 3

^m Cf. 5, 6

ⁿ Ps. 98, 8

^o Cf. ch. 32, 13

^p Cf. Jer. 6, 27

^q Heb. *weish*

^r ch. 41, 19
& 60, 13

^s ch. 41, 19
Zech. 1, 8

^t Pr. 7, 2

^u Pr. 21, 3
Ezek. 18, 5

^v ch. 24, 5
& 61, 8

^w Ps. 89, 49

^x Acts 13, 34

^y ch. 51, 5, 6

^z Jer. 30, 9

^a Jer. 17, 7

^b ch. 51, 12

^c Jer. 49, 1,
41

^d ch. 58, 13

^e Neh. 10, 31

^f Ps. 18, 43

^g ch. 14, 1

^h Mt. 23, 15

ⁱ ch. 54, 5
& 60, 9, 11

^j ch. 49, 5
& 60, 9

^k Pr. 28, 5
Jer. 29, 13,
14

^l ch. 49, 8

^m Ezek. 17, 24

ⁿ ch. 50, 8

^o Cf. Acts 8, 27

^p ch. 44, 22

^q Jer. 3, 12

^r Ps. 130, 4

^s Dan. 9, 9

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, ^aso are my ways higher than your ways, and ^bmy thoughts than your thoughts.

10 ^cFor as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but ^dwatereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall ^fmy word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 ^hFor ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth ⁱwith peace: ^kthe mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall ^mclap their hands.

13 ⁿInstead of the thorn shall come up the ^pfir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the ^qmyrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAPTER 56

THUS saith the LORD, ^sKeep ye judgment, and do justice: for ^rmy salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 ^zBlessed is the man that doeth this, and the ^ason of man that layeth hold on it; that ^bkeepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the ^dstranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a ⁱdry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto ⁱthe eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, ^cto be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my ^eholy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be ^gaccepted upon ⁱmine altar; for ^kmine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God ^mwhich gathereth the ^ooutcasts of Israel saith, ^pYet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ ^qAll ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His ^rwatchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb ^sdogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are ^tshepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 ^uCome ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAPTER 57

THE ^vrighteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous ^wis taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall ^xrest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 ¶ ^yBut draw near hither, ye sons of the ^zsorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom ^{aa}'make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a ^{ab}seed of falsehood,

5 ^{ac}Enflaming yourselves ^{ad}with

idols under every green tree, ^{ae}slaying the children in the valleys under the ^{af}cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a ^{ag}drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 ^{ah}Upon a lofty and high mountain ^{ai}hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the ^{aj}'posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast ^{ak}'discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto ^{al}'hell.

10 ^{am}'Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; ^{an}'yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found ^{ao}the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that ^{ap}'thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? ^{aq}'have not I held my peace even of old, and ^{ar}'thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ ^{as}When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but ^{at}'the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me ^{au}'shall possess the land, and shall inherit ^{av}'my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, ^{aw}'prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith ^{ax}'the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, ^{ay}'whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, ^{az}'with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive

a Ps. 106. 36.
Jer. 7. 31
b ch. 2. 21
c Cf.
Ru. 1. 16

d Ps. 16. 4
Jer. 7. 18
e ch. 30. 29
& 57. 13

f ch. 65. 7
2 Chr. 28. 4
g ch. 60. 7
Jo. 42. 9
h Ezek. 16. 16, 24
i ch. 36. 7
& 60. 7

k Mt. 21. 18
Lk. 11. 17
Lk. 19. 48
l Pr. 8. 34
Ezek. 41. 21
m ch. 34. 7
Jer. 23. 3

n Ezek. 16. 13, &c.
o ch. 11. 12
p Cf.
Jno. 10. 16

q Jer. 12. 9
r ch. 52. 8
& 62. 6

s Ps. 22. 16.
20
Mt. 7. 6
t Heb. Sheol

u Cf.
Dt. 32. 36
v Jer. 2. 25

x Jer. 10. 21
y Or a quickening of thy strength

z Pr. 23. 35
z ch. 30. 9
& 59. 3, 4

a Cf.
ch. 42. 14
Eccles. 8. 11
b Eccles. 8. 13
Jer. 2. 19

c Ps. 12. 1
d ch. 41. 16
Jer. 13. 24

e Cf.
2 K. 22. 20
f ch. 60. 21
Ps. 37. 9
&c.

g Jb. 17. 16
Dan. 12. 13
h ch. 56. 7
& 65. 11, 25
i ch. 2. 6
Jb. 27. 9
(Gf. 2)

k ch. 40. 3
& 62. 10

l Cf.
Ps. 35. 21
m Ps. 138. 6
Mic. 6. 6

n Ps. 145. 21
Ezek. 20. 39
o ver. 11

p ch. 66. 2
q ch. 26. 13
& 65. 3, 4
r Or among the oaks
s ch. 1. 29
(for ma.)
Hos. 4. 13

the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the ^acontrite ones.

16 For ^cI will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for ^dthe spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: ^eI hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and ^fwill heal him: I ^gwill lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create ^hthe fruit of the lips; Peace, peace ⁱto him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But ^jthe wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 ^kThere is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAPTER 58

CRY aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and ^lshew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 ^mYet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ⁿWherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore ^ohave we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 ^pIs it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

a ch. 61. 1
Ps. 147. 5
b Cf. Neh. 5. 10-12
c Ps. 103. 9
d Eccles. 12. Dan. 5. 23
e Ezek. 18. 7

f Pr. 31. 9, 20
Jer. 22. 16
g ch. 54. 8 & 59. 2

h Neh. 5. 5
i ch. 53. 5
Jer. 3. 22
k ch. 49. 10
l Pr. 4. 18
Dan. 12. 3

m See ch. 57. 18
n Ps. 85. 13
o Heb. 13. 15
See Ps. 119. 108
p ch. 49. 1 Eph. 2. 17
q ch. 52. 12

r Jude 13
Cf. Jb. 3. 17 (ms.)

s ch. 48. 22

t Mic. 3. 8
u ch. 49. 9 & 60. 2

x Cf. ch. 29. 13
y ch. 53. 11
Jer. 31. 14
z ch. 66. 14
Cf. Pr. 3. 8
a Nu. 24. 6
Jer. 31. 12

b ch. 52. 9 & 61. 4
c Cf. Mal. 3. 14

d Ps. 35. 13
Dan. 10. 12

e ch. 56. 2
Am. 8. 3

f Neh. 13. 22
Jer. 17. 22

g Jer. 14. 12

h Ps. 37. 4

i Dt. 33. 29

k ch. 40. 5
Mic. 4. 4

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? ^bto loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not ^cto deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring ^dthe poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from ^ethine own flesh?

8 ^fThen shall thy light break forth as the morning, and ^gthy health shall spring forth speedily: and ^hthy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be ⁱthy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and ^jthy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and ^ksatisfy thy soul in drought, and ^lmake fat thy bones: and thou shalt be ^mlike a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build ⁿthe old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ^oIf thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on ^pmy holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words:

14 Then shalt thou ^qdelight thyself in the LORD; and I will ^rcause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: ^sfor the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 59

BEHOLD, ^athe LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins ^bhave hid his face from you, ^cthat he will not hear.

3 For ^dyour hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have ^espoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; ^fthey conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch ^gcockatrice^h eggs, and weave the ⁱspider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a ^jviper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

7 ^kTheir feet run to evil, and they make haste ^lto shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

8 ^mThe way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they ⁿhave made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: ^owe wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.

10 ^pWe grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men.

11 ^qWe roar all like bears, and ^rmourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.

12 For ^sour transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgres-

sions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

16 ¶ And ^the saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore ^uhis arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

17 For he ^vput on righteousness as a breastplate, and an ^whelmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of ^xvengeance for clothing, and was clad with ^yzeal as a cloke.

18 ^zAccording to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the ^{aa}islands he will repay recompence.

19 So shall they ^{ab}fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory ^{ac}from the rising of the sun. ^{ad}When the enemy shall come in like a ^{ae}flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And the ^{af}Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, ^{ag}this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; ^{ah}My spirit that is upon thee, and my words ^{ai}which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAPTER 60

ARISE, shine; for ^{aj}thy light is come, and ^{ak}the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

^a ch. 50. 2,
Jer. 32. 17,
27

^b ch. 57. 17
& 64. 7
^c ch. 1. 15
Jer. 11. 11,
14
^d ch. 1. 15

^e Isa. 57. 11
Hos. 4. 2

^f ch. 32. 7
^g ch. 63. 5

^h Or addersⁱ
ⁱ ch. 14. 29
Jer. 8. 17
(Heb.)

^j ch. 53. 1
& 62. 8
^k Job. 8. 14

^l Eph. 6. 14
^m ch. 30. 6
& 65. 25

ⁿ Eph. 6. 17
^o ch. 35. 4
& 66. 6

^p ch. 42. 13
& 63. 15
^q ch. 3. 11
& 65. 6

^r Pr. 1. 16
Oth. Ro. 9.
15-17

^s Pr. 6. 17
Jer. 2. 34

^t Or coastlands
^u ch. 51. 5
& 60. 9

^v Ps. 102. 15
Mal. 4. 2

^w Cf. Jer. 5. 4

^x Ps. 113. 3
Mal. 1. 11

^y Or For he shall come as a rushing stream which the breath of the LORD driveth

^z ch. 30. 28
^{aa} Pr. 2. 15

^{ab} ch. 54. 5, 8
& 60. 16

^{ac} ch. 8. 22
Jer. 23. 12

^{ad} See Jer. 31. 31

^{ae} ch. 42. 1
& 61. 1

^{af} Job. 12. 25
^{ag} ch. 51. 16
Jer. 1. 9

^{ah} Ps. 55. 2

^{ai} ch. 38. 14

^{aj} Ps. 106. 6
Jer. 3. 25

^{ak} ch. 2. 5
^m ch. 40. 5

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but ^c the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the ^fGentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 ^gLift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: ^hthy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the ^{2m}forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of ^oMidian and ^qE'phāh; all they from ^rSheba shall come: they shall bring gold and ^tincense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of ^vKedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of ^zNē-bāi'ōth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up ^awith acceptance on ^bmine altar, and ^cI will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and ^eas the doves to their windows?

9 Surely ^fthe ⁴isles shall wait for me, and the ^hships of Tār'shish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the ^kHoly One of Israel, because he ^mhath glorified thee.

10 And the ⁿsons of strangers shall ^obuild up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I ^phad mercy on thee.

11 Therefore ^rthy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For ^vthe nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

a ch. 35. 2
b ch. 53. 3
Ezek. 27. 5
c ch. 58. 10
Mic. 7. 8
d ch. 18. 7
Jer. 7. 12
e Ps. 150. 1
Jer. 17. 12
f ch. 49. 6
& 62. 2

g ch. 49. 18

h ch. 49. 22
& 66. 20
ct. 43. 6
i Ps. 101. 8

k ch. 54. 6
& 62. 4

l Cf. ch. 65. 18
m Read wealth
n ch. 61. 6
(for mē.)

o ch. 66. 12
p ch. 10. 26
Hab. 3. 7

q ch. 49. 23
r 1 Chr. 1. 33

s ch. 72. 10
Jer. 6. 20

t ch. 49. 26
& 63. 8

u ch. 43. 23
& 66. 3

v ch. 39. 20
& 63. 16

x ch. 49. 26
y ch. 42. 11
Jer. 2. 10

z 1 Chr. 1. 29

a ch. 56. 7
Ezek. 20. 40

b ch. 56. 7
Lam. 2. 7

c Hag. 2. 7
d Or task-masters

e Dan. 1. 24
Dan. 1. 20

f Hos. 11. 11

g ch. 59. 18
& 66. 19

h Or coastlands

s ch. 26. 1

t ch. 23. 1
Ezek. 27. 25

u ch. 24. 23
Rev. 21. 23

v ch. 55. 5
Jer. 30. 29

w Ps. 118. 27
2 Cor. 4. 6

x ch. 55. 5
Jer. 30. 19

y ch. 14. 2
& 61. 5

z ch. 22. 10

a ch. 54. 8
Jer. 12. 15

b ch. 65. 19

c Cf. Rev. 21. 25. 26

d ch. 57. 13

e ch. 5. 2
& 61. 3

f ch. 54. 5
& 64. 8

g ch. 49. 3
& 61. 3

h Cf. Zech. 14. 17-19

i Jer. 1. 12

13 ^aThe glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the ^bfir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify ^dthe place of my ^esanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The ⁱcity of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been ^kfor-saken and hated, so that no man went through thee, ⁱI will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 ⁿThou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck ^pthe breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am ^sthy Saviour and thy ^tRedeemer, the ^umighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine ^{sd}exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call ^gthy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 ⁱThe sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but ⁱthe LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and ^qthe days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: ^sthey shall inherit the land for ever, ^tthe branch of my planting, ^uthe work of my hands, that ^vI may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: ^zI the LORD will hasten it in his time.

CHAPTER 61

THE Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach ^egood tidings unto the ^emeek; he hath sent me to bind up the ^hbrokenhearted, to proclaim ⁱliberty to the captives, and the ^kopening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the ^mday of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the ^ooil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the ^qplanting of the LORD, that ^rhe might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall ^tbuild the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And ^ustrangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But ye shall be named the ^zPriests of the LORD; men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat ^bthe riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame ye shall have ^ddouble; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: ^feverlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD ^hlove judgment, I ^khate robbery ^lfor burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an ⁿeverlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD hath blessed.

10 ^pI will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my

a Gen. 3, 21
Ezek. 16, 10
b Ps. 149, 4
c ch. 59, 21
Mt. 3, 16
Gt. 2, 4
18, 19
d Ps. 132, 9
2 Cor. 6, 7
e ch. 52, 7
Nah. 1, 15
f Rev. 21, 21
g ch. 29, 19
Zeph. 2, 3
h ch. 57, 15
& 56, 2
i Cf. L.v. 25, 10
k ch. 49, 9
Zech. 9, 11
l ch. 45, 8
m ch. 34, 8
& 63, 4

n ch. 45, 4
& 63, 17
o Ps. 126, 5
Jer. 31, 13
p Cf. ch. 58, 8

q ch. 60, 21
Jer. 2, 21
r ch. 60, 21
Ezek. 28, 22
s ch. 60, 3
Ex. 2, 32
t ch. 58, 12
Ezek. 36, 10
u ch. 65, 15
v Cf. Rev. 2, 17

x Zech. 9, 16
y ch. 60, 10

z ch. 66, 21
Cf. Ex. 19, 6
a ch. 60, 15

b ch. 60, 5
& 66, 12
c ch. 42, 1
Cf. Mal. 3, 12
d ch. 42, 10
Zech. 9, 12
e ch. 40, 2
Cf. ch. 54, 5
Jer. 2, 2
f ch. 55, 12
g ch. 65, 19

h Ps. 99, 4
i ch. 56, 10
Jer. 6, 17
k ch. 1, 14
Jer. 44, 4
l Or with iniquity
m ch. 55, 3
Jer. 32, 40

n ch. 54, 9
Ezek. 16, 8
o ch. 59, 16
& 63, 3, 12
p (Jb. 31, 8)
ch. 63, 21, 22
q Hab. 3, 18
Cf. ch. 25, 9

God; for he hath ^aclothed me with the ^bgarments of salvation, he hath covered me with the ^drobe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and ^fas a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God ⁱwill cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAPTER 62

FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, ^buntil the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And ^cthe Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by ^aa new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be ^ea crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed ^aForsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hēph^zi-bāh, and thy land Bēu^llāh: for the LORD ^cdelighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 ¶ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and ^eas the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God ^grejoice over thee.

6 I have set ⁱwatchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The LORD ^mhath sworn by his right hand, and ⁿby the arm of his strength, Surely I will ^ono more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not

drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; ^cprepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; ^flift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, ⁱSay ye to the ^mdaughter of Zion, Behold, ⁿthy salvation cometh; ^obehold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, ^rThe holy people, ^sThe redeemed of the LORD; and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

CHAPTER 63

WHO is this that cometh from ^zEdom, with dyed garments from ^aBozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou ^ered in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that ^atreadeth in the winefat?

3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for ⁱI will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the ⁿday of vengeance is in mine heart, and ^bthe year of ^qmy redeemed is come.

5 ⁱAnd I looked, and there was ^anone to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore ^zmine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the

great ^agoodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that ^bwill not lie: so he was ^dtheir Saviour.

9 ^eIn all their affliction he was afflicted, and ^athe angel of his ^hpresence saved them: in his love and in his pity he ⁱredeemed them; and ^khe bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 ¶ But ^bthey rebelled, and ^qvexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered ⁱthe days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that ^ubrought them up out of the sea with the ^{2s}shepherd of his flock? ^ywhere is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, ^bdividing the water before them, ^cto make himself an everlasting name?

13 ^aThat led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they ^fshould not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD ^hcaused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself ^ka glorious name.

15 ¶ ⁱLook down from heaven, and behold from the ^mhabitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is ^othy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy ^rbowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they ^srestrained?

16 Doubtless thou art ^uour father, ^ythough Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, ^aour redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou ^bmade us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear? ^cReturn for thy ^dservants' sake, the tribes of ^ethine inheritance.

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our

^u Neh. 9. 25,
³⁵ Jer. 31. 12

^b ch. 53. 9
^zeph. 3. 13

^c ch. 57. 14
^d ch. 60. 16
^e Jer. 14. 8

^f Cf. Dt. 10. 16
^g ch. 49. 22
^h Cf. Ps. 20. 5, 7

ⁱ Nu. 20. 16
^j Acts 7. 35
^k Cf. Dt. 4. 37 (mg.)

^l Ps. 106. 10
^m Mic. 6. 4
ⁿ ch. 46. 3, 4

^o Zech. 9. 9
^p ch. 52. 2
^q Jer. 4. 31

^r ch. 46. 13
^s ch. 40. 10
^t Rev. 22. 12

^u Ps. 107. 11
^v Jer. 4. 17

^w Ps. 78. 40
^x Acts 7. 51
^y Dt. 28. 9

^z ch. 51. 11
^a & 63. 4
^b ch. 51. 9

^c ch. 11. 16
^d Jer. 2. 6

^e Or
shepherds

^f See
Ps. 77. 20
(for mg.)

^g Cf.
Nu. 11. 25

^h ch. 34. 5, 6
ⁱ Jer. 9. 26

^j ch. 34. 6
^k Jer. 49. 13,
22

^l b ch. 51. 10
^m Acts 7. 36

ⁿ Neh. 9. 10
^o Jer. 32. 20

^p ch. 48. 21
^q Jer. 2. 6

^r Rev. 19. 13
^s Fr. 101. 9
^t Jer. 31. 9

^u ch. 16. 10
^v Lam. 1. 15

^w See
Ex. 33. 14

^x ch. 14. 25
^y Zech. 10. 5

^z k Ps. 72. 19
^a ch. 18. 4

^b Jer. 16. 17
^c Lam. 3. 50

^d m Ps. 123. 1
^e Jer. 25. 30

^f n ch. 61. 2
^g o ch. 59. 17

^h Ezek. 5. 13
ⁱ Cf.
Lv. 25. 10

^j q ch. 62. 12
^k r ch. 62. 8

^l s ch. 31. 20
^m s ch. 42. 14
ⁿ & 64. 12
(Heb.)

^o t ch. 59. 16
^p Cf.
ch. 41. 28

^q u ch. 64. 8
^r Dt. 32. 6

^s x Ps. 107. 12
^t Lam. 1. 7
^u y Cf.
ch. 51. 2

^v z ch. 62. 8
^w k Lk. 11. 21

^x a ch. 60. 16
^y Jer. 50. 34

^b b ch. 6. 9, 10
^c c Ps. 90. 13
^d d ch. 62. 1
^e e ch. 47. 6
^f f Jer. 10. 16

adversaries ^a have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine; thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64

OH that thou wouldest ^c rend the heavens, that thou ^d wouldest come down, that the ^e mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, ^h that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst ^k terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world ^o men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and ^s worketh righteousness, those ^t that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an ^y unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do ^z fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And ^c there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou ^d hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, thou art ^e our father; we are ^f the clay, and thou our potter; and ^g we all are the work of thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, ^h neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 ⁱ Thy holy cities are a wilderness, ⁿ Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 ^o Our holy and our beautiful

^a ch. 64, 11
^{Ps.} 74, 3, 7

^b ch. 63, 15
(Heb.)

^c Cf. 2 S. 22, 10

^d Cf. Hab. 3, 3

^e Cf. Ro. 10, 20

^f Cf. Ju. 5, 5

^g Pr. 1, 24

^h ch. 19, 16

ⁱ ch. 43, 9

^j ch. 42, 24

^k Ps. 145, 6

^l ch. 2, 8

^m ch. 17, 18,

19

ⁿ ch. 57, 5-8

^o ch. 2, 20,

37

^p ch. 1, 29

^q ch. 66, 17

^r 1 Cor. 2, 9

^s Cf. Dt. 18, 11

^t ch. 66, 3, 17

^u Dt. 14, 8

^v Lv. 19, 7

^w Ezek. 4, 11

(Heb.)

^x Acts 10, 35

^y Cf. ch. 26, 8

^z Ps. 90, 8

^{aa} Jer. 16, 17

^{ab} ch. 59, 18

^{ac} Jer. 16, 18

^{ad} Lam. 3, 64

^{ae} Cf. ch. 6, 5

^{af} Cf. Ps. 90, 5, 6

^{ag} ch. 57, 7

^{ah} Jer. 2, 20

^{ai} ch. 8, 21

^{aj} Ezek. 20, 27

^{ak} ch. 43, 22

^{al} Jer. 10, 25

^{am} ch. 59, 2

^{an} Jer. 33, 3

^{ao} ch. 63, 16

^{ap} Jer. 3, 4-19

^{aq} ch. 45, 9

^{ar} Jer. 18, 6

^{as} ch. 60, 21

^{at} Hos. 8, 14

^{au} Ps. 79, 8

^{av} i ch. 49, 7

^{aw} ch. 35, 2

^{ax} Acts 9, 35

^{ay} ch. 32, 14

^{az} Jer. 2, 15

^{ba} Jos. 15, 7

^{bb} Hos. 2, 15

^{bc} n Jos. 79, 1

^{bd} Jer. 44, 2

^{be} o ch. 63, 18

^{bf} Jer. 51, 31

house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou ^b refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAPTER 65

I AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name.

2 ^a I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, ⁱ which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people that ^j provoketh me to anger continually to my face; ^m that sacrificeth in ⁿ gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

4 Which ^b remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat ^c swine's flesh, and broth of ^r abominable things is in their vessels;

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, ^u it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but ^v will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense ^a upon the mountains, and ^b blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine ⁱ elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And ^k Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of ^m A'chôr a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake the

LORD, that forget ^amy holy mountain, that ^cprepare a table for ²that troop, and that ³furnish the drink offering unto ⁴that number.

12 Therefore ^dwill I number you to ^fthe sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: ^hbecause when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants ^kshall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ^bye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for ^aa curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by ^uanother name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth ^ashall bless himself in the ^uGod of truth; and ^zhe that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; ^bbecause the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create ^fnew heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which ^kI create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And ^mI will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor ^pthe voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not ^qfilled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the ^rsinner being an hundred years old shall be ^saccursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and ^uthey shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and

another eat: for ^bas the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour ^ain vain, nor bring forth for ^gtrouble; for they are the ⁱseed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 ^{lm}The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and ⁿdust shall be the ^oserpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 66

^qTHUS saith the LORD, The ^rheaven is my throne, and the earth is my ^tfootstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but ^ato this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a ^ccontrite spirit, and ^dtrembleth at my word.

3 ^aHe that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an ^goblation, as if he offered ^hswine's blood; he that burneth ⁱincense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their ^jabominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring ⁿtheir fears upon them; ^obecause when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren ^tthat hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a

a ch. 57. 13
b Cf. Ps. 92.
c Ezek. 23.
d 1 Cor. 10. 21
e Read Fortune Heb. Gad See Gen. 30. 11
f Read fill up mine unto Destiny
g Heb. Meni
h ch. 1. 28-31 & 66. 17
i Cf. Lv. 26. 20
j ch. 51. 19
k Jer. 5. 17
l Ps. 78. 33
m Jer. 15. 8 (Heb.)
n ch. 66. 4
o Pr. 1. 24
p Pr. 20. 7
q ch. 25. 6
r Lk. 14. 15
s Cf. ch. 11. 6 (Lk. F.)
t ch. 35. 9
u Ezek. 34. 25
v Gen. 3. 14
w Mic. 7. 17
x ch. 14. 29
y Jer. 8. 17
z ch. 45. 24
a Qlt. Acts 7. 40, 50
b Ps. 103. 19
c Mt. 5. 34
d 2 K. 22. 19
e Jer. 24. 9
f Ps. 132. 7
g Lam. 2. 1
h ch. 62. 2
i Ps. 72. 17
j Jer. 4. 2
k Ps. 31. 5
l Zs. 63. 11
m ch. 57. 15
n ch. 43. 18
o Cf. Rev. 21. 4
p ch. 61. 1
q Ezra. 10. 3
r Dan. 10. 9
s Cf. ch. 1. 11-15
t ch. 66. 22
u ch. 43. 23
v Dan. 2. 46
w ch. 65. 4
x ch. 60. 6
y Jer. 6. 20
z Cf. ch. 60. 15
a 12 Chr. 15. 8
b Jer. 4. 1
c Cf. ch. 62. 5
d Jer. 32. 41
e ch. 24. 17
f Jer. 48. 43
g ch. 65. 12
h Jer. 7. 13
i ch. 60. 20
j Jer. 31. 12
k Jb. 5. 26
l Cf. Ps. 55. 23
m Eccles. 8. 12
n Pr. 3. 33
o Ps. 119. 78, 86
p Mt. 10. 22
q ch. 62. 8

ISAIAH 66

voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that ^arendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for ^gas soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will ^qextend peace to her like a river, and the ^rglory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then ^sshall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, ^tso will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and ^uyour bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 For, behold, the LORD will come ^vwith fire, and with his ^wchariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by ^xhis sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

The gathering of all nations into one church

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the ^ygardens behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the ^zabomination, and the ^{aa}mouse, shall be ^{ab}consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and ^{ac}see my glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to ^{ad}Tār-shish, ^{ae}Pul, and ^{af}Lud, that draw the bow, to ^{ag}Tubal, and ^{ah}Jā-vān, to the ^{ai}isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall ^{aj}bring all your brethren for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in ^{ak}litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my ^{al}holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for ^{am}priests and for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as the ^{an}new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one ^{ao}new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall ^{ap}all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for ^{aq}their worm shall not die, ^{ar}neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

a ch. 59. 17.
18
Jer. 25. 14
b ch. 65. 3
c Lv. 11. 10.
&c.
Ezek. 8. 10
(Heb.)
d Lv. 11. 29
e ch. 65. 11.
12
Jer. 1. 16

f ch. 40. 5
Lk. 9. 32
g Cf.
Mic. 5. 3

h ch. 23. 6, 10
Jer. 10. 9
i Cf.
Jer. 46. 9
k 1 Chr. 1. 11
Jer. 46. 9
l 1 Chr. 1. 5
Ezek. 27. 13
m Or
coastlands
n ch. 60. 9
Jer. 2. 10

o ch. 60. 4, 9

o Nu. 7. 3

p ch. 65. 11.
23
Mic. 4. 1

q ch. 55. 12
Jer. 29. 7.
11
Cf.
ch. 48. 18
r ch. 61. 6
s ch. 60. 16
t ch. 61. 6

u ch. 65. 17
2 Pet. 3. 13
x ch. 32. 9

y ch. 58. 11

z ch. 1. 13, 14
Ezek. 45. 17

a ch. 45. 24

b ch. 31. 9
Ezek. 38. 19
c Ps. 68. 17
Hab. 3. 8

d ch. 51. 8
Mk. 9. 44.
&c.

e ch. 34. 10
Mt. 3. 12
See
Lk. 16. 24
f ch. 34. 5
Ezek. 21. 9.
10

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hil-ki'āh, ^bof the priests that were in ^cAnathoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of ^eJosiah the son of Amon king of Judah, ^gin the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of ^hJē-hōi'-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, ⁱunto the end of the eleventh year of ^jZēd-ē-ki'āh the son of Josiah king of Judah, ^munto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 ^qBefore I formed thee in the belly ^pI knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet ^runto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, ^s"I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 ^t¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and ^uwhatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 ^v"Be not afraid of their faces: for ^wI am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 ^x"Then the LORD put forth his hand, and ^ytouched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, ^z"I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, ^{aa}to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, ^{ab}to build, and to plant.

11 ^{ac}¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, ^{ad}what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an ^{ae}almond tree.

626 R.C.

^a Isa. 60. 22
Hab. 2. 3

^a Or watch
Heb.
shook

^b Ezek. 1. 3
^c ch. 11. 21.

^d ch. 11. 21.
Isa. 10. 30

^e Ezek. 11. 3.

^f See
2 K. 21. 24

^g Read from
Isa. 41. 25

^h ch. 25. 3
ⁱ (2 K. 23.

^j 34)
ch. 22. 18.

^k ch. 39. 2

^l ch. 25. 9

^m ch. 21. 1. ^{al}

ⁿ 2 Chr. 36.
10

^o See 2 K.
23. 1-17

^p Cf.
ch. 39. 3

^q & 43. 10

^r Isa. 49. 5
Gal. 1. 15

^s ch. 12. 3
^t Chr. 17.

^u ch. 5. 19
Isa. 66. 17

^v ch. 25. 15-
31

^w ch. 2. 27, 28
Isa. 63. 3, 4

^x ch. 2. 28
Isa. 48. 5

^y Ex. 6. 12,
30

^z Jer. 40. 7
Lk. 12. 35

^{aa} ch. 19. 2
Dt. 18. 15

^{ab} ch. 6. 27

^{ac} Isa. 54. 4
Ezek. 2. 6

^{ad} ch. 15. 20
^{ae} 1 Chr. 28.

^{af} 20

^{ag} Isa. 8. 11
Ezek. 1. 3

^{ah} Isa. 6. 7
Dan. 10. 16

^{ai} ch. 5. 14
Isa. 59. 21

^{aj} ch. 18. 7

^{ak} ch. 18. 9

^{al} Am. 7. 8

^{am} Eccles. 12. 5

^{an} Heb.
shook

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for ^a"I will ²hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a ^dseething pot; and the face thereof is ³toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, ^k"I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and ⁿthey shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And ^q"I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have ^rburned incense unto other gods, and ^tworshipped the works of their own hands.

17 [¶] Thou therefore ^s"gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, ^z"I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAPTER 2

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I

remember thee, the kindness of ^athy youth, the love of ^athine espousals, when thou wentest after me ^cin the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was ^fholiness unto the LORD, and the ^hfirstfruits of his increase: ^kall that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^oWhat iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked ^pafter vanity, and are ^rbecome vain?

6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD that ^ubrought us up out of the land of Egypt, that ^aled us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the ^ashadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a ^dplentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye ^fdefiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The ⁱpriests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that ^khandle the law ^mknew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the ^pprophets prophesied by ^sBā'āl, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore ⁱI will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the ^visles of ^zChittim, and see; and send unto ^aKedar, and consider diligently, and ^csee if there be such a thing.

11 ^dHath a nation changed their gods, ^ewhich are yet no gods? but my people have ^fchanged their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 ^hBe astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; ⁱthey have forsaken me

626 B.C.

^a ch. 3, 4
Ps. 129, 1
^b ch. 17, 13
Pr. 14, 27
^c ch. 17, 13
Cant. 4, 15
^d ch. 3, 14
Isa. 62, 5
^e Dt. 32, 10
^f Isa. 62, 12
^g ch. 4, 7
Isa. 5, 29
^h Ro. 11, 16
ⁱ ch. 4, 7, 20
Isa. 64, 10
^k ch. 12, 14
^l ch. 44, 1
Isa. 19, 13
^m ch. 43, 7, 9
ⁿ ch. 4, 18
^o Isa. 5, 4
Mic. 6, 3
^p ch. 8, 19
Ps. 31, 6
^q ch. 37, 7
Isa. 36, 6
See Lam. 5, 6
^r 2 K. 17, 15
Ro. 1, 21
^s i.e. the Nile
Isa. 23, 3
^t Hos. 5, 13
^u ch. 7, 22
Isa. 63, 11
^v Isa. 63, 13
Am. 2, 10
^w i.e. the Euphrates
^x Isa. 27, 12
^y ch. 3, 6
^z ch. 13, 16
Isa. 9, 2
^a ch. 4, 19
^b ch. 5, 22
^c ch. 57, 11
^d ch. 31, 12
Isa. 30, 23
^e Or thou hast
Ch. ch. 5, 5
^f ch. 30, 8
Isa. 14, 25
^g ch. 3, 1
Isa. 24, 5
^h ver. 31
(trans.)
ⁱ ch. 3, 6, 9
Isa. 63, 3, 4
^j ch. 5, 31
Isa. 28, 7
^k ch. 18, 18
Neh. 8, 2-8
^l ch. 3, 1, &c.
Isa. 1, 21
^m ch. 4, 22
Ju. 2, 10
ⁿ ch. 11, 17
Isa. 61, 3
^o Isa. 5, 2
(Heb.)
^p ch. 23, 13
Dt. 18, 20
^q Isa. 5, 2
Ezek. 15, 6
^r Isa. 5, 4
Ch. ch. 32, 32
^s ch. 7, 9
2 Chr. 34, 4
^t Isa. 43, 26
^u Isa. 1, 16
Jer. 4, 14
^v ch. 17, 1
^w ch. 25, 22
Isa. 66, 19
^x Isa. 23, 1, 12
Ezek. 27, 6
^y Isa. 60, 7
Jer. 49, 28
^z ver. 35

^b the fountain of ^cliving waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn slave? why is he spoiled?

15 ^eThe young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they ⁱmade his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of ⁱNoph and ^mTā-hāp'ā-nēs have broken the crown of thy head.

17 ⁿHast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now ^qwhat hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of ^sSihor? ^ror what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of ^{3y}the river?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy ^zbackslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and ^bbitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that ^cmy fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time ^{4e}I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and ^ethou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every ^hhigh hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, ⁱplaying the harlot.

21 Yet I had ⁿplanted thee a ^onoble ^qvine, wholly a right seed: ^rhow then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For ^uthough thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, ^xyet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 ^bHow canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'ā-lim? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 A ^ewild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being un-

e ch. 18, 13

d Cl. Mic. 4, 5

h Isa. 1, 2 Jer. 6, 19

e ch. 5, 7 Isa. 46, 6, 7

f Ps. 106, 20 Ro. 1, 23

g Jb. 24, 5 Hos. 8, 9

shod, and thy throat from thirst: but ^athou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their ^dpriests, and their ^fprophets,

27 ^gSaying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have ⁱturned their back unto me, and not their face: but ^lin the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But where are ⁿthy gods that thou hast made thee? ^blet them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for ^raccording to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I smitten your children; ^{*}they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, ^{2c}We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ^eornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people ^ghave forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found ^kthe blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it ^{4b}by secret search, but upon all these.

35 ^mYet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 ^oWhy gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

609 B.C.

^a ch. 18, 12
^{Isa.} 57, 10
^b 2 S. 13, 19
^c ch. 22, 30
^{Isa.} 54, 17

^d ch. 5, 31
^{Isa.} 28, 7

^e See
^{Dis.} 24, 1-4

^f ch. 5, 31
^{Isa.} 29, 10

^g ch. 1, 16
[&] 3, 6

^h ch. 2, 7
[&] 16, 18

ⁱ ch. 7, 24
^{Isa.} 1, 4

^k ch. 2, 20
^{Ezek.} 16, 15, &c.

^l Isa. 26, 16
^{Hos.} 5, 15

^m See
^{ch.} 2, 20

ⁿ ch. 1, 16
^{Ezek.} 7, 20

^o Pr. 23, 28
^{Ezek.} 16, 25

^p ch. 11, 12
^{I K.} 18, 27

^q Isa. 13, 20
^r ch. 11, 13

^s ch. 14, 4
^{Isa.} 5, 6

^t ch. 5, 24
^{Pr.} 16, 15

^u ch. 6, 15

^x ch. 5, 3
^{Isa.} 9, 13

^y ch. 31, 9
^{Isa.} 64, 8

^z Pr. 2, 17

^a ch. 2, 2
[&] 22, 21

^b Ps. 103, 9
^{Heb.} 1, 2

^c Read *We are broken loose*

^c ver. 20
(for me.)

^d See ch. 1, 2
^e Isa. 49, 18

^f ch. 4, 30
(Heb.)

^g ch. 2, 19
[&] 5, 6

^h ch. 2, 27, 28
[&] 7, 9

ⁱ ch. 2, 20
[&] 12, 12

^j Read *I said, after she ... things, she will return unto me*

^k ch. 19, 4
^{Isa.} 59, 7

^l 2 K. 17, 19
^{Ezek.} 16, 46, &c.

^m Or at the place of breaking in

ⁿ According to some authorities, she saw

^o ver. 23
^{cf.} Mal. 2, 17
[&] 3, 8

^p Isa. 50, 11
^o ch. 31, 22

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and ^bthine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and ^cthou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3

THEY say, ^eIf a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? ^hshall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast ^kplayed the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the ^mhigh places, and see where ^othou hast not been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the ^qArabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore ^sthe showers have been withholden, and there hath been no ^tlatter rain; and thou hadst ^ua whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, ^yMy father, thou art the ^zguide of ^amy youth?

5 Will he ^breserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldst.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me ^din the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which ^fbacksliding Israel ^hhath done? she is gone up ⁱupon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And ³I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And ^hher treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And ⁵I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a ⁿbill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

JEREMIAH 4

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself ^bmore than treacherous Judah.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward ^athe north, and say, ^cReturn, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for ^dI am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 ^kOnly acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ⁿye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for ^oI am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:

15 And I will give you ^ppastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be ^smultiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, ^tThe ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they ^uvisit it; neither shall ^vthat be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem ^wthe throne of the LORD; and ^xall the nations shall be gathered unto it, ^yto the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: ^zneither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.

18 ^aIn those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, ^bHow shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou

The promises of the gospel to the penitent

609 B.C.

a ch. 5. 11

b Ezek. 16. 51, 52

c Gen. 38. 26

c ch. 31. 9

d Neh. 8. 9

d ch. 16. 15

Isa. 49. 12

e ch. 4. 1

f Isa. 55. 7

f ch. 2. 32

g 13. 23

g ch. 32. 18

h Ps. 145. 8

h ch. 30. 17

Isa. 57. 16

i ch. 31. 18

Isa. 25. 1, 9

k Sec ver. 25

l Cf.

Ps. 121. 1, 2

m Pr. 21. 31

n Jon. 2. 9

n ch. 6. 19

Ps. 106. 25

^s Heb. *bosheth*, the shame or the shameful thing.

l.e. *Baal*, ch. 11. 13

(& *mog*.)

o ch. 2. 2

& 31. 32

p ch. 23. 4

q ch. 8. 14

Isa. 39. 12

r ch. 14. 20

Ps. 106. 6

s (Isa. 26. 15)

ch. 23. 3

t Ps. 132. 8

Rev. 17. 19

u ch. 3. 12, 22

Ezek. 14. 6

x Isa. 66. 3

ch. 7. 30

(Heb.)

y Or *miss*

z Read *it* be made any more

y ch. 5. 2

Jb. 27. 2

z ch. 14. 21

1 Chr. 29. 23

a ch. 16. 19

Isa. 66. 23

b Isa. 60. 9

c Isa. 65. 16

d ch. 9. 24

Isa. 45. 25

e Cf. ch. 7. 24

f Hos. 10. 12

g ch. 30. 4

Isa. 11. 13

h Dt. 30. 6

Ro. 2. 29

i Or *How would*

l ch. 15. 14

Ps. 97. 3

k ch. 21. 12

Isa. 1. 16

shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ ^aSurely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, ^cweeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and ^dthey have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and ^eI will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for ^fthou art the LORD our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for ^gfrom the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: ^htruly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For ⁱshame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for ^jwe have sinned against the LORD our God, ^kwe and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

CHAPTER 4

If thou wilt ^areturn, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine ^babominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, ^cThe LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall ^dbless themselves in him, ^eand in him shall they glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, ^fBreak up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.

4 ^gCircumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth ^hlike fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of ⁱthe evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish

in Jerusalem; and say, "Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, 'Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6^f Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil^h from the north, and a great destruction.

7ⁱ The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his placeⁱ to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this^m gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: forⁿ the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, 'Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, "A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even^a a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I^b give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and^c his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are^d swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, ^fwash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth fromⁱ Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount E^j-phra^j-im.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come^m from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

609 B.C.

a ch. 6, 1
Jb. 39, 24

b ch. 6, 3
See
2 K. 25, 1
c ch. 8, 14

d ch. 5, 23
Isa. 63, 10

e ch. 2, 17
f ch. 50, 2
Isa. 62, 10

g ch. 2, 19
h ch. 1, 13, 14
& 6, 1, 27

i ch. 2, 15
& 5, 6

k ch. 31, 20
Isa. 63, 15

l Heb. at the walls of my heart

m ch. 2, 15
& 7, 34

n ch. 6, 26
Isa. 37, 1

o See Isa. 13, 9-13

p ch. 10, 20

q ch. 2, 8
& 5, 4

r Isa. 27, 11

s Cf. Ps. 36, 3

t ch. 20, 7
Cl.
1 K. 22, 22

u ch. 6, 14
Cl.
ch. 12, 12
& 16, 5

v Or waste
u Isa. 45, 18
(Heb.)

x ch. 13, 16
Isa. 8, 22

y Isa. 5, 25
Nah. 1, 3

z ch. 49, 36
Isa. 11, 15

aa ch. 9, 10

ab Or a wind too strong for these

ac ch. 1, 16

ad Isa. 5, 28

ae ch. 48, 40
Pr. 30, 17

af ch. 5, 10, 18

ag ch. 2, 22
1 Cor. 5, 7

ah ch. 12, 4
Isa. 33, 9

ai Isa. 46, 10,
11

aj Dan. 4, 35

ak ch. 8, 16
2 Chr. 16, 4

al ch. 20, 16
Isa. 31, 2

am ch. 16, 16
Jb. 30, 6

an ch. 5, 15
Isa. 8, 9

17 As keepers of a field,^b are they against her round about; because she^d hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy way and thy doings^e have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is^e bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19^g My bowels, my bowels! I am pained^h at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly areⁱ my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish,^b they have not known me; they are sottish children, and^c they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was^h without form, and void; and the heavens, andⁱ they had no light.

24 I beheld^j the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25^a I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate;^e yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall^e the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, ^hI have purposed it, and^k will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shallⁱ go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what

JEREMIAH 5

wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with ^bcrimson, though thou deckest thee with ^cornaments of gold, though thou ²rentest thy face with ^dpainting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; ^jthy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of ⁱa woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the ^kdaughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that ^mspreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, ^bif ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and ^qI will pardon it.

2 And though they say, ^rThe LORD liveth; surely they ^sswear falsely.

3 O LORD, ^uare not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have ^vrefused to receive correction: ^zthey have made their faces harder than a rock; ^bthey have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for ^cthey know not the way of the LORD, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether ^jbroken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore ^ha lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a ^kwolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a ^lleopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their ⁿbackslidings are increased.

7 ¶ ^oHow shall I pardon thee for this? thy children ^qhave forsaken me, and ^ssworn by them ^tthat are no gods: when I had ^ufed them to the

God's judgments upon the Jews

full, ^athey then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one ^cneighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 ¶ Shall I not ^hvisit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not ⁱa full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have ⁿdealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 They have belied the LORD, and said, It is not he; ^oneither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, ⁱI will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, ^xI will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation ^awhose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 ^dTheir quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall ^eeat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy ^ffig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the ⁱsword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, ^mWherefore doeth the LORD our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, ^pLike as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, ^rso shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

609 B.C.

^a (Pr. 6. 29, 32)

^b Isa. 1. 18 Lam. 4. 5

^c ch. 2. 32 Ezek. 7. 20 (Heb.)

^d Or *enlargest thine eyes*

^e ch. 13. 27 Ezek. 23. 40

^f ch. 30. 14

^g ch. 9. 9 (Lxx. P.)

^h ch. 6. 15 Isa. 26. 21

ⁱ ch. 6. 24 Isa. 42. 14

^k ch. 6. 23 Isa. 62. 11

^l ch. 4. 27 & 30. 11

^m Isa. 1. 15 Lam. 1. 17

ⁿ ch. 3. 20

^o ch. 21. 13 Isa. 47. 8

^p Gen. 18. 26 Ezek. 22. 30

^q See ver. 7

^r ch. 4. 2 & 12. 16

^s ch. 9. 30 Pr. 30. 9

^t ch. 1. 9 & 23. 29

^u ch. 16. 17 Pr. 15. 3

^v ch. 4. 16 & 6. 22, 23

^w ch. 2. 30 & 7. 28

^x Ezek. 3. 7

^y Isa. 33. 19 Ezek. 3. 5, 6

^z (Isa. 10. 21)

^a ch. 8. 5

^b ch. 4. 22 & 8. 7

^c Cf. Isa. 59. 8

^d Isa. 5. 28

^e Jb. 31. 8

^f Ps. 2. 3

^g ch. 2. 20 (mg.)

^h ch. 8. 13 Isa. 34. 4

ⁱ ch. 4. 7 & 49. 19

^j ch. 6. 25 Isa. 65. 12

^k Gen. 49. 27 Ezek. 22. 27

^l Hos. 13. 7

^m (2 Chr. 7. 20)

ⁿ ch. 13. 22

^o ch. 3. 6, &c. & 8. 5

^p Isa. 2. 9 Lam. 3. 42

^q ch. 1. 16 & 6. 15

^r ch. 7. 13 & 15. 6

^s ch. 9. 16 Isa. 39. 6, 7

^t Jos. 23. 7 Am. 8. 14

^u ch. 2. 11, 28 & 10. 3-16

^v See ver. 28

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and ^awithout ²understanding; ^awhich have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 ^aFear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand ⁱfor the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and ^kthough the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a ⁿrebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that ^qgiveth rain, both ^rthe former and ^sthe latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: ^athey lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore ^zthey are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are ^cwaxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not ^dthe cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and ^jthe right of the needy do they not judge.

29 ^kShall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ A wonderful and ^mhorrible thing is committed in the land;

31 ^oThe prophets prophesy falsely, and ^pthe priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAPTER 6

O YE ^rchildren of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and ^sblow the

609 n.c.

a 2 Chr. 20.
20

Am. 1. 1

b Neh. 3. 14

c ch. 4. 6

& 10. 22

d Gen. 31. 20

Hos. 7. 11

(Heb.)

e Heb. hear

f ch. 6. 10

Isa. 48. 8

g ch. 4. 31

Lam. 1. 6

h ch. 2. 19

& 44. 10

i Cf.

ch. 10. 7

j ch. 4. 17

Pr. 8. 29

k Ps. 93. 3

l Heb. hallow

m ch. 22. 7

(& mg.)

n Isa. 13. 3

o Cf.

ch. 12. 3

m Cant. 4. 6

n ch. 4. 17

& 6. 28

o Cf.

Dt. 20. 20

p ch. 32. 24

Isa. 37. 33

q ch. 10. 13

Isa. 35. 10

r Ps. 84. 6

Hos. 6. 3

s ch. 3. 3

Hos. 6. 3

t Or keepeth

fresh

u See ch. 3. 3

v Ps. 55. 9

Ezek. 7. 23

x ch. 18. 20

22

Pr. 29. 5

y Ezek. 23.

18

z ch. 12. 1, 2

Ps. 92. 1

a ch. 49. 9

Isa. 24. 13

b ch. 15. 9

2 K. 21. 14

c Pr. 30. 9

Hos. 13. 6

d Or upon the

shoots

e Isa. 10. 2

Ezek. 22. 7,

25

f Cf.

Isa. 28. 9

g Isa. 32. 7

Ezek. 16. 49

h ch. 9. 24

Lv. 26. 41

i ch. 5. 21

Ezek. 12. 2

j ch. 8. 9

Isa. 30. 12

k ver. 9

l ch. 20. 9

Ps. 39. 3

m ch. 23. 14

n ch. 9. 21

o ch. 2. 26

& 6. 13

p For ver.

12-15, cf.

ch. 8. 10-

12

q ch. 8. 10

Jn. 31. 10

r Ps. 80. 2

Hos. 5. 8

s ch. 4. 5, 19

& 42. 14

trumpet in ^aTě-kō'ă, and set up a sign of fire in ^bBěth-hăc'cēr-ēm: for evil appeareth ^cout of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the ^fdaughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; ^hthey shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 ³¹Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the ^mshadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, ^oHew ye down trees, and ^pcast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain ⁴casteth out her waters, so she ⁴casteth out her wickedness: ^uviolence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, ^vlest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly ^aglean the ^bremnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer ⁵into the baskets.

10 ^eTo whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, ^gtheir ear is uncircumcised, and ^hthey cannot hearken: behold, ⁱthe word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore ^lI am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out ⁿupon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 ^bAnd their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and ^qwives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even

JEREMIAH 7

unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from ^bthe prophet even unto ^bthe priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, ^asaying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed ^aabomination? nay, ^tthey were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: ^ttherefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I ^avisit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for ^bthe old paths, where is ^athe good way, and walk therein, and ye shall ^sfind rest for your souls. But they said, ^aWe will not walk therein.

17 Also I set ^awatchmen over you, saying, Harken to ^athe sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.

19 ^aHear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even ^athe fruit of their thoughts, because they ^shave not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me ^aincense from ^tSheba, and the ^ksweet cane from a far country? ^tyour burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay ^astumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 ^aThus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and ^aa great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; ^atheir voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

The proclamation of God's judgments

24 We have heard the fame thereof: ^aour hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, ^cas of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the ^asword of the enemy and ^sfear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, ^sgird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ^kashes: make thee mourning, ^mas for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 ^aI have set thee for a ^atower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous ^rrevolters, ^twalking with slanders: ^athey are brass and iron; they are all ^acorrupters.

29 The bellows ^aare burned, the ^blead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 ^cReprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

CHAPTER 7 10 P.T.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 ^aStand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^mAmend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in ^alying words, ^bsaying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly ^sexecute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye ^toppress not the stranger, the ^afatherless, and the widow, and ^ashed not innocent blood in this place, neither ^awalk after other gods to your hurt:

7 ^aThen will I cause you to dwell in

607 B.C.

a ch. 38, 4
Isa. 13, 7
b ch. 5, 31
& 11, 10
c ch. 4, 31
& 13, 21
d ch. 5, 17
& 9, 16
e ch. 4, 10
& 8, 11, 15
f ch. 20, 3
(me.)
Ps. 31, 13
g ch. 4, 8
& 48, 37
h ch. 7, 10
Isa. 1, 13
i ch. 3, 3
& 8, 12
k ch. 25, 34
Jb. 42, 6
l ch. 5, 19, 13
& 8, 12, 13
m Am. 6, 1
n ch. 5, 9, 29
& 9, 9, 25
o ch. 1, 18
& 15, 20
p Or trier
q ch. 18, 15
r ch. 31, 9
Isa. 35, 8
s ch. 5, 23
Isa. 1, 18, 20
t Isa. 30, 15
Mt. 11, 29
u ch. 9, 4
Ps. 26, 20
v Ezek. 22, 18, 20
x Isa. 1, 4
Ezek. 16, 47
y ch. 7, 24
Isa. 65, 2
z Isa. 62, 6
Ezek. 3, 17
a Or blow
fiercely
b Isa. 27, 13
Zeph. 1, 16
c Jb. 19, 24
Ezek. 22, 18
d Cf.
Isa. 1, 22
e ch. 22, 12
& 22, 21
f Cf.
Ps. 1, 31
g ch. 3, 13
& 7, 24
h ch. 19, 14
i Cf.
ch. 17, 19
j ch. 17, 26
Isa. 66, 3
k Isa. 60, 6
Ezek. 27, 22
l Isa. 43, 24
Ezek. 27, 19
m ch. 7, 21, 22
Isa. 1, 11-13
n ch. 18, 11
o Isa. 28, 13
Ezek. 3, 20
p Mic. 3, 11
q For ver.
22-24, cf.
ch. 50, 41-43
r ch. 5, 15
Am. 6, 14
s ch. 21, 12
Dt. 16, 18
t ch. 22, 3
Dt. 27, 19
u ch. 22, 3
Isa. 1, 17
v ch. 22, 3
Ps. 137, 3
w ch. 50, 42
Isa. 17, 12
x ch. 25, 6
Ps. 81, 9
a See
Dt. 4, 40

this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ^bye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 ^cWill ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and ^dswear falsely, and burn incense unto ^fBā'āl, and ^ewalk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 And come and stand before me in this house, ⁱwhich is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these ^j'abominations?

11 ^mIs this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto ⁿmy place which was in ^qShiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, ^rrising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and ^sI called you, but ye answered not;

14 ^aTherefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And ^cI will cast you out of my sight, ^das I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of E'phrā'im.

16 Therefore ^epray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their ^kdough, to make cakes ^lto the queen of heaven, and to pour out ^mdrink offerings unto other gods, ⁿthat they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord

607 B.C.

a ch. 42. 18

b Jer. 4
See ch. 5. 31

c Hos. 4. 1, 2

d ch. 5. 2

e Hos. 10. 4

f ch. 17. 27

g ch. 2. 8, 23

h ch. 3. 6

i ch. 8. 19

j ch. 6. 20

k ch. 14. 12

l ch. 32. 34

m 2 Chr. 6. 33

n Cf.

Am. 5. 25

o ch. 6. 15

p ch. 8. 12

q (Lv. 15. 1)

r Ezek. 7. 22

s ch. 11. 4, 7

t Isa. 1. 19

u Isa. 60. 13

v Ezek. 43. 7

w ch. 11. 4

x 1 Chr. 17. 22

y ch. 26. 6, 9

z Ps. 78. 60

aa 2 Chr. 6. 16

ab 2 Chr. 20. 19

ac ch. 38. 20

ad Dt. 22. 7

ae ch. 6. 19

af ch. 9. 13

ag ch. 6. 16

ah ch. 13. 14

ai Cf.

ch. 3. 17

aj ch. 11. 7

ak 1 Chr. 36. 15

al ch. 2. 27

am 15. 6

an ch. 66. 4

ao ch. 22. 5

ap 2 Chr. 7. 20, 21

aq ch. 25. 4

ar Neh. 9. 26, 30

as ch. 23. 33

at 2 K. 23. 27

au See

2 K. 17. 6

av ch. 17. 23

aw Isa. 48. 4

ax ch. 16. 12

ay ch. 11. 14

az Cf.

Ex. 32. 10

ba ch. 5. 3

bb 17. 23

bc Or faithfulness

bd ch. 9. 3, 5

be Isa. 59. 5

bf Neh. 10. 37

bg Ezek. 44. 30

bh ch. 8. 2

bi Jb. 31. 26, 28

bj ch. 19. 13

bk Isa. 57. 6

bl ch. 9. 26

bm Isa. 22. 12

bn ch. 8. 19

bo Isa. 65. 3

bp Ezek. 19. 1, 14

bq ch. 32. 34

br 2 K. 21. 4

bs ch. 4. 1

bt Heb.

God; Behold, ^amine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and ^bshall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^cPut your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For ^dI spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, ^eObey my voice, and ^fI will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and ^gwalk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, ^hthat it may be well unto you.

24 ⁱBut they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, ^jbut walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and ^kwent backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even ^lsent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them:

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but ^mhardened their neck: ⁿthey did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, ^onor receiveth correction: ^ptruth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ ^qCut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and ^rtake up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: ^sthey have set their ^t'abominations in

JEREMIAH 8

the house which is called by my name, to ^apollute it.

31 And they have built the ^chigh places of ^eTō'phēt, which is in ^fthe valley of the son of Hinnom, ^gto burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; ^hwhich I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tō'phēt, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for ^mthey shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And ^bthe carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and ^rnone shall fray them away.

34 ⁱThen will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for ^athe land shall be desolate.

CHAPTER 8

AT that time, saith the LORD, ^bthey shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all ^gthe host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: ⁱthey shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for ⁿdung upon the face of the earth.

3 ^bAnd death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; ^rShall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jeru-

The calamity of the Jews

salem slidden back by a perpetual ^bbacksliding? they hold fast deceit, they ^drefuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one ²turned to his course, ⁱas the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, ^kthe stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and ⁱthe turtle and the crane and the ⁿswallow observe the time of their coming; but ^omy people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 ^qHow do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; ³the pen of the ^sscribes is in vain.

9 ^uThe wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, ^{*}they have rejected the word of the LORD; and what wisdom is in them?

10 ^yTherefore ^zwill I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the ^cprophet even unto the ^dpriest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, ^esaying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

12 Were they ashamed when they had committed ^fabomination? nay, ^hthey were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: ⁱtherefore shall they fall among them that fall: ^kin the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: ^mthere shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the ^ofig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and ⁴the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? ^qassemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us ⁵be silent there: for the LORD our God hath ⁶put us to silence, and given us water of ^ggall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 ⁱWe looked for peace, but no

607 n.c.

a ch. 23. 11
Ps. 79. 1
b ch. 5. 5
& 14. 7
c ch. 17. 3
Isa. 16. 12
d ch. 5. 3
& 15. 7
e ch. 19. 6
& c.
Isa. 30. 33
f ch. 19. 2, 6
Neh. 11. 30
g ch. 19. 5
Isa. 57. 5
h ch. 32. 35
Dt. 17. 3
i Or turneth away in
j Ib. 39. 21
Zech. 10. 3
k Ps. 104. 17
Zech. 5. 9
l Ct.
Cant. 2. 12
m ch. 19. 11
n Isa. 38. 14
o ch. 5. 4
& 9. 3
p ch. 8. 2
Isa. 14. 19, 20
q Cf. Ro. 2. 17, 18
r Cf. Isa. 17. 2
s Or the false pen of the scribes hath made (of it) falsehood
t Neh. 13. 13
Mt. 2. 4, ai.
u ch. 16. 9
Isa. 24. 11
v ch. 49. 7
Isa. 44. 25
x ch. 6. 10
& 20. 8
y For ver.
10-12, cf.
ch. 6. 12-15
z ch. 6. 12
Zech. 14. 2
a ch. 4. 7, 20
& 9. 11
b 2 K. 23. 14, 16
Ezek. 6. 5
c ch. 6. 13
& 14. 14
d ch. 6. 13
& 14. 18
e ch. 6. 14
& 14. 13, 19
f ch. 7. 10
Ezek. 18. 13
g ch. 7. 18
& 19. 13
h ch. 6. 15
Ezek. 2. 4
i ch. 6. 15
& 9. 13-15
k ch. 10. 15
Isa. 10. 3
l ch. 7. 33
& 9. 22
m Dt. 28. 39, 40
Joel 1. 7
n ch. 9. 22
Ps. 83. 10
o ch. 5. 17
Hos. 2. 12
p Jb. 10. 1
Rev. 9. 6
q Or I have appointed them those that shall pass over them
r ch. 4. 5
s Or perish
t Cf.
Pr. 24. 16
u Or caused us to perish
v Ps. 69. 21
ch. 9. 15
(Heb.)
w ch. 14. 19
Jb. 30. 26

good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 ^aThe snorting of his horses was heard from ^bDan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and ^chave devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send ^eserpents, ^fcockatrices, among you, which ^gwill not be charmed, and ⁱthey shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in ^oa far country: Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they ^bprovoked me to anger ^qwith their graven images, and with ^rstrange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For ^tthe hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; ^uI am ^vblack; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no ^wbalm in Gil-^xad; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

CHAPTER 9

OH that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, ^cthat I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 ^dOh that I had in the wilderness ^ea lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all ^gadulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And ⁱthey bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but ^jthey are not valiant for the ^ktruth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and ^lthey know not me, saith the LORD.

4 ^mTake ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk ⁿwith slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the

607 B.C.

a Jb. 39. 20

b ch. 4. 15
Am. 8. 14

c ch. 10. 25
Ps. 53. 4

d Isa. 48. 10
Ezek. 22. 22

e ch. 46. 22
Isa. 65. 25

f Isa. 59. 5
(Heb.)

g Eccles. 10. 11

h Pr. 12. 18

i Dt. 32. 24

k Ps. 119. 118

l Ps. 62. 4

m ch. 5. 9
(Lit. P.)

n ch. 6. 15
& 14. 10

o Cf. Isa. 33. 17
& 39. 3

p ch. 7. 18, 19
& 11. 17

q ch. 7. 9

r ch. 11. 10

s ch. 2. 5
& 10. 8, 15

t ch. 4. 25
& 12. 4

u ch. 10. 19

v Ps. 119. 83
Lam. 4. 8

w Or mourning

x ch. 46. 11
Gen. 43. 11

y ch. 19. 3, 8
2 K. 23. 27

z ch. 10. 22
Isa. 35. 7

aa Or lackals

ab ch. 7. 34
& 10. 22

ac Ps. 107. 43
Dan. 12. 10

cd ch. 13. 17
Isa. 22. 4

d Ps. 55. 7

e Ex. 4. 24
Lk. 2. 7

f ch. 8. 12, 13
& 11. 11

g ch. 5. 7
& 13. 27

h ch. 7. 24
& c.

i ch. 11. 8

j Isa. 59. 4, 5

k Hos. 4. 2

l ch. 7. 24
& 11. 3

m ch. 7. 28
Hos. 4. 1

n Or faithful-ness

o ch. 7. 9
& 11. 13, 17

p ch. 8. 7
Hos. 4. 6

q ch. 12. 6
Ps. 88. 8, 18

r ch. 23. 15
Pr. 5. 4

s ch. 8. 14
& 23. 15
(Heb.)

t ch. 6. 28
Ezek. 22. 9

u ch. 5. 19
& 15. 2-4

v ch. 15. 14

truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and ^dtry them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 ^hTheir tongue is as an arrow shot out; it ^kspeaketh deceit: ⁱone speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ ^mShall I not ⁿvisit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; ^sneither can men hear the voice of the cattle; both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And ^vI will make Jerusalem heaps, and ^za den of ³dragons; and ^aI will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ ^bWho is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, ^fBecause they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and ^hhave not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But ^khave walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after ^mBā-ā-līm, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with ^bwormwood, and give them water of ^qgall to drink.

16 I will ^sscatter them also among the heathen, ^twhom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will

send a ^asword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the ^bmourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, ^hto cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the ^mcarcasses of men shall fall as ⁿdung upon the ^oopen field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let ^rthe mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But ^slet him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and ^aknoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: ^dfor in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 ^gEgypt, and ^hJudah, and ⁱEdom, and the children of ^jAmmon, and ^mMoab, and ^aall that are in the utmost ⁿcorners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are ^quncircumcised in the heart.

607 a.c.

a ch. 6. 35 & 12. 12

b Eccles. 12.

Am. 5. 16

c Or for (it is but) a tree which one cutteth out of the forest

c ch. 5. 7 & 16. 20

d See ver. 9

e Read a pillar in a garden of cucumbers

f Isa. 46. 7

g Isa. 41. 23 Zeph. 1. 12

h ch. 6. 11 & 15. 7

i ch. 32. 18 Isa. 12. 6

k ch. 44. 26 Ps. 99. 3

l Rev. 15. 4 Cf. ch. 5. 22

m ch. 8. 12 & 14. 13

n ch. 8. 2 & 16. 4

o 2 S. 11. 11 Ezek. 16. 5

p ch. 50. 35 Isa. 19. 11

q ch. 51. 17 Pr. 30. 2

r Cf. Ps. 33. 16

s ch. 8. 19 & 14. 22

t Isa. 66. 19 Ezek. 27. 12

u Targ. & MSS. of LXX. Ophir

v Dan. 10. 5

x ch. 4. 2 Ro. 2. 17

y Isa. 46. 6

z Est. 8. 15 Ezek. 23. 6

a ch. 47. 16

b Cant. 7. 5 Ezek. 27. 7, 16

c 2 Chr. 15. 3 Jno. 17. 3

d Cf. Mic. 6. 8 & 7. 18

e ch. 23. 36 Isa. 37. 4, 17

f Ps. 146. 10 1 Tim. 1. 17

g This verse is in Aramaic

h ch. 25. 19 Isa. 20. 4

i See ver. 11

j ch. 25. 21 Isa. 63. 1, 6

k Cf. Ps. 96. 5

l ch. 25. 21 Isa. 11. 14

m ch. 25. 21 Isa. 25. 10

n Read all that have the corners (of their hair) polled

o Ps. 7. 29 & 16. 6

p Ps. ver. 17-18, Cf. ch. 51. 15-19

q ch. 27. 5 Isa. 31. 13

r ch. 6. 10

s ch. 31. 15 Pr. 31. 9

t ch. 51. 15 Isa. 51. 13

CHAPTER 10

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are vain: ^{2c}for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

4 ^dThey deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as ³the palm tree, but speak not: ^ethey must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for ^fthey cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as ^gthere is none like unto thee, O LORD; ⁱthou art great, and ^kthy name is great in might.

7 ^lWho would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the ^pwise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether ^qbrutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of ^svanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from ^tTar²shish, and gold from ^{4u}U²phāz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the ^vfounder: ²blue and ^bpurple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the LORD is the ^ctrue God, he is ^ethe living God, and an ^feverlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 ⁶Thus shall ye say unto them, ^tThe gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 ^oHe hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world ^rby his wisdom, and hath ^sstretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he ^auttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he ^ccauseth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with ^drain, and bringeth forth the ^ewind out of his treasures.

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the ^etime of their visitation they shall perish.

16 The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and ⁱIsrael is the rod of his inheritance: ^kThe LORD of hosts is his name.

17 ¶ ⁿGather up ^athy wares out of the land, ^oInhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^bI will sling out the ^ainhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may ^dfind it so.

19 ¶ ^qWoe is me for ^rmy hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is ^aa grief, and I must bear it.

20 ^uMy tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and ^vthey are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the ^zpastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion ^dout of the north country, ^eto make the cities of Judah desolate, and a ^fden of ^gdragons.

23 ¶ ^hO LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but ⁱwith judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

25 ^kPour out thy fury upon the heathen ^lthat know thee not, and upon the families that ^mcall not on thy

name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and ^bdevoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAPTER 11

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; ^jCursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that ^hI brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the ⁱiron furnace, saying, ^mObey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: ^oso shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may ^rperform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land ^sflowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, "So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, ^arising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 ^bYet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but ^cwalked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, A ^hconspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they ^mwent after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of

604 B.C.

^a ch. 25, 30
Isa. 30, 30
^b ch. 8, 16
& 30, 16
^c Ps. 135, 7
(^d ch. 5, 24
& 51, 16
^e ch. 51, 16
Pr. 30, 4

^f Ps. 119, 21
^g ch. 8, 12
& 11, 23

^h ch. 7, 22
& 16, 14
ⁱ ch. 12, 7
Isa. 63, 17
^j ch. 31, 35
Isa. 48, 2
^k 1 K. 8, 51
^l ch. 7, 23
& 17, 24
^m ch. 46, 19
Isa. 10, 31

ⁿ Or thy bundle from the ground
^o ch. 7, 23
& 24, 7
^p Or thou that abidest in the sieve
^q 1 S. 25, 29
^r 2 K. 24, 3
^s Neh. 9, 15
^t Or feel (it)

^u ch. 32, 22
Jos. 5, 6
^v ch. 8, 21
& 14, 17
^w Dt. 27, 15-26
^x Or (m's) sickness
^y ch. 4, 20
^z ch. 31, 15
^{aa} ch. 22, 22
Isa. 56, 11

^{ab} ch. 7, 13, 25
& 25, 3

^{ac} ch. 9, 13
& 13, 10
^{ad} ch. 9, 14
& 13, 10
^{ae} ch. 6, 1, 22
& 13, 20
^{af} ch. 9, 11
& 12, 11
^{ag} ch. 9, 11
& 49, 33
^{ah} Or jackals
^{ai} Pr. 20, 24
Dan. 3, 23

^{aj} Ezek. 22, 25

^{ak} ch. 30, 11
^{al} Ps. 79, 6
Cl. Zeph. 3, 8
^{am} Ps. 79, 6
Jno. 17, 25
^{an} ch. 8, 19
& 13, 10
^{ao} Isa. 64, 7
Hos. 7, 7

JEREMIAH 12

Judah have ^abroken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ ^dTherefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and ^fthough they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: ^hbut they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For ^haccording to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that ²¹shameful thing, even ^maltars to burn incense unto ⁿBā'āl.

14 Therefore ^bpray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 ^aWhat hath ^rmy beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, A ^ugreen olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, ^athat planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves ^eto provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bā'āl.

18 ¶ And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But ^gI was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, ⁱLet us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the ⁱland of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, ^mthat judgest righteously, that ⁿtriest the reins

A conspiracy against Jeremiah

and the heart, ^blet me see thy vengeance on them: for ^cunto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of ^eAnathoth, that seek thy life, ^gsaying, Prophecy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by ⁱfamine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, even the ^kyear of their visitation.

CHAPTER 12

^o**R**IGHTEOUS art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: ^qWherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: ^sthou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, ^tknowest me: thou hast seen me, and ^utried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and ^{4y}prepare them for ^zthe day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land ^bmourn, and the herbs of every field wither, ^cfor the wickedness of them that dwell therein? ^dthe beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, ^fHe shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in ^hthe swelling of Jordan?

6 For even ^kthy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ ^oI have forsaken mine house,

604 &c.

a ch. 22. 9
Isa. 33. 8
b ch. 15. 15
c ch. 20. 12
Pr. 23. 11
d ch. 9. 13-15
& 13. 9, 10
e ch. 1. 1
& 29. 27
f ch. 14. 12
Isa. 59. 12
g Am. 2. 12

h ch. 2. 28
i ch. 14. 12
Isa. 51. 19

k ch. 10. 15
& 23. 12
l Heb. shame
m ch. 3. 24
Hos. 9. 10
n 2 Chr. 30. 14

o ch. 9. 14
& 12. 16
p Isa. 45. 21
Lam. 1. 18
q ch. 7. 16
& 14. 11

r ch. 5. 27-28
Cl. Hab. 1. 13, 16
Mal. 3. 15

s The text is obscure.
LXX renders:
Why hath the beloved wrought abomination in my house?
Shall vows and holy flesh take away from thee the wickedness, or shall thou escape by these?

t ch. 12. 7
Ps. 60. 5
u Isa. 29. 13
Ezek. 33. 31

v ch. 1. 5
w Ps. 128. 3
Hos. 14. 6
x Ps. 139. 1
23
Lk. 16. 15

y Heb. hallow

z Zeph. 1. 7
Cl. ch. 1. 4
Isa. 5. 5

a ch. 2. 21
& 24. 6

b ch. 4. 28
& 23. 10
c Ps. 107. 34
d ch. 9. 10

e ch. 8. 19
& 25. 7

f Cl.
Dt. 32. 20
g Isa. 53. 7

h ch. 49. 19
Cl.
Jos. 3. 15

i ch. 18. 18
Cl.
Ps. 83. 4

k ch. 9. 4
& 20. 10

l Isa. 53. 8
Ezek. 26. 20

m Isa. 30. 18
Zeph. 3. 5

n ch. 17. 10
Pr. 17. 3

o ch. 15. 1
Isa. 49. 14

I have left ^amine heritage; I have given the ^bdearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I ^ehated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as ^fa speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble ^gall the beasts of the field, come to devour.

10 Many pastors have ^hdestroyed ⁱmy vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have ^mmade it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for ⁿthe sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 ^qThey have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, ^tthat touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will ^upluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and ^zhave compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, ^cto swear by my name, ^dThe LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by ^eBā'āl; then shall they be built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

599 B.C.

a ch. 10, 16
& 31, 19
b ch. 11, 15

c Isa. 42, 3
Ezek. 40, 3
d Isa. 22, 21
e Ps. 11, 5
Hos. 9, 15
f Isa. 46, 11
Ezek. 39, 4
(Heb.)

g Isa. 56, 9
Ezek. 34, 5

h Isa. 3, 14
i Isa. 27, 2
Mt. 20, 1

k ch. 46, 2
& c.
20
Chr. 35, 20

l Cf. ch. 51, 63
m ch. 10, 22
& 22, 6

n ch. 9, 16
& 14, 12

o ch. 18, 4
p Cf. Ezek. 15, 4, 5

q Cf. Lv. 26, 16

r Lv. 26, 19
Ezek. 24, 21

s ch. 11, 8
& 16, 12

t Zech. 2, 8
u ch. 11, 10
& 16, 11, 12

x ch. 2, 3
y ch. 11, 11
& 17, 13

z ch. 31, 20
Isa. 60, 10

a Isa. 43, 21
Ezek. 36, 20
b ch. 32, 20
Isa. 63, 12

c Isa. 48, 1
d ch. 5, 2
& 16, 14, 15
e Or *iar*
ch. 11, 13, 17
& 19, 5

f ch. 25, 15, 27
Isa. 63, 6

CHAPTER 13

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a ^clinen ^dgirdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to ^kEû-phrā'tēs, and ^lhide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eû-phrā'tēs, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eû-phrā'tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eû-phrā'tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was ^omarred, it was ^pprofitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I mar the ^rpride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which ^srefuse to hear my words, which ^twalk in the imagination of their heart, and ^uwalk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, ^vshall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me ^afor a people, and ^bfor a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every ²bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^fI will

JEREMIAH 14

fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 ¶ Give glory to the LORD your God, ^abefore he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the ^bdark mountains, and, ^cwhile ye look for light, he turn it into the ^dshadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul ^eshall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto ^fthe king and to ^gthe ^hqueen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your ⁱprincipalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the ^jsouth shall be shut up, and none shall open them: ^kJudah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come ^lfrom the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, ^mas a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And ⁿif thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are ^othy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the ^pstubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 This is thy lot, the ^qportion of

An exhortation to repentance

thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou ^rhast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine ^sadulteries, and thy ^tneighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine ^uabominations ^von the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be?

CHAPTER 14

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Judah mourneth, and ^wthe gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their ^xlittle ones ^yto the waters: they came to the pits, and ^zfound no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ^{aa}ashamed and confounded, and ^{ab}covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was ^{ac}no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the ^{ad}hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

6 And the ^{ae}wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like ^{af}dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it ^{ag}for thy name's sake: for our ^{ah}backslidings are many; ^{ai}we have sinned against thee.

8 O the ^{aj}hope of Israel, the ^{ak}saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonished, ^{al}as a mighty man that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, art ^{am}in the midst of us, and ^{an}we are called by thy name; ^{ao}leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to

598 n.c.

a ch. 3. 21
& 18. 15

b ch. 9. 2
& 23. 10

c ch. 5. 8
& 50. 11
(mg.)

d ch. 7. 30
& 16. 18
(Heb.)

e See
ch. 2. 20

f Is. 6. 9
Mal. 2. 2

g ch. 4. 23
& 15. 9

h Heb.
mountains
of twilight

i ch. 23. 12
Isa. 59. 9

j ch. 2. 6
Am. 5. 8

k Isa. 3. 26
Lam. 1. 4

l ch. 9. 1, 18
& 14. 17

m Or inferiors

n Or
for water

o ch. 22. 26
2 K. 24. 12

p ch. 38. 6
Gen. 37. 24

q Read
queen-
mother

r Read head-
fires

s Ps. 89. 39
Lam. 5. 16
(for ms.)

t Pb. 6. 20
q Est. 6. 12

u Heb.
Nehes

v ch. 17. 26
Isa. 30. 6

w ch. 3. 3
Ezek. 22. 24

x ch. 52. 27
Ezra 5. 12

y Ps. 29. 9

z ch. 10. 22
& 46. 20

aa Isa. 32. 14

ab Or the
crocodile

ac Isa. 48. 9
Ezek. 20. 9
&c.

ad ch. 6. 24
& 22. 23

ae b ch. 8. 5
& 31. 22

af c ch. 8. 14
Lam. 5. 16

ag d ch. 5. 19
& 16. 10

ah e ch. 17. 13
Ps. 131. 4

ai f Isa. 63. 8
Hos. 13. 4

aj g Isa. 47. 3
Lam. 1. 8

ak h Cf.
Isa. 59. 1

al i Isa. 12. 6
Ezek. 48. 35

am k ch. 25. 29
Isa. 43. 7

an l ch. 49. 32
Isa. 57. 13

ao m Ps. 119. 8,
121

ap n Ps. 11. 6
Mt. 24. 31

wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity, and ^bvisit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, ^aPray not for this people for their good.

12 ^eWhen they fast, ^fI will not hear their cry; and ^hwhen they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by ⁱthe sword, and by the ^kfamine, and by the ^mpestilence.

13 ^gThen said I, Ah, Lord Gop! behold, ^othe prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, ^sThe prophets prophesy lies in my name: ^tI sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and ^udivination, and a ^vthing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have ^jnone to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ^gTherefore thou shalt say this word unto them; ⁱLet mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the ^lvirgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a ⁿvery grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the ^ppriest go about into a land that they know not.

598 A.C.

^a Cf. Lam. 5. 22^b ch. 9. 9, 25 & 21. 14^c ch. 8. 15 Ezek. 7. 25^d ch. 11. 14^e Isa. 58. 4, 5 Zech. 7. 5^f ch. 11. 11, 14^g ch. 3. 25 Ezek. 2. 3^h ch. 7. 21, 22 Hos. 6. 6ⁱ ch. 12. 12 & 15. 2^k ch. 11. 22 & 15. 2^l ch. 3. 17 & 17. 12^m 2 Chr. 20. 9ⁿ See Ps. 106. 45^o ch. 8. 11, 15 & 23. 17^p ch. 10. 8, 15 & 16. 19^q See ch. 5. 24^r ch. 17. 7 Isa. 33. 2^s ch. 8. 10 & 20. 6^t ch. 23. 21^u Isa. 44. 25 ch. 27. 9 (Heb.)^v Isa. 31. 7 Ezek. 30. 13 (Heb.)^w See Ex. 32. 11-13^x Ps. 99. 6 Acts 3. 24^y ch. 18. 20 Ps. 106. 23^z ch. 12. 7 & 33. 24^{aa} ch. 43. 11^{ab} ch. 14. 12 & 16. 4^{ac} ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13^{ad} ch. 9. 22 & 16. 4^{ae} Ezek. 14. 21^{af} Eccles. 9. 4 Mt. 15. 26, 27^{ag} ch. 13. 17 & 22. 10^{ah} 2 Chr. 29. 8 ch. 24. 9 (Heb.)^{ai} ch. 18. 13 Isa. 37. 22^{aj} 2 K. 24. 3, 4^{ak} ch. 10. 19 & 15. 18^{al} o Isa. 51. 19^{am} ch. 8. 10 & 23. 11^{an} ch. 5. 7 Hos. 4. 10^{ao} ch. 7. 24 & 32. 33

19 ^aHast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? ^cwe looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, ^eand the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace ⁱthe throne of thy glory: ⁿremember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the ^vvanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? ^qart not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore ^rwe will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAPTER 15

THEN said the LORD unto me,

Though ^mMoses and ⁿSamuel ^astood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: ^bcast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as are for death, to death; and ^qsuch as are for ^dthe sword, to the sword; and such as are for the ^efamine, to the famine; and such as are for the ^ecaptivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will appoint over them ^gfour kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the ^hdogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And ⁱI will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of ^mMā-nās'sēh the son of Hēz-ē-ki'āh king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or ^owho shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

6 ^qThou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art ^rgone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand

against thee, and destroy thee; ^a I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will ^b fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will ^c bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they ^e return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it ^g suddenly, and ^h terrors upon the city.

9 ⁱ She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath ^k given up the ghost; ^m her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the ⁿ residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ^j Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! ^l I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth ^o curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily ^q it shall be well with thy remnant; verily ^r I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the ^s steel?

13 ^t Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into ^u a land which thou knowest not: for ^v a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 ^w O LORD, ^x thou knowest: ^y remember me, and visit me, and ^z revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that ^{aa} for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and ^{ab} I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the ^{ac} joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for ^{ad} I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 ^{ae} I sat not in the assembly of the

598 B.C.

^a Cf. Hos. 13, 14
^b ch. 51, 2
Isa. 41, 16
^c ch. 9, 21
& 18, 21
^d ch. 14, 17
& 30, 12, 15
^e ch. 8, 5
Hos. 7, 10
^f Or as a deceitful (brook)
^g Cf. Jb. 6, 15

^h Isa. 47, 11
1 Thes. 5, 3
ⁱ Isa. 65, 23
(Heb.)
^j 1 S. 2, 5
^k Jb. 11, 20
^l ch. 6, 27
^m ch. 3, 16
Lam. 3, 2
ⁿ ch. 6, 9
& 44, 12
^o ch. 1, 8, 19

^p ch. 20, 14
Jb. 3, 3
^q ch. 39, 17
Ps. 91, 3
^r Isa. 29, 22
Lam. 3, 38
^s Pr. 19, 17
Ezek. 18, 8

^t Cf. Pr. 28, 27
^u Or I will strengthen thee for good
^v Or I will cause the enemy to make supplication unto thee

^w Or brass
^x For ver. 13-14, cf. ch. 17, 3, 4

^y ch. 9, 16
& 16, 13
^z ch. 22, 18
Jb. 78, 64
^{aa} ch. 14, 16
& 19, 7
^{ab} ch. 4, 4
& 17, 4
^{ac} ch. 9, 22
& 25, 33
^{ad} ch. 17, 16
Ps. 40, 9
^{ae} ch. 132, 1
& 15, 2
& 18, 21
^{af} ch. 11, 20
& 20, 12
^{ag} Ps. 69, 7
^{ah} Ezek. 24, 16-23
^{ai} Ezek. 2, 8

^{aj} Ps. 119, 111, 162
^{ak} See ch. 14, 9

^{al} Ps. 26, 4

mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and ^{am} my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me ^{an} as a liar, and ^{ao} as waters that fail?

19 ^{ap} Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And ^{aq} I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for ^{ar} I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And ^{as} I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will ^{at} redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAPTER 16

THE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall ^{au} not be lamented; ^{av} neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as ^{aw} dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the ^{ax} sword, and by ^{ay} famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, ^{az} Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be

buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor ^a cut themselves, nor ^b make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men ^{2c} tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^h I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and ^q they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, ^u Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have ^{*} walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and ^z have not kept my law;

12 And ^a ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ^b ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that ^c they may not hearken unto me:

13 Therefore ^g will I cast you out of ⁱ this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and ⁱ there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ ^o Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, ^q The LORD liveth, ^r that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel ^{*} from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and ^v I will bring them again

598 B.C.

a ch. 41. 5
Dt. 14. 1
b ch. 9. 26
& 25. 23
^a Or break bread
c Dt. 26. 14
Ezek. 24. 17
d Cf.
Am. 4. 2
Hab. 1. 15

e ch. 4. 29

f ch. 5. 3
& 32. 19
g Isa. 65. 6
Hos. 7. 2

h ch. 7. 34
& 25. 10
i (Isa. 65. 6)
Ezek. 7. 3

k ch. 17. 18
Isa. 40. 2

l ch. 3. 1
& 23. 15

m ch. 13. 27
& 32. 34
(Heb.)

n ch. 32. 35
2 Chr. 36. 8

o See
Ps. 18. 2

p ch. 17. 17
Isa. 25. 4

q ch. 13. 22
r ch. 3. 17

s ch. 14. 22
& 51. 18

t ch. 10. 3-16
Dan. 5. 23

u ch. 13. 10
& 17. 13

x ch. 13. 10
& 18. 15

y ch. 33. 2
Isa. 42. 8

z Isa. 5. 24
Ezek. 5. 6

a ch. 7. 26
b ch. 13. 10
& 18. 12

c ch. 2. 22
d Jb. 19. 24

e ch. 13. 10
& 17. 23

f Jer. 7. 3
2 Cor. 3. 3

g ch. 15. 2-4
& 17. 4

h Ps. 118. 27
Ezek. 43. 18, 20

i ch. 15. 14
& 17. 4

^a Heb.
Asherim
k Isa. 27. 9
Mic. 5. 14

l Dt. 28. 36, 64

m ch. 3. 6
Ezek. 3. 13

ⁿ For ver. 3-
4, cf. ch. 15.
13-14

^o For ver. 14,
15, cf. ch.
23. 7, 8

p ch. 7. 31
& 19. 5

q ch. 12. 16
& 23. 7, 8

r ch. 11. 4, 7
& 23. 7

s ch. 16. 13
& 18. 7

t ch. 16. 13
& 22. 29

u ch. 15. 14
& 21. 12
|| ver. 27

x ch. 3. 12,
18
& 23. 8

y ch. 23. 3
Isa. 56. 8

z Isa. 65. 20
Lam. 3. 65

into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and ^d they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and ^e out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For ^f mine eyes are upon all their ways: ^g they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first ⁱ I will recompense their iniquity and their sin ^k double; because they have ^l defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their ^m detestable and ⁿ abominable things.

19 O LORD, ^o my strength, and my fortress, and my ^b refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come ^r unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, ^s vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, ^t and they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know ^u that my name is The LORD.

CHAPTER 17

THE sin of Judah ^c is written with a ^d pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the ^f table of their heart, and upon the ^h horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their ^{3k} groves by the green trees ^m upon the high hills.

3 ⁿ O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy ^b high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and ^s I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land ⁱ which thou knowest not: for ^u ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; ^z Cursed

be the man that ^atrusteth in man, and ^bmaketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like ^dthe heath in the desert, and ^eshall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a ^hsalt land and not inhabited.

7 ⁱBlessed is the man that ^ktrusteth in the LORD, and whose ^lhope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be ⁿas a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 ¶ ^pThe heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately ^qwicked: who can know it?

10 I the LORD ^rsearch the heart, I try the reins, even ^sto give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge ^tsitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that ^vgetteth riches, and not by right, ^ushall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 ¶ ^aA glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our ^dsanctuary.

13 O LORD, ^ethe hope of Israel, ^fall that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the ^hfountain of ⁱliving waters.

14 ^kHeal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for ^mthou art my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, ⁿWhere is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; ⁱthou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art ^umy ^bhope in the day of evil.

18 ^aLet them be confounded that persecute me, but ^vlet not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but

598 *a.c.*

a Isa. 31. 3
b 2 Chr. 32. 8
c ch. 16, 18
Ezek. 21. 14

d ch. 48. 6
e ch. 29. 32
f Job. 20. 17

f Est. 6. 10
g Dan. 2. 49
h Cf. Jer. 7. 2

i Or the common people

h ch. 26. 23
(for me.)

i Ps. 107. 34
Ezek. 47. 11

j Isa. 56. 2
k Dan. 12. 12

l ch. 39. 18
m Pr. 16. 20

n ch. 14. 22
o Lam. 3. 34

p ch. 19. 3
q Pr. 11. 28

r Neh. 13. 15-19

s Lam. 2. 6

t Eccles. 9. 3
u Mt. 13. 19

v Or slick

w Isa. 58. 13
Ezek. 20. 20

x ch. 11. 20
y 20. 12

z ch. 32. 19
1 Isa. 49. 4

2 ch. 16. 12
3 25. 3, 4

4 ch. 7. 26
5 19. 13

6 Or that gathereth (young) which she hath not brought forth

x ch. 7. 28
y 32. 14

z Pr. 28. 20
1 ch. 11. 4

2 26. 3

3 Or they shall leave him

a Eccles. 2. 26

b Lk. 12. 20

c ch. 14. 21
Ezek. 43. 17

d ch. 16. 8

e Isa. 60. 13
f ch. 14. 8

g 50. 7

h ch. 16. 11
i 19. 4

j ch. 2. 13
k Zech. 14. 8

l Ps. 41. 4

m ch. 31. 24
n Ps. 148. 14

o Isa. 5. 19
Ezek. 12. 22

p ch. 13. 19
q 32. 44

r See Ex. 20. 24

s See Ex. 29. 41

t ch. 6. 20
u 41. 5

v See Lv. 7. 12

w ch. 15. 15
x 2 Cor. 11. 31

y ch. 16. 19
z Joel. 3. 16

1 Read refuge

2 ch. 20. 11
3 Isa. 63. 13

4 Ps. 119. 31
5 116

6 (ver. 4)
7 ch. 21. 14

let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with ^adouble destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand ^bin the gate of ^cthe children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, ^dHear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and ^ebear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but ^fhallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they ^gobeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but ^hmade their neck stiff, that they might not hear, ⁱnor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, ^jif ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, ^kto do no work therein;

25 ^lThen shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come ^mfrom the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the ⁿsouth, bringing ^oburnt offerings, and sacrifices, and ^pmeat offerings, and ^qincense, and bringing ^rsacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will ^sI kindle a fire in the

gates thereof, and it shall ^adevour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it ^bshall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to ^athe potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay was ^kmarred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, ^sas the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, ^zto pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 ^yIf that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, ^aI will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, ^ato build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: ⁱreturn ye now every one from his evil way, and ^kmake your ways and your doings good.

12 And ^mthey said, There is no hope; but ⁿwe will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^pAsk ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the ^rvirgin

of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the ^csnow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people ^ehath forgotten me, ^fthey have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from ^gthe ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way ^hnot cast up;

16 To make their land ²ⁱdesolate, and a perpetual ⁱhissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and ^mwag his head.

17 I will ⁿscatter them as with an ^oeast wind before the enemy; ^pI will ³shew them the back, and not the face, ^qin the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; ⁱfor the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us ^usmite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and ^zhearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 ^bShall evil be recompensed for good? for they have ^cdigged a pit for my soul. Remember that ^dI stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the ^ffamine, and pour out their blood by the force of the ^gsword; and let their wives be ^hbereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 ⁱLet a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, LORD, ^othou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: ^qforgive not their iniquity, neither ^sblot out their sin from thy sight, but

602 B.C.
a Cf. 2 K. 25. 9
b ch. 7. 20
c Pr. 31. 21
d 1 Chr. 4. 23
e Zech. 11. 13
f ch. 13. 25
g 23. 27
h cl. 16. 11
i 12
j 19. 4
k ch. 6. 16
l Cf. Isa. 57. 14
m Or an astonishment
n ch. 19. 8
o 2 Chr. 30. 7
p ch. 13. 7
q ch. 19. 8
r 2 Chr. 29. 8
s Isa. 37. 22
t Lam. 2. 15
u ch. 17. 4
v 20. 4, 5
w Isa. 27. 8
x Ezek. 17. 10
y Ps. 44. 10
z Or look upon their back
a ch. 46. 21
b Fr. 16. 4
c ch. 11. 19
d Isa. 64. 8
e Ro. 9. 21
f Cf. ch. 2. 8, 26
g 2 S. 19. 27
h ch. 21. 21
i 28
j ch. 1. 10
k See ver. 11
l Cf. Isa. 49. 25
m ch. 26. 19
n Ps. 135. 14
o Pr. 17. 13
p ch. 5. 26
q Mic. 7. 2
r ch. 15. 1
s Cf. Ezek. 13. 5
t ch. 1. 10
u ch. 16. 4
v 21, 5
w ch. 16. 4
x 19. 4
y ch. 15. 7
z Lam. 2. 21
a ch. 25. 5
b Jb. 36. 10
c ch. 23. 14
d ch. 7. 3
e 26. 13
f Cf. ch. 20. 16
g m ch. 2. 25
h ch. 16. 12
i 23. 17
j Ps. 35. 22
k p ch. 2. 10, 11
l Ps. 109. 14
m Lam. 1. 1, 22
n ch. 14. 17
o 31. 4, 21
p Isa. 22. 14
q Ezek. 24. 13

JEREMIAH 19, 20

let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAPTER 19

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ^bancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the ^dvalley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the ^aeast gate, and ^eproclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 And say, ^gHear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^hI will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, ⁱhis ears shall tingle.

4 ^kBecause they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have ^mburned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with ⁿthe blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the ^qhigh places of ^rBā'zāl, to ^sburn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, ^twhich I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called ^uTō'phēt, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the ^vsword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives; and their ^wcarcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city ^xdesolate, and an ^yhissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them ^zto eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend ^{aa}in

The desolation of the Jews foreshewn

the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou ^abreak the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^bEven so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall ^cbury them in Tō'phēt, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tō'phēt:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tō'phēt, because of all the houses upon whose ^droofs they have burned incense unto all the ^ehost of heaven, and have ^fpoured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tō'phēt, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he ^gstood in the court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have ^hhardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAPTER 20

NOW ^aPashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief ^bgovernor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur ^csmote Jeremiah the prophet, and ^dput him in the stocks that were in the ^ehigh gate ^fof Benjamin, which was by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD ^ghath not called thy name Pashur, but ^hMā'gôr-mīs-sā'bīb.

602 B.C.

a ch. 51. 63

b ch. 26. 17
2 Chr. 34. 29
c Isa. 30. 14
d ch. 7. 31, 32
& 32. 35

a Or the gate of potsherds
e ch. 1. 7
& 26. 2
f ch. 7. 32

g ch. 17. 20
& 21. 11

h ch. 9. 11
& 21. 10

i 2 K. 21. 12

k ch. 17. 13

& 25. 8

l Isa. 22. 11

ch. 32. 29

ct. 2 K. 23. 12

m ch. 18. 15

& 22. 9

n ch. 8. 2

& 44. 17, 19

o ch. 7. 18

& 32. 29

p ch. 2. 34

& 22. 17

q ch. 17. 3

& 32. 35

r ch. 7. 2

& 26. 2

s ch. 12. 16

& 23. 13

t ch. 7. 31

& 32. 35

u Cf.

Dt. 17. 3

x ch. 17. 23

Acts 7. 51

y ch. 7. 31, 32

z ch. 21. 1

Cf. Ezra 2. 37, 38

a ch. 18. 21

& 20. 4

b 2 Chr. 31. 13

c ch. 16. 4

& 25. 33

d 1 K. 22. 24

Mt. 26. 67

e ch. 29. 26

2 Chr. 16. 10

f Or an astonishment

g ch. 18. 16

& 25. 9

h 2 Chr. 27. 3

Ezek. 9. 2

i Cf.

ch. 37. 13

h ch. 37. 13

i ch. 18. 16

& 25. 9, 16

k Isa. 9. 20

Lam. 2. 20

l 2 K. 24. 17

Dan. 1. 7

m See Dt. 28. 53, &c.

n ch. 6. 25

(for mg.)

& 46. 5

(for mg.)

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the ^csword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and ^eI will give all Judah into the hand of the ^fking of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and ⁱall the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou ⁿhast prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, ^othou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: ^rI am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried ^sviolence and spoil; because ^tthe word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But ^zhis word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. ^dAll my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But ^fthe LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: ^gthey shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their ^heverlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

602 B.C.

^a ch. 17. 10

^b Acts 1. 24

^c ch. 15. 15

^d ch. 19. 7

^e & 21. 7, 9

^f ch. 11. 20

^g Lam. 3. 38, 59

^h ch. 18. 17

ⁱ & 21. 7

^j See ch. 21. 2, 7

^k Isa. 41. 17

^l Jas. 2. 5

^m ch. 15. 10

ⁿ ch. 27. 21

^o 2 K. 24. 13

^p Neh. 13. 25

^q ch. 49. 18

^r Isa. 13. 19

^s Ezek. 24. 14

^t ch. 14. 14, &c.

^u & 23. 16, &c.

^v ch. 4. 10

^w Ezek. 14. 9

^x Eccles. 7. 1

^y Cf. Lam. 3. 1, 2

^z Lam. 12. 4

^{aa} Lam. 3. 14

^{ab} See ch. 6. 7

^{ac} ch. 8. 9

^{ad} & 36. 23, 24

^{ae} See ch. 1. 3

^{af} x ch. 20. 1

^{ag} & 38. 1

^{ah} ch. 29. 25

^{ai} 2 K. 25. 18

^{aj} z ch. 6. 11

^{ak} Ezek. 3. 14

^{al} ch. 37. 7

^{am} 2 Chr. 34. 21

^{an} ch. 22. 25

^{ao} Est. 2. 6

^{ap} ch. 25. 1

^{aq} Mic. 7. 15

^{ar} ch. 12. 6

^{as} & 38. 22

^{at} ch. 32. 5

^{au} See ch. 1. 8, 19

^{av} ch. 17. 18

^{aw} & 22. 22

^{ax} ch. 23. 40

^{ay} Isa. 1. 25

^{az} Lam. 3. 3

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that ^atriest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, ^blet me see thy vengeance on them: for ^dunto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath ^edelivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evil-doers.

14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be ⁱas the cities which the LORD overthrew, and ^mrepented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 ^bWherefore came I forth out of the womb ^qto see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

CHAPTER 21

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king ^uZēd-ē-kī'āh sent unto him ^vPashur the son of Mēl-chī'āh, and ^yZēph-ā-nī'āh the son of Mā-ā-sēi'āh the priest, saying,

2 ^aEnquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for ^bNēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all ^chis wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zēd-ē-kī'āh:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; ^eBehold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chāl-dē'āns, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And ⁱI myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and

with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great ^apestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, ^bI will deliver Zēd-ē-ki'āh king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the ^dsword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; ^ghe shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^kI set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the ⁱfamine, and by the pestilence: but ^mhe that goeth out, and falleth to the Chāl-dē'āns that besiege you, he shall live, and ^phis life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For ^qI have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: ^rit shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, ^uHear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD; ^vExecute judgment ^zin the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out ^blike fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the ^cevil of your doings.

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; ^fwhich say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will ⁱpunish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and ^kI will kindle a fire ⁱin the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

607 B.C.

a ch. 14, 12 & 24, 10
b ch. 20, 4, 5 & 32, 5, 8
c ch. 21, 11

d ch. 20, 4 & 24, 10
e ch. 21, 12
Ezek. 18, 8

f ch. 7, 6
Zech. 7, 10

g Isa. 47, 6
h ch. 7, 6

i ch. 17, 25
k Cf. Dtl. 30, 15, 19

l ch. 18, 21 & 24, 10
m ch. 38, 2
n ch. 43, 25
Isa. 43, 25

o ch. 7, 14 & 26, 6

p ch. 39, 18

q ch. 44, 11
Ps. 34, 16

r ch. 19, 3, 8 & 25, 18
s ch. 12, 11
Ezek. 5, 14

t Heb. hollow
i ch. 6, 27, 28 & 31, 27, 28

u ch. 19, 3 & 22, 2

x Isa. 44, 14
Ezek. 27, 5

y ch. 7, 5 & 22, 3

z Cf. Ps. 101, 8
a2 Chr. 7, 21

b ch. 17, 4
Lam. 2, 3, 4

c ch. 4, 4 & 23, 2, 22
d ch. 11, 10 & 31, 32

e ch. 19, 4 & 44, 3

f ch. 5, 12 & 49, 4

g Cf. 2 Chr. 35, 24, 25

h ch. 14, 17
Lam. 3, 48

i ch. 14, 10 & 23, 2, 34

k ch. 17, 27 & 43, 12

l Ezek. 20, 47
Cf. Isa. 10, 18, 33

m See 2 K. 23, 30

CHAPTER 22

THUS saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, ^cHear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the LORD; ^eExecute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and ^fdo no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the ^gfatherless, nor the widow, ^hneither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, ⁱthen shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, ⁿI swear by myself, saith the LORD, that ^othis house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art Gil'ē-ād unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and ^scities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will ^uprepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice ^vcedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and ^wthey shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have ^dforsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and ^eworshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ ^gWeep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but ^hweep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching ^mShallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Jo-

siah his father, which ^awent forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and ^ggiveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and ⁱpainted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou ²closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, ^mand do judgment and justice, and then ⁿit was well with him?

16 He ^bjudged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this ^ato know me? saith the LORD.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy ^{4s}covetousness, and for ^uto shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning ^zJē-hōi-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah; ^bThey shall not lament for him, saying, ^eAh my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 ^aHe shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 ¶ Go up to ^gLebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from ^{5h}the passages: for all ⁱthy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from ^mthy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall ^eeat up all thy ^opastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ^aashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that

607 B.C.

^a 2 Chr. 36. 4
^c Ezek. 19. 4
^b ch. 13, 21
& 30. 6

^c ch. 46. 18
^d Isa. 49. 18
^e Est. 2. 6
^f ch. 24. 1, al.
^g Mic. 3. 10
^f Cant. 8. 6
^h Hag. 2. 23

^g Dt. 24. 15
ⁱ Mal. 3. 5

^h ch. 21. 2, 7
& 24. 1

ⁱ Ezek. 23. 14
^k Isa. 22. 17,
18

^l ch. 13. 18

³ Or strivest
to excel in
cedar

^m See

² K. 23. 25

ⁿ See

^l Isa. 3. 10

^o ch. 44. 14

^p Isa. 58. 7

^q Mt. 19. 21

^a ch. 9. 24

³ Read

³ vessel

^c ch. 48. 38

^r Cf. Ps. 31.

⁴ Or dishonest

⁵ gain

³ ch. 51. 13

^t ch. 17. 4

^u ch. 19. 4

^v Joel 3. 19

^x ch. 6. 19

^y ch. 2. 37

^z ch. 32. 5

^a Cf.

^b ch. 36. 30

^b ch. 16. 4

^c & 25. 53

^c Cf.

¹ K. 13. 30

^d Cf. 2 K. 24.

¹ 6

^e 2 Chr. 36. 6.

^e ch. 22. 22

^f & 25. 34

^f Ps. 100. 3

^g Ezek. 34. 31

^g Isa. 40. 16

⁵ Read

^h Abiram

^h Cf. Dt. 32.

ⁱ 49 (torrow.)

ⁱ Cf. ch. 3. 1

^k ch. 21. 14

^l & 36. 31

^l ch. 21. 12

^l & 25. 3

^m ch. 3. 4

ⁿ Ezek. 16.

ⁿ 22. 43

ⁿ ch. 16. 15

^o & 24. 6

^o Or feed

^o ch. 10. 21

^o & 23. 1, 2

^p ch. 3. 16

^p & 30. 19

^q ch. 20. 11

^r ch. 3. 15

^r Ezek. 34. 23

makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the ^bpain as of a woman in travail!

24 ^eAs I live, saith the LORD, though ^dCō-nī-āh the son of Jē-hōi-ā-kim king of Judah were the ^fsignet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of ^hNēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chāl-dē-āns.

26 And I will ^kcast thee out, and ^lthy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 ^eBut to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Cō-nī-āh a despised broken ^{3r}idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a ^lland which they know not?

29 ^aO earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that ^ushall not prosper in his days: for ^ano man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAPTER 23

WOE be unto the ^epastors that destroy and scatter ^fthe sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, ^kI will visit upon you ^lthe evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And ⁿI will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and ^pthey shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And ^rI will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed,

neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous ^{2b} Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and ^d shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall ^g dwell safely: and ^h this is his name whereby he shall be called, 'THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 'Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, "The LORD liveth, which ^o brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel ^r out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; ^t all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is ^v full of adulterers; for because of ^{4z} swearing ^a the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For both ^c prophet and ^d priest are profane; yea, ^f in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them ^h as slippery ways ⁱ in the darkness; they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even ⁱ the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of "Samaria; they ^o prophesied in ^h Bā'āl, and ^q caused my people Israel to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an ^s horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they ^u strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that ^x none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of

607 B.C.

^u Isa. 3, 9
^v Ezek. 16, 46

^z Or shoot

^b ch. 33, 15

Isa. 11, 1

^c ch. 9, 15

Lam. 3, 15,

19 (Heb.)

^d ch. 33, 15

Isa. 32, 1

^e ch. 9, 15

Lam. 3, 15,

19 (Heb.)

^f eh. 16, 18

& 36, 17

^g ch. 32, 37

1 K. 4, 25

^h [Ju. 6, 24

Ezek. 48,

33]

ⁱ ch. 33, 16

Isa. 54, 17

^k ch. 20, 6

& 27, 10

^l For ver. 7,

8, cf. ch.

16, 14, 15

^m Ezek. 13,

2, 17

ⁿ Cf.

Nu. 24, 13

^o ch. 16, 14,

1 & 38, 16

^p ch. 16, 14

& 31, 32

^q ch. 14, 13,

19 & 28, 9

^r ch. 18, 12

& 32, 23

^s ch. 16, 15

& 31, 8

^t Isa. 40, 14

^u Or that he

should

perceive

and hear

^v Ps. 42, 10

^w For ver. 19,

20, cf. ch.

30, 23, 24

^x ch. 25, 32

^y ch. 13, 27

& 29, 23

^z Read

the curse

^{aa} Cf. Isa. 24,

6 (for mor.)

^{ab} ch. 12, 4

Hos. 4, 3

^{ac} ch. 30, 24

Isa. 2, 2

^{ad} See ver. 16

^{ae} ch. 14, 18

& 32, 32

^{af} ch. 14, 14

^{ag} ch. 7, 30

& 32, 34

^{ah} Cf. ver. 18

^{ai} Ps. 73, 18

^{aj} ch. 13, 16

Nah. 1, 8

^{ak} Cf.

ch. 25, 5

^{al} ch. 11, 23

& 46, 21

^{am} Ps. 139, 7,

11

^{an} Am. 9, 3

^{ao} ch. 41, 5

Isa. 10, 9,

11

^{ap} ch. 2, 8

^{aq} ch. 19, 5

& 32, 29, 35

^{ar} Isa. 9, 16

^{as} Cf.

Isa. 66, 1

^{at} ch. 5, 30

^{au} ch. 27, 9

Eccles. 5, 3,

7

^{av} Ezek. 13,

22

^{aw} ch. 8, 11

Ezek. 13, 22

them unto me ^a as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gō-mōr'rah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with ^c worm-wood, and make them drink the water of ^e gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is ^f profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Harken not unto the words of ^k the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak ^{ma} vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 ^p They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that ^q walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

18 For ^s who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, ³ and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it?

19 ^u Behold, a ^{*} whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the ^b latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 ⁱ I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But ^g if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, ^k then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 ^m Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. ^r Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, ^t I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy

lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to cause my people ^ato forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'āl.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 Is not my word ^dlike as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, ^eI am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their ^mlightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the ^{2b}burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? ^aI will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of ^uthe living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

607 A.C.

^a ch. 18, 15
Ezek. 22, 12

^b Ps. 77, 9
Lam. 5, 20

^c ch. 20, 11
Dan. 12, 2
^d ch. 5, 14

^e Ezek. 13, 9

^f Am. 8, 1
^g Isa. 38, 21
Mt. 7, 16

^h ch. 22, 25
& 25, 1, 9
ⁱ ch. 27, 20
Est. 2, 6
^k ch. 22, 24, 28

^l ch. 29, 2
2 K. 24, 14

^m Cf. Ju. 9, 4
Zeph. 3, 4
(Heb.)

ⁿ Isa. 28, 4
Hos. 9, 10
^o ch. 29, 17

^p Or oracle
^q Isa. 30, 6
Ezek. 12, 10
Cl.
Lam. 2, 14
^r ch. 7, 15
Cl.
ch. 31, 37

^r ch. 29, 20

^s Pr. 22, 12
^t ch. 23, 3
& 29, 14

^u ch. 10, 10
Dan. 6, 20, 26

^x ch. 11, 17
& 32, 41
^y ch. 32, 39
Ps. 51, 10

^z ch. 22, 16
& 31, 34
^{aa} Isa. 49, 23, 26
Ezek. 6, 7, &c.

^{bb} ch. 11, 4
& 30, 22
^{cc} Isa. 10, 21
Lam. 3, 40

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly ^bforget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring an ^ceverlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER 24

THE LORD ^fshewed me, and, behold, two baskets of ^gfigs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that ^hNēb-ū-^{ch}ād-rēz-^zār king of Babylon had ⁱcarried away captive ^kJēc-ō-nī-^āh the son of Jē-hōi-^ā-^kim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the ^lcarpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are ⁿfirst ripe: and the other basket had very ^onaughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, ^rwhom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chāl-dē-^āns for their good.

6 For ^sI will set mine eyes upon them for good, and ^tI will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and ^uI will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And ^vI will give them an heart ^zto know me, that ^aI am the LORD: and ^bthey shall be my people, and I will be their God: for ^cthey shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zēd-ē-kī-āh the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them ^d that dwell in the land of Egypt:

9 And I will deliver them to be ^{2e} removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a ^s reproach and a ^b proverb, a taunt and a ⁱ curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the ⁱ sword, the ^o famine, and the ^p pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAPTER 25

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in ⁱ the fourth year of Jē-hōi-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of "Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

3 From ^z the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, ^b rising early and speaking; but ye ^d have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD ^e hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, ^h Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the ⁱ evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And ^m go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might

604 B.C.
a ch. 11, 17
& 32, 29

b ch. 19, 4
& 44, 6, 11

c ch. 1, 15
& 34, 1

d ch. 26, 21
2 K. 25, 26

e Or tossed
to and fro

f ch. 15, 4
& 29, 18
(Heb.)

g ch. 27, 6

h ch. 29, 18
Ps. 59, 41
30

i Ps. 44, 14

j ch. 25, 18
Isa. 65, 15

k ch. 10, 18
& 44, 11

l ch. 21, 7, 9
25, 16-

m ch. 19, 8
(mg.)

n ch. 19, 8
& 29, 18

o ch. 21, 9
& 27, 13

p ch. 21, 6
&c.

q ch. 16, 9
Lev. 5, 15

r Eccles. 12, 4
Rev. 18, 22

s Rev. 18, 23

t ch. 36, 1

u ch. 24, 1
& 27, 6

v ch. 29, 10
Ch.

w ch. 23, 15

x ch. 50, 1
Isa. 48, 14

y ch. 1, 2
& 36, 2

z ch. 36, 4

a ch. 11, 7
& 26, 5

b See
ch. 46-51

c ch. 17, 23
& 26, 5

d ch. 7, 25
& 29, 19

e ch. 27, 7

f ch. 46, 10
Isa. 66, 6

g ch. 18, 11
& 26, 3

h ch. 23, 2
& 26, 3

i ch. 13, 13
& 48, 26

j ch. 1, 5
& 46, 1,
&c.

k ch. 7, 6
& 35, 15

l ch. 51, 7

m Isa. 51, 23

^a provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^b Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, ^c I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār the king of Babylon, ^f my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will ^k utterly destroy them, and make them an ^m astonishment, and an ⁿ hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover ^q I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the ^r sound of the millstones, and the ^s light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon ^{*} seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that ^y I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chāl-dē-āns, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even ^a all that is written ^c in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For ^f many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and ^g I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; ^k Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and ⁱ cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, ⁿ and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and ^o made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

18 To wit, ^aJerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and ^ea curse; as it is this day;

19 ^gPhâr^h-^aoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the ^hmingled people, and all the kings of the land of ⁱUz, and all the kings of the land of the ⁱPhilistines, and ⁿĀsh^k-^lon, and ^oAzzah, and ^bEkron, and the remnant of ^qAshdod,

21 ^rEdom, and ^rMoab, and the children of ^rAmmon,

22 And all the kings of ⁱTyrus, and all the kings of ^uZidon, and the kings of the ^{2x}isles which are beyond the sea,

23 ^zDedan, and ^aTema, and ^bBuz, and all that ^{3c}are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of ^fArabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of ^kElam, and all the kings of the ⁱMedes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of ⁴ⁿShē^l-shāch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is ^qcalled by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto

604 B.C.

^a ch. 21, 10
& 26, 3, 18
^b Joel 3, 16
Isa. 42, 13
^c ch. 10, 13
& 51, 16
^d Isa. 63, 15
Zech. 2, 13
^e ch. 24, 9
& 26, 6

^f Isa. 63, 2, 3
Lam. 1, 13
^g ch. 9, 26
& 43, 11
^h 2 Chr. 9, 14
Isa. 50, 37
(Heb.)

ⁱ Job. 1, 1
Lam. 4, 21
^k Ct. Isa. 3, 13, 14

^l ch. 47, 1, 4
Isa. 14, 31
^m Isa. 66, 16
ⁿ ch. 47, 7
2 S. 1, 20

^o ch. 47, 1, 5
2 K. 18, 8
(Gaza)
^p 2 K. 1, 2,
& c.
Am. 1, 8

^q Isa. 20, 1
Am. 1, 8
^r ch. 9, 26
& 27, 3

^s ch. 23, 19
& 26, 23
^t ch. 27, 3
Isa. 23, 1,
& c.

^u ch. 27, 3
Isa. 23, 2,
& c.
^v Or
coastland

^x ch. 2, 10
& 31, 10
^y Isa. 66, 16
^z ch. 49, 8
Isa. 21, 13

^a Isa. 21, 14
^b Job. 32, 2, 6
^c Read have
the corners
(of their
hair) polled

^d ch. 16, 6
(mg.)
& 41, 5
^e ch. 22, 18,
19

^f ch. 19, 7
& 34, 20
^g Isa. 21, 13
Ezek. 27, 21

^h ch. 16, 4
ⁱ ch. 22, 1, 2
& 30, 6
^j ch. 6, 26

^k ch. 49, 34
Isa. 22, 6
^l ch. 51, 11,
28

^m Ps. 142, 4
(mg.)
Am. 2, 14

ⁿ A cypher
for Babel
^o ch. 51, 41
o Zech. 11, 3

^p ch. 27, 1
^q ch. 14, 9
Dan. 9, 18,
19

^r ch. 19, 14
^s ch. 19, 2
Ezek. 2, 7

them, The LORD shall ^broar from on high, and ^cutter his voice from his ^dholy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, ^fas they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a ^kcontroversy with the nations, he will ^mplead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a ^sgreat whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 And the ^yslain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall ^dnot be lamented, neither gathered, ^enor buried; they shall be ^gdung upon the ground.

34 ¶ Howl, ye ^hshepherds, and cry; and ⁱwallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock ^mto escape.

36 ^oA voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26

^p IN the beginning of the reign of Jē-hōi^l-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; ^rStand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, ^sall the words that I command

JEREMIAH 26

thee to speak unto them; ^adiminish not a word:

3 ^bIf so be they will hearken, ^cand turn every man from his evil way, ^dthat I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of ^ethe evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; ^fIf ye will not hearken to me, to ^hwalk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both ⁱrising up early, and sending them, ⁱbut ye have not hearkened;

6 ^kThen will I make this house like ^lShiloh, and will ^mmake this city ⁿa curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the ^uentry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, ^vThis man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now ^wamend your ways and your doings, and obey the

Jeremiah is apprehended, and arraigned

voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent ^xblood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the ^yelders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 ^zMicah the Mō-rās'-thite prophesied in the days of ^zHēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^zZion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not ^zfear the LORD, and besought the LORD, and the LORD ^zrepented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, ^zŪ-rī'-jāh the son of Shēm-āi'-āh of ^zKīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

21 And when Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when ^zŪ-rī'-jāh heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and ^zwent into Egypt;

22 And Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm the king sent men into Egypt, namely, ^zĒl-nā'-thān the son of Ach'-bōr, and certain men with him into Egypt.

604 A.C.

^a Pr. 30. 6
^{Rev.} 22. 18

^b ch. 17. 24
^{Zech.} 6. 15

^c ch. 25. 5
& 35. 15

^d ver. 19

^e ch. 25. 5
& 44. 22

^f Jb. 36. 12
^{Mal.} 2. 2

^g 1 K. 2. 37.
& c.
^{Ezek.} 18. 13

^h Ps. 89. 30

ⁱ ch. 25. 3
& 29. 19

^k ch. 22. 5
^{Ezek.} 7. 20

^l ch. 7. 12. 14
& 41. 5

^m ch. 25. 18
& 32. 28

ⁿ ch. 25. 18
& 29. 22

^o ch. 19. 1
& 29. 1

^p Mic. 1. 1

^q Isa. 36. 1.
^{dt.} Hos. 1. 1

^r ch. 25. 18
^{Mic.} 3. 12

^s Jb. 2. 3
^{Jon.} 1. 9. 16

^t ch. 18. 8
& 42. 10

^u ch. 36. 10

^x Neh. 7. 29

^y ch. 38. 4
^{Ct.} Mt. 26. 66

^z ch. 24. 8
& 43. 7

^a ch. 36. 12.
25

^b ch. 18. 11

23 And they fetched forth **Ū-rī-jāh** out of Egypt, and brought him unto **Jě-hōi'-ā-kīm** the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the ^b graves of the ^c common people.

24 Nevertheless the hand of ^g **Ā-hī-kām** the son of **Shā-phān** was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAPTER 27

ⁱ **I**N the beginning of the reign of **Jě-hōi'-ā-kīm** the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD to me; ^k Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of ^l Edom, and to the king of ^m Moab, and to the king of the ⁿ Ammonites, and to the king of ^o Tyrus, and to the king of ^p Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto **Zēd-ē-kī-āh** king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 ^s I have made the earth, ^t the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by ^u my outstretched arm, and have ^v given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of ^y **Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār** the king of Babylon, ^z my servant; and ^a the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations ^b shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, ^c until ^d the very time of his land come: ^e and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same **Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār** the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with ^f the sword, and with the ^g famine, and

595 a.c.

a ch. 14, 14

& 29, 8

(Heb.)

b 2 K. 23, 6

c ch. 17, 19

d Read

dreams

d ch. 23, 25

& 29, 8

e Isa. 57, 3

Mic. 5, 12

(Heb.)

f 2 Chr. 33, 6

Dan. 2, 2

g 2 Chr. 34, 20

h ch. 23, 16

& c.

& 28, 15

i ch. 26, 1

k (Dt. 28, 48)

ch. 28, 14

l ch. 25, 21

& 49, 7-22

m ch. 25, 21

& 40, 11

n ch. 25, 22

& 47, 4

o Cf.

Ezek. 18, 31

p ch. 25, 16

& 29, 17, 18

q ch. 24, 10

& 29, 17, 18

r ch. 24, 10

& 28, 8

s ch. 10, 12

& 32, 17

t Isa. 45, 12

Mal. 2, 10

u ch. 32, 17,

21

Ps. 136, 12

x Dan. 4, 17,

& c.

y ch. 25, 1, 9

& 28, 3

z ch. 25, 9

& 43, 10

a ch. 28, 14

b 2 Chr. 36,

20

c See

ch. 25, 12

d ch. 28, 3

e Isa. 13, 22

Ezek. 22, 3

f ch. 25, 14

with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your ^a diviners, nor to your ^{2d} dreamers, nor to your ^e enchanters, nor to your ^f sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For ^h they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to **Zēd-ē-kī-āh** king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 ^o Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by ^p the sword, by the ^q famine, and by the ^r pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, ^d Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and

g ch. 41, 10

Dt. 32, 42

h See ver. 13

JEREMIAH 28

in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 ¶ ^bFor thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the ^cpillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon took not, ^dwhen he carried away captive Jēc-ō-ni'āh the son of Jě-hōi'-ā-kim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the ^fvessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem;

22 ^hThey shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; ⁱthen will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAPTER 28

AND it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, in the ^jfourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of ^mAzur the prophet, which was of ⁿGibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, ^oI have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that ^pNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jēc-ō-ni'āh the son of Jě-hōi'-ā-kim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

593 a.c.

a 1 K. 1. 36

b Cf. 2 K. 25. 13

c ch. 52. 17, 2 Chr. 4. 12, 13

d ch. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2

e ch. 27. 8, 13 & 29. 17, 18

f ch. 20. 5

g ch. 23. 17 Ezek. 13. 10, 16

h ch. 52. 18, 19 Ezra 6. 5

i See Ezra 1. 7, 8

k Cf. ch. 5. 5 Ps. 2. 3

l Cf. ch. 51. 59

m Ezek. 11. 1

n ch. 41. 12, 16 Isa. 28. 21

o Cf. ch. 27. 2, 12

p ch. 27. 6, &c. & 29. 1, &c.

q ch. 27. 2, &c.

r ch. 27. 6 Dan. 2. 38

s ch. 27. 10 & 29. 9

Hananiah's false prophecy

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, ^aAmen: the LORD do so; the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of ^epestilence.

9 The prophet ^gwhich prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and ^kbrake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^qI have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the ^rbeasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent thee; ^sbut thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt

die, ^a because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

CHAPTER 29

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of ^a the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom ⁱ Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār ^k had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon;

2 (After that Jēc-ō-nī-āh the king, and the ^{2m} queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the ^o carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)

3 By the hand of Ēl-ā-sāh the son of ^p Shā-phān, and ^q Gēm-ā-rī-āh the son of ^r Hīl-kī-āh, (whom Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And ^y seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and ^b pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your ^z diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your ⁱ dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For ⁱ they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That

593 B.C.
a ch. 29, 32
Dt. 13, 5
b ch. 25, 11
Dan. 9, 2
c ch. 32, 5
d ch. 33, 14
Ps. 119, 38

e ch. 31, 17
Dt. 8, 16

f Neh. 1, 9
g ch. 26, 17
Ezek. 8, 1, 12

h Isa. 55, 6
Hos. 10, 12
Hos. 5, 6

i ch. 28, 3, &c.
& 32, 1, 28
k ch. 27, 20
Ezek. 17, 12

l ch. 30, 3, 14
Ps. 126, 1, 4

m Read queen-mother
m ch. 22, 26
n ch. 24, 6
& 30, 3

o ch. 24, 1

p Cf. 2 Chr. 34, 8
q ch. 36, 10, &c.

r Ezra 7, 1

s ch. 27, 13
& 32, 24

t ch. 27, 13
& 32, 24, &c.

u ch. 28, 2
& 32, 24, &c.

x ch. 24, 2

y ch. 33, 6, 9
Isa. 66, 12

z ch. 24, 9
& 34, 17
(Heb.)

a ch. 26, 6
& 42, 18

b Ezra 6, 10
Cf. Ps. 122, 6

c ch. 25, 9
& 42, 18

d ch. 25, 9, 18
& 49, 17

e ch. 24, 9
& 42, 18

f ch. 25, 4
& 35, 16

g ch. 27, 9
Ezek. 12, 24
(Heb.)

h ch. 26, 5
& 32, 33

i ch. 27, 9
Zech. 10, 2

k ch. 26, 5
& 32, 23, 33

l ch. 28, 15
& 37, 19

m ch. 24, 5

after ^b seventy years be accomplished at Babylon ^c I will visit you, and ^d perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, ^e to give you an expected end.

12 ^f Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And ^h ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will ⁱ turn away your captivity, and I will ⁿ gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them ^s the sword, the ^t famine, and the ^u pestilence, and will make them like ^v vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them ^z to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a ^a curse, and an ^c astonishment, and an ^d hissing, and a ^e reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, ^f which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, ^h rising up early and sending them; ^k but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, ^m whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kō-lāi'āh, and of Zēd-ē-kī'āh the son of Mā-ā-sēi'āh, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'zār king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up ^aa curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zēd-ē-kī'āh and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon ^dd roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed ²2 villany in Israel, and have ³3 committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a ^bb witness, saith the LORD.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shēm-ai'āh the Nē-hēl'ā-mite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to ¹1 Zēph-ā-nī'āh the son of ^mm Mā-ā-sēi'āh the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jē-hōi'ā-dā the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is ⁿn mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the ^qq stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of ¹1 Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zēph-ā-nī'āh the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shēm-ai'āh the Nē-hēl'ā-mite

ā-mite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shēm-ai'āh the Nē-hēl'ā-mite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; ^bb neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; ^cc because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

CHAPTER 30

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, ^ee Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will ⁱi bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will ^kk cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, ^oo as a woman in travail, and ^pp all faces are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! for ^rr that day is great, ^ss so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that ^uu I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and ^xx David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 ¶ ^yy Therefore ^zz fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy

^a Dt. 21. 23
^b Ps. 102. 8
(Gen.)
^c ch. 17. 6
^d ch. 28. 16

^d Cl.
Dan. 3. 6

^e Or folly
^e 2 S. 13. 12
^f ch. 23. 10,
14
Ezek. 18. 11
^g ch. 36. 2

^h ch. 42. 5
ⁱ S. 12. 5
ⁱ ch. 29. 14
& 31. 23

^k ch. 29. 14
& 31. 8. 10

^l ch. 21. 1
& 37. 3
^m ch. 35. 4

ⁿ 2 K. 9. 11
Jno. 10. 20
^o ch. 22. 23
& 48. 41
^p Isa. 13. 8
Cl.
Joel 2. 6
^q See
ch. 20. 5
^r Isa. 13. 6,
9)
Joel 2. 11,
31
^s Dan. 12. 1
^t ch. 11. 21
& 32. 7
^u ch. 2. 20
Ezek. 30. 18

^x Isa. 55. 4
Ezek. 34. 23

^y For ver. 10,
11, ^{cf.} ch.
46. 27, 28
^z ch. 46. 27,
28
Isa. 44. 2

593 A.C.

seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For ^bI am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet ^cwill I not make a full end of thee: but ^dI will correct thee ^ein measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, 'Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast ^mno healing medicines.

14 ⁿAll thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of ^pan enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all ^rthey that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and ^sthey that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and ^tI will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own ^uheap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And ^vout of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and ^wI will multiply them, and they shall not be few; ^xI will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation

shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And their ^ynobles shall be of themselves, and their ^zgovernor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him ^ato draw near, and he shall ^bapproach unto me: for ^cwho is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

22 And ^dye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 ^eBehold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a ^fcontinuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the ^glatter days ye shall consider it.

CHAPTER 31

AT the same time, saith the LORD, ^hI will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Israel, ⁱwhen I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared ^jof old unto me, saying, Yea, ^kI have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with ^llovingkindness ^mhave I drawn thee.

4 ⁿAgain I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O ^ovirgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy ^ptabrets, and shalt go forth in the ^qdances of them that make merry.

5 Thou ^rshalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall ^seat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the ^twatchmen upon the mount E^{phraim} shall cry, ^uArise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and ^vshout ^wamong the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the ^xremnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the

^a Read prince
a Cf. Dt. 17. 15
b ch. 46. 28
Isa. 43. 2, 5
c Cf. Ezek. 46. 2
d Ps. 100. 4
R. 5. 2
e Zeph. 3. 2
f ch. 5. 10, 18
& 46. 28
g Or who is he that hath had boldness
h ch. 31. 18
Isa. 53. 5
i Or with indignation
j ch. 10. 24
& 46. 28
k ch. 24. 7
& 31. 1, 33
l ch. 15. 18
m For ver. 23.
24. cf. ch. 23. 19, 20
n Or weeping in a tempest
o ch. 25. 32
Ezek. 1. 4
p Cf. ch. 8. 22
q ch. 4. 30
Lam. 1. 2
r ch. 23. 20
& 48. 47
s Isa. 63. 10
Lam. 2. 4
t ch. 30. 22
& 32. 38
u ch. 10. 25
v Read when he went to find him rest
w Isa. 63. 14
x Read from afar
y Isa. 43. 4
z Isa. 33. 1
Ezek. 39. 10
a See ver. 12
b Hos. 11. 4
c Cf. Cant. 1. 4
d ch. 33. 7
e ch. 3. 22
& 33. 6
f ch. 18. 13
Lam. 1. 15
g Isa. 30. 22
Ezek. 28. 13
h Ps. 68. 25
i Isa. 65. 21
Ezek. 28. 26
j Or enjoy the fruit thereof
k Heb. profane or make common
See Lv. 19. 23-25
l Or mound
Heb. tel
m ch. 49. 2
Isa. 25. 2
n ch. 51. 12
Isa. 21. 6
o ch. 50. 5
Isa. 2. 3
p ch. 31. 12
Isa. 61. 7
q ch. 23. 3
& 33. 22
r Isa. 12. 6
Zeph. 3. 14
s Or at the head
t ch. 60. 9
u ch. 50. 20
Isa. 46. 3

JEREMIAH 31

^anorth country, and ^bgather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the ^dblind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come ^ewith weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk ⁱby the rivers of waters ⁱin a straight way, wherein ^mthey shall not stumble: for I am ⁿa father to Israel, and ^ēphrā-īm is my ^pfirstborn.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the ^{2a}isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and ^tkeep him, as a ^ushepherd doth his flock.

11 For the LORD ^yhath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him ^zfrom the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and ^asing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the ^bgoodness of the LORD, ^dfor wheat, ^eand for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as ^ha watered garden; and ^tthey shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for ^kI will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be ^psatisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in ^qRamah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; ^rRahel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, ^tbecause they were not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; ^uRefrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for ^ythy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is ^zhope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard ^ēphrā-īm

Ephraim is brought home again

bemoaning himself thus; Thou ^chast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: ^eturn thou me, and I shall be turned; for ^fthou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I ^hsmote upon my thigh: I was ^kashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 ^oIs ^ēphrā-īm my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore ^rmy bowels are troubled for him; I will surely ^shave mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 ^{*}Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ ^cHow long wilt thou go about, O thou ^fbacksliding daughter? for the LORD hath created ^ga new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when ⁱI shall bring again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O ^mhabitation of justice, and ⁿmountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in ^oJudah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I ^sawaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ^{*}I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that ^alike as I have watched over them, to ^bpluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; ^cso will I watch over them,

593 a.c.

a ch. 23. 8
b ch. 30. 3
c ch. 30. 11
d Cf. Isa. 42. 16

e Ps. 85. 4
f Lam. 3. 21
g ch. 3. 22
h Hos. 2. 23

i ch. 3. 21
j 50. 4
k Ezek. 21. 12
l Isa. 49. 10

m Cf. ch. 3. 25
n ch. 6. 16
o Mt. 7. 14

p Isa. 63. 13
q Jno. 11. 9
r ch. 3. 4, 19
s Mal. 1. 6
t Cf. ver. 9
u Ps. 89. 27

v Or coastlands
w ch. 25. 22
x 47. 4

y ch. 4. 19
z 48. 36
a ch. 12. 15
b 33. 26

c Isa. 49. 8
d Lk. 4. 10
e Isa. 40. 11
f Ezek. 34. 11, 12

g Cf. ch. 6. 16
h Isa. 62. 10
i ysa. 52. 9
j z Cf. Isa. 49. 24, 25

k a ch. 30. 19
l b 33. 11
m ch. 33. 9
n Isa. 63. 7

o c ch. 2. 36
p d ch. 41. 8
q Ps. 147. 14

r e ch. 2. 7
s Ezek. 34. 27
t f ch. 14. 7
u Hos. 4. 16

v g Nu. 16. 30
w h Isa. 58. 11
x i Isa. 65. 19
y Rev. 21. 4

z k Isa. 61. 3
a Jno. 16. 20
b f ch. 30. 18
c 32. 44

m Isa. 1. 26
n Isa. 66. 20
o Ezek. 20. 40
p ch. 17. 26
q 32. 44

r p Isa. 58. 11
s q 1 S. 28. 3
t r 1 S. 10. 2
u Mt. 2. 18

v s Zech. 4. 1
w t ch. 10. 20
x 49. 10

y u Isa. 38. 5
z Rev. 7. 17
a Hos. 2. 23
b Cf. Zech. 10. 9

c y Isa. 3. 10
d Ezek. 18. 20
e Mt. 5. 12

f z ch. 29. 11
g a ch. 44. 27
h b Cf. ch. 1. 10

i c ch. 32. 42

to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days ^c they shall say no more, ^e The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But ^f every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make ^g a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I ^m took them by the hand ^o to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant ^p they brake, although I was an ^r husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 But ^s this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel: After those days, saith the LORD, I will ^t put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And ^u they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all ^a know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for ^b I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember ^d their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, which ^e giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ^f ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which ^h divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; ⁱ The LORD of hosts is his name:

36 ^j If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built

588 n.c.

a Neh. 12. 39

Zecl. 14. 10

b 2 Chr. 26. 9

Zecl. 14. 10

c 1 S. 24. 13

Ezek. 12. 231

d Ezek. 40. 3

e Ezek. 18. 2

f Jer. 32. 18

g 2 Chr. 25. 4

Ezek. 3. 18

h Jer. 31. 32

i Jer. 18. 1

j Neh. 3. 28

k Jer. 31. 32

l Isa. 52. 1

m Ro. 11. 27

n Mt. 26. 28

m Cf. Dt. 1. 31

n See Jer. 31. 25. 1

o ch. 23. 7

& 32. 21

p ch. 22. 9

& 34. 18

q ch. 29. 1

r Cf. Jer. 34. 1

s Cf. Jer. 3. 14

Hos. 2. 19

t Hos. 2. 20

u Cf. Jer. 10. 16

v ch. 20. 2

& 37. 13

w ch. 33. 1

x Neh. 3. 25

y Isa. 51. 7

z Cor. 3. 3

aa See ver. 28

ab Cf. Isa. 30. 21

ac ch. 24. 7

Ezek. 38. 16

ad ch. 33. 8

Isa. 44. 22

ae ch. 34. 3

Cf. 2 K. 25. 6

af Jer. 10. 17

ag Ps. 136. 7

ah Am. 5. 8

ai ch. 33. 25

Ps. 148. 6

aj ch. 21. 7

Ezek. 5. 10

ak Jer. 12. 12

al Or stirreth

up or stilleth ...

when

h Isa. 51. 15

i ch. 29. 10

Zecl. 2. 7

k ch. 21. 4

& 33. 5

l ch. 10. 16

& 32. 18

m ch. 22. 30

Ezek. 17. 9

n For ver. 36.

cf. ch. 33. 20-26

o ch. 29. 27

p Ru. 4. 4

to the LORD from the ^a tower of Hān'ā-neel unto the ^b gate of the corner.

39 And the ^d measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Gō'āth.

40 And ^e the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of ^h Kidron, unto the corner of the ⁱ horse gate toward the east, ^k shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAPTER 32

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD ⁿ in the tenth year of Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of ^q Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'zār.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was ^s shut up in the ^u court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah had shut him up, saying, ^v Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chāl-dē'āns, but ^e shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he ^g shall lead Zēd-ē-kī'āh to Babylon, and there shall he be until I ⁱ visit him, saith the LORD: ^k though ye fight with the Chāl-dē'āns, ye ^m shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hān'ā-meel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in ^o Anathoth: for the ^p right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hān'ā-meel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which

JEREMIAH 32

is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hăn-ă-mêel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and ^dweighed him the money, even seventeen ^eshê-kêls of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed ²according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto ⁱBâr-ûch the son of Nê-rî-ăh, the son of Mă-ă-sêl-ăh, in the sight of Hăn-ă-mêel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the ⁿwitnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bâr-ûch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and ^sfields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bâr-ûch the son of Nê-rî-ăh, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord GOD! behold, "thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and ^{*}stretched out arm, and there is ⁿnothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou ^ashewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and ^brecompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: ^cthe Great, the Mighty God, ^dthe LORD of hosts, is his name,

19 ^fGreat in counsel, and mighty in

Jeremiah buyeth Hanameel's field

work: for ^athine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: ^bto give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set ^csigns and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast ^fmade thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast ^gbrought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a ^hstrong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou ⁱdidst swear to their fathers to give them, a land ^kflowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they ^mobeyed not thy voice, ⁿneither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the ^pmounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dê-ăns, that fight against it, because of the ^qsword, and of the ^rfamine, and of the ^spestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dê-ăns.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, ⁱthe God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^zBehold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chăl-dê-ăns, and into the hand of Nêb-û-chăd-rêz-zăr king of Babylon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chăl-dê-ăns, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, ^eupon whose roofs they have offered incense unto ^aBă-ăl, and

588 B.C.

^a ch. 16, 17
^b ch. 17, 10
^c Mt. 16, 27

^c Ps. 135, 9
^d Acts 7, 36

^d Ezra 8, 25
^e Zech. 11, 12

^e 2 K. 7, 1
^f Am. 8, 5

^f ch. 13, 11
^g & 33, 9

^g ch. 31, 32
^h & 34, 13

^h Isa. 40, 10
ⁱ Ezek. 20, 33

^{*} Or (containing) the terms and conditions

ⁱ ch. 11, 5

^k ch. 11, 5

^k ch. 11, 5

^l ch. 36, 4

^m ch. 29, 19

ⁿ ch. 34, 14, 17

ⁿ Cf. Isa. 8, 2

^o ch. 23, 17

^p & 44, 10, 23

^q ch. 6, 6

^r & 33, 4

^q ch. 29, 17

^r & 38, 2

^r ch. 29, 17

^s & 34, 17

^s ver. 43

ⁱ Cf. Nu. 16, 22

ⁱ ch. 27, 5

ⁱ & 31, 15

^x ch. 27, 5

^x Ezek. 20, 33

^y Isa. 59, 1

^z Lk. 1, 37

^z ch. 26, 6, 18

^z & 34, 2

^u ch. 3, 12

^u Dan. 9, 4

^b Isa. 14, 21

^b Lam. 5, 7

^c ch. 10, 6

^c Dan. 2, 45

^d ch. 31, 35

^d & 46, 18

^e ch. 19, 13

^e & 44, 18

^f Isa. 28, 29

^f Dan. 2, 20

^g ch. 23, 13

^g Hos. 2, 8

^g &c.

poured out ^adrink offerings unto other gods, ^cto provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me ^dfrom their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their ⁱpriests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have ^kturned unto me the back, and not the face: though ^mI taught them, ⁿrising up early and teaching them, yet ^othey have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But ^pthey set their ^qabominations in the house, ^rwhich is called by my name, ⁱto defile it.

35 And they built the ^shigh places of Bā'al, which are in the ^tvalley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters ^zto pass through the fire unto Molech; ^awhich I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this ^cabomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, ^gI will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them ⁱto dwell safely:

38 And ⁱthey shall be my people, and I will be their God:

39 And ^mI will give them one heart, and one way, that they ⁿmay fear me for ever, ^pfor the good of them, and of their children after them:

588 B.C.
a ch. 19, 13
& 44, 17
b ch. 50, 5
Isa. 61, 8
c ch. 25, 7
& 44, 3, 8
d Cf.
ch. 3, 25

e Dt. 30, 5, 9
Cf.
Isa. 65, 19
f ch. 24, 6
& 42, 10

g ch. 31, 28

h ver. 15

i ch. 23, 11
Lam. 4, 13

k ch. 15, 6
Ezek. 8, 16
l ch. 31, 24
& 33, 14
m Isa. 54, 13
Mic. 4, 2
n ch. 29, 19
& 35, 14
o ch. 17, 23
& 35, 13

p ch. 7, 30
Ezek. 23, 39
q ch. 16, 18
Ezek. 5, 11
(Heb.)
r ch. 7, 10, 12
& 34, 13

s ch. 17, 26
& 33, 13
t ch. 23, 11
Ezek. 5, 11

u ch. 31, 23
& 33, 14
x ch. 19, 5
Ezek. 16, 16
y ch. 19, 2, 6
z ch. 19, 5
Ezek. 16, 20, 21

a ch. 7, 31
b ch. 32, 2
& 37, 21
c ch. 16, 18
& 44, 4, 22

d Cf.
ch. 32, 17
e ch. 16, 21
Am. 5, 8
f Cf.
Isa. 48, 6

g ch. 31, 8, 10
& 50, 19

h ch. 32, 24
Ezek. 4, 2

i ch. 23, 6
& 33, 16
k ch. 32, 5
& 37, 9, 10
l ch. 31, 1,
Ezek. 11, 20

m ch. 24, 7
Ezek. 11, 19
n Isa. 29, 23
Hos. 3, 5
o Isa. 64, 7
Ezek. 7, 22
p Dt. 10, 13

40 And I will make an ^beverlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them ^cto do them good, and ^dI will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, ^eso will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 ^fAnd fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'āns.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses ⁱin the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of ^sthe south: for I will ^ucause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 33

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the ^bcourt of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD ^dthe maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; ^ethe LORD is his name;

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and ^fshew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the ^hmounts, and by the sword;

5 ^kThey come to fight with the Chāl-dē'āns, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I ^ohave hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and

JEREMIAH 33

cure, and I ^a will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of ^b peace and truth.

7 And I will ^c cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, ^a as at the first.

8 And ^a I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ And it shall be to me ^k a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them; and they shall ⁿ fear and tremble for all the ^b goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even ^q in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 ^t The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, "Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the ^v sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

13 ^c In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of ^d the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks ^f pass again under the hands of him that ^g telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ^h I will perform that good

God promiseth a gracious return

thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the ^d Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and ^f he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem ^h shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, ⁱ The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD; ^t David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;

18 ^m Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me ^o to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 ^r Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be ^s day and night in their season;

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As the ^x host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the ^y sand of the sea measured: so will I ^z multiply the seed of David my servant, and the ^a Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even ^b cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ^c ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham,

588 B.C.

a ch. 30, 17
Hos. 6, 1
b ch. 29, 7
11
Mic. 5, 5
c ch. 32, 44
& 46, 27
d ch. 23, 5
Zech. 3, 8
e ch. 31, 4
f ch. 23, 5
Zech. 9, 9
g ch. 31, 34
& 36, 3

h ch. 32, 37
Ezek. 28, 26

i ch. 23, 6
1 Cor. 1, 30

k ch. 32, 20
Dan. 9, 15
l Ps. 89, 4

m Isa. 66, 21

n Isa. 64, 2
Ezek. 30, 13

o See
ch. 17, 26
p ch. 31, 12
Hos. 3, 5

q Isa. 33, 8
Lam. 1, 4

r For ver.
30-36
cf. ch. 31,
36, 37

s Ps. 74, 16

t ch. 31, 12

u Ps. 136, 1

x See
Gen. 22, 17

y 2 Chr. 73,
16

Am. 4, 5

z ch. 30, 19
Ezek. 36,
10, 11

a Neh. 11, 16
Ezek. 43, 19

b ch. 15, 1
& 52, 3

c ch. 32, 44

d ch. 32, 44
Ezek. 20,
46, 47

e ch. 31, 35

f Lev. 27, 32
Ezek. 20, 37

g Ps. 147, 4
(Eng.)

h ch. 29, 10
Dan. 9, 12

Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and ^bhave mercy on them.

CHAPTER 34

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when ^cNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon, and all his army, and ^dall the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, ^efought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^fI will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire:

3 And ^gthou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, ^hThou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the ⁱburnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so ^jshall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah in Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against ^kLā'chish, and against ^lĀ-zēkāh: for these defended cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zēd-ē-kī'āh had ^mmade a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim ⁿliberty unto them;

9 ^oThat every man should let his manservant, and every man his maid-

servant, being an ^aHebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that ^pI brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 ^qAt the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been ^rsold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers ^shearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before me in ^tthe house which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and ^upolluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, ^vwhom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, to the ^wsword, to the ^xpestilence, and to the ^yfamine; and I will make you ^zto be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

588 B.C.
a 1 S. 29, 3
Jon. 1, 9
b ch. 31, 20
& 42, 12
c ch. 32, 1
28
& 35, 11
d ch. 25, 9
e ch. 39, 1, 2
Chr. 36, 19
f ch. 32, 28
& 38, 3
g ch. 32, 4
h ch. 32, 21
Ezek. 20, 6, 10
i Dt. 15, 12
Ct. Lv. 25, 40, 41
k Dt. 24, 7
l Cf. ch. 38, 17, 20, &c.
& 39, 4, 7
m ch. 32, 23
& 35, 15
n 2 Chr. 21, 19
o Cf. 2 Chr. 35, 25
p ch. 32, 24
q Isa. 48, 11
Ezek. 20, 9, &c.
r Cf. Dt. 21, 14
s Isa. 37, 8
Mic. 1, 13
t Neh. 11, 30
u 2 K. 11, 4
Lv. 22, 5
x Isa. 61, 1
Ezek. 48, 17
(Heb.)
y ch. 32, 24, 36
& 38, 2
z See Lv. 25, 39-46
a ch. 29, 18
Ezek. 23, 46
(Heb.)

18 And I will give the men that ^ahave transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they ^ccut the calf in twain, and ^dpassed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and ⁱtheir dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which ^mare gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and ⁿcause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAPTER 35

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jē-hōi-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the ^qRē-chāb-ites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jā-āz-ā-nī-āh the son of Jeremiah, the son of Hā-bāz-i-nī-āh, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rē-chāb-ites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into ^rthe chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Īg-dā-li-āh, a ^sman of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of ^tMā-ā-sēl-āh the son of Shallum, ^uthe keeper of the door:

604 B.C.

^a ch. 31. 32
Ezek. 16. 39
^b Ex. 37. 17
(Heb.)

^c Gen. 15. 10
^d Gen. 15. 17
^e 2 K. 10. 15
^f 1 Chr. 2. 55
^g Pr. 31. 4
Ezek. 44. 21

^h Gen. 4. 20
ⁱ Isa. 53. 10
^j Eccl. 7. 15
^k Ps. 105. 12
^l ch. 25. 33
Ezek. 29. 5

^m ch. 37. 5,
11

ⁿ ch. 37. 8

^o ch. 34. 1
^p 37. 1

^q 2 K. 24. 2

^r Sec ver. 6

^s ch. 32. 33
Zeph. 3. 2,
7

^t ch. 36. 10,
20
Neh. 13. 4

^u ch. 32. 33
& 44. 4

^v Neh. 12. 24
^w ch. 29. 19
& 44. 4

^x ch. 29. 25
^y ch. 26. 3
& 36. 3, 7

^z See
2 K. 12. 9

^{aa} ch. 25. 6
Ezek. 20. 7,
18

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rē-chāb-ites pots full of wine, and ^bcups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for ^cJonadab the son of ^dRē-chāb our father commanded us, saying, ^eYe shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall ^hdwell in tents; ⁱthat ye may live many days in the land where ye be ^kstrangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rē-chāb our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when ^oNēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chāl-dē-āns, and for fear of the army of the ^pSyrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ^rWill ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rē-chāb, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, ^trising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 * I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, ^zReturn ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and ^bgo not

after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye ^ahave not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rē²-chāb have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rē²-chāb-ites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rē²-chāb shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAPTER 36

AND it came to pass in the ⁴fourth year of Jē-hōi²-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a ^mroll of a book, and ⁿwrite therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, ^ofrom the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 ¶ It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they ^smay return every man from his evil way; that I ^tmay forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called ^uBār²-ūch the son of Nē-rī²-āh: and Baruch ^xwrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he

had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Bār²-ūch, saying, ^bI am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also ^cthou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Bār²-ūch the son of Nē-rī²-āh did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jē-hōi²-ā-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a ^dfast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 ¶ Then read Bār²-ūch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the ^fchamber of ^gGēm²-ā-rī²-āh the son of ⁱShā²-phān ^kthe scribe, in the higher court, at the ^lentry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mī-chāi²-āh the son of Gēm²-ā-rī²-āh, the son of Shā²-phān, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even ^bE-lī²-shā²-mā the scribe, and Dēl²-āi²-āh the son of Shēm²-āi²-āh, and ^rĒl²-nā²-thān the son of Āch²-bōr, and Gēm²-ā-rī²-āh the son of Shā²-phān, and Zēd²-ē²-kī²-āh the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mī-chāi²-āh declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bār²-ūch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent

604 B.C.

a ch. 34. 14,
17
& 36. 31
b See
ch. 20. 2

c ver. 10

d Est. 4. 3, 16
Jon. 3. 5

e Neh. 13. 1

f ch. 35. 4
g ch. 29. 3
h ch. 25. 1
& 45. 1
i 2 Chr. 34. 8,
&c.
k Est. 3. 12
ch. 37. 15
l ch. 26. 10

m Ps. 40. 7
Ezek. 2. 9
n ch. 30. 2
& 31. 60

o ch. 25. 3

p Cf.
ch. 41. 1
q Ezek. 12. 3
Sec
ch. 26. 3
r ch. 26. 22
s ch. 35. 15
Ezek. 18.
21, 23
t ch. 33. 8
& 30. 20

u ch. 32. 12
& 43. 3, 6

x ch. 25. 13

Jě-hū⁴-dī the son of Nēth-ā-nī⁴-āh, the son of ^aShēl-ē-mī⁴-āh, the son of Cū⁴-shī, unto Bār⁴-ūch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Nē-ri⁴-āh took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bār⁴-ūch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bār⁴-ūch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bār⁴-ūch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bār⁴-ūch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Bār⁴-ūch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ē-lī⁴-shā-mā the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jě-hū⁴-dī to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ē-lī⁴-shā-mā the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in ^fthe winter-house in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jě-hū⁴-dī had read three or four ²leaves, he ^hcut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Ēl-nā⁴-thān and Dēl-āi⁴-āh and Gēm-ā-ri⁴-āh had made

604 W.C.

a ch. 37. 3

b Cf. 22. 30

c See ch. 22. 18, 19

d Ps. 147. 17
e ch. 23. 2, 34
& 44. 13, 29f Am. 3. 15
g ch. 35. 15
& 37. 2h Or columns
i ch. 20. 8
Zech. 7. 12i ch. 35. 11
& 39. 1, &c.

intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jě-rāh⁴ mēel the son of Hām⁴-mē⁴-lēch, and Sē-rāi⁴-āh the son of Āz⁴-ri⁴-ēl, and Shēl-ē-mī⁴-āh the son of Āb⁴-dēel, to take Bār⁴-ūch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Bār⁴-ūch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jě-hōi⁴-ā-kim the king of Judah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jě-hōi⁴-ā-kim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jě-hōi⁴-ā-kim king of Judah; ^bHe shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and ^chis dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the ^dfrost.

31 And ^eI will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but ^gthey hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Bār⁴-ūch the scribe, the son of Nē-ri⁴-āh; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jě-hōi⁴-ā-kim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAPTER 37

AND king Zēd-ē-kī⁴-āh the son of Josiah reigned instead of Cō-nī⁴-āh the son of Jě-hōi⁴-ā-kim, whom ¹Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz⁴-zār king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants,

nor the people of the land, did^a hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king sent Jē-hū-cāl the son of^b Shēl-ē-mī'āh and^c Zēph-ā-nī'āh the son of Mā-ā-sēl'āh the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ^e Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for^g they had not put him into prison.

5 Then^h Phār'āoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chāl-dē'āns that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, theyⁱ departed from Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me^k to enquire of me; ^l Behold, Phār'āoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 And the Chāl-dē'āns^m shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chāl-dē'āns shall surely depart from us: for they^o shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chāl-dē'āns that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chāl-dē'āns was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Phār'āoh's army,

12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the^s gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was I-rī-jāh, the son of Shēl-ē-mī'āh, the son of Haniah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chāl-dē'āns.

596 B.C.
a ch. 36, 31
& 40. 3

b ch. 36, 14
& 38. 1
c ch. 29, 25
& 52. 24
d ch. 32, 2, 3
& 38. 6
e ch. 42, 2
f I K. 13. 6
f (ch. 36, 10
& c.)

g Cf. ver. 15

h 2 K. 24. 7
i Cf. Ezek. 17. 15

i ch. 34. 21

k ch. 21, 2
l Isa. 36, 6
m Ezek. 17. 15
n Cf. Ezek. 23. 27

m ch. 34. 22
n ch. 29. 9
o & c.
Lam. 2. 14

o ch. 33. 5

p ch. 33. 1
& 38. 6

q I S. 8, 13
r Hos. 7. 4
r ch. 38. 9

s ch. 38. 7
t Cf. ch. 20. 2
t ch. 21. 1
u ch. 37. 3

14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chāl-dē'āns. But he hearkened not to him: so I-rī-jāh took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and^d put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the^f scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zēd-ē-kī'āh, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophetsⁿ which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the^p court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the^q bakers' street, until^r all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAPTER 38

THEN Shēph-ā-tī'āh the son of Mattan, and Gēd-ā-li'āh the son of^t Pashur, and Jucal the son of^u Shēl-ē-mī'āh, and Pashur the son of Māl-chī'āh, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, He that

remaineth in this city shall die by the ^asword, by the ^afamine, and by the ^apestilence: ^bbut he that goeth forth to the Chāl-dē'āns shall live; ^cfor he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, ^d'This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, ^elet this man be put to death: for thus he ^fweakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and ^gcast him into the dungeon of Māl-chī'āh the son of Hām'mē-lēch, that was in the ^hcourt of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was ^mno water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now when ⁿE'bed-mēl'ēch the ^oEthiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the ^pgate of Benjamin;

8 E'bed-mēl'ēch went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for ^qthere is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded E'bed-mēl'ēch the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So E'bed-mēl'ēch took the men with him, and went into the house of

588 B.C.

a ch. 34, 17
& 42, 17, 22b ch. 21, 9
c ch. 21, 9
& 39, 18d ch. 34, 2
Mic. 3, 12

e ch. 26, 11

f ch. 6, 24
& 50, 43g ch. 37, 15
Acts 5, 18h Neh. 5, 12
i ch. 23, 7, 8
k ch. 37, 21
& 39, 14l Cf. Isa. 57, 16
m ch. 14, 3
Zech. 9, 11n ch. 39, 16
o Cf. Acts 8, 27p ch. 37, 13
Zech. 14, 10

q ch. 37, 21

r 1 Chr. 10,
4 (Heb.)s ch. 7, 23
& 40, 9

the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And E'bed-mēl'ēch the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zēd-ē-kī'āh, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king ^hswore secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, 'As the LORD liveth, 'that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zēd-ē-kī'āh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'āns, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chāl-dē'āns, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they ^rmock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so ^sit shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth,

this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, ^bThy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chāl-dē'āns: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zēd-ē-kī'āh unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him; and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

CHAPTER 39

^mIN the ninth year of Zēd-ē-kī'āh king of Judah, in the tenth month, came ⁿNēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon and all his army ^oagainst Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the ^peleventh year of Zēd-ē-kī'āh, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and ^qsat in the middle gate, even Nēr-gāl-shā-rē-

588 B.C.

² Babylonian titles of officers, meaning uncertain
^a Cf. 2 K. 18. 17

^b ch. 20. 10
Mic. 7. 5

^c ch. 52. 7
2 K. 25. 4
³ Or Arabah

^d ch. 52. 9,
2 K. 25. 6,
21.
^e ch. 49. 23
Isa. 37. 13

^f ch. 52. 11
2 K. 25. 7
Cf. Ezek. 12. 13

^g For ver. 8-12, cf. 2 K. 25. 8-12

^h ch. 52. 14
Neh. 2. 13

ⁱ ch. 40. 1
2 K. 25. 8

^k ch. 40. 11.
15
Neh. 1. 3

^l ch. 40. 7
2 K. 25. 12

^m For ver. 1-7, cf. 2 K. 25. 1-

ⁿ ch. 37. 1
& 43. 10
^o ch. 34. 1, 2
& 52. 4

^p ch. 1. 3

^q Cf. ch. 1. 15

zēr, Sām-gär-nē-bō, Sār-sē-chīm, ^{2a}Rāb'-sā-ris, Nergal-sharezer, ^{2b}Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of ^cthe ³plain.

5 But the Chāl-dē'āns' army pursued after them, and overtook Zēd-ē-kī'āh in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon to ^dRiblah in the land of ^eHā-māth, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī'āh in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover he ^fput out Zēd-ē-kī'āh's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.

8 ¶ ^gAnd the Chāl-dē'āns burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and ^hbrake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then ⁱNēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the ^kremnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard left ^lof the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard sent, and Nēb-ū-shās-bān, Rāb'-sā-ris, and Nēr-gāl-shā-rē-zēr, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the ^acourt of the prison, and committed him unto ^bGěd-ā-lī-āh the son of ^cĀ-hī-kām the son of Shā-phān, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to ^fĒ-bēd-mēl-ēch the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But ⁱI will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but ^jthy life shall be for a prey unto thee: ^mbecause thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 40

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that ^bNēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard had let him go from ^rRamah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, "The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD, and ^vhave not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the

land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to ^dGěd-ā-lī-āh the son of ^eĀ-hī-kām the son of Shā-phān, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him ^g²^g victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gěd-ā-lī-āh the son of Ā-hī-kām to ^hMizpah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ ^kNow when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gěd-ā-lī-āh the son of Ā-hī-kām governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of ⁿthe poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gěd-ā-lī-āh to Mizpah, even ^oIshmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh, and ^qJō-hā-nān and Jonathan the sons of Kā-rē-āh, and Sē-rā-āh the son of Tān-hū-mēth, and the sons of Ē-phāi the Nē-tōph-ā-thite, and ^sJēz-ā-nī-āh the son of a ⁱMā-āch-ā-thite, they and their men.

9 And Gěd-ā-lī-āh the son of Ā-hī-kām the son of Shā-phān sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chāl-dē-āns: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, ^xand it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chāl-dē-āns, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in ^zMoab, and among the ^aAmmonites, and in ^bEdom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a ^crem-

587 B.C.

a ch. 38. 6

b ch. 40. 5
2 K. 25. 22
c ch. 26. 24
& 40. 5d ch. 39. 14
& 41. 1
e ch. 39. 14
& 41. 2f ch. 7.
3 Or an allowance
g 2 K. 25. 30
(for me.)h ch. 41. 1.
& c.
2 Chr. 16. 6i ch. 15. 21
& 42. 11

k For ver. 7-9, cf. 2 K. 25. 25-24

l ch. 38. 2
& 45. 5
m ch. 17. 7
n ch. 39. 10o ch. 41. 1
2 K. 25. 23p ch. 39. 9
& 41. 10q ch. 41. 11
2 K. 25. 23r Isa. 10. 29
Hos. 5. 8

s ch. 42. 1

i 1 Chr. 4. 19

u ch. 50. 7

x ch. 38. 20
& 42. 6v ch. 37. 2
& 42. 21z ch. 27. 3
& 48. 1a ch. 27. 3
& 41. 10b Ps. 83. 6
Ezek. 36. 5c ch. 39. 9
& 41. 16

nant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām the son of Shā-phān;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gēd-ā-lī'āh, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gēd-ā-lī'āh to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Bā-ā-lis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh to slay thee? But Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām believed them not.

15 Then Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh spake to Gēd-ā-lī'āh in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?

16 But Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām said unto Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

CHAPTER 41

NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, that ¹ Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh the son of Ē-lī' shā-mā, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto ^mGēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in ^aMizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of ^bĀ-hī'kām the son of Shā-phān with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gēd-ā-lī'āh, at Mizpah, and the Chāl-dē'āns

that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gēd-ā-lī'āh, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain from ^aShē'chem, from ^bShiloh, and from ^cSamaria, even fourscore men, having their ^dbeards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having ^ecut themselves, with ^fofferings and ^gincense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the LORD.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of ^hwheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gēd-ā-lī'āh, was it which ⁱAsa the king had made for fear of Bā-āsh'ā king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom ⁿNēb-ū-zār-ād'ān the captain of the guard had committed to Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kām: and Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the ^qAmmonites.

11 ¶ But when ^rJō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and

587 a.c.

a Ps. 108, 7
b ch. 26, 6, 9
c ch. 23, 13
Ezek. 16, 46
d ch. 25, 23
& 47, 5
e ch. 16, 6
& 47, 5
f 2 Chr. 7, 7
g ch. 17, 26
Mt. 2, 11

h ch. 31, 12
Ezek. 36, 29

i See
1 Ks. 15, 22
2 Chr. 16, 6

k For ver. 1-
3, cf. 2 Ks.
25, 25
l ch. 40, 8,
& c.

m ch. 40, 5
& 43, 6

n ch. 40, 1
& 43, 6

o ch. 40, 6,
& c.

p ch. 40, 5
& 43, 6

q ch. 40, 11
& 49, 1

r ch. 40, 8
& 42, 1, 8

JEREMIAH 42

went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh, and found him by ^b the great waters that are in ^c Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh escaped from Jō-hā'nān with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the ^h remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kā'm, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of ⁱ Chimham, which is by ^k Beth-lehem, to go ^l to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chāl-dē'āns: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nēth-ā-nī'āh had slain Gēd-ā-lī'āh the son of Ā-hī'kā'm, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAPTER 42

THEN all the captains of the forces, and ^a Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and ^{2r} Jēz-ā-nī'āh the son of ⁴ Hō-shāi'āh, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and ^y pray for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all this ^a remnant; (for we are left ^b but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the LORD thy God may shew

The people are assured of safety

us ^a the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that ^d whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, ^e The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, ^f we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; ^g that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'āh, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will ^m plant you, and not pluck you up: for I ⁿ repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 ^o Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: for ^b I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will ^s shew mercies unto you, ^u that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But ^t if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but ^z we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the ^c sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

587 B.C.

^a Isa. 2. 3, 5

^b Cf.

² S. 2. 13

^c ch. 28. 1

^d 2 Chr. 18.

13

^e ch. 29. 23

Mic. 1. 2

^f Cf.

ch. 44. 16

^g ch. 40. 9

^h ch. 40. 11.

15

& 42. 2. &c.

ⁱ Cf.

2 S. 19. 37

^k Neh. 7. 26

Mic. 5. 2

^l See

ch. 43. 7

^m ch. 32. 41

Ezek. 19. 10

ⁿ ch. 26. 19

Joel 2. 13

^o Cf.

ch. 41. 18

^p ch. 39. 17

Dan. 3. 17

^q ch. 41. 11

& 43. 2

^r In ch. 43. 2

^s In ch. 43. 2

^t ch. 40. 8

^u ch. 33. 26

Lam. 3. 32

^v ch. 43. 2

^w Ps. 106. 46

^x See

ch. 44. 16

^y ch. 37. 3

Acts 8. 24

^z See

ch. 43. 7

^a ch. 41. 16

& 43. 5

^b Cf.

Di. 4. 27

^c ch. 6. 1

& 51. 27

15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly ^aset your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye ^dfeared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the ^gsword, by the ^hfamine, and by the ⁱpestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^kAs mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an ^mastonishment, and a ⁿcurse, and a ⁿreproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; ^rGo ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye ^uhave not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43

AND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the

587 n.c.

a ch. 44. 12
Isa. 50. 7
b ch. 42. 1
c ch. 42. 1, 8

d Ezek. 11. 8

e ch. 36. 4
& 45. 1, &c.

f For ver. 4-7, cf. 2 K. 25. 26
g ch. 38. 2
& 43. 11
h ch. 38. 2
& 44. 12
i ch. 38. 2
& 44. 13

k ch. 7. 20
& 44. 6
l ch. 42. 2
&c.
Hag. 1. 12, 14

m ch. 29. 18
& 44. 12,
&c.

n ch. 29. 18,
72
& 44. 12,
&c.

o ch. 41. 10
& 52. 12,
&c.

p ch. 41. 1,
&c.

q ch. 41. 2
r Dt. 28. 68
Hos. 11. 5
s ch. 26. 21

t ch. 2. 16
& 44. 1

u ch. 40. 3
& 44. 23

x ch. 39. 1,
&c.
& 44. 30

y ch. 27. 6
z Cf. ch. 1. 15

^a Or glittering

a ch. 25. 19
& 46. 2, 13

words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Az-ă-rî-ăh the son of ^bHô-shâi-ăh, and ^cJô-hă-năn the son of Kă-rê-ăh, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But ^eBâr-ûch the son of Nê-rî-ăh setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chăl-dê-ăns, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 ^fSo Jô-hă-năn the son of Kă-rê-ăh, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Jô-hă-năn the son of Kă-rê-ăh, and all the captains of the forces, took all the ^lremnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that ^oNêb-û-zâr-ăd-ăn the captain of the guard had left with ^pGêd-ă-li-ăh the son of ^qĀ-hî-kăm the son of Shă-phăn, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Bâr-ûch the son of Nê-rî-ăh.

7 So ^sthey came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they even to ^tTăh-păn-hês.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tăh-păn-hês, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Phăr-ăôh's house in Tăh-păn-hês, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take ^xNêb-û-chăd-rêz-zâr, the king of Babylon, ^ymy servant, and ^zwill set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his ²royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he ^ashall

smite the land of Egypt, and deliver ^asuch as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the ^asword to the sword.

12 And ^aI will kindle a fire in the houses of ^athe gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the ²²images of ^{3h}Beth-shē-mēsh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at ^kMigdol, and at ^tTāh-pān-hēs, and at ⁿNoph, and in the country of ^pPathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that ^aI have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed ^ato provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to ^vserve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit I ^bsent unto you all my servants the prophets, ^crising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this ^fabominable thing ^gthat I hate.

5 But they ^khearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 ^mWherefore my fury and ⁿmine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the

387 B.C.
a ch. 15. 2
Cl.
Zech. 11. 9
b Pr. 29. 24
Hab. 2. 10
c ch. 42. 17,
22
d ch. 44. 12
&c.
d ch. 21. 14
& 49. 27
e ch. 46. 25
Isa. 19. 1

f See ver. 12

^a Or pillars
or obelisks
g 2 Chr. 31. 1
Ezek. 26. 11
(vns.)
i.e. the
house of
the sun,
probably
Heliopolis
or On
h Isa. 19. 18
Ezek. 30. 17
(& ms. for
ms.)

i 2 Chr. 36.
12
Dan. 5. 22
k ch. 46. 14
Ex. 14. 2
l ch. 43. 7, 9
& 46. 14
m ch. 5. 22,
24
Hos. 10. 3
n ch. 2. 16
& 46. 14, 19
o ch. 32. 23
Ezek. 3. 6, 7
p Isa. 11. 11
Ezek. 29. 14
q Isa. 64. 10
Lam. 5. 18
r ch. 21. 10
Ezek. 14. 8
s ch. 25. 9
t ch. 15. 9
u ch. 42. 15
Lk. 9. 51
|| Ezek. 4. 3
x ch. 32. 29
&c.
Ezek. 8. 17
y ch. 22. 9
& 50. 38
z ch. 43. 11
Lam. 1. 20
a ch. 42. 17,
22
Ezek. 5. 12,
&c.
b ch. 35. 15
Dan. 9. 6
c ch. 35. 14
d ch. 42. 18
Ezek. 5. 15
e ch. 42. 18,
&c.
Dan. 9. 11
Cl.
Zech. 8. 13
f ch. 32. 35
Ezek. 5. 9
g Isa. 61. 8
Am. 5. 21
h ch. 42. 18
& 51. 51
i ch. 36. 31
Hos. 1. 4
k ver. 23
l ch. 42. 17,
22
Ezek. 5. 12,
17
m ch. 25. 8
Ezek. 6. 11,
14
n ch. 42. 18
o ch. 22. 27

LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye this great evil ^bagainst your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be ^fa curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are ^tnot humbled even unto this day, ^mneither have they feared, ^onor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^rI will set my face against you for evil, and ^sto cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the ^tremnant of Judah, that have ^uset their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the ^zsword and by the ^afamine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, and an ^dastonishment, and a ^ecurse, and a ^hreproach.

13 For I will ⁱpunish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the ^jpestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they ^ohave a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, ^bwe will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto ^dthe queen of heaven, and to pour out ^edrink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to ²worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, ^kwithout our men?

20 ¶ Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of ⁿthe evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and ^ohave not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his

587 B.C.

^a Cf. Dt. 31. 29

^b Cf. ch. 42. 6

^c [Ps. 132. 2 Jon. 1. 16]

^d ch. 19. 13 Ezek. 8. 15, 16

^e ch. 32. 29 Ezek. 20. 28

^f ch. 22. 5 & 49. 13

^g ch. 10. 6 Ezek. 36. 23

^h Cf. ch. 4. 2

ⁱ ch. 31. 28

^j Read pourtray
^k See Nu. 30. 6, 7

^l Isa. 38. 7 Ezek. 4. 3

^m ch. 46. 17

ⁿ ch. 26. 3

^o ch. 42. 21 Ezek. 20. 8
^p ch. 43. 3. 6
^q See ch. 36. 4. 18

testimonies; ^atherefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely ^cperform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, ^jI have sworn by my ^ggreat name, saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, ^hsaying, The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, ⁱI will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or their's.

29 ¶ And this shall be a ^lsign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give ^mPhâr'-aôh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zêd-ê-kî'-âh king of Judah into the hand of Nêb-û-chăd-rêz-zâr king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

CHAPTER 45

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto ^bBâr'-ûch the son of Nê-rî'-âh, ^awhen he had written

JEREMIAH 46

these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the ^afourth year of Jê-hôl'-ă-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Bâr'-ûch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; ^eI fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; ^hBehold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And ^mseekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but ⁿthy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAPTER 46

THE word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet ^aagainst the Gentiles;

2 Against ^rEgypt, against the army of ^sPhâr'-aoh-nê'-chô king of Egypt, which was by the river ^tEû-phrâ'-tês in ^uCâr'-chê'-mish, which ^xNêb-û-châd-rêz'-zâr king of Babylon ^ysmote in the ^zfourth year of Jê-hôl'-ă-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 ^aOrder ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 ^bHarness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; ^ffurbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and ^glook not back: for ^hfear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eû-phrâ'-tês.

7 Who is this ^othat cometh up as a flood, ^pwhose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers;

A prophecy of the conquest of Egypt

and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the ^{2b}Ethiopians and the ^{3c}Libyans, that handle the shield; and the ^{4d}Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is ^fthe day of the Lord God of hosts, a ^gday of vengeance, ⁱthat he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the ^ksword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath ^la sacrifice in the north country by the river Eû-phrâ'-tês.

11 Go up into Gîl'-ê-âd, and take ^obalm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for ^pthou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nêb-û-châd-rêz'-zâr king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in ^bMigdol, and publish in ^cNoph and in ^dTâh'-pân-hês: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, ⁱfrom the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, ^kPhâr'-aoh king of Egypt ^lis but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 ^mAs I live, saith the King, ⁿwhose name is the LORD of hosts, Surely as ^qTabor is among the mountains, and as ^rCarmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in

605 a.c.

a ch. 36, 1
& 46, 2

* Or Cush

b Isa. 11, 11

* Heb. Put

c 1 Chr. 1, 8

Ezek. 27, 10

Cf.

Isa. 66, 19

* Heb. Ludim

d Isa. 66, 19

Ezek. 27, 10

(Heb.)

e Ps. 69, 3

f Isa. 13, 6, 9

Ezek. 7, 7,

&c.

g Isa. 63, 4

h ch. 31, 28

i ch. 25, 14

& 50, 15, 29

k ch. 27, 8

& 48, 2

l Isa. 34, 6

Ezek. 39,

17, 19

m Ps. 131, 1

Ro. 12, 16

n ch. 39, 18

o ch. 8, 22

& 51, 8

p Ezek. 30, 21

q ch. 25, 15-

31

r ch. 43, 11

Ezek. 29, 2,

19

s 2 Chr. 36, 4

t ch. 13, 4, 7

& 51, 63

u Isa. 10, 9

x ch. 44, 30

& 49, 28, 30

y Cf.

2 K. 24, 7

z ch. 45, 1

a ch. 51, 11

b ch. 44, 1

c ch. 44, 1

Ezek. 30,

13, 16

d ch. 44, 1

Ezek. 30, 18

e Cf.

Nah. 3, 2

f ch. 50, 14

g ch. 47, 3

h ch. 20, 3

(mg.)

& 49, 29

i ch. 50, 16

k ch. 44, 30

Ezek. 29, 2,

&c.

l See ch. 37, 7

m ch. 22, 24

Ezek. 5, 11

n ch. 32, 18

& 48, 15

o ch. 47, 2

Isa. 8, 7

p Ezek. 32, 2

q Ps. 89, 12

Hos. 5, 1

r ch. 50, 19

Isa. 35, 2

Egypt, ^afurnish thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair ^bheifer, but ²destruction cometh; it cometh ^dout of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the ^hday of their calamity was come upon them, and the ⁱtime of their visitation.

22 ³The voice thereof shall go like a ^kserpent; in they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 ^mThey shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the ⁴⁰grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the ^{6u}multitude of ^{*}No, and Phâr²âoh, and Egypt, with ^ytheir gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nêb-û-chăd-rêz-zâr king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward ^cit shall be inhabited, as in the ^ddays of old, saith the LORD.

27 ¶ ^eBut ^ffear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and ⁱJacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for ^mI am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will ^onot make a full end of thee, but ^qcorrect thee ^{8r}in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

604 n.c.

a ch. 10, 17
Ezek. 12, 3

b Cf.
Hos. 10, 11

c Or the
sadly

d ch. 25, 20
Ezek. 25,
16, 17

e ch. 13, 20
& 47, 2

f ch. 25, 20
Am. 1, 4, 7

g ch. 46, 20
& 50, 3, 41

h ch. 46, 7
Dan. 11, 22

i ch. 18, 17
Obad. 13

j ch. 23, 12
& 48, 44

k Or Her
sound is
like that of
the serpent
as it sooths

l ch. 8, 17
Am. 5, 19

m Ju. 5, 22
Nah. 3, 2

n Cf.
Isa. 10, 34

o ch. 46, 5
& Or locusts

p Isa. 33, 4
Joel 1, 4

q ch. 27, 3
Ezek. 26, 3,
&c.

r Or
countrland

s ch. 31, 10
Ezek. 26,
15, 18
(Heb.)

t 1 Chr. 1, 12
Am. 9, 7

u ch. 41, 5
& 48, 37

v ch. 25, 20
Am. 1, 8

w Read
Amon

x Nah. 3, 8
(for ms.)

y Ezek. 30,
14, &c.

z ch. 43, 12
Ezek. 30, 13

a ch. 41, 5
& 48, 37

b Isa. 66, 16
Ezek. 21, 3,
&c.

c Cf.
Ezek. 14, 17

d Isa. 19, 19-
25
Ezek. 29, 13

e Isa. 63, 11
Lam. 1, 7

f For ver. 27,
28, cf. ch.
30, 10, 11

g ch. 30, 10,
Hag. 2, 5

h ch. 40, 11
Ezek. 25, 8

i Isa. 15, 2
ch. 33, 7,
&c.

j Ezek. 39, 25
|| ch. 48, 47

k Jos. 13, 19
Ezek. 25, 9

l Or the high
fort

m ch. 49, 3
Isa. 16, 8, 9

n ch. 30, 11

o Isa. 10, 31

p ch. 30, 11
Ezek. 11, 13

q ch. 46, 10,
&c.

r 49, 37

s ch. 31, 18
Hos. 7, 12

t Or with
judgments

u ch. 30, 11

v Isa. 15, 5

CHAPTER 47

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the ^cPhilistines, before that Phâr²âoh smote ^eGaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up ^fout of the north, and shall be an ^goverflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 ⁱAt the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not ⁿlook back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from ^bTyrus and ^bZidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the ^{5q}country of ^rCaphtor.

5 ^sBaldness is come upon Gaza; ^tÂsh²kê-lon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou ^zcut thyself?

6 O thou ^asword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath ^bgiven it a charge against Âsh²kê-lon, and against the sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

CHAPTER 48

AGAINST ^sMoab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto ^hNebo! for it is spoiled: ^kKîr-î-â-thâ²im is confounded and taken: ⁷Misgab is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Moab: in ⁱHeshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O ⁿMadmen; ^bthe sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from ^sHôr-ô-nâ²im, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the ^bgoing up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hôr-ô-nâ'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like ^dthe heath in the wilderness.

7 ¶ For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and ^fChê-môsh shall go forth into captivity with ^hhis priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the ⁱplain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 ^aCursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath ^tsettled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him ³wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chê-môsh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of ^bBeth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith ^dthe King, ^ewhose name is the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, ^kHow is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

599 B.C.

a Isa. 15, 2

b Isa. 15, 5

c Isa. 17, 2

d ch. 17, 6

e Isa. 16, 7

f 2 K. 23, 13

g Isa. 16, 2

h ch. 49, 3

i Isa. 15, 4

k Jos. 13, 18

l Jos. 13, 9

m Nu. 33, 46,

47

Ezek. 6, 14

n 1 Chr. 5, 8

Ezek. 25, 9

o ver. 41

p ch. 49, 13,

22

Isa. 63, 1

q Cf.

Ju. 5, 23

r Ps. 75, 10

Lam. 2, 3

s ch. 25, 13,

&c.

& 49, 12

t Zeph. 1, 12

u Zeph. 2, 8

x Cf.

ch. 2, 26

y Read

wages¹

the head

y ch. 18, 16

(for ms.)

Lam. 2, 15

z ch. 49, 16

Cant. 2, 14

a Read them

that pour

off (or tilt)

and they

shall pour

him off

u Isa. 16, 6

Zeph. 2, 10

b Neh. 11, 31

Hos. 10, 15

c ch. 49, 16

Isa. 10, 12

d Read I

know,

saith the

Lord, his

wrath; and

his boasts

are

untruths;

they do

untruth

d Isa. 44, 6

e ch. 46, 18

& 50, 34

f See ver. 20

g Isa. 16, 7,

11

h Isa. 16, 8,

&c.

i Isa. 16, 8, 9

k Cf.

Isa. 14, 5

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit ^aDibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of ^eĀ-rô'êr, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: ^ehowl and cry; tell ye it in ^gArnon, that Moab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon ⁱJā-hā-zāh, and upon ^kMēph-ā-āth,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-^mdīb-lā-thā'im,

23 And upon Kīr-i-ā-thā'im, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon ⁿBeth-meon,

24 And upon ^oKēr-āi-ōth, and upon ^pBozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The ^rhorn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ ^sMake ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For ^uwas not Israel a derision unto thee? ^wwas he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou ^yskippedst for joy.

28 O ye that ^zdwelt in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 ^aWe have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the ^chaughtiness of his heart.

30 ⁱI know his wrath, saith the LORD; but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

31 ^fTherefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of ^gKīr-hē-rēs.

32 ^aVine of ^hSibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of ⁱJazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the

spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and ^agladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the ^dwinepresses: none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto ^eĒl-ē-ā'lēh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from ^hZoar even unto Hōr-ō-nā'im, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of ⁱNimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the ^mhigh places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore ⁿmine heart shall sound for Moab like ^opipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kīr-hē'rēs: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For ^aevery head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be ⁱcuttings, and ^uupon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the ^vhousetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like ^aa vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly ^fas an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

41 ^eKēr'i-ōth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of ⁱa woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the LORD.

43 ⁱmFear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

44 He that ^efleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up

597 B.C.

^a Isa. 16. 10
^b ch. 46. 21
49. 8

^c For ver. 45.
46. cf. Nu. 21. 28. 29
^d Isa. 16. 10
Hos. 9. 2
^e Isa. 30. 2
Lam. 4. 20

^f Nu. 24. 17
(Lit. P.)
^g Isa. 16. 9

^h Isa. 15. 5

ⁱ Isa. 15. 6

^k (ch. 46. 27)
ch. 49.
^l ch. 30. 24
49. 39
^m Isa. 36. 7
Ezek. 6. 3, 6

ⁿ ch. 31. 20
Lam. 1. 20

^o Isa. 30. 29

^p ch. 41. 10
Ezek. 21. 28

^q ch. 47. 5
49. 32

^r Read
Milcom
^s 2 K. 23. 13
(for mē.)
Zeph. 1. 5
(for mē.)

^t 1 Chr. 12. 8, 14

^u ch. 47. 5
Hos. 7. 10
(mā.)

^v ch. 6. 26
49. 3

^w 1 Chr. 20. 1
Ezek. 21. 20

^x Isa. 15. 3
z ch. 30. 18

^y Cf.
ch. 22. 28

^z ch. 48. 2

^{aa} Isa. 10. 28
ch. 48. 37
Lam. 2. 10

^{ab} Read
Milcom

^{ac} ch. 48. 7

^{ad} ch. 4. 13
49. 16, 22

^{ae} ver. 24
Am. 2. 2

^{af} ch. 21. 13
Am. 9. 10

^{ag} ch. 30. 6
49. 22, 24

^{ah} ch. 48. 43
Lam. 3. 47

^{ai} For ver. 43.
44. cf. Isa. 24. 17, 18

^{aj} ch. 49. 5
Isa. 66. 4

^{ak} ver. 39
ch. 48. 47

^{al} Am. 5. 19
ch. 27. 3

^{am} ch. 4. 21

out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the ^byear of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 ^cThey that fled stood under the ^eshadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and ^fshall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chē'mōsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ^gYet will I ^kbring again the captivity of Moab in the ⁱlatter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

CHAPTER 49

CONCERNING the ^bAmmonites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth ^{2r}their king inherit ^eGad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in ^rRabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate ^zheap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O ^bHeshbon, for ^eĀ'i is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, ^dgird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for ³their king shall go into captivity, and ^ehis priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, ^hsaying, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring ^ka fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will ⁿbring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7 ^gConcerning ^bEdom, thus saith

the LORD of hosts; Is wisdom no more in ^bTeman? is ^ccounsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of ^dDedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, ^ethe time that I will visit him.

9 ^fIf grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some ^ggleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and ^hhe is not.

11 ⁱLeave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? ^jthou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For ^kI have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that ^lBozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 ^mI have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and ⁿthe pride of thine heart, O thou that ^odweldest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldst ^pmake thy nest as high as the ^qeagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be ^rastonished, and shall ^shiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the ^toverthrow of Sodom and Gō-mōr-rāh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man

shall abide there, neither shall a ^uson of man dwell in it.

19 ^vBehold, he shall come up ^wlike a lion from the ^xswelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for ^ywho is like me? and who will ^zappoint me the time? and ^{aa}who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the ^{ab}Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be ^{ac}as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ^{ad}Concerning ^{ae}Damascus. ^{af}Hā-māth is confounded, and ^{ag}Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; there is sorrow on the sea; ^{ah}it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is the ^{ai}city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 ^{aj}Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And ^{ak}I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of ^{al}Ben-hadad.

28 ^{am}Concerning ^{an}Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of ^{ao}Hazor, which ^{ap}Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the ^{aq}men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all

597 a.c.

^a Isa. 56, 2.
Ezek. 2, 1.
^b al.

^c Jb. 2, 11.
Ezek. 25, 13.
^d ch. 8, 9.

^e For ver.
19-21, cf.
ch. 50, 44-46.

^f ch. 5, 6.
& 50, 17.
^g ch. 12, 5.
& 50, 44.

^h ch. 48, 44.
& 50, 27, 31.
ⁱ For ver. 9.
10, cf.
Obad. 5, 6.

^j Isa. 46, 5.
Cf.
Rev. 13, 4.

^k ch. 6, 9.
Obad. 5.
^l ch. 50, 44.
Jb. 9, 19.

^m Cf.
ch. 30, 21.
o ch. 31, 15.

^p Pr. 15, 25.

^q 1 K. 9, 26.

^r ch. 48, 26.
& 51, 7.

^s ch. 44, 26.
& 51, 14.
^t ch. 48, 41.
& 50, 43.

^u Isa. 63, 1.
Am. 1, 12.

^v Isa. 17, 1, 3.
Ezek. 47, 16.
^w ch. 39, 5.
& 52, 9, 27.

^x Isa. 37, 13.
^y For ver.
14-16, cf.
Obad. 1-4.

^z Cf.
ch. 57, 20.

^{aa} Cf.
ch. 33, 9.
& 51, 41.

^{ab} ch. 50, 30.
^{ac} ch. 48, 29.
Ezek. 31, 10.

^{ad} ch. 48, 28.
Obad. 3.
^{ae} ch. 43, 12.
& 50, 32.

^{af} Jb. 39, 27.
Obad. 4.

^{ag} ch. 48, 40.
Lam. 4, 19.
Ezek. 1, 10.

^{ah} 2 K. 13, 3.
Am. 1, 4.

^{ai} ch. 2, 10.
Ezek. 27, 21.

^{aj} Neh. 11, 33.
^{ak} ch. 46, 2.
& 50, 17.

^{al} (Lv. 26, 32)
ch. 50, 13.
^{am} ch. 50, 13.

^{an} Isa. 11, 14.
Ezek. 25, 4, 10.
^{ao} ch. 20, 16.
& 50, 40.

their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, ^a Fear is on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, ⁱ which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will ⁱ scatter into all winds them that ²are in the ⁿ utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hazor shall be a ^p dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against ^u Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-ē-ki-āh king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break the ^{*} bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the four ^z winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the ^a sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the ^f latter days, that I will ^g bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 50

THE word that the LORD spake ⁱ against Babylon and against the land of the Chāl-dē-āns by Jeremiah the prophet.

596 B.C.

^a ch. 46, 5

Lam. 2, 22

^b ch. 4, 6

& 51, 12, 17

^c Cf.

Isa. 21, 9

^d [Isa. 46, 1

Am. 5, 26]

^e ch. 51, 44

Isa. 46, 1, 2

^f 2 K. 23, 24

Ezek. 6, 4,

^g ch. 47, 7

& 51, 14

^h ch. 51, 37,

43

Isa. 13, 20

ⁱ Ezek. 38, 11

^k ch. 3, 18

Ezek. 37,

21, 22

^l ch. 13, 24

Ezek. 12, 14

^m ch. 31, 9

ⁿ Read have

the corners

(of their

hair) pulled

^o ch. 48, 37

Ezek. 7, 18

(& me. for

me.)

^p Dt. 4, 29

Hos. 3, 5

^q ch. 10, 22

& 51, 37

^r ch. 31, 6

Mic. 4, 2

^s ch. 32, 40

Ezek. 16, 60

^t Isa. 53, 6

Ezek. 34, 16

^u ch. 25, 34

Ezek. 34, 2

^v ch. 25, 25

Ezek. 32, 24

^x Cf.

Isa. 22, 6

^y ch. 40, 2, 3

Zech. 11, 3

^z ch. 4, 11

^a Cf.

ch. 31, 23

^b ch. 17, 13

^c ch. 51, 6, 45

Isa. 52, 11

^d ch. 48, 2

& 50, 35

^e Ps. 127, 4

^f ch. 48, 47

Ezek. 38, 16

^g ver. 6

Ezek. 16, 53

^h Lam. 1, 21

ⁱ ch. 25, 12

& 51, 1, &c.

^j Or neigh as

strong

horses

^k ch. 13, 27

(for me.)

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and ^b set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: ^c say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, ^d Mēr-ō-dāch is broken in pieces; her ^e idols are confounded, her ^f images are broken in pieces.

3 For ^g out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, ^h which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, ^k they and the children of Judah together, ^m going and weeping: they shall go, and ^o seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, ^q saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a ^r perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been ^s lost sheep: their ^t shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, ^y We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, ^a the habitation of justice, even the LORD, ^b the hope of their fathers.

8 ^c Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chāl-dē-āns, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their ^e arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chāl-dē-ā shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 ^h Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and ^{3k} bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be ^c a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be ^d astonished, and ^e hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: ^e all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 ^a Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, ^b her walls are thrown down: for it is the ^c vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of ^d the oppressing sword ^e they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ^a Israel is a scattered sheep; ^b the lions have driven him away: ^c first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this ^d Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And ^a I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on ^b Carmel and ^c Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount ^d Ē-phrā-īm and ^e Gil'ē-ād.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the ^b iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for ^d I will pardon them ^e whom I ^a reserve.

21 ^a Go up against the land of ^b Mē-rā-thā-īm, even against it, and against the inhabitants of ^c Pekod: waste and ^d utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

595 B.C.
a ch. 51. 54

b ch. 51. 20
Isa. 14. 6
c ch. 51. 43

d ch. 49. 17
& 51. 37

e ch. 46. 4
& 51. 11

f Isa. 13. 5

g ch. 51. 14

h ch. 51. 58

i ch. 46. 10
& 51. 6, &c.

k ch. 49. 8
& 51. 18

l ch. 46. 16

m ch. 51. 9
Isa. 13. 14

n ch. 3. 7

o ch. 51. 10
11

p ch. 49. 19

q See 2 K. 15.
19, 29, &c.

r ch. 51. 3

s ch. 49. 28
30

t ch. 49. 28
& 51. 34

u ch. 51. 5
Isa. 60. 9,
14

v ch. 32. 37
Ezek. 11. 17

x ch. 49. 26
& 51. 4

y ch. 46. 18

z Am. 1. 2

aa See Nu. 32. 4

ab Ju. 7. 3

ac Nu. 23. 21

ad Isa. 26. 5
Ezek. 17. 24

ae ch. 36. 3
Ezek. 36. 25

af ch. 31. 7, 8
Ezek. 6. 8

ag Or leave as a remnant

ah ch. 49. 27
Lam. 4. 11

ai i.e. Double rebellion

aj i.e. Visitation

ak Ezek. 23. 23

al ch. 51. 3
Isa. 37. 11

22 ^a A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the ^b hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the ^f weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chāl-dē-āns.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the ^k time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, ⁿ to declare in Zion the ^o vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the ^r archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the ^t Holy One of Israel.

30 ^a Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the ^c most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and ^f I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ^a Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives

held them fast; they ^arefused to let them go.

34 Their ^bRedeemer is strong; ^cthe LORD of hosts is his name: ^dhe shall thoroughly plead their cause, ^ethat he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

35 ¶ A sword is upon the Chāl-dē-āns, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her ^hwise men.

36 A sword is upon the ²liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the ⁱmingled people that are in the midst of her; and ^kthey shall become as women: a sword is upon ^lher treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 ^mA drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of ^ograven images, and they are mad upon their ⁴idols.

39 ^aTherefore the wild beasts of the desert with the ^bwild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the ⁶owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 As God ^uoverthrew Sodom and Gō-mōr-rāh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 ^yBehold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: ^ctheir voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and ^jhis hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs ⁱas of a woman in travail.

44 ^kBehold, he shall come up like a lion from the ^mswelling of Jordan

595 B.C.

a Isa. 14. 17

b Isa. 63. 16

c ch. 48. 15

& 51. 57

d ch. 51. 36

Isa. 51. 22

e Ct.

Isa. 14. 7

f ch. 49. 37

Ezek. 25. 13

g ch. 51. 29

h ch. 10. 7

& 51. 57

i Heb.

boastings

l ch. 25. 20.

24

Ezek. 30. 5

(Heb.)

k ch. 51. 30

Isa. 19. 16

l ch. 51. 13

Ct.

Isa. 45. 3

m Cf.

ch. 51. 36

n ch. 50. 11.

&c.

o Heb.

Lebkamai

According

to ancient

tradition a

cipher for

Caldim,

i.e.

Chaldea

Ct.

ch. 25. 26

p ch. 44. 3

Ezek. 6. 13

q Heb.

terrors

r ch. 49. 36

Ezek. 13. 11

s For ver.

39.

40. Cf. Isa.

13. 19-22

& 34. 9-14

t Or wolves

or howling

creatures

u ch. 15. 7

Mt. 3. 12

v Or

ostriches

s Isa. 43. 20

Mic. 1. 8

t ch. 50. 29

u ch. 49. 18

Lam. 4. 6

x ch. 50. 21.

26

Dan. 11. 44

y For ver.

41-43. 7.

ch. 6. 22-

24

z ch. 50. 30

a See

Isa. 41. 17

b ch. 50. 29

Ezek. 39. 7

c ch. 6. 23

d ch. 50. 8

Zech. 2. 6, 7

e ch. 50. 15.

29

Ezek. 25. 17

f ch. 38. 4

Ezek. 7. 17

g Rev. 17. 4

h ch. 49. 12

Lam. 4. 21

i ch. 49. 22.

24

Hos. 13. 13

k For ver. 44-

46. Cf. Isa.

49. 19-21

l ch. 25. 16

m ch. 49. 19

Zech. 11. 3

n See

Isa. 21. 9

unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his ²purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chāl-dē-āns: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51

THUS saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up ^aagainst Babylon, and against them that dwell ³in the midst of them that rise up against me, ^ba destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fan-ners, ^rthat shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the ⁱarcher bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; ^xdestroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chāl-dē-āns, and they that are ^zthrust through in her streets.

5 For ^aIsrael hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the ^bHoly One of Israel.

6 ^dFlee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; ^efor this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon hath been a ^agolden cup in the LORD's hand, ^bthat made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations ⁱare mad.

8 ⁿBabylon is suddenly fallen and

destroyed: ^a howl for her; take ^b balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and ^c let us go every one into his own country: for ^e her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The LORD hath ⁱ brought forth our righteousness: come, and ^k let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

11 ^l Make bright the arrows; ^{2m} gather the shields: the LORD hath ⁿ raised up the spirit of the kings of the ^o Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the ^p vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 ^q Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the ^r watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in ^t treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy ^{*c} covetousness.

14 The LORD of hosts hath ^y sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, ^z as with caterpillers; and ^b they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 ^d He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world ^g by his wisdom, and hath ^h stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he ^k uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he ^m causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings ^q with rain, and ^r bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are ^u vanity, the work of errors: in the ^x time of their visitation they shall perish.

595 B.C.

^a Rev. 18. 9

^b ch. 48. 20

^c ch. 46. 11

^d Ezek. 27. 17

^e ch. 12. 7.

^f Joel 3. 2

^g ch. 50. 34

^h ch. 50. 16

ⁱ Isa. 10. 15

^j Rev. 18. 5

^k ch. 50. 23

^l Cf.

^m Ps. 37. 6

ⁿ ch. 50. 28

^o Ps. 64. 9

^p Cf.

^q ch. 46. 4

^r Or hold

^s Heb. fill

^t m ch. 50. 14

^u Cf.

^v 2 Chr. 21. 16

^w ch. 25. 25

^x Dan. 5. 28

^y ch. 50. 28

^z ch. 50. 2

^{aa} ch. 31. 6

^{ab} ver. 28. 57

^{ac} ch. 50. 37

^{ad} Cf.

^{ae} Zech. 4. 7

^{af} ch. 22. 17

^{ag} Ezek. 22. 13

^{ah} ch. 49. 13

^{ai} Am. 6. 8

^{aj} Cf.

^{ak} Nah. 3. 15

^{al} Rev. 8. 8

^{am} b ch. 50. 15

^{an} Cf.

^{ao} Isa. 28. 16

^{ap} d For ver. 15-

^{aq} 19. cf. ch.

^{ar} 10. 12-16

^{as} ch. 32. 17

^{at} Zech. 12. 1

^{au} f ver. 62

^{av} g Pr. 3. 19

^{aw} h ch. 10. 12

^{ax} Zech. 12. 1

^{ay} i ch. 42. 14

^{az} Ezek. 33. 3

^{ba} k ch. 25. 30

^{bb} Joel 2. 11

^{bc} Heb.

^{bd} hallow

^{be} i ch. 22. 7

^{bf} Joel 3. 9

^{bg} m ch. 10. 13

^{bh} n Isa. 37. 38

^{bi} (ma. 7)

^{bj} o 1 Chr. 1. 6

^{bk} 4 Or marshal

^{bl} p Nah. 3. 17

^{bm} q ch. 10. 13

^{bn} Mt. 5. 45

^{bo} r ch. 10. 13

^{bp} Atm. 4. 13

^{bq} s ver. 23. 57

^{br} t ch. 50. 45

^{bs} u ch. 16. 19

^{bt} Jon. 2. 8

^{bu} x ch. 50. 27

^{bv} Ezek. 21. 25, 29

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his ^c inheritance: the ^d LORD of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my ^f battle axe and weapons of war: for ^h with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces ^s captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'a all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, ^u O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a ^a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a ^c stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be ^f desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, ⁱ blow the trumpet among the nations, ^{3l} prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of ⁿ Ararat, Minni, and ^o Āsh-chē'nāz; appoint a ^{4b} captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the ^s captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every ^t purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they ^a became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; ^c her bars are broken.

31 One ^d post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end,

32 And that the passages are ^e stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a ^f threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: ^g yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 ^h Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chāl-dē-zā, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, ⁱ I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and ^j I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a ^k dwellingplace for ^l dragons, ^m an astonishment, and an ⁿ hissing, ^o without an inhabitant.

38 They shall ^p roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 ^q In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and ^r sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is ^s Shē-shāch taken! and how is ^t the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

595 B.C.

^a ch. 50, 37
^b Nab. 3, 13

^c ch. 50, 12

^d Lam. 2, 9

^e Est. 8, 10, 14

^f ch. 50, 2

^g Ezek. 6, 4

^h Or surprised

ⁱ Isa. 21, 10

^j Dan. 2, 35

^k Isa. 29, 17

^l Ezek. 7, 26

^m Cf. Mt. 24, 6, 7

ⁿ ch. 50, 17

^o & 52, 4, &c.

^p Isa. 49, 13

^q ch. 50, 34

^r ch. 50, 3

^s Ezek. 1, 4

^t Cf. ch. 50, 38

^u ch. 49, 13

^v Or Jackals

^w ch. 50, 13

^x Ezek. 26, 16

^y ch. 50, 13

^z Lam. 2, 15, 16

^{aa} Lam. 2, 15, 16

^{ab} Ps. 78, 35

^{ac} Eccles. 12, 1

^{ad} Ezek. 6, 9

^{ae} Cf. ch. 2, 15

^{af} ver. 57

^{ag} x ch. 44, 12

^{ah} Lam. 3, 61

^{ai} y ch. 52, 13

^{aj} Isa. 64, 11

^{ak} z Ps. 76, 5

^{al} Ezek. 26, 13

^{am} b ch. 25, 26

^{an} c Cf. ch. 49, 25

^{ao} d Isa. 14, 13

^{ap} Cf. Dan. 8, 10

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a ^b wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 And I will ^c punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; ^d a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the ^e heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her ^f from the north, saith the LORD.

49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: ^g remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard ^h reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers ⁱ are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land ^j the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should ^k mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet

JEREMIAH 52

from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A ^b sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chāl-dē'āns:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of ^c their bows is broken: for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And ^f I will make drunk her princes, and her ^h wise men, her ⁱ captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The ^m broad ² walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; ^o and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Sē-rāi'āh ^q the son of Nē-rī'āh, the son of Mā-ā-sēi'āh, when he went with Zēd-ē-kī'āh the king of Judah into Babylon in the ^r fourth year of his reign. And this Seraiah was a ³ quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah ^s wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Sē-rāi'āh, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be ^u desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt ^z bind a stone to it, and ^a cast it into the midst of ^b Eū-phrā'tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, ^c Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from

Jerusalem is besieged and taken

the evil that I will bring upon her: ^a and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAPTER 52

^c ZĒD-Ē-KI'ĀH was one and ^c twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hā-mū'tāl the daughter of Jeremiah of ^d Libnah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jē-hōi'ā-kim had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had ^e cast them out from his presence, that Zēd-ē-kī'āh rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ ^f And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that ⁱ Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'zār king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched ⁿ against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zēd-ē-kī'āh.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the ^p famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chāl-dē'āns were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the ^t plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chāl-dē'āns pursued after the king, and overtook Zēd-ē-kī'āh in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to ^u Riblah in the land of ^x Hā'māth; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī'āh before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then he ^y put out the eyes of Zēd-ē-kī'āh; and the king of Babylon

587 B.C.

a ver. 58

b ch. 50. 22

c For ver. 1-27, cf. 2 K. 24. 18-25. 21

d Isa. 37. 8

e Ps. 76. 3 Hos. 2. 18

f ver. 39 g ch. 33. 24 Lam. 5. 20 h ch. 50. 35 Ezek. 27. 8 9

i ver. 28 k For ver. 4-11, cf. ch. 39. 1-7

l ch. 51. 34 Ezek. 26. 7 m ch. 50. 15 n Read wall o ch. 39. 1, 2 Ezek. 24. 2

p Hab. 2. 13

q Neh. 5. 3 Lam. 1. 11

r Cf. ch. 32. 12

s Cf. ch. 28. 1

t Read quarter-master s ch. 36. 2 Hab. 2. 2

u ch. 39. 4 Ezek. 47. 8

x ch. 39. 5, 6 x ch. 49. 23 Ezek. 47. 16, &c.

y ver. 26

z ch. 19. 10 a Cf. ch. 13. 1 b ch. 46. 2 c Cf. Rev. 18. 21 d ch. 39. 7

bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ ^aNow in the fifth month, in the ^btenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon, came ^cNēb-ū-zār-ād-ān, captain of the guard, ^ewhich served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 ^fAnd burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chāl-dē-āns, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all ⁱthe walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 ⁿAlso the ^opillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the ^pbases, and the ^qbrassen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chāl-dē-āns brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The caldrons also, and the ^sshovels, and the snuffers, and the ^tbowls, and the ^uspoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, ^vtook they away.

19 And the basons, and the ^zfire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the ^aandlesticks, and the spoons, and the ^bcups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brassen ^cbulls that were under the bases, which king ^dSolomon had made in the house of the LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the

587 B.C.

^a For ver. 12-16, cf. ch. 39, 8-12

^b Cf. 2 K. 25. 8

^c ch. 43. 6
^d 2 Chr. 4. 13

^e 1 K. 12. 6
Dan. 1. 19

^f ch. 51. 51
Lam. 2. 7

^g Cf. 1 K. 7. 20, 42

^h Ezra 7. 1

ⁱ ch. 39. 8
Lam. 2. 8

^k ch. 37. 3

^l Cf. 2 K. 23. 4

^m Cf. 2 K. 25. 19

ⁿ For ver. 17-22, cf. 2 K. 25. 13-17

^o ch. 27. 19

^p 2 Chr. 4. 14

^q 2 Chr. 4. 2

^r ch. 13. 19
Lam. 1. 3

^s 2 Chr. 4. 11, 16

^t Neh. 7. 70
Am. 6. 6

^u 2 Chr. 24. 14

^v Cf. 2 K. 24. 14

^w ch. 27. 22
Dan. 1. 2

^x 2 Chr. 4. 22 (Heb.)

^y 2 Chr. 13. 11

^z 2 Chr. 4. 2, 11

^a Nu. 4. 7

^c 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5

^d Cant. 8. 11, 12

^e Mt. 6. 29

^f For ver. 31-34, cf. 2 K. 25. 27-30

height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapter was five cubits, with network and ^dpomegranates upon the chapters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network were an ^ghundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took ^hSē-rāi-āh the chief priest, and ^kZēph-ā-nī-āh the ^lsecond priest, and the three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and ^mseven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hā-māth. ^rThus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This is the people whom Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār carried away captive: in the seventh year ^sthree thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār Nēb-ū-zār-ād-ān the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jē-hōi-ā-chin king of Judah,

LAMENTATIONS 1

in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that E-vil-mēr-ō-dāch king of Babylon in the first year of his reign ^alifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon,

587 B.C.

a 2 K. 25. 27

^a Or allowance

The miserable estate of Jerusalem

33 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his ²diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

THE LAMENTATIONS

OF JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

HOW doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as ^ba widow! she that was great among the nations, and princess among the provinces, how is she become ^ctributary!

2 ^aShe weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among all ^aher lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 ^kJudah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: she ^ldwelleth among the heathen, she ⁿfindeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ^bways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the ^qsolemn feasts: all her ^rgates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

5 ^uHer adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her ^zfor the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the ^zdaughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the ^edays of old, when her people

586 B.C.

a Isa. 63. 5

b Cf. Isa. 54. 4

c Est. 10. 1

d Jer. 13. 22

Ezek. 16. 37

e ch. 2. 18

f Eccles. 4. 1

g Ezra 9. 11

Ezek. 22. 15

h Jer. 30. 14

Ezek. 16. 37

i Isa. 47. 7

j Ps. 106. 44

ch. 3. 19

(mg.)

k Jer. 52. 27

l Cf. ch. 2. 9

m Isa. 64. 11

n ch. 5. 5

o Dt. 28. 65

p Cf. Jer. 45. 3

q See Dt. 23. 3-5

r ch. 4. 18

s Jer. 33. 10

t ch. 2. 6

u Isa. 33. 20

v Jer. 14. 2

w ch. 2. 12

x Jer. 32. 6

y ver. 19

z Dt. 28. 44

aa Jer. 30. 14

ab Jer. 5. 9

ac 2 K. 21. 12

ad ch. 2. 1

ae Jer. 6. 2, 23

af ch. 2. 1, &c.

ag Isa. 13. 13

ah Ps. 102. 3

ai Ps. 66. 11

Ezek. 12. 13

aj ch. 3. 11

ak ch. 2. 17

al Jer. 46. 26

fell into the hand of the enemy, and ^anone did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sab-baths.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because ^dthey have seen her nakedness: yea, she siggeth, and turneth backward.

9 Her ^ffilthiness is in her skirts; she ^hremembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonder-fully: she had no comforter. O LORD, ⁱbehold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her ^mpleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom ^othou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, ^sthey seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for ^tmeat to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 ¶ Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and ^ysee if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted me in ^athe day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he ^bsent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath ^cspread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: ^dhe hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 ^aThe yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: the Lord hath trodden ⁱthe virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a ^kwinepress.

16 For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion ^bspreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ ^cThe LORD is righteous; for I ^dhave rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their ^emeat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in distress: my ^fbowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad ^gthe sorrow bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; ^hthey are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day that thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 ⁱLet all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and ^jmy heart is faint.

586 B.C.

^a Cf. Jer. 28. 14

^b ch. 1. 6

^c & 4. 22

^d Cf. ch. 3. 44

^e Cf. Mt. 11. 23

^f Isa. 66. 1

^g Ezek. 43. 7

^h ch. 1. 12

ⁱ Ezek. 7. 19

^j Cf. ver. 16

^k ch. 3. 43

^l ch. 2. 13

^m Jer. 31. 4

ⁿ Jer. 25. 30

^o Rev. 14. 19

^p 20

^q Isa. 47. 6

^r Jer. 48. 25

^s Ps. 74. 11

^t ch. 4. 11

^u Jer. 21. 12

^v Jer. 4. 31

^w ch. 3. 12

^x Jer. 30. 14

^y Jer. 12. 1

^z Dan. 9. 14

^{aa} ch. 3. 42

^{ab} Jer. 6. 28

^{ac} Jer. 12. 1

^{ad} Dan. 9. 14

^{ae} ch. 3. 42

^{af} Jer. 6. 28

^{ag} Jer. 12. 1

^{ah} Dan. 9. 14

^{ai} ch. 3. 42

^{aj} Jer. 6. 28

^{ak} Jer. 12. 1

^{al} Dan. 9. 14

^{am} ch. 3. 42

^{an} Jer. 6. 28

^{ao} Jer. 12. 1

^{ap} Dan. 9. 14

^{aq} ch. 3. 42

^{ar} Jer. 6. 28

^{as} Jer. 12. 1

^{at} Dan. 9. 14

^{au} ch. 3. 42

^{av} Jer. 6. 28

^{aw} Jer. 12. 1

^{ax} Dan. 9. 14

^{ay} ch. 3. 42

^{az} Jer. 6. 28

^{ba} Jer. 12. 1

^{bb} Dan. 9. 14

^{bc} ch. 3. 42

^{bd} Jer. 6. 28

^{be} Jer. 12. 1

^{bf} Dan. 9. 14

^{bg} ch. 3. 42

^{bh} Jer. 6. 28

^{bi} Jer. 12. 1

^{bj} Dan. 9. 14

^{bk} ch. 3. 42

^{bl} Jer. 6. 28

^{bm} Jer. 12. 1

^{bn} Dan. 9. 14

^{bo} ch. 3. 42

^{bp} Jer. 6. 28

CHAPTER 2

HOW hath the Lord covered ^bthe daughter of Zion ^cwith a cloud in his anger, and ^dcast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his ^efootstool ^fin the day of his anger!

2 The Lord ^ghath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and ^hhath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground: ⁱhe hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all ^mthe horn of Israel: ⁿhe hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and ^ohe burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 ^qHe hath bent his bow ^rlike an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his ^{2x}tabernacle, as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the ^zsolemn feasts and ^asabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his ^caltar, ^dhe hath abhorred his sanctuary, ^ehe hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; ^fthey have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy ^hthe wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath ^kstretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

LAMENTATIONS 3

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her ^bbars: her king and her princes are ^camong the Gentiles: ²the law is no more; ^dher prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion ^fsit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have ^gcast up dust upon their heads; they have ⁱgirded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 ^mMine eyes do fail with tears, my ⁿbowels are troubled, ^omy liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings ^qswoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, ^rWhere is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was ^spoured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O ^vvirgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 ^tThy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, ^uto turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee ^{3c}false burdens and ⁴causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by ^eclap their hands at thee; they ^ghiss and ^hwag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The ^kperfection of beauty, ⁱThe joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies ⁿhave opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and ^qgnash the teeth: they say, ^rWe have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had devised; ^uhe hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded ^vin the days of old: he hath thrown down,

Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem

586 B.C.

^a Ps. 89, 42

^b Jer. 51, 30

^c Cf. ch. 1, 3

^d Read

^e where the law is not

^f Isa. 3, 2

^g Ezek. 7, 26

^h ch. 1, 2

ⁱ Isa. 3, 26

^j Jb. 2, 12

^k Ezek. 27, 30

^l Cf.

^m Ps. 17, 8

ⁿ Jer. 49, 3

^o Ezek. 7, 18

^p Ps. 119, 148

^q Mt. 24, 28

^r Ps. 141, 2

^s 1 Tim. 2, 8

^t m ch. 5, 17

^u Ps. 88, 9

^v n ch. 1, 20

^w Phil. 1, 8

^x Cf.

^y Jb. 16, 13

^z p ch. 4, 1

^{aa} Cf.

^{ab} Isa. 51, 20

^{ac} Jer. 4, 10

^{ad} Jer. 19, 9

^{ae} s ch. 1, 11

^{af} & 4, 4, 9

^{ag} Jer. 18, 21

^{ah} u Ps. 142, 2

^{ai} x Jer. 49, 29

^{aj} y ch. 1, 15

^{ak} Am. 5, 2

^{al} z ch. 4, 13

^{am} Jer. 37, 19

^{an} a See

^{ao} Jer. 30, 3

^{ap} b Jer. 20, 18

^{aq} c Cf.

^{ar} Jer. 23, 33

^{as} d Ps. 89, 32

^{at} e Or *things to draw thee aside*

^{au} f Jb. 34, 37

^{av} Ezek. 21, 14, 17

^{aw} g Jer. 15, 9

^{ax} h Jer. 51, 37

^{ay} Ezek. 27, 36

^{az} i Jer. 48, 27

^{ba} (mg.)

^{bb} Mk. 27, 39

^{bc} j Jer. 2, 5

^{bd} Acts 13, 41

^{be} k Ps. 50, 2

^{bf} Ezek. 16, 13, 14

^{bg} l Ps. 48, 2

^{bh} m Isa. 38, 13

^{bi} Hos. 5, 14

^{bj} n ch. 2, 46

^{bk} Ps. 38, 21

^{bl} o Jer. 23, 15

^{bm} Hos. 10, 4

^{bn} (Heb.)

^{bo} p Neh. 9, 32

^{bp} q Ps. 37, 42

^{bq} Acts 7, 54

^{br} r Isa. 49, 19

^{bs} Ezek. 36, 3

^{bt} s Ps. 143, 3

^{bu} t Ps. 139, 5

^{bv} u Jer. 33, 14

^{bw} Dan. 9, 12

^{bx} x ch. 1, 7

^{by} y Ps. 22, 2

^{bz} Hab. 1, 2

and hath not pitied: and ^ahe hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, ^alet tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not ^bthe apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of ^cthe watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: ^d'lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in ^ethe top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women ^feat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 ^gThe young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day ^hmy terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAPTER 3

^b I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the ^drod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me ^finto darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he ⁱturneth his hand against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old: ^mhe hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with ^ogall and ^ptravail.

6 ^sHe hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath ^thedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also ^uwhen I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

586 B.C.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me ^b as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: ^ahe hath made me desolate.

12 ^cHe hath bent his bow, and set me ^aas a mark for the ^harrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a ^kderision to all my people; and their ^lsong all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with ^mwormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with ^bgravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgot prosperity.

18 And ^rI said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 ^{2u}Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 [¶]It is of the LORD's mercies ^bthat we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new ^devery morning: ^egreat is thy faithfulness.

24 ^jThe LORD is my portion, saith my soul; ^htherefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good ^kunto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 It is good for a man that he ⁿbear the yoke in his youth.

28 ^bHe sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 ^rHe giveth his cheek to him that

smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 ^aFor the LORD will not cast off for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion ^caccording to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all ^jthe prisoners of the earth,

35 To ⁱturn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the LORD approveth not.

37 [¶]Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the LORD commandeth it not?

38 ⁿOut of the mouth of the ^omost High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 ^aLet us search and try our ways, and ^sturn again to the LORD.

41 ⁱLet us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 We have transgressed and ^shave rebelled: ^ythou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou ^shast not pitied.

44 ^aThou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.

45 ^cThou hast made us as the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have ^sopened their mouths against us.

47 ⁱFear and a snare is come upon us, ³ⁱdesolation and destruction.

48 ^mMine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye tricketh down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 ^oTill the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies ^achased me sore, ^slike a bird, ⁱwithout cause.

^a Cf. Ps. 77. 7
^b Hos. 13. 8

^c Jer. 42. 12
Ezek. 39. 25

^d ch. 1. 13

^e ch. 2. 4
^f Cf. Ps. 107. 10

^g Jb. 16. 12
^h Ps. 64. 7

ⁱ Ezek. 5. 16
^j Isa. 19. 21

^k Am. 2. 7
^l Jer. 20. 7

^m Jer. 20. 7
ⁿ Ps. 69. 12

^o Jer. 23. 15
Am. 5. 7

^p Cf. Isa. 45. 7

^q Isa. 14. 14
Dan. 7. 18

^r Cf. Ps. 119. 59

^s ver. 54
^t Cf. Ps. 31. 22

^u Jer. 24. 7
^v Hos. 6. 1

^w Ps. 143. 8
^x Read remember

^y ch. 1. 9
^z 5. 1

^{aa} ch. 1. 18, 20
Ezek. 2. 3

^{ab} Jer. 5. 7, 9
^{ac} ch. 2. 2, &c.

^{ad} Cf. ch. 2. 1

^{ae} Mal. 3. 6

^{af} Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 13

^{ag} Cf. Isa. 33. 2

^{ah} Ps. 36. 5

^{ai} Ps. 142. 5

^{aj} ch. 2. 16

^{ak} Jer. 17. 7

^{al} Mic. 7. 7

^{am} Jer. 49. 5

^{an} k Isa. 49. 23

^{ao} Or tumult

^{ap} 1 Nu. 24. 17

^{aq} (mg.) (Heb.)

^{ar} m Jer. 22. 10

^{as} Ezek. 27. 31

^{at} Cf. Eccles. 12. 1

^{au} o Isa. 63. 15

^{av} p Jer. 15. 17

^{aw} q ch. 4. 18

^{ax} r Isa. 50. 6

^{ay} Mic. 5. 1

^{az} s Ps. 11. 1

^{ba} t Cf. Ps. 35. 7, 15

LAMENTATIONS 4

53 They have ^a cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 ^b Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, ^a I am cut off.

55 ¶ ^a I called upon thy name, O LORD, ^g out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 ^h Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, ⁱ Fear not.

58 O Lord, ^m thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; ^b thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard ^u their reproach, O LORD, and all their imaginations against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold ^v their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their musick.

64 ¶ ^{3a} Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them ⁴ sorrow of heart, thy ^b curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

^d **H**OW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the ^e stones of the sanctuary are poured out in ^f the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the ⁵ sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is ^m become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child ⁿ cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ^o ask

586 B.C.

^a See Jer. 37, 16
^b & 38. 6, 9
^c Isa. 22, 17
^d Jer. 2, 3
^e Gen. 49, 20 (Heb.)
^f ver. 18
^g Isa. 12, 4
^h Joel 2, 32
ⁱ Jer. 4, 30
^j Nah. 2, 3
^k Ps. 130, 1
^l Jer. 2, 2

^m Cf. Jas. 4, 8
ⁿ Jer. 50, 40
^o Am. 4, 11
^p Jer. 34, 20
^q Dan. 2, 34
^r Jer. 6, 23
^s Dan. 10, 12, 19
^t Jer. 20, 12
^u Mic. 2, 3
^v Nu. 6, 2
^w Am. 2, 11, 12
^x Isa. 1, 18
^y Dan. 7, 9
^z Jer. 15, 21
^{aa} Or corals
^{ab} Pr. 31, 10
^{ac} Isa. 54, 11
^{ad} Ezek. 1, 26
^{ae} ch. 5, 10
^{af} Jer. 8, 21
^{ag} Ps. 109, 24
^{ah} ch. 5, 1
^{ai} Jer. 51, 51

^{aj} Dt. 28, 65
^{ak} Ezek. 4, 17

^{al} Cf. Ps. 139, 2
^{am} ch. 2, 20
^{an} Ezek. 5, 10

^{ao} Or thou wilt render
^{ap} Isa. 65, 6
^{aq} 2 Tim. 4, 14

^{ar} Or hardness or blindness
^{as} Jer. 17, 5
^{at} Mal. 1, 14
^{au} ch. 2, 3, 4
^{av} Ezek. 21, 31

^{aw} Cf. Jer. 6, 30

^{ax} ch. 2, 7
^{ay} Dan. 9, 17
^{az} ch. 2, 19
^{ba} Nah. 3, 10
^{bb} ch. 2, 14
^{bc} Ezek. 12, 24
^{bd} Jer. 32, 32
^{be} Ezek. 22, 26

^{bf} Cf. Isa. 59, 10

^{bg} Or Jackals
^{bh} Isa. 52, 11
^{bi} Ezek. 44, 25

^{bj} Cf. Lv. 13, 45
^{bk} Cf. Job. 39, 16

^{bl} Ps. 137, 6
^{bm} Ezek. 3, 26
^{bn} ch. 2, 12
^{bo} & 5, 10

Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate

bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed ^c delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in ^f scarlet embrace dung-hills.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was ⁱ overthrown as in a moment, and ^k no hands stayed on her.

7 Her ⁿ Nazarites were purer ^o than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than ^{2q} rubies, their polishing was of ^r sapphire:

8 ^s Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: ^t their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these ^u pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.

10 ^z The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath ^c kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 ¶ For the ^g sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her ^h priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 ⁱ They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, ^k so that men could not touch their garments.

15 ^l They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, ^b they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, ^d our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 ^f They hunt our steps, that ^g we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for ^h our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are ⁱ swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, ⁿ the anointed of the LORD, was ^o taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his ^a shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ^q Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of ^s Edom, that dwellest in the land of ^t Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: ^u thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ^v The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O ^a daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5

^g REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold ⁱ our reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, ^m our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and ^p have no rest.

586 a.c.

a See Jer. 2. 18

b ch. 5. 12

c Jer. 32. 18. Ezek. 18. 2

d Isa. 38. 14

e Cf. Pr. 30. 21. 22

f ch. 3. 52

g ch. 1. 4 Zeph. 3. 6

h Gen. 6. 13 Ezek. 7. 2, 3

i ch. 4. 8 Joel 2. 6

k Isa. 31. 9 Hos. 7. 4 (Heb.)

l Jer. 49. 16, 22 Hos. 8. 1

m ch. 4. 4, 9 Rev. 6. 8

n Isa. 45. 1 Dan. 9. 25

o Ezek. 19. 4 p ch. 4. 16

q Jer. 48. 45 Ezek. 17. 23

r Isa. 47. 2 Mi. 24. 41

s Jer. 49. 7- Ezek. 25. 13

t Jer. 25. 20 u Jer. 51. 7

v Jer. 23. 31, 33

w Isa. 38. 20 Hab. 3. 19 (Heb.)

x Jer. 25. 10 Ezek. 26. 13

y Jer. 13. 18 (mg.)

a ch. 2. 1 Mic. 1. 13

b Jer. 14. 7, 20 Dan. 9. 14

c ch. 1. 22 d ch. 2. 11

e Jer. 44. 2 f Cant. 2. 15

g Jer. 13. 4 h Ps. 102. 12

i ch. 3. 19 j Ps. 61

k Jer. 23. 39 l Jer. 52. 3

m Ps. 109. 9 n Jer. 31. 18

o Cf. Jer. 14. 19

p ch. 1. 3

6 We have given the hand ^a to the Egyptians, and ^a to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and ^c we have borne their iniquities.

8 ^e Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 ⁱ Our skin was black like an ^k oven because of the terrible ^m famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the ^b faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men ^r to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their ^x musick.

15 The ^y joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 ^z The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that ^b we have sinned!

17 For this ^c our heart is faint; for these things ^d our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is ^e desolate, the ^f foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; ^h thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore ^k dost thou forget us for ever, and ^l forsake us so long time?

21 ⁿ Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 But ^o thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of ^bChē-bār, that the ^cheavens were opened, and I saw ^evisions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the ^ffifth year of ^gking Jē-hōi'-ā-chin's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel ^hthe priest, the son of Bū'-zi, in the land of the Chāl-dē-āns by the river Chē-bār; and the ⁱhand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, a ^mwhirlwind came ⁿout of the north, a great cloud, and a fire ^oin folding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of ^pamber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four ^qliving creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had ^rfour faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled ^slike the colour of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an ^teagle.

592 B.C.

^a Isa. 6. 2
^{Rev.} 4. 8

^b ch. 3. 15, 23
^c Mt. 3. 16
^d ch. 2. 2
² K. 2. 16
^e ch. 8. 2, 4
^f ch. 8. 1
^g See 2 K. 24. 12-15

^h Jer. 1. 1

ⁱ ch. 3. 14, 22
^{Jer.} 1. 9
^k Ps. 144. 6
^{Dan.} 10. 6

^l Cf. Zech. 4. 10
^m Jer. 30. 23

ⁿ ch. 26. 7
^{Jer.} 51. 48

^o Or flashing continually
^{Ex.} 9. 24
^(Heb.)

^p ch. 8. 2

^q ch. 9. 3
^{Ps.} 18. 10
^{Cf. Ps.} 99. 1
^r ch. 10. 9
^{Cant.} 5. 14

^s ch. 10. 14

^t ch. 40. 3

^u ch. 10. 12

^x (Lam. 4. 19)
^{ch.} 10. 14

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; ^atwo wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: ^dwhither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth ^klightning.

14 And the living creatures ⁱran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a ^rberyl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were ^ufull of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood;

and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the ^afirmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible ^{2d}crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard ^kthe noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as ^lthe voice of the ⁿAlmighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a ^rthrone, as the appearance of a ^ssapphire stone: and upon the ^tlikeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the ^zbow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the ^aglory of the LORD. And when I saw it, ^cI fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2

AND he said unto me, ^dSon of man, ^estand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And ^gthe spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me

592 A.C.

a ch. 10. 1
Pr. 8. 28
b ch. 20. 8
c Lam. 3. 40
c Jer. 14. 20
Dan. 9. 8
d Or Ice
e Rev. 4. 6
e Jos. 10. 27
f Jer. 8. 12
Zeph. 3. 5

g ch. 3. 11

h ch. 3. 26
i ch. 33. 33

k ch. 3. 13

l ch. 10. 5
Ps. 29. 4
m ch. 3. 9
Jer. 1. 8
n ch. 10. 5
Isa. 13. 6
o Mic. 7. 4

p 2 Chr. 10.
11. 14

q ch. 3. 17
Jer. 26. 2

r ch. 10. 1
Isa. 6. 1
s ch. 10. 1
Lam. 4. 7
t Cf.
Isa. 37. 16

u ch. 3. 1
Jer. 15. 16

x Jer. 36. 2
Zech. 5. 1, 2

y Rev. 5. 1

z Gen. 9. 13
Rev. 4. 3

a ch. 3. 12, 23
Isa. 6. 3
b ch. 2. 8
Rev. 10. 9
10
c ch. 3. 23
Jb. 1. 20

d Jer. 49. 18
Dan. 7. 13

e Dan. 10. 11

f Cant. 4. 11
Rev. 10. 9

g ch. 1. 12
& 3. 12, 24

upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a ^brebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and ^ctheir fathers have transgressed against me, even unto ^ethis very day.

4 For they are ^fimpudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 And they, ^gwhether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a ^hrebellious house,) yet ⁱshall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, ^mbe not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though ^obriers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among ^pscorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And ^qthou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and ^ueat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a ^vroll of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written ^wwithin and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

CHAPTER 3

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; ^beat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth ^jas honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of

EZEKIEL 3

Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a ^astrange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel;

6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But ^fthe house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, ^hI have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder than ^kflint have I made thy forehead: ^lfear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a ⁿrebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the ^ochildren of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^pwhether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the ^qspirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be ^rthe glory of the LORD from his place.

13 I heard also ^tthe noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went ^xin bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but ^ythe hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity of Tēl-ā'bib, that dwelt by the river of ^aChē'bār, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them ^eseven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of

Ezekiel is made a watchman to Israel

seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a ^bwatchman unto the house of Israel: ^ctherefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 ^dWhen I say unto the wicked, Thou ^eshalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but ^ehis blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, ⁱWhen a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a ^mstumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into ^sthe plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chē'bār: and ^uI fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put ^zbands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And I will make thy tongue ^bcleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be ^cdumb, and ^ashalt not be to them a reprovor: for they are a ^jrebellious house.

592 B.C.

^a Jer. 5. 15
^b Zeph. 3. 9

^b ch. 33. 2
^c &c.

^c Jer. 6. 17
^d ch. 2. 7
^e & 33. 7

^d ch. 33. 8, 9
^e Pr. 14. 25

^e ch. 18. 4, 20
^f Jer. 31. 30

^f Jer. 5. 3
^g Cf. ch. 2. 4

^g ch. 33. 6, 8
^h Ps. 9. 12

^h See
ⁱ Jer. 1. 18

ⁱ ch. 18. 24
^j Isa. 50. 7

^k ch. 2. 6
^l m Jer. 6. 21
^m Mt. 21. 44

ⁿ ch. 2. 5
^o & 24. 3

^o ch. 33. 2
^p &c.

^p ch. 2. 5

^q ch. 2. 2
^r & 8. 3

^r ch. 1. 28
^s & 8. 4

^s ch. 8. 4
^t ch. 1. 24
^u & 10. 5

^u ch. 1. 28
^v & 9. 8

^x Jer. 20. 9

^y ch. 1. 3
^z & 8. 1

^z ch. 4. 8

^a ch. 1. 15
^b & 10. 15

^b Lam. 4. 4
^c Cf.

^c ch. 24. 7
^d Cf.

^d Lv. 19. 17
^e Jb. 2. 13

^e Jb. 2. 13
^f ch. 2. 5
^g & 12. 2

27 But when I speak with thee, ^aI will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^bHe that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and ^fbuild a fort against it, and cast a ^hmount against it; set the camp also against it, and set ⁱbattering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee an ^liron ²pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and ^oset thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be ^aa sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it ^sthou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed thee ^ueach day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will ^zlay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and ^blentiles, and millet, and ^cfitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

592 B.C.
a ch. 24, 27
b ch. 12, 19
c Mt. 11, 15

d 1 K. 19, 6
Hos. 7, 8

e ch. 12, 3

f ch. 17, 17
2 K. 25, 1
g Hos. 9, 3
h ch. 17, 17
Jer. 33, 4
i ch. 21, 22
k ch. 9, 8

l 1 Chr. 23, 29 (Heb.)
m Cf. plate

n ch. 44, 31
Lv. 22, 8

o Jer. 44, 12
ch. 6, 2

p Isa. 65, 4 (Heb.)

q ch. 12, 6
Jer. 44, 29

r ch. 5, 16
Isa. 3, 1

s Isa. 53, 11
Jno. 1, 29

t ch. 24, 23
Lam. 4, 9

u Cf. Nu. 14, 34

x Cf. Isa. 7, 20

y Cf. ch. 1, 3 & 44, 20

z ch. 3, 25

a See ver. 12

b 2 S. 23, 11

c Isa. 28, 25†

d ch. 6, 3, &c.
Lam. 1, 20

e See Jer. 40, 6 & 52, 16

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be ^bby weight, twenty shē^ckels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as ^dbarley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, ^ein their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat ^gtheir defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, ^kAh Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now ^mhave I not eaten of ⁿthat which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there ^pabominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, ^rI will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and ^tconsume away for their iniquity.

CHAPTER 5

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's ^xrazor, and ^ycause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire ^aa third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will ^ddraw out a sword after them.

3 ¶ Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes ²more than the countries that are round about her: for they have ¹refused my judgments and my statutes, they ^hhave not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye ²multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even ^oI, am against thee, and ^qwill execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee ^rthat which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine ^sabominations.

10 Therefore the fathers ¹shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the ^ywhole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, ^zas I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou ^ahast defiled my sanctuary with all thy ^bdetestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; ^cneither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the ^bpestilence, and with ^tfamine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

392 B.C.

a ch. 16, 42
b Isa. 1, 24
(Heb.)c ch. 16, 38,
42
Isa. 63, 15
d ch. 6, 12e ch. 6, 6
Jer. 22, 6
f ch. 16, 57
Lam. 5, 1g ch. 16, 47,
48h Jer. 44, 12,
22i ch. 20, 13,
&c.j Jer. 16, 11,
12k ch. 11, 12
Jer. 44, 10,
23

l Cf. Isa. 58, 14

m Or are
turbulentn Lam. 3,
12, 13

o Hab. 3, 11

p ch. 4, 16
& 14, 13q ch. 13, 8,
21r ch. 14, 15
Dt. 32, 24

s ch. 11, 9

t Lam. 1, 12
Dan. 9, 12u ch. 6, 9, 11
Jer. 44, 4,
22v Lam. 4, 10
Zech. 11, 9w ch. 4, 3,
& 13, 17

x ch. 36, 1

y ch. 6, 8
Jer. 32, 5, 8z ch. 14, 16,
&c.

a Jer. 46, 18

b ch. 7, 21
Jer. 32, 34c Jer. 32, 34
ch. 7, 20
(Heb.)d ch. 5, 2, 12
& 7, 15e Jer. 48, 35
Hos. 10, 8f ch. 7, 4, 9
Lam. 3, 43g Read sum-
images

h Isa. 27, 9

i Jer. 50, 2
(Heb.)j ch. 6, 11,
12

k Jer. 44, 13

l ch. 6, 11, 12
Jer. 44, 12m 2 Chr. 34, 5
Jer. 8, 1n ch. 5, 14
& 12, 20

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and ^aI will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be ^bcomforted: and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken it ^cin my zeal, ^dwhen I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover ^eI will make thee waste, and a ^freproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an ^hastonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. ⁱI the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the ^mevil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will ⁿbreak your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and ^pevil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER 6

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^uset thy face toward ^xthe mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will ^cbring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your ^dhigh places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your ^{3f}images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your ^eidols.

5 And I will ^klay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will ^lscatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the ^mcities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that

your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ^aye shall know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave ^ca remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be ^escattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall ^hremember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because ²I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which ^lgo a whoring after their idols: and ^mthey shall lothe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their ⁿabominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that ^oI have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 ¶ ^aThus saith the Lord God; ^rSmite with thine hand, and ^sstamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the ^ufamine, and by the ^upestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: ^{*}thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be ^yamong their idols round about their altars, upon ^zevery high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer ^asweet savour to all their idols.

14 So ^bwill I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward ^dDiblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

592 B.C.

CHAPTER 7

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Israel;

^bAn end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will ^djudge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine ^fabominations.

4 And ^gmine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will ⁱrecompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ^kye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 ³The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, ^pthe day of trouble is near, and not the sounding again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and ^taccomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of their's: neither shall there be ⁴wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not ^cthe buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to

^a Jer. 24. 7.

ch. 7. 4, al.

^b Lam. 4. 18

Am. 8. 2, 10

^c ch. 12. 16

Jer. 50. 20

^d ch. 18. 30

Jer. 16. 18

^e ch. 5. 10

& 12. 15

^f ch. 6. 9, 11

& 8. 6, &c.

^g ch. 5. 11

& 8. 18

^h Jer. 51. 50

Jon. 2. 7

ⁱ ch. 9. 10

2 Chr. 6. 23

^j Read

according to many

ancient

versions.

^k have

broken

^l ch. 6. 7

& 39. 22

^m ch. 20. 30

Ps. 106. 39

ⁿ ch. 16. 61^o ch. 5. 9

& 7. 3, &c.

^p ch. 14. 23

Cl. Jer. 22.

^q ch. 5.

Or

^r The doom^s ch. 13. 5

Jer. 46. 10

Cl.

Isa. 22. 5

^t ch. 22. 3

Jer. 44. 6.

11

^u Cl. ch. 21.

14, 17

^v Cl.

ch. 25. 6

^w ch. 6. 12

& 13. 15

^x ch. 5. 12.

17

& 7. 15

^y ch. 5. 13

& 7. 8

^z Jer. 8. 3, 10

Jer. 50. 38

^a Jer. 17. 2

Ezek. 20. 28

^b ch. 16. 19

Cl.

Ezra 6. 10

^c ch. 16. 27

Lam. 3. 3

^d Or

eminence

among

them

^e Isa. 24. 2^f Jer. 48. 22

EZEKIEL 8

that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for ^athe vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The ^fsword is without, and the ^gpestilence and the ^hfamine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like ^bdoves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands ⁱshall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also ^jgird themselves with sackcloth, and ^khorror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and ^lbaldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: ^mtheir silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the ⁿday of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls; neither fill their bowels: because it is the ^ostumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ^pornament, he set it in majesty: but ^qthey made the images of their abominations and of their ^rdetestable things therein: ^stherefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall ^tpollute it.

22 ^uMy face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the ^vrobbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ ^wMake a chain: for the ^xland is full of bloody crimes, and the city is ^yfull of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess

The mournful repentance of them that escape

591 B.C.

a Isa. 22. 1, 5
Obad. 1
See ch. 9. 8

b Jer. 14. 19

c Jer. 51. 46

d Lam. 2. 9

e Hos. 3. 4

f Cf. Mal. 2.

g, &c.

h ch. 6. 12

i ch. 6. 11

j & 12. 16

k Isa. 59. 11

l ch. 21. 7

m Jer. 50. 43

n ch. 1. 2

o & 20. 7

p ch. 27. 31

q Lam. 2. 10

r Ps. 55. 5

s ch. 14. 1

t Jer. 29. 1

u ch. 27. 31

v Jer. 49. 32

w (ma.)

x ch. 14. 22

y & 33. 22

z ch. 1. 1-28

aa & 10. 1-22

ab Pr. 11. 4

ac Zeph. 1. 18

ad Lam. 2. 1

ae &c.

af Ro. 2. 5

ag i ch. 1. 4, 27

ah u Dan. 5. 5

ai x ch. 14. 3

aj &c.

ak Nu. 15. 38

al (Heb.)

am z Jer. 4. 30

an ch. 16. 7, 11

ao (Heb.)

ap a ch. 3. 12, 24

aq & 11. 1, 24

ar b ch. 16. 17

as Jer. 2. 28

at c Cf.

au Mt. 4. 5

av d ch. 5. 11

aw & 11. 18, 21

ax (Heb.)

ay e ch. 24. 21

az Jer. 26. 6

ba f ch. 6. 13

bb & 14. 5

bc g ch. 3. 12, 23

bd & 9. 3

be h ch. 5. 11

bf & 9. 7

bg i Jer. 33. 5

bh Ezek. 39.

bi 23, 24

bj k ch. 3. 22

bk & 37. 1

bl i Jer. 7. 11

bm Mt. 21. 12, 13

bn m Cf.

bo Jer. 27. 2

bp n ch. 9. 9

bq o Jer. 6. 7

br p ch. 9. 2

bs Lam. 2. 7

their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall ^bseek peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and ^crumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they ^dseek a vision of the prophet; but ^ethe law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass ^kin the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and ^lthe elders of Judah sat before me, that ^mthe hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 ¶ Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of ⁿamber.

3 And he ^oput forth the form of an hand, and took me by ^pa lock of mine head; and ^qthe spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and ^rbrought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; ^swhere was the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the ^tglory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw ^uin the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the ^valtar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son

of man, seest thou what they do? even the great ^a abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold ^h every form of ⁱ creeping things, and ^k abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, ^m pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them ⁿ seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jā-āz-ā-ni-āh the son of Shā-phān, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of ^o incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his ^u imagery? ^x for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for ^a Tam-muz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the ^s porch and the altar, were about ^h five and twenty men, with ⁱ their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they ^l worshipped the sun toward the east.

591 R.C.

a ch. 7. 3. &c.
& 9. 4.

b ch. 16. 20
Isa. 7. 13

c Gen. 6. 11

d ch. 16. 26
Jer. 44. 3, 8

e ch. 12. 5

f ch. 7. 4, 9

g Jer. 19. 10

h Jer. 14. 12

i Mic. 3. 4

j See

Ec. 20. 4

k Ro. 1. 23

l Isa. 56. 17

m (Heb.)

n ch. 43. 3

o ch. 23. 14

p Cl.

Di. 4. 17

q Nu. 11. 16

r Jer. 20. 2

s ch. 10. 2

t &c.

u ch. 16. 18

v Isa. 1. 13

w ch. 8. 5, 16

x Ec. 47

y ch. 8. 4

z ch. 10. 4

aa ch. 1. 5

ab & 10. 1, &c.

ac Nu. 33. 52

ad (Heb.)

ae ch. 9. 9

af ch. 10. 4, 18

ag Ex. 12. 23

ah Rev. 7. 3

ai Isa. 7. 10

aj (mg.)

ak ch. 8. 6

al &c.

am & 11. 18, 21

an ver. 10

ao Cl. 2 Chr.

ap 36. 17

aq Cl.

ar Rev. 9. 4

as f 2 Chr. 29.

at Joel 2. 17

au (Jno. 10. 23)

av Cl.

aw 1 Pet. 4. 17

ax ch. 11. 1

ay ch. 23. 35

az Jer. 32. 33

ba See ch. 8.

bb 11. 12

bc Jer. 44. 17.

bd 19

be Zeeph. 1. 5

bf ch. 7. 21

bg & 23. 38, 39

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a ^b light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have ^c filled the land with violence, and have returned to ^d provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: ^f mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, ^g yet will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, ⁱ Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the ^o higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was ^p clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen ^r altar.

3 And the ^s glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the ^t cherub, whereupon he was, to the ^u threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and ^z set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the ^b abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: ^c let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 ^d Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but ^e come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and ^f begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ^k ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, ^m Defile the house, and fill the courts with the

slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that ^a“I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, ^b“Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?”

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is ^c“full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for ^d“they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, ^e“mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but ^f“I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAPTER 10

THEN ^a“I looked, and, behold, in the ^b“firmament that was above the head of the ^c“chěr-‘û-bîms there appeared over them as it were a ^d“sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a ^e“throne.

2 And he spake unto ^f“the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between ^g“the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the chěr-‘û-bîms, and ^h“scatter them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the chěr-‘û-bîms stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and ⁱ“the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then ^j“the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the ^k“threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD’s glory.

5 And the ^l“sound of the chěr-‘û-bîms’ wings was heard even to the outer court, ^m“as the voice of ⁿ“the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he

591 a.c.

a ch. 3. 23
& 11. 13
b ch. 4. 14
& 11. 13

c ch. 7. 23
d ch. 8. 12

e ch. 8. 18
& 24. 14

f ch. 7. 4
& 11. 21

g ch. 1. 16
& 28. 13

h ch. 8. 2, 4
& 11. 22-24
i ch. 1. 22, 26
k ch. 9. 2
& 11. 22

l ch. 1. 26
& 28. 13
m ch. 1. 18
Rev. 4. 6, 8
n ch. 1. 26
Dan. 7. 9

o ch. 9. 2
Dan. 10. 5

p Or they were called
q Or the whirling (wheels)

r ch. 1. 6, 10
Rev. 4. 7

s Cf. Rev. 8. 5
r ch. 1. 10
& 17. 3, 7

t Cf. 1 K. 8. 10, 11

u ch. 3. 15, 23
& 43. 3
v ch. 9. 3
& 11. 22, 23

x ch. 9. 3
& 46. 2

y ch. 3. 13

z ch. 1. 24
& 43. 2
a ch. 1. 24
Joel 1. 13

had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the chěr-‘û-bîms; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the chěr-‘û-bîms unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the chěr-‘û-bîms the form of a man’s hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the chěr-‘û-bîms, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a ^a“beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were ^b“full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, ^c“it was cried unto them in my hearing, ^d“O wheel.

14 And every one had ^e“four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an ^f“eagle.

15 And the chěr-‘û-bîms were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of ^g“Chěr-‘bâr.

16 And when the chěr-‘û-bîms went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the chēr'ū-bims.

19 And the chēr'ū-bims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chē'bār; and I knew that they were the chēr'ū-bims.

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chē'bār, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

CHAPTER 11

MOREOVER ^fthe spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the ⁱeast gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-āz-ā-nī'āh the son of ^mAzur, and Pēl-ā-tī'āh the son of Bē-nāi'āh, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 ^oWhich say, ^{3b}It is not near; let us build houses: this city is ^rthe caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And ^sthe Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 ^yYe have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord

591 ^{s.c.}

^a Jer. 42. 16

^b ch. 7. 13, & 12. 14, 16

^c ch. 5. 2 & 16. 41

^d ch. 5. 6, 7 & 20. 13

^e Cf. ch. 8. 10-16

^f ch. 8. 3 & 37. 1

^g Cf. Acts 5. 5

^h ch. 9. 8 & 43. 3

ⁱ ch. 10. 19

^k ch. 9. 8 & 20. 49

^l ch. 20. 17 Jer. 46. 28

^m Jer. 28. 1

ⁿ Heb. redemption
ⁿ Jb. 19. 25 (for mg.)

^o Cf. Jer. 29. 28

^p Read (The time) is not near to build

^q Cf. ch. 12. 22, 27

^r Cf. 1 S. 26. 19

^s ch. 24. 3, 6

^t Jer. 1. 13

^u Isa. 49. 16

^v 1 S. 1. 15, 67

^w ch. 36. 19

^x Jer. 137. 1-3

^y Isa. 8. 14

^z ch. 20. 34, 41

^{aa} Jer. 50. 19

^{ab} Cf. ch. 7. 23

GOD; Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 ^aYe have feared the sword; and ^bI will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will ^cexecute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And ye shall know that I am the LORD: for ^dye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but ^ehave done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, ^fthat Pēl-ā-tī'āh the son of Bē-nāi'āh died. Then ^gfell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, ^hAh Lord God! ⁱwilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy ²ⁿkindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, ^qGet you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have ^tscattered them among the countries, ^uyet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^vI will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the ^adetestable things thereof and all the ^babominations thereof from thence.

19 And ^dI will give them one heart, and I will put ^ea new spirit within you; and I will take the ^fstony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 ^hThat they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and ^kthey shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, ⁱI will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 ¶ ^mThen did the ⁿchěr'-ū-bims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the ^oglory of the God of Israel was over them above.

23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and ⁱstood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chāl-dē-ā, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAPTER 12

THE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a ^yrebellious house, ^zwhich have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, ^cprepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day ^ein their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: ^fit may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth ^kat

591 B.C.

^a ch. 7, 20 & 20, 7, &c. (Heb.)

^b ch. 9, 4 & 12, 16

^c ch. 8, 8

^d ch. 36, 26 Jer. 32, 39

^e (Isa. 44, 3) ch. 36, 26

^f ch. 36, 26

^g ch. 4, 3 & 24, 24, 27

^h ch. 18, 9 Ps. 105, 45

ⁱ ch. 24, 18

^j ch. 11, 11 Jer. 32, 38

^k ch. 9, 10 & 16, 43

^l ch. 9, 10 & 16, 43

^m ch. 10, 1-22

ⁿ ch. 10, 1, &c. & 28, 14

^o ch. 10, 4, &c. & 43, 2

^p ch. 24, 19

^q ch. 17, 12

^r Or oracle

^s Jer. 23, 33 Nah. 1, 1

^t Cf. ch. 21, 25

^u Cf. ver. 4

^v Cf. Jer. 52, 7

^w Cf. Jer. 52, 7

^x ch. 17, 20 Lam. 1, 13

^y ch. 3, 26 & 17, 12

^z Jer. 6, 10

^a Cf. Jer. 39, 7

^b Jer. 49, 32 Dan. 2, 35

^c Jer. 46, 19

^d ch. 11, 8, 10 & 14, 17, 21

^e ch. 4, 12 & 21, 6

^f Jer. 36, 3

^g ch. 6, 8 & 17, 21

^h ch. 6, 8 & 14, 22

ⁱ ch. 7, 15

^j ch. 14, 13, 21

^k Cf. ver. 12

^l ch. 7, 15 & 14, 19, 21

even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

5 ^cDig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for ^eI have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And ⁱI did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, ^pWhat doest thou?

10 ^qSay thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This ^rburden concerneth ^sthe prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 ^uAnd the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 ^xMy net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chāl-dē-āns; ^yyet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And ^bI will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and ^dI will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the LORD, ^ewhen I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave ^ha few men of them from the sword, from the ⁱfamine, and from the ^jpestilence; that

they may declare all their ^a abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread ^d with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 ^g And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that ⁱ proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, ^m saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, ^p The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For ^r there shall be no more any vain vision nor ^s flattering ^t divination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and ^v the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

591 B.C.

a ch. 11. 18,
21
& 14. 6

b ch. 12. 24
& 14. 9

c Jer. 23. 16,
26

d ch. 4. 10

e Lam. 5. 18
Mt. 8. 20

f ch. 22. 30
Jer. 18. 20

g ch. 6. 6
& 15. 8

h ch. 7. 7
& 30. 3

i ch. 21. 29

k ch. 12. 24
& 21. 21

l ch. 16. 44
Jer. 31. 29

m Jer. 17. 15
2 Pet. 3. 4
ch. 11. 3

n Ps. 101. 7
Rev. 21. 27

o ch. 5. 8

p ch. 7. 12
q Jer. 23. 30

r ch. 13. 2
&c

s Lam. 4. 13

t Pr. 29. 5
Dan. 11.
21, &c.

u Jer. 29. 8
ch. 13. 6
(Heb.)

v Or secret

w Isa. 4. 3
Dan. 7. 10

x ch. 20. 38

y ch. 17. 24
Nu. 23. 19

z Jer. 28. 9
Mic. 3. 5

a ch. 22. 28

b ch. 38. 22
Isa. 28. 2,
17

c Isa. 32. 19
Hae. 2. 17

d Jer. 51. 1,
16

e Hos. 13. 15

CHAPTER 13

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against ^b the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy ^c out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the ^e foxes in the deserts.

5 ^f Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the ^h day of the LORD.

6 They have ⁱ seen vanity and lying ^k divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and ⁿ seen lies, therefore, behold, ^o I am against you, saith the Lord GOD.

9 And ^q mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that ^r divine lies: they shall not be in the ^s assembly of my people, ^t neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, ^u neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, ^v saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others ^a daubed it with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: there shall be an ^b overflowing shower; and ye, O great ^c hailstones, shall fall; and a ^d stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

15 Thus will I ^baccomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, ^fset thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew pillows ²to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! ^gWill ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive ³that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for ⁱhandfuls of barley and for ^kpieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and ^bdeliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in

591 B.C.

a Jer. 23. 14

b ch. 7. 8
& 20. 8, 21
c ch. 8. 1, 12
& 20. 1, 3

d ch. 7. 19
& 44. 12
e ch. 20. 1, 3
Jer. 37. 7
cf. 2 k. 3. 13

f ch. 6. 2
& 20. 46

* Or upon all elbows

g Cf. Pr. 6. 26

a Or for yourselves
h ch. 8. 3, 10
& 20. 8, 16

i Cf. Hos. 3. 2
k Pr. 28. 21
l ch. 18. 30
Jer. 4. 1

m ch. 12. 16
& 16. 2, &c.

n ch. 47. 22,
23
Isa. 14. 1
o Nu. 6. 2,
&c.
Hos. 9. 10
(Heb.)

p Cf. ch. 34. 10
q Jer. 44. 11
Ezek. 15. 7

your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and ^astrengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 14

THEN came certain of the ^eelders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the ^dstumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: ^eshould I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me ^hthrough their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; ⁱRepent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your ^mabominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or ⁿof the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which ^oseparateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And ^qI will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign

and a ^a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

9 And if the ^b prophet be ^a deceived when he hath spoken a thing, ^c I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither ^e be polluted any more with all their transgressions; ^a but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will ⁱ break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send ⁱ famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 ^m Though these three men, ⁿ Noah, ^o Daniel, and ^p Job, were in it, ^q they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ If I cause ^r noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 Though these three men were in it, ^u as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or if I bring ^v a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, ^z as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or if I send a ^a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon

591 B.C.

^a Ps. 69. 11
Cf. ch. 5. 15

^b ch. 22. 28
Ezek. 13. 2.
&c.

^c Or enticed
c Jer. 20. 7

d Jer. 15. 3

^e ch. 37. 23
Lv. 18. 30
^f ch. 12. 16
Joel 2. 32
^g ch. 11. 20
& 34. 30

^h Cf. ch. 16. 54

i ch. 5. 16

k Cf. ch. 6. 10

l ch. 12. 16
Mt. 24. 7

^m Or in vain

ⁿ Cf. Jer. 15. 1

^o Isa. 54. 9
Mt. 24. 37.
38

^p ch. 28. 3
Dan. 1. 6.
al.

^q Jb. 1. 1, al.
Jas. 5. 11

^r Cf. ch. 18. 19
r ch. 5. 17
Hos. 13. 8

^s Cf. Isa. 22. 23, 25

^t Cf. Jer. 15. 6

^u ch. 5. 11
& 16. 48

^v Cf. Jer. 13. 7

^w ch. 12. 14
& 21. 12.
&c.

^x Cf. Jer. 47. 7

^y ch. 17. 6
Jer. 2. 21

^z ch. 12. 16
& 28. 23
b ch. 14. 8

it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God; How much more when I send ^a my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be left ^f a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ^h ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that ^k I have not done ^s without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 15

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a ^s pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 ⁱ Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned.

^x Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As the ^z vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And ^b I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire,

and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And ^aI will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 16

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^hcause Jerusalem to know her ⁱabominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity is of ^mthe land of Cā'nā-ān; thy father was an ⁿAmorite, and thy mother an ^oHittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, ^bin the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in ^sthe open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee ^{3*}polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ^zornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I ^bspread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I ^dswore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and ^gI anointed thee with oil.

10 ^hI clothed thee also with ⁱbroidered work, and shod thee with

591 A.C.

^a Or sealskin
or porpoise-
skin

^a Nu. 4. 6.

^b ch. 27. 7.

^c ch. 27. 7.

^d ch. 12. 20.

^e ch. 23. 42.

^f Isa. 3. 21.

^g ch. 23. 42.

^h ch. 20. 4.

ⁱ ch. 14. 6.

^k Ps. 81. 16.

^l Lam. 2. 15.

^m Jos. 24. 3.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 1. 14.

^o 2 K. 7. 6.

^p Cf. Hos. 2. 3.

^q Cf. Ps. 90. 17.

^r ch. 23. 7.

^s ch. 23. 7.

^t ch. 23. 7.

^u ch. 20. 29.

^v ch. 23. 35.

^w Or

^x ver. 22.

^y ch. 7. 20.

^z ch. 22. 3, 4.

^a ch. 7. 20.

^b ch. 23. 40.

^c (Heb.)

^d ch. 8. 11.

^e ch. 23. 41.

^f Cf. Ru. 3. 9.

^g ch. 6. 13.

^h ch. 20. 28.

ⁱ Isa. 62. 8.

^j Am. 4. 2.

^k ch. 20. 26.

^l Jer. 32. 35.

^m ch. 8. 17.

ⁿ ch. 34. 18.

^o Cf. Ps. 92. 10.

^p Isa. 61. 10.

^q Zech. 3. 4.

^r ch. 17. 3.

^s Ps. 45. 14.

^{2a} badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with ^bfine linen, and I covered thee with ^csilk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put ^ebracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a ^fjewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful ^gcrown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; ^kthou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and ^lthou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through ^qmy comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and ^rplayedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments ^tthou didst take, and deckedst thy ^uhigh places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and ^vmadest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine ^aincense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for ^ca sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and ^ethese hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. ^fIs this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations

and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered ^athe days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and ^bwast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God;)

24 That ^cthou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and ^dhast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication ^fwith the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, ^gto provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore ^hI have stretched out my hand over thee, and ⁱhave diminished thine ^jordinary food, and ^kdelivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the ^l"Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also ^mwith the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Că-nă-ăn ⁿunto Chăl-dē-ā; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious worish woman;

31 In that ^othou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest ^phire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from

591 B.C.

^a Jer. 22. 21
Hos. 2. 15

^b ver. 6

^c ver. 31

^d Jer. 3. 2

^e ch. 23. 22
Lam. 1. 2

^f ch. 23. 19-21
Ct. ch. 20. 7, 8

^g ch. 8. 17
Hos. 12. 14

^h ch. 6. 14
& 25. 7, &c.

ⁱ Dt. 28. 48

^k ch. 23. 10
Lam. 1. 8

^l Or allowance

^m ch. 23. 28
Ps. 106. 41

ⁿ Ct. Dt. 22. 21, 22
Jno. 8. 5

^o ch. 25. 15
Isa. 9. 12

^p ch. 23. 13
& 25. 13

^q ch. 23. 12
Sec Jer. 2. 18

^r ch. 23. 26

^s ch. 23. 14-15

^t ch. 23. 46

^u ch. 23. 47
Jos. 7. 25

^v See Jer. 52. 13

^w ch. 11. 9

^x Ct. ch. 23. 10

^y ver. 25

^z Isa. 23. 17, 18

^a Hos. 9. 1
(Heb.)

^b ch. 5. 13
& 21. 17

^c Or satisfy my fury upon thee

^d ch. 11. 21
& 17. 19

other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore ^aI will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will ^bdiscover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, ^cas women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and ^djealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall ^estrip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also ^fbring up a company against thee, and they shall ^gstone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall ^hburn thine houses with fire, and ⁱexecute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 ^aSo will I ^bmake my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also ^cwill recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God; and thou shalt not commit this

lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use ^athis proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lothed their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is ^dSamaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy ^eyounger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is ^gSodom and her daughters.

47 ^hYet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast ⁱcorrupted ^kmore than they in all thy ways.

48 ^lAs I live, saith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, ^bneither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore ^rI took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and ^shast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 ^uWhen I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will

591 B.C.

I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that ^bthou art a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their ^cformer estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy ^freproach of the daughters of Syria, and all that are round about her, the daughters of the Philistines, which despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in ^mbreaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless ⁿI will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an ^oeverlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and ^qbe ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and ^tnever open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I ²am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 17

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a ^ariddle, and speak a ^bparable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord

a ch. 12. 22,
23
& 18. 2, 3
b Cf.
ch. 14. 22

c ch. 36. 11

d ch. 23. 4,
13
Jer. 41. 5

e ch. 23. 4,
&c.
Jer. 3. 7, 8
f ch. 5. 14, 15
& 21. 28

g Jer. 23. 14
Mt. 10. 15
h ch. 20. 13

i Jer. 6. 28
Hos. 9. 9
k ch. 5. 6

l ch. 14. 16,
&c.
& 17. 16, 19

m ch. 44. 7
Jer. 34. 18
n L.v. 26. 42,
45

o ch. 37. 26
Jer. 50. 5
p ch. 18. 12
q ch. 6. 9
& 20. 43

r See
Gen. 19. 24

s ch. 23. 11
Cf.
Jer. 3. 11
t Ps. 107. 42
Ro. 3. 19

² Or have
forgiven
thee

u ch. 29. 13,
14
Jer. 49. 39
x Pr. 1. 6
Dan. 8. 23
(Heb.)
y ch. 20. 49
Isa. 14. 4

GOD; A great ^a eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had ^{2c} divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the ^e cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into ^{3a} a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a ⁴ willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading ¹ vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the ⁴ east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 ^a Say now to the ⁹ rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and ^z hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon;

13 And ^a hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he

hath also ^b taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be ^d base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But ^j he rebelled against him in sending his ^a ambassadors into ^h Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 ^k As I live, saith the Lord God, surely ^m in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Phâr² aôh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by ⁿ casting up mounts, and ⁿ building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had ^o given his hand, and hath done all these things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I ^q recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will ^r spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will ^s plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be ^u scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken it.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent:

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and ^b bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and ^c under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the

591 B.C.

^a ch. 10, 14

^b Dan. 7, 4

^c ch. 21, 23

^d 36, 13

^e Or embroidery

^f ch. 16, 10,

^g &c. (for

^h 26, 16

ⁱ Ct.

^j ch. 29, 14

^k ch. 31, 3, 8

^l Cant. 5, 15

^m Or the land

ⁿ of Canaan

^o 2 K. 24, 20

^p Ct.

^q Isa. 30, 4

^r ch. 29, 6

^s 16

^t Jer. 37, 7

^u Isa. 44, 4

^v ch. 16, 48

^w & 18, 3

^x ch. 15, 6

^y 19, 10

^z Ct.

^a ch. 12, 13

ⁿ ch. 4, 2

^o & 21, 22

^o Isa. 2, 6

^p (ing.)

^p Jer. 32, 5

^q Dan. 11, 27

^r ch. 16, 43

^s & 22, 31

^t ch. 12, 13

^u & 32, 3

^v Ct.

^w ch. 19, 8

^x Cf. ch. 29,

^y 35, 36

^z & 38, 22

ⁱ ch. 19, 12

^j Jer. 18, 17

^k ch. 12, 15

^l & 22, 15

^x ch. 12, 10

^y ch. 12, 2

^z & 24, 3

^z ch. 19, 9

^a Jer. 29, 1, 2

^a See

^b 2 K. 24, 17

^c Isa. 37, 31

^d Hos. 14, 5,

^e 6

^f ch. 31, 6

^a shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have ^c brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up ^e the green tree, and have made ^f the dry tree to flourish: ^g I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

CHAPTER 18

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use ^k this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, 'The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 ^m As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as ⁿ the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do ^o that which is lawful and right,

6 And ^p hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath ^q lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, ^r neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath ^s come near to a menstruous woman,

7 And ^t hath not oppressed any, but hath ^u restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath ^v given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that ^y hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, ^z hath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, ^b he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and ^c defiled his neighbour's wife,

391 A.C.

a ch. 31. 6.

b Lam. 4. 20

c ch. 16. 49

d 22. 29

e ch. 21. 26

f Jer. 50. 32

g ch. 16. 2.

h &c.

i 20. 4, &c.

j ch. 20. 47

k Isa. 56. 3

l ch. 12. 25

m 22. 14

n ch. 22. 11

o Jer. 8. 12

p ch. 33. 4, 5

q 1 K. 2. 37

r ch. 16. 44

s Jer. 31. 29

t ch. 17. 16

u 19.

v 20. 3, &c.

w ch. 3. 18

x & 33. 13

y ch. 33. 14

z Pr. 21. 3

a ch. 22. 9

b ch. 33. 25

c Ps. 24. 4

d Cf. ver. 11

e ch. 22. 10

f Lv. 20. 18

g 1 S. 12. 3

h Hos. 11. 3

i ch. 33. 15

j Dt. 24. 13

k x Isa. 58. 7

l y Jer. 15. 10

m z ch. 45. 9

n Jer. 22. 3

o a ch. 11. 20

p b ch. 20. 11

q Pr. 22. 4

r c Jer. 31. 16

s d ch. 33. 11

t 14

u Jer. 36. 3, 7

v e ch. 22. 11

w Jer. 29. 23

x f ch. 33. 15

y Ps. 118. 17

12 ^b Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed ^d abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these ^h abominations; he shall surely die; ⁱ his blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of ^c the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will ^d turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, ^f he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 ^aAll his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 ^cHave I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 [¶]But ^ewhen the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned; in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 [¶]Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore ^oI will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. ^rRepent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 [¶]Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and ^tmake you a new heart and a new spirit: for ^uwhy will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For ^vI have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

191 s.c.

a ch. 33. 16.

b ch. 26. 17
Jer. 7. 29

c ver. 32

d Cf. Nu. 23. 24

e ch. 3. 20
& 33. 18

f Lam. 4. 20

g Cf. 2 K. 23. 34

h Or hooks

i Cf. Isa. 37. 29 (for me.)

j ch. 33. 17, 20

k Cf. 2 K. 23. 34, 36

l Cf. ch. 17. 20

m ch. 17. 12

n ch. 17. 6
Hos. 10. 1

o ch. 7. 3, &c. & 33. 20

p Or likeness

q Jer. 42. 10

r Cf. Ps. 80. 9-11

s ch. 14. 6
Hos. 12. 6

t Cf. ch. 20. 7

u Cf. ch. 11. 19

v ch. 33. 11
Jer. 27. 13

x ver. 23
ch. 33. 11

y ch. 17. 10
& 27. 26

CHAPTER 19

MOREOVER ^btake thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

2 And say, What is thy mother? ^aA lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; ^fhe was taken in their pit, and ^gthey brought him with ^hchains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, ^kthen she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and ^lspread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they ^mput him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 [¶]Thy mother is ⁿlike a vine in thy ^oblood, ^pplanted by the waters: ^qshe was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the ^veast wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in the

wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye come to enquire of me? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

590 B.C.
a ver. 14, 22, 44
b ch. 36, 22
Jer. 14, 7, 21
c ch. 36, 20
Jer. 34, 16
d Ps. 98, 2
e Cf. Ps. 110, 2

f ch. 8, 1 & 24, 1
g See Dt. 4, 1
h ch. 18, 9 & 33, 19
i ch. 14, 1
Joel 1, 14
k ch. 14, 3, 7 & 36, 37
l Isa. 1, 13
m Ex. 31, 13, 17
n ch. 37, 28
Lv. 22, 9

o ch. 18, 3 & 33, 11
p ch. 11, 12
Dan. 9, 10
q ch. 5, 6
Dan. 9, 11
r ch. 22, 2
s ch. 22, 8
Lam. 2, 6
t ch. 16, 2 & 22, 2
u ch. 18, 12 & 22, 2

x ver. 9
y See Ex. 6, 7
z ch. 36, 7
Ps. 106, 26

a ch. 35, 11
Isa. 49, 21
b Ps. 106, 26
1 Cor. 10, 5

c Jer. 34, 13
Dan. 9, 15

d Jer. 32, 22
e Cf. Ps. 48, 2
Dan. 8, 9
(mss.)

f Cf. ch. 18, 31
g ch. 11, 18, 21
& 37, 23
(Heb.)
h ch. 11, 13
i Jer. 35, 15
1 Cor. 10, 7

k See Ezek. 30, 13
l Ju. 6, 10
m ch. 2, 3
Dan. 9, 5, 9
n Ps. 78, 8
o Jer. 44, 23
Dan. 9, 11, 14
p ch. 14, 5 & 23, 7

q ch. 33, 15
Jer. 7, 23
r ch. 13, 15
s ch. 44, 24
Jer. 17, 22

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the LORD your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and

you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and ^bwrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would ^ascatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore ^hI gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused ^kto pass through the fire ^mall that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Yet in this your fathers have ^oblasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw ^revery high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their ^ssweet savour, and poured out there their ^udrink offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the ^xhigh place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called ^yBamah unto this day.

590 *N.C.*

a ch. 6. 9
& 23. 11

b ver. 9

c See
Dt. 4. 28

d See
Lv. 26. 33

e Jer. 32. 21
Dan. 9. 15

f Jer. 32. 17,
21

g ch. 11. 17
& 28. 25

h Cf.
Ps. 81. 12

i Cf.
Hos. 2. 14

k ch. 16. 20,
& 23. 37, 39

l Cf.
ch. 17. 20
& 38. 22

m Neh. 10. 36,
37

n Jer. 33. 13

o Isa. 65. 7
Mt. 12. 31

p Cf. Am. 9.
8, 10

q ch. 13. 9

r ch. 6. 13
Hos. 4. 13

s ch. 16. 19

t ch. 36. 20,
& c.
Isa. 57. 15

u Jer. 44. 17

x ch. 16. 16
& 36. 2

y Jer. 31. 23
Dan. 9. 16

z i.e. high place

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and ^acommit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, ^cto serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely ^ewith a mighty hand, and with a ^fstretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will ^gbring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And ⁱI will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I ^lplead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to ⁿpass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will ^ppurge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they ^qshall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my ^tholy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in ^ymine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the

EZEKIEL 21

house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there ^awill I accept them, and there will I require ^byour offerings, and the ^cfirstfruits of your oblations, with all your ^dholy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and ^eI will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there ^fshall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have ^gwrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

45 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, ^hset thy face toward the south, and ⁱdrop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will ^jkindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every ^kgreen tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces ^lfrom the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, ^mAh Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak ⁿa parables?

CHAPTER 21

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^oset thy face toward Jerusalem, and ^pdrop thy word to-

A prophecy against Jerusalem

ward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth ^qmy sword out of his sheath, and ^rwill cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh ^sfrom the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: ^tit shall not return any more.

6 ^uSigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh ^vbefore their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and ^wevery heart shall melt, and ^xall hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold, ^yit cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, ^zA sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? ^{aa}it condemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: ^{ab}terrors by reason of the ^bsword shall be upon my people: ^csmite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 ^dBecause it is a trial, and what if the sword condemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord God.

590 B.C.

a ch. 43. 27
Isa. 60. 7
b ch. 44. 30
Neh. 13. 5
c Pr. 3. 9
d ch. 22. 8
2 Chr. 31. 6
e Jer. 47. 6
f Hab. 3. 11
g Jb. 9. 22

h ch. 28. 22,
25
Isa. 29. 23

i ch. 20. 47

j Cf. ver. 30
k ch. 16. 61
& 36. 31
l Cf. ch. 6. 11
& 12. 18

m ch. 12. 3
& 37. 20

n ver. 9

o Isa. 19. 1
Nah. 2. 10

p ch. 7. 17

q ch. 39. 8
Cf. ch. 7. 5

r ch. 13. 17
& 21. 2

s ch. 21. 2

t See ver. 3

u Jer. 21. 14

x ch. 17. 24
Lk. 23. 31

y Or the rod of my son, it condemneth every tree
y ch. 21. 4

z ch. 11. 13
a ch. 17. 2
& 24. 3

ab Or they are delivered over to the sword with my people
b ch. 14. 17,
21
& 24. 21
c Jer. 31. 19

d Or For there is a trial; and what if even the rod that condemneth shall be no more
d ch. 20. 46
& 25. 2

e ch. 20. 46
Am. 7. 16

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and ^asmite thine hands together, and let the sword be ^bdoubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword ²of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will ¹cause my fury to rest: ¹I the LORD have said it.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee ^btwo ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a ³place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to ^sRabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the ^utwo ways, to use ^{*}divination: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with ^{4z}images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint ^bbattering rams against the gates, to ^ccast a mount, and to ^cbuild a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have ^esworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are

590 B.C.

a ch. 22, 13.
Lam. 2, 15
Cl. ch. 6, 11
b Jer. 17, 18
c Cl.
ch. 12, 10
d ver. 29

² Or of the great one that is deadly wounded, which compasseth them about
e ch. 35, 5
f Lv. 16, 4
Zech. 3, 5
g Pr. 29, 23
Mt. 23, 12
h ch. 17, 24
Dan. 4, 37
i Cl. Hag. 2, 21, 22
k Cl. Gen. 49, 10
(ms.)

l ch. 16, 42
& 24, 13
m ch. 25, 2
Jer. 49, 1
n ch. 23, 34
Isa. 58, 14
o ch. 16, 57
& 22, 4

p ver. 21
q ch. 13, 6
& 22, 28

³ Heb. hand, i.e. slant-post

r ch. 22, 4
Jer. 51, 18

s ch. 25, 5
Jer. 49, 2, 3
t Cf. ver. 5

u ver. 19
x ch. 13, 6
& 22, 28
(Heb.)
y ch. 22, 21, 31
Lam. 4, 11

⁴ Or teraphim
z 2 K. 23, 24
Hos. 3, 4
(Heb.)
a ch. 25, 10

b ch. 4, 2
& 26, 9
c ch. 17, 17
& 26, 8

d ch. 20, 4
& 23, 36
e ch. 17, 13
&c.
f ch. 24, 6
g ch. 20, 4
&c.
& 23, 36

h ch. 24, 7
i Jer. 27, 7
k ch. 16, 17
Dan. 3, 1

come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And ^cthou, profane wicked prince of Israel, ^dwhose day is come, ^ewhen iniquity shall have an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the ^fdiadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: ^gexalt him that is low, and ^habase him that is high.

27 I will ⁱoverturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, ^kuntil he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning the ^mAmmonites, and concerning their ^oreproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furnished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they ^asee vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, ^rwhose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 Shall I ¹cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the ^vfire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy.

32 ^aThou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER 22

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, ^dwilt thou judge, wilt thou judge ^fthe bloody city? yea, ^dthou shalt shew her all her ^gabominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city ^hsheddeth blood in the midst of it, that ⁱher time may come, and ^kmaketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy

blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused ^athy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: ^btherefore have I made thee a ^creproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and ²much vexed.

6 Behold, the ^hprinces of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they ⁱset light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the ^kstranger: in thee have they ⁱvexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine ^mholy things, and hast ⁿprofaned my sab-baths.

9 In thee are men that ^ocarry tales to shed blood: and in thee they ^qeat upon the mountains; in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they ^sdiscovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they ^qhumbled her that was set apart for pollution.

11 And one hath committed ^tabomination with his ^uneighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his ^xdaughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his ^zsister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee have they ^btaken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken ^cusury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast ^eforgotten me, saith the Lord GOD.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have ^fsmit-ten mine hand at ^hthy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? ⁱI the LORD have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And ⁿI will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy ^pfilthiness out of thee.

590 B.C.

a ch. 21. 29
Hos. 5. 7*b* ch. 6. 11, 14
& 23. 23,
&c.*c* ch. 21. 28
& 36. 15*d* Isa. 1. 22,
25*e* Jer. 6. 28*f* ch. 27. 12*g* Isa. 1. 25*h* ch. 27. 12*i* Jer. 6. 29*j* Or fall of
Samuel*k* Cf. Isa. 1. 23*l* Pr. 30. 11*k* See*Ex.* 22. 21*l* Jer. 5. 28*m* Mal. 3. 5*n* ch. 20. 40

& 44. 8, 13

o ch. 20. 13

& 23. 38

p Jer. 9. 4*q* Ro. 1. 29,
30*r* ch. 21. 31

& 36. 5

s ch. 18. 6*t* Jer. 9. 7*u* Dan. 11. 35*v* Dt. 27. 20*w* ch. 18. 13

& 33. 26, 29

x ch. 18. 11

& 33. 26

y Lv. 20. 12*z* Jer. 14. 4*1* Am. 4. 7*2* S. 13. 11,

14

a Jer. 11. 9*b* Isa. 33. 15*c* Am. 5. 12*d* Isa. 24. 2*e* 2 K. 8. 8*f* Am. 7. 11*g* ch. 23. 35*h* Jer. 23. 27*i* ch. 21. 14,

17

& 25. 6

j Lam. 4. 13*k* Hos. 4. 6-9*l* Jer. 51. 13*m* Nu. 18. 32*n* Cf.

ch. 44. 23

o ch. 17. 24

& 24. 14

p See

ch. 20. 9

q ch. 17. 21*r* Mic. 4. 10*s* Jer. 5. 6*t* Hab. 1. 8*u* ch. 24. 11*v* Lam. 1. 9

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become ^ddross: ^eall they are brass, and ^ftin, and iron, and ^glead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the ^hfire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is ⁱmelted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, ^jnor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 There is a ^kconspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have ^dtaken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 ^gHer priests have violated my law, and have ⁱprofaned mine holy things: they have ^kput no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sab-baths, and ^mI am profaned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like ^owolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her ^a prophets have ^b daubed them with untempered mortar, ^c seeing vanity, and ^d divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the LORD hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have ^e vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And ^h I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and ^k stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: ⁿ their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 23

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were ^o two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And they ^q committed whoredoms ^s in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Ā-hō-lāh the elder, and Ā-hō-lī-bāh her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; ^u Samaria is ⁴ Aholah, and ^x Jerusalem ⁵ Aholibah.

5 And Ā-hō-lāh played the harlot when she was mine; and she ^y doted on her lovers, on ^z the Assyrians her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with ^a blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she ^b committed her whoredoms with them, ^d with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms ^e brought from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they

590 n.c.

a ch. 14, 9
Hos. 9, 7
b ch. 13, 10
c ch. 21, 29
d ch. 21, 21,
& c.
Mic. 3, 6,
& c. (Heb.)
e See ver. 22

f ch. 16, 37
Nah. 3, 5
g ch. 18, 12
Am. 2, 6

2 Or a by-
word
h Jer. 5, 1
i Cf.
ch. 16, 41

k ch. 13, 5

l ch. 16, 51

m ch. 20, 30

n ch. 17, 19
Obad. 15

o See ver. 4

p ch. 8, 10

q Hos. 1, 2

r ch. 16, 29

s See ver. 19

t Jer. 22, 14

2 Or with
dyed
turbans

u ch. 16, 46

Hos. 7, 1

4 i.e. Her tent

x ch. 16, 46

5 i.e. My tent
is in her

y Cf.

Hos. 2, 5

z See

Jer. 2, 18

a ch. 27, 7, 24

Jer. 10, 9

b ch. 16, 15

c Jer. 6, 8

d ch. 20, 8, 16

& 33, 25

e Cf.

Lv. 18, 3

f ch. 16, 26

bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have ^e delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These ^f discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became ² famous among women; for they had ⁱ executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister Ā-hō-lī-bāh saw this, she was ^l more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and ^m in her whoredoms more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men ^p pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of ^r the Chāl-dē-āns pourtrayed ^t with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, ³ exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chāl-dē-ā, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chāl-dē-ā.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then ^c my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot ^j in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the ^alewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O ^aĀ-hōl'ī-bāh, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will ^draise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Chāl-dē'āns, ^ePekod, and Shō'ā, and Kō'ā, and all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set ^kmy jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also ^vstrip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord GOD; ^rBehold, I will deliver thee ^sinto the hand of them whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy

whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give ^bher cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^cThou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the ^fcup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for ^gI have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou ^hhast forgotten me, and ⁱcast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, ^jwilt thou judge ^āĀ-hō'lāh and ^āĀ-hōl'ī-bāh? yea, ^jdeclare unto them their ^mabominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also ⁿcaused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have ^bdefiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have ^qprofaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done ^tin the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, ^upaintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ^xornaments,

41 And satest upon ^ya stately bed,

590 R.C.

^a Jb. 31. 11
Hos. 6. 9
(Heb.)^b Lam. 4. 21
Obad. 16^c Cf. ch. 5.
14. 13^d ch. 16. 37^e Jer. 50. 21
/ Cf. Isa. 51.
17. 22^g ch. 21. 17.
37
Mic. 4. 4^h ch. 22. 12
Hos. 2. 13
ⁱ ch. 8. 16
Zeph. 1. 6^k ch. 16. 38.
42
& 36. 5, 6
^j ch. 22. 2
^m ch. 22. 2
& 43. 8ⁿ ch. 20. 26.
31^o ch. 16. 39
Hos. 2. 3^p ch. 9. 7
& 25. 3^q ch. 22. 8
Mt. 12. 2^r ch. 22. 4
& 33. 29
^s ch. 16. 27
^t Jer. 32. 34^u Jer. 4. 30
x ch. 16. 7, 11
(Heb.)
^y Cf. Est. 1. 6

and a ^atable prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine ^cincense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought ^{2e}Sā-bē-āns from the wilderness, which put ^fbracelets upon their hands, and beautiful ^gcrowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Ā-hō-lāh and unto Ā-hōl'i-bāh, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will ^lbring up a company upon them, and will give them to be ^{3m}removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall ⁿstone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 24

AGAIN in the ^rninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself ^{*}against Jerusalem this ^ysame day.

3 And utter a ^zparable unto the ^arebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^bSet on a

588 B.C.
a Isa. 65, 11
b ch. 11, 3, 7
c ch. 16, 18
d Cf. 1 S. 9, 24

e Or drunkards
e Isa. 45, 14
f ch. 16, 11
g ch. 16, 12

h ch. 22, 2

i ch. 22, 3

k Isa. 26, 21

l ch. 16, 40
m Or tossed to and fro
m Jer. 34, 17 (Heb.)
n ch. 16, 40
Jno. 8, 5

o ch. 22, 15 & 36, 25

p Jer. 18, 23

q ch. 21, 17

r ch. 20, 1 & 26, 1
s ch. 22, 14 & 36, 36
t ch. 9, 10

u Jer. 20, 16
Zech. 8, 14

x Jer. 52, 4
y ch. 2, 3 & 40, 1 (Heb.)

z ch. 20, 49
Mic. 2, 4
a ch. 17, 12 & 44, 6
b Cf. 2 K. 4, 38

^bpot, set it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the ^dthigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to ^hthe bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

7 For ⁱher blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, ^kthat it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the ^ofilthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, ^bthou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have ^acaused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 ^sI the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, ^tneither will I spare, neither will I ^urepent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes

CHAPTER 25

with a stroke: yet ^aneither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, ^bbind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and ^ccover not thy lips, and ^deat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and ^eI did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, ^fWilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, ^gI will profane my sanctuary, the ^hexcellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall ⁱby the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall ^jpine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a ^ksign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That ^lhe that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?

27 In that day shall ^mthy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and ⁿbe no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

588 B.C.

^a Jer. 16. 5
Cl.
Lv. 21. 4

^b Lv. 21. 10
^c ch. 21. 2
& 28. 21

^d ch. 21. 28
Dan. 11. 41

^e Cl.
Lv. 13. 45
^f Jer. 16. 7
Hos. 9. 4

^g ch. 26. 2
Ps. 70. 3
^h ch. 12. 7
& 37. 7

ⁱ ch. 23. 38.
39
& 44. 7

^k ch. 12. 9
& 37. 18

^l Jer. 49. 28

^m Read
encamp-
ments
m Nu. 31. 10
(msg. for
msg.)

ⁿ ch. 7. 20
Cl.
Lam. 2. 7

^o ch. 30. 6
Jer. 13. 9
^p ch. 21. 20
Am. 1. 14

^q Isa. 17. 2
Zeph. 2. 15
^r ch. 21. 12
& 33. 2

^s ch. 22. 13
Nah. 3. 19
^t Cl.
ch. 6. 11

^u ch. 35. 15
^x ch. 36. 5
^y ch. 16. 27
& 35. 3

^z ch. 4. 17
& 33. 10

^a ch. 12. 6, 11
Zech. 3. 8

^b Jer. 48. 1.
&c.
Dan. 11. 41

^c ch. 35. 2.
&c.
Isa. 21. 11

^d ch. 33. 21.
22

^e Jos. 13. 20
^f Jer. 48. 23
^g Jer. 48. 1.
23

^h ch. 3. 27
& 29. 21

ⁱ ch. 33. 22
Cl.
ch. 3. 26

^k ch. 21. 32

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^aset thy face against the ^bAmmonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou saidst, ^cAha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, ^dwhen it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the ^emen of the east for a possession, and they shall set their ^fpalaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make ^gRabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites ^ha couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast ⁱclapped thine hands, and ^jstamped with the feet, and ^krejoiced in heart ^lwith all thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore ^mI will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that ⁿMoab and ^oSeir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, ^pBēth-jēsh-ī-mōth, ^qBā'-āl-mē'on, and ^rKīr-ī-ā-thā'im,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites ^smay not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments

upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand ^d upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from ^e Teman; and they of ^f Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^m Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand ⁿ upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the ^o Chér⁴è-thims, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will ^b execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass in the ^r eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that ^s Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, ^t Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

586 B.C.

a ch. 47. 10

b See Obad. 10-14

c ch. 25. 13 & 29. 8

d ch. 32. 29 Lam. 4. 21. 22

e Jer. 49. 7. 20 Am. 1. 12

f ch. 29. 18. 19 Jer. 52. 4. &c.

g ch. 27. 15. 20 Jer. 49. 8

h Ezra 7. 12 Dan. 2. 37

i ch. 1. 4

k ch. 21. 22

l ch. 21. 22 Dan. 11. 15

m ch. 16. 27 Am. 1. 6-8

n Jer. 47. 1 Obad. 19

o Cf. 1 S. 30. 14

p Jer. 51. 6. &c. Mic. 5. 15

q Read pillars

r Jer. 43. 13 Hos. 3. 4 (Heb.)

s ch. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 17

t ch. 27. 2. &c. Jer. 47. 4

u ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2

v Lam. 5. 15 Hos. 2. 11

x Isa. 30. 32 Dan. 3. 5

y Or coastlands

z Jer. 47. 4 (Heb.) ch. 27. 3, 6

Jer. 51. 52

5 It shall be ^a a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by ^c the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus ^j Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon, a ^h king of kings, ⁱ from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall ^k make a fort against thee, and ^l cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set ^k engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong ^{2q} garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 And ^u I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy ^x harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus; Shall not the ^{3y} isles shake at the sound of thy fall, ^z when the

wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the ^cprinces of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their ^fbroidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and ⁱbe astonished at thee.

17 And they shall ^mtake up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down with ^zthem that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory ^cin the land of the living;

21 ^eI will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 27

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, ^mtake up a lamentation for ^oTyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a ^bmerchant of the people for many ^{6a}isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of ^rperfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the ^smidst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

The riches and commerce of Tyrus

5 They have made all thy ship boards of ^afir trees of ^bSē-nir: they have taken ^dcedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of the ^eoaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Ash-û-rites have made thy ^{2g}benches of ivory, ³brought out of the isles of ^hChittim.

7 ^kFine linen with ^lbroidered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; ⁿblue and ^opurple from the isles of ^pBē-lī-shāh was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of ^qZidon and ^rArvad were thy mariners: thy ^swise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of ^tGebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their ^umariners were in thee to ⁴occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of ^vPersia and of ^wLud and of ^yPhut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 ^aTār-shish was thy ^bmerchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, ^dtin, and ^flead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 ^gJā-vān, ^hTubal, and ⁱMē-shēch, they were thy merchants: they traded the ^kpersons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

14 They of the house of ^lTō-gār-māh traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of ⁿEdan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with ^{6t}emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and ^ucoral, and ^{7x}agate.

586 W.E.

a ch. 31. 8-
Isa. 60. 13
b Cant. 4. 8
c Cf.
Isa. 23. 8
d Jer. 22. 7
&c.
Zeph. 2. 14
e Isa. 2. 13
Zech. 11. 2
f ch. 17. 3
(mg.)
& 27. 7, &c.
g Or deck
h Cf.
Nu. 4. 31
i Or inlaid
with
boxwood
h Jer. 2. 10
Dan. 11. 30
i ch. 27. 35
Jer. 51. 37
k ch. 16. 10,
13
Rev. 18. 16
l ch. 26. 16
m ch. 19. 1,
14
& 27. 2, 32
n ch. 23. 6
o Jer. 10. 9
Dan. 5. 7
p 1 Chr. 1. 7
q ch. 28. 21,
22
Jer. 47. 4
r 1 Chr. 1. 16
s Jer. 51. 57
Mt. 2. 1
t Ps. 83. 7
u ver. 29
v Or
exchange
x ch. 38. 5
Est. 10. 2
y Jer. 46. 9
ch. 30. 5
(Heb.)
z ch. 31. 14,
16
Isa. 38. 18
a ch. 38. 13
Jer. 10. 9
b ch. 38. 13
Isa. 47. 15
c ch. 32. 23,
&c.
Jer. 11. 19
d ch. 22. 18,
20
Zech. 4. 10
e ch. 27. 36
f ch. 22. 18,
20
Zech. 5. 7, 8
g Isa. 66. 19
Dan. 8. 21
(Heb.)
h ch. 32. 26
Isa. 66. 19
i ch. 32. 26
Ps. 120. 5
k Rev. 18. 13
(mg.)
l ch. 38. 6
1 Chr. 1. 6
m ch. 26. 17
& 28. 12
n ch. 25. 13
& 38. 13
o ch. 26. 2,
&c.
& 28. 2, 12
p Isa. 23. 3
q Or
coastlands
q ch. 26. 15,
18
& 39. 6
r ch. 28. 12
s ch. 28. 2
t Or
carbuncles
t ch. 28. 13
&c. 39. 11
u Job. 28. 18
v Or rubies
x Isa. 54. 12

17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market ^bwheat of ^cMinnith, and ²Pannag, and ^ehoney, and oil, and ^fbalm.

18 ^hDamascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Jā-vān ³going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, ^mcasia, and ⁿcalamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 ^oArabia, and all the princes of ^bKedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of ^qSheba and ^rRā'-ā-māh, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all ^sspices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 ^tHaran, and Canneh, and ^uEden, the merchants of Sheba, ^vAsshur, and Chil'mād, were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue ^wclothes, and brodered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 The ^bships of Tār-shish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the ^eeast wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The ⁵¹suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the ⁿmariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be

586 B.C.

a Lam. 2, 10

Am. 2, 7

b Ezra 3, 7

c Ju. 11, 33

d Lam. 3, 16

Jon. 3, 6

² Possibly a

kind of

confection

or strain

e Isa. 7, 15,

Mt. 3, 4

f Jer. 51, 8

g ch. 7, 17

Am. 8, 10

h Isa. 10, 9

i Acts 9, 2,

&c.

j ch. 7, 18

Dan. 9, 3

k Lam. 3, 48

Joel 2, 17

³ Or graded

with yarn

for thy

wares

l Cf.

Rev. 18, 18

m Ps. 45, 8

n Jer. 6, 20

o Jer. 25, 24

p Jer. 49, 28

q ch. 38, 13

Jer. 6, 20

r 1 Chr. 1, 9

s Isa. 39, 2

t Isa. 37, 12

Acts 7, 4

u Isa. 37, 12

Am. 1, 5

x ch. 26, 16

& 28, 19

y ch. 31, 3

Ps. 83, 8

⁴ Or bales

z Lam. 2, 15,

16

Mic. 6, 16

a ch. 26, 21

& 28, 19

b Isa. 60, 9

c ch. 27, 2,

&c.

& 29, 18

d ch. 31, 10

Jer. 49, 16

e ch. 19, 12

Hos. 12, 1

f ch. 29, 3

Isa. 47, 10

g ch. 27, 4

h Cf.

Isa. 31, 3

i Zech. 9, 2

k ch. 14, 14

Dan. 1, 6,

&c.

⁵ Or waves

l ch. 45, 2,

2 Chr. 31,

19

m Zech. 9, 3

n Isa. 42, 10

Jon. 1, 5

heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall ^acast up dust upon their heads, they shall ^dwallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall ^gmake themselves utterly bald for thee, and ⁱgird them with sackcloth, and they ^kshall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, ^lWhat city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be ^sastonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid; they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall ^zhiss at thee; ^athou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of ^cTyrus, Thus saith the Lord God; Because ^dthine heart is lifted up, and ^fthou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, ^gin the midst of the seas; yet ^hthou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, ⁱthou art wiser than ^kDaniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast ^mgotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord

GOD; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the ^aterrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths ^eof the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, ^htake up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and ⁱperfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in ^mEden the ^ggarden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the ^osardius, ^btopaz, and the ^cdiamond, the ^rberyl, the ^sonyx, and the ^tjasper, the ^usapphire, the ^{2x}emerald, and the ^{3y}carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy ^ztabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed ^bcherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the ^choly mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted

586 A.C.

a ch. 30. 11

b Cf. ch. 30. 8, &c.

c ch. 27. 35 & 32. 10

d ch. 27. 36

e ch. 31. 18

f ch. 25. 2 & 29. 2

g ch. 27. 8 & 32. 30

h ch. 27. 2,

& 32. 2, 16

i ch. 39. 13

Isa. 61. 3

k ch. 20. 41

& 36. 23

l ch. 27. 3

m ch. 31. 8, 9

Isa. 51. 3

n ch. 14. 19,

& 33. 27

o Ex. 39. 10

Rev. 4. 3

p Jb. 28. 19

Rev. 21. 20

q Ex. 39. 11

r ch. 10. 9

Dan. 10. 6

s Jb. 28. 16

t Ex. 39. 13

Rev. 4. 3

u ch. 10. 1

Rev. 21. 19

v Or carbuncle

x ch. 27. 16

Rev. 4. 3

y Or emerald

z Ex. 39. 10

Jer. 31. 4

a Ju. 2. 3

b ch. 11. 22,

Rev. 4. 6, 9

c Cf. Isa. 14. 13

d ch. 20. 34

& 34. 13

e ch. 36. 28

f ch. 34. 25,

Jer. 33. 16

g Jer. 31. 5

Am. 9. 14

thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore ^bwill I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people ^cshall be astonished at thee: ^dthou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, ^fset thy face against ^gZidon, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and ⁱI will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and ^kshall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her ⁿpestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a ^opricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have ^dgathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they ^edwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall ^fdwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and ^gplant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 29

IN the ^btenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^dset thy face against ^ePhâr-^aoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and ^fagainst all Egypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, Phâr-^aoh king of Egypt, the ^hgreat dragon that lieth in the midst of his ^krivers, ⁱwhich hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But ^mI will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the ^bopen fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: ^qI have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a ^sstaff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they took hold of thee ²by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a ^zsword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, ^{3y}from the tower of Sÿ-ê-nê even unto the border of ^zEthiopia.

587 B.C.

a ch. 32. 13

b ver. 17
ch. 26. 1

c ch. 30. 7

d ch. 28. 21
e 35. 2e ch. 30. 21
Jer. 46. 17f ch. 30. 19
Jer. 46. 2.g ch. 30. 23.
26h ch. 32. 2
i 1.Isa. 27. 1
Ps. 68. 31i Jer. 46. 25
k Isa. 23. 10(Heb.)
l ch. 28. 2Dan. 4. 30
m ch. 38. 4Isa. 37. 29
n ch. 30. 14Jer. 44. 1-
15o Cf.
ch. 17. 14p ch. 16. 5
q 32. 4q ch. 33. 27
Jer. 34. 20r ver. 1
ch. 30. 20

s ch. 17. 15

t Or by the
handle or
as other-
wise with
the handi ch. 26. 7
& 30. 10u ch. 28. 2, 12
Hos. 9. 13x ch. 26. 6
& 30. 4y Or from
Misol
to Syene
and even

z ch. 30. 6

z ch. 30. 4, 5
Isa. 45. 14

11 ^aNo foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 And ^eI will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and ^gI will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the end of forty years ⁱwill I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of ⁿPathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a ^obase kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the ^rseven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, ^tNêb-û-châd-rêz-^zâr king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against ^uTyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nêb-û-châd-rêz-^zâr king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of Egypt for his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ In that day will I cause ^a the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the ^c opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 30

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^e Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

3 ⁱ For the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a ⁱ cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the ⁿ sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in ^o Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and ^q Libya, and ^r Lydia, and all the ^t mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the ^v pride of her power shall come down: from the ^z tower of Sý-ē'lē shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are ^b desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when ^a I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall ^f messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; ⁱ I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of ^k Nēb-ū-chād-rēz-zār king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the ^t terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

587 B.C.

^a Ps. 132, 17
Lk. 1, 69
^b Isa. 19, 5
^c ch. 24, 27
& 33, 22

^d Jer. 46, 25
^e Jer. 14, 14
Hab. 2, 18
(Heb.)
^f Jer. 46, 14, 19

^g Isa. 13, 6
^h ch. 29, 14
ⁱ ch. 13, 5
Joel 1, 15
^k Isa. 30, 4
^l ch. 32, 7, 8
^m Isa. 13, 10
Cl.
ch. 34, 12
ⁿ Jer. 46, 25
Nah. 3, 8
^o ch. 29, 8
& 32, 11, 12
^p ch. 29, 10
& 38, 5
^q ch. 32, 31

^r q ch. 27, 10
& 38, 5
(Heb.)
^s Jer. 27, 10
(Heb.)
^t Or On
^u Jer. 43, 13
(ms.)
^v Jer. 50, 37
^w Jer. 46, 14
^x ch. 34, 27
^y Jer. 30, 8
^z ch. 24, 21
& 33, 28
^{aa} ch. 29, 10

^{ab} Ex. 7, 4

^{ac} ch. 29, 12
^{ad} ch. 29, 17
& 31, 1

^{ae} ch. 28, 18

^{af} Ps. 37, 17
^{ag} Cl.
Isa. 18, 1, 2
^{ah} ch. 29, 2
& 31, 2
^{ai} Jer. 46, 11

^{aj} ch. 29, 1, 19
& 31, 11, 18

^{ak} ch. 29, 18, 19
Dan. 1, 1, 2

^{al} ch. 28, 7
& 31, 12
^{am} ch. 29, 12

12 And ^b I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also ^d destroy the idols, and I will cause their ^e images to cease out of ^f Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14 And I will make ^h Pathros desolate, and will set fire in ^k Zoan, and will execute judgments in ^m No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No ^p shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of ^{2s} Aven and of Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At ^u Tē-hāph-nē-hēs also the day shall be darkened, when I ^{*} shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I ^a execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the ^c eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, ^e I have broken the arm of ^g Phār-āōh king of Egypt; and, lo, ^h it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against Phār-āōh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And ^m I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms

of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phâr'âôh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Phâr'âôh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 31

AND it came to pass in the ^eeleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto ^gPhâr'âôh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; ⁱWhom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ Behold, the ⁱAssyrian was a ^mcedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 ^pAll the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under ^bhis shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the ^qgarden of God could not hide him: the ^sfir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden

of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou ^ahast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and ^bhis heart is lifted up in his height;

11 ^cI have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the ^dterrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: ^fupon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and ^hhave left him.

13 ^kUpon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, ⁿwith them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; ^oIn the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and ^rall the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

586 B.C.

^a ch. 28, 2
Dan. 5, 20

^b Jer. 48, 29
Dan. 5, 20
^c ch. 30, 10
& 32, 12

^d ch. 30, 11
& 32, 12

^e ch. 30, 20
& 32, 1, 17
^f ch. 32, 5

^g ch. 30, 21
& 32, 2
^h Cf. Dan. 4, 14
ⁱ ch. 32, 19

^k ch. 32, 4

^l ch. 27, 23
& 32, 22
^m ch. 17, 3
& c.
Am. 2, 9

ⁿ ch. 26, 20
& 32, 18,
& c.

^o ch. 32, 18
Cf. Isa. 14,
9, 10

^p ch. 17, 23
Dan. 4, 12

^q ch. 28, 13
& 36, 35

^r Cf. Isa. 14, 8

^s ch. 27, 5
Hos. 14, 8

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the ^b uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Phâr^aôh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 32

AND it came to pass ^f in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^g take up a lamentation for ^h Phâr^aôh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a ⁱ young lion of the nations, and thou art as a ^{2l} whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and ^m troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore ⁿ spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the ^o open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to ^p remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh ^q upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimdest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, ^t I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

585 B.C.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people ^a amazed at thee; and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; The ^c sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty ^d will I cause thy multitude to fall, the ^e terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; ^k neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the LORD.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the ^r twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and ^s cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, ^u with them that go down into the pit.

19* Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the ^y uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she

a ch. 28. 19

b ch. 28. 10
& 32. 19,
&c.c ch. 30. 4
& 38. 21d ch. 31. 11,
13
Dan. 11. 42
e ch. 31. 12
f ver. 17
ch. 31. 1g ch. 28. 12
Am. 5. 1

h ch. 31. 2

i ch. 38. 13

Jer. 50. 17

k ch. 29. 11

l ch. 29. 3

m ch. 34. 18

Jer. 46. 7

n ch. 17. 20
Hos. 7. 12o ch. 29. 5
& 33. 27

p ch. 31. 13

q ch. 31. 12
& 35. 8r ver. 1
ch. 33. 21

s ch. 31. 15

t Isa. 13. 10
Joel 2. 2u ch. 31. 14,
16

x ch. 31. 2, 18

y ch. 31. 18

is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty ^ashall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 ^dAsshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the ^eland of the living.

24 There is ^gElam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is ⁱMē^l-shēch, ⁱTubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is ^qEdom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their

585 B.C.

^a Cf. Isa. 14. 9, 10.

^b Cf. ch. 38. 6 & 39. 2.

^c ch. 28. 21.

^d Joel 3. 4.

^e ch. 31. 3.

^f ch. 26. 20.

^g Jer. 49. 34.

^h Dan. 8. 2.

ⁱ ch. 24. 21.

^j Dan. 11. 33.

^k ch. 3. 17.

^l Hos. 9. 8.

^m ch. 27. 13.

ⁿ Jer. 51. 27.

^o Hos. 5. 8.

^p ch. 18. 13.

^q Acts 18. 6.

^r ver. 13.

^s ch. 3. 18.

^t ch. 25. 13.

^u Dan. 11. 41.

might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes ^bof the north, all of them, and all the ^cZidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phâr^l-aôh shall see them, and ^fshall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Phâr^l-aôh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 33

Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the ^hchildren of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring ⁱthe sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their ^kwatchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he ^mblow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, ⁿhis blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, ^ohe is taken away in his iniquity; but ^phis blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house

of Israel; therefore ^athou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 ^cWhen I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we ^gpine away in them, ⁱhow should we then live?

11 Say unto them, ⁱAs I live, saith the Lord GOD, ^mI have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked ^bturn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for ^awhy will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but ^afor his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is ^dlawful and right;

15 If the wicked ^erestore the pledge, ^fgive again that he had robbed, ^gwalk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; ^hhe shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 ^mNone of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto

585 B.C.

^a ch. 3. 17^b ch. 18. 25^c ch. 3. 18, 19
ⁱ Tim. 4. 16^d ch. 18. 24^e ch. 20. 11
^m Mt. 19. 17^f ch. 18. 30
& 36. 19^g ch. 24. 23
^h ch. 32. 1, 17
& 40. 1ⁱ Cf.^k ch. 37. 11^k ch. 24. 26^l ch. 20. 3,

& c.

& 34. 8

^m ch. 18. 23,

32

² Pet. 3. 9ⁿ See

2 K. 25. 2-

11

^o ch. 8. 1

& 37. 1

^p ch. 18. 21,

23

^q ch. 18. 31^r ch. 29. 21^s ch. 24. 27^t ch. 36. 4^u Isa. 51. 2^x See

Gen. 9. 4

^y ch. 18. 6^z ch. 23. 7

& 37. 23

^a ch. 18. 4^b ch. 22. 11

& 36. 31

^c ch. 22. 11

Hos. 4. 2

^d ch. 18. 5^e ch. 18. 7^f Pr. 6. 31

Lk. 19. 8

^g ch. 20. 19

& 36. 27

^h ch. 32. 4

& 39. 5

ⁱ ch. 29. 5

& 39. 4

^k ch. 18. 21^l ch. 28. 23

& 38. 22

^m ch. 18. 22ⁿ ch. 30. 6

him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ^gYet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 ^dWhen the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, ^ehe shall live thereby.

20 ^gYet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, ^fI will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ^gAnd it came to pass in the ^htwelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that ^kone that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, ⁿThe city is smitten.

22 Now ^othe hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and ^rmy mouth was opened, and ^sI was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those ^twastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, ^uAbraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^xYe eat with the blood, and ^ylift up your eyes ^ztoward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work ^babomination, and ye ^cdefile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the ^hopen field will I give to ⁱthe beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the ^jpestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the ⁿpomp of her strength

shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the LORD, ^c when I have laid the land most desolate ^d because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for ^f with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for ^h they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) ^k then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAPTER 34

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the ^mshepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye ^a eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The ^s diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with ^{2u} cruelty have ye ruled them.

585 B.C.
2 Chr. 18.
16
Zech. 10. 2
b Jer. 12. 9

c ch. 15. 8
d ch. 23. 28.
& 36. 18

e ch. 33. 11.
& 35. 6, 11

f Jer. 12. 2

g See
ch. 3. 18

h Cf.
Mt. 7. 26
i Cf.
ch. 13. 21

k ch. 2. 5
l ch. 37. 24
Jer. 31. 10

m Jer. 50. 6
Zech. 11. 17

n Cf.
ch. 30. 3
o ch. 28. 25
& 36. 24

p Isa. 40. 11
Hos. 4. 16

q Zech. 11. 16

r Ps. 23. 2
Jno. 10. 9
s Isa. 3. 7

t Isa. 30. 23

u Or risour
u Lv. 25. 43
(Heb.)
x Jer. 50. 6
1 Pet. 2. 25

5 And ^a they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they ^b became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 ^e As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and ^g I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for ⁱ I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; ^l Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in ⁿ the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I ^o will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and ^p feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them in a good ^r pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a ^t fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

16 I will seek ^x that which was lost,

and bring again that which was driven away, and ^awill bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^bI judge between cattle and cattle, between ^cthe rams and the he goats.

18 Seemeth it ^aa small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must ^bfoul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will ^aset up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even ^omy servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And ^qI the LORD will be their God, and my servant David ^aa prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a ^ucovenant of peace, and will ^acause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall ^udwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill ^aa blessing; and I ^bwill cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be ^dshowers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall ^eyield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the LORD, when ^fI have broken

585 B.C.

a Ps. 147. 3

b Cf. ch. 20. 38

c Cf. Mt. 25. 32; 33

d Cf. Isa. 61. 3

e ch. 16. 20

f ch. 36. 29

g ch. 14. 11 & 36. 28

h ch. 32. 2

i Jer. 23. 1 & Zech. 9. 16

k ch. 29. 2 & 38. 2

l ch. 25. 8

m ch. 25. 7. &c. Acts 13. 11

n ch. 37. 24 & Jer. 3. 15

o ch. 37. 24, 25 & Jer. 30. 9

p Jer. 40. 11 & Joel 3. 19

q Nu. 15. 41 & Am. 1. 11

r ch. 37. 25

s ch. 21. 25

t ch. 34. 8 & Zeph. 2. 9

u ch. 37. 26 & Isa. 54. 10

x Isa. 65. 25 & Hos. 2. 18

y ch. 28. 26 & 38. 8

z See Gen. 9. 6

a See Gen. 12. 2, 3

b Isa. 30. 23 & Zech. 10. 1

c ch. 32. 5

d Cf. Mal. 3. 10

e ch. 36. 30 & Jer. 31. 12

f ch. 30. 18 & Hos. 11. 4

the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a ^dplant of renown, and they shall be ^fno more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that ^eI the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my flock, ^ethe flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 35

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^kset thy face against mount ^tSeir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and ^mI will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

5 Because ^pthou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, ^sin the time that their iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, ^tas I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: ^zsith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his ^cmountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, ^aThese two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and ^bwe will possess it; whereas ^cthe LORD was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and ^eI will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that ^kI have heard all ⁱthy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 As thou ⁿdidst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all I-dū-mē'ā, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 36

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy ^runto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD:

2 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the enemy hath said against you, ^tAha, even the ancient ^uhigh places are our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they have made you desolate, and ^yswallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ^zye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate ^bwastes, and to the cities that are forsaken,

which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Surely in the ^dfire of my ^ejealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all I-dū-mē'ā, which ^fI have appointed my land into their possession ^hwith the joy of all their heart, with ⁱdespiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophecy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; ^mI have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ^oye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, ^pbehold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And ^qI will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the ^swastes shall be builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than ^aat your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they say unto you, ^aThou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD.

585 B.C.

^a Cf. 37. 22

^b ch. 36. 5

^c Cf. Ps. 83. 12

^d ch. 48. 35

^e ch. 22. 21,

^f ch. 38. 19

^g ch. 23. 25

^h ch. 38. 19

ⁱ ch. 35. 10

^j ch. 20. 5, 9

^k ch. 38. 23

^l ch. 35. 15

^m ch. 25. 6

ⁿ Isa. 37. 4

^o Isa. 52. 5

^p Dan. 7. 25

^q ch. 20. 5

^r Dan. 12. 7

^s ch. 25. 6

^t & 36. 5

^u See ch. 17. 23

^v 2 K. 13. 23

^w ch. 37. 26

^x Jer. 33. 22

^y ch. 6. 2, 3

^z Isa. 61. 4

^a Am. 9. 14

^b ch. 26. 2

^c ch. 20. 29

^d & 43. 7

^e ch. 16. 55

^f Lam. 2. 16

^g Am. 8. 4

^h Cf. Lam. 2. 15, 16

ⁱ Cf. Lv. 26. 38

^j Nu. 13. 32

^k ch. 33. 24

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the ^breproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they ^adefiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me ^aas the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 ^kWherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it:

19 And I ⁿscattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: ^oaccording to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, ^qthey profaned ^smy holy name, when they said to them, These are ⁱthe people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but ^ufor mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my ^ygreat name, which was profaned among the ^zheathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when ^aI shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

24 For ^cI will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then ^ewill I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your ^efilthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 ^aA new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the ^astony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And ^cI will put my spirit within you, and ^dcause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall ^edwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ^fye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses; and ⁱI will call for the corn, and will increase it, and ^jlay no famine upon you.

30 And ^mI will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall ^plothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your ^rabominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the ^xgarden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: ^bI the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet for this be ^denquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like ^fa flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her ^hsolemn feasts; so

585 a.c.
a ch. 11, 19
b ch. 22, 4
Dan. 9, 16
c ch. 37, 14
Isa. 44, 3
cf. Ps. 51, 11
d ch. 33, 15
& 37, 24
e ch. 28, 25
& 37, 25
f ch. 34, 30
& 37, 23, 27
g Jer. 23, 15
Mic. 2, 10
h See
ch. 22, 10
i Jer. 41, 8
Hos. 2, 8
&c.
k ch. 33, 29
Zeph. 1, 5
l ch. 34, 29
m ch. 34, 27
Zech. 8, 12
n ch. 11, 16
Dan. 9, 7
o ch. 33, 20
& 39, 24
p ch. 20, 43
q ch. 20, 9
&c.
& 39, 7
r ch. 33, 26, 29
& 44, 6
s ch. 20, 39
& 39, 7, 25
t Jer. 13, 11
u ch. 20, 9
&c.
x ch. 31, 8, 9
Joel 2, 3
y Jer. 44, 26
Mal. 1, 11
z ch. 37, 28
a ch. 28, 22, 25
& 38, 16, 23
b ch. 24, 14
& 37, 14
c ch. 34, 13
& 37, 21
d ch. 20, 1
e ch. 37, 23
Jer. 50, 20
f See
ch. 34, 31
g ch. 24, 11, 13
& 39, 24
h ch. 45, 17
Lam. 2, 6

shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 37

^aTHE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out ^din the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of ^ethe valley which was full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, ^hO Lord GOD, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophecy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will cause ^{2k}breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So I prophesied ^oas I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a ³noise, and behold a ^{4p}shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Come from ^rthe four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and ^tthe breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, ^zOur bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

585 a.c.

^a Isa. 26, 19
Dan. 12, 2

^b ver. 21

^c ch. 33, 22
& 40, 1
^d ch. 11, 1, 24
& 40, 2
|| Mt. 4, 1

^e ch. 8, 4

^f ch. 36, 27
& 39, 29

^g ch. 36, 36
Zech. 1, 6

^h Cf.
Dt. 32, 39

ⁱ Cf.
Nu. 17, 2
Zech. 11, 7

^j Or spirit
^k See ver. 14

^l See ver. 22

^m ch. 33, 2
&c.

ⁿ ch. 24, 19

^o ch. 24, 18

^p Or
thundering

^q Or
earthquake
^r Isa. 29, 6

^s ch. 21, 6
& 43, 11

^t Dan. 7, 2

^u ch. 36, 24
& 39, 27, 28

^v Rev. 11, 11

^w Jer. 50, 4
Hos. 1, 11

^x See ver. 24

^y Cf.
ch. 35, 10

^z Cf.
ch. 33, 10

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I will ^aopen your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and ^bbring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves.

14 And ^fI shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that ^gI the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee ⁱone stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of ^hE-phra-im, and for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall ^jbecome one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when ^mthe children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, ⁿWilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of ^hE-phra-im, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand ^qbefore their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, ^sI will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And ^uI will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and ^xone king shall be king to them all: and ^ythey shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 Neither shall they ^adefile themselves any more with their ^bidols, nor with their ^cdetestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and ^ewill cleanse them: ^bso shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And ⁱDavid my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have ⁱone shepherd: they shall also ^mwalk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall ⁿdwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David shall be their ^aprince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a ^scovenant of peace with them; it shall be an ⁱeverlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and ^mmultiply them, and ^swill set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the ^sheathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAPTER 38

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^bset thy face against ^aGog, the land of ^eMagog, the ^schief prince of ⁱMē'shēch and ⁱTubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mē'shēch and Tubal:

4 And ^mI will turn thee back, and ⁿput hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 ^oPersia, ^pEthiopia, and ^qLibya

385 a.c.

^a ch. 14. 11
^b ch. 33. 25
& 44. 10, 12
^c ch. 20. 7,
& c.
^d Hos. 9. 10
[Dan. 8. 13
(Heb.)]

^d 1 Chr. 1. 5
^e ch. 27. 14
^f Cf.
ch. 32. 30
^g ch. 36. 25
Zech. 13. 1
^h ch. 36. 28
Zech. 8. 8
ⁱ ch. 34. 23
Hos. 3. 5
^k Isa. 24. 22
^l ch. 34. 23
Mic. 5. 4, 5
^m ch. 36. 27
Hos. 11. 10

ⁿ ch. 36. 28

^o ch. 34. 25,
& c.
& 39. 26

^p Cf.
Isa. 28. 2
^q ch. 34. 24
& 44. 3
^r Cf.
Jer. 4. 13
^s ch. 34. 25
Mal. 2. 5

^t ch. 16. 60
Heb. 13. 20
^u ch. 36. 10,
11

^x ch. 43. 7
Lv. 26. 11

^y Est. 9. 19
Zech. 2. 4

^z ch. 36. 23
& 39. 7
^a Jer. 49. 31

^b ch. 35. 2
^c Ju. 9. 37
^d ch. 39. 1, 11
^e ch. 39. 6
1 Chr. 1. 5

^f Or prince
of Rosh
^g ch. 39. 1

^h ch. 27. 22
ⁱ ch. 27. 20
^j ch. 32. 26
& 39. 1

^k ch. 27. 12
Jon. 1. 3
^l ch. 32. 2
^m ch. 39. 2
ⁿ ch. 29. 4

^o ch. 27. 10
Dan. 5. 28
^p ch. 30. 4, 5
Nah. 3. 9
^q Heb. Put
ch. 30. 5
Nah. 3. 9
(Heb.)

with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 ^aGomer, and all his bands; the house of ^eTō-gār'māh of the ^fnorth quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ^gAfter many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and ^othey shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come ^plike a storm, thou shalt be ^rlike a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of ^sunwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling ^awithout walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the ^cmidst of the land.

13 ^eSheba, and ^hDedan, and the merchants of ^kTār'shish, with all the ⁱyoung lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ^gTherefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and

many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the ^c latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the ^e heathen may know me, when ^f I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^h Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that ⁱ my fury shall come up ³ in my face.

19 For in my ⁿ jealousy and in the ⁿ fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day ^p there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

20 ^r So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And ^y I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And ^z I will plead against him with ^a pestilence and with blood; and ^b I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great ^d hailstones, fire, and ^e brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 39

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against ^f Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I

585 B.C.

^a Or prince of Rosh
^a ch. 38. 2
^b ch. 38. 4

^c Jer. 49. 39
Dan. 2. 28

^d Cf. ch. 32. 30
^e ch. 35. 11

^f Cf. Jer. 51. 56
^g ch. 36. 23
^h Cf. Jer. 6. 22.

ⁱ ch. 33. 27
^k Jer. 12. 9 (Heb.)

^l Cf. Ps. 18. 8
^m ch. 38. 2
Rev. 20. 8

ⁿ Read into my nostrils
ⁿ ch. 36. 5, 6
Zeph. 1. 18

^o Or coastlands
^o ch. 27. 3
Dan. 11. 18

^p Isa. 24. 18
Joel 3. 16

^q ch. 36. 20
^q & 43. 7, 8

^r Cf. Hos. 4. 3
^s ch. 37. 28

^t Jer. 51. 5
^u ch. 21. 7

^x Isa. 9. 5
Hos. 2. 18

^y ch. 32. 11.
12
Mic. 5. 6

^z Cf. ch. 17. 20
^a ch. 33. 27
Am. 4. 10

^b ch. 13. 11.
13
Mt. 7. 27
^c Jer. 30. 16

^d Ps. 148. 8
Rev. 8. 7
^e Ps. 11. 6

^f ch. 38. 2
Rev. 20. 8
^g i.e. the multitude of Gog

am against thee, O Gog, the ^{2a} chief prince of ^a Mē-shēch and ^a Tubal:

2 And I will ^b turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the ^d north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And ^f I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: ⁱ I will give thee unto the ^k ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the ⁱ open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

6 And I will send a fire on ^m Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the ^{4o} isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make ^q my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them ^q pollute my holy name any more; and the ^e heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the ⁱ Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; ^u this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall ^x set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and ^c they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of ⁵ Hamongog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may ^b cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I ^d shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hā-mō-nāh. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to ⁱ my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 ⁿ Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

21 And ^u I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So ^z the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they

585 B.C.

^a ch. 7, 22
^b Mic. 3, 4
^c Dt. 21, 23

^c ch. 36, 25
^d ch. 28, 22
^e Hag. 1, 8
^f ch. 36, 19
^g Hos. 4, 9

^f Jer. 46, 27
^g Hos. 6, 11
^h Lam. 3, 22
ⁱ Hos. 1, 7

^h ch. 38, 8
ⁱ Hos. 2, 18

ⁱ ch. 37, 21
^j Mic. 2, 12

^k ch. 38, 16, 23

^l Jer. 46, 10
^m Zeph. 1, 7

ⁿ ch. 37, 9, 14
^o Joel 2, 28
^p Rev. 19, 18

^o For ch. 40-42, cf. 1 K. 6
^p ch. 33, 21

^q ch. 24, 2 (Heb.)
^r ch. 37, 1

^s ch. 11, 22-24
^t & 43, 2, 3
^u ch. 37, 1
^v & 43, 5
^w See ver. 13
^x ch. 43, 12

^y (Jos. 5, 13)
^z ch. 43, 6
^a z ch. 7, 4
^b Joel 2, 27
^c a ch. 1, 7
^d Dan. 10, 6
^e b ch. 47, 3
^f c ch. 42, 16
^g Jer. 31, 39

^d ch. 44, 5

trespassed against me, therefore ^a hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their ^c uncleanness and according to their transgressions ^c have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; ^f Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and ^g have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they ^h dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I ⁱ have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands; and ^k am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have ^m poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 40

^o IN the ^b five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the ^q self-same day ^r the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the ^s visions of God ^t brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me ^u upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was ^y a man, whose ^a appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a ^b line of flax in his hand, and a ^c measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, ^d behold with thine eyes, and

^ahear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: ^cdeclare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold a ^dwall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the ^egate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the ⁱporch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of

572 B.C.

a ch. 44. 5

b Cf. 1 K. 6. 4

c ch. 43. 10

d ch. 42. 20

e ch. 41. 18

2 Chr. 3. 5

f ch. 42. 1

g ch. 42. 15

h ch. 44. 4

i (2 Chr. 29. 7. 17)

ch. 41. 15.

&c.

the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow ^bwindows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were ^cpalm trees.

17 Then brought he me into the ^foutward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the ^hgate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go

up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the ^hnorth gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

572 B.C.

^u ch. 43, 18,
&c.

² Chr. 31, 2

^b ch. 42, 13

^c ch. 42, 13

¹ Isa. 53, 10

^d Lam. 3, 9

Am. 5, 11

^e See 1 Chr.
6, 31, 32

^f See 1 Chr.
9, 17, 23

^g ch. 43, 19

Ezra 7, 2

^h ch. 47, 2

ⁱ ch. 42, 13

^k ch. 43, 19

^l Ps. 135, 2

ⁱ ch. 9, 2

& 43, 13

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the ^aburnt offering and the ^bsin offering and the ^ctrespass offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of ^dhewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of the ^esingers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the ^fkeepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of ^gZadok among the sons of Levi, which ⁱcome near to the LORD ^kto minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the ^laltar that was before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it; and there were ^apillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41

AFTERWARD he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the ^bmost holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side ^dchamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without,

was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the ^cporches of the court;

16 The door posts, and the narrow ^ewindows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, cieled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 And it was made with ^fchěr-û-bîms and ^gpalm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the

572 B.C.

^a Cf. 7. 21

^b ch. 45. 3
^c Chr. 5. 7

^c ch. 40. 7.

^d Cf. 44. 3

^d Cf. 1 K. 6. 5

^e Cf. 1 K. 6. 4

^f 2 Chr. 3. 7.

^g Cf. 40. 16

^f 2 Chr. 3. 7.
^g Cf. 40. 16

^g Cf. 40. 16

door were chēr'ū-bîms and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The ^aposts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the ^btable that is before the LORD.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two ^dleaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, chēr'ū-bîms and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick ^eplanks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42

THEN he brought me forth into the ^futter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

572 n.c.

a ch. 43. 8
Isa. 57. 8b (2 Chr. 29.
18)
ch. 44. 16c Cf.
ch. 46. 19d Cf.
1 K. 6. 34e Cf.
1 K. 7. 6f ch. 40. 17
Rev. 11. 2g ch. 40. 46
& 43. 19
h ch. 43. 12
Neh. 7. 65i ch. 44. 29
Neh. 13. 5;
9k ch. 40. 39
& 43. 19
l ch. 40. 39
& 44. 29m ch. 44. 19
Nur. 20. 26,
28n ch. 40. 6
& 43. 1

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the ^centry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that ^eapproach unto the LORD shall eat the ^hmost holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the ⁱmeat offering, and the ^ksin offering, and the ^ltrespass offering; for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their ^mgarments where-in they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the ⁿgate

whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the ^bmeasuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds ^flong, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAPTER 43

AFTERWARD he brought me to the ⁱgate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And, behold, the ^kglory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and ^mhis voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the ^pvision that I saw ^qwhen I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the ^rriver Chēbār; and ^sI fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

5 So ^tthe spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and ^uthe man stood by me.

7 ¶ He said unto me, Son of man, the ^vplace of my throne, and the ^wplace of the soles of my feet, ^xwhere I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and ^ymy holy name, shall the house of Israel no more ^zdefile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the

572 B.C.

^a ch. 36. 2
^b Mic. 1. 5

^b ch. 40. 3
^c Zech. 1. 16
^c ch. 41. 21
& 46. 2

^d ch. 23. 26
^d Mal. 2. 11

^e ch. 40. 4

^f ch. 40. 5
& 45. 2
^f Cr.
^f Rev. 21. 16

^g 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19

^h ch. 44. 5

ⁱ ch. 42. 15
& 44. 1

^k ch. 11. 22,
23
& 44. 4

^l ch. 37. 20

^m ch. 10. 5
^m Dan. 10. 6

ⁿ ch. 40. 2

^o ch. 42. 13
& 48. 12

^p ch. 40. 2
^p Rev. 1. 12
^p Dan. 7. 1-14

^q ch. 9. 1, 5
^q r ch. 40. 47
& 47. 1

^s ch. 10. 15

^t ch. 11. 13
& 44. 4

^u ch. 40. 2
^u Lk. 2. 27

^x ch. 40. 3
& 47. 3

^y Jer. 7. 12
^y Isa. 29. 1
(^y Heb.)

^z Or altar
hearth
^z Heb. Ariel

^a Lam. 2. 1
^a Mt. 5. 35

^b ch. 37. 26,
28
^b Hos. 11. 9

^c Jer. 17. 1
^c Am. 3. 14

^d ch. 39. 7
^d Am. 2. 7

carcases of their kings in their ^ahigh places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by ^cmy posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their ^dabominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, ^eshew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the ^ffashion thereof, and the ^ggoings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it ^hin their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house; ⁱUpon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be ^jmost holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the ^kaltar after the cubits: The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span: and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and ^zfrom the ²altar and upward shall be four ^chorns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the

four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and his ^a stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer ^c burnt offerings thereon, and to ^e sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the ^f Levites that be of the seed of ^h Zadok, which ⁱ approach unto me, to ^h minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a ^k sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: ^o thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a ^{2r} kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ^u ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast ^a salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 ^h Seven days shall they ⁱ purge the altar and purify it; and they shall ^k consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the ^m eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your ⁿ peace offerings; and ^o I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

^a Cl. 20. 26
^b ch. 43. 1

^c ch. 40. 39
& 44. 11

^d Sec. ch. 43. 4
^e 2 Chr. 35. 11

^f ch. 44. 10-14
^g Jer. 33. 22

^h ch. 37. 25
& 45. 7, &c.

ⁱ ch. 40. 46
& 44. 15

^j ch. 42. 13
& 44. 15, 16

^k ch. 42. 13
& 44. 27, 29

^l ch. 41. 15, &c.

^m ch. 40. 20

ⁿ ch. 43. 2, &c.

^o Hos. 2. 7

^p ch. 45. 18

^q ch. 43. 3
Dan. 8. 17

^r ch. 40. 4

^s Or he-goat
r ch. 45. 23
Ezra 8. 35

^t ch. 43. 11

^u ch. 24. 3

^v ch. 45. 23, 24

^w ch. 36. 31

^x 2 Chr. 11. 15

^y Hos. 10. 5

^z Jer. 9. 26

^a Lv. 2. 13
MK. 9. 49

^b ch. 25. 3
Dan. 11. 31

^c Nu. 28. 2, 24

^d Isa. 43. 24

^e Read ye

^f ch. 16. 59
Dan. 11. 28, 32

^g See ver. 15

^h ch. 22. 8

ⁱ Lv. 8. 33, 36

^j Lv. 16. 18, 33

^k 2 Chr. 29. 31

^l Nu. 18. 4, 7
Cl. ver. 7

^m Lv. 9. 1

ⁿ ch. 45. 15, 17
Jos. 22. 23

^o ch. 20. 40
Acts 10. 35

^p ch. 43. 19

CHAPTER 44

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary ^b which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because ^d the LORD, the God of Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for ^e the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the ^f porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the ^m north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the ⁿ glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and ^b I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and ^q behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every ^s going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the ^t rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your ^x abominations,

7 In that ^y ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, ^z uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, ^b to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer ^c my bread, the ^d fat and the blood, and ³ they ^e have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye ^f have not kept the charge of mine ^g holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; ⁱ No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the ^p Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went

astray, ^a which went astray away from me ^b after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the ^a burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and ⁱ caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And ⁱ they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the ^r priests the Levites, the sons of ^s Zadok, that kept ^t the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, ^u they shall come near to me ^u to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to ^z my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with ^c linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen ^h breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth ^k sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter

572 B.C.

a ch. 48. 11
b ch. 37. 23
Hos. 3. 1
c ch. 42. 14

d ch. 43. 18,
&c.
& 45. 15
e Dt. 14. 1
f Cf. Nu. 6. 5
g 2 S. 14. 26
h Jer. 35. 6
Lk. 1. 15

i ch. 14. 3
k Lv. 21. 7,
13

l 2 K. 23. 9
m Jer. 2. 8
Hag. 2. 11

n Lv. 20. 25

o Dt. 17. 8, 9

p ch. 20. 20
q Lam. 4. 14,
15

r Hag. 2. 13
1 Chr. 29. 22

s ch. 43. 19
& 48. 11
t 2 Chr. 13. 11

u ch. 43. 19
& 45. 4

x Nu. 31. 19

y ch. 43. 19,
&c.
& 45. 17,
&c.

z ch. 41. 22
Mal. 1. 7,
12

a Jos. 13. 33
b Cf.
ch. 45. 4

c Neh. 7. 70,
72

d ch. 42. 13
& 45. 15,
&c.

e ch. 43. 13
& 46. 20
f Ezra 10. 8
Mic. 4. 13
(Heb.)

g 2 Chr. 31. 4

h Lv. 16. 4
i ch. 20. 40
& 45. 1, &c.

k Gen. 3. 19
(Heb.)

l Jer. 7. 18
Hos. 7. 4
m Joel 2. 14

court to the people, they shall put off their ^c garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

20 ^e Neither shall they shave their heads, ^f nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only ^g poll their heads.

21 ^h Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 ^k Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall ^m teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and ⁿ cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in ^o controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments; and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall ^p hallow my sabbaths.

25 And ^q they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him ^r seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his ^u sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: ^a I am their inheritance: and ^b ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 They shall eat the ^d meat offering, and the sin offering, and the ^e trespass offering: and every ^f dedicated thing in Israel ^g shall be their's.

30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your ⁱ oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your ^j dough, that he may ^m cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or ^atorn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45

MOREOVER, when ^bye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an ^aoblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ^afive hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the ⁱsuburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the ^mmost holy place.

4 The ⁿholy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall ^pcome near to ^qminister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, ^rshall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint ^sthe possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for ^tthe prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no

572 E.C.

a ch. 4. 14

b ch. 47. 22
See Nu. 26. 53, 55c ch. 18. 8
Zech. 7. 9
d ch. 44. 30
& 48. 8e Pr. 16. 11
f ch. 46. 5
&c.
Isa. 5. 10g Isa. 5. 10
Hos. 3. 2h ch. 42. 20
i 2 Chr. 24. 13
(Heb.)k Nu. 18. 16
l ch. 27. 28
& 48. 15, 17m ch. 41. 4
Dan. 9. 24
(me.)n ch. 48. 12
Cl.
ch. 44. 28o Nu. 5. 15
p ch. 44. 15,
16q ch. 44. 15,
16
Joel 1. 9, 13r ch. 48. 13
1 Chr. 13. 2s ch. 44. 29
& 46. 3t ch. 44. 11
& 46. 2u ch. 43. 27
& 46. 2, 12
x Neh. 10. 33
Dan. 9. 24

y ch. 48. 15

z ch. 44. 3
& 46. 2, &c.
a Ezra 7. 17
Joel 1. 9, 13b ch. 46. 1
Isa. 66. 23

c ch. 20. 12

d ch. 36. 38
& 46. 9, 11e ch. 44. 27-
29
& 46. 20f Est. 3. 7
Dan. 10. 4g See
Lv. 16. 16
Cl.
ch. 43. 20

more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and ^cexecute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have ^ejust balances, and a just ^fē-phāh, and a just bāth.

11 The ē-phāh and the bāth shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an ^ghō-mēr, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the ⁱmeasure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shē-kēl shall be ^ktwenty gē-rāh̄s: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your mā-nēh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ē-phāh of an hō-mēr of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of ^obarley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bāth of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cōr, which is an hō-mēr of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a ^smeat offering, and for a ^tburnt offering, and for ^upeace offerings, ^xto make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and ^adrink offerings, in the feasts, and in the ^bnew moons, and in the ^csabbaths, in all ^dsolemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the ^esin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God; In the ^ffirst month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and ^gcleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and ^aput it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of ^bthe gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for ^cevery one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first month, in the ^dfourteenth day of the month, ^eye shall have the passover, a ^ffeast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and ^gfor all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, ^hseven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a ⁱkid of the goats daily for a sin offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ^jē-phāh for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, ^kshall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER 46

THUS saith the Lord God; ^l° The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the ^mnew moon it shall be opened.

2 And the ⁿprince shall enter by the way of the ^oporch of that gate without, and shall stand by the ^ppost of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his ^qburnt offering and his ^rpeace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate

572 a.c.

a Ex. 12. 7

b ch. 46. 1

c Jos. 20. 3. 9

d Jos. 12. 48

e Lk. 23. 34

f ch. 45. 15,

g Joel 1. 9. 13

h ch. 45. 10,

i Am. 8. 5

j Ezra 6. 19

k Dt. 16. 1,

l Ac.

m Jno. 19. 14

n Ezra 6. 22

o Mt. 26. 17

p Ezra 8. 35

q Jb. 42. 8

r Or he-goat

s ch. 43. 22,

t 25

u ch. 45. 17

v Hos. 2. 11

w Cf.

x Nu. 29. 13

y ch. 45. 19

z Cf.

aa Chr. 9. 18

ab ch. 45. 17

ac Hos. 2. 11

ad ch. 45. 7

ae & 48. 21

af ch. 44. 3

ag Ps. 54. 6

ah Am. 4. 5

ai ch. 43. 8

aj ch. 45. 15

ak ch. 45. 15,

al 17

before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the ^ameat offering shall be an ^bē-phāh for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ^cē-phāh for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the ^dsolemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ^eē-phāh to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a ^fvoluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt

offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every ^a morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ^ephāh, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a ^b perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the ^f year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover ^gthe prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through ^hthe entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north; and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the ⁱ trespass offering and the ^m sin offering, where they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, to ⁿ sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of building

572 a.c.

a Ps. 141. 2
Dan. 8. 11,
13

b Nu. 35. 29

c Isa. 33. 21
Joel 3. 18d ch. 43. 18,
&c.
Joel 1. 13

e ch. 40. 35

f Jer. 34. 8

g Cf. 1 K. 21. 7
h ch. 40. 3
Dan. 8. 13
i ch. 40. 3

k ch. 42. 9, 13

l ch. 44. 29
m ch. 45. 17,
&c.
Hcb. 10. 5,
8

n Jb. 1. 5

o ver. 12

p Or Arabah
Jer. 52. 7
Am. 6. 14

round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, ^c waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the ^d altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of ^e the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when ^h the man that had ⁱ the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were ^o very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the ^{2b} desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that everything that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from ^fĒn-gē-di even unto ^gĒn-ēg-lā-im; they shall be a place to ⁱspread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their ^kkind, as the fish of the ⁱgreat sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be ^ogiven to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all ^btrees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land ^aaccording to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I ^ulifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And ^zthis shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the ^away of Hethlon, as men go to ^bZedad;

16 ^cHā-māth, Bē-rō-thāh, Sīb-rā-im, which is between the border of ^dDamascus and the border of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which is by the coast of Hāu-rān.

17 And the border from the sea shall be ^eHā-zār-ē-nān, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā-māth. And this is the north side.

18 And the ^feast side ye shall measure from Hāu-rān, and from Damascus, and from Gil-ē-ād, and from

572 B.C.

a Joel 2. 20

b ch. 48. 28
Ps. 29. 82 Or to the
brook (of
Egypt),
unto the
great seac ch. 48. 28
Isa. 27. 12

d Jos. 15. 1-4

e Jos. 15. 12

f Cant. 1. 14

g Isa. 15. 8

h ch. 48. 1

2 Chr. 7. 8

i ch. 26. 5

k Dt. 14. 13,

14 (Heb.)

l ch. 48. 28

Jos. 23. 4

m ch. 45. 1

n ch. 14. 7

o Jer. 17. 6

Zeph. 2. 9

p ver. 7

Rev. 22. 2

q Cf. Nu. 34.
14-29r ch. 47. 15,
17

s ch. 47. 15

t ch. 47. 20

Am. 6. 14

u ch. 47. 17

x ch. 47. 16

Am. 1. 3, 5

y See
ch. 20. 5z ch. 48. 1
Nu. 34. 7-9

a ch. 48. 1

b Nu. 34. 8

c Jer. 52. 9,

27

Am. 6. 2

d ch. 48. 1
Jer. 49. 23e ch. 48. 1
Nu. 34. 9

f Jos. 15. 5

the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto the ^aeast sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife in ^bKadesh, ^{2c}the river to the great sea. And this is the ^dsouth side southward.

20 The ^ewest side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against ^hHā-māth. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall ^mdivide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and ⁿto the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 48

NOW these are the names of the tribes. From the ^rnorth end to the coast of the ^sway of Hethlon, as one goeth to ^tHā-māth, ^uHā-zār-ē-nān, the border of ^vDamascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Nāph-tā-li.

4 And by the border of Nāph-tā-li, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Mā-nās-sēh.

5 And by the border of Mā-nās-sēh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ē-phrā-im.

6 And by the border of Ē-phrā-im, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be ^athe offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests ^bthat are sanctified of the sons of ^dZadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, ^eas the Levites went astray.

12 And ^fthis oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing ^gmost holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the ^hLevites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And ⁱthey shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for it is holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ And the ^kfive thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for ^lsuburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

572 B.C.

^a ch. 45. 1.
^b &c.
^c Mal. 3. 8

^b 2 Chr. 35. 6
^c ch. 46. 2
^d ch. 44. 15

^e ch. 44. 10

^f ch. 45. 4

^g ch. 43. 12

^h ch. 45. 5

ⁱ Cf. Lv. 25. 32-34

^k ch. 45. 6

^l ch. 45. 2

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the ^cprince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, ^{Is-sā-chār} a portion.

26 And by the border of ^{Is-sā-chār}, from the east side unto the west side, ^{Zē-bū-lūn} a portion.

27 And by the border of ^{Zē-bū-lūn}, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of strife in ^aKadesh, and ²to the ^ariver toward the ^bgreat sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord GOD.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

572 B.C.

a ch. 47. 19
² Read to the brook (of Egypt), unto the great sea
 b ch. 47. 10, 19

c Jer. 23. 6
³ Heb. Jehovah-shammah
 d Isa. 12. 6
 Joel 3. 17, 21

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of İs'sä-chär, one gate of Zē-bū'lūn.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Nāph-tā-li.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the ^cname of the city from that day shall be, ^{3d}The LORD is there.

THE

BOOK OF DANIEL

CHAPTER 1

IN the third year of the reign of Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm king of Judah ^acame ^cNēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm king of Judah into his hand, with part of ⁱthe vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of ^kShī'nār to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz ^mthe master of his eunuchs, that he should bring certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and ^othe tongue of the ^pChāl-dē-āns.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that

605 B.C.
 a ver. 19

b Ezek. 28. 3
 c ch. 2. 17
 d 2 Chr. 36. 6
 e Ezek. 30. 10

f [Jer. 20. 3
 Mk. 3. 16, 17]
 g ch. 2. 26
 h ch. 2. 49
 i ch. 5. 2
 Jer. 52. 18, 19

k Isa. 11. 11
 Zech. 5. 11
 l Cf. Ezek. 4. 13

m Cf. 2 K. 20. 18

n Est. 8. 5
 Lk. 2. 52

o Cf. ch. 2. 4
 p ch. 2. 2, &c.

at the end thereof they might ^astand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, ^bDaniel, ^cHananiah, Mī-shā-ēl, and Äz-ä-rī'-äh:

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs ^fgave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name of ^gBēl-tē-shāz-zār; and to Hananiah, of ^hShā-drāch; and to Mī-shā-ēl, of ^hMē-shāch; and to Äz-ä-rī'-äh, of ^hAbed-nego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not ⁱdefile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel ⁿinto favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had

DANIEL 2

set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mi⁴shā-ēl, and Āz-ā-rī-āh,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel ^e had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mi⁴shā-ēl, and Āz-ā-rī-āh: therefore ^g stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ^h ten times better than all the ⁱ magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king ^k Cyrus.

CHAPTER 2

AND in the second year of the reign of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār Nebuchadnezzar dreamed ^m dreams, where-with his ⁿ spirit was troubled, and ^o his sleep brake from him.

2 Then the king ^p commanded to call the ^q magicians, and the astrologers, and the ^r sorcerers, and the ^s Chāl-

Nebuchadnezzar forgetteth his dream

dē-āns, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chāl-dē-āns to the king ^{2a} in Syriack, ^b O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the ^c interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chāl-dē-āns, ³ The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your ^d houses shall be made a dung-hill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see ^f the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chāl-dē-āns answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except ^l the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and

603 A.C.

² Or in Aramaic (ch. 2, 4—ch. 7, 28) is in Aramaic)

^a Isa. 36, 11 Cf. ch. 1, 4

^b ch. 3, 9 Neh. 2, 3 cch. 4, 6, &c. Eccles. 8, 1

³ Read the word is gone forth from me

^d ch. 3, 29 Ezra 6, 11 Cf. 2 K. 10, 27

^e ch. 5, 12 Cf. 2 Chr. 26, 5

^f ver. 5 (mg.)

^g Jer. 52, 12

^h Job. 19, 3 i ch. 2, 2, &c. Ex. 9, 11

^k ch. 6, 28 Isa. 45, 1

^l ch. 4, 8 m [Ju. 7, 13 ch. 4, 31]

ⁿ ch. 4, 5, 19 Gen. 41, 8

^o ch. 6, 18 Est. 6, 1

^p Cf. Isa. 47, 13

^q ch. 1, 20 & 4, 7, 9

^r Jer. 27, 9 Mal. 3, 5

^s ch. 1, 4 & 3, 8

they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Ār'ī-ōch the ^bcaptain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Ār'ī-ōch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to ^fHananiah, ^fMī'shā-ēl, and ^fĀz-ā-rī'āh, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the ^hGod of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 ¶ Then was the ^ksecret revealed unto Daniel in ^la night vision. Then Daniel ^mblessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, "Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: ^ofor wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the ^btimes and the seasons: he ^qremoveth kings, and setteth up kings: he ^rgiveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 ^sHe revealeth the ^tdeep and secret things: ^uhe knoweth what is in the darkness, and ^xthe light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Daniel went in unto Ār'ī-ōch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

603 B.C.

^a Or children of the captivity
^u ch. 5. 13
^u Ezra 10. 7
^b 2 K. 25. 8

^c ch. 1. 7
^d & 4. 8
^d ch. 5. 16

e ch. 4. 7

f ch. 1. 6

g Gen. 41. 16

^h ch. 5. 23
^h Ps. 136. 26
ⁱ ch. 10. 14
ⁱ Ezek. 38. 16

^k Pr. 3. 32
^k Am. 3. 7

l Jb. 33. 15

m ch. 4. 34

n Neh. 8. 6

o Ps. 145. 1

p Jer. 32. 19

q Acts 1. 7

r Cf. ch. 7. 25

s ch. 4. 17

t Jb. 12. 18

u Eccles. 2. 26

v Jas. 1. 5

x ver. 28

y Isa. 48. 6

z Ps. 139. 12

a (Isa. 60. 19)

b 1 Tim. 6. 16

c Cf. ver. 38

d Cf. ver. 39

e Cf. ver. 40

f ch. 8. 25

g Lam. 4. 6

25 Then Ār'ī-ōch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the ^{2a}captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was ^cBēl-tē-shāz-zār, ^dArt thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded ^ecannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 But ^gthere is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār what shall be in ⁱthe latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 This image's ^yhead was of fine gold, ^zhis breast and his arms of silver, his belly and ^zhis thighs of brass,

33 ^aHis legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out ^bwithout hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken

DANIEL 3

to pieces together, and became ^a like the chaff of the summer ^b threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became ^d a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a ^e king of kings: for the God of heaven ^g hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, ^h the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art ^m this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise ^m another kingdom inferior to thee, and ^m another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And ^a the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven ^u set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

Daniel interpreteth the king's dream

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; ^e the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār fell upon his face, and ^f worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, ⁱ Of a truth it is, that your God is a ^k God of gods, and a ^l Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and ⁿ chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he ^p set ^q Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in ^r the gate of the king.

CHAPTER 3

NĒB-Ū-CHĀD-NĒZ'-ZĀR the king ^s made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king sent to gather together the ^{2t} princes, the ³ governors, and the ⁴ captains, the ⁵ judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the ⁶ sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

603 B.C.

^a Ezek. 12. 14
^b Jer. 51. 33
Hos. 9. 1, 2

^c ch. 9. 4
Jer. 32. 18

^d See
Isa. 2. 2

^e Ezek. 26. 7
^f [Acts 10. 25]
^g ch. 5. 18
Cl.
Ezra 1. 2

^h Jer. 28. 14
ⁱ ch. 3. 29
Ezra 1. 3
^k ch. 11. 36
Ps. 136. 2
^l Ps. 136. 3
1 Tim. 6. 15
Rev. 17. 14

^m Cf. ver. 32

ⁿ ch. 4. 9

^o Cf. ver. 33
^p ch. 3. 12, 30
^q ch. 1. 7
& 3. 12, &c.

^r Jer. 17. 19

^s Ezek. 22. 3.
Hos. 8. 4

³ Or satraps
^t ch. 6. 1
Est. 9. 3
⁴ Or deputies
⁵ Or governors
⁶ Or chief
soothsayers
⁶ Or lawyers

^u (Isa. 33. 22)
ch. 7. 14, 27

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O ^a people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, ²dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour ^cbe cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain ^eChāl-dē-āns ^fcame near, and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, ^gO king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou ^hhast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, ^hShā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, ⁱhave not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

580 B.C.

a ch. 4. 1

^aOr bagpipes

b Job. 21. 15

c Cf. Jer. 29. 22

d Jer. 42. 11

e ch. 2. 2, &c.

f ch. 6. 12

g ch. 2. 4 & 5. 10

h ch. 2. 49

i [Ex. 1. 17 ch. 6. 13]

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and ^bwho is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and ^dhe will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire?

They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like ^{2a} the Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the ^d most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies ^k the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, who ^o hath sent his angel, and ^b delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 Therefore ^r I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and ^u their houses shall be made a dunghill: ^s because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king ^v promoted Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

CHAPTER 4

NĒB-Ū-CHĀD-NĒZ'-ZĀR the king, unto ^b all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; ^c Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the ^e high God hath wrought toward me.

3 ^g How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! ^h his king-

dom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 ^b I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head ^c troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the ^e interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the ^f magicians, the astrologers, the ^g Chāl-dē'-āns, and the soothsayers: and ^h I told the dream before them; but ⁱ they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was ^j Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, according to the name of my god, and ^m in whom is the spirit of the holy ⁿ gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, ^q master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; ^s I saw, and ^t behold, a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field ^z had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt ^a in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and ^d an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, ^f Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: ⁱ let the beasts get

570 R.C.

^a Read a son of the gods

a Jb. 38. 7

b Ch. 2. 1

Mt. 27. 191

See ver. 10

c Ch. 2. 1, 3

& 5. 6

d Ch. 4. 2, &c.

Lam. 3. 38

e Ch. 2. 4, &c.

& 5. 7, &c.

f Ch. 2. 2, &c.

& 5. 11

g Ch. 3. 8, &c.

& 5. 7, 11

h Cf.

Gen. 41. 24

i Ch. 2. 27

& 5. 8

k Heb. 11. 34

l Ch. 2. 26

& 5. 12

m Ch. 5. 11.

14

Dt. 34. 9

n Ch. 2. 11

& 5. 11, 14

o Ch. 6. 22

Ps. 91. 11

p Cf.

1 S. 17. 37

q Ch. 2. 48

& 5. 11

r Ch. 6. 26

s Cf.

ver. 20-22

t Cf.

Ezek. 31. 3

u Ch. 2. 5

x Ch. 2. 47

& 6. 26, 27

y Ch. 6. 28

Isa. 53. 10

z Ezek. 31. 6,

&c.

Hos. 4. 13

a Ezek. 31. 6

Mt. 13. 32

b Ch. 3. 4

& 5. 19

c (Ps. 122. 8)

ch. 6. 25

d Ps. 89. 3, 7

Zech. 14. 5

e Ch. 3. 26

& 5. 18

f Cf.

Mt. 3. 10

g Ch. 6. 27

h Ch. 6. 26

Jer. 10. 10

i Cf.

Ezek. 31. 12

away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the ^adew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and ^bgiveth it to whomsoever he will, and ^csetteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār have seen. Now thou, O Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 ¶ Then Daniel, whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20^e The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a

570 B.C.

^a ch. 5, 21.
Gen. 27, 28

^b ch. 2, 21
& 5, 21
Cf.
Jer. 27, 5
^c See
1 S. 2, 8

^d Ezek. 33,
11, 14
Jon. 3, 8
^e Ps. 112, 9
Hos. 10, 12

^f Ps. 137, 1, 8
1 Pet. 5, 13
^g Cf.
ver. 10-12
^h Ezek. 29, 3
Rev. 18, 7

watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and ^dbreak off thy sins by ^erighteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of ^fBabylon.

30^h The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the

kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and ^dI blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And ^gall the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and ⁱhe doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and ^knone can stay his hand, or say unto him, ^mWhat doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.

37 Now I Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, ^qall whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and ^rthose that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5

^t**BĒL-SHĀZ-ZĀR** the king ^umade a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bēl-shāz-zār, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels ^zwhich his father Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which

538 n.c.

a Cf. Ju. 16. 24

b See ver. 23

c Ezek. 8. 3 Cf. Ex. 8. 19

d ch. 2. 19 Lk. 2. 38

e ch. 4. 5. 19 & 7. 15. 28

f Cf. Nah. 2. 10

g Isa. 40. 17 h ch. 4. 7

i Ps. 135. 6

k Isa. 14. 27 l ch. 4. 6, &c. & 7. 16

m Jb. 9. 12 n Or purple

o Ezek. 27. 7. 16 Mk. 15. 17

p Cf. ch. 6. 2

q ch. 4. 7

r Ps. 33. 4

s Ezek. 21. 26 Zeph. 3. 11

t ch. 3. 9 & 6. 6, 21

u ch. 7. 1

v Est. 2. 18

w Mk. 6. 21

x ch. 4. 8. 18 Mic. 3. 8

y ch. 4. 8

z ch. 1. 2

a ch. 4. 9

b ch. 4. 7. 9

c ch. 6. 3

d ch. 4. 8 & 10. 1

was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and ^apraised the ^bgods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In the same hour ^ccame forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and ^ehis thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and ^fhis knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the ^hChāl-dē-āns, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the ⁱinterpretation thereof, shall be clothed with ²ⁿscarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the ^athird ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they ^pcould not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bēl-shāz-zār greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, ^sO king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, ^zin whom is the spirit of the holy ^ygods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz-zār thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made ^amaster of the ^bmagicians, astrologers, Chāl-dē-āns, and soothsayers;

12 Forasmuch as an ^cexcellent spirit, and knowledge, and ^dunderstanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing

of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named ^aBēl-tē-shāz'zār; now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the ^cchildren of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now ⁱif thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the ^qmost high God ^rgave Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zār thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, ⁱall people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 But when ^shis heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And ^bhe was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with

538 N.C.

^a ch. 4. 8
& 10. 1
^b ch. 4. 15.
& c.
^c ch. 4. 17
Lk. 1. 52

^d Jer. 44. 10

^e ch. 2. 25
& 6. 13

^f ch. 11. 36.
37

ⁱ K. 1. 5

^u ch. 2. 18.
44
Jon. 1. 9

^h Jer. 16. 20
Hab. 2. 18.
20

ⁱ Isa. 57. 16
Zech. 12. 1

^k Jer. 10. 23

ⁱ ch. 2. 26

^m Pr. 24. 12

ⁿ ch. 8. 20.
Jer. 31. 11.
28

^o ch. 8. 20
Ezek. 38. 5

^p Est. 8. 15

^q ch. 4. 2. & c.
& 7. 18

^r ch. 2. 37

^s Cf. Jer. 51. 31

^t ch. 4. 23
& 6. 23

^u ch. 6. 1, 25
Cf. Ezra 4. 24

^x ch. 11. 12
Ezek. 31. 10

^y ch. 5. 31
& 9. 1

^z Cf. Est. 9. 30

^a Or satraps
a ch. 3. 2. & c.

^b See ch. 4. 32

^c Cf. ch. 5. 7

the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the ^bdew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that ^che appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bēl-shāz'zār, ^dhast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 But ^fthou hast lifted up thyself against the ^gLord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, ^hwhich see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God ⁱin whose hand thy breath is, and ^kwhose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MĒ'NĒ, MENE, TEKEL, Ū-PHĀR'SIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MĒ'NĒ; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art ^mweighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PE'RĒS; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the ⁿMedes and ^oPersians.

29 Then commanded Bēl-shāz'zār, and they ^pclothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ ^sIn that night was Bēl-shāz'zār the king of the Chāl-dē'āns slain.

31 And ^tDā-rī'ūs the Mē'dī-ān took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

CHAPTER 6

IT pleased ^uDā-rī'ūs to set over the kingdom an ^vhundred and twenty ^{2a}princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these ^cthree presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto

DANIEL 6

them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an ^a excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him ^b over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes ^d sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, ^f King Dā-rī'ūs, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, ⁱ according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Dā-rī'ūs signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber ^m toward Jerusalem, he ⁿ kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and ^o prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they ^q came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall

Daniel is cast into the den of lions

be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the ^e children of the captivity of Judah, ^e regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, ^g Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own ^h signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night ^k fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him: and his ^l sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the ^p living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God ^r hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they

338 n.c.

a ch. 5. 12

b Cl. Gen. 42. 6

c ch. 5. 13

d 2 K. 5. 7 Mt. 27. 18

e Cl. Eccles. 4. 4

f Is. 3. 12 Mt. 2. 12j

g ch. 5. 10

h ver. 22

i Isa. 3. 21

j Est. 1. 9

k ch. 9. 3 Neh. 1. 4

l ch. 2. 1

m Ps. 138. 2 Jon. 2. 4

n Ps. 25. 6 LE. 22. 41

o Ps. 55. 17 Acts 10. 9

p Jer. 23. 36 Hos. 1. 10

q ch. 3. 8

r ch. 3. 28 & 7. 10

have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had ^aaccused Daniel, and they ^bcast them into the den of lions, them, ^ctheir children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Dä-rī'ūs wrote unto ^dall people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; ^ePeace be multiplied unto you.

26 ^gI make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and ⁱhis kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he ⁱworketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel ^uprospered in the reign of Dä-rī'ūs, and in the reign of ^rCyrus the Persian.

CHAPTER 7

IN the first year of ⁱBēl-shāz'zār king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and ^uvisions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the ^bfour winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts ^ccame up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had ^deagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted

555 B.C.

^a Cf. Ps. 27. 2
(Heb.)
^b (Est. 9. 25)
^c Jos. 7. 24

^d ch. 5. 19
& 7. 14
^e ch. 4. 1
^f 1 Pet. 1. 2
^f Rev. 12. 3
^g ch. 3. 29

^h ch. 8. 9

ⁱ ch. 4. 3, 34
1 Tim. 1. 17

^k Rev. 13. 5
See ver. 25

^l ch. 4. 3
^m Read placed
^m Lam. 4. 7
Mt. 28. 3
ⁿ Rev. 1. 14
^o ch. 3. 30
^p Ezek. 10. 1
^q Rev. 4. 2
^q Cf. Ezek. 1. 15, &c.
^r ch. 1. 21
& 10. 1

^s Cf. Isa. 30. 33

^t ch. 5. 1
& 8. 1
^u ch. 6. 22
Mt. 4. 11
^x (Ezek. 43. 2, 3)
^y ch. 8. 1-14
^y Rev. 20. 4
^z ch. 12. 1
Ezek. 13. 9

^a Rev. 19. 20

^b ch. 8. 8
Ezek. 37. 9

^c Rev. 13. 1

^d Ezek. 17. 3.
Rev. 4. 7
^e ch. 8. 17
Ezek. 2. 1, 2.
^f Read a son of man

up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ^ften horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them ^hanother little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and ^ka mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were ²cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was ^mwhite as snow, and the ⁿhair of his head like the pure wool: his ^pthrone was like the fiery flame, and his ^qwheels as burning fire.

10 ^sA fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ^uministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the ^yjudgment was set, and ^zthe books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till ^athe beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, ^uone like ³the Son of man

DANIEL 8

^a came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a ^b kingdom, that ^d all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head ^e troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the ^h interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But ⁱ the saints of the ^k most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn ^a made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and ^r judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that ^s the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this

Vision of four beasts, and of God's kingdom

555 A.C.

^a (Isa. 19, 1)
Mt. 24, 30

^b ch. 2, 44
^c ch. 11, 36
Ezek. 33, 12

^d ch. 6, 25
Cf.
Rev. 5, 9

^e Cf.
ch. 2, 26

^f ch. 12, 7

^g ch. 5, 6

^h ch. 5, 7
&c.

ⁱ ver. 22, 27
^k ch. 5, 18, 21
Mt. 5, 7

^l Gen. 37, 11
Lk. 1, 66

^m ch. 7, 1

ⁿ ch. 7, 1-14
Zech. 1, 8, 18

^o Est. 1, 2, 5
^p Ezek. 32, 24
Acts 2, 9

^q ch. 8, 24
Rev. 11, 7

^r Mt. 19, 28

^s Mt. 25, 34

^t ch. 11, 3

kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And ^c he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and ^e think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a ^f time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but ⁱ I kept the matter in my heart.

CHAPTER 8

IN the third year of the reign of king ^m Bēl-shāz-zār a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a ⁿ vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at ^o Shū-shān in the palace, which is in the province of ^p Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ū-lāi.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but ^t he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched

not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the ¹four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth ^ma little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the ²⁰pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, ^reven to the host of heaven; and ^sit cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he ^tmagnified himself even to the ^xprince of the host, and by him ³the ^ydaily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 ⁴And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, ^cand prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard ^eone saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, ^gHow long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and ⁱthe transgression of ^ldesolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be ^acleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me ^ras the appearance of a man.

553 B.C.

a ch. 12. 6, 7

b ch. 9. 21

c ch. 10. 9, 15

Ezek. 44. 4

d ch. 7. 13

Mt. 8. 20

e ch. 11. 35,

40

f ch. 10. 9

Isa. 29. 10

g ch. 9. 21

h ch. 11. 36

Isa. 26. 20

i ch. 7. 2

& 11. 4

k ch. 5. 28

& 9. 1

l ch. 5. 28

& 10. 1, 13

m ch. 7. 8

n Ezek. 27. 13

(Heb.)

o glorios

o ch. 11. 16,

41

p Cf. Ezek.

20. 6, 15

q ch. 11. 3

r ch. 11. 4

s Cf.

Jer. 51. 53

t Cf.

Rev. 12. 4

u ver. 25

v Sec

ch. 11. 36

w Cf.

Gen. 15. 16

Mt. 23. 32

x Cf. ver. 25

y Or it took

away from

him the

con tinual

burnt

offering

yeh. 9. 21, 27

Ezek. 46.

13-15

z Ezek. 17. 2

Hab. 2. 6

(Heb.)

4 Or And the

host was

given over

to it to-

gether with

the daily

sacrifice

a Cf. Rev. 17.

13, 17

b ch. 7. 21

Rev. 11. 7

c ch. 11. 36

d ch. 11. 23

e Cf. ch. 4. 13

f ver. 11

g Sec

ch. 11. 36

h ch. 12. 6

Isa. 6. 11

i Read

in their

security

h ch. 11. 21,

24 (for

mis.)

i ch. 11. 31

k Cf. ver. 11

l (Ezek. 37

23)

m ch. 9. 27

n ch. 2. 34

o 2 Cor. 5. 1

p See

ver. 11-15

q ch. 9. 24

r Isa. 29. 11

s ch. 10. 14

t Ezek. 12. 27

u Neh. 13. 9

v Mt. 21. 12

w ch. 9. 21

x Ezek. 47. 3

16 And ^aI heard a man's voice between the banks of ^bŪ²lāi, which called, and said, ^bGā²bri-ēl, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and ^cfell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O ^dson of man: for at the ^etime of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a ^fdeep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he ^gtouched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the ^hindignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of ^kMē²di-ā and ^lPersia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of ⁿGrē²çi-ā: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the ^pfirst king.

22 ^qNow that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors ^uare come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding ^zdark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, ^abut not by his own power: and he ^bshall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

25 And ^dthrough his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall ^fmagnify himself in his heart, and ^{5h}by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the ^kPrince of princes; but he shall be broken ^mwithout hand.

26 And the ⁿvision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore ^oshut thou up the vision; for ^pit shall be for many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAPTER 9

IN the first year of ^bDā-rī'ūs the son of Ā-hās-ū-ē'rūs, of the seed of the ^dMedes, which was made king over the realm of the Chāl-dē'āns;

2 In the first year of his reign I Daniel ^eunderstood by books the ⁱnumber of the years, whereof ^kthe word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish ^lseventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with ⁿfasting, and ^osackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and ^pmade my confession, and said, O Lord, ^qthe great and ^rdreadful God, ^skeeping the covenant and ^tmercy to ^uthem that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and ^zhave rebelled, even ^aby departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 Neither have we hearkened unto ^dthy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, ^frighteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us ^gconfusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, ^kthrough all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, ^oand to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 ¶ To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him;

10. ^sNeither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, ^tto walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

Daniel maketh confession of sins

11 Yea, all Israel ^ahave transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; ^ctherefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath ^ethat is written in the law of ^fMoses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And ^hhe hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13 As it is written ^min the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD ^xwatched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for ^ythe LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that ^bhast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and ^chast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, ^eI beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, ^hthy holy mountain: ⁱbecause for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a ^lreproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and ^mcause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is ⁿdesolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; ^popen thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and ^rthe city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy ^ugreat mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not,

538 B.C.

^aEzek. 20. 13
^bHos. 4. 6
^cch. 6. 1, 25
& 11. 1
^dJer. 44. 12
^eMal. 2. 2
^fCl.
^gZech. 5. 3, 4
^hch. 8. 20
& 11. 1
ⁱ2 Chr. 34. 24
^jPs. 105. 26
^kMal. 4. 4
^lCl.
^mIsa. 34. 16
ⁿLam. 2. 17
^oCl.
^pPs. 102. 13
^qSee
^rJer. 25. 12
^sJer. 29. 10
^tZech. 1. 12

^uNeh. 13. 1
^vMal. 4. 4
^wch. 6. 18
& 10. 3
^xEzek. 27. 31
^yJon. 3. 8

^zLam. 5. 16
^ach. 2. 45
^bTit. 2. 13
^cPs. 76. 12
^dZeph. 2. 11
^eNeh. 9. 32
^fJer. 32. 18
^gIsa. 145. 20
^hCl. Jer. 1. 12 (mg.)
ⁱLam. 1. 18
^jZeph. 3. 5

^kZech. 20. 8
^lHos. 13. 16
^mSee ver. 11
ⁿEzek. 20. 6
^oHos. 12. 13
^pJer. 33. 9
^qZeph. 3. 20
^rJer. 44. 4
^sHos. 6. 5

^tJb. 42. 10
^uAm. 7. 21
^vSee ver. 14
^wEzra 9. 7
^xEzek. 20. 40
^yMic. 4. 1
^zLam. 1. 5

^aEzek. 36. 19
^bZech. 7. 14
^cEzek. 36. 15
^dJos. 2. 17.
19

^ePs. 119. 135

^fLam. 4. 1

^gEzek. 2. 3

^hIsa. 37. 17

ⁱIsa. 55. 7

^jMic. 7. 18

^kJer. 25. 29

^lEzek. 20. 8

^mHos. 9. 17

ⁿEzek. 20. 13

^oIsa. 54. 7

for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even ^athe man ^fGā'brī-ēl, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, ⁱtouched me about the time of the ^kevening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art ^agreatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy ^sholy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and ^{*}to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to ^zseal up the vision and ^bprophecy, and to ^banoint the ^emost Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the ^{7s}Messiah ^sthe Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, ^bbut not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and ^afor the overspreading of ^mabo-

536 a.c.

a Isa. 28. 22

³ Or desolator

b ch. 6. 28

c ch. 8. 20 & 11. 2

d ch. 5. 12

e ch. 8. 15 & 10. 5, 18

f ch. 8. 16 Lk. 1. 19

³ Read even ^ueven warfare

v Isa. 40. 2

h ch. 5. 12

i ch. 8. 18 & 10. 10, 18

k ch. 8. 11, 13 & 11. 31

l ch. 9. 3 Acts 13. 2, 3

m Cf. Mt. 6. 6

n ver. 13

o Ezek. 45. 18

^a i.e. Tigris

p Gen. 2. 14

q ch. 10. 11, 19

r ch. 9. 21 & 12. 5

s Isa. 52. 1 Mt. 4. 5

t Jer. 10. 9 u Ezek. 28. 13

x Ezek. 45. 15, 17

y Ezek. 1. 13 Nah. 2. 4

z ch. 8. 26 & 12. 4, 9

^a Or prophet

a Rev. 1. 15

b Nu. 7. 1

^a Or most holy place

c Ezek. 45. 3 Heb. 9. 3, 7

d Ezek. 43. 2 Rev. 1. 15

e Cf. Acts 9. 7

³ i.e. the anointed one

f Lam. 4. 20 Hab. 3. 13

g See Ezek. 37. 24, 25

^a Or and shall have nothing

h ch. 8. 18 Acts 20. 9

i ch. 8. 17 Mt. 17. 6

k ch. 9. 21 i ch. 9. 23

^a Or upon the wings of abominations (shall come) one that maketh desolate, or upon the pinnacle of abominations (shall be) etc.

m ch. 8. 13 & 11. 31

minations he shall make it desolate, even until the ^aconsummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the ²desolate.

CHAPTER 10

IN the third year of ^bCyrus king of ^cPersia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called ^dBēl-tē-shāz'zār; and the thing was true, ³but the ^stime appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and ^hhad understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

3 ¹I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I ^manoint myself at all, till ⁿthree whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the ^ofirst month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is ^pHid² dē-kēl;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and ^rbehold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of ^uU'phāz:

6 His body also was like the ^uberyl, and his face as the appearance of ^ylightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to ^apolished brass, and the ^dvoice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me ^esaw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a ^hdeep sleep ⁱon my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand ^ktouched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man ^lgreatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and

^astand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood ^btrembling.

12 Then said he unto me, ^dFear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and ^eto chasten thyself before thy God, ^fthy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me ^hone and twenty days: but, lo, ^kMichael, one of the ^mchief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people ^qin the latter days: for yet ^rthe vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became ^sdumb.

16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men ^ttouched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: ^upeace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of ^yGrē-ḥi-ā shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but ^zMichael your prince.

536 B.C.

a Ezek. 2. 1

b Isa. 66. 2, 5
Hab. 3. 16
c ch. 9. 1d Lam. 3. 57
Mt. 28. 5e Isa. 58. 3
f ch. 10. 1,
13g Cf. Acts 10.
4, 31

h ver. 3

i Heb. Javan
j ch. 10. 20
Joel 3. 6
(Heb.)

k ver. 21

l ch. 8. 21

m Isa. 24. 21

n Cor. 2. 8

o ch. 8. 4

p ch. 8. 22

q ch. 8. 8

r Rev. 7. 1

s ch. 2. 28

t Hos. 3. 5

u ch. 8. 26

v Cf. Lk. 1. 20

w Jer. 1. 9

x Ps. 122. 8
Lk. 10. 5y Ezek. 6. 4-
Hos. 10. 2z Or refrain
some years
froma Heb. Javan
y ch. 8. 21
& 11. 2
(Heb.)z ver. 13
ch. 12. 1, 4

CHAPTER 11

ALSO I in the first year of ^eDā-rī'ūs the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in ^jPersia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of ²ⁱGrē-ḥi-ā.

3 And a ^lmighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and ⁿdo according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, ^ohis kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the ^pfour winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also ^{*}carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall ³continue more years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude

of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, ^ahis heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much ^ariches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and ^bcast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the ⁱglorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the ³ⁿisles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a ^{4p}raiser of taxes in the glory of the

536 B.C.

^a Or in time of security
a ch. 8. 25
(mg. for me.)

^b Ezek. 12. 24
1 Thes. 2. 3
c Jer. 47. 2

^d ch. 5. 20
Obad. 3

^e ch. 8. 25

^f Cf. Gen. 27. 39

^g Ezra 1. 4
(Heb.)

^h Ezek. 26. 8

ⁱ ch. 8. 9

^k Ezek. 17. 9

^l ver. 35

^m Ezek. 44. 7
Hos. 6. 7

ⁿ Or coastlands
ⁿ Ezek. 39. 6
Zeph. 2. 11

^o Ezek. 27. 6

⁴ Or exactor
^p Isa. 60. 17
Zech. 9. 8
(Heb.)

kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come ^{2a}in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by ^bflatteries.

22 And with the arms of a ^cflood shall they be overflowed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work ^cdeceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the ^ffattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but ^kit shall not prosper: for yet the ^lend shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be ^magainst the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ For the ships of ^oChittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return,

DANIEL 12

and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall ^apollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the ^bdaily sacrifice, and they shall place the ^cabomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but ^dthe people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And ^ethey that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by ^fthe sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to ^gpurge, and to make them white, even to the ^htime of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall ⁱexalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall ^jspeak marvellous things against the ^kGod of gods, and shall ^lprosper ^mtill the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall ⁿmagnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and

The invasion and tyranny of the Romans

536 B.C.

^a Ezek. 44, 7
^b Zeph. 3, 4

^c ch. 9, 21, 27
& 12, 11

^d ch. 9, 27
& 12, 11

^e Ezek. 32, 29
Am. 1, 4, 12

^f Ezek. 25, 8
Am. 2, 1

^g Jer. 31, 34
Hos. 2, 20

^h Joel 3, 19

ⁱ Cf.
ch. 12, 3, 10

^k Ezek. 33, 2
Hos. 7, 16

^l 2 Chr. 16, 8
Nah. 3, 9

^m 2 Chr. 21, 16

ⁿ Ezek. 22, 22
Zech. 13, 9

^o ch. 8, 17
& 12, 4

^p ch. 5, 23
Hos. 13, 1

^q ch. 10, 13
Jude 9

^r ch. 7, 25
Ro. 2, 24

^s ch. 2, 47

^t ch. 8, 12

^u ch. 8, 19

^v Jer. 30, 7
Mt. 24, 21

^w ch. 7, 10
Mal. 3, 16

^x 2 Thes. 2, 4

^y Ezek. 37, 12
Hos. 13, 14

^z Ps. 133, 3
Mt. 25, 46

^{aa} Jer. 23, 40
Mt. 25, 46

^{ab} Or
abhorrence

^{ac} Pr. 3, 35

^{ad} ch. 11, 33

^{ae} Isa. 58, 8, 10

^{af} Mt. 13, 43
Mt. 5, 14, 16

^{ag} Pr. 11, 30
1 Cor. 9, 19

^{ah} ch. 9, 24
Rev. 5, 1

^{ai} ch. 11, 35

^{aj} Cf.
Am. 8, 12

^{ak} ch. 10, 5, 18
Zech. 1, 8

with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even ^{aa}Edom, and ^{ab}Moab, and the chief of the children of ^{ac}Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the ^{ad}land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the ^{ae}Libyans and the ^{af}Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

CHAPTER 12

AND at that time shall ^aMichael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be ^ba time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found ^cwritten in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth ^dshall awake, some to ^eeverlasting life, and some to shame and ^feverlasting ^gcontempt.

3 And ^hthey that be wise ⁱshall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and ^jthey that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and ^kseal the book, even to the ^ltime of the end: many shall ^mrun to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood ⁿother two, the one on this side of the bank of the river,

and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And ^aone said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, ^cHow long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he ^fheld up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for ⁱa time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

536 B.C.

a ch. 8, 16

b Cf. ch. 11, 35

c ch. 8, 13

Hab. 1, 2

d Rev. 22, 11

e Jer. 9, 12

Hos. 14, 9

f Ezek. 36, 7

Rev. 10, 5,

6

g ch. 11, 31

Heb. 10, 11

h ch. 11, 31

Mt. 24, 13

i ch. 7, 25

Rev. 12, 14

Rev. 11, 2

k Jer. 17, 7

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be ^bpurified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of ^dthe wicked shall understand; ^ebut the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the ^gdaily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the ^habomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 ^kBlessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou ⁱshalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

l Isa. 57, 2

Rev. 14, 13

HOSEA

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Bêr⁴i, in the days of Ūz-zî⁴âh, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hêz-ê-ki⁴âh, kings of Judah, and ^cin the days of ^dJêr-ô-bô⁴âm the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, ^eGo, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath ^fcommitted great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Dib-lâ⁴im; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and ⁱI will avenge ^mthe blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and ⁿwill cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the ^bvalley of Jezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name ³Lô-rû-hâ⁴mâh: for ^aI will no more have mercy upon

745 B.C.

a ch. 2, 23

b Cf. 1 S. 17, 47

c Isa. 1, 1

Am. 1, 1

d See 2 K. 15, 1

e Cf. ch. 3, 1

² i. e. Not my people

f ch. 2, 5

Ezek. 23, 3,

&c.

g Isa. 48, 19

h Cf. Ro. 9, 28

i Isa. 1, 2

k Dan. 6, 20,

26

l 1 Tim. 4, 10

m ch. 2, 13

n Jer. 44, 13,

29

o See 2 K. 10, 11

p Cf. Am. 7, 9

o Ezek. 37, 22

q Ju. 6, 33

r i. e. Not ritually

q ch. 2, 4

Cf. Isa. 27, 11

the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

7 But ^aI will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and ^bwill not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lô-rû-hâ⁴mâh, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name ²Lô-âm⁴mî: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 ¶ Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be ^gas the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and ^hit shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, ⁱYe are the sons of ^kthe living God.

11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and ^oappoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

CHAPTER 2

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Rû-hâ⁴mâh. 2 Plead with your mother, plead:

for ^ashe is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest I ^estrip her naked, and set her ^gas in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst.

4 And ⁱI will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother ^mhath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, ⁿ"I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 ¶ Therefore, behold, ^pI will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, I will go and return to ^tmy first husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not know that ^yI gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and ^zmultiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for ^aBā'āl.

9 Therefore will I return, and ^btake away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now ^cwill I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 ^eI will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her ⁱnew moons, and her ⁱsabbaths, and all her ^osolemn feasts.

12 And ^pI will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my ^rrewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And ^uI will visit upon her the days of Bā'ā-līm, wherein she burned incense to them, and she ^ydecked her-

745 B.C.

^a Cf. Isa. 50. 1^b Ezek. 16. 12^c ch. 8. 14^d Ezek. 23. 35^e Cf. Ezek. 20. 35^f Ezek. 23. 26^g Heb. unto her heart^h Isa. 40. 2ⁱ (Heb.)^j Cf. Ezek. 16. 4^k Isa. 65. 10^l ch. 1. 6^m Or make answerⁿ ch. 11. 1^o Ezek. 16. 10, 22^p Ps. 114. 1^q Mic. 7. 15^r ch. 1. 2^s & 4. 12, &c.^t I.e. My husband^u Cf. Ezek. 23. 5^v I.e. My master^w (Ps. 16. 4)^x Zech. 13. 2^y Lam. 3. 7, 9^z Ezek. 34. 25^a Jer. 51. 56^b Zech. 9. 10^c Ezek. 39. 9^d Mic. 4. 3^e See Isa. 54. 5^f Ezek. 39. 26^g Zech. 14. 11^h Jer. 31. 32ⁱ Ezek. 36. 29, &c.^j Joel 2. 19^k ver. 9^l Eccles. 6. 2^m ch. 11. 2ⁿ Jer. 32. 29^o ver. 89^p Joel 1. 10^q ch. 6. 3^r Dan. 11. 32^s Zech. 8. 12^t Or answer^u Ezek. 23. 10, 29^v Cf. Nah. 3. 5^w Ezek. 36. 30^x Joel 3. 18^y Ezek. 26. 13^z Joel 1. 12^a I.e. Whom God soweth^b Cf. ch. 1. 4, 11^c Ezek. 46. 1, &c.^d Am. 8. 5^e Jer. 31. 27^f Ezek. 45. 17^g Am. 8. 5^h Cf. Ro. 9. 25, 28ⁱ ch. 1. 7^j Mic. 7. 19^k ch. 12. 9^l Ezek. 46. 9, 11^m Jer. 8. 13ⁿ Joel 1. 7, 12^o Cf. ch. 1. 10^p Ezek. 16. 31^q ch. 9. 1^r (Heb.)^s ch. 8. 2^t Jer. 31. 18^u ch. 1. 4^v & 4. 9^w Cf. ch. 1. 2^x Jer. 23. 40

self with her ^bearrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and ^cforgot me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and ^dbring her into the wilderness, and speak ^{2f}comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the ^hvalley of Ā' chôr for a door of hope: and she shall ³sing there, as in the days of ^kher youth, and as in the day ⁱwhen she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me ⁴Īsh'î; and shalt call me no more ⁵Bā'ā-li.

17 For ^oI will take away the names of Bā'ā-līm out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make ^qa covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and ^rI will break the bow and the ^ssword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down ^usafely.

19 And I will ^{*}betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou ^cshalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, ^dI will ⁶hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 ^fAnd the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear ^{7h}Jezreel.

23 And ^kI will sow her unto me in the earth; ^mand ⁿI will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and ^qI will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and ^sthey shall say, ^tThou art my God.

CHAPTER 3

THEN said the LORD unto me, ^{*}Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress,

according to the ^alove of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who ^alook to other gods, and love ^{ad}flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, ^gand for an ^hhō-mēr of barley, and an half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Israel ^oshall abide many days ^bwithout a king, and without a prince, and ^awithout a sacrifice, and without an ^{ss}image, and without an ⁱē-phōd, and without ^utēr-ā-phīm:

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and ^yseek the LORD their God, and ^aDavid their king; and ^cshall fear the LORD and his ^agoodness in the ^elatter days.

CHAPTER 4

^aHEAR the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a ⁱcontroversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is ⁱno truth, nor mercy, ^mnor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By ⁿswearing, and ^olying, and ^bkilling, and stealing, and ^acommitting adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore shall ^rthe land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, ⁱthe fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are ^aas they that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ My people are destroyed ^dfor lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that ^ethou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast ^aforgotten the

law of thy God, I will also ^bforget thy children.

7 ^aAs they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore ^fwill I change their glory into shame.

8 ⁱThey eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, ^klike people, like priest: and ⁱI will punish them for their ways, and ^mreward them their doings.

10 For they shall ⁿeat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have ^rleft off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine ^atake away the ^hheart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their ^zstocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the ^bspirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice ^fupon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under ^hoaks and poplars and elms, because the ^kshadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with ^sharlots: therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and ^ucome not ye unto ^aGilgal, neither go ye up to ^yBeth-aven, ^znor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For Israel slideth back as a ^bbacksliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 E-phrā-im is ^cjoined to idols: let him alone.

18 Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: ⁵her ^frulers with shame do love, Give ye.

739 A.C.

a ch. 11, 1 Jer. 31, 3
b Lam. 5, 20
c ch. 4, 17 Ezek. 44, 10
d Or raisin-cakes
e Cant. 2, 5 (Heb.)
f Cf. ch. 13, 6
g Cf. ch. 9, 11
h Ezek. 13, 19, &c.
i Ezek. 45, 11
j Cf. N. 6, 26
k Isa. 24, 2
l ch. 2, 13 & 8, 13
m Ezek. 39, 24
n Zech. 1, 6
o Isa. 9, 20
p Mic. 6, 14
q Cf. 2 Chr. 15, 3
r ch. 10, 3, 7
s Ezek. 7, 26 Am. 8, 11
t Jer. 15, 6
u Or pillar or obelisk
v Ezek. 26, 11 (Heb.)
w 1 S. 21, 9
x Ezek. 21, 21
y Zech. 10, 2 (Heb.)
z Isa. 28, 7
aa Or understanding
ab ch. 5, 13 Jer. 30, 4
ac Cf. Jer. 2, 27
ad Ezek. 37, 24
ae ch. 2, 5
af Jer. 32, 39, 40
ag Jer. 33, 9
ah Zech. 9, 17
ai Dan. 10, 14
aj Mic. 4, 1, 3
ak Ezek. 20, 28
al ch. 5, 1
am Isa. 57, 5 (mg.)
an ch. 12, 2
ao Isa. 3, 13
ap Jer. 14, 7
aq Dan. 4, 12
ar Jer. 9, 3
as See ver. 6
at ch. 10, 4
au Jer. 7, 9
av ch. 7, 1 Jer. 9, 3
aw Jer. 7, 9
ax ch. 7, 4 Ezek. 33, 26
ay Jer. 23, 10 Joel 1, 10
az Dt. 23, 17
ba Jer. 36, 14 (Heb.)
bb Cf. Ezek. 38, 20
bc Am. 5, 5
bd Cf. Am. 4, 4
be ch. 9, 15
bf Neh. 12, 29
bg ch. 5, 8
bh 1 S. 14, 23
bi Cf. Am. 8, 14
bj Cf. Dt. 17, 12
bk 1 S. 11, 7
bl Jer. 31, 22
bm ch. 3, 1 Mal. 2, 11
bn d ch. 5, 4 Jer. 9, 3

e ch. 5, 1 Ezek. 22, 26

f Or her rulers dearly love shame, or they are given up to love; her rulers are a shame
g Ps. 47, 9 (for mgs.)

h Heb. shields

i Dan. 9, 11 Am. 2, 4

HOSEA 5, 6

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall ^bbe ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5

^fHEAR ye this, O ^gpriests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is ^atoward you, because ye have been a ^bsnare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon ⁱTabor.

2 And the ^krevolters are profound ^ato make slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.

3 ⁿI know E-phrā-im, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the ^rspirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they ^thave not known the LORD.

5 And the ^upride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and E-phrā-im fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them.

6 ^zThey shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 ^bThey have dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall a ^dmonth devour them with their ^eportions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in ^eGibeah, and the ^gtrumpet in ^hRamah: cry aloud at ⁱBeth-aven, after thee, O ^kBenjamin.

9 E-phrā-im ⁿshall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Judah were like them ^rthat remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 E-phrā-im is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the ^rcommandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto E-phrā-im as a ^vmoth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

13 When E-phrā-im saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then

God's judgments against the priests

went Ephraim to the ^aAssyrian, and sent to ^cking Jareb: yet ^dcould he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto E-phrā-im ^eas a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ^gI will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and ⁱseek my face: ^min their affliction they will seek me early.

CHAPTER 6

COME, and ^olet us return unto the LORD: for ^bhe hath torn, and ^qhe will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he ^srevive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on ^tto know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us ^vas the rain, as the ^alatter and ^aformer rain unto the earth.

4 ^gO E-phrā-im, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the ^cearly dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them ^dby the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and ^jthy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For ⁱI desired mercy, and ^mnot sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they like ^omen have ^ptransgressed the covenant: there have they ^qdealt treacherously against me.

8 ^sGil-ē-ād is a city of them that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.

9 And as ^ttroops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of ^upriests murder in the way ^bby consent: for they commit ^xlewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the ^zwhoredom of E-phrā-im, Israel is defiled.

739 n.c.

a ch. 7. 11
Jer. 2. 18
b Cf.
Isa. 1. 29
c ch. 10. 6
d Cf. 2 Chr.
18. 7
e ch. 6. 1
Lam. 3. 4.
10
f ch. 4. 1
g ch. 4. 6-9
& 6. 9
h Or against
i Cf. ch. 9. 8
j Jer. 46. 18
k ch. 9. 13
l ch. 3. 5
Zech. 8. 21.
22
m Jer. 2. 27
n Or in
corruption
o Dt. 31. 21
Am. 5. 12
p Lam. 3. 40
q ch. 5. 14
& 13. 7, 8
r ch. 11. 3
Jer. 3. 6
s ch. 4. 12
& 6. 10
t Ps. 85. 6
Cf.
Ezra 9. 8
u ch. 4. 6
Mt. 11. 27
v ch. 7. 10
x ch. 2. 20
& 3. 2
y Ps. 72. 6
Mic. 5. 7
z ch. 6. 6
Jer. 14. 12
a Jer. 5. 24
Joel 2. 23
b ch. 6. 7
c ch. 13. 3
d Or the
new moon
e Or fields
f ch. 12. 10
Dan. 9. 6
g ch. 9. 9
Isa. 10. 29
h Cf.
Zeph. 3. 5
i ch. 8. 1
Ezek. 33. 3
j Jer. 40. 1
k ch. 4. 15
& 10. 5
l Jer. 6. 1
Obad. 19
m Cf.
Mt. 9. 13
& 12. 7
n ch. 5. 6
& 8. 13
o ch. 8. 14
Ezek. 33. 28
p Or Adam
q Job. 31. 33
(for me)
Rt. 3. 14
r ch. 8. 1
Dan. 11.
28, 32
s ch. 5. 7
t Pr. 23. 10
u ch. 12. 11
Cant. 6. 5
v Ps. 18. 29
ch. 7. 1
(Heb.)
w ch. 5. 1
Mic. 3. 11
x LXX &
Syr. vanity
y Or toward
Shechem
z Ezek. 23.
21 (Heb.)
y Isa. 51. 8
Mt. 6. 19.
20
z ch. 5. 4
& 9. 1

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an ^bharvest for thee, ^cwhen I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7

WHEN I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they ^fcommit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the ^htroop of robbers spoileth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts that ⁱI remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; ⁿthey are before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

4 They are all ^radulterers, as an oven heated by the ^ubaker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the ^{*}dough, until it be ^vleavened.

5 ^aIn the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: ^fthere is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephraim, he hath ^hmixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 ⁱStrangers have devoured his strength, and ^mhe knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And ^othe pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and ^pthey do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like a silly dove ^swithout ³heart: they ^tcall to Egypt, they ^ugo to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, ^{*}I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the

739 B.C.
a ch. 10, 19
Jer. 46, 28
b Cf.
Joel 3, 13
c Ezek. 39, 25
Joel 3, 1
d Cf.
ch. 13, 14
e Ezek. 23, 4,
33
f ch. 4, 2
& 11, 12
g Cf.
Am. 6, 4, 5
h ch. 6, 9
(Heb.)
i Jer. 48, 37
(Heb.)
k ch. 13, 16
Dan. 9, 5
l Cf.
ch. 5, 3
m Or taught
n Cf.
ch. 11, 3
(for ms.)
o Jer. 16, 17
p ch. 11, 7
q Ps. 78, 57
r ch. 11, 6
Dan. 11, 33
s ch. 4, 2
Mal. 3, 5
t ch. 8, 13
Dt. 28, 68
u Lam. 5, 10
Mal. 4, 1
(Heb.)
v Jer. 37, 21
x Ezek. 44, 30
y Lev. 23, 17
Am. 4, 5
z ch. 5, 8
Am. 2, 2
a Cf.
Isa. 28, 1
b Lam. 4, 19
c ch. 6, 7
Ro. 1, 31
d ch. 2, 23
e ch. 6, 3
f Jer. 10, 25
g ch. 13, 2
Dan. 3, 1
h Cf.
Ps. 106, 35
i ch. 10, 5
2 Chr. 13, 8
k Nu. 14, 11
l Cf.
Jer. 13, 27
m Isa. 42, 25
n Dan. 5, 23
Hab. 2, 18,
20
o ch. 5, 5
p Jer. 15, 7
Am. 4, 6,
&c.
q ch. 10, 13
Pr. 22, 8
r Cf.
ch. 7, 9
s Jer. 5, 21
(Heb.)
t Or under-
standing
u ch. 12, 1
Ezek. 29, 6,
16
v ch. 5, 13
& 8, 9
x Ezek. 32, 3
y Jer. 48, 38
z ch. 7, 11
& 12, 11

heaven; ^aI will chastise them, as their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: ^dthough I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when ^ethey howled upon their beds: they ⁱassemble themselves for corn and wine, and ^kthey rebel against me.

15 Though I have ^{2m}bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the ^omost High: they are like a ^pdeceitful bow: their princes shall fall ^qby the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision ^sin the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER 8

SET ^zthe trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come ^bas an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have ^ctransgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 ^aIsrael shall cry unto me, My God, ^{*}we know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them ^eidols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ ⁱThy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them; ^khow long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore ⁿit is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For ^qthey have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the ^rstrangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as ^va vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For they are ^zgone up to Assyria,

HOSEA 9, 10

a ^a wild ass alone by himself: E'phrā-īm hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because E'phrā-īm hath ^a made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but ^mthe LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and ^ovisit their sins: ^pthey shall return to Egypt.

14 For ⁱIsrael hath forgotten his ^{*}Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will ^zsend a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAPTER 9

REJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast ^bgone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a ^creward upon every ^ecornfloor.

2 The floor and the ^fwinepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in ^gthe LORD's land; but E'phrā-īm shall ^hreturn to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things ^kin Assyria.

4 They shall not offer wine offerings to the LORD, ^mneither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the ⁿbread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up; ^{3q}Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, ^rnettles shall possess them: ^sthorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The ^udays of visitation are come,

The distress and captivity of Israel

the days of recompence are come; ^bIsrael shall know it: ^cthe prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The ^dwatchman of E'phrā-īm was with my God: but the prophet is a ^fsnare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply ^gcorrupted themselves, ^has in the days of ⁱGibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will ^kvisit their sins.

10 ⁱI found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the ⁿfirstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to ^qBā'al-pē'ôr, and ^rseparated themselves unto ^sthat shame; and ^ttheir ^uabominations were according as they loved.

11 As for E'phrā-īm, ^vtheir glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I ^abereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

13 E'phrā-īm, as I saw ^dTyrus, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in ⁱGilgal: for there I ^jhated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes are ^orevolvers.

16 E'phrā-īm is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because ^pthey did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10

ISRAEL is an ^tempty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit

735 B.C.

a Jer. 2. 24
b Cf. Nu. 14. 34
c Ezek. 22. 28
Mic. 2. 11

d Ezek. 33. 2
e Mic. 7. 4
f Cf. ch. 5. 1

g Ezek. 16. 47
h Cf. Ju. 19. 30
i ch. 5. 8
j ch. 12. 2

k ch. 8. 13
l Jer. 2. 2
m ch. 6. 6
n Jer. 24. 2
o ch. 8. 1, 2
p ch. 4. 9
q Ps. 106. 28
r Ezek. 14. 7
s Jer. 11. 13
t ch. 2. 13
u Or became abominable like that which they loved

v Isa. 41. 24
w Tit. 1. 16
x Isa. 64. 8
y ch. 10. 5
z ch. 19. 3
a Am. 2. 5
b Lam. 2. 21
c ch. 2. 12
d Ezek. 29. 18
e Dan. 2. 35
f Jer. 48. 33
g Joel 2. 24
h Ps. 85. 1
i ch. 8. 13
j Cf. ch. 11. 5
k ch. 4. 15
l Jer. 12. 8
m ch. 8. 13
n Ezek. 24. 17
o ch. 5. 2

p Dan. 9. 10
q Zeph. 3. 2

r Or Noph
s Isa. 19. 13
t Isa. 34. 13
u Zeph. 2. 9
v Isa. 34. 13
w ch. 14. 7
x Ezek. 19. 10
y Ezek. 22. 4
z Obad. 12

he hath ^a increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly ^{2c} images.

2 Their heart is ^d divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall ^e break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, ^f We have no king, because we ^{3h} feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, ^k swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as ^m hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the ⁿ calves of ^o Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the ^{4a} priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the ^l glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried ^{*} unto Assyria for a ^y present to ^z king Jareb: E'phrā-im shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for ^d Samaria, her king is cut off ^f as the ⁵ foam upon the water.

8 The ^h high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the ⁱ thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and ^j they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of ^o Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should ^a chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, ⁶ when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And E'phrā-im is as an ^s heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 ^{*} Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; ^y break up your fallow ground: for it is time to ^a seek the LORD, till he come and ^d rain righteousness upon you.

735 B.C.
a ch. 8. 11
& 12. 10
b ch. 8. 7
c Or pillars or obelisks
c ch. 3. 4
Mic. 5. 13 (Heb.)
d Ps. 119. 113
Jas. 1. 8
e Dan. 11. 8
Am. 3. 14, 15
f ch. 3. 4
& 13. 11
g 2 K. 18. 9, &c.
h Or fear
i Jer. 44. 10
Mal. 3. 5
j ch. 13. 16
Isa. 13. 16
k ch. 4. 2
Zech. 5. 4
l ch. 12. 4
Jer. 48. 13
m Lam. 3. 5, 19
n Am. 6. 12
o ch. 8. 5, 6
& 13. 2
p ch. 5. 8
q ch. 2. 15
r Heb. Chemarim
s Ezek. 44. 7, 12
t Zeph. 1. 4
u ch. 3. 1
& 14. 4
v Eccl. 4. 22
w Mt. 2. 15
x ch. 9. 11
u ch. 2. 8
& 13. 1
x ch. 9. 3
& 11. 3
y Isa. 39. 1
z ch. 5. 13
a ch. 7. 15 (ma.)
b Isa. 51. 5
c ch. 6. 1
& 14. 4
d ch. 13. 16
e Jer. 31. 3
f Cf. Jer. 24. 11
g Or twice
h Ezek. 34. 27
Nah. 1. 13
i Ezek. 6. 3, 5
j Am. 7. 9
k Gen. 3. 18 (Heb.)
l Jer. 42. 19
m ch. 9. 3
n Isa. 2. 19
o Lk. 23. 30
p ch. 10. 6
Am. 5. 27
q ch. 7. 16
& 13. 16
r ch. 9. 9
s ch. 4. 16
& 14. 4
t ch. 7. 12
u Or when they are bound to their two transgressions
v ch. 7. 16
w Cf. ch. 9. 3
x ch. 4. 16
y Dt. 29. 23
z Jer. 31. 20
a Pr. 11. 18
Jas. 3. 18
y Jer. 4. 3
z Cf. Nu. 23. 19
a Jer. 29. 13, 14
Am. 5. 4, 6
b Pr. 30. 3
Hab. 1. 12
c Ezek. 4. 47
Joel 2. 27
d Isa. 61. 11
e Or come in wrath

13 Ye have ^b plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as ^e Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was ⁱ dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall ⁱ Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11

^b WHEN Israel was a child, then ^r I loved him, and ^s called my son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto ^u Bā-ā-līm, and burned incense to graven images.

3 ^a I taught E'phrā-im also to go, ^b taking them by their arms; but they knew not that ^c I healed them.

4 ^a I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and ^a I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 ^g ^k He shall not return into the land of Egypt, ^m but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And ⁿ the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to ^b backsliding from me: though they called them to ^r the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, E'phrā-im? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as ^s Admah? how shall I set thee as ^t Zē-bō'im? ^u mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy E'phrā-im: for ^z I am God, and not man; ^b the Holy One ^c in the midst of thee: and I will not ⁷ enter into the city.

10 ^a They shall walk after the LORD: he shall ^d roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird ^b out of Egypt, and ⁱ as a dove ^k out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 E-phrā-im compasseth me about with ^o lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: ² but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

CHAPTER 12

E-PHRĀ-IM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the ^b east wind: he daily increaseth ^a lies and desolation; and they do ^r make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried ⁱ into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a ^u controversy with Judah, and will ^v punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother by the heel ² in the womb, and ^a by his strength he had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: ^e he found him in ^f Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his ⁱ memorial.

6 Therefore ⁱ turn thou to thy God: ⁿ keep mercy and judgment and ^o wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is ³ a merchant, the ^q balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to ^{4r} oppress.

8 And E-phrā-im said, Yet ⁱ I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin.

9 And ² I that am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee ^b to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the ^c solemn feast.

10 I have also spoken ^d by the prophets, and I have multiplied ^e visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in ^b Gīl-ē-ād? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice

735 W.C.
a Ezech. 37. 24
b ch. 9. 15
Am. 4. 4
c ch. 10. 1
d Jer. 25. 30
Joel 3. 16
e Ps. 105. 23
Mat. 1. 2
f Gen. 28. 5
g Gen. 31. 41
h Isa. 27. 13
Mic. 7. 12
(Heb.)
i Isa. 60. 8
k Isa. 27. 13
Mic. 7. 12
l Cf.
Dt. 18. 15
m Dan. 9. 15
Am. 2. 10
n Ezech. 16. 26
o ch. 7. 1
& 12. 1
p Or and Judah is yet united after with God and with the Holy One who is faithful
q ch. 13. 15
Ezech. 27. 26
r ch. 11. 12
Mic. 6. 12
s ch. 8. 9
t ch. 11. 2
Zeph. 1. 4
u ch. 7. 11
v ch. 4. 1
Mic. 6. 2
x ch. 8. 4
Am. 3. 26
y ch. 9. 9
Am. 3. 2. 14
z Gen. 25. 26
aa Gen. 32. 28
b ch. 10. 5
Am. 8. 14
c ch. 6. 4
d Dan. 2. 35
e See Gen. 28. 13-15
f ch. 10. 15
Am. 3. 14
g Ps. 68. 2
h ch. 12. 9
i Isa. 26. 8
(Heb.)
k Dt. 5. 7
l ch. 14. 1. 2
Ezech. 18. 30
m Jer. 14. 8
1 Tim. 1. 1
n Pr. 20. 28
O
Mic. 6. 8
o Pr. 20. 22
p Dt. 2. 7
Aut. 3. 2
q Heb. Canaan
r Pr. 20. 10
Am. 8. 5
s Or defraud
t Ezech. 16. 7
Mic. 2. 2
u Jer. 5. 28
v Zech. 11. 5
w ch. 8. 14
x ch. 6. 1
y Jer. 5. 6
z ch. 13. 4
See Ex. 20. 2
a Lam. 3. 10
b Cf.
Pr. 17. 12
c 2 Chr. 8. 13
16-19
d ch. 2. 11
Zech. 8. 19
e ch. 6. 5
Zech. 1. 6
f Dan. 2. 19
Joel 2. 28
g ch. 9. 9
Zeph. 3. 7 (Heb.)
h Cf. Dt. 33. 26. 29

bullocks in ^b Gilgal; yea, ^c their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And ^e Jacob ^f fled into the country of Syria, and Israel ^g served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a ⁱ prophet the LORD ^m brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 E-phrā-im ⁿ provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

CHAPTER 13

WHEN E-phrā-im spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in ^a Bā-āl, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have ² made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the ^b calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the ^c early dew that passeth away, as the ^d chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the ^e smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet ^f I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and ^h thou shalt know no god but me: for ^m there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they ^a filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they ^u forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them ² as a lion: as a ^v leopard by the way will I observe them:

8 I will meet them ² as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O Israel, thou hast ^f destroyed thyself; but in me is ^g thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy

^a Or It is thy destruction. O Israel, that (thou art) against me, against thy help.

^h ch. 6. 8 Am. 1. 3

^f ch. 9. 9 Zeph. 3. 7 (Heb.)

^g Read Where is now thy king, that he may.

^u Cf. Dt. 33. 26. 29

cities? and thy judges of whom ^a thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 ^a I gave thee a king in mine anger, and ^a took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of E-phrā-īm is ^f bound up; his sin is hid.

13 The ^h sorrows of a travailling woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long ^k in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 ⁿ I will ransom them from the power of the grave; ^p I will redeem them from death: ^q O death, I will be thy plagues; ^o ²grave, I will be thy destruction: ^l repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ^q ^u Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an ^v east wind shall come, the ^a wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 ^c Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath ^e rebelled against her God: they shall fall ^f by the sword: ^g their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and ^k their women with child shall be ripped up.

CHAPTER 14

O ISRAEL, ⁿ return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

735 B.C.
a 1 S. 8. 5. 19
b Ps. 25. 18
Mt. 6. 12
c 1 S. 8. 22
d ch. 10. 3. 7
e Cf. Mic. 4. 9
f Ps. 119. 108
Jon. 2. 9
g Jb. 14. 17
Ro. 2. 5
h Cf. Isa. 36. 9
i Jer. 50. 43
Mic. 4. 9.
10
j Jer. 49. 11
k Cf. 2 K. 19. 3
l ch. 11. 3
m ch. 11. 7
n Cf. Isa. 25. 8
o ch. 11. 1
Mal. 1. 2
p Dan. 12. 2
q Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 55
r Isa. 26. 19
s Heb. Sheol
t Ezek. 17. 23
u Cf. Jer. 15. 6
v Cf. Gen. 49. 22
x Jer. 11. 16
y ch. 12. 1
Jon. 4. 8
z Cant. 4. 11
a Ezek. 13. 11
Jon. 1. 4
b ch. 4. 13
Jon. 4. 5. 6
c ch. 10. 7
Am. 3. 12
d Isa. 31. 7
e 1 Thes. 1. 9
f ch. 7. 14
g ch. 14. 6
Am. 7. 17
h ch. 10. 14
Nah. 3. 10
i Cf. Ps. 52. 8
j Cf. ch. 2. 8
k 2 K. 15. 16
Am. 1. 13
l Dan. 12. 10
m Isa. 55. 9
Nah. 1. 3
n ch. 12. 6
Joel 2. 12
o Cf. Pr. 10. 29

2 Take with you words, and **turn to the LORD**: say unto him, ^b Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we ^e render the calves of our lips.

3 Asshur shall not save us; we ^e will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for ⁱ in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 ^q ⁱ I will heal their ^m backsliding, ^o I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the ^r dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and ^s cast forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the ^s olive tree, and ^z his smell as Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under ^b his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 E-phrā-īm shall say, ^d What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green ^h fir tree. ⁱ From me is thy fruit found.

9 ⁱ Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? ^m for the ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: ^e but the transgressors shall fall therein.

JOEL

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pē-thū-ēl.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. ^a Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 ^c Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the ^f locust eaten; and that

400 B.C.
a ch. 2. 2
Ez. 10. 6. 14
b See ver. 10
c Isa. 38. 19
d ch. 2. 2
e Cf. Rev. 9. 7. 8
f Jer. 46. 23
g Hos. 2. 12
Am. 4. 9

which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the ^b new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For ^d a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, ^e whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid ^g my vine waste, and

barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 ¶ Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The ^bmeat offering and the ^cdrink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, ^fthe LORD's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, ^hthe land mourneth; for ⁱthe corn is wasted: the ^knew wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 ^mBe ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the ^ppomegranate tree, the ^qpalm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because ^sjoy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 ^uGird yourselves, and ^vlament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the ^zaltar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ ^cSanctify ye a fast, call a ^esolemn assembly, gather the ^felders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day! for ^hthe day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the ⁱAlmighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The ^useed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are ^kperplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the ^mfire hath devoured the ⁿpastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field ^acry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 2

^d**B**LOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my ^eholy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the ^fday of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A ⁱday of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: ⁿa great people and a strong; ^othere hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A ^rfire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the ^tgarden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and ^vnothing shall escape them.

4 ^aThe appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the ^bnoise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a ^dflame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: ^eall faces shall ^ggather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and ^hwhen they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, ⁱthey shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: ^othe sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

400 a.c.

^a Or parts
^a Cf.
^a Ps. 42. 1

^b ch. 2. 14
^c Ezek. 46. 5
^c 2. 14
^d Ezek. 45. 17
^d See ver. 15
^e ch. 3. 17
^e Dan. 9. 16
^f ch. 2. 17
^f Ezek. 45. 4
^g ch. 1. 15
^g & 3. 14
^h Hos. 4. 3
ⁱ Hos. 2. 9
ⁱ Hag. 1. 11
^k Isa. 24. 7
ⁱ ver. 10.
^{ch.} 3. 15
ⁱ Ezek. 32. 7
^m Jer. 14. 4
ⁿ ch. 1. 6
^o ch. 1. 2

^p Cant. 8. 2
^q Hag. 2. 19
^q Neh. 8. 15
^q Jno. 12. 13
^r ch. 1. 19.
²⁰
^s Hos. 2. 11
^s Am. 4. 10
^s Ezek. 36. 33
^t Dan. 9. 3
^t Am. 8. 10
^u ch. 2. 17
^u Isa. 32. 12
^v Ex. 10. 15
^z ch. 2. 17
^z Ezek. 47. 1
^a Rev. 9. 7

^b Nah. 2. 4

^c ch. 2. 15
^d Isa. 47. 14
^d Obad. 18
^e Isa. 1. 13
^e ch. 2. 15
^e (Heb.)
^f ch. 2. 16
^f Ezek. 20. 1.
³
^g Lam. 5. 10
^g Nah. 2. 10
^h Or wax pale
^h ch. 2. 1. &c.
^h Ezek. 30. 3
ⁱ Ezek. 10. 5
ⁱ 2 Cor. 6. 18

^u Or seeds
^u thrive.
^v Or they
^v burst
^v through the
^v weapons,
^v and break
^v not off
^v (their
^v course)

^k Est. 3. 15
^k (Heb.)
ⁱ Ex. 10. 6

^m ch. 2. 3
^o Or folds
ⁿ Jer. 9. 10
^o ver. 2

11 And the LORD ^ashall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very ^agreat: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and ^awho can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, ^fturn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for ^hhe is gracious and ^kmerciful, ⁱslow to anger, and of great kindness, and ^mrepenteth him of the evil.

14 ^bWho knoweth if he will return and repent, and ^qleave a blessing behind him; even a ^rmeat offering and a ^tdrink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ "Blow the trumpet in Zion, ^ssanctify a fast, call a ^ysolemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, ^asanctify the congregation, assemble the ^belders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the ^dbridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ^hministers of the LORD, ⁱweep between the ^kporch and the ⁱaltar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to ^oreproach, that the heathen should rule over them: ^bwherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD be ^rjealous for ^shis land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, ⁱI will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the ^zeast sea, and his hinder part toward the ^{2c}utmost sea, and his ^astink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and

400 B.C.
a ch. 3. 16
Jer. 51. 16
b Ps. 126. 2.
c Jer. 30. 7
Mal. 4. 5
d Dt. 8. 8
Zech. 8. 12
e Mal. 3. 2
f Hos. 14. 1.
Zech. 1. 3
g Hos. 6. 3
Jas. 5. 7
h Ps. 145. 8
Jon. 4. 2
i Hos. 6. 3
Zech. 10. 1
k Dan. 9. 4
l Ps. 145. 8
Jon. 4. 2
m Jer. 42. 10
Am. 7. 3
n Hos. 9. 1, 2
Hos. 4. 12
o Hos. 2. 16
p Cl.
2 S. 12. 22
Jon. 3. 9
q Ezek. 44. 30
Hos. 2. 19
r ch. 1. 9, 13
s ch. 1. 4
Nah. 3. 15, 17
t ch. 1. 9, 13
u Ps. 150. 3
x ch. 1. 14
y ch. 1. 14
Am. 5. 21
(Heb.)
z Ps. 78. 29
a Ezek. 46. 20
b ch. 1. 14
c Dt. 22. 66
d Isa. 54. 4
Ro. 9. 33
e Cf. Ps. 19. 5
f Hos. 11. 9
Rev. 21. 3
g ch. 3. 16
Ezek. 39. 22
h Isa. 46. 9
i ch. 1. 9, 13
j ch. 1. 13
k Ezek. 8. 16
l ch. 1. 13
Am. 9. 1
m Cl. Aelia
2. 17-21
n Ezek. 39. 29
Zech. 12. 10
o Dan. 9. 16
Mic. 6. 16
p Ps. 115. 2
Mic. 7. 10
q Hos. 12. 10
r Zech. 1. 14
s Hos. 9. 3a
t Hos. 2. 8
2c
Zech. 9. 17
u Mt. 24. 30
x Isa. 6. 4
Rev. 15. 8
y ver. 2
z Ezek. 47. 18
a Cl. Ro.
10. 13
b Lam. 3. 55
Zeph. 3. 9
c Or western
d Dt. 34. 2
Zech. 14. 8
(Heb.)
e Obad. 17
f Isa. 34. 3
g Ezek. 14. 22
Am. 5. 15

rejoice: for ^bthe LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for ^dthe tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the ^aformer rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the ⁱlatter rain in the first month.

24 And the ^ffloors shall be full of wheat, and the ^ofats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the ^slocust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall ^zeat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people ^cshall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am ^ein the midst of Israel, and that ^fI am the LORD your God, and ^gnone else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ ^mAnd it shall come to pass afterward, that ⁿI will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall ^qdream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew ^uwonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of ^xsmoke.

31 ^yThe sun shall be turned into darkness; and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that ^awhosoever ^bshall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for ^din mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the ^fremnant whom the LORD shall call.

CHAPTER 3

FOR, behold, in those days, and in that time, ^awhen I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 ^cI will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the ^evalley of Jě-hōsh'-ā-phāt, and ^fwill plead with them there for my people and for ^hmy heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted ^kmy land.

3 And they have ⁱcast lots for my people; and have ⁿgiven a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O ^bTyre, and ^qZidon, and all the ^rcoasts of ^sPalestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily ^xwill I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 ^gThe children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the ^jGrecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and ^kthey shall sell them to the ^mSā-bē'āns, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ^qProclaim ye this among the Gentiles; ^{2a}Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 ^rBeat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the ^tweak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come,

all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the ^bvalley of Jě-hōsh'-ā-phāt: for there will I sit to ^djudge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the ^eharvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the ⁱpress is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the ^mday of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The ^asun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also ^tshall roar out of Zion, and ^uutter his voice from Jerusalem; and ^vthe heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be the ^zhope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 ^aSo shall ye know that I am the LORD your God ^bdwelling in Zion, ^cmy holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall ^eno strangers pass through her any more.

18 ^qAnd it shall come to pass in that day, that ^sthe mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and ^ha fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of ⁱShittim.

19 ^tEgypt shall be a desolation, and ⁿEdom shall be a desolate wilderness, ^ofor the violence against the children of Judah, because they have ^bshed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will ^scleansed their blood that I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

a Hos. 6. 4
Am. 9. 14

b ver. 2

c Zeph. 3. 8

d Isa. 2. 4

e Mic. 4. 3

f ver. 12

g Jer. 25. 31

h Cf. 1

i Hos. 6. 11

j Jer. 51. 19

k Zech. 2. 12

l Lam. 1. 1

m Rev. 14. 19,

n 20

o ch. 2. 18

p (Bat. 9. 24)

q Obad. 11

r ch. 2. 1

s a.c.

t Am. 5. 18,

u 20

v Hos. 9. 13

w Am. 1. 9

x Ezek. 32. 30

y Zech. 9. 2

z Cf. 1

a Jos. 13. 2

b Isa. 14. 29,

c 31

d Jer. 25. 30

e Am. 1. 2

f ch. 2. 11

g Am. 1. 2

h Ezek. 22. 31

i Obad. 15

j Ezek. 38.

k 19, 20

l Hos. 2. 6,

m 21

n ch. 2. 1

o Obad. 16

p Cf. 28. 32

q Isa. 52. 1

r Nah. 1. 15

s Dan. 11. 2

t Zech. 9. 13

u (Heb.)

v Hos. 2. 22

w Am. 9. 13

x Ezek. 47. 1

y Zech. 14. 8

z Jos. 3. 1

a Mic. 6. 5

b Cf. 1

c Isa. 14. 2

d Dan. 11. 42

e Zech. 10. 11

f Isa. 45. 14

g Am. 1. 11,

h 12

i Ezek. 35. 5

j Am. 1. 11

k Jer. 22. 17

l Or hallow

m Jer. 51. 27,

n 28

o Mic. 3. 5

p Cf. Isa. 2. 4

q Isa. 4. 4

r Isa. 14. 12

(Heb.)

A M O S

CHAPTER 1

THE words of ^aAmos, who was among the ^bherdmen of ^cTē-kō'ā, which he saw concerning Israel ^din the days of Ūz-zī'āh king of Judah, and in the days of Jēr-ō-bō'am the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the ^eearthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD ^fwill roar from Zion, and ^gutter his voice from Jerusalem; and the ^hhabitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of ⁱCarmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^jDamascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ^k"because they have threshed ^lGil'ē-ād with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of ^mHazael, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the ⁿbar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of ^oEden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto ^pKir, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^qGaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ^r"because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from ^sAshdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ^tĀsh'kē-lon, and I will turn mine hand against ^uEkron: and the ^vremnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^wTyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and

remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^xEdom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ^y"because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon ^z Teman, which shall devour the palaces of ^{aa}Bozrah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of ^{ab}Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ^{ac}ripped up the women with child of Gil'ē-ād, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will ^{ad}kindle a fire in the wall of ^{ae}Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2

THUS saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^{af}Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of ^{ag}Kir'ī-ōth: and Moab shall die with ^{ah}tumult, with shouting, and with the ^{ai}sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ^{aj}"because they have despised

760 B.C.

a ch. 7. 14

b sh. 7. 14

c Jer. 6. 1

d Hos. 1. 1

e Mic. 1. 1

f ch. 9. 12

g Joel 3. 19

h Zech. 14. 5

i Joel 3. 19

j Obad. 10.

k &c.

l Joel 3. 16

m Or pastures

n ch. 9. 3

o Jer. 50. 19

p Ezek. 25. 13

q Obad. 9

r Ezek. 46. 1

s m Jer. 49. 13.

t 22

u Mic. 2. 12

v n 2 K. 10. 33

w o Hos. 12. 11

x Obad. 19

y p Ezek. 25. 2

z Zeph. 2. 9

aa q Hos. 13. 16

ab r 2 Chr. 22.

ac s 6

ad s Lam. 2. 9

ae Nah. 3. 13

af i Jer. 50. 32

ag a Ezek. 25. 5

ah x Ezek. 27. 23

ai y ch. 9. 7

aj isa. 27. 8

ak z Jer. 47. 3. 5

al Zeph. 2. 4

am a Ezek. 25. 15

an b Ezek. 25. 8

ao Zeph. 2. 9

ap c ch. 3. 9

aq d Jer. 25. 20

ar e Jer. 48. 24.

as 41

at f Jer. 47. 5. 7

au Zeph. 2. 4. 7

av f Cf. Nu. 24.

aw 17 (mss.)

ax ch. 3. 6

ay Hos. 8. 1

az h Jer. 23. 20

ba Zeph. 2. 4

bb i Ezek. 25. 16

bc Obad. 19

bd k Joel 3. 4

be Zech. 9. 2. 3

bf i Hos. 4. 6

bg Mal. 2. 9

the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and ^atheir lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But ^bI will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because ^cthey sold the righteous for silver, and the ^dpoor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and ^eturn aside the way of the meek: and ^fa man and his father will go in unto the same maid, ^gto profane ^hmy holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes ⁱlaid to pledge by every altar, and they ^jdrink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the ^kAmorite before them, whose height was like the height of the ^lcedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his ^mroots from beneath.

10 Also ⁿI brought you up from the land of Egypt, and ^oled you ^pforty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for ^qNazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD.

12 But ^rye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, ^ssaying, Prophecy not.

13 Behold, ^tI am pressed under you, as a cart ^uis pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 ^vTherefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:

15 ^wNeither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

760 *a.c.*

a Cl. Jer. 16, 19, 20

b Hos. 2, 14
c Mic. 6, 13
d ch. 2, 10
e & 9, 7

d Hos. 13, 5
e Nah. 1, 7
f Hos. 12, 2

f ch. 8, 6
g Joel 3, 3
h ch. 4, 1
i Ezek. 22, 29
j Or have made an appointment

k ch. 5, 12
l Lam. 3, 35
m 1 Chr. 5, 1
n 1 Cor. 3, 1
o Ezek. 43, 7
p Mal. 1, 12
q Ezek. 43, 7
r Mt. 6, 9
s Pr. 22, 27
t Zeph. 1, 16
u Cl.
v Cl. Jer. 4, 17
w Isa. 45, 7
x Ezek. 16, 3
y Ezek. 31, 3
z Dan. 2, 19
aa Jno. 13, 15
ab Isa. 5, 24
ac Mal. 4, 1
ad Ezek. 3, 12
ae Mic. 3, 8
af ch. 3, 1
ag Hos. 12, 13
ah Jer. 2, 6
ai ch. 5, 25
aj Ps. 95, 10
ak ch. 1, 8
al Zeph. 2, 4

b Lam. 4, 7

c Cl. Nu. 6, 3
d Cl. Jer. 4, 22

e ch. 7, 12, 13
f Jer. 11, 21
g Or I will press you in your place
h Or oppresseth

i Jer. 25, 35

j Cl. Ex. 22, 13

k Eccles. 9, 11

l Hos. 13, 16
m Or on the sick cushions of a bed

CHAPTER 3

HEAR this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family ^awhich I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,

2 You only ^bhave I known of all the families of the earth: therefore ^cI will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they ^dbe agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a ^etrumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? ^fshall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but ^ghe revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? ^hthe Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at ⁱAshdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For ^jthey know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; ^kAs the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in ^lSamaria in the corner of a bed, and ^min Damascus in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him ^a I will also visit the altars of ^b Beth-el: and the ^c horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the ^e winter house with the ^e summer house; and the ^h houses of ivory shall perish, and the ⁱ great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

HEAR this word, ⁱ ye kine of ^m Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which ^o oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord GOD ^q hath sworn ^r by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away ^s with hooks, and your posterity ^t with fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and ye shall ² cast them into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Come to ² Beth-el, and transgress; at ^b Gilgal multiply transgression; ^d and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years:

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving ^f with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: ^h yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have ⁱ withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 I have smitten you with ^r blasting and mildew: when your ^t gardens and

760 B.C.

^a Hos. 10, 2
^b Mic. 1, 7
^c ch. 4, 4
^d Hos. 12, 4
^e Ezek. 43, 15
^f Ezek. 38, 22
^g Hab. 3, 5
^h Jer. 36, 22
ⁱ Cf. Dt. 28, 27, 60
^j Ju. 3, 20
^k Ps. 45, 8
^l ch. 6, 11
^m Cf. Isa. 34, 3

ⁿ Isa. 33, 9
^o m Ps. 22, 12
^p Lam. 4, 6
^q Zeph. 2, 9
^r ch. 2, 6
^s & 5, 11, 12
^t Isa. 7, 4
^u Zech. 3, 2
^v ch. 8, 7
^w Ezek. 16, 8
^x Ps. 89, 35

^y Cf. Jer. 19, 28
^z Cf. Jer. 16, 16

^{aa} Jer. 51, 16
^{ab} Or cast yourselves into Harmon (text probably corrupt)
^{ac} ch. 5, 8
^{ad} Isa. 43, 7
^{ae} Cf. Hos. 4, 15
^{af} z ch. 3, 14
^{ag} & 5, 5, 6
^{ah} Jb. 9, 8
^{ai} Mic. 1, 3
^{aj} ch. 5, 5
^{ak} Hos. 12, 11
^{al} Jer. 51, 19

^{am} Cf. Hos. 8, 13
^{an} Ezek. 32, 2, 16
^{ao} Mic. 2, 4
^{ap} Hos. 7, 4
^{aq} Mt. 13, 33
^{ar} Lam. 2, 13

^{as} Hos. 7, 10
^{at} Hag. 2, 17

^{au} Ezek. 22, 24
^{av} Hag. 1, 11

^{aw} Hos. 10, 12
^{ax} Zeph. 2, 3
^{ay} Ezek. 33, 19
^{az} Mt. 19, 17
^{ba} m Hos. 4, 15
^{bb} n ch. 4, 4
^{bc} & 7, 13
^{bd} ch. 4, 4
^{be} Mic. 6, 9
^{bf} Ps. 8, 14
^{bg} Neh. 11, 27, 30

^{bh} Or become vanity (Gleb. Aven)
^{bi} Ezek. 38, 19
^{bj} Nah. 1, 6
^{bk} 2 Chr. 6, 28
^{bl} Hag. 2, 17
^{bm} ch. 6, 6
^{bn} Ps. 81, 5
^{bo} Joel 1, 7, 12
^{bp} Hag. 1, 17

your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the ^d pestilence ^f after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the ^k stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some of you, ⁿ as God overthrew Sodom and Gōmōr'rah, and ye were ^p as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and ^u createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that ^v maketh the morning darkness, and ^w treadeth upon the high places of the earth, ^c The LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

CHAPTER 5

HEAR ye this word which I ⁱ take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Israel.

2 The ^e virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, ^k Seek ye me, and ye shall ⁱ live:

5 But ^m seek not ⁿ Beth-el, nor enter into ^o Gilgal, and pass not to ^p Beersheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall ³ come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out ^q like fire in the ^s house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Beth-el.

7 Ye who ^a turn judgment to ^b worm-wood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

8 Seek him that maketh the ^{2d} seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the ² shadow of death into the morning, and ^h maketh the day dark with night: that ⁱ calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ^m The LORD is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 ^a They hate him that rebuketh ^b in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your ^a treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have ^a built houses of ⁱ hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ^u ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For ^z I know your manifold transgressions, and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they ^b take a ^c bribe, and they ^j turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall ^h keep silence in that time; for ^k it is an evil time.

14 ⁿ Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 ^b Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: ^q it may be that the LORD God of hosts ^r will be gracious unto ^a the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and ^v such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be ^a wailing: for ^b I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is ^j darkness, and not light.

760 a.c.
a ch. 6. 12
b ch. 6. 12
Lam. 3. 15.
19
c Jer. 48. 44
d i.e. the
Pleiades
e Job. 38. 31
f Jer. 46. 22
g Mic. 7. 17
h Eccles. 10. 8
i Jer. 13. 16
j Jer. 4. 13
k ch. 9. 6
l Gen. 6. 17
m Ps. 104. 6, 7
n ch. 6. 8
o Jer. 44. 4
p Hos. 9. 4
q Mic. 6. 6, 7
r ch. 9. 6
s Jer. 33. 2
t Joel 2. 15
(Heb.)
u Pr. 15. 10
v Isa. 29. 21
w ch. 4. 1
x & 8. 4, 6
y ch. 6. 5
z Isa. 14. 11
aa Dt. 28. 39
ab Zeph. 1. 13
ac Ezek. 40. 42
ad Dt. 28. 30
ae Jer. 39.
af Mic. 6. 15
ag Or ever-
flowing
ah Cf. Dt. 21.
4 (Heb.)
ai Cf.
aj Jer. 7. 22
ak Oth. Acim 7.
42, 43
al Hos. 5. 3
am a ch. 2. 10
an Acts 7. 36,
42
ao Or Sleight
your king
ap Ezek. 22. 12
aq Mic. 3. 11
ar Isa. 43. 3
as (Heb.)
at 1 K. 11. 7
au Acts 7. 43
av (Jer. 50. 2
Acts 7. 43)
aw ch. 2. 7
ax Mal. 3. 5
ay Hos. 13. 2
az Eccles. 3. 7
ba ch. 6. 7
bb Hos. 11. 5
bc Mic. 2. 3
bd Ezek. 48. 1
be Acts 9. 2,
4, 6
bf ch. 4. 13
bg Cf. Isa. 1.
16, 17
bh Isa. 32. 9
bi Zeph. 1. 12
bj Pr. 8. 13
bk Ro. 12. 9
bl Or the
notable
man
bm Cf. Joel 2. 14
bn Isa. 33. 2
bo Mal. 1. 9
bp Joel 2. 32
bq Mic. 2. 12
br Isa. 10. 9
bs Ezek. 47.
16, 30.
bt Zech. 9. 2
bu 2 Chr. 26. 6
bv Mic. 1. 10
bw Jer. 9. 17
bx Mt. 9. 23
by Zeph. 9. 10
bz Jer. 49. 4
ca Cf.
cb Is. 5. 12
cc Isa. 31. 5
cd Hos. 7. 14

19 As if a man did ^c flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a ^e serpent ^f bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ^g I hate, I despise your feast days, and ⁱ I will not smell in your ⁿ solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy ^r viols.

24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a ^{3x} mighty stream.

25 ^v Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness ^a forty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have borne the ^a tabernacle of your ^d Mō-lōch and ^e Chī'ūn your images, the star of your god, ^g which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore ⁱ will I cause you to go into captivity beyond ⁱ Damascus, saith the LORD, ^m whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6

WOE to them ^a that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, ^b which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto ⁱ Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to ^u Hā-māth the great: then go down to ^x Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 ^z Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 ^c That lie upon beds of ^d ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the ^e calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That ^e chant to the sound of the

^aviol, and invent to themselves ^binstruments of musick, like David;

6 That drink wine in ^cbowls, and ^aanoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of ^fJoseph.

7 ¶ ^aTherefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord God ^ahath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor ^athe excellency of Jacob, and ^mhate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, ⁿif there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and ^phe that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, ⁿHold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the ^agreat house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ^yye have turned judgment into ^zgall, and the fruit of righteousness into ^{3b}hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, ^aI will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of ^fHemath unto the river of the ^{4h}wilderness.

CHAPTER 7

^m**T**HUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when

760 A.C.

a ch. 5. 23

b Neh. 12. 36

c Jer. 52. 18,

19

Zech. 9. 15

d Dan. 9. 16,

19

Lk. 22. 32

e Eccles. 9. 8

Mt. 6. 17

f Dan. 10. 3

g ch. 5. 6

Obad. 18

h Joel 2. 13,

14

Jon. 3. 10

i ch. 5. 27

j Jer. 51. 14

Heb. 6. 13

k Isa. 51. 10

l Or would

have de-

stroyed the

land

m ch. 8. 7

Ps. 47. 4

n ch. 5. 21

Zech. 8. 17

o Cf. ch. 8. 3

p Lam. 2. 8

q Jer. 34. 5

r Jer. 1. 11

s ch. 8. 2

t Hos. 10. 8

u ch. 3. 15

v Cf.

Hos. 1. 4

See 2K. 15.

8-10

x 2 K. 14. 23

y ch. 5. 7

z Hos. 10. 4

(Heb.)

a Cf.

Jer. 38. 4

b Or

wormwood

c ch. 5. 7

Rev. 8. 11

d Jer. 6. 22

e ch. 6. 7

f 9. 4

g Isa. 30. 10

Mic. 3. 7

h Ezek. 48. 1

i Ezek. 22. 25

Mic. 3. 11

j Or Arabah

k Ezek. 47. 8

Zech. 14. 10

l ch. 2. 12

Mic. 2. 6

m ch. 5. 5, 6

n See 1 K. 12.

29-13. 1

o ch. 8. 1

Jer. 1. 11-

13

p ch. 1. 1

g 2.

o ch. 1. 1

Zech. 13. 5

q Isa. 2. 10

r 17. 8

they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, ^dforgive, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

3 The LORD ^arepented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the ^kgreat deep, and ³did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6 The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a ^oplumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, ^qwhat seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: ^rI will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the ^shigh places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will ^urise against the house of Jër-ö-bö'äm with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Äm-ä-zî'äh the priest of Beth-el sent to ^xJër-ö-bö'äm king of Israel, saying, Amos hath ^aconspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jër-ö-bö'äm shall die by the sword, and Israel shall ^bsurely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Äm-ä-zî'äh said unto Amos, O thou ^cseer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there ^eeat bread, and ⁱprophecy there:

13 But prophesy not again any more at ^kBeth-el: ⁱfor it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered ⁿAmos, and said to Äm-ä-zî'äh, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an ^oherdman, and a gatherer of ^psycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I

followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and ^b drop not thy word against the house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall ^c fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAPTER 8

THUS hath the Lord GOD ^a shewed unto me: and ⁱ behold a basket of ^k summer fruit.

2 And he said, ⁱ Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, ^b The end is come upon my people of Israel; ^c I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And ^c the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: there shall be ^d many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth ^e with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make ^b the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the ^a new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the ^f sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ^g ē^l-phāh small, and the ^h shē-kēl great, and ^k falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may ^m buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD ^b hath sworn by the ^q excellency of Jacob, Surely ^r I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and ^u it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that ^v I will

760 A.C.

a Joel 1. 12.
13
Jon. 3. 8
b Ezek. 21. 2
Mic. 2. 6
(mg.)
c Ezek. 27. 31
Mic. 1. 16
d Jer. 6. 26
Zech. 12. 10

e ch. 9. 1
Hos. 13. 16

f Hos. 3. 4
Mic. 3. 6

g Cf.
Dan. 12. 4
h ch. 7. 1
& 9. 1

i Jer. 24. 1

k Hos. 9. 10
Nah. 3. 12

l ch. 7. 14

m Jer. 5. 7
Zeph. 1. 5

n Hos. 13. 2
o Jer. 8. 16

p Ezek. 7. 2
&c.

q ch. 5. 5

r ch. 7. 8

s Cf.
ch. 5. 23

t Cf. ch. 6. 9

u ch. 8. 1

x Joel 2. 17

y Mal. 1. 7.

z Cf.
ch. 6. 10

a Or chapter

b Zeph. 2. 14

c Or
thresholds

d Isa. 6. 4

e bch. 5. 11, 12

f Hab. 3. 14

g ch. 7. 17

h Mic. 6. 14

i Cf.
ch. 5. 19

j Hos. 2. 11

k Col. 2. 16

l Cf. Neh. 13. 15, 16

m Ezek. 46. 5

n Zech. 5. 6

o Pr. 15. 11

p Jer. 32. 9

q Hos. 12. 7

r Mic. 6. 10, 11

s Cf.
Ps. 139. 8

t m ch. 2. 6

u Zech. 11. 12

v Jer. 23. 24

w Jon. 1. 3

x ch. 1. 2

y Mic. 7. 14

z ch. 7. 2

a Mic. 7. 20

b q ch. 6. 8

c Nah. 2. 2

d r Cf. ch. 3. 2

e s Isa. 51. 9

f t ch. 7. 11, 17

g u ch. 9. 5

h x Ezek. 15. 7

i y ch. 5. 18

j Zeph. 1. 15

cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all ^a your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and ^c baldness upon every head; and I will make it ^d as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, ^f but of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall ^g run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 ^m They that swear by the ⁿ sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O ^o Dan, liveth; and, The manner of ^q Beersheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER 9

I SAW the Lord standing upon the ^a altar: and he said, Smite the ^{2z} lintel of the door, that the ^{3a} posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them ^c with the sword: ^d he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 ^b Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; ⁱ though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And ⁿ though they hide themselves in the top of ^o Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the ^s serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they ⁱ go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and ^r I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts is he

that toucheth the land, and ^ait shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall ^crise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

6 It is he ^e that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that ^fcalleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ^fThe LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. ^kHave not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the ^lPhilistines from ^mCaphtor, and the Syrians from ^oKir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that ^rI will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and ^sI will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall

760 B.C.
^a Cf. Mic. 1. 4
^b ch. 6, 3
Obad. 3
^c ch. 8, 8
^d Gt. Acts 16. 18-19
^e Ps. 104. 3

^f ch. 5 8
^g ch. 1, 11
Obad. 8
^h Cf. Isa. 14. 2

ⁱ Lv. 26. 5
^k ch. 3. 1

^l 1 Chr. 1. 12
^m Jer. 47. 4
ⁿ Hos. 2. 22
Zech. 8. 12
^o ch. 1. 5
^p Joel 3. 1
Zeph. 2. 7
^q Ezek. 36. 10
^r Cf. Jer. 30. 11

^s Cf. Ezek. 20. 38
^t Jer. 42. 10

die by the sword, ^bwhich say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day ^dwill I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 That they may possess the remnant of ^eEdom, ^hand of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ⁱthe plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and ⁿthe mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And ^pI will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and ^qthey shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And ^sI will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

OBADIAH

^a^bTHE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God concerning ^cEdom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, ^fthou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; ^gthat saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 ^hThough thou exalt thyself ⁱas the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars; thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 ^mIf thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till

587 B.C.
^a For ver. 1-49. Cf. Jer. 49. 14-16
^b Ezek. 7. 13
Nah. 1. 1
^c Am. 9. 12
Mal. 1. 2, 4
^d Jer. 49. 16
Mic. 7. 1

^e Dan. 11. 12
^f Jer. 49. 16
Cf. Nu. 24. 21
^g Or snare
^h Am. 9. 10
Mic. 3. 11

ⁱ Dan. 11. 36, 37
^j 2 Thes. 2. 4
^k Jer. 49. 16
^l Jer. 49. 7

^m Am. 1. 12
Hab. 3. 3
ⁿ For ver. 5, 6. Cf. Jer. 49. 9, 10

they had enough? if the grape-gatherers came to thee, would they not leave ^dsome grapes?

6 How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a ²wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even ^kdestroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy mighty men, O ^lTeman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

JONAH 1

10 ¶ ^aFor thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, ^din the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and ^ecast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldst not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldst thou have ^frejoiced over the children of Judah in the ^mday of their destruction; neither shouldst thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldst not have entered into the gate of my people in the ^oday of their calamity; yea, thou shouldst not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldst thou have stood in the ^pcrossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldst thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the ^yday of the LORD is ^qnear upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: ^rthy reward shall return upon thine own head.

Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish

587 B.C.

a Am. 1. 11
b Joel 3. 17
Mic. 4. 1
c Ezek. 23. 31,
13
Nah. 3. 11
d See 2 K. 25.
10-20
e Jb. 10. 19
f Joel 2. 32
g Joel 3. 3
h Nah. 3. 10
i Isa. 4. 3

j Zech. 12. 6
Cl.
Isa. 10. 17
k Am. 6. 6
l Ezek. 36. 5
m Hos. 9. 7
Nah. 7. 4
n Joel 2. 5
Nah. 1. 10

o Jer. 46. 10
p Ezek. 20. 46
Zech. 7. 7

q Am. 1. 8

r Hos. 5. 8

s Am. 1. 3

t Cf. Ezek. 21.
19, 21

u 1 K. 9. 16
x 1 K. 17. 9
Lk. 4. 26

y Joel 3. 14
Zeph. 1. 14,
&c.

z Cl.
Isa. 19. 20

a Joel 3. 4

b Isa. 33. 22
Mic. 4. 7

16 For as ye have drunk upon ^bmy holy mountain, so shall all the heathen ^cdrink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be ^eas though they had not been.

17 ¶ ^fBut upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be ^hholiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob ⁱshall be a fire, and the ^khouse of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall ⁿkindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it.

19 And they of ^pthe south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the ^qPhilistines: and they shall possess the fields of E'phra'im, and the fields of Samaria: and ^rBenjamin shall possess ^sGil'ad.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the ^tCā'nā-ān-ites, even unto ^xZār'-phāth; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sē-phār'ad, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And ^zsaviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and ^bthe kingdom shall be the LORD's.

J O N A H

CHAPTER 1

NOW the word of the LORD came unto ^bJonah the son of Ā-mīṭ'-tāi, saying,

2 Arise, go to ^dNīn'-ē-vēh, that great city, and cry against it; ^efor their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jonah ^frose up to flee unto ^gTār'-shish ^hfrom the presence of the LORD, and went down to ⁱJoppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

786 B.C.

a ch. 4. 8
Hos. 13. 15

b 2 K. 14. 25
Mt. 12. 39,
al.

c Ezek. 27. 29
d ch. 3. 3
Isa. 37. 37

e Jer. 12. 4

f ch. 4. 2

g ch. 4. 2
Ezek. 38. 13

h Am. 9. 3

i Ezra 3. 7
Acts 9. 36

4 ¶ But the LORD ^asent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then ^cthe mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us ^bcast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an ^hHebrew; and ⁱI fear the LORD, the ^jGod of heaven, ^mwhich hath made the sea and the ⁿdry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and ^klay not upon us innocent blood: for ^lthou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men ^afeared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and ^cmade vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And ^dJonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

CHAPTER 2

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, ^kI cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he

786 B.C.

^a Ps. 116. 3
^b Heb. *Shool*
^c Est. 9. 24
^d Mt. 27. 33

^e Lam. 3. 54

^f Ps. 31. 22

^g Dan. 6. 10

^h Ps. 132. 8
ⁱ Mic. 1. 2

^j Ps. 69. 1

^k Jer. 34. 9.

^l Acts 6. 1

^m Jer. 26. 19

ⁿ Hag. 1. 12

^o Isa. 19. 6

^p Heb. *Gen. 41.*

^q Dan. 5. 23

^r Jer. 5. 22

^s Ps. 95. 5

^t Isa. 38. 17

^u Or the pit

^v Ps. 143. 4

^w Ezek. 6. 9

^x Zech. 10. 9

^y Jer. 51. 18

^z Acts 14. 15

^a Hos. 14. 2

^b Heb. 13. 15

^c ch. 1. 16

^d Acts 18. 18

^e Jer. 3. 23

^f Ps. 51. 14

^g Dan. 4. 35

^h ch. 1. 2

ⁱ & 4. 11

^j ver. 9

^k Nu. 33. 8

^l Jer. 2. 9

^m Jer. 44. 25

ⁿ Mt. 12. 40

^o Ezek. 4. 6

^p Mt. 4. 2

^q Mt. 12. 41

^r 2 Chr. 20. 20

^s Jer. 36. 9

^t Am. 8. 10

^u Lam. 3. 55

heard me; ^aout of the belly of ²hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the sea; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and ^cthy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, ^dI am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^etoward ^fthy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, ^geven to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the ^hweeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou ⁱbrought up my life from ³corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When ^jmy soul fainted within me ^qI remembered the LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying ^rvanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will ^ssacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have ^tvowed. ^uSalvation is of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAPTER 3

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nin⁴-ē-vēh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto ^zNin⁴-ē-vēh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of ^bthree days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet ^cforty days, and Nin⁴-ē-vēh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So ^dthe people of Nin⁴-ē-vēh ^ebelieved God, and ^fproclaimed a fast, and put on ^gsackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nin⁴-ē-vēh, and he arose from his

MICAH 1

throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and ^asat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nin-^ē-vêh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, ^alet them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

9 ^aWho can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and ^hGod repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

CHAPTER 4

BUT it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore ⁱI fled before unto ⁱTār-^śshish: for I knew that thou art a ^kgracious God, and ^kmerciful, ^mslow to anger, and of great kindness, and ⁿrepentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, ⁱtake, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

5 786 A.C.

a Ezek. 27, 30
Mic. 1, 10
1 K. 19, 4

c Hos. 14, 7
Mic. 4, 32

^a Or Palma Christi

d Dan. 4, 27

^a Cf. Joel 2, 14

f ch. 1, 4

^a Hos. 13, 15
Hab. 1, 9
h ch. 4, 2
Am. 7, 3

i ch. 1, 3

k Joel 2, 13
l ch. 3, 3
Nah. 1, 1
m Joel 2, 13
Nah. 1, 3
n ch. 3, 10
o Jb. 6, 9

God's wrath against Israel and Judah

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 ^bSo Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the ^cshadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a ²gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God ^fprepared a vehement ^aeast wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare ⁱNin-^ē-vêh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much cattle?

MICAH

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came to ^cMicah the Mō-rās-^śthite ^din the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hēz-^ē-ki-^āh, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 ^aHear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and ^flet the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from ^ahis holy temple.

3 ⁱFor, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come

725 A.C.

a Am. 4, 13

b Ps. 97, 5
c Am. 1, 5
c Jer. 26, 18
d Am. 1, 1

e 1 K. 22, 28
f Jer. 42, 5
Mal. 2, 14

g Jon. 2, 4, 7
Hab. 2, 20
h Rec.
Am. 8, 14
i Isa. 26, 21
k Ezek. 43, 7

down, and ^atread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be ^bmolten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? ^his it not Samaria? and what are the ^khigh places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria as ^ban heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and ^dI will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the ^fgraven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the ^ghires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, ^hI will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the ^{2m}dragons, and mourning as the ³ⁿowls.

9 For her ^owound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at ^aGath, weep ye not at all: in ^bthe house of Aphrah ⁷ⁱroll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Sā-phīr, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zā-ā-nān came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: ^ubut evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of ^zLā-^{ch}ish, bind the chariot to the ^aswift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the ^bdaughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to ^aMō-rēsh-ēth-gath: the houses of ^aĀch-zib shall be ^alie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of ^zMā-rē-shāh: he shall come unto ^aĀ-dūl-lām the glory of Israel.

16 ^hMake thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the ³eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

CHAPTER 2

WOE to them ⁿthat devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they

practise it, because it is ^ain the power of their hand.

2 And they ^ccovet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they ^coppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: ^hfor this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one ^ttake up a parable against you, and ⁱlament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! ^tturning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall ^bcast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 ^{6r}Prophesy ye not, ^ssay they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the LORD ^{8w}straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to ^ahim that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because ^cit is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in ^athe spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be ^tthe prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely ^kassemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the ⁱremnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of ^mBozrah, as the ^oflock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

725 B.C.

^a Pr. 3. 27

^b ch. 3. 12

^c Jer. 49. 2

^d Isa. 5. 8

^e Hos. 12. 7

^f ch. 5. 13, 14

^g Am. 3. 14

^h Hos. 9. 1

ⁱ (Heb.)

^j Am. 5. 13

^k Ezek. 24. 3

^l Hab. 2. 6

^m Cf. Isa. 20. 2-4

ⁿ Am. 5. 1

^o Or Jackals

^p Ps. 44. 19

^q Or ostriches

^r Jer. 50. 39

^s Jer. 30. 12

^t Or to the rebellious

^u Cf. Ps. 78. 55

^v Am. 6. 2

^w Heb. Beth-le-aprah, i.e. house of dust

^x Heb. drop

^y Am. 7. 16

^z Am. 7. 12

^{aa} Or have I rolled myself

^{ab} Ion. 3. 6

^{ac} Mt. 11. 21

^{ad} Or impatient

^{ae} Heb. shortened

^{af} Ju. 10. 16

^{ag} (mg.)

^{ah} Zech. 11. 8

^{ai} (Heb.)

^{aj} Isa. 33. 15

^{ak} Cf. Am. 9. 6

^{al} Jer. 34. 7

^{am} Est. 8. 10

^{an} 14

^{ao} ch. 4. 8

^{ap} Lam. 4. 22

^{aq} Cf. ver. 1

^{ar} Jos. 15. 44

^{as} Heb. Achzab

^{at} Ezek. 36. 17

^{au} 2 Chr. 14. 9

^{av} Or wind

^{aw} Neh. 11. 30

^{ax} Am. 8. 10

^{ay} ch. 3. 5, 11

^{az} Hos. 9. 7

^{ba} Or vulture

^{bb} ch. 4. 6

^{bc} Ezek. 39. 27, 28

^{bd} ch. 4. 7

^{be} Am. 5. 15

^{bf} m Am. 1. 12

^{bg} n Isa. 59. 4

^{bh} o Isa. 5. 17

13 ^aThe breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and ^sthe LORD on the head of them.

CHAPTER 3

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; ⁱIs it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also ^beat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and ^ras flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but ^uhe will not hear them: he will even ^vhide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD concerning ^athe prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and ^dcry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even ^{2e}prepare war against him.

6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that ^sye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not ^bdivine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the ^tseers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded; yea, they shall all ⁿcover their lips; for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly ^pI am full of power ^aby the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, ^sto declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that ^uabhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 ^rThey build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 The heads thereof judge ^afor reward, and the ^cpriests thereof teach

700 a.c.
a Cl. 2 K. 25. 10
b Am. 7. 11
c Cl. Isa. 48. 2
d Jer. 7. 4
e Obad. 3
f Cl. Isa. 52. 12
g Cl. Jer. 26. 18
h Jer. 38. 3
i ch. 1. 6
k Cl. ch. 4. 1, 2
l Jer. 5. 5

m For ver. Isa. 2. 2-4
n Hos. 3. 5
o Acts 2. 17
p Ino. 6. 39, &c.
q Obad. 16
r Zeph. 3. 11
s Cl. ch. 3. 12
t Jer. 30. 16
u Jer. 16. 19
v Zeph. 2. 11
w Cl. Ezek. 11. 3
x Isa. 2. 3
y Jer. 32. 38
z Ezek. 8. 18
aa Zech. 7. 13
ab Cl. Hos. 11. 10
ac Zech. 10. 12
ad Ezek. 39. 23, 24
ae Joel 3. 12
af ch. 2. 11
ag Zeph. 3. 4
ah Isa. 17. 13
ai Hos. 2. 18
aj Zech. 9. 10
ak Joel 3. 10
al Ezek. 13. 10, 18
am Heb. hallow
an Cl. 3. 9
ao Gm. for ms.
ap Am. 8. 11
aq Isa. 36. 15
ar Zech. 3. 10
as Ezek. 22. 28
at Zech. 10. 2
au (Heb.)
av Jer. 46. 27
aw Zeph. 3. 13
ax Ezek. 23. 34
ay Am. 7. 12
az m. Cl. Jer. 2. 11
ba n. Cl. Lv. 13. 45
bb o ver. 2
bc p Am. 3. 8
bd q Dan. 5. 11
be l. k. 4. 1
bf r ch. 2. 12
bg Zeph. 3. 19
bh s Isa. 58. 1
bi r ch. 2. 12
bj & 5. 3, &c.
bk u Eccles. 5. 8
bl Hab. 1. 4
bm x Obad. 21
bn Zeph. 3. 15
bo y Jer. 22. 13
bp Hab. 2. 12
bq Heb. Migdal-Eder
br z Gen. 35. 21
bs (for ms.) Am. 7. 12
bt a ch. 7. 3
bu Zeph. 3. 14
bv b ch. 1. 13
bw c Hos. 6. 9
bx Zeph. 3. 4

for hire, and the prophets thereof divine ^bfor money: ^cyet will they lean upon the LORD, ^dand say, Is not the LORD among us? ^enone evil can come upon us.

12 ^aTherefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and ^bJerusalem shall become ⁱheaps, and ^kthe mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4

BUT in ⁿthe last days it shall come to pass, that ^othe mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and ^qpeople shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and ^slet us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the ^sGod of Jacob; and ^the will teach us of his ways, and ^uwe will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And ^zhe shall judge among many people, and ^brebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall ^cbeat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But ^athey shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and ⁱnone shall make them afraid: for ^kthe mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

5 For ^mall people will walk every one in the name of his god, and ^owe will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, ^rwill I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted ^ta remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and ^uthe LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O ³²tower of the flock, the strong hold of the ^bdaughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even

the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? ^cis there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee ^das a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for ^enow shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall ⁱredeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also ^kmany nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But ⁿthey know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for ^phe shall gather them as the sheaves into the ^qfloor.

13 ^rArise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will ²ⁱconsecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the ^uLord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they ^yshall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 ^aBut thou, ^bBeth-lehem ^cĒphrā-tāh, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee ^fshall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, ⁴from everlasting.

3 ⁱTherefore will he give them up, ^kuntil the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the ^mremnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And ⁿhe shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now ^oshall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

700 a.c.
a Jer. 33, 6, 9
b Hos. 2, 9
c Jer. 18, 13
d Hos. 13, 11
e Isa. 37, 29
f Zech. 2, 13
g Ezek. 38, 21
h Nah. 2, 13
i Ezek. 22, 15
k 1 Chr. 1, 10
l Jer. 31, 11
m Hos. 6, 3
n Cf. Isa. 10, 7
o Cf. Isa. 31, 4
p Cf. Joel 3, 13
q Joel 2, 24
r Isa. 41, 15
s Isa. 26, 11
t Or devote
u Ezek. 44, 29
(Heb.)
v Isa. 54, 5
w Zech. 4, 14
x Hos. 2, 22
y Lam. 3, 30
Mt. 5, 39
z Isa. 47, 9
12 Nah. 3, 4
a Gl. Mt. 2, 6
b Jer. 41, 17
c Mt. 2, 1
d Ps. 132, 6
e Mt. 2, 6
f Jer. 26, 9
(Heb.)
g Ch. 1, 7
h Nah. 1, 14
i Isa. 9, 6
j Mt. 1, 23
k Or pillars or obelisks
l Hos. 10, 1, 2 (Heb.)
m Or from ancient time
n Heb. Asherim
h Jer. 17, 2
i Cf. 1 K. 14, 16
k Cf. Isa. 66, 8
l Ezek. 25, 17
m Nah. 1, 2
n Ch. 7, 18
o Mic. 4, 7
p Ezek. 37, 24
q Isa. 11, 10

5 And this man ^ashall be the peace, ^bwhen the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

6 And they shall ^cwaste the land of Assyria with the ^fsword, and the land of ^hNimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a ⁱdew from the LORD, ^mas the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people ^oas a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 ^sThine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will ^xcut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off ^xwitchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more ^dsoothsayers:

13 Thy ^egraven images also will I cut off, and thy ^gstanding images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy ^{5h}groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And ⁱI will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER 6

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 ^aHear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for ^bthe LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, ^dwhat have I done unto thee? and ^fwherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 For ^hI brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and ⁱredeemed thee out of the house of servants; and ^jI sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what ^oBalak king of Moab consulted, and what ^pBālāām the son of Beor answered him from ^sShittim unto ^tGilgal; that ye may know the ^{3u}righteousness of the LORD.

6 ^yWherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before ^zthe high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?

7 Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? ^fshall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 ^kHe hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and ^mwhat doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and ⁿto love mercy, and ^oto walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye ^rthe rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ^yAre there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the ^zscant measure that is abominable?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have ^cspoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in ^fmaking thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 ^hThou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be

700 B.C.
a Jer. 22, 29
b Hos. 12, 2
c Am. 9, 1
d Jer. 2, 5, 31
e Dt. 28, 40
f Isa. 43, 22
g Mt. 1, 13
h Am. 5, 11
i Zeph. 1, 13
j Am. 9, 9, 7
k Acts 13, 17
l Isa. 63, 9
m 1 K. 16, 25
n Ps. 105, 26
o Cf. 12, 2
p 1 K. 16, 30-33
q Or an astonishment
r Ezek. 5, 13
s Zeph. 1, 13
t Ju. 11, 25
u Ezek. 27, 36
v Zeph. 2, 13
w Neh. 13, 2
x 2 Pet. 2, 15
y Joel 2, 17
z Zeph. 2, 8
aa Joel 3, 18
ab Am. 5, 5
ac Or righteous acts
ad Ps. 103, 6 (for me)
ae Cf. Isa. 24, 13
af Am. 5, 21, 22
ag Mal. 1, 10
ah Isa. 57, 15
ai Obad. 5
aj Am. 8, 1, 2
ak Nah. 3, 12
al Isa. 57, 1
am Or godly or gracious
an Cf. Ps. 14, 1, 3
ao Cf. Hos. 6, 8, 9
ap Cf. Gen. 22, 12
aq Cf. Isa. 9, 19
ar Jer. 18, 20
as Isa. 3, 5
at Cf. Jer. 9, 24
au ch. 3, 11
av Cf. Dt. 10, 12
aw Cf. Hos. 12, 6
ax Cf. Gen. 6, 9
ay Nah. 2, 6
az Ezek. 2, 6
ba Nah. 1, 10
bb Hos. 9, 8
bc Cf. Isa. 30, 31, 32
bd Obad. 12
be Lk. 19, 44
bf Isa. 22, 5
bg Jer. 38, 22
bh x Am. 8, 5
bi Cf. Ju. 16, 17
bj Dt. 28, 54, 56
bk Ezek. 22, 7
bl Cf. Mt. 10, 21, 35
bm Mt. 10, 38
bn Hos. 12, 1
bo d Ps. 5, 3
bp Lam. 3, 24, 25
bq Zeph. 3, 8
br ch. 7, 13
bs Am. 2, 5
bt Ps. 24, 16
bu 2 Cor. 4, 6
bv Hos. 4, 10
bw Hag. 1, 6
bx Isa. 60, 2
by Mt. 4, 16

in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to ^cthe sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt ^etread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and ^fsweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ^yFor the statutes of ^hOmri are kept, and all the works of the house of ^mAhab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a ²ⁿdesolation, and the inhabitants thereof an ^bhissing: therefore ye shall bear the ^rreproach of my people.

CHAPTER 7

WOE is me! for I am ^aas when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the ^agrape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul desired the ^bfirstripe fruit.

2 ^cThe ^agood man is perished out of the earth: and ^dthere is none upright among men: ^ethey all lie in wait for blood; ^fthey hunt every man his brother ^hwith a net.

3 ^yThat they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a ⁱreward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is ^bas a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy ^awatchmen and ^sthy visitation cometh; now shall be their ^tperplexity.

5 ^yTrust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth ^vfrom her that lieth ^zin thy bosom.

6 For ^athe son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; ^ba man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore ^dI will look unto the LORD; ^eI will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ^yRejoice not against me, O mine enemy: ^awhen I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, ⁱthe LORD shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, ^auntil he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: ^fhe will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her ^kwhich said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down ^oas the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the ^adecree be far removed.

12 In that day also he shall come even to thee ⁱfrom Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and ⁱfrom the ³fortress even to ^vthe river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding ^bthe land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ^gFeed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell ^fsolitarily in the wood, in the midst of ^hCarmel: let them feed in

700 B.C.

a Jer. 50. 19
Nah. 1. 4
b Obad. 19
Zech. 10. 10
c Lam. 2. 17
Mal. 3. 4
d Lam. 3. 58
e Hos. 2. 15
f Cf.
Ps. 37. 6
g Jer. 21. 2
h Cf.
Isa. 26. 11
i Pr. 30. 32
k Joel 2. 17
l Isa. 49. 23
m Am. 5. 19
Mt. 7. 10
n Cf.
Ps. 18. 45
o Isa. 10. 6
Zech. 10. 5
p Cf. Dt. 32.
24 (Heb.)
q 2 S. 6. 9
Hab. 3. 2
r Or
boundary
s Jer. 33. 9
t Jer. 49. 19
u Cf.
Rev. 13. 4
v Hos. 11. 11
Zech. 10. 10
w Dan. 9. 9
x ch. 5. 3
y Zeph. 2. 7, 9
z Read
Egypt
aa Jer. 2. 18
ab Jer. 3. 5, 12
ac Cf.
Nah. 1. 2
ad Jer. 9. 24
ae ch. 6. 13
af Zech. 7. 14
ag Hos. 2. 23
ah Zech. 1. 16

^aBashan and ^bGil'-ē-ād, ^cas in the days of old.

15 ^cAccording to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him ^amarvellous things.

16 ^gThe nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall ⁱlay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall ⁱlick the dust like a ^mserpent, they shall ⁿmove out of their holes like ^pworms of the earth: they shall ^abe afraid of the LORD our God, and ^rshall fear because of thee.

18 ^sWho is a God like unto thee, that ^upardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the ^vremnant of his heritage? he ^zretaineth not his anger for ever, because he ^adelighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, ^che will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and ^dthou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, ^ewhich thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

d Cf. Isa. 38. 17

e Ezek. 34. 13 Zech. 11. 7

f Est. 3. 8 Cf. Eph. 2. 14

g Am. 8. 7 Lk. 1. 73

h Am. 9. 3 Nah. 1. 4

NAHUM

CHAPTER 1

^bTHE ^aburden of ^cNin'-ē-vēh. The book of the ^evision of Nahum the Ēl-kō-shīte.

2 God is ^bjealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will ^ktake vengeance on his adversaries, and he ⁱreserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The LORD is ⁿslow to anger, and ^ogreat in power, and ^pwill not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD ^shath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He ^rrebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: ^aBashan languisheth, and ^aCarmel,

x Isa. 50. 2

y Jer. 23. 12

z Isa. 33-9 Mic. 7. 14

a Mic. 7. 14

613 B.C.

a Jer. 22. 20
b Ezek. 12. 10
Hab. 1. 1
c Or oracle
d ch. 2. 8
e Jon. 4. 11
f Jer. 4. 24
g Obad. 1.
Hab. 2. 2
h Mic. 1. 4
i Ps. 98. 7
j Jos. 24. 19
k Cf. Jas. 4. 5
(mg.)
l Ps. 130. 3
Mal. 3. 2
m Cf.
Joel 2. 11
n Mic. 5. 15
o Cf.
Mic. 7. 18
p Am. 5. 6
q Jon. 4. 2
r Ps. 147. 5
s Jb. 10. 14
t Ps. 145. 9
u Isa. 25. 4
v Hos. 14. 9
w Ps. 144. 3
x Cor. 8. 3
y Cf.
Isa. 30. 28

and the flower of ^aLebanon languisheth.

5 The ^dmountains quake at him, and ^fthe hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, ^ethe world, and all that dwell therein.

6 ⁱWho can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out ^mlike fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 ^aThe LORD is good, ^aa strong hold in the day of trouble; and ⁱhe knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But ^uwith an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and ^vdarkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the

NAHUM 2, 3

LORD? ^ahe will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together ^bas thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they ^dshall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, ^aa wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. ^aThough I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I ⁱbreak his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I ⁿcut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art ^avile.

15 ^rBehold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth ^agood tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, ^rperform thy vows: for the ^uwicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2

^r**H**E that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, ^afortify thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD ^hhath turned away the ^bexcellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the ^cemptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in ^ascarlet: the chariots ^dshall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the ^efir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 ^aThe chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the ^flightnings.

The fearful armies of God against Nineveh

613 B.C.

^a Cf. Ezek. 20. 17

^b Mic. 7. 4

^c ch. 3. 13

^d Isa. 45. 1

^e Obad. 18

^f Mal. 4. 1

^g Pr. 19. 28

^h Heb. 7. 16

ⁱ ch. 1. 1

^j 3. 7

^k Cf. Isa. 54. 7, 8

^l Hos. 11. 4

^m Isa. 22. 24

ⁿ Ezek. 21. 7

^o Cf. Dan. 5. 6

^p Mic. 5. 13, 14

^q Zeph. 2. 11

^r Joel 2. 6

^s Or are waxed pale

^t Jer. 50. 17

^u ch. 3. 6

^v Isa. 52. 7

^w Isa. 61. 1

^x Lk. 2. 10

^y Isa. 19. 21

^z Joel 3. 17

^{aa} Zech. 14. 21

^{ab} ch. 3. 5

^{ac} Cf. Mic. 2. 13

^{ad} ch. 3. 15

^{ae} Mic. 5. 6

^{af} Cf. ch. 3. 14

^{ag} Or bringeth again

^{ah} Am. 8. 7

^{ai} Cf. Jer. 48. 11

^{aj} Cf. Ezek. 24. 6, 9

^{ak} Cf. Jer. 46. 4

^{al} ch. 2. 3

^{am} Rev. 9. 9

^{an} Lam. 4. 5

^{ao} Mt. 27. 28

^{ap} Or flash with steel

^{aq} Or spears

^{ar} ch. 3. 2

^{as} Joel 2. 5

^{at} Dan. 10. 6

^{au} Mt. 24. 27

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The ^cgates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall ^jlead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But ^aNin-é-vēh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and ^kglory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and ⁱthe heart melteth, and ^mthe knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the ^efaces of them all ^ggather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of ^pthe lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 ^aBehold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the ^zsword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3

^d**W**OE to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

2 ^aThe noise of a whip, and ^jthe noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of ^bwitchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, ^eI am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and ^fI will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And ^gI will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee ^hvile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee ⁱshall flee from thee, and say, ^jNin-ē-vēh is laid waste: ^kwho will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than ^lpopulous ^mNo, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was ⁿthe sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 ^oEthiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; ^pPūt and ^qLubim were thy helpers.

10 ^rYet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were ^sdashed in pieces ^tat the top of all the streets: and they ^ucast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 ^vThou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like

613 B.C.

^a Mic. 7. 1
Mt. 24. 32

^b MRC. 5. 12

^c Jer. 51. 30
d ch. 2. 6

^e ch. 2. 13

^f Cf. Hos. 2. 10
^g Ahi. 1. 5

^h Cf. ch. 2. 1

ⁱ Or lay hold of the brick-mould

^j Cf. Mal. 2. 3
^k ch. 1. 14

^l ch. 2. 13
^m Zeph. 2. 12

ⁿ Cf. Jer. 51. 14
^o Cf. Jer. 50. 16

^p ch. 2. 8
^q Zeph. 2. 13

^r Cf. Jer. 15. 5
^s Joel 2. 25

^t Mt. 3. 4
^u Or No-amon

^v Jer. 46. 25
(for nom.)

^w Ezek. 30. 14
^x 8b.

^y i.e. the Nile
^z Or marshes or scribes

^{aa} Jer. 51. 27
^{ab} Ezek. 38. 5

^{ac} Zeph. 3. 10
^{ad} Dan. 11. 43

^{ae} See Isa. 20. 4
^{af} Hos. 13. 16

^{ag} Lam. 4. 1
^{ah} Obad. 11

^{ai} Obad. 14
^{aj} Hab. 2. 16

^{ak} Cf. Mic. 1. 9
^{al} Ezek. 25. 6

fig trees with the ^afirstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee ^care women: the ^dgates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy ^ebars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, ^ffortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, ^gmake strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the ^hsword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the ⁱcankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the ^jlocusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy ^kcaptains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; ^lthy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall ^mclap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HABAKKUK

CHAPTER 1

^aTHE ^bburden which Hā-bāk-kūk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, ^chow long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even ^dcry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are those that raise up strife and contention.

620 B.C.

^a Nah. 1. 1
^b Zech. 9. 1

^c Or oracle
^d Mic. 3. 9

^e ch. 2. 6
^f Dan. 12. 6

^g Lam. 3. 8
^h Cf. Acts 18. 41

ⁱ Isa. 129. 14

^j See 2K. 24. 1, &c.

4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore ^bwrong judgment proceedeth.

5 ^cBehold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for ^dI will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told ye.

6 For, lo, ^eI raise up the Chāl-dē-āns, that bitter and hasty nation,

620 B.C.

CHAPTER 2

which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening ^cwolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly ^eas the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: their faces ²shall sup up as the ⁱeast wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 ⁵Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, ⁶imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ ^oArt thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ⁷ordained them for judgment; and, O ^{8s}mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: ^uwherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that ^zhave no ruler over them?

15 ^aThey take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plentiful.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

^a Isa. 21. 8

^b Ps. 85. 8

^c Ezek. 22. 27
^d Jer. 51. 60

^e Nah. 1. 1

^f Cl.

^g Ex. 24. 12

^h Mt. 27. 8

ⁱ Hos. 8. 1

^j Mt. 24. 28

^k Cf.

^l Dan. 10. 14

^m Or are set

ⁿ eagerly

^o Jon. 4. 8

^p Cl. Heb.

^q 10. 37

^r Jer. 1. 12

^s m Cl.

^t Ro. 1. 17

^u Gal. 3. 11

^v Heb. 10. 38

^w Or in his

^x faithfulness

^y Or wine is

^z treacherous

^a dealer

^b Isa. 5. 14

^c Or Then

^d shall he

^e sweep by

^f as a wind,

^g and shall

^h pass over

ⁱ and be

^j guilty

^k Or even he

^l whose

^m might is

ⁿ his god

^o Ps. 102. 24

^p Mic. 2. 4

^q Dan. 8. 23

^r (Heb.)

^s Or riddle

^t See

^u Isa. 10. 5-7

^v Or Rock

^w Isa. 44. 8

^x (mg. for

^y ms.)

^z ch. 1. 2

^a Zech. 1. 12

^b Or pledges

^c Or exact

^d usury of

^e Cl.

^f Jer. 12. 1, 2

^g Or loss thee

^h to and fro

ⁱ Ezek. 39. 10

^j ver. 17

^k Cf.

^l Gen. 1. 26

^m Cf.

ⁿ Jer. 16. 6

^o Am. 4. 2

^p Cf. Obad. 4

^q c Jer. 44. 7

^r d Mic. 3. 10

^a I WILL stand upon my watch, and ^bset me upon the tower, and ^cwill watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, ^dWrite ^ethe vision, and make it plain ^fupon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For ^hthe vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because ^kit will surely come, ⁱit will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but ^mthe just shall live ³by his faith.

5 ¶ Yea also, because ⁴he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who ⁿenlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a ^pparable against him, and a ^qtaunting ^rproverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! ⁱhow long? and to him that ladeth himself with ⁹thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall ²bite thee, and awake that shall ³vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 ^{*}Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; ⁹because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he ^bmay set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and ^chast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ¶ ^dWoe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves ^c for very vanity?

14 For ^d the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him ^e that giveth his neighbour drink, that ^f putteth thy bottle to him, and maketh him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: ^g drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, ^h because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ ⁱ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb ^j idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD is in his ^k holy temple: ^l let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAPTER 3

A ^m PRAYER of Hă-bāk-kūk the prophet upon Shġ-î-ô'-nôth.

2 O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and ⁿ was afraid: O LORD, ^o revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 ^p God came from ^q Teman, and the Holy One from mount ^r Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his ^s brightness was as the light; he had ^t horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

620 A.C.

a Am. 4. 10
Mt. 24. 7

* Or fiery bolts

b Dt. 32. 24
Heb. 7

c Jer. 51. 58
Isa. 65. 23

* Or shook

d Isa. 6. 3
Isa. 11. 9

e Dt. 33. 15
Ps. 68. 8

f Isa. 28. 1, 7
Eph. 5. 18

g Or His goings were (as) of old

h Or addrest thy venom (Hereto)

i Ju. 3. 8
Isa. 60. 6

k Nah. 3. 11
Zech. 12. 2

l Isa. 66. 15

m ver. 8

n Cf. Ps. 78. 15, 16

o Hos. 8. 6
1 Cor. 8. 4

p Jer. 5. 22

q Ps. 33. 7

r Jos. 10. 12-14

s Ezek. 3. 16
Zech. 9. 14

t Ezek. 30. 13
Zech. 11. 7 (Heb.)

* Cf. Dt. 32. 41

x Ps. 74. 12
Isa. 52. 12

y Mic. 1. 2

z Isa. 41. 1
Zech. 2. 13

a Zeph. 1. 7

b Dan. 9. 25
b Ps. 110. 6

c Isa. 38. 9
Isa. 1. 46

d Mic. 7. 17
Mt. 25. 25

e Cf. Hos. 6. 2

f Am. 8. 4, 6
Jas. 2. 6

g Cf. Ps. 77. 19

h Ps. 81. 7
Heb. 12. 18-21

i Cf. Isa. 64. 1

j Obad. 9

k 1 K. 11. 18

l Dan. 10. 11
Acts 24. 25

m Ps. 14. 30

n Cf. Ezek. 1. 27

o Or rays

p Ps. 94. 13

5 Before him went the ^a pestilence, and ^b burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and ^c measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the ^d everlasting mountains ^e were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: ^f his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of ^g Cû'-shân in affliction: and the curtains of the land of ^h Midian did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy ⁱ chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, ^j according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. ^k Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: ^l the deep uttered his voice, and ^m lifted up his hands on high.

11 ⁿ The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of ^o thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy ^p glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 ^q Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with ^r thine anointed; ^s thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour ^t the poor secretly.

15 ^u Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly ^v trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: ^w rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I ^x might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

ZEPHANIAH 1

17 ^g Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

620 B.C.
a Am. 4. 9
b Isa. 61. 10
c Isa. 17. 10
d Cant. 8. 14
e Ps. 18. 33
f Ps. 5. title.
g Lam. 3. 8
(Heb.)
g Lam. 5. 14

God's severe judgment against Judah

18 ^b Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the ^c God of my salvation.
19 The LORD God is my strength, and he will make my feet ^d like hinds' feet, and he will make me ^e to walk upon mine high places. To the ^f chief singer on my ^g stringed instruments.

ZEPHANIAH

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zeph-ā-ni'āh the son of Cū-shī, the son of Gēd-ā-li'āh, the son of Am-ā-rī'āh, the son of Hiz-kī'āh, ^b in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 ^a I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the ^d fishes of the sea, and the ^f stumbling blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of ^h Bā'al from this place, and the name of the ⁱ Chēm-ā-rīm with the priests;

5 And ^m them that worship the ^o host of heaven ^a upon the housetops; and them that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that ^r swear by ^s Māl'-chām;

6 And them that are ^t turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 ^u Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the ^v day of the LORD is at hand: for the LORD ^w hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath ^{3a} bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that ^d leap on the threshold,

626 B.C.

a Neh. 12. 39

b Jer. 1. 2

c Cl. 2. 22. 14

d Hos. 4. 3

e Cl. 19. 15

f Cl. 19. 15

g Cl. 19. 15

h Cl. 19. 15

i Cl. 19. 15

j Cl. 19. 15

k Cl. 19. 15

l Cl. 19. 15

m Cl. 19. 15

n Cl. 19. 15

o Cl. 19. 15

p Cl. 19. 15

q Cl. 19. 15

r Cl. 19. 15

s Cl. 19. 15

t Cl. 19. 15

u Cl. 19. 15

v Cl. 19. 15

w Cl. 19. 15

x Cl. 19. 15

y Cl. 19. 15

z Cl. 19. 15

aa Cl. 19. 15

ab Cl. 19. 15

ac Cl. 19. 15

ad Cl. 19. 15

ae Cl. 19. 15

af Cl. 19. 15

ag Cl. 19. 15

ah Cl. 19. 15

ai Cl. 19. 15

aj Cl. 19. 15

ak Cl. 19. 15

al Cl. 19. 15

am Cl. 19. 15

an Cl. 19. 15

ao Cl. 19. 15

ap Cl. 19. 15

aq Cl. 19. 15

ar Cl. 19. 15

as Cl. 19. 15

at Cl. 19. 15

au Cl. 19. 15

av Cl. 19. 15

which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the ^a fish gate, and an howling from the ^c second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of ^{2a} Mak-tesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are ^g settled on their lees: ^h that say in their heart, The LORD ⁱ will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also ^m build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall ^b plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of ^{*} darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the ^b trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall ^c walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 ^aNeither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured ^cby the fire of his ^djealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAPTER 2

GATHER yourselves together, ye, gather together, O nation ³not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass ^kas the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the ^mday of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 ^oSeek ye the LORD, all ye ^pmeek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ^qye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ^rFor ^sGaza shall be forsaken, and ^tAsh^k-kē-lon a desolation: they shall drive out ^uAshdod at the noon day, and ^vEkron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the ^bChēr-ē-thites! the word of the LORD is against you; O Cā-nā-ān, the land of ^cthe Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and ^dfolds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the ^kremnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ash^k-kē-lon shall they lie down in the evening: for the LORD their God shall ⁿvisit them, and ^oturn away their captivity.

8 ^rI have heard the ^qreproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore ^zas I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely ^aMoab shall be ^bas Sodom, and the children of ^dAmmon as Gō-mōr-rāh, even the breeding of ^fnettles, and ^esaltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people

626 B.C.

^a Ezek. 7. 19
^b Jer. 48. 29
^c ch. 3. 8
^d Isa. 66. 15
^e ch. 3. 8
^f Ezek. 38. 19
^g Dan. 9. 4
^h Nah. 1. 14
ⁱ Mic. 4. 1, 2
^j Zech. 2. 11
^k Or coastlands
^l Dan. 11. 18
^m Or that hath no shame
ⁿ See ch. 3. 10
^o Nah. 3. 15
^p Cf. Nah. 1. 10
^q Mic. 5. 6
^r Zech. 10. 11
^s ch. 1. 7
^t &c.
^u Zech. 14. 1
^v Nah. 3. 7
^w Mt. 12. 41
^x Am. 5. 4, 6
^y Mt. 7. 7
^z Isa. 61. 1
^a Or pelican
^b Cf. Isa. 26. 20, 21
^c Or porcupine
^d Isa. 34. 11
^e Am. 9. 1
^f Am. 1. 6, 7
^g Zech. 9. 5
^h Am. 1. 8
ⁱ Zech. 9. 5
^j Am. 3. 9
^k Zech. 9. 6
^l Cf. Jer. 22. 14, 15
^m Am. 1. 8
ⁿ Zech. 9. 5
^o Isa. 47. 8
^p Ezek. 25. 16
^q Cf. Isa. 47. 8
^r Rev. 18. 7
^s Mic. 6. 16
^t Obad. 19
^u Zech. 9. 6
^v Ezek. 25. 5
^w Cf. Nah. 3. 19
^x ver. 15
^y Ezek. 24. 6
^z ch. 3. 13
^a Mic. 7. 18
^b Hos. 9. 17
^c Zech. 1. 4
^d Jer. 35. 13
^e Jer. 32. 5
^f Zech. 10. 3
^g ch. 3. 20
^h Am. 9. 14
ⁱ Ezek. 22. 27
^j Mic. 6. 16
^k Cf. Jer. 48. 27
^l Hab. 1. 8
^m Mic. 3. 5
ⁿ Zech. 13. 2, 3
^o Mic. 3. 11
^p Mal. 1. 6
^q Dan. 11. 31
^r Acts 21. 28
^s Ezek. 35. 6
^t Dan. 9. 14
^u Joel 3. 17
^v Zech. 2. 10, 11

shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have ^bfor their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD will be ^cterrible unto them: for he will ^dfamish all the gods of the earth; and ^emen shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the ^fisles of the heathen.

12 ^gYe ^hEthiopians also, ye ⁱshall be slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy ^jAssyria; and will make ^kNin^ē-vēh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the ^lcormorant and the ^mbittern shall lodge in the upper ⁿlintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the ^ocedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city ^athat dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, ^bI am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a ^cdesolation, a ^dplace for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall ^ehiss, and ^fwag his hand.

CHAPTER 3

WOE to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 ⁱShe obeyed not the voice; ^mshe received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 ^pHer princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening ^qwolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 ^rHer prophets are light and treacherous persons: ^sher priests ^thave polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 ^uThe just LORD ^vis in the midst thereof; ^whe will not do iniquity: ^xevery morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust ^yknoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their

^a Am. 2. 1

^b Am. 4. 11 Lk. 17. 29

^c Jer. 11. 20

^d Hos. 9. 6

^e Ezek. 47. 11

^f Am. 1. 13

^g Cf. Hos. 6. 5

^h Or wild vetches

ⁱ Ezek. 2. 4

towers are desolate; ^a“I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, ^cthou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and ^dcorrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore ^kwait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to ⁿgather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, ^oto pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured ^awith the fire of my ^rjealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people ^a“a pure language, that they may all ^xcall upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of ^yEthiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then ^bI will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of ^cmy holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and ^cthey shall trust in the name of the LORD.

626 a.c.

^a Lam. 4. 18
^b Zech. 7. 14
^c Zech. 8. 12
^d Isa. 63. 8
^e Jno. 1. 47
^f Mic. 4. 4

^g Cf. ver. 2
^h Zech. 2. 10
ⁱ Mic. 4. 8
^j Zech. 2. 10
^k Jer. 31. 7
^l Zech. 9. 9
^m Hos. 13. 9
ⁿ Heb.

^o Mic. 7. 7
^p Ps. 80. 8
^q Acts 7. 45
^r Mic. 4. 7
^s Zech. 14. 9
^t Joel 3. 2
^u Zech. 14. 3

^v Cf.
^w Jer. 10. 25
^x Cf.
^y Isa. 35. 3, 4

^z ch. 1. 18
^a Mal. 4. 1

^b Or The LORD thy God is in the midst of thee, a mighty one who will save

^c ch. 1. 18
^d Zech. 1. 14

^e Cf.
^f Isa. 63. 1
(for me.)

^g Isa. 65. 19
^h Isa. 19. 18
ⁱ Joel 2. 32
^j Zech. 13. 9

^k Nah. 3. 9
^l Cf.
^m Lam. 2. 6

ⁿ Mic. 4. 6
^o Zech. 10. 8

^p Dan. 2. 46
^q Mal. 4. 1

^r Mic. 4. 1
^s Zech. 8. 3

^t Dan. 9. 15

^u Cf.
^v Isa. 14. 32

^w ch. 2. 7

13 ^bThe remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, ^cnor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and ^dnone shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O ^edaughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath ^fcast out thine enemy: ^gthe king of Israel, even the LORD, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day ^hit shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: and to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 ⁱThe LORD thy God in the midst of thee is ^jmighty; he will save, ^khe will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful ^lfor the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and ^mgather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you ⁿa name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I ^oturn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI

CHAPTER 1

IN the second year of ^aDā-rī'ūs the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by ^bHāg'gāi the prophet unto ^cZē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-ēl, governor of Judah, and to ^dJoshua the son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the ^ehigh priest, saying,

520 a.c.

^a ch. 2. 10
^b Ezra 6. 1
^c ch. 2. 1, 20
^d Ezra 6. 14
^e ch. 2. 2, 23
^f Neh. 12. 1, 47

^g Cf.
^h 2 S. 7. 2

ⁱ ch. 2. 2, &c.
^j Neh. 12. 1, 10

^k Dan. 9. 17
^l [Neh. 3. 1, 20
Mt. 26. 57]

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by Hāg'gāi the prophet, saying,

4 ^aIs it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and ^bthis house lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aConsider your ways.

6 ^bYe have sown much, and bring in little; ^cye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and ^hbuild the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and ^kI will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is ^ostayed from dew, and ^pthe earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And ^rI called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and ^tupon the corn, and upon the ^unew wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl-ti-ēl, and Joshua the son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the high priest, with all the ^vremnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hāg'gāi the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people ^wdid fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hāg'gāi the LORD's ^xmessenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, ^yI am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And ^zthe LORD stirred up the spirit of Zē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl-ti-ēl, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dā-rī'ūs the king.

520 B.C.

^a Cf. ch. 2. 15, 18

^b Dt. 28. 38

^c Mic. 6. 14

^d ch. 1. 1

^e ch. 1. 1
Zech. 4. 6

^f ch. 1. 12, 14
Zech. 8. 6

^g Ezra 3. 12

^h Isa. 44. 28
Zech. 1. 16

ⁱ Cf. ver. 9

^j Ezek. 39. 13

^k Cf. Zech. 4. 10

^m Isa. 35. 4
Zech. 8. 9

ⁿ ch. 1. 13

^o 1 K. 8. 35

^p Dt. 28. 18

^q See Ex. 29. 45

^r Am. 4. 7
Zech. 14. 17

^s Isa. 63. 11

^t Joel 1. 10, 17

^u Jer. 46. 27, 28

^v Zech. 3. 13, 15

^x Joel 1. 10

^y Cf. Hab. 12. 26

^z Jer. 51. 33

^a Joel 3. 16

^b Read desirable things

^c Cf. 1 S. 9. 20

(mg. for me.)

^d Cf. Isa. 60. 6, 9

^e Ezek. 44. 4

^f Zech. 2. 5

^g ch. 2. 2

^h Jer. 43. 5

ⁱ Read The latter glory of this house shall be greater than the former

^j Jon. 1. 9, 16

^k Mal. 2. 5

^l Mic. 5. 5

^m Zech. 6. 13

ⁿ Cf. Mal. 2. 7

^o ch. 2. 4

^p Jer. 46. 28

^q Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 22

^r ch. 1. 1, 15

^s Zech. 1. 1, 17

^t Ezek. 44. 23

^u Mal. 2. 7

CHAPTER 2

IN the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet ^aHāg'gāi, saying,

2 Speak now to ^bZē-rūb'bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl-ti-ēl, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the high priest, and to the ^cresidue of the people, saying,

3 ^dWho is left among you that saw this house ^ein her first glory? and how do ye see it now? ^fis it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now ^gbe strong, O Zē-rūb'bā-bēl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for ^hI am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 ⁱAccording to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so ^jmy spirit remaineth among you: ^kfear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^lYet once, it is ^ma little while, and ⁿI will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, and the ^odesire of all nations ^pshall come: and ^qI will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 ^rThe glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give ^speace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of ^tDā-rī'ūs, came the word of the LORD by Hāg'gāi the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^uAsk now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

ZECHARIAH 1

13 Then said Hăg'-gâi, If one that is ^bunclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'-gâi, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, ^cconsider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: ^fwhen one came to the ^hpressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with ⁱblasting and with mildew and with ^khail in all the labours of your hands; ^lyet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from

520 B.C.
^a Ezra 5, 16
Zech. 4, 9
^b Ezek. 44, 25
^c Cf.
Zech. 8, 12
^d Joel 2, 14
Mal. 3, 10

^e Cf. ch. 1, 5

^f Cf.
Isa. 5, 10
^g Mic. 5, 10
Zech. 9, 10
^h Joel 2, 24
Zech. 14, 10

ⁱ Am. 4, 9
^k Ezek. 13, 11, 13
Rev. 11, 19
^l Am. 4, 6, &c.
^m Cf.
Isa. 43, 10
ⁿ Jer. 22, 24

Zechariah exhorteth to repentance

the day that the ^afoundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

19 ^cIs the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: ^dfrom this day will I bless you.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Hăg'-gâi in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heaven; and ^gI will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl, ^mmy servant, the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a ⁿsignet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

ZECHARIAH

CHAPTER 1

IN the eighth month, in the second year of ^cDă-rī'ūs, came the word of the LORD unto ^dZēch'-ă-rī'āh, the son of Bēr-ē-chī'āh, the son of Īd'dō the prophet, saying,

2 ^fThe LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^gTurn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ^hBe ye not as your fathers, ⁱunto whom the ^kformer prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but ^othey did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

520 B.C.
^a Ezek. 37, 14
Lk. 1, 20
^b Mos. 12, 10
^c ch. 7, 1
Hag. 2, 10
^d ch. 7, 1
Ezra 6, 14
^e Hos. 4, 9

^f Cf. 2 Chr. 36, 16

^g Joel 2, 12
Mal. 3, 1

^h Ezek. 20, 18
Mal. 3, 7
ⁱ ver. 6
^k ch. 7, 7
See ver. 6
^l ver. 18
Dan. 8, 1-14
^m ch. 2, 1
Dan. 12, 5
ⁿ ch. 6, 2
^o ch. 7, 11
Zeph. 3, 2
^p ch. 2, 3
Cf.
ver. 8, 11

6 But ^amy words and my statutes, ^bwhich I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, ^caccording to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Dă-rī'ūs, came the word of the LORD unto Zēch'-ă-rī'āh, the son of Bēr-ē-chī'āh, the son of Īd'dō the prophet, saying,

8 ^lI saw by night, and behold ^ma man riding upon ⁿa red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And ^bthe angel that talked

with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the ^bangel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, ^fall the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these ^kthreescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with ^ogood words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am ^sjealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen ^{*}that are at ease: for ^zI was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem ^awith mercies: ^bmy house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^ca line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet ^bcomfort Zion, and shall yet ⁱchoose Jerusalem.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and ^kbehold four ⁱhorns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered

519 B.C.

^a ch. 6. 7.
^c Cf. Jo. 1. 7

^b ch. 3. 1.
^k 2 K. 1. 3
^c ch. 1. 8, 18
^d 3. 1
^e ch. 1. 8
^f ch. 1. 16
^g Rev. 11. 1
^h Isa. 14. 7
ⁱ Cf.
^j Rev. 21. 16

^k ch. 1. 9
^l & 4. 1
^m Hab. 2. 6
ⁿ Rev. 6. 10

^o ch. 7. 5
^p Dan. 9. 2
^q Cf. ch. 12. 6
^r & 14. 10
^s m. Ezek. 38. 11

^t Cf.
^u Ezek. 36. 11
^v o Cf. Jer. 29 10, 11

^w Ps. 125. 2
^x Cf. Ps. 34. 7
^y Cf. Isa. 4. 5
^z Has. 2. 7
^{aa} Lk. 2. 9

^{ab} ch. 8. 2
^{ac} Zeph. 3. 8
^{ad} Jer. 51. 6, 45

^{ae} ch. 7. 14
^{af} Dan. 9. 7
^{ag} Jer. 48. 11
^{ah} Dan. 11. 4
^{ai} Mt. 24. 31
^{aj} Cf. Isa. 54. 7, 8

^{ak} ch. 10. 6
^{al} Mic. 7. 19

^{am} ch. 4. 9
^{an} Has. 1. 8
^{ao} ch. 2. 1, 2
^{ap} Ezek. 42. 16
^{aq} ch. 4. 9

^{ar} Jer. 12. 14

^{as} Pr. 7. 2

^{at} Hab. 2. 8

^{au} Isa. 66. 13

^{av} ch. 2. 12
^{aw} Ps. 132. 13

^{ax} ver. 8
^{ay} ch. 2. 1

^{az} Cf.
^{ba} 1 K. 22. 11

^{bb} m. Zeph. 3. 14

^{bc} ch. 9. 9
^{bd} Zeph. 3. 14

^{be} ch. 8. 3
^{bf} Zeph. 3. 5, 17

^{bg} ch. 8. 22
^{bh} Zeph. 2. 11

^{bi} Joel 3. 2

Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

CHAPTER 2

^cI LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold ^da man with ^aa measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, ^eTo measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, ^hthe angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, ⁱJerusalem shall be inhabited as ^mtowns without walls for the ⁿmultitude of men and cattle therein:

5 ^bFor I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a ^qwall of fire round about, and will be ^rthe glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and ^tflee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have ^uspread you abroad as the ^vfour winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he ^dsent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that ^etoucheth you toucheth the ^fapple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and ^gthey shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ ^mSing and rejoice, O ⁿdaughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and ^oI will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 And ^bmany nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall ^qinherit

Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall ^achoose Jerusalem again.

13 ^bBe silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of ^dhis holy habitation.

CHAPTER 3

AND ^ghe shewed me ^hJoshua the ^khigh priest standing before the ^kangel of the LORD, and ^{2l}Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, ⁿThe LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath ^pchosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a ^qbrand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was ^rclothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, ^sI have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and ^tI will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them ^uset a fair ^vmitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^wIf thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt ^xkeep my charge, then thou shalt also ^yjudge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men ^{3l}wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant ^othe BRANCH.

9 For behold ^qthe stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be ^rseven eyes: behold, I will ^tengrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^uI will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour ^xunder the vine and under the fig tree.

519 B.C.

a ch. 1, 17
& 3, 2

b Hab. 2, 20

c ch. 2, 3

& 5, 5

d Jer. 25, 30

e Jer. 31, 26

f Dan. 10, 9

g ch. 3, 1

& 5, 1

h ch. 2, 1

& 4, 2

i ch. 6, 11

Hag. 2, 2

j Jer. 52, 19

k Heb. 9, 2

l ch. 1, 11

m Mt. 1, 20

n i.e. the Adversary

o Job. 2, 1

p Mt. 4, 1

q Eccl. 1

r Ex. 25, 37

s Rev. 1, 12

t Cf. Jude 9

u Rev. 11, 4

v ch. 2, 12

w Am. 4, 11

x Cf. Isa. 64, 6

s Isa. 6, 7

t Ezek. 16, 10

u Rev. 3, 13

v Hag. 2, 2

x Cf. Hos. 1, 7

y Cf. ch. 6, 11

z Ezek. 21, 25

a Cf. Jer. 51, 25

b ch. 3, 9

c Eph. 2, 20

c Cf. 2 Chr. 7, 17

d ch. 6, 9

e Hag. 2, 18

f Ezek. 44, 15, 16

g See Dt. 17, 9

h ch. 1, 16

i & 6, 12

j ch. 2, 8

k & 6, 13

l Cf. Hag. 2, 3

k Ezek. 27, 12

l Or which are a sign

m Ezek. 24, 24, 27

n ch. 3, 9

o Rev. 5, 6

p Jer. 32, 19

q ch. 6, 12

r Jer. 33, 15

s 2 Chr. 16, 9

t Cf. Ezek. 1, 14

u ch. 4, 7

v Isa. 28, 16

w ch. 4, 10

x Rev. 5, 6

y ver. 3

z Cf. 2 Tim. 2, 19

a ch. 13, 1

b Ezek. 37, 23

c Mic. 4, 4

CHAPTER 4

AND ^cthe angel that talked with me came again, and ^ewaked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep, 2 And said unto me, ^fWhat seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a ⁱcandlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his ^mseven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

3 And two ^oolive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto ^uZē-rūb'-bā-bēl, saying, ^xNot by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, ^aO great mountain? before Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the ^bheadstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl ^dhave laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also ^efinish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts ^hhath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the ⁱday of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the ^kplummet in the hand of Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl with those ^mseven; they are the ⁿeyes of the LORD, which ^prun to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two ^solive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two ^banointed ones, that stand by the ^cLord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5

THEN I turned, and ^alifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying ^froll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is ^kthe curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for ^levery one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall ⁿenter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that ^psweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then ^rthe angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ^éphāh that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of ^ulead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ^éphāh.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ^éphāh; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a ^vstork: and they lifted up the ^éphāh between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ^éphāh?

^{519 R.C.}
^a Dan. 1. 2
^b Cf. Nu. 3. 3
^c ch. 6. 5
^d Mic. 4. 13

^d ch. 5. 1
^e ch. 4. 2
& 6. 1
^f Ezek. 2. 9
^g ch. 1. 8
^h Rev. 6. 4

ⁱ Rev. 6. 5
^j Rev. 6. 2
^k Cf. Dan. 9. 11
^l Or strong
^m Dt. 5. 19
ⁿ Eph. 4. 28
^o ch. 5. 5

^p Or winds
^q Cf. Pr. 3. 33
^r ch. 4. 14
^s ch. 8. 17
^t Hos. 10. 4
^u Cf. Isa. 43. 6

^v ch. 4. 1. 6
& 6. 4
^w ch. 1. 10

^x Am. 8. 5

^y Ezek. 27. 12

^z Jer. 8. 7
^{aa} Cf. ch. 3. 5
^{ab} ch. 3. 1

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of ^aShi'nār: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER 6

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, ^dbehold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were ^ered horses; and in the second chariot ^hblack horses;

3 And in the third chariot ⁱwhite horses; and in the fourth chariot grised and ^jbay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the ^mangel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four ^sspirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before ^othe Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into ^qthe north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grised go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might ^swalk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Hēl'dāi, of Tō-bī'jāh, and of Jē-dāi'āh, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zēph-ā-nī'āh;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and ^vset them upon the head of ^zJoshua the son of Jōs'ē-dēch, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts,

ZECHARIAH 7, 8

saying, Behold the man whose name is The ^bBRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he ^cshall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be ^aa priest upon his throne: and the ^fcounsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tō-bi-jāh, and to Jē-dā-āh, and to Hen the son of Zēph-ā-ni-āh, for a ^mmemorial in the temple of the LORD.

15 And ^athey that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts ^rhath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, ^sif ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king ^aDā-rī-ūs, that the word of the LORD came unto ^zZēch-ā-rī-āh in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in ^bChis-lēu;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shēr-ē-zēr and Rē-gēm-mēl-ēch, and their men, ^ato pray before the LORD,

3 And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in ^fthe fifth month, ^aseparating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and ^kseventh month, even those ^lseventy years, did ye at all ⁿfast unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried by the ^qformer prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her,

Sin the cause of the captivity

when men inhabited the ^asouth and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-ā-rī-āh, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, ^dExecute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And ^goppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the ^hstranger, nor the ⁱpoor; and ^klet none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But ^lthey refused to hearken, and ⁿpulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they ^pmade their hearts as an adamant stone, ^qlest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent ²ⁱin his spirit by the former prophets: ^atherefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and ^aI would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But ^aI scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus ^cthe land was desolate after them, ^dthat no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAPTER 8

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was ^hjealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and ⁱwill dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a ^mcity of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the ^oholy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet ^pold men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

518 R.C.

a Obad. 19.

20

b ch. 3. 8

c ch. 3. 9

d ch. 8. 16

e Ps. 110. 4

f Hag. 2. 9

g Jer. 22. 3

h Jer. 22. 3

i Pr. 22. 22

k ch. 8. 17

l ch. 1. 4

m Jos. 4. 7

n Neh. 9. 29

o Cl. Isa. 56. 6-8

p Ezek. 11. 19

q Jer. 36. 23.

r ch. 4. 9

s Jer. 26. 3

t Or by

u Neh. 9. 20

v Mt. 10. 20

w See

x Dan. 9. 11

x ch. 1. 1, 7

y Mic. 3. 4

z ch. 1. 1

a ch. 2. 6

b Neh. 1. 1

c Mic. 7. 13

d Zeph. 3. 6

e ch. 8. 21, 22

f ch. 8. 19

g ch. 12. 12

h Is. 21. 4, 5

i ch. 1. 14

j ch. 2. 10, 11

k ch. 8. 19

l ch. 1. 12

m Cf. Isa. 1. 26

n Jer. 14. 12

o Zeph. 3. 11

p Cf. Isa. 65. 20

q ch. 1. 4

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the ^bremnant of this people in these days, ^dshould it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people ^ffrom the east country, and from the west country;

8 And ^hI will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and ⁱthey shall be my people, and I will be their God, ^min truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of ^bthe prophets, which were in the day that ^qthe foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For ^athe seed shall be prosperous; the ^vvine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their ^zdew; and I will cause the ^aremnant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that ^cas ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ^eye shall be a blessing; ^ffear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^hAs I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I ^mrepented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do; ^bSpeak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; ^qexecute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

518 a.c.
e ch. 7. 10
b Hag. 2. 2
c ch. 5. 4
Mal. 3. 5
d Jer. 32. 17.
27
Lk. 1. 37
e Am. 6. 8
Mal. 2. 16
f Isa. 43. 5

g Cf.
Jer. 39. 2
h ch. 10. 6,
8c.
Zeph. 3. 19,
20
i ch. 7. 3
k ch. 7. 5
l Ezek. 37.
23, 27
m Cf. Jer. 4. 2
Hos. 2. 19
n Hos. 12. 9
o Hag. 2. 4
p Cor. 16.
13

q Sec
Eccl. 5. 1, 2
r ch. 4. 9
s Hos. 5. 15
t ch. 2. 11
& 14. 16

u Cf.
Isa. 45. 14
x Am. 9. 13
y Joel 2. 22

z Cf.
Hag. 1. 10
a Zeph. 3. 13

b Or oracle
c ch. 12. 1
Hab. 1. 1

c Cf.
Jer. 44. 22
d Am. 1. 3, 5
e See
Gen. 12. 2,
f Hag. 2. 5

g Am. 6. 2
h Jer. 32. 42
i Am. 1. 9, 10
Mt. 11. 21
k Joel 3. 4
l Mt. 11. 21
m Ezek. 28. 3
n Ezek. 24.
14
o Ezek. 28. 4

p Ezek. 26.
17
q Pr. 12. 17,
19
r ch. 7. 9
s Zeph. 2. 4, 7
t Zeph. 2. 4,
Acts 2. 26

17 And ^alet none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no ^cfalse oath: for all these are things that ^eI hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The fast of the ^afourth month, and the fast of the ⁱfifth, and the fast of the ^kseventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful ⁿfeasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily ^rto pray before the LORD, and ^sto seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, ^tmany people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold ^uout of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9

THE ^{2b}burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hā-drāch, and ^dDamascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And ^aHā-māth also shall border thereby; ⁱTyrus, and ^kZidon, ^tthough it be very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and ⁿheaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite ^oher power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 ^rAsh-kē-lon shall see it, and fear; ^sGaza also shall see it, and be very

sorrowful, and ^aEkron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a ^cbastard shall dwell in ^dAshdod, and I will cut off the pride of the ^fPhilistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his ^habominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a ²¹governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jēb⁴ū-sīte.

8 And ^mI will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no ⁿoppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O ^adaughter of Zion; ^sshout, O daughter of Jerusalem: ^ubehold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is ^vjust, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ^zass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will ^bcut off the chariot from E⁴phrā-im, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the ^dbattle bow shall be cut off: and ^fhe shall speak peace unto the heathen: and ⁿhis dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant ⁿI have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit ^owherein is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will ^rrender double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled ^athe bow with E⁴phrā-im, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O ^uGreece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his ^zarrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the ^btrumpet, and shall go with ^cwhirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall ^ddefend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they

518 a.c.
a Zeph. 2. 4
b ch. 14. 20
Am. 6. 6
c Dt. 23. 21
d Zeph. 2. 4
Acts 8. 40
e Ezek. 34. 31
Lk. 12. 52
f Zeph. 2. 5
g Isa. 62. 3
h Ezek. 37. 23
(Heb.)
i Hos. 3. 5
k Joel 2. 19
l Or
chilestain
i Ex. 15. 15
ch. 12. 5, 6
(Heb.)
m Cf. ch. 2. 5

n Dan. 11. 20
ch. 10. 4
(Heb.)
o Joel 2. 23
Jas. 5. 7
p Ezek. 34. 26

q ch. 2. 10
r Heb.
teraphim
s Hos. 3. 4
(Heb.)
t Zeph. 3. 14
u Mic. 6. 3
v Isa. 62. 11
Mt. 21. 5

x ch. 13. 3
Jer. 29. 8
y Jer. 33. 15
z 1 K. 13. 13
Mt. 21. 2
&c.

u Ezek. 34. 5
Mt. 9. 36
b Hos. 2. 22
c ch. 11. 17
Ezek. 34. 2
&c.

d Hos. 2. 18
e Cf. Ezek.
34. 17
f Mic. 4. 3
g Zeph. 2. 7
Lk. 1. 68

h Ps. 72. 8
(Lk. P.)
i Or
cornerstone
Cf. ch. 4. 7

j Isa. 19. 13
k Isa. 22. 23
l ch. 9. 13
Cf. Hos. 1. 5

m Or
chilestain
m ch. 9. 8
(Heb.)
(& mss. for
mss.)

n Isa. 61. 1
o Jer. 38. 6
p Isa. 63. 3, 6
Mail. 4. 3
q Mic. 7. 10
r Isa. 61. 7

s ch. 10. 4
Gen. 49. 24
t ch. 8. 8
u Joel 3. 6
v ch. 1. 16
x Ezek. 34. 24
z Hab. 3. 6
a ch. 13. 9

b Zeph. 1. 16
Mt. 24. 31
c Isa. 21. 1
d ch. 12. 8
Isa. 38. 6
e Isa. 7. 18

shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like ^bbowls, and as the corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day ^aas the flock of his people: for they shall be as the ^gstones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his ⁱgoodness, and how great is his beauty! ^kcorn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10

ASK ye of the LORD rain in the time of the ^olatter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and ^pgive them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the ^{3r}idols have spoken vanity, and the ⁱdiviners have seen a lie, and have told ^afalse dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was ^ano shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled ^cagainst the shepherds, and I punished the ^egoats: for the LORD of hosts hath ^gvisited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the ⁴ⁱcorner, out of him the ^knail, out of him the ⁱbattle bow, out of him every ^{5m}oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which ^ptread down their enemies in the ^qmire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will ⁱbring them again to place them; for I ^shave mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for ^vI am the LORD their God, and ^awill hear them.

7 And they of E⁴phrā-im shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will ^ehiss for them, and gather

them; for I have ^aredeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will ^dsow them among the people: and they shall ^fremember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also ^hout of the land of Egypt, and gather them ^kout of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of ^mGil-^ē-^{ād} and Lebanon; and ⁿplace shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the ^bpride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the ^asceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and ^rthey shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 11

OPEN thy doors, ^{*}O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy ^zcedars.

2 Howl, ^afir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye ^boaks of Bashan; for the ²forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ There is a ^dvoice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the ^epride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; ^fFeed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and ^ghold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for ⁱI am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For ^mI will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And ^{so}I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O ^ppoor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves;

518 B.C.

^a Cf. Mic. 4. 10
^b ver. 10
^c ver. 14

^d Cf. Hos. 2. 23
^e Cf. Jer. 22. 11, 18; 24. 7
^f Jon. 2. 7
^g Mic. 2. 7

^h Mic. 7. 12 (Hos.)
ⁱ Cf. Jer. 43. 11
^k Mic. 7. 12
^l Isa. 9. 20
^m Ezek. 5. 10
ⁿ Mic. 7. 14
^o ver. 7

^p Zeph. 2. 13

^q Joel 3. 19

^r Cf. Hos. 11. 10
^s Mic. 4. 2, 5
^t Am. 8. 6
^u Cf. Mic. 26. 15

^v Cf. Isa. 2. 12, 13
^w Cf. Mt. 27. 9, 10
^x Ezek. 27. 5
^y Ezek. 31. 8

^b Ezek. 27. 6
^c ver. 7
^z Or strong forest

^d Jer. 25. 34

^e Jer. 50. 44

^f ver. 7

^g Jer. 50. 7
^h Ezek. 34. 3

ⁱ Hos. 12. 8
^j Or worthless
^k Hab. 2. 18 (Heb.)
^l ch. 10. 3
^m Jer. 13. 14

ⁿ Or oracle
^o ch. 9. 1
^p Mal. 1. 1

^q Or I fed
^r Mic. 7. 14
^s Cf. Zeph. 3. 12
^t Jer. 51. 15
^u Jer. 51. 15
^v Acts 4. 24

the one I called ^bBeauty, and the other I called ^cBands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also ^eI cut off in one month; and ^gmy soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that ⁱthat dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest ^leat every one the flesh of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even ^oBeauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they ^sweighed ^tfor my price ^uthirty pieces of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. ^vAnd I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even ^cBands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall ^heat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe to the ^{3k}idol ^lshepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAPTER 12

THE ⁴ⁿburden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, ^qwhich stretcheth forth the heavens, and ^rlayeth the foundation of the

earth, and ^aformeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a ^acup of trembling ^aunto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: ^ball that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though ^call the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, ^kI will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider ^lwith madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the ^{2a}governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Judah ^blike an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and ^cJerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem.

7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the LORD ^ddefend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, ^eas the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 And ²I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and ^athey shall look upon me whom they ^bhave pierced, and they shall mourn for him, ^cas one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great

mourning in Jerusalem, ^bas the mourning of Hā-dād-rim²mon in the valley of ^cMē-gid²don.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and ^ftheir wives apart; the family of the house of ^gNathan apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shīm²ē-i apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13

IN that day there shall be ^aa fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will ^ocut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the ^qprophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for ^sthou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a ^{3u}rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, ^vI am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is ^dmy fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: ^esmite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be ^fscattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in

518 B.C.
^a Dan. 5. 23
^b Cf. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25.
^c 2 Chr. 35. 22.
^d Isa. 51. 22.
^e Hab. 2. 16.
^f Rev. 14. 10.
^g ch. 7. 3.
^h 1 Cor. 7. 5.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 14. 4.
^j Lk. 3. 31.
^k Cf. Mt. 21. 44.
^l ch. 14. 2.
^m Mic. 4. 11.
ⁿ Cf. Ps. 76. 6.
^o Cf. Dt. 28. 28.
^p ch. 3. 9.
^q Jno. 13. 10.
^r Or chieftains.
^s ch. 3. 7.
^t (Heb.)
^u Hos. 2. 17.
^v Obad. 18.
^w Zeph. 3. 4.
^x Cf. ch. 2. 4.
^y & 14. 10.
^z ch. 10. 2.
^{aa} Jude 8.
^{ab} ch. 9. 15.
^{ac} Or hairy.
^{ad} 2 K. 1. 8.
^{ae} Mt. 3. 4.
^{af} x 2 S. 19. 27.
^{ag} 1 Am. 7. 14.
^{ah} Joel 2. 28.
^{ai} Lk. 11. 13.
^{aj} Cf. Jno. 19. 37.
^{ak} Ps. 22. 16.
^{al} Mt. 27. 35.
^{am} Cf. Am. 8. 10.
^{an} d. Lv. 25. 14.
^{ao} Cf. (Heb.)
^{ap} Cf. Ps. 8. 30.
^{aq} Cf. Mt. 26. 31.
^{ar} Cf. Ezek. 34. 5.

Th. 10. 34

all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will ^crefine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall ^ecall on my name, and ⁱI will hear them: ^kI will say, It is my people: and ^mthey shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAPTER 14

BEHOLD, the ^bday of the LORD cometh, and ^sthy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee:

2 For I will ^ugather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and ^xthe city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the ^ywomen ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 ^zThen shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 ^qAnd his feet ^ashall stand in that day upon the ^bmount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the ^cearthquake in the days of Ūz-zī-āh king of Judah: and ^dthe LORD my God shall come, and all the ^esaints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^fthe light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day ^gwhich shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that ^hat evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that ⁱliving waters ^jshall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the ^kformer sea, and half of them toward the ^lhinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

518 n.c.
a Zeph. 3. 15
b Dt. 6. 4
c 1 Cor. 8. 4,
6

c Dan. 11. 35
Mal. 3. 3

d Heb.
Arabab

e Am. 6. 14

f Isa. 10. 29

g Ju. 21. 13

h Zeph. 3. 9

i Acts 9. 14

j Cf. ch. 2. 4

k ch. 10. 6

l Cf. ch. 8. 8

m Jer. 38. 7

n Hos. 2. 18

o Jer. 31. 38

p Hag. 2. 16

q Mt. 21. 33

r Zeph. 2. 2

s Mal. 3. 2

t Rev. 22. 3

u Or ban

v Isa. 43. 28

w Mal. 4. 6

x (Heb.)

y Isa. 53. 12

z Lk. 14. 22

a Hos. 2. 18

b u ch. 12. 2

c Dan. 9. 26

d Mt. 24. 3

e Jer. 8. 10

f Zeph. 3. 8

g Cf.

h Ezek. 11. 23

i 2 S. 15. 30

j Mt. 21. 1

k Am. 1. 1

l Cf.

m Dt. 33. 2

n Jude 14

o Dan. 4. 13,

17

p ch. 8. 22

q Mal. 1. 11

r Or, as

s otherwise

t read, there

u shall not be

v light, the

w bright ones

x shall con-

y tract them-

z selves

a Mt. 24. 36

b 2 Chr. 8. 13

c Hos. 12. 9

d Jno. 7. 2, 14

e Rev. 21. 25

f Jer. 17. 13

g Jno. 4. 10

h Joel 3. 18

i Rev. 22. 1

j Hos. 1. 11

k Or eastern

l Joel 2. 20

m Or western

9 And ^athe LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be ^bone LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as ^aa ^{2d}plain from ^cGeba to ^dṚimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be ^hlifted up, and inhabited in her place, from ⁱBenjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the ⁿcorner gate, and from the ⁿtower of Hān-ā-nēel unto the king's ^owinepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and ^qthere shall be no more ^{3r}utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be ⁱsafely inhabited.

12 ^qAnd this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ^qAnd it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem ^jshall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the ^hfeast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them ^mshall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that

come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, **"HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD;** and the pots

518 B.C.

in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day there shall be **"no more the Cā'nā-ān-ite** in the house of the LORD of hosts.

a Isa. 23. 18
b Nah. 1. 15
Rev. 21. 27

MALACHI

CHAPTER 1

THE ^{2c}burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

2 ^dI have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not ^eEsau / Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: ^fyet I loved Jacob,

3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas ^gEdom saith, We are unpoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation ^hfor ever.

5 And ⁱyour eyes shall see, and ye shall say, **"The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.**

6 ¶ ^jA son honoureth ^khis father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O ^lpriests, that despise my name. And ^mye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 Ye offer ⁿpolluted bread upon mine ^oaltar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The ^ptable of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And ^qif ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God

460 B.C.

a Am. 5. 15
b Cl.
Dt. 10. 17
c Or oracle
c Zech. 12. 1

d Hos. 14. 4
e Or Oh that there were one among you that would shut the doors: that ye might not kindle (fire on) mine altar in vain
f 1 Chr. 1. 34
Heb. 11. 20
g Hos. 12. 12
h Jno. 4. 5, &c.
i Gen. 9. 13
h Mic. 6. 6, 7
i Mic. 12. 33
j ch. 2. 12, 13
k Isa. 66. 3
l Isa. 59. 19
m Obad. 1-8
n Isa. 12. 4
o Zech. 14. 16
p Isa. 34. 10
q Am. 2. 7
r Pr. 29. 16
s ver. 7
t Ps. 70. 4
u Lk. 1. 46
v See Ex. 20. 12
w Jer. 31. 9
x Cl.
y Mic. 6. 3

z ch. 2. 1, 8
Zeph. 3. 4
z ch. 2. 14, 17

a Ezek. 44. 7
b ch. 2. 13
Am. 9. 1

c Cl.
Zech. 14. 9
d Ezek. 44. 16
e Dt. 17. 1
Heb. 9. 14
f Ps. 111. 9

g ch. 1. 6

h Jer. 26. 4-6
i Jer. 13. 16
Jno. 9. 24

that he ^awill be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: ^bwill he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ^cWho is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I ^daccept an ^eoffering at your hand.

11 For ^ffrom the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same ^gmy name shall be great among the Gentiles; ^hand in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have ⁱprofaned it, in that ^jye say, The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, ^kBehold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for ^lI am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is ^mdreadful among the heathen.

CHAPTER 2

AND now, O ye ⁿpriests, this commandment is for you.

2 ^oIf ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, ^pi to give glory unto

my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even ^asend a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and ^dspread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that ^fmy covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and ^hpeace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he ⁱfear'd me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he ^mwalked with me in peace and equity, and did ⁿturn many away from iniquity.

7 ^oFor the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should ^qseek the law ^sat his mouth: for he is the ^t'messenger of the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are ^u'departed out of the way; ^vye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore ^yhave I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ^z'ye have not kept my ways, but ^a'have been partial in the law.

10 ^b'Have we not all one father? hath not one God ^c'created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ^d'Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an ^e'abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath ^f'married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an ^g'offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the ^h'altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying

460 B.C.

^a ch. 3. 9
Dan. 9. 11

^b ch. 1. 6, 7
& 3. 7, &c.
^c ch. 3. 5.
Mic. 1. 2

^d Cf.
Nah. 3. 6

^e Cf.
Pr. 2. 17

^f See
Nu. 25. 12

^g Cf.
Ezra 9. 2
^h Ezek. 37.
26

ⁱ ch. 3. 16
Hag. 1. 12

^k Zech. 8. 17
Rev. 2. 6, 15

^l Cf.
Mt. 19. 7

^m Cf.
Gen. 6. 9
Mic. 6. 8

ⁿ Cf.
Dan. 12. 3
Isa. 5. 20

^o Hag. 2. 11
Cf.
Mt. 23. 2, 3

^p Isa. 43. 24

^q Cf.
Ezek. 7. 26

^r Cf. Jer. 2.
23, 35

^s Cf. Pr. 2. 6

^t Cf.
Hag. 1. 13

^u Ju. 2. 17

^v Ezek. 44.
12, &c.

^y Cf.
1 S. 2. 30

^z Cf.
Mt. 11. 10
Lk. 1. 8

^a Cf.
ch. 4. 5, 6

^b Isa. 40. 3

^c ch. 3. 7
Am. 2. 4

^d Pr. 28. 21
1 Tim. 5. 21

^e Cf. Jno. 8.
41, 53

^f Jer. 27. 5
Act. 17. 26,
28

^g Joel 2. 11

^h ch. 4. 1, 5
Zech. 14. 1

ⁱ Nah. 1. 6
Rev. 6. 17

^k Ezek. 43. 8
1 Pr. 27. 21

^m Hos. 4. 17

ⁿ Zech. 13. 9

^o ch. 2. 12, 13

^p ch. 1. 10, 13
& 3. 3, 4

^q Mic. 7. 14

^r ch. 1. 7, 10
Mt. 23. 35

^s ch. 2. 14
Ro. 1. 9

out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 ^d'Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because ^e'the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the ^f'wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a ^g'godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that ^k'he hateth ^l'putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ^m'Ye have ⁿ'wearied the LORD with your words. ^o'Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

CHAPTER 3

^a **B**EHOLD, ^aI will send my messenger, and ^bhe shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But ^c'who may abide ^d'the day of his coming? and ^e'who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

3 And he shall sit ^f'as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and ^g'purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an ^h'offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, ⁱ'as in the days of old, and as in former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a ^j'swift

witness against the ^a“sorcerers, and against the ^b“adulterers, and against ^c“false swearers, and against those that oppress ^d“the hireling in his wages, the ^e“widow, and the fatherless, and that ^f“turn aside the stranger from his right, and ^g“fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For ^h“I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob ⁱ“are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even ^j“from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and ^k“have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will ^l“return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. ^m“But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have ⁿ“robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? ^o“In tithes and ^p“offerings.

9 Ye are ^q“cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the ^r“tithes into the ^s“storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the ^t“windows of heaven, and ^u“pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke ^v“the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And ^w“all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a ^x“delight-some land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and ^y“what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

^a Cl. Chr. 21. 12 ^b Mt. 11. 14

^c Joel 2. 11. 31

^d Cl. Lk. 1. 17

460 R.C.

^e Dan. 2. 2

^f Hos. 7. 4

^g Cl.

^h Jer. 12. 1, 2

ⁱ Zech. 8. 17

^j Mt. 5. 33

^k Cl.

^l Ps. 95. 9

^m Jer. 22. 13

ⁿ Jas. 5. 4

^o Ezek. 22. 7

^p Mt. 23. 14

^q ch. 2. 5

^r Acts 10. 2

^s &c.

^t Am. 5. 12

^u Hos. 10. 3

^v Lk. 18. 4

^w Dan. 12. 1

^x Lk. 10. 20

^y Cl.

^z Nu. 23. 19

^{aa} Lam. 3. 22

^{ab} Zech. 1. 4

^{ac} Acts 7. 51

^{ad} Or in the day that I do make, (even) a peculiar treasure

^{ae} Cl. ch. 4. 3

^{af} (& ms. for me.)

^{ag} ch. 2. 9

^{ah} Ps. 135. 4

^{ai} (Heb.)

^{aj} Cl.

^{ak} Eph. 1. 14

^{al} Ps. 103. 13

^{am} Zech. 1. 3

^{an} ch. 2. 14

^{ao} 17

^{ap} Isa. 43. 23

^{aq} 24

^{ar} Cl.

^{as} Neh. 13. 10

^{at} Or heave offerings

^{au} Ezek. 48. 8

^{av} ch. 2. 2

^{aw} ch. 3. 2

^{ax} 1 Thes. 5. 2

^{ay} Mt. 3. 7

^{az} Zeph. 3. 8

^{ba} 2 Thes. 1. 8

^{bb} Hos. 7. 4

^{bc} (Heb.)

^{bd} Zeph. 3. 11

^{be} Lk. 1. 31

^{bf} Dt. 14. 22

^{bg} Mt. 23. 23

^{bh} Nah. 1. 10

^{bi} Neh. 13. 12, 13

^{bj} Mt. 27. 6

^{bk} Am. 2. 9

^{bl} Isa. 24. 18

^{bm} Isa. 59. 19

^{bn} Rev. 11. 18

^{bo} Mal. 2. 19

^{bp} Cl.

^{bq} Isa. 60. 1

^{br} See Joel 1. 4

^{bs} Zech. 10. 5

^{bt} Or in the day that I do make

^{bu} Cl.

^{bv} ch. 3. 17

^{bw} (& ms. for me.)

^{bx} Dan. 9. 13

^{by} Lk. 2. 22

^{bz} Cl.

^{ca} Ps. 107. 38

^{cb} Dan. 9. 11

^{cc} Heb. 3. 3

^{cd} Cl.

^{ce} Isa. 62. 4

^{cf} Ps. 106. 19

^{cg} Cl. ch. 3. 1

15 And now we call the proud happy; yea, ^h“they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they ⁱ“that tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then ^j“they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a ^k“book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, ^l“in that day when I make up my ^m“jewels; and ⁿ“I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

CHAPTER 4

FOR, behold, ^a“the day cometh, ^b“that shall burn as an ^c“oven; and ^d“all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be ^e“stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither ^f“root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that ^g“fear my name shall the ^h“Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall ⁱ“tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet ^j“in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember ye ^k“the law of Moses ^l“my servant, which I commanded unto him in ^m“Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, ⁿ“I will send you ^o“Elijah the prophet before the coming of ^p“the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall ^q“turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a ^r“curse.

^c Jo. 35. 9 ^d Cl. Isa. 58. 3

^e Zech. 14. 11 (Heb.)

THE NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED
OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK, AND WITH
THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

THE NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED

OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK; AND WITH

FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY

HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, London

1840 Being printed by W. Clowes and Sons, London

Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, London

Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, London

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW

CHAPTER 1

THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

2^f Abraham begat ^s Isaac; and Isaac begat ^h Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;

3 And ⁱ Judas begat ^k Phâr'ēs and ⁱ Zara of ^m Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat ^ā min'ā-dāb; and ⁿ Aminadab begat ^ō Nā-ās'sōn; and Naasson begat ^p Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat ^q Bō'ōz of ^r Rā-chāb; and Booz begat ^t Obed of ^u Ruth; and Obed begat ^x Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat ^z David the king; and David the king begat ^a Solomon of her that had been the wife of U-rī'ās;

7 And Solomon begat ^c Rō-bō'ām; and Roboam begat ^e Ā-bī'ā; and Abia begat ^g Asa;

8 And Asa begat ⁱ Jōs'ā-phāt; and Josaphat begat ^k Joram; and Joram begat ^l Ō-zī'ās;

9 And Ō-zī'ās begat ^m Jō'ā-thām; and Joatham begat ⁿ Ā-chāz; and Achaz begat ^o Ēz-ē-kī'ās;

10 And Ēz-ē-kī'ās begat ^p Mā-nās-sēs; and Manasses begat ^q Amon; and Amon begat ^r Josias;

11 And Josias begat ^s Jēch-ō-nī'ās and his brethren, about the time they were ^t carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jēch-ō-nī'ās begat ^u Sā-lā-thī-ēl; and Salathiel begat ^x Zō-rōb-ā-bēl;

13 And Zō-rōb-ā-bēl begat ^ā bī'ūd; and Abiud begat ^c Ē-lī'ā-kīm; and Eliakim begat ^d Ā'zōr;

14 And Ā'zōr begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat ^e Ā'chīm; and Achim begat ^f Ē-lī'ūd;

15 And Ē-lī'ūd begat ^g Ēl-ē-ā'zār;

c. 7 B.C.

and Eleazar begat Māt'thān; and Matthan begat Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat ^b Joseph the husband of ^d Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called ^e Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was ^r espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child ^y of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then ^b Joseph her husband, being a ^d just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded ^f to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the ^h angel of the Lord appeared unto him ⁱ in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and ⁿ thou shalt call his name JESUS: for ^p he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, ^r that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 ^t Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

a For ver. 1-

17, cf. Lk.

3, 23-38

b Lk. 3, 23

c ch. 9, 27

d See 2 S. 7.

12-16

e ch. 2, 11

f ch. 2, 4

g Dan. 9, 25

h ver. 18

i Chr. 1, 27

j Lk. 3, 34

k Chr. 1,

34

l Lk. 3, 34

m Jos. 24, 32

n Lk. 3, 34

o Chr. 2, 1

p Lk. 3, 33

q Chr. 4, 1

r Lk. 3, 33

s Chr. 2, 4,

6

t Chr. 2, 4

u Chr. 2, 10

v Lk. 3, 33

w Chr. 2, 10

x Lk. 3, 32

y Chr. 2, 11

z Chr. 2, 11

a Lk. 1, 27

b See

Jos. 6, 25

c Chr. 2, 12

d Lk. 3, 32

e See Rut. 4, 5

f Chr. 2,

13

g Lk. 3, 32

h Lk. 1, 35

i Chr. 2, 15

j Lk. 3, 31

k Chr. 14, 4

l (ver. 16)

m ch. 2, 13, 19

n See 2 S. 12,

9, 10

o (Gen. 7, 1

24)

p Chr. 3, 10

q Ezra 10, 3

r Mt. 19, 7

s Chr. 12,

16

t ch. 2, 13, 19

u Zech. 3, 1

v (1 K. 3, 5

ch. 2, 12)

w Chr. 3, 11

x Chr. 3, 12

y Chr. 3,

13

z Lk. 1, 31

a Chr. 3, 14

b Acts 3, 26

c Lk. 2, 11

d Chr. 3, 16

e (1 Chr. 3, 15,

16)

f See

2 K. 2, 21

g (1 Chr. 3, 17

Lk. 3, 27)

h Chr. 3, 19

CHAPTER 2

NOW when Jesus was born in ^aBethlehem of Judæa ^bin the days of Herod the king, behold, there came ^cwise men ^dfrom the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born ^eKing of the Jews? for we have seen his ^fstar in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and ^gscribes of the people together, he ^hdemandeth of them where ⁱChrist should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 ^mAnd thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary ^jhis mother, and fell down, and ^kworshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, ^lthey presented unto him gifts; gold, and ⁿfrankincense, and ^omyrrh.

12 And being warned of God ^pin a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the ^qangel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying,

c. 7. B.C.

a Mic. 5. 2
b Lk. 2. 4, 15
c Ezek. 27. 8.d Cf. Dan. 5. 11
e Cf. I K. 4. 30
f ch. 27. 11.g Jer. 23. 5
h Zech. 9. 9
i Cf. Nu. 24. 17j ver. 17
k ch. 1. 22
l Cf. from Hos. 11. 1m Cf. from Mic. 6. 2
n ver. 15, 23

o Cf. from Jer. 31. 15

p ver. 12

q Cf. Ex. 4. 19

r ch. 1. 16
& 12. 46
s ch. 8. 2t Cf. Ps. 72. 10
Isa. 60. 6
u Jer. 41. 5v Rev. 18. 13
x Cant. 5. 1
y Mk. 15. 23z ver. 17
ch. 3. 3
a ch. 1. 20b For ver. 1.
12. Cf. Mk. 1. 2-3
Lk. 3. 2-17c ch. 4. 12
d ver. 11
e ch. 1. 20f & 28. 2, 5
g Cf. Jos. 15. 61

Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death of Herod: ^rthat it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, ^sOut of Egypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 ^tThen was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there ^ua voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth ^vin a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for ^wthey are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Archē-lā'ūs did reign in Judæa in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God ^xin a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called ^yNazareth: ^zthat it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

CHAPTER 3

IN those days came ^aJohn the Baptist, preaching in the ^bwilderness of Judæa,

2 And saying, ^aRepent ye: for ^athe kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For ^bthis is he that was spoken of by the prophet E-sai-as, saying, ^dThe voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his ^eraiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was ⁱlocusts and wild ^khoney.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judæa, and all the region round about Jordan,

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, ^bconfessing their sins.

7 ¶ But ^awhen he saw many of the ^rPharisees and ^sSadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O ^ugeneration of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the ^vwrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits ^ymeet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, ^aWe have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore ^devery tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 ¶ I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: ^hhe shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose ⁱfan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly ^kpurge his floor, and ^lgather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up ^mthe chaff with ⁿunquenchable fire.

13 ¶ Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

14 ^rBut John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

A.D. 29
a ch. 4, 17
b ch. 2, 23
& 4, 14
c Ezek. 1, 1
d Mk. 1, 10
e Cf. from
Isa. 40, 3
f (Isa. 61, 1)
g Mk. 1, 10
h ch. 17, 5
i Dan. 4, 31
j Zech. 13, 4
k Cf. Ps. 2, 7
l Isa. 42, 1

i Nah. 3, 15,
17
j Mk. 1, 6
k Ezek. 27, 17
l For ver. 1-
11, cf. Mk.
1, 12-13
m (Ezek. 43, 5)
n Mk. 1, 12
o (1 Chr. 21, 1)
p Mk. 1, 13
q Cf.
1 K. 19, 8
r Mk. 1, 5
s Cf.
Lk. 7, 30
t Sec.
ch. 5, 20
u ch. 16, 1,
&c.
v Cf.
ch. 3, 17
w ch. 12, 34
x (Mal. 4, 1,
3)
y Jno. 3, 36
z Acts 26, 20
a Gt. from
Dt. 8, 3
b Isa. 51, 2
c Lk. 3, 8
d Cf.
Ezek. 8, 3
e ch. 27, 53
f Dan. 9, 24
g Gk. wing
d ch. 7, 19
i Cf.
Dan. 4, 14
j Gt. from
Ps. 91, 11

f (ver. 1)
j Jno. 1, 26,
&c.

g Gt. from
Dt. 6, 16

h (Zech. 12,
10)
i Mk. 1, 8

j Jer. 51, 2
k Lk. 3, 17

k Cf.
Ezek. 20, 38

l ch. 13, 30

m Sec.
Mal. 4, 1

n ch. 5, 22,
&c.

o Isa. 66, 24

p For ver.
12-17, cf.
Mk. 1, 9-11
q Lk. 3, 21,
22

r Zech. 3, 1
s Gt. from
Dt. 6, 18

t Cf. Jno. 1,
31-34

u Dan. 7, 10
v Lk. 16, 22

w ch. 3, 1, 13
& 9, 14

x Cf.
Lk. 4, 14

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, ^cthe heavens were opened unto him, and he saw ^ethe Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And lo ^fa voice from heaven, saying, ^hThis is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4

¹THEN was Jesus ^mled up of the spirit into the wilderness ⁿto be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted ^oforty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, ⁱIf thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, ^zMan shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil ^btaketh him up into the ^choly city, and setteth him on a ²pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, ^eHe shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, ^gThou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, ^bSatan: for it is written, ^qThou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, ^sangels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jesus had heard that ^tJohn was cast into prison, he ^udeparted into Galilee;

CHAPTER 5

13 And leaving ^aNazareth, he came and dwelt in ^bCă-pěr-nă-um, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Ză-bū-lon and Nēph-thă-lim:

14 ^dThat it might be fulfilled which was spoken by ^eE-sai-as the prophet, saying,

15 ^fThe land of Ză-bū-lon, and the land of Nēph-thă-lim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

16 ^hThe people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 ^jFrom that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, ^kRepent: for ^lthe kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 ^mAnd Jesus, walking by ⁿthe sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, ^oSimon called Peter, and ^pAndrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, ^qFollow me, and I will make you ^rfishers of men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, ^sJames the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ^tAnd Jesus went about all Galilee, ^uteaching in their synagogues, and ^vpreaching the gospel of the kingdom, and ^whealing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all ^xSyria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were ^ylunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 ^zAnd there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from ^{aa}Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judæa, and from beyond Jordan.

A.D. 31

a ch. 2, 23
Mk. 1, 9

b ch. 8, 5

c Cf.
ch. 15, 29d ch. 3, 3
& 8, 17e For ver. 2-
12, cf. Lk.
6, 20-31f Cf. from
Isa. 9, 1, 2

g Isa. 66, 2

h ver. 10

i Isa. 61, 3

j Mk. 7, 8
Lk. 1, 79

k Ps. 37, 11

m Mk. 1, 14

n Cf.
Isa. 51, 1

o ch. 3, 2

p Mk. 1, 15

q ch. 3, 2

r & 10, 7

s Pr. 11, 17

t For ver. 18-22, cf.

Mk. 1, 16-20

u Lk. 5, 2-11

v Jno. 1, 40-42

w s 1 K. 15, 20

x t ch. 10, 2

y u Pr. 22, 11

z x Mk. 1, 29

aa y Isa. 52, 8

b 1 Cor. 13, 12

c z Pr. 12, 20

d Jas. 3, 18

e a ver. 45

f b ch. 8, 22

g c Cf.

ch. 13, 47

h Isa. 66, 5

i l ver. 11

j e ver. 3

k f 1 Pet. 4, 14

l g (ver. 10)

m ch. 10, 22

n h Lk. 6, 23

o i ch. 6, 4

p Jer. 31, 16

q k ch. 23, 31

r Jer. 2, 30

s t For ver. 13,

cf. Mk. 9, 30

u Lk. 14, 34

v m For ver.

23, cf. Mk.

1, 34, 39

w Lk. 4, 15

x n ch. 9, 35

y o ch. 8, 16

z Cf. ch. 11, 5

aa p (Dan. 12,

3)

b Lk. 16, 8

c q Lk. 2, 2

d r For ver. 15,

cf. Mk. 4,

21

e Lk. 8, 16

f & 11, 33

g s Or epileptic

s ch. 17, 15

h t 1 Pet. 2, 12

i u Mal. 2, 2

j Jno. 9, 24

k x For ver. 25,

cf. Mk. 3,

8, 8

l Lk. 6, 17

m y Mk. 5, 20

n z ch. 7, 12

o a Ro. 10, 4

p Cf. Ro. 3,

31

q b For ver. 18,

cf. Lk. 16,

17

AND seeing the multitudes, he ^awent up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 ^cAnd he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed are the ^epoor in spirit: for ^htheir's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are ⁱthey that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are the ^lmeek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst ⁿafter righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are the ^qmerciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the ^upure in heart: for they shall ^ysee God.

9 Blessed are the ^zpeacemakers: for they shall be called the ^achildren of God.

10 Blessed are they which are ^dpersecuted for righteousness' sake: for ^etheir's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 ^fBlessed are ye, ^gwhen men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 ^hRejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is ⁱyour reward in heaven: for ^kso persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 ^jYe are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 ^lYe are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 ^mNeither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, ⁿthat they may see your good works, and ^oglorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 ^pThink not that I am come to destroy ^zthe law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but ^ato fulfil.

18 ^bFor verily I say unto you, Till

heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall ^ain no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break ^bone of these ^cleast commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever ^dshall do and teach them, the same shall be called ^egreat in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your ⁱrighteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye ^kshall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, ^mThou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But ^oI say unto you, That ^pwhosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, ^qRā-cā, shall be in danger of the ^rcouncil: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of ^shell fire.

23 Therefore ^tif thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 ^uAgree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, ^vThou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, ^wThou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That ^xwhosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 ^yAnd if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for

A.D. 31
a Ct. ch. 24, 35
b Cf. Gal. 3, 10 Jas. 2, 10
c Cf. ch. 11, 11
d ch. 7, 21
e Cf. ch. 18, 4
f For ver. 31, 32, cf. ch. 19, 9
g Mk. 10, 4, 11, 12
h Lk. 18, 18
i Cf. ver. 21
j Cf. from Dt. 24, 1
k ch. 9, 14
l ch. 9, 11, 34
m Cf. ch. 18, 3
n ver. 33
o Cf. ver. 27, 31, 38, 43
p Cf. from Ex. 20, 13
q Ro. 7, 3
r ch. 19, 9
s Cf. ch. 7, 29
t Cf. Jno. 3, 15
u ver. 21
v See Ex. 20, 7
w See Nu. 30, 2
x i.e. vain or empty
y ch. 10, 17
z For ver. 34-37, cf. ch. 23, 16-22
aa Jas. 5, 12
ab Gk. Gehenna Heb. Ge-Hinnom Jer. 32, 35 (mg.)
ac ch. 3, 12 & 10, 28
ad ch. 23, 22 Dan. 7, 9
ae ch. 8, 4
af Ezek. 43, 7
ag Ps. 48, 2
ah Jas. 5, 12
ai For ver. 25, 26, cf. Lk. 12, 58, 59
aj Or is of the evil (one)
ak Cf. ver. 21
al Cf. from Ex. 21, 24
am For ver. 39-42, cf. Lk. 6, 29, 30
an Pr. 24, 29 Ro. 12, 17, 19
ao Or him that is evil
ap Cf. ch. 18, 34
aq Mic. 5, 1 Lk. 6, 29
ar Cf. 1 Cor. 6, 7
as Cf. ver. 21
at Cf. from Ex. 20, 14
au Gk. commander
av Cf. ch. 27, 32 Mk. 15, 21 (mg. for ma.)
aw Jb. 31, 9
ax Cf. Pr. 6, 25
ay Cf. ver. 21
az Cf. Dt. 23, 6

it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 ^{fa}It hath been said, ^{fb}Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and ^{fc}whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ^{fd}ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, ^{fe}Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but ^{ff}shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 ^{fg}But I say unto you, ^{fh}Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is ^{fi}God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his ^{fj}footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the ^{fk}city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But ^{fl}let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these ^{fm}cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^{fn}An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 ^{fo}But I say unto you, That ye ^{fp}resist not ^{fq}evil: but whosoever shall ^{fr}smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And ^{fs}if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.

41 And whosoever shall ^{ft}compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 ^{fu}Give to him that asketh thee, and ^{fv}from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^{fw}Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and ^{fx}hate thine enemy.

f Isa. 32, 8 Lk. 6, 30, 35

s Dt. 24, 10-13 Lk. 6, 34

x Cf. from Lv. 19, 18

t Cf. ver. 21

y Cf. Dt. 23, 6

u For ver. 29, 30, cf. ch. 18, 8, 9 Mk. 9, 43-48

44 ^a But I say unto you, ^b Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and ^c pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the ^h children of your Father which is in heaven: for ⁱ he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and ^o sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 ^u Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAPTER 6

TAKE heed that ye do not your ³ alms before men, ² to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself ^c shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love ^g to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast ⁱ shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, ⁱ use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them:

A.D. 31

^u For ver.

44-48, cf.

12, 6, 21-

36

^b Ps. 25, 21,

22

^c Lk. 6, 27,

28

^c ver. 32^d For ver. 9-

13, cf. Lk.

11, 1-4

^e Lk. 6, 28^f Eccles. 5, 2^g Am. 2, 7^h Lk. 1, 49^h ver. 9ⁱ Cf. ch. 26, 42^k Cf. Dan. 4, 35ⁱ Cf. Jb. 25, 3^m Pr. 30, 8ⁿ Cf. Ex. 16, 4^o Jer. 51, 16^p Hos. 14, 2^q Cf. ch. 26, 41^r Cf. Jno. 17, 15^s Or the evil

(one)

^t Cf. 1 Chr. 29, 11^t Cf. Mk. 11, 25^u Dt. 18, 13ⁱ Cor. 2, 6^v Cf. Lk. 6, 36^x Cf. ch. 18, 25^y Cf. Isa. 58, 5^z Or righteousness^z ch. 23, 5^a Am. 6, 6^b Mt. 26, 7^c Dan. 10, 3^b Hos. 5, 12^c Lk. 12, 33^c ch. 5, 12^d & 10, 41, 42^e Cf. dig through^d ch. 24, 43^e Jb. 24, 16^e For ver. 20,

21, cf. Lk.

12, 33, 34

^f ch. 19, 21^g Lk. 18, 11^h For ver. 22,

23, cf. Lk.

11, 34-36

ⁱ 2 K. 4, 33^k ch. 20, 15^p Pr. 28, 22ⁱ Cf. Eccles. 5, 2^m For ver.

28, cf. Lk.

16, 13

for ^c your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 ^d After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father ^f which art in heaven, ^g Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. ⁱ Thy will be done in earth, ^k as it is in heaven.

11 ^m Give us this day our ⁿ daily bread.

12 And ^p forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And ^q lead us not into temptation, but ^r deliver us from ² evil: For ^s thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 ^t For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 ^u But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover ^v when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, ^w anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where ^x moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves ^y break through and steal: ^z eat away

20 ^a But ^f lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 ^h The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But ^k if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ ^m No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold

[15 Sunday of the Trinity]

to the one, and despise the other.
^aYe cannot serve God and mammon.

25 ^bTherefore I say unto you, ^cTake no thought for your life, ^dwhat ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet ^eyour heavenly Father feedeth them. ^fAre ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his ^gstature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the ^hlilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even ⁱSolomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, ^jO ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for ^kyour heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But ^lseek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and ^mall these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAPTER 7

ⁿJUDGE not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and ^owith what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

A.D. 31

a Cf. Jas. 4. 4

b For ver. 25-33, cf. Lk. 12. 22-31
 c ch. 10. 19
 d Cf. Lk. 25. 20
 e ch. 15. 7

f Cf. Pr. 9. 7, 8
 g ch. 15. 26
 h Isa. 56. 10
 i Phil. 3. 2
 j ch. 13. 46
 k Ps. 147. 9
 l Cf. ch. 10. 29
 m ch. 10. 31
 n For ver. 7-11, cf. Lk. 11. 9-13
 o ch. 18. 19
 p Zeph. 2. 3
 q Ps. 17. 27
 r Cf. ch. 6. 33
 s Or age
 t Lk. 2. 52
 u Hos. 14. 5

q ch. 12. 42

r Jer. 52. 20

s ch. 8. 26

t Cf. Lk. 6. 31

u ch. 5. 13
 v ch. 11. 13
 w Cf. ch. 22. 40
 x ver. 8
 y Cf. Lk. 13. 24

z Pr. 21. 21
 A Lk. 12. 31
 B Ps. 85. 12
 C Cf. Lk. 3. 13

a Jer. 31. 9

b Cf. Lk. 13. 23
 c ch. 24. 11.
 d Acts 20. 29

e Cf. Zeph. 3. 3
 f 4

g For ver. 1-5, cf. Lk. 6. 37, 38, 41, 42
 h Lk. 6. 37
 i For ver. 16-28, cf. ch. 12. 33
 j Lk. 6. 43, 44
 k Jas. 3. 12
 l Mk. 4. 24

k ch. 3. 10
 Lk. 3. 9

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou ^ghypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ ^hGive not that which is holy unto the ⁱdogs, neither cast ye your ^jpearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ ^kAsk, ^land it shall be given you; ^mseek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore ⁿall things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for ^othis is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ ^pEnter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is ^qthe way, which leadeth unto life, and ^rfew there be that find it.

15 ¶ Beware of ^sfalse prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ^travelling wolves.

16 ^uYe shall know them by their fruits. ^vDo men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 ^wEvery tree that bringeth not

ST. MATTHEW 8

forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8

leper WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer

The centurion's servant healed

the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ And when Jesus was entered into Că-pěr-nă-um, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee.

And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-sai-as the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

A.D. 31

a ch. 5. 23
& 23. 18, 19

b For ver. 5-10, cf. Lk. 7. 1-9

c ch. 4. 13
& 17. 24, al.

d Ct. Lk. 6. 46

e See ch. 5. 20

f ch. 5. 19
& 12. 50

g For ver. 22-23, cf. Lk. 13. 25, 27

h Ct. ch. 25. 11, 12

i Ct. Mk. 9. 38

k ch. 25. 41
Ps. 139. 19

l Ct. ch. 13. 41

m For ver. 24-27, cf. Lk. 6. 47-49

n Ct. Mk. 6. 6

o ch. 15. 28
Ct. ch. 9. 2

p For ver. 11, 12, 28-30

q Ct. Isa. 43. 5
Jno. 10. 16

r Ct. Jb. 8. 15

s Ct. Ezek. 13. 11-14

t Ct. ch. 13. 38

u ch. 22. 13
Ct. 21. 43

v ch. 13. 42
50
Ps. 112. 10

x ch. 13. 54

y ch. 9. 22, 29

z Ct. ch. 5. 22

a Ct. Lk. 7. 10

b For ver. 14-16, cf. Mk. 1. 29-34

c Lk. 4. 38-41

d 1 Cor. 9. 5

e For ver. 2-4, cf. Mk. 1. 40-44

f ch. 26. 6
2 Chr. 26. 20, 21

g ch. 2. 11
& 9. 18

h ch. 4. 23
& 9. 35

i ch. 4. 14
& 11. 10

j ch. 9. 30

k Ct. from Isa. 53. 4

l Dt. 24. 8
Lk. 17. 14

Two who would follow Christ, two possessed whose evil spirits are dressed into swine
 Christ stilleth the tempest.

ST. MATTHEW 9

18 ¶ Now ^awhen Jesus saw great multitudes about him, ^bhe gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 ^cAnd a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master; I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The ^dfoxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the ^eSon of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, ^fsuffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, ^gsave us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, ^hO ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

28 ¶ And when he was come to the other side into the country of the ⁱGēr-gē-sēnes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, ^jWhat have we to do with thee, Jesus, ^kthou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us ^lbefore the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many ^mswine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

A.D. 31

^a Cf. ch. 14. 22
^b Mk. 4. 35

^c For ver. 19-22, cf. Lk. 9. 57-60

^d Ezek. 13. 4
 Lk. 9. 58

^e (Dan. 8. 17)
 ch. 9. 6

^f See ch. 4. 13

^g Cf. 1 K. 19. 20

^h For ver. 2-8, cf. Mk. 2. 3-12
 Lk. 5. 18-26

ⁱ Cf. ch. 8. 10, 13

^k For ver. 27-36, cf. Mk. 4. 36-41

^l Cf. 8. 22-25

^m Lk. 7. 48

ⁿ Cf. ch. 26. 63
 1 K. 21. 10, 13

^o Cf. ch. 12. 25

^p Cf. ch. 14. 30

^q ch. 6. 30
 & 14. 31

^r ch. 8. 20
 & 10. 23

^r Cf. Jno. 3. 8

^s For ver. 28-36, cf. Mk. 5. 1-21
 Lk. 8. 26-40

^t Read Gadarenes
 ch. 15. 31
 Isa. 25. 3

^u For ver. 9-17, cf. Mk. 7. 14-22
 Lk. 5. 27-38

^v Mk. 1. 24

^w ch. 10. 3, et. al.

^x Cf. Mk. 2. 14

^y Cf. Rev. 12. 12

^z ch. 8. 22
 & 19. 21

^{aa} Pr. 11. 22

^{ab} Lk. 15. 15

^{ac} (2 K. 4. 8)
 ch. 26. 6, 7

^{ad} (ch. 5. 20)
 ch. 12. 2

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into ¹his own city.

2 ²And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus ³seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; ⁴thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, ⁵This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus ⁶knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the ⁷Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) ⁸Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and ⁹glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 ¶ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named ¹⁰Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, ¹¹Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jesus ¹²sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And ¹³when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

ST. MATTHEW 10

13 But go ye and learn ^a what that meaneth, ^b I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, ^d but sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of ^f John, saying, Why do we and the ^g Pharisees ^h fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the ⁱ children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the ^k bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and ^m then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old ^{2a} bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and ^s worshipped him, saying, My daughter is ^t even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an ² issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched ^b the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; ^g thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the ^{3h} minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place: for ^k the maid is not dead, but sleeping. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But ^l when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and ^m the maid arose.

Christ raiseth Jairus' daughter

26 And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou ^e son of David, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, ⁱ According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, ⁿ See that no man know it.

31 ^o But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with ^a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, ^u teaching in their synagogues, and ^v preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and ^w healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was ^e moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, ^d as sheep having no shepherd.

37 ^e Then saith he unto his disciples, ^f The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10

AND when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

A.D. 31

a ch. 12. 7
b Cl. from
Hos. 6. 6
c For ver. 27-
31, cf. ch.
20. 30-34
d 1 Tim. 1. 15

e ch. 13. 12
f ch. 4. 12
g 11. 2
h ch. 5. 20
i 15. 3
n Lk. 18. 13

j Cl.
Jul. 14. 11
k ch. 25. 1
l Jno. 3. 29
i See ver. 22

m Cl.
Jno. 16. 20

n ch. 9. 4
o 12. 16
o Mk. 1. 45

p For ver. 32-
34, cf. ch.
12. 22-25
Lk. 11. 14,
15
q Or wine-
skins
q Ps. 119. 83

r For ver. 18-
26, cf. Mk.
3. 22-43
Lk. 8. 41-
56

s ch. 8. 2
t 14. 33
i Cl.
Mk. 5. 23

u ch. 4. 23
v 13. 54

x ch. 4. 23
y 11. 5
z ch. 10. 7,
27. al.

aa ch. 8. 16
ab 14. 35, 36
ac Cl. ch. 11. 5

ad Lv. 15. 25
ae For ver. 36,
cf. Mk. 6.
34

b ch. 14. 36
See
ch. 23. 5
c ch. 14. 14
d Zech. 10. 2

e For ver. 37,
38, cf. Lk.
10. 2

f Cl.
Jno. 4. 35
g ch. 8. 13
h 15. 28

i Or flauto-
players
h Am. 5. 16

j For ver. 1-
4, cf. Mt.
3. 13-19
Lk. 6. 12-
16

k Cl.
Acts 20. 10
l Acts 9. 40

m 2 K. 13. 21
Lk. 7. 15

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, ^a Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Al-phæ-us, and Lēb-bæ-us, whose surname was Thād-dæ-us;

4 Simon the ²Cā-nā-ān-ite, and Judas Iscariot, ^e who also betrayed him.

5 ^f These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, ^h Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the ⁱ Samaritans enter ye not.

6 But ^k go rather to the ^l lost sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And as ye go, ^o preach, saying, ^p The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: ^r freely ye have received, freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet ^s staves: for ^t the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, ^b salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, ^e shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, ^f It shall be more tolerable for the land of ⁱ Sodom and Gō-mōr-rhā in the ^k day of judgment, than for that city.

16 ¶ Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise ⁿ as serpents, and ^p harmless as doves.

17 ^q But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the ^s councils, and ^t they will scourge you in their synagogues;

A.D. 31

a ch. 4. 18
& 16. 18
b ch. 8. 4
& 24. 14

c ch. 6. 25
& 13. 22

d ch. 12. 28
Zech. 7. 12

e Or Zealot

f Lk. 6. 16

g See ch. 26.
47-49

h For ver. 5-15, cf. Mk.

i Lk. 9. 1-5
& 10. 3-12

j Cf.

k Mk. 7. 6

l Cf.

m Acts 13. 46

n Lk. 9. 52

o Cf.

p Ezra 4. 2

q ch. 15. 24

r See

s Jer. 50. 6

t ch. 5. 11
& 24. 9

u Cf.

v Is. 5. 11

w Rev. 2. 10

x (ch. 9. 35)

y Mk. 16. 20

z ch. 4. 17

aa Mk. 1. 15

ab ch. 23. 34

ac Cf.

ad Acts 20. 35

ae ch. 9. 6

af & 11. 19

ag ch. 16. 28

ah Lk. 6. 40

ai Is. 17. 40

aj Cf. Mk. 6. 8

ak Cf.

al Lk. 10. 7

am See

an ch. 12. 24

ao & 1. 3

ap See

aq Is. 25. 6

ar Cf. Mk. 4. 22

as Lk. 8. 17

at & 12. 2

au For ver. 27-33, cf. Lk.

av 12. 3-9

aw Acts 13. 51

ax f ch. 11. 24

ay Cf.

az Jas. 4. 12

ba Gk.

bb Gehenna

bc ch. 5. 22

bd & 13. 42, 50

be Ezek. 16. 46

bf Rev. 11. 8

bg ch. 11. 22

bh Eccles. 12. 14

bi Cf.

bj Lk. 10. 3

bk Cf.

bl ch. 6. 26

bm Cf.

bn Gen. 3. 1

bo 2 Cor. 11. 3

bp Cf.

bq Lk. 21. 11

br Ro. 16. 19

bs For ver.

bt 17-22, cf.

bu ch. 24. 9-14

bv Mk. 13. 9-13

bw Lk. 12. 11

bx & 21. 12-19

by ch. 6. 26

bz & 12. 12

ca ch. 5. 22

cb & 26. 59

cc ch. 23. 34

cd See

ce Acts 5. 40

cf Cf. Ro. 10. 9, 10

cg Rev. 3. 5

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, ^b for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

19 But when they deliver you up, ^c take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, ^d but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 ^e And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ^f ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake; but ^g he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they ^h persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the ⁱ Son of man ^j be come.

24 ^k The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. ^l If they have called the master of the house ^m Bē-ēl-zē-būb, how much more shall they call them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for ⁿ there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 ^o What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him ^p which is able to destroy both soul and body in ^q hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without ^r your Father.

30 But ^s the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ^t ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 ^u Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, ^v him will I confess

ST. MATTHEW 11

also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But ^awhosoever shall deny me before men, ^bhim will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 ^aThink not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 ^aAnd a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 ^aHe that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 ^bAnd he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ^aHe that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's ^areward.

42 ^aAnd whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

T 2 ^aNow when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou ^ahe that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:

Concerning John the Baptist

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have ^athe gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

7 ^aAnd as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? ^ayea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

10 For this is he, of whom ^ait is written, ^bBehold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding ^mhe that is ²least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 ^aAnd from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For all ^bthe prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is ^aE-li'as, which was for to come.

15 ^aHe that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ^aBut whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The ^aSon of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a ^afriend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her ^achildren.

A.D. 31
a 2 Tim. 2. 12
b Mk. 8. 38
c See
d ch. 7. 23
e ch. 9. 35
f Mk. 1. 14
g ch. 24. 14
h For ver. 34
i ch. 12. 51-53

e Git. from
Mic. 7. 6

f For ver. 37
g Lk. 14. 26

h Cl. Lk. 1. 76

i For ver. 38-
39. cf. ch.
16. 24-26
Mk. 8. 34-
37
Lk. 9. 23-
25
Jno. 12. 25

j ch. 8. 17
k Git. from
Mal. 3. 1

l For ver. 40,
cf. ch. 18. 5
Mk. 9. 37
Lk. 9. 48
Jno. 13. 20

m Cl.
ch. 5. 19
n Gk. less
o For ver. 12.
13. cf. Lk.
16. 16

o ch. 6. 4.
p ch. 7. 12
q For ver. 42.
cf. Mk. 9.
41
r ch. 16. 14
s ch. 13. 9.
sc. Ezek. 3. 27

t For ver. 2-
19. cf. Lk.
7. 18-35
u ch. 9. 14
v 14. 3

x Cf. ch. 3. 11
y Cf. ch. 10. 23
z 12. 8

z ch. 9. 10
Lk. 13. 1. 2
Many MSS.
read works

3005 Sunday in Advent

20 ¶ Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 ^aWoe unto thee, Chō-rā-zin! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā-i-dā! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in ^dTyre and ^fSidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ^aashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the ⁱday of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to ²hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be ^bmore tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, ⁱLord of heaven and earth, because thou hast ^uhid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast ^arevealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 ^aAll things are delivered unto me of my Father: and ^bno man knoweth the Son, but the Father; ^cneither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son ^ewill reveal him.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are ^aheavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and ^blearn of me; for I am ⁱmeek and lowly in heart: and ^kye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For ^mmy yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12

^aAT that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and ^abegan to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when ^athe Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy dis-

A.D. 31
^aEzek. 23, 38

b 1 S. 21. 6

^cFor ver. 21-24, cf. Lk. 10. 12-15.

^dch. 15. 21
^eZech. 9. 2, 3
^fNeh. 10. 33
^gMk. 2. 26

^hch. 15. 21
ⁱZech. 9. 2
^jMic. 1. 10
^kEx. 29. 32

^lch. 10. 15
^m& 12. 36
ⁿSee Num. 25. 9, 10
^o1 Chr. 9. 32

^pGk. Hades
^qIsa. 14. 15
^rLk. 16. 23

^sMt. Cf. ver. 41. 42
^tch. 9. 13
^uGt. from Hos. 6. 6

^vch. 10. 15

^wch. 11. 19
^x& 13. 37, 41

^yFor ver. 25-27, cf. Lk. 10. 21, 22

^zFor ver. 9-14, cf. Mt. Lk. 6. 6-11

^{aa}Gen. 14. 19
^{ab}Acts 17. 24
^{ac}Obad. 8
^{ad}1 Cor. 1. 20

^{ae}ch. 13. 11
^{af}1 Jno. 2. 20
^{ag}Yk. 13. 14

^{ah}z Cf. Lk. 13. 15
^{ai}& 14. 5
^{aj}ch. 28. 18

^{ak}b Jno. 1. 10, 26
^{al}Hos. 5. 4
^{am}Jno. 7. 28

^{an}ch. 10. 31

^{ao}Jao. 1. 18

^{ap}Cf. Hos. 6. 37
^{aq}Cf. ch. 23. 4

^{ar}h Jno. 13. 15
^{as}12 Cor. 10. 1

^{at}k Cf. Jer. 6. 16
^{au}ch. 22. 15

^{av}Mt. Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 3

^{aw}n Mk. 3. 7

^{ax}o For ver. 1-8, cf. Mk. 2. 23-28
^{ay}Lk. 6. 1-5

^{az}p ch. 9. 30
^{ba}& 16. 20

^{bb}q Cf. Dt. 23. 25
^{bc}r ch. 11. 19
^{bd}& 13. 14, 15

^{be}s ch. 9. 11, 34
^{bf}& 15. 1
^{bg}t Gt. from Isa. 42. 1-6

ciples do that which is ^anot lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read ^bwhat David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the ^ashewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but ^bonly for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, ^khow that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is ^mone greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known ⁿwhat this meaneth, ^aI will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the ^aSon of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 ^aAnd when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, ^aIs it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, ^aWhat man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

12 ^aHow much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then the Pharisees went out, and ⁱheld a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jesus knew it, he ⁿwithdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And ^bcharged them that they should not make him known:

17 ^aThat it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-sai-as the prophet, saying,

18 ^aBehold my servant, whom I

have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 ^e And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 ¶ ^g Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the ⁱ son of David?

24 But ^k when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Bē-ēl-zē-būb the prince of the devils.

25 ^m And Jesus ⁿ knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ēl-zē-būb cast out devils, ^t by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils ^u by the Spirit of God, then ^v the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind ^w the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 ^c He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ ^e Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy ^g against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speak-

A.D. 31

a Heb. 6. 4-

b For ver. 33, cf. ch. 7. 16-18 Lk. 6. 43-44

c ch. 3. 7 & 23. 33

d ch. 15. 18, 19

e Isa. 42. 4 (Gk.)

f For ver. 35, cf. Lk. 6. 45

g For ver. 22, 24, cf. ch. 9. 32-34 Lk. 11. 14-15

h ch. 11. 22, 24

Acts 24. 25

i ch. 25. 31, 32

j ch. 9. 27 & 15. 22

k Cf. Mk. 3. 22

l For ver. 38-40, cf. ch. 16. 1-4

Mk. 8. 11-

Lk. 11. 16, 29-30

m For ver. 25-28, cf. Mk. 3. 25-27

Lk. 11. 17-22

n ch. 9. 4 Lk. 6. 8

o Lk. 23. 8

p Isa. 57. 3 Cf. Jas. 4. 4

q Jon. 1. 1

r Jon. 1. 17

s Cf. ch. 16. 21

t Cf. Acts 19. 13

u ch. 10. 20 Lk. 2. 26

v For ver. 41, 42, cf. Lk. 11. 31, 32

y See ch. 10. 7

z See Jon. 3. 5-8

a Cf. ver. 6

b Cf. Isa. 49. 25

c Lk. 11. 23

d Cf. Mk. 9. 40

e 2 Chr. 9. 1, 23

f For ver. 31, 32, cf. Mk. 3. 28-30

Lk. 12. 10

g ch. 6. 29 Lk. 11. 31

h Cf. Acts 7. 51

i Heb. 10. 29

j For ver. 43-45, cf. Lk. 11. 24-26

eth against the Holy Ghost, ^a it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

33 ^b Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 O ^c generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for ^d out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 ^f A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the ^h day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ ⁱ Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, ^o we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and ^h adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet ^q Jonas:

40 For as Jonas was ^r three days and three nights in the whale's belly; ^s so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 ^{*} The men of Nīn-ē-vēh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they ^z repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, ^a a greater than Jonas is here.

42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for ^d she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of ^f Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

43 ^h When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into

my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and ^b the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ ^d While he yet talked to the people, behold, his ^e mother and his ^g brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever ^k shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 13

ⁱ THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he ⁿ went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And ^r when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and ^s the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some ^t an

A.D. 31

^a ch. 11, 15
& 19, 12

^b 2 Pet. 2, 20

^c ch. 11, 25
& 16, 17, *al.*

^d For ver.
46-50, *cf.*
Mk. 3, 31-
35
Lk. 8, 19-
21

^e ch. 2, 11
& 13, 55

^f ch. 25, 29
^g ch. 13, 55,
al.

^h ch. 12, 17
& 21, 4

ⁱ *Cit. from*
Isa. 6, 9-10

^k ch. 7, 21
Lk. 11, 28

^l For ver. 1-
15, *cf.* *Mk.*
3, 1-12
Lk. 8, 4-10

^m For ver.
16-17, *cf.*
Lk. 10, 23,
24

ⁿ *Cf.*
Mk. 3, 9
Lk. 5, 1-3

^o *Cf.*
Heb. 11, 13
1 Pet. 1, 10

^p For ver.
18-23, *cf.*
Mk. 4, 13-
20
Lk. 8, 11-
15

^q See
ch. 4, 23

^r *Isa.* 1, 11

^s *Jer.* 4, 3

^t *Gen.* 26, 12
Cf.
ch. 19, 29

hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 ^a Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given ^c unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 ^f For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And ^h in them is fulfilled the prophecy of E-sai-as, which saith, ⁱ By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 ^m But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That ^o many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ ^p Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth ^q the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when

tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by ^u he ² is offended.

22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and ^d the care of this world, and ^e the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, * Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ ^v Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a ^u grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and ^d lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ ^e Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like

A.D. 31

^a Cf. ch. 11. 6

² Or *stumbleth*

^b Am. 4. 5
Il ch. 16. 6

^c For ver. 34, cf. Mk. 4. 33, 34

^d ch. 10. 19
Lk. 10. 41

^e Cf. ch. 19. 23

^f ver. 14

^g Git. from Ps. 78. 2

^h See ver. 11

l ch. 15. 15

k ch. 12. 8, &c.
& 16. 13

l Cf. ch. 8. 12

m Jno. 8. 44

³ Or *consummation of the age*
n ver. 49

o Dan. 12. 13

p Isa. 37. 36

p ch. 24. 31

^a Cf. Zeph. 1. 3

^b Cf. ch. 7. 23

^c ch. 10. 28 & 18. 8

^d ch. 8. 12 & 22. 13

^u Dan. 12. 3

^x ch. 3. 12
Lk. 3. 17

^y For ver. 31-32, cf. Mk. 4. 30-32

^z Lk. 13. 18, 19

^z Cf. Jb. 3. 21
Pr. 2. 4

^a Cf. Ps. 119. 162

^b Cf. ch. 17. 20
Lk. 17. 6

c ch. 7. 6

d Dan. 4. 12

^e For ver. 33, cf. Lk. 13. 20-21

unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was ^b leavened.

34 ^c All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 ^f That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, ^g I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter ^h things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, ⁱ Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the ^k Son of man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the ^l children of the kingdom; but the tares are the ^m children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the ³ⁿ end of the world; and the reapers are the ^o angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man ^p shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom ^q all things that offend, and ^r them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a ^s furnace of fire: there shall be ^t wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 ^u Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto ^z treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath ^a found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly ^c pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven

is ^alike unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and ^cgathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the ^{2f}end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth ^bout of his treasure things ⁱnew and old.

53 ¶ ^kAnd it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And when he was come into his own country, ⁱhe taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that ^mthey were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not ^phis mother called Mary? and ^qhis brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

57 And they were ^aoffended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there ⁱbecause of their unbelief.

CHAPTER 14

^aAT that time ^yHerod the tē²trārch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, ^zThis is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 ¶ For Herod had laid hold on ^bJohn, and bound him, and ^cput him

AD. 31

^d See ch. 4. 19

^b Lk. 3. 1

^c Cf. ch. 22. 10

^d See Lk. 20. 21

^e ch. 21. 26, 27.

^f Or consumption of the age

^f ver. 39. 40

ch. 24. 3

^g Cf. Gen. 40. 20

^h Cf. ch. 12. 35

ⁱ Cant. 7. 13

^k For ver. 53-58, cf. Mk. 6. 1-6

^l Lk. 4. 16-24

^m ch. 9. 35

ⁿ Mk. 1. 21

^o ch. 7. 28 & 22. 22, 33

^p See ch. 9. 14

^q For ver. 13-21, cf. Mk. 6. 32-44

^r Lk. 9. 10-17

^s Jno. 6. 1-13

^t ch. 12. 46

^u Mk. 6. 3

^v ch. 12. 46

^w Jno. 2. 12

^x ch. 9. 36 & 15. 32

^y Cf. ch. 11. 6

^z Cf. ch. 17. 20

^a Cf. 2 K. 4. 42-44

^b For ver. 1-12, cf. Mk. 6. 14-29

^c Lk. 9. 7-9

^d Mk. 6. 14

^e ch. 16. 14

^f Mk. 7. 34

^g ch. 11. 2, 7

^h Jno. 1. 8, &c.

ⁱ Jer. 38. 6

^j Acts 5. 18

^k ch. 15. 36

in prison for Hē-rō⁴dī-ās' sake, ^bhis brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, ^dIt is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he ^efeared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's ^abirthday was kept, the daughter of Hē-rō⁴dī-ās danced before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.

12 And ⁿhis disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

13 ¶ ^oWhen Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and ^rwas moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; ^ugive ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and ^alooking up to heaven, ^dhe blessed, and brake, and gave the

ST. MATTHEW 15

loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about ^cfive thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway Jesus ^econstrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart ^kto pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the ^mfourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, ^athey were troubled, saying, It is a ³spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; ^rbe not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was ^scome down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, ⁹Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, ^oO thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and ^bworshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the ^cSon of God.

34 ¶ And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gēnēs'ā-rēt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out

Christ reproveth the scribes

into all that country round about, and ^abrought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch ^bthe hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15

¶ THEN came to Jesus scribes and ^gPharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress the ^htradition of the elders? for ^rthey wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God ⁱby your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, ⁿHonour thy father and mother: and, ^oHe that curseth father or mother, let him ²die the death.

5 But ye say, ^pWhosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye ^shypocrites, ^rwell did E-sā-l'ās prophesy of you, saying,

8 ^uThis people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 ^aNot that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, ^eEvery plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, ^fshall be rooted up.

A.D. 32

a ch. 9. 35
& 15. 30

b ch. 9. 20

c Cf.
ch. 15. 38

d For ver.
22-35, Cf.
Mt. 6. 45-
51

e Cf. ch. 12. 15-
21

f For ver. 1-
20, Cf. Mk.
7. 1-23

g ch. 12. 2
& 16. 1

h Cf.
Gal. 1. 14

i Gal. 11. 38
h ch. 26. 36,
&c.

j ch. 9. 14
& 16. 6

m Lk. 11. 11
Mt. 8. 48

n Cf. from
Ex. 20. 12

o Cf. from
Ex. 21. 17

p Surely die

q Cf.
Pt. 28. 24

r Cf.
Lk. 24. 37

s Or apparition

t ch. 17. 7

u ch. 7. 5
& 22. 18

v Acts 28. 25

w Cf. from
Isa. 29. 13

x Cf.
Jno. 21. 7

y Cf.
ch. 8. 25

z ch. 8. 26
& 16. 8

a Cf.
Lv. 11. 2

b ch. 9. 18
& 15. 25

c ch. 16. 16

d For ver.
34-36, Cf.
Mk. 6. 53-
35

e Jno. 6. 24,
25

f Cf.
Isa. 61. 3

g Cf.
Jno. 15. 2

14 Let them alone: they be ^ablind leaders of the blind. And ^bif the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, ^aDeclare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, ^cAre ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that ^fwhatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 ^kBut those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For ⁱout of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 ¶ ^mThen Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of ⁿTyre and ⁿSidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cānā-ān came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou ^pson of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the ^rlost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and ^sworshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, ^tIt is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to ^ydogs.

27 And ^ashe said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, ^cgreat is thy faith: ^dbe it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 ^eAnd Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and ^fwent up into a mountain, and sat down there.

A.D. 32

^a ch. 23. 16
^b Cf. Mal. 2. 8
^c Cf. Lk. 6. 39

^d ch. 14. 35, 36
^e & 19. 2
^f ch. 13. 36
^g ch. 16. 9, 11

^h Cf. 1 Cor. 6. 13
ⁱ ch. 9. 8
^j Mk. 2. 12
^k For ver. 32-39, cf. Mk. 8. 1-10
^l ch. 14. 14
^m ch. 12. 34

ⁿ Jer. 17. 9
^o Ro. 1. 29-31

^p For ver. 21-28, cf. Mk. 7. 24-30
^q ch. 11. 21
^r Mk. 3. 8

^s ch. 14. 19
^t & 26. 26
^u ch. 12. 23
^v & 20. 30

^w Cf. ch. 14. 21

^x ch. 10. 6
^y ch. 14. 33
^z & 20. 20

^{aa} Cf. Magadan
^{ab} Cf. Mk. 8. 10
^{ac} Cf. ch. 7. 6

^{ad} For ver. 1-4, cf. ch. 12. 4-40
^{ae} Mk. 8. 11-12
^{af} ch. 11. 16, 29-30

^{ag} ch. 15. 1
^{ah} & 19. 3
^{ai} Jer. 15. 3
^{aj} Mk. 7. 27

^{ak} ch. 3. 7
^{al} & 22. 23, 34
^{am} [Dt. 9. 18
^{an} Lk. 11. 8]

^{ao} For ver. 2-3, cf. Lk. 12. 54-56
^{ap} ch. 8. 10
^{aq} ch. 9. 22, 29
^{ar} Lk. 7. 30

^{as} Cf. ch. 21. 21
^{at} Omitted by some MSS.

^{au} For ver. 29-31, cf. Mk. 7. 31-37
^{av} Cf. ch. 5. 1

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and ^che healed them:

31 Inasmuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they ^gglorified the God of Israel.

32 ¶ ^hThen Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, ⁱI have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and ^ogave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were ^qfour thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of ²Māg⁴dā-lā.

CHAPTER 16

^u ¶ ^xTHE Pharisees also with the ^zSadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 ^bHe answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye ³hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there

ST. MATTHEW 17

shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 ^c And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and ^a beware of the leaven ^f of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, ⁱ O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 ^k Do ye not yet understand, neither remember ^l the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither ^m the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 ¶ When Jesus came into the coasts of Cæsarea Phi-lip'pi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the ^s Son of man am?

14 And they said, ^u Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, ^x E-li'ás; and others, Jër-ê-mi'ás, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art ^b the Christ, ^c the Son of ^d the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bär-jô-nä: for flesh and blood ^e hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art ⁱ Peter, and upon this rock ^m I will build my church; and the ⁿ gates of ^h hell shall not prevail against it.

A.D. 32

^a Cf. Isa. 22. 22
^b ch. 18. 18
^c For ver. 5-12, cf. Mk. 8. 13-21

^d (ch. 13. 33) Mk. 8. 15
^e ch. 12. 16 & 17. 9
^f ch. 15. 3 & 23. 2
^g For ver. 21-23, cf. Mk. 8. 31-33
^h Lk. 9. 21-22
ⁱ ch. 17. 22, 23
^j ch. 14. 31 & 17. 20

^k ch. 15. 16
^l Mk. 6. 52
^m See ch. 14. 19

ⁿ See ch. 15. 36
^o Cf. ch. 4. 10
^p Or mindest
^q Ro. 8. 5-7
^r For ver. 24-26, cf. ch. 10. 38, 39
^s Mk. 8. 34-37
^t Lk. 9. 23-25
^u Jno. 12. 25
^v Cf. Jb. 27. 8
^w For ver. 13-28, cf. Mk. 8. 27-30
^x Lk. 9. 18-21
^y ch. 13. 37, 41
^z & 17. 9, &c.
^{aa} For ver. 27, 28, cf. Mk. 8. 38-41, Lk. 9. 26, 27
^{ab} ch. 14. 2
^{ac} x ch. 11. 14 & 17. 10-12
^{ad} (Jer. 32. 19)
^{ae} 2 Cor. 5. 10
^{af} ch. 23. 26
^{ag} ch. 10. 23 & 24. 30, &c.
^{ah} ch. 2. 4 & 22. 42
^{ai} Jno. 6. 69
^{aj} ch. 14. 33 & 26. 63
^{ak} ch. 26. 63
^{al} Hos. 1. 10
^{am} For ver. 1-8, cf. Mk. 9. 2-10
^{an} Lk. 9. 28-36
^{ao} ch. 26. 39
^{ap} ch. 13. 11
^{aq} Ro. 16. 25
^{ar} Cf. ch. 14. 23
^{as} Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.)
^{at} Rev. 1. 16
^{au} Cf. Ex. 34. 29
^{av} ch. 10. 2
^{aw} Jno. 1. 42
^{ax} m 1 Cor. 3. 10
^{ay} n Isa. 38. 10
^{az} s Gk. Hades

The people's opinion of Christ

19 And I will give unto thee ^a the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and ^b whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should ^c tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jesus ^d to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, ^e Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou ^f savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, ^g if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 ^h For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and ⁱ then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, ^j There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, ^k till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAPTER 17

^a AND after six days Jesus ^f taketh A Peter, James, and John his brother, and ^b bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was ^c transfigured before them: and ^d his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto

them Moses and E-li'ās talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for E-li'ās.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a ^a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold ^f a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard it, they ^h fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and ^h be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 ^m And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, ⁿ Tell the vision to no man, until the ^o Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that ^r E-li'ās must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, E-li'ās truly shall first come, and restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, That E-li'ās is come already, and they knew him not, but ^s have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 ¶ And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is ^t lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O ^y faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and

A.D. 32

^a For ver. 20, cf. Lk. 17. 6
^b ch. 16. 8

^c ch. 21. 21, cf. ch. 8. 13
^d Cf. Lk. 13. 31
^e Lk. 17. 6
^f 2 Pet. 1. 17
^g ch. 3. 17
^h Jno. 12. 28
ⁱ Mk. 9. 23
^j See ch. 19. 26

^k Dan. 10. 9
^l Acts 9. 4

^m For ver. 22, 23, cf. Mk. 9. 30-32
ⁿ Lk. 9. 44, 45
^o ch. 14. 27
^p ch. 16. 21
^q 20. 18, 19

^r For ver. 9-13, cf. Mk. 9. 9-13

^s ch. 16. 20
^t Mk. 3. 12
^u ch. 16. 13, &c.
^v 18. 11

^w ch. 8. 5
^x Jno. 2. 12

^y Or half-shekel, Gk. *didrachma*

^z Neh. 10. 32
^{aa} ch. 16. 14
^{ab} & 27. 47, 49, *al.*

^{ac} See ch. 14. 3, 10

^{ad} For ver. 14-20, cf. Mk. 9. 14-29
^{ae} Lk. 9. 37-43

^{af} ch. 4. 24

^{ag} For ver. 1-5, cf. Mk. 9. 33-37
^{ah} Lk. 9. 46-48

^{ai} Isa. 48. 4
^{aj} Lk. 9. 41

^{ak} Cf. ch. 19. 14
^{al} ch. 5. 20
^{am} Mk. 10. 15

he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 ^a And Jesus said unto them, ^b Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, ^c If ye have faith as ^d a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and ^e nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And while they abode in Galilee, ^f Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And when they were come to ^g Că-pěr'nă-üm, they that received ^h tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18

^a AT the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and ^b become as little children, ye ^c shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

ST. MATTHEW 18

Christ teacheth to avoid offences

4^a Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, ^b the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5^d And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6^f But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a ^h mill-stone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7^g Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but ⁱ woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8^j Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into ^o everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven ^s their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 ^u For ^{*} the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12^v How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be ^z gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so ^b it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15^g Moreover ^c if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast ^d gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in ^e the mouth of two or three wit-

A.D. 32

a ch. 23. 12
Ezek. 21. 26
b ch. 20. 26.
c ch. 5. 19
c 1 Cor. 5. 4.
d For ver. 5.
cf. ch. 16. 40
Mk. 9. 37
Lc. 9. 48
& 10. 16
e Ro. 16. 17
f Or Gentle
f For ver. 6.
17. 1. 2.
g ch. 16. 19
Jno. 20. 23
h 2 S. 11. 21
Mk. 9. 42

i Cf. ch. 26. 24
k ch. 7. 7
& 21. 22
l For ver. 8.
9. cf. ch. 5.
29, 30

m See Jno. 14. 13
n Cf. ch. 28. 20

o ch. 13. 42.
50
& 25. 41, 46

p Cf. Lk. 17. 3, 4

q Or seventy and seven times

r Gen. 4. 24
(and mk.)
cf. Lk. 7.
41-43

s Cf. Acts 12. 15
Heb. 1. 14
t ch. 25. 19

u Cf. Lc. 19. 10
This verse is omitted by weighty MSS. authority
x ch. 17. 9.
& 19. 28
y Talent probably worth about \$1200 (\$240)

z For ver. 12-14, cf. Lk. 15. 4-7

2 K. 4. 1-7

b Jno. 6. 39

c Pr. 25. 9
Lk. 17. 3

d The denarius was worth about 17 cents (8 1/2 d.)

e Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 19-22

f Cf. from Dt. 19. 15

nesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, ^e tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, ^e let him be unto thee as an ² heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, ^g Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching ^k any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together ^m in my name, ⁿ there am I in the midst of them.

21^g Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? ^p till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until ^{3a} seventy times seven.

23^g Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would ^t take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand ^u talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord ^a commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down; and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred ⁵ pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying,

Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O ^bthou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wrath, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should ^dpay all that was due unto him.

35 ^aSo likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

CHAPTER 19

^aAND it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came ⁱinto the coasts of Judæa beyond Jordan;

2 And great multitudes followed him; and ⁱhe healed them there.

3 ¶ The ^mPharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them ^smale and female,

5 And said, ⁱFor this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. ^aWhat therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 ^zThey say unto him, ^aWhy did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and ^bto put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses be-
cause of the hardness of your hearts

A.D. 33

^a ch. 5. 32.
&c.

^b ch. 25. 26

^c Cf.
ch. 13. 11

^d Cf.
ch. 5. 26

^e Cf. ch. 6. 15
^f ch. 13. 9.
&c.
Mk. 4. 9

^g For ver. 13-
15, cf. Mk.
10. 13-16
Lk. 18. 15-
17

^h For ver. 1-
9, cf. Mk.
10. 1-12

ⁱ Cf.
Lk. 9. 51

^k Cf. ch. 18. 3

^l ch. 15. 30
& 21. 14

^m ch. 16. 1
& 22. 15,
&c.

ⁿ For ver. 16-
29, cf. Mk.
10. 17-30
Lk. 10. 25-
28 & 18. 18-30

^o Lk. 3. 10

^p See
ch. 25. 46

^q Some MSS.
read, Why
askest thou
me concern-
ing that which
is good?
One there
is who is
good

^r Ps. 53. 1, 3

^s Am. 5. 4
Ro. 7. 10

^t Gen. 5. 2

^u Cf. from
Gen. 2. 24

^v Cf. from
Ex. 20. 12-
16

^x Cf.
1 Cor. 7. 10

^y Cf. from
Lv. 19. 20

^z For ver. 7-
9, cf. ch. 5.
31, 32
Mk. 10. 4.
11. 12-18

^a See
Dt. 24. 1-4

^b Mt. 1. 19

^c Cf.
Phil. 3. 6

^d See
ch. 5. 48
^e Lk. 12. 33
^f See
Acts 2. 45

suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And ^aI say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and who-so marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they ^cto whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. ^fHe that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 ¶ ^gThen were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for ^kof such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ ⁿAnd, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, ^owhat good thing shall I do, ^bthat I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, ^aWhy callest thou me good? ^qthere is none good but one, that is, God: but ^rif thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, ^tThou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, ^yThou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, ^cAll these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be ^dperfect, go and ^esell that thou

ST. MATTHEW 20

The parable of the labourers

hast, and ^agive to the poor, and thou shalt have ^btreasure in heaven: and ^ccome and follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man ^dshall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but ^ewith God all things are possible.

27 ¶ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, ^fwe have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me, in the ^gregeneration when the ^hSon of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, ⁱjudging the ^jtwelve tribes of Israel.

29 And ^kevery one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an ^lhundredfold, and shall ^minherit everlasting life.

30 But ⁿmany that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

CHAPTER 20

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is

A.D. 33

¶ Jer. 22. 16
Mic. 10. 21
b ch. 6. 20
Lk. 12. 33
c ch. 9. 9
¶ Jno. 8. 12

d Cf. ch. 13. 22

e Lk. 12. 42
Cf. Lk. 8. 3

f ch. 17. 20
Zech. 8. 6
Lk. 1. 37

g See ch. 4. 20

h Cf. Tit. 3. 5
i ch. 18. 11
& 20. 18, 28

k Dan. 7. 22
Lk. 22. 30
¶ 1 K. 18. 31
Rev. 21. 12
m Lk. 12. 55
(Gk.)

n Cf. Lk. 14. 26
o ch. 22. 12

p Cf. ch. 13. 8, 23
q ch. 25. 25
r ver. 16
s ch. 20. 16

t ch. 6. 23
Mk. 7. 22

u ch. 19. 30
Mk. 10. 31
¶ Omitted by best MSS.

x For ver. 17-19, cf. Mk. 10. 32-34
Lk. 18. 31-33

y ch. 17. 22

z 26. 1, 2

z ch. 19. 28
& 24. 27,
&c.

right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his ^asteward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and ^bheat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, ^cFriend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take ^dthat thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? ^eIs thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So ^fthe last shall be first, and the first last: ^gfor many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ ^hAnd Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and ⁱsaid unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the ^jSon of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to

crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ ^a Then came to him ^b the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, ^c worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may ^d sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, ^e Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of ^h the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, ⁱ Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is ^j prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 ⁿ But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles ²⁰ exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but ^p whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but ^r to minister, and ^s to give his life a ransom for many.

29 ^y And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, ^z two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou ^b son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 20-28, cf. Mk. 10: 35-45
^b ch. 27. 56
^c ch. 15, 25 & 28, 9, 17, al.

^d See ch. 19. 28
^e For ver. 1-9, cf. Mk. 11. 1-10
^f ch. 19. 29-38
^g Jno. 12. 12-15
^h ch. 24. 3
ⁱ Zech. 14. 4
^j Cf. Lk. 9. 33
^k ch. 26. 39, 42, al.

^l See Acts 12. 2
^m Rev. 1. 9

ⁿ ch. 13. 14, 35
^o 26. 56

^p ch. 25. 34
^q Mt. from Zech. 9. 9

^r For ver. 25-28, cf. Mk. 10. 42-45
^s 24. 22. 25-27
^t Or lord
^u Cf. 1 Pet. 5. 3 (for mss.)

^v ch. 18. 4
^w & 23. 11

^x Cf. 2 K. 9. 13
^y Phil. 2. 7
^z See Jno. 13. 4, 13

^a Jno. 10. 15
^b Heb. Save, we beseech thee

^c Ps. 118. 25 (Heb.)

^d ch. 20. 30 & 22. 42

^e ch. 23. 39
^f Mt. from Pa. 118. 26

^g For ver. 29-34, cf. Mk. 10. 43-52
^h 11. 15-18
ⁱ Lk. 18. 35-43

^j Cf. ch. 9. 27-31

^k For ver. 10, cf. Mk. 11. 11

^l ch. 15. 22 & 21. 9, 15

^m Lk. 7. 16
ⁿ ch. 26. 71
^o See ch. 2. 23

^p For ver. 12-16, cf. Mk. 11. 15-18
^q Lk. 19. 45-47
^r Jno. 2. 14-16

^s Cf. Dan. 8. 14
^t Cf. Lk. 2. 24

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21

AND when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Beth'phā-gē, unto the ^s mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them, and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, ^k that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 ^m Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude ^q spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, ³¹ Hosanna to the ^u son of David:

^{*} Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 ^a And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus ^c the prophet ^d of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 ¶ ^e And Jesus went into the temple of God, and ^f cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold ^g doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written,
^a My house shall be called the house
 of prayer; but ^b ye have made it a den
 of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came
 to him in the temple; and he ^c healed
 them.

15 ^e And when the chief priests and
 scribes saw the wonderful things that
 he did, and the children crying in the
 temple, and saying, Hosanna to the
 son of David; they were sore dis-
 pleased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou
 what these say? And Jesus saith unto
 them, Yea; have ye never read, ^g Out
 of the mouth of babes and sucklings
 thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And he left them, and ^h went
 out of the city into ⁱ Bethany; and he
 lodged there.

18 ^k Now in the morning as he re-
 turned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig tree in the
 way, he came to it, and ^l found no-
 thing thereon, but leaves only, and
 said unto it, Let no fruit grow on
 thee henceforward for ever. And
 presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw it,
 they marvelled, saying, How soon is
 the fig tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto
 them, Verily I say unto you, ^q If ye
 have faith, and ^r doubt not, ye shall
 not only do this which is done to the
 fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto
 this mountain, Be thou removed, and
 be thou cast into the sea; it shall be
 done.

22 And all things, ^u whatsoever ye
 shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall
 receive.

23 ¶ ^z And when he was come into
 the temple, the chief priests and the
 elders of the people came unto him
 as he was teaching, and said, By what
 authority doest thou these things?
 and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said
 unto them, I also will ask you one
 thing, which if ye tell me, I in like
 wise will tell you by what authority I
 do these things.

25 ^a The baptism of John, whence

A.D. 33

^a Cit. from
 Isa. 56. 7
^b Ezek. 7. 22

^c ch. 19. 2
^d ch. 14. 5
 Acts 5. 26
 Cl.
 Ino. 7. 13
^e Cl. Lk. 19.
 39-40

^f Cl.
 Lk. 15. 11

^g Cit. from
 Ps. 8. 2
 (Gk.)

^h Mk. 11. 11.
 19
ⁱ ch. 26. 6

^k For ver.
 18-22. cf.
 Mk. 11.
 12-14.
 20-24

^l Cl.
 Lk. 13. 6-9
^m Cl. Lk. 7.
 29, 30
ⁿ Cf. ch. 18. 3

^o See
 ch. 3. 15

^p Lk. 3. 12

^q ch. 17. 20
 1 Cor. 13. 2

^r For ver.
 33-46. cf.
 Mk. 12. 1-
 12. 20. 9-
 19

^s Jas. 1. 6

^t See
 Isa. 5. 1, 7

^u Zech. 14. 10
 Mk. 12. 1

^x ch. 25. 14
^y ch. 18. 19
 Mk. 11. 24

^z For ver. 23-
 27. cf. Mk.
 11. 27-33
 Lk. 20. 1-8

^a Cl.
 ch. 24. 1
^b ch. 23. 37
^c Chit. 24.
 21

^c See ch. 3. 6

was it? from heaven, or of men? And
 they reasoned with themselves, say-
 ing, If we shall say, From heaven; he
 will say unto us, Why did ye not then
 believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; ^d we
 fear the people; for all hold John as a
 prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and
 said, We cannot tell. And he said
 unto them, Neither tell I you by what
 authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? ^f A certain
 man had two sons; and he came to the
 first, and said, Son, go work to day in
 my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not:
 but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and
 said likewise. And he answered and
 said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the
 will of his father? They say unto
 him, The first. Jesus saith unto them,
 Verily I say unto you, That ^m the pub-
 licans and the harlots ⁿ go into the
 kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you ^o in the
 way of righteousness, and ye believed
 him not: but ^p the publicans and the
 harlots believed him: and ye, when
 ye had seen it, repented not after-
 ward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ ^q Hear another parable: There
 was a certain householder, which
^r planted a vineyard, and hedged it
 round about, and digged a ^u wine-
 press in it, and built a tower, and let
 it out to husbandmen, and ^s went into
 a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit
 drew near, he sent his servants to the
 husbandmen, that they might receive
 the fruits of it.

35 And the husbandmen took his
 servants, and beat one, and killed
 another, and ^b stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants
 more than the first: and they did unto
 them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them
 his son, saying, They will reverence
 my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw
 the son, they said among themselves,

^aThis is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will ^amiserably destroy those wicked men, and will ^flet out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, ^aThe stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, ⁱThe kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but ^mon whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

20* after Trinit
CHAPTER 22

AND Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 ^vThe kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made ^aa marriage for his son,

3 And ^asent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: ^dmy oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

A.D. 33

^a Cf. Heb. 1. 2
^b Cf. ch. 21. 35, 36

^c Cf. ch. 21. 41
Lk. 19. 27

^d Cf. Acts 13. 46

^e See Lk. 21. 24
^f See Acts 13. 46

^g Cit. from Ps. 118. 22

^h Cf. ch. 13. 47

ⁱ ch. 8. 12

^k Cf. Rev. 19. 8

^l ch. 20. 13
& 26. 50

^m Cf. Zech. 12. 3

ⁿ ch. 8. 12
& 23. 50

^o ch. 13. 42
& 24. 51

^p Cf. Rev. 17. 14

^q For ver. 15-32, cf. Mk. 12. 13-27
Lk. 20-38

^r ch. 19. 3

^s Jno. 8. 6

^t Mk. 2. 18

^u Mk. 3. 6

^x Cf. Acts 18. 26

^y For ver. 2-14, cf. Lk. 14. 16-24

^z ch. 25. 10
See Jno. 2. 1, 2

^a Cf. Pr. 9. 3

^b Lk. 3. 1

^c ch. 15. 7
& 23. 13

^d Cf. Pr. 9. 2

^e Ro. 13. 7

6 And the remnant took his servants, and ^bentreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and ^cdestroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were ^dnot worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, ^hboth bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on ^ka wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, ⁱFriend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and ⁿcast him into outer darkness; ^othere shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are ^pcalled, but few are chosen.

15 ¶ ^qThen went the ^rPharisees, and took counsel ^show they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him ^ttheir disciples with the ^uHē-rō-dī-āns, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest ^xthe way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto ^bCæsar, or not?

18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye ^chypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, ^aRender

ST. MATTHEW 23

therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they ^b marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ The same day came to him the ^c Sadducees, ^f which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, ^h Moses said, ⁱ If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, ^b not knowing the scriptures, nor ^a the power of God.

30 For ^s in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 ^b I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were ^d astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ ^g But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was ^k a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, ^m Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

1000

The first and great commandment

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, ^a Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 ^c On these two commandments hang all ^d the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ ^g While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of ^{2k} Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The ^l son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 ^m The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, ⁿ how is he his son?

46 ^o And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23

^r THEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and ^u the Pharisees sit in ^u Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever ^x they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for ^y they say, and do not.

4 ^z For they bind ^a heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But ^c all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their ^e phylacteries, and enlarge ^f the borders of their garments,

6 ^h And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and ⁱ the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But ^l be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for ⁿ one is your Father, which is in heaven.

A.D. 33

^a Cit. from

Lv. 19. 18

^b ver. 33

ch. 13. 54

^c Cf. Ro. 13.

8, 10

^d Cf. ch. 7. 12

^e ch. 16. 1

Acts 4. 1

^f Acts 23. 8

^g For ver.

41-45, cf.

Mk. 12. 35-

37

^h Lk. 20. 41-

44

ⁱ See

De. 25. 5

^j Ru. 4. 5, 10

^k Gk. the

Christ, i.e.

the

Messiah

^l k ch. 16. 16

& 26. 63

^m ch. 21. 9, 15

Mk. 10. 47

ⁿ Cit. from

Ps. 110. 1

^o Cf.

Ro. 1. 3, 4

^p Mk. 12. 34

^q Cf.

Lk. 14. 6

^r Cf.

ch. 12. 3

^s 1 Cor. 6. 14

^t For ver. 1,

2-5, cf.

Mk. 12. 38,

39

^u Lk. 20. 45,

46

^v Lk. 14. 14

^w ch. 16. 6

^x Cf.

De. 33. 4, 5

^y Cf.

Mal. 2. 7

^z Ro. 2. 21-

23

^a For ver. 4,

cf. Lk. 11.

46

^b ch. 11. 28

^c Cit. from

Ex. 8. 6

^d ch. 6. 1

^e ver. 22

^f Mk. 1. 22

^g Cf. Dt. 6. 8

^h Cf.

Nu. 15. 38

ⁱ For ver. 34-

40, cf. Mk.

12. 28-33

^j For ver. 6,

7, cf. Lk.

11. 43

^k Lk. 14. 7

^l Lk. 10. 25-

28

^m Jas. 3. 1

ⁿ Cit. from

Dt. 6. 5

^o Cf.

Mal. 1. 6

^p 1 Cor. 8. 6

16 P. 16. (Sya. Conf. 21)

15. 1. Sunday of the Trinity

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.

11 But ^ahe that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And ^awhosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and ^ahe that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ¶ But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, ^ahypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye ⁱdevour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one ^mproselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of ²hell than yourselves.

16 ^aWoe unto you, ye ^bblind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the ^sgift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the ^aaltar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by ^shim that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by ^bthe throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 ^aWoe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay ^atithe of mint and anise and ^bcumin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, ^ajudgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

A.D. 33

^a ch. 20. 26.

^b For ver. 25.

^c 26. cf. Lk.

^d 11. 39. 40

^e Pr. 29. 23

^f Lk. 14. 11

^g Mk. 7. 4

^h ch. 18. 4

ⁱ Lk. 14. 11

^j For ver. 13.

^k cf. Lk. 11.

^l 52

^m ch. 22. 18

ⁿ & 24. 51. al.

^o For ver. 27.

^p 28. cf. Lk.

^q 11. 44

^r Cl.

^s Acts 23. 3

^t Cf.

^u Nu. 19. 16

^v Mal. 3. 5

^w Mk. 12. 40

^x Isa. 56. 3, 6

^y Acts 2. 10

^z For ver. 29-

^{aa} 36. cf. Lk.

^{ab} 11. 47-51

^{ac} Gk.

^{ad} Gehenna

^{ae} For ver. 16-

^{af} 22. cf. ch. 5.

^{ag} 34-37

^{ah} ch. 15. 14

^{ai} ch. 5. 12

^{aj} Acts 7. 53

^{ak} Dan. 8. 23

^{al} 1 Thes. 2. 16

^{am} ch. 8. 4

^{an} ch. 12. 34

^{ao} Lv. 6. 18.

^{ap} 19

^{aq} ch. 10. 17

^{ar} y ch. 10. 23

^{as} See

^{at} Ps. 132. 14

^{au} ch. 27. 25

^{av} Jer. 26. 15

^{aw} ch. 5. 34

^{ax} Rev. 4. 2

^{ay} Heb. 8. 1

^{az} Gen. 4. 2-8

^{ba} Lk. 11. 51

^{bb} See 2 Chr.

^{bc} 24. 20

^{bd} For ver. 23.

^{be} cf. Lk. 11.

^{bf} 42

^{bg} Mal. 2. 13

^{bh} Lk. 11. 51

^{bi} Mal. 3. 10

^{bj} Lk. 18. 12

^{bk} Isa. 28. 25.

^{bl} 27

^{bm} ch. 16. 28

^{bn} & 24. 34

^{bo} See

^{bp} Mk. 6. 8

^{bq} For ver. 37-

^{br} 39. cf. Lk.

^{bs} 13. 34. 35

^{bt} & 19. 41-

^{bu} 44

^{bv} ch. 21. 35

^{bw} Mk. 12. 4

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 ^bWoe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of ^dthe cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 ^bWoe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto ⁱwhited ^ksepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 ^aWoe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which ^akilled the prophets.

32 ^rFill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye ^tgeneration of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye ^sscourge in your synagogues, and ^vpersecute them from city to city:

35 That ^aupon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous ^cAbel unto the blood of ^aZäch-ä-rä-äs son of Bär-ä-chi-äs, whom ye slew between the temple and the ^saltar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come ⁱupon this generation.

37 ^oO Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and ^mstonest

ST. MATTHEW 24

them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, ^c your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, ^f Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

^g **AND** Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, ^k There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the ^m mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, ⁿ Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be ^o the sign of thy coming, and of ^{2a} the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^r Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For ^s many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and ^{*} rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For ^z nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be ^b famines, and ^c pestilences, and ^d earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of ^{3f} sorrows.

9 ^h Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ⁱ ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many ^u false prophets ^b shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound,

Destruction of the temple foretold

bound, ^a the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And ^b this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world ^d for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see ^e the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 ⁱ Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And ^j woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be ^b great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the ^j elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 ^u Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For ^v there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall ^a shew great signs and wonders; inasmuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, ^e I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, ^g he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the ^k lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the ^j coming of the ^m Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the ⁿ carcase is, there will the ^e eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribula-

A.D. 33

^a Cf. Rev. 2. 4

^b ch. 26. 13 See ch. 10. 7, 27, *al.*

^c See ch. 24. 2

^d ch. 10. 11 Mk. 6. 11

^e Dan. 12. 11 Mk. 13. 14

^f ch. 21. 9 Cf. from Ps. 118. 26

^g For ver. 1-51. Cf. Mk. 13. 1-37

^h Cf. ch. 21. 23

ⁱ For ver. 17, 18. Cf. Mk. 13. 15, 16 Lk. 17. 31

^j Zech. 14. 3 Mk. 13. 2

^k Cf. Lk. 23. 29

^l ch. 21. 1 & 26. 30

^m Cf. Acts 1. 6, 7

ⁿ See ver. 30

^o Dan. 12. 1 Mk. 13. 19

^p Or the consummation of the age

^q ch. 13. 39, 49 (& *mg.* for *mg.*)

^r Mk. 13. 5 Cf. Jer. 29. 8

^s ver. 11, 24

^t Jno. 5. 43

^u ver. 31

^v Cf. Lk. 17. 23

^w Cf. Jer. 51. 46

^x ver. 5, 11

^y Zech. 14. 13

^z Dt. 13. 1, 2 Mk. 13. 22

^a Ezek. 14. 13, 21

^b Acts 11. 28

^c Hab. 3. 5 Lk. 21. 11

^d Isa. 29. 6 Rev. 6. 12

^e Cf. Jno. 13. 19 & 14. 29

^f Or travail

^g Mic. 4. 2 1 Thes. 5. 3

^h Cf. Acts 21. 38

ⁱ For ver. 9-14. Cf. ch. 10. 17-22

^j ch. 10. 22 Mk. 13. 13

^k Lk. 17. 24

^l See ver. 30

^m ch. 20. 18, 28 & 25. 31

ⁿ Jb. 39. 30 Lk. 17. 37

^o ch. 7. 15 Mk. 13. 22

^p ver. 11, 24

^q Hab. 1. 8 Lk. 17. 37

tion of those days shall the ^asun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall ^aappear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall ^fsee the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall ^hsend his angels with a great sound of a ⁱtrumpet, and they shall gather together ^khis elect from the ⁱfour winds, ^mfrom one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is ^oyet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that ³it is near, even at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, ^gThis generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 ^rHeaven and earth shall pass away, but ^tmy words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ But of that day and hour ^yknoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, ^zbut my Father only.

37 ^aBut as the days of ^bNōē were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the ^aflood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until ^ethe day that Nōē entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 ^gThen shall ^htwo be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 ^kTwo women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ ^mWatch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 ⁿBut know this, that if the good-man of the house had known in what ^owatch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would

not have suffered his house to be ^{2b}broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ^cready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a ^efaithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 ^gBlessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That ^hhe shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, ⁿMy lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and to ^peat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall ^qcut him asunder, and appoint him ^shis portion with the ^rhypocrites: ^xthere shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their ⁵lamps, and went forth to meet the ^cbridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all ^fslumbered and slept.

6 And at ⁱmidnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and ^jtrimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

A.D. 33

a Zeph. 1. 15
Rev. 6. 12

g Gk. *disposed through*

b ch. 6. 19, 20
Lk. 12. 35, 39

c Cf. ch. 25. 10

d Joel 2. 30
25. 21. 11.

e ch. 25. 21.

f ch. 16. 28
& 25. 31

g Rev. 16. 15
Cf. Lk. 12. 37

h ch. 13. 41

i Zech. 9. 14
1 Cor. 15. 52

k ver. 22
Lk. 18. 7

l Zech. 2. 6
Rev. 7. 1

m Neh. 1. 9

n Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 4

o Nah. 3. 12

p 1 Thes. 5. 7

q Or *he*

r ch. 23. 36

s Or *severely scourge him*

t Isa. 51. 6
2 Pet. 3. 10

u Jer. 13. 25

v Cf. ch. 5. 18

w ch. 23. 13

x ch. 22. 13
& 25. 30

y ch. 25. 13

z Zech. 18. 7
Mk. 13. 32

a For ver. 37-39, cf. Lk. 17. 26, 27

b Ezek. 14. 20
Heb. 11. 7

c Or *torches*

d ch. 9. 15
Jno. 3. 29

e Isa. 54. 9
Lk. 17. 27

f Gen. 7. 7

g 1 Thes. 5. 6

h For ver. 40, cf. Lk. 17. 35, 36

i Lk. 17. 36
1 Mk. 13. 35

j Lam. 5. 13

k Cf. Lk. 12. 35

m ch. 25. 13

n For ver. 43-51, cf. Lk. 12. 39-46

o Lam. 2. 19

ST. MATTHEW 25

The parable of the talents

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and ^athey that were ready went in with him to ^bthe marriage: and ^cthe door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, ^dLord, Lord, open to us.

12 But ^ehe answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

13 ^fWatch therefore, for ^gye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ^hFor the kingdom of heaven is as a man ⁱtravelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; ^jto every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and ^kreckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliverest unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and ^lfaithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, ^mI will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliverest unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

A.D. 33

^a Cf. ch. 24. 44

^b ch. 22. 2

^c Cf. Lk. 13. 25

^d Cf. ch. 7. 22

^e Cf. ch. 7. 22, 23

^f ch. 24. 42

^g ch. 26. 41

^h ch. 18. 32

ⁱ For ver. 14-30, cf. Lk. 19. 12-27

^j ch. 21. 33

^k Mk. 13. 34

^l See Ro. 12. 6

^m ch. 13. 12

ⁿ Mk. 4. 25

^o ch. 22. 13

^p Cf. Lk. 17. 10

^q ch. 24. 51

^r Lk. 13. 28

^s ch. 18. 23

^t Lk. 12. 48

^u ch. 24. 27

^v & 26. 2

^w & c. al.

^x ch. 24. 30

^y & 26. 64, al.

^z ch. 19. 28

^{aa} Jno. 5. 22

^{ab} 27

^{ac} Cf. Ezek. 34. 11

^{ad} y ch. 24. 45

^{ae} z ch. 24. 47

^{af} a Cf. Lk. 19. 38

^{ag} b Dan. 7. 22

^{ah} Lk. 12. 32

^{ai} c ch. 20. 23

^{aj} d ch. 13. 35

^{ak} e Cf. Isa. 58. 7

^{al} f Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 16

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou ^bwicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For ^munto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And ⁿcast ye ^othe unprofitable servant into outer darkness: ^pthere shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the ^rSon of man ^sshall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, ^tthen shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And ^ubefore him shall be gathered all nations: and he ^vshall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall ^athe King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, ^binherit the kingdom ^cprepared for you ^dfrom the foundation of the world:

35 For ^eI was an hungry, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: ^fI was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee

an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^cInasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these ^dmy brethren, ^eye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, ^fDepart from me, ye cursed, into ^geverlasting fire, prepared for ⁱthe devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away ^rinto everlasting punishment: but the righteous into ⁱlife eternal.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, ^yhe said unto his disciples,

^zYe know that after two days is the feast of ^bthe passover, and ^cthe Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 ^dThen assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the ^ehigh priest, who was called ^gCai'ā-phās,

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by ^hsubtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, ⁱlest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ ^kNow when Jesus was in ⁱBethany, ^min the house of ⁿSimon the leper,

A.D. 33

a ch. 6. 17.
Lk. 7. 38. 46

b Cf. Jno. 13. 29

c Cf. ch. 10. 42

d ch. 28. 10
Cf. ch. 12. 44

e Cf. Fr. 19. 17

f ch. 7. 23
Lk. 13. 27

g ch. 18. 8
Mk. 9. 43, 44

h Cf. Dt. 15. 11

i 2 Pet. 2. 4

k Cf. ch. 9. 15

See Jno. 7. 33

l See Mk. 16. 1

m ch. 24. 14

n Cf. Zech. 6. 14

o For ver. 14-16, cf. Mk. 14. 10, 11

p Jno. 13. 2, 27, 30

q ch. 10. 4

r 27. 3

See ver. 47-49

s ch. 27. 3

t Cf. Zech. 11. 12

u Dan. 12. 2

v 2 Thes. 1. 9

w For ver. 17-19, cf. Mk. 14. 12-16

x Lk. 22. 7-13

y Dan. 12. 2

z Ezek. 45. 21

aa Mk. 14. 1, 2

ab Ezra 6. 19, 20

ac Mk. 14. 16

ad ch. 20. 17, 18

ae For ver. 2-5, cf. Mk. 14. 1, 2

af Lk. 22. 1, 2

ag ver. 45

ah ver. 17

ai ch. 25. 31

aj Jno. 1. 51

ak Acts 4. 27

al [Hau. 1. 1, &c.]

am Lk. 3. 21

an For ver. 20-24, cf. Mk. 14. 17-21

ao Lk. 22. 14, 21-23

ap Jno. 13. 21-26

aq ver. 57

ar 2 K. 10. 10

as Acts 13. 10

at [Enu.]

au Cf. ch. 21. 26, 46

av For ver. 6-13, cf. Mk. 14. 3-9

aw Jno. 12. 1-8

ax ch. 21. 17

ay Mk. 11. 11

az m ch. 9. 10

ba Lk. 7. 36

bb [ch. 8. 2, Lk. 17. 12]

bc Cf. Jno. 13. 18

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and ^apoured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and ^bgiven to the poor.

10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ye have ^hthe poor always with you; but ^kme ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, ⁱshe did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever ^mthis gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told ⁿfor a memorial of her.

14 ¶ ^oThen one of the twelve, called ^bJudas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for ^athirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ ^sNow the first day of the feast of ^uunleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the ^xpassover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, ^aMy time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 ¶ Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, ^oHe

ST. MATTHEW 26

Christ's agony and prayer in the garden

that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth ^a as it is written of him: but ^b woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been ^d good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ ^g And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and ^h blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; ⁱ this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

28 For ^m this is my blood of ⁿ the ² new ³ testament, which is shed for many ^p for the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you ^r in my Father's kingdom.

30 ^t And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into ^u the mount of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, ^v All ye shall be ^w offended because of me this night: for ^x it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, ^y I will go before you into Galilee.

33 ^z Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 ^{aa} Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, ^{ab} before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 ^{ac} Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ ^{ad} Then cometh Jesus with them ^{ae} unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, ^{af} while I go and pray yonder.

37 And ^{ag} he took with him Peter and ^{ah} the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, ^{ai} My

A.D. 33

a ver. 56

b ch. 18. 7

c Heb. 5. 7

d Cf. Jno. 17. 12

e ch. 29. 22

f Jno. 18. 11

g Jno. 4. 34

h Phil. 2. 8

i For ver. 26-

29. cf. Mk.

14. 22. 18-

20

j Cor. 11.

23-25

k ch. 15. 36

l Lk. 24. 30

m (ch. 25. 13)

n Acts 20. 31

o Cf. ch. 6. 13

p 1 Cor. 10.

q 16

r Jno. 6. 51

s 1 Cor. 10.

t 16

u Jno. 6.

v 53. 54

w (Jer. 31.

31)

x 2 Cor. 3. 6

y Some

important

MSS. omit

z Or

covenant

aa Cf. ch. 6. 10

ab Mk. 1. 4

ac Cf.

Lk. 9. 32

ad Cf.

ch. 6. 10, 13

ae Cf.

2 Cor. 12. 8

af For ver. 30-

35. cf. Mk.

14. 26-31

ag u ch. 24. 3

ah Mk. 11. 1

ai x Jno. 16. 32

aj See ver. 56

ak ver. 18

al Jno. 12. 23

am Cf. Jno. 2. 4

an z Cf.

ch. 11. 6

ao o Cf. from

Zeek. 13. 7

b ch. 28. 7, 18

c For ver. 47-

56. cf. Mk.

14. 43-50

d Lk. 22. 47-

53

e Jno. 18. 3-

f 11

g Cf.

Lk. 22. 33

h Cf.

Lk. 22. 34

i See ver. 75

j 1 K. 19. 20

k Lk. 15. 20

l Cf.

Lk. 7. 45

m Jno. 13. 37

n ch. 22. 12

o Or (do) that

for which

thou art

come

k For ver. 36-

46. cf. Mk.

14. 32-42

l Lk. 22. 40-

46

o Cf.

Jno. 18. 1

p Cf.

Jno. 18. 10

q ch. 14. 23

r Mk. 1. 35

s ch. 17. 1

t Cf.

Lk. 22. 38

u See

ch. 4. 21

v Jno. 12. 27

soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, ^c and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let ^e this cup pass from me: nevertheless ^f not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 ^h Watch and pray, ^k that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, ^o thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for ^a their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed ^s the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, ^y the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ ^g And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall ^a kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, ^h Friend, ⁱ wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

51 And, behold, ^m one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his ^p sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put

up again thy sword into his place: for ^aall they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he ^cshall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But ^ehow then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? ⁱI sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that ^kthe scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ ^mAnd they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Cai'â-phās the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 ⁿBut Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the ^ocouncil, sought ^pfalse witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came ^rtwo false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, ^sI am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But ^tJesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I ^uadjure thee by ^vthe living God, that thou tell us whether thou be ^wthe Christ, the ^xSon of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man ^ysitting on the right hand of power, and ^zcoming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest ^hrent his clothes, saying, He hath ⁱspoken blasphemy; what further need have

A.D. 33

^a Rev. 13. 10
^b See Gen. 9. 6

^c Jno. 19. 7
^d See Lv. 24. 16
^e See ch. 4. 11

^f For ver. 67, 68, cf. Mk. 22. 63, 64
^g ch. 27. 30
^h Isa. 50. 6

ⁱ Jer. 20. 2
^j Acts 23. 2
^k ver. 56

^l For ver. 69-75, cf. Mk. 14. 66-72
^m Lk. 22. 55
ⁿ Jno. 18. 16-18, 25-27
^o Jno. 18. 20

^p ch. 21. 4
^q & 27. 9

^r ch. 21. 11
^s For ver. 57-68, cf. Mk. 14. 53-55
^t Lk. 22. 54
^u Jno. 18. 12, 13, 19-24

^v Cf. Jno. 18. 15, 16

^w ch. 10. 17, Jno. 11. 47
^x 1 K. 21. 10, 13
^y Mk. 14. 55-57
^z See ver. 34

¹ Cf. Dt. 19. 15

² ch. 27. 40
³ Cf. Jno. 2. 19
⁴ Acts 6. 14
⁵ For ver. 1, cf. Mk. 15. 1
⁶ Lk. 22. 66

⁷ For ver. 2, cf. Mk. 15. 1
⁸ Lk. 23. 1
⁹ Jno. 18. 28
¹⁰ ch. 27. 12, 14

¹¹ Lk. 3. 1
¹² ch. 26. 14
¹³ Jno. 6. 71
¹⁴ Neh. 10. 29
¹⁵ Mk. 2. 7

¹⁶ ch. 16. 16
¹⁷ Acts 14. 15
¹⁸ ch. 22. 42
¹⁹ Lk. 2. 11
²⁰ ch. 16. 16 & 27. 54

²¹ ch. 26. 15
²² Acts 1. 18
²³ Ps. 110. 1
²⁴ See Mk. 16. 19

²⁵ ch. 25. 31
²⁶ Jn. 12. 12
²⁷ Acts 14. 14
²⁸ ch. 9. 3
²⁹ Jno. 10. 33, 36

³⁰ Acts 1. 18
³¹ 2 S. 17. 23

we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, ^bHe is guilty of death.

67 ^cThen did they ^espit in his face, and buffeted him; and others ^fsmote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ ^gNow Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus ^hof Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, ⁱBefore the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27

¹WHEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:

2 ^aAnd when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius ^bPilate the governor.

3 ¶ Then ^cJudas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the ^dthirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and ^ehanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the ^atreasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The ^afield of blood, unto this day.

9 ^aThen was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, ^aAnd they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 ^aAnd Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou ^athe King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, ^ahe answered nothing.

13 Then said Pilate unto him, ^aHearst thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 ^aNow at ^athat feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that ^afor envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the ^ajudgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that ^bjust man: for I have suffered many things this day in ^aa dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ^aask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will

A.D. 33

^a Mal. 3. 10
Mk. 12. 41,
43

^b Acts 13. 28

^c Acts 1. 19

^d ch. 26. 56
Mk. 1. 2

^e Cf. from
Zech. 11. 13

^f Dt. 21. 6

^g For ver. 11-
14. cf. Mk.
15. 2-5
Lk. 23. 2, 3
Jno. 18. 29-
38

^h ch. 23. 35,
36
Lk. 11. 50

ⁱ ch. 2. 2

^k Cf.
Lk. 23. 16
Jno. 19. 1

^l ch. 26. 63

^m For ver.
27-31, cf.
Mk. 15.
16-20

ⁿ Jno. 19. 2, 3

^o Mk. 15. 16

^p Jno. 19. 10

^q Or cohort

^r Acts 10. 1
(Grk.)

^s Neh. 2. 3
Rev. 17. 3, 4

^t Mk. 15. 17

^u For ver. 15-
26, cf. Mk.
15. 6-15
Lk. 23. 18-
25

^v Jno. 18. 39,
40

^w & 19. 16

^x See

ch. 26. 17

^y ch. 26. 67

^z Mk. 14. 65

^{aa} Dan. 6. 4
Acts 7. 9

^{ab} For ver. 32-
51, cf. Mk.
15. 21-38
Lk. 23. 36-
38, 44-46

^{ac} Jno. 19. 17-
19, 23, 24,
28-30

^{ad} Acts 2. 10

^{ae} Jno. 19. 13

^{af} Gk. com-
mandeered

^{ag} Mk. 15. 21
(mg. for
mg.)

^{ah} Cf.
ch. 5. 41

^{ai} [ch. 1. 19
Mk. 6. 20]

^{aj} Dan. 4. 5

^{ak} Cf.

Ps. 69. 21

^{al} Acts 3. 14

^{am} Ps. 22. 18

ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? ^bThey all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and ^fwashed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, ^hHis blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had ^kscourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 ^mThen the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ⁿcommon hall, and gathered unto him the whole ^{2p}band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a ^qscarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they ^aspit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 ^aAnd as they came out, they found a man of ^yCy-rē-nē, Simon by name: him they ^{3a}compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Göl-gō-thā, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and ^fparted his garments, casting lots:

²that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they ^acast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And they that passed by reviled him, ^owagging their heads,

40 And saying, ^sThou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. ^bIf thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be ^othe King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 ^bHe trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 ^aThe thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 Now from the sixth hour there was ^sdarkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, ^tsaying, Eli, Eli, lä-mä sä-bäch-thä-ni? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for ^sĒ-lī-ās.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-lī-ās will come to save him.

50 ¶ Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, ^athe veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and ^bthe earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

A.D. 33

^a The best MSS. omit

^a Jon. 1. 7
Acts 1. 26

^b ch. 4. 5

^c Forver. 54-56, cf. Mk. 15. 39-41
Lk. 23. 47, 49

^d ch. 26. 63
Mk. 1. 1

^e Lam. 2. 15
Lk. 8. 2, 3
^s ch. 26. 61

^h Cf. ch. 26. 63
I ch. 28. 1, al.
^k ch. 28. 1
ⁱ ch. 20. 20

^m Forver. 57-61, cf. Mk. 15. 42-47
Lk. 23. 50-56
Jno. 19. 38, 42

ⁿ Cf. Isa. 53. 9
^o Cf. ver. 11, 37
^p Cf. from Ps. 22. 8

^q Cf. Lk. 23. 39-43

^r Isa. 22. 16
^s Ps. 105. 28

^t Cf. from Ps. 22. 1

^u Mk. 15. 42, al.

^x ch. 17. 10

^y Sec ch. 16. 21

^z Cf. ch. 28. 13

^{a2} Chr. 3. 14
Heb. 6. 19

^b ch. 28. 2
Am. 1. 1
^c ch. 28. 11

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into ^bthe holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 ^cNow when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, ^dTruly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, ^fwhich followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him:

56 Among which was ⁱMary Magdalene, and ^kMary the mother of James and Joses, and ^lthe mother of Zebedee's children.

57 ^mWhen the even was come, there came ⁿa rich man of Ār-īm-ā-thā-ā, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had ^rhewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day, that followed the day of ^uthe preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver ^vsaid, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, ^zlest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have ^ca watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

ST. MARK 1

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, ^a sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28

^c **I**N the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came ^e Mary Magdalene and ^f the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great ^g earthquake: for the ^h angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 ^k His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment ⁱ white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, ^m Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, ⁿ as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he ^p goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and ^z worshipped him.

A.D. 33

^a Cf. Dan. 6. 17
^b ch. 23. 40
^c Jno. 20. 17

^e For ver. 1-8, cf. Mk. 16. 1-8
^f Lk. 24. 1-10
^g Jno. 20. 1
^d ch. 27. 63
^e ch. 27. 56
^f ch. 27. 56
^g 61

^h ch. 27. 51.
ⁱ 54
^k Acts 16. 26
^h ch. 2. 13.
ⁱ 19
^j Lk. 1. 11

^k Cf. ch. 27. 64
^k Dan. 10. 6
^l Dan. 7. 9
^m Mk. 9. 3

^m Dan. 10. 12, 19
ⁿ Lk. 1. 13, 30

ⁿ See ch. 16. 21

^o See Mk. 16. 9
^p Acts 1. 3

^p ch. 26. 32
^q ch. 11. 27
^r Jno. 3. 35
^r Mk. 16. 15, 16

^s Acts 2. 38.
^t 41
^t Cf. 2 Cor. 13. 14

^u See Acts 2. 42
^x Cf. ch. 18. 20

^y Or the consummation of the age
^y ch. 24. 3
^z Heb. 9. 26
^z ch. 20. 20

The office of John the Baptist

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell ^b my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of ^d the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, ⁱ His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And ^e when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, ^q All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 ¶ ^r Go ye therefore, and ^s teach all nations, ^t baptizing them in ^u the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 ^v Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, ^x I am with you alway, even unto ^y the end of the world. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MARK

CHAPTER 1

THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the ^a Son of God;

2 ^b As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 ^c The voice of one crying in the

A.D. 29

^a Mt. 27. 54
^b Lk. 1. 35

^c For ver. 2-12, cf. Mt. 3. Lk. 3. 2-17

^d Mt. 27. 9
^e Lk. 3. 4

^f Mt. 26. 28
^g Lk. 1. 77

^h Cf. from Mal. 3. 1
ⁱ Cf. from Isa. 40, 3
^j Mt. 3. 6
^k Acts 19. 18

wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the ^d remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judæa, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, ^g confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat ^b locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water; but ^d he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 ^f And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from ^g Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the ⁱ heavens opened, and ⁱ the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 ^m And immediately the spirit ^o driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, ^p tempted of ^q Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

14 ^r Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, ^r preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, ^s The time is fulfilled, and ^s the kingdom of God is at hand: ^s repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 ^t Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 ^u And they went into Că-për'nă-um; and straightway on the sabbath

A.D. 31

^a Mt. 13. 54
Jno. 18. 20
^b Mt. 3. 4
Rev. 9. 3, 7
^c ch. 6. 2
Mt. 22. 22.
23

^d Mt. 3. 11
Lk. 3. 16
^e Mt. 8. 29
^f For ver. 9-11, cf. Mt. 3. 13-17
Lk. 3. 21.
22
Jno. 1. 32-34

^g Mt. 4. 13
Lk. 1. 26
^h ch. 3. 11
Mt. 3. 29
Cf. Acts 19. 15
ⁱ Mt. 3. 16
Lk. 3. 21
^j ch. 9. 20, 26
^k Mt. 3. 16
Lk. 3. 22

^m For ver. 12, 13, cf. Mt. 4. 1-11
Lk. 4. 1-13

ⁿ Cf. Acts 17. 19

^o Mt. 4. 1
Lk. 4. 1

^p Mt. 4. 1
Lk. 4. 2

^q See Mt. 4. 10

^r Mt. 4. 17

^s For ver. 29-34, cf. Mt. 8. 14-16
Lk. 4. 38-41

^t Mt. 11. 5
Lk. 4. 43

^u Gal. 4. 4
Cf. Dan. 9. 24

^x ch. 13. 3
Mt. 4. 18

^y ch. 10. 23
Mt. 4. 21

^z Mt. 10. 7
Cf. ch. 6. 12
Mt. 4. 17

^{aa} For ver. 16-20, cf. Mt. 4. 18-22
Lk. 5. 2-11
Jno. 1. 40-42

^{cc} For ver. 34, 39, cf. Mt. 23. 23
Lk. 4. 15

^{dd} For ver. 35-38, cf. Lk. 4. 42, 43
^{ee} For ver. 21-26, cf. Lk. 4. 31-37
^{ff} Mt. 26. 36
&c.
Lk. 5. 16

day he entered into the synagogue, and ^a taught.

22 And they were ^c astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; ^e what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? ^h I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit ^k had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, inso-much that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what ⁿ new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 ^s And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and ^s Andrew, with ^s James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 ^u And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

35 ^v And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there ^v prayed.

ST. MARK 2

36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 ^b And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 ^d But ^e he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAPTER 2

AND again he entered into ^h Căpër'nă-ūm after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he ⁱ preached the word unto them.

3 ^k And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they ^l uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let

1012

Christ healeth one sick of the palsy

down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? ^a who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and ^c glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 ^f And as he passed by, he saw ^g Levi the son of Al-phæ'ūs sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

A.D. 31

^a Cf. Isb. 43, 25

^b For ver. 40-44, cf. Mt. 9, 2-4 Lk. 5, 12-14

^c Mt. 15, 31 Lk. 1, 64

^d For ver. 45, cf. Lk. 5, 15

^e ch. 7, 36 Mt. 9, 31

^f For ver. 14-22, cf. Mt. 9, 9-17 Lk. 5, 27-38

^g Cf. Mt. 9, 9

^h Cf. Mt. 9, 1

ⁱ See ch. 1, 14

^k For ver. 3-12, cf. Mt. 9, 2-8 Lk. 5, 18-26

^l Cf. Lk. 5, 19

18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of 'Ā-bi-ā-thār the high priest, and did eat the ^kshewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, "The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3

AND he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

A.D. 31

Math. 23

a ch. 12, 13
Mt. 22, 16

b For ver. 7,
6, cf. Mt. 4,
Lk. 6, 17

c Cf.
Mt. 12, 15

d See
Isa. 34, 5
e ch. 7, 24
Mt. 13, 21

f For ver. 23-
28, cf. Mt.
12, 1-8
Lk. 6, 1-5

g Cf.
Mt. 13, 2
Lk. 8, 1, 3

h ch. 1, 24

i See
1 S. 21, 1

k Mt. 12, 4
Lk. 6, 4

l ch. 5, 43
Mt. 17, 9

m For ver.
13-19, cf.
Mt. 10, 1-4
Lk. 6, 12-
16

n See
Ex. 23, 12

o For ver. 1-
6, cf. Mt.
12, 9-14
Lk. 6, 6-11

p (Dan. 1, 7
Acts 1, 23)
Cf.
Jno. 1, 42

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the ^aHē-rō-di-āns against him, how they might destroy him.

7 ^bBut Jesus ^cwithdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judæa,

8 And from Jerusalem, and from ^dT-dū-mā-ā, and from beyond Jordan; and they about ^eTyre and ^eSidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a ^gsmall ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; inso-much that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and ^hcried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly ⁱcharged them that they should not make him known.

13 ^mAnd he goeth up into a mount-ain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And ^pSimon he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Bō-ān-ēr-gēs, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and

Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphæūs, and Thād-dæūs, and Simon the Cā'nā-ān-ite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went ^a into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, ^c so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, ^e He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And ^f the scribes ^g which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Bē-ēl-zē-būb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 ^h And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 ⁱ Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 ¶ ^m There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

A.D. 31

a ch. 7. 17
b For ver. 1-12. cf. Mt. 13. 1-15
Lk. 8. 4-10

c ch. 6. 31
d Cf. ch. 3. 9

e Cf. Jno. 10. 20
f Cf. Mt. 12. 24
g ch. 7. 1

h For ver. 23-27. cf. Mt. 12. 25-29
Lk. 11. 17-22

i For ver. 28-30. cf. Mt. 12. 31, 32

k Mt. 19. 12
Lk. 8. 8

l 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13

m For ver. 31-35. cf. Mt. 12. 46-50
Lk. 8. 19-21

n Cf. from Isa. 6. 9, 10

o For ver. 13-20. cf. Mt. 13. 18-23
Lk. 8. 11-15

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 4

^b AND he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that ^d he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, ^k He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto ^l them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

12 ⁿ That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.

13 ^o And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word.
15 And these are they by the way

side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 ^g For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: ^h with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For ⁱ he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought

A.D. 31

^a Joel 3. 13
Rev. 14. 15
^b For ver. 30-32, cf. Mt. 13. 31-32, Lk. 13. 18, 19

^c For ver. 33, 34, cf. Mt. 13. 34

^d Mt. 8. 18
Lk. 8. 22

^e For ver. 36-41, cf. Mt. 8. 23-27, Lk. 8. 22-25

^f For ver. 21, cf. Mt. 5. 15, Lk. 8. 16 & 11. 33

^g For ver. 22, cf. Mt. 10. 26, Lk. 8. 17 & 12. 2

^h Mt. 7. 2
Lk. 6. 38

ⁱ Mt. 25. 29
Lk. 8. 18

^k For ver. 1-21, cf. Mt. 8. 28-29, Lk. 8. 26-40

forth, immediately ⁿ he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ ^b And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 ^c And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, ^d he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 ^e And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5

^k AND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gādā-rēneš.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

ST. MARK 5

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the ^amost high God? I ^dadjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

Christ casteth out the legion of devils

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and ^atell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in ^bDecapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 ^eAnd, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jā-i-rūs by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the ^fpoint of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and

A.D. 31

^a Cf. ver. 43
ch. 1. 44

^b ch. 7. 31
Mt. 4. 23

^c Dan. 7. 18
Lk. 8. 28

^d Mt. 26. 63
Acts 19. 13

^e For ver. 22-43, cf. Mt. 9. 18-26
Lk. 8. 41-56

^f Cf. Mt. 9. 18

trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; ^d go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them. Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Tāl-i-thā cū'mī; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And ^k he charged them straitly that no man ^m should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6

^a AND he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him ^r were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto

him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 ^a Is not this the carpenter, the ^b son of Mary, the brother of ^c James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he ^e could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And he ^f marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ^g And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, ^h save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:

9 But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet ⁱ for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gō-mōr-rhā in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached ^j that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and ⁿ anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 ^o And king ^p Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others said, That it is E-lī-ās. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

A.D. 31

a Jno. 6. 42
b Mt. 13. 55
c Lk. 1. 27
d 2 K. 5. 19
e Lk. 7. 50

f Cf. Mt. 13. 58

g Cf. Mt. 8. 10

h For ver. 7-11. cf. Mt. 10. 5-15
i Lk. 9. 1-5
j 10. 3-12

k Cf. Mt. 10. 10
l Lk. 9. 3

m Mt. 24. 14
n Lk. 9. 3

o ch. 3. 12
p 7. 36

q ch. 1. 15
r Lk. 24. 47

s Mt. ver. 19

t Jas. 5. 14

u Cf. Lk. 10. 34

v For ver. 14-29. cf. Mt. 14. 1-12

w Lk. 9. 7-9

x Mt. 14. 1

y Lk. 3. 1. 19

z For ver. 1-6. cf. Mt. 13. 53-58

aa Lk. 4. 16-24

ab ch. 1. 22
ac 11. 68

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Hē-rō-dī-ās' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hē-rō-dī-ās had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Herod ^bfeared John, knowing that he was a ^cjust man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he ²did many things, and ^cheard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday ^fmade a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hē-rō-dī-ās came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, ^gunto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

A.D. 32

^a For ver. 32-44, cf. Mt. 14, 13-21 Lk. 9, 10-17 Jno. 6, 1-13

^b Cf. Mt. 14, 5

^c Lk. 27, 19, 24 Lk. 1, 63

^d For ver. 34, cf. Mt. 9, 36

^e Or was much perplexed

^f Cf. ch. 12, 37

^g Dan. 5, 1

^h Est. 7, 2

ⁱ Cf. Ju. 15, 16 (miv)

^j For ver. 45-51, cf. Mt. 14, 22-33 Jno. 6, 15-21

31 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 ^a And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 ^d And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ^hranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 ^j And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and

to go to the other side before unto Bêth-sâ'i-dâ, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the ^afourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For ^cthey considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

53 ^dAnd when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gën-nêš-â-rêt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAPTER 7

^a**T**HEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, ^bwhich came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

A.D. 32

^c Or, *diligently*
or up to the
elbow
Gk. with
the fist

^a Mt. 14, 25
Lk. 12, 38

^b Gt. from
Isa. 29, 13

^c Mt. 16, 9,
11
Lk. 2, 50
Jn. 9, 32

^d For ver. 53-
56, cf. Mt.
14, 34-36
Jno. 6, 24-
25

^e Am. 2, 4
Lk. 7, 30
^f Gt. from
Ex. 20, 12

^g Gt. from
Ex. 21, 17

^h Or *Given*
(to God)

ⁱ For ver. 1-
23, cf. Mt.
13, 1-20

^j ch. 3, 22

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands ²oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brassen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath E-sâi-âs prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, ^bThis people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ^cye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, ^fHonour thy father and thy mother; and, ^gWhoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, ^ha gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ^jAnd when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And when he was ^a entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the ² draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an ^g evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ ⁱ And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of ^k Tyre and ^l Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a ³ Greek, a Sÿrō-phē-nīc⁴-i-ān by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the ^m dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ ⁿ And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of ^o Decapolis.

A.D. 32

^a ch. 3. 19
& 9. 28^b ch. 8. 23^c Mt. 14. 19
Jno. 11. 41^d ch. 8. 12^g Read draught?
(This he said,) making all meats clean
^e ch. 5. 43
& 8. 26, al.
^f ch. 1. 45^g Mt. 20. 15^h For ver. 1-10, cf. Mt. 15. 32-39
ⁱ For ver. 24-30, cf. Mt. 15. 21-28^k ch. 3. 8
Lk. 10. 14
^l ch. 3. 8
Lk. 4. 26^m Or Gentileⁿ Mt. 15. 26,
Lk. 16. 21^o For ver. 31-37, cf. Mt. 15. 29-31^o ch. 5. 20

32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he ^b took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he ^b spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And ^c looking up to heaven, he ^d sighed, and saith unto him, Ēph⁴-phā-thā, that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And ^e he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, ^f so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAPTER 8

^h **I**N those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶ And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of ^a Dāl-mā-nū-thā.

11 ^b And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he ^c sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 ^d And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of ^e the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bēth-sā-i-dā; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he ^k took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had ^l spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

A.D. 32

^a Cf. Mt. 15. 39

^b For ver. 11.

^c 12. cf. Mt.

^d 12. 38-40

^e 16. 1-4

^f Lk. 11. 16.

^g 29-30

^h cch. 7. 36, al.

ⁱ d For ver. 27-

^j 30. cf. Mt.

^k 16. 13-20

^l Lk. 9. 18-

^m 21

ⁿ e ch. 7. 34

^o Jno. 11. 33

^p f For ver. 13-

^q 21. cf. Mt.

^r 16. 5-12

^s g Mt. 16. 6.

^t &c.

^u Lk. 12. 1

^v h For ver. 31-

^w 33. cf. Mt.

^x 16. 21-23

^y Lk. 9. 21-

^z 22

^{aa} i For ver. 34.

^{ab} 35. cf. Mt.

^{ac} 10. 38, 39

^{ad} & 16. 24, 25

^{ae} Lk. 9. 23, 24

^{af} & 17. 33

^{ag} Jno. 12. 25

^{ah} k ch. 7. 33

^{ai} l ch. 7. 33

^{aj} Jno. 9. 6

^{ak} m For ver. 38

^{al} -ch. 9. 1

^{am} cf. Mt. 16.

^{an} 21. 28

^{ao} Lk. 9. 26, 27

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, ^c nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ ^d And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæsarea Phil⁴pi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, E-li⁵as; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 ^h And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ ⁱ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 ^m Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in

ST. MARK 9

this adulterous and sinful generation; ^aof him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

CHAPTER 9

AND he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ ^cAnd after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding ^dwhite as snow; so as no ^efuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them E-li'ās with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for E-li'ās.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 ¶ And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that E-li'ās must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, E-li'ās verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must

The transfiguration of Christ

suffer many things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That E-li'ās is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ ^bAnd when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And whosoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And oftentimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, ^eall things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

A.D. 32

^a Cf. Mt. 10. 33

^b For ver. 14-29. cf. Mt. 17. 1-8. Lk. 9. 28-43

^c For ver. 2-8. cf. Mt. 17. 1-8. Lk. 9. 28-36

^d Mt. 28. 3. Rev. 1. 14

^e Mal. 3. 2

^f For ver. 9-13. cf. Mt. 17. 9-13

^g Mt. 17. 20

26 And the spirit cried, and ^arent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 And ^ewhen he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

30 ¶ ^hAnd they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But ⁱthey understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ ^mAnd he came to Că-pēr-nā-ūm: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 ^rWhosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ ^tAnd John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils ^uin thy name, and he followeth not us: and ^vwe forbid him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

A.D. 32
a ch. 1. 26
b Lk. 9. 50
c For ver. 41.
cf. Mt. 10. 42
d Mt. 10. 41.
42
Lk. 6. 23, 35
e ch. 7. 17, 24
& 10. 10

f Mt. 18. 5
Lk. 17. 2

g For ver. 43-48. cf. Mt. 5. 29, 30
& 18. 8, 9
h For ver. 30-32. cf. Mt. 17. 12, 23
Lk. 9. 44, 45
i Gk. Gehenna
j Mt. 25. 41.
46
k Jude 7
l Isa. 66. 24

i ch. 6. 52
Lk. 9. 45

m For ver. 13-37. cf. Mt. 18. 1-5
Lk. 9. 46-48

n The best MSS. omit
n Ezek. 43. 24
o For ver. 50, cf. Mt. 5. 13
Lk. 14. 34

p Eph. 4. 29
q Ps. 34. 14
Ro. 12. 18

r For ver. 37. cf. Mt. 10. 40
& 18. 5
Lk. 9. 48
& 10. 16
s For ver. 1-12. cf. Mt. 19. 1-9

t For ver. 38-40. cf. Lk. 9. 49, 50

u Cf. Mt. 7. 22
x Cf. Num. 11. 28

y For ver. 4. 12-13. cf. Mt. 5. 31, 32
z 19. 7-9
Lk. 16. 18

40 For ^bhe that is not against us is on our part.

41 ^aFor whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose ^dhis reward.

42 And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a ^fmillstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 ^gAnd if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into ^hhell, into the ⁱfire that never shall be quenched:

44 Where their ^kworm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into ^hhell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into ^hhell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, ³and every sacrifice shall be ⁿsalted with salt.

50 ^oSalt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? ^pHave salt in yourselves, and ^qhave peace one with another.

CHAPTER 10

AND he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judæa by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 ^yAnd they said, Moses suffered to

write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

7 ^b For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And ^c in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ^f And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever ^g shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ^g And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, ⁱ Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto

A.D. 33

^a Mt. 19. 21
Lk. 14. 13^b Cit. from
Gen. 2. 24^c ch. 9. 28^d Pr. 18. 11
1 Tim. 6. 17^e For ver. 13-
18. ^{cf.} Mt.
19. 13-15
Lk. 18. 15-
17^f Mt. 18. 3
Lk. 18. 17^g For ver. 17-
30. ^{cf.} Mt.
19. 16-29
Lk. 10. 25-
28
& 18. 18-
30^h Mt. 20. 16
Lk. 13. 30ⁱ Cit. from
Ex. 20. 12-
16^k For ver. 32-
34. ^{cf.} Mt.
20. 17-19
Lk. 18. 31-
33

him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and ^a give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ^g And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them ^d that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 ^g Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 ^h But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ^g And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve,

and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ ^aAnd ^eJames and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with ^fthe baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 ⁱBut Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 46-52, cf. Mt. 20, 29-34, Lk. 18, 35-43

^b ch. 12, 35 Mt. 22, 42
^c See ch. 14, 65

^d For ver. 35-45, cf. Mt. 20, 20-28
^e ch. 1, 29 Lk. 5, 10

^f Lk. 12, 50

^g For ver. 1-10, cf. Mt. 21, 1-9
^h Lk. 19, 29-38
ⁱ Jno. 12, 12-15
^j ch. 13, 3 Mt. 26, 30

^k For ver. 42-45, cf. Mt. 20, 24-28
^l Lk. 22, 25-27

^m Read he will send him back again

46 ¶ ^aAnd they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bār-ti-mā'ūs, the son of Tī-mā'ūs, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou ^bson of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAPTER 11

^gAND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bēth-phā-gē and Bethany, at the ^hmount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway ²he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; ^a Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be ²the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

11 ^b And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto ^d Bethany with the twelve.

12 ¶ ^f And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ ^h And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, ⁱ My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was ^k astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ ^l And in the morning, as they

A.D. 33

^a Cit from Ps. 118. 26² Or the coming kingdom of our father David:^b For ver. 11. cf. Mt. 21. 10
^c Mt. 21. 22 Lk. 11. 9^d ch. 14. 3 Mt. 26. 6^e For ver. 25. cf. Mt. 6. 14^f For ver. 12-14. cf. Mt. 21. 18, 19^g For ver. 27-33. cf. Mt. 21. 23-27 Lk. 20. 1-8^h For ver. 15-18. cf. Mt. 21. 12-16 Lk. 19. 45-47 Jno. 2. 14-16ⁱ Cit. from Isa. 56. 7^k ch. 6. 2 Lk. 4. 32^l For ver. 20-24. cf. Mt. 21. 19-22

passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, ^e What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 ^e And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 ¶ ^g And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAPTER 12

A.D. 33

AND he began to speak unto them ^aby parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the ^bwinefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they ^ccast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; ^eThe stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the ^hHērōdī-āns, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of

men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæsar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's.

17 And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, ^dIf a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, ²how in ^gthe bush God spake unto him, saying, ⁱI am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

^a For ver. 1-12, cf. Mt. 21, 33-46; Lk. 20, 9-19

^b Mt. 21, 33

^c Mt. 23, 37; Lk. 13, 34

^d See Dt. 25, 5

^e Cit. from Ps. 118, 22, 23

^f For ver. 13-27, cf. Mt. 22, 15-32; Lk. 20, 20-38

^g Read in (the place concerning) the Bush, how God

^h Dt. 33, 16; Acts 7, 30

ⁱ Cit. from Ex. 3, 6

ST. MARK 13

28 ¶ ^a And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, ^e Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And ^g thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, ^h Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and ^k there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, ^l is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. ^o And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ ^q And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the ^r son of David?

36 For David himself said ^s by the Holy Ghost, 'The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people ^u heard him gladly.

38 ¶ ^v And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 Which ^w devour widows' houses, and ^x for a pretence make long

The signs of Christ's second coming

prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ ^b And Jesus sat over against ^c the treasury, and beheld how the people ^d cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two ^f mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

CHAPTER 13

ⁱ AND as he went out of the temple, ^j one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there ^m shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the ⁿ mount of Olivets over against the temple, Peter and James and John and ^p Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows.

9 ¶ ^q But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to coun-

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 28-33, cf. Mt. 22, 34-40 Lk. 10, 25-28
^b For ver. 41-44, cf. Lk. 21, 1-4
^c Mt. 27, 6 Lk. 21, 1
^d 2 K. 12, 9

^e Cit. from Dt. 6, 4
^f Lk. 12, 59

^g Cit. from Dt. 6, 5

^h Cit. from Lv. 19, 18

ⁱ For ver. 1-37, cf. Mt. 24, 1-51 Lk. 21, 5-36
^k Joel 2, 27

^l Mal. 1, 10
^m Mt. 24, 44 Lk. 19, 45

ⁿ ch. 11, 1 & 14, 26

^o Mt. 22, 46
^p ch. 1, 29 Jno. 1, 40

^q For ver. 35-37, cf. Mt. 22, 41-45 Lk. 20, 41-44
^r Mt. 22, 42 Lk. 18, 38

^s See 2 S. 23, 2
^t Cit. from Ps. 110, 1

^u Cf. ch. 6, 20

^x For ver. 38, 39, cf. Mt. 23, 1, 2, 5-14 Lk. 20, 45, 46

^y Mt. 23, 14

^z For ver. 9-13, cf. Mt. 10, 19-22 & 24, 9-14 Lk. 12, 11, 12 & 21, 12
^a Cf. Mt. 6, 5, 7

cils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ^aye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ But when ye shall see the ^babomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judæa flee to the mountains:

15 ^cAnd let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 For in those days shall be affliction, ^fsuch as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:

22 For false Christs and ^hfalse prophets shall rise, and shall ⁱshew signs

A.D. 33

and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 ¶ But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, ^dbut the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man ^etaking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14

^gAFTER two days was the feast of ⁱthe passover, and of ^kunleavened bread: and the chief priests

^a Mt. 24, 9
Lk. 6, 22

^b Mt. 24, 15

^c For ver. 15,
16, cf. Mt.
24, 17, 18
Lk. 17, 31

^d Mt. 24, 36
Acts 1, 7

^e Mt. 25, 14

^f Mt. 24, 21

^g For ver. 1,
2, cf. Mt.
26, 2-5
Lk. 22, 1-2
^h Mt. 24, 11,
24
Lk. 6, 26
ⁱ ver. 16
^k Mt. 26, 17
Lk. 22, 1, 7
^l Mt. 24, 24
2 Thes. 2, 9

and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ ^a And being in ^b Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an ²alabaster box of ointment of ^{3c} spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ ^g And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ ⁱ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the pass-over?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-

A.D. 33

chamber, where I shall eat the pass-over with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the ^dpassover.

17 ^e And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ ^f And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ ^h And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even

^a For ver. 3-9, cf. Mt. 26, 6-13
^b Jno. 12, 1-8

^c ch. 11, 11
^d Lk. 24, 50

^e Or flask
^f Gk. pistis, i.e. possibly genuine

^g Cant. 4, 13, 14
^h Jno. 12, 3

ⁱ Mt. 26, 17, 19
^j Lk. 22, 13

^k For ver. 17-21, cf. Mt. 26, 20-24
^l Lk. 22, 14, 21-23
^m Jno. 13, 21-26

ⁿ For ver. 22-25, cf. Mt. 26, 26-29
^o Lk. 22, 18-20
^p 1 Cor. 11, 23-25

^q For ver. 10, 11, cf. Mt. 26, 14-16
^r Lk. 22, 3-6
^s Jno. 13, 2, 27, 30

^t For ver. 26-31, cf. Mt. 26, 30-35

^u For ver. 12-16, cf. Mt. 26, 17-19
^v Lk. 22, 7-13

in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 ^a And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed ^b that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, ^c Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ^f And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he

A.D. 33

goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

46 ^g And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

b Jno. 12. 27

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

c Ro. 8. 15

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

d For ver. 53-65, cf. Mt. 26. 57-68, Lk. 22. 54, Jno. 18. 12, 13, 19-24

53 ^h And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

e Mt. 26. 59, 61, Acts 6. 11, 13

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for ⁱ witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

f For ver. 43-50, cf. Mt. 26. 47-56, Lk. 22. 47-53, Jno. 18. 3, 11

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall

ST. MARK 15

see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to ^b spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilæan, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15

AND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 ^a And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.

3 And the chief priests accused him

Jesus is bound, and accused before Pilate

A.D. 33

of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6^a Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16^d And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called ^e Præ-tôr-î-ûm; and they call together the whole ²band.

17 And they clothed him with ^e purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did ⁱ spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him,

^a For ver. 6-15, cf. Mt. 27, 15-26; Lk. 23, 18-25; Jno. 18, 39, 40.
^b ch. 15, 19 Mt. 27, 30

^c For ver. 66-72, cf. Mt. 26, 69-75; Lk. 22, 53-62; Jno. 18, 16-18, 23-27

^d For ver. 16-20, cf. Mt. 27, 27-31; Jno. 19, 2, 3
^e Mt. 27, 27; Jno. 18, 28, 33

^f For ver. 1, cf. Mt. 27, 1; Lk. 22, 66 & 23, 1; Jno. 18, 28

^g Or cohort
^h Dan. 5, 7; Lk. 16, 19 Cf. Mt. 27, 28

ⁱ For ver. 2-5, cf. Mt. 27, 11-14; Lk. 23, 2, 3; Jno. 18, 29-38
^j ch. 14, 65

they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 ^a And they ^{2b} compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with ^d myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, ^h And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, E^llō-ī, Eloi, lā⁴mā sā-bāch⁴thā-nī? which is, being interpreted, ⁱ My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth E^l-lī²ās.

36 And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed,

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 21-38, cf. Mt. 27, 32-51. Lk. 23, 26-38, 44-46. Jno. 19, 17-19, 23, 24, 28-30.

^g Gk. commandeer.

^b Mt. 27, 32.

^c For ver. 39-41, cf. Mt. 27, 54-56. Lk. 23, 47-49.

^d Mt. 2, 11. Jno. 19, 39.

^e ch. 16, 1.

^f For ver. 42-47, cf. Mt. 27, 51-61. Lk. 23, 50-56. Jno. 19, 38-42.

^g Mt. 27, 62. Cf. from Isa. 53, 12.

ⁱ Acts 13, 50.

^k Lk. 2, 25, 38.

^l Cf. from Ps. 22, 1.

^m For ver. 1-8, cf. Mt. 28, 1-8. Lk. 24, 1-10.

ⁿ Jno. 20, 1.

^o ch. 15, 40.

^p Ch. 9, 29, 30.

^q Lk. 23, 56.

and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether E^l-lī²ās will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and ^e Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ And now when the even was come, because it was the ^g preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Joseph of Ar⁴-im-ā-thā⁴-ā, an ⁱ honourable counsellor, which also ^k waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16

^m AND when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and ⁿ Salome, had bought sweet ^o spices, that they might come and ^p anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning the

ST. LUKE 1

first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, ^khe appeared first to Mary Magdalene, ^lout of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And ^oshe went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, ^rbelieved not.

The preface of Luke to his whole gospel

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ Afterward ^bhe appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, ^cGo ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 ^dHe that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; ^eIn my name shall they cast out devils; ^fthey shall speak with new tongues;

18 ^gThey shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall ^hlay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he ^mwas received up into heaven, and ⁿsat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and ^ppreached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word ^qwith signs following. Amen.

A.D. 33
a For ver 12.
13. Cf. Lk.
24, 13-35

b Cf. Lk. 24.
36-43
Jno. 20, 19
1 Cor. 15, 5

c Mt. 28, 19

d Cf. Jno. 3.
18-36

e See
Acts 16, 18

f See
Acts 2, 4

g Lk. 10, 19
See
Acts 28, 3-5

h See
Acts 9, 17

i The two
oldest
GSS and
other
authorities
omit
from ver. 9
to the end
Jno. 20, 19
k Jno. 20, 14
See
Mt. 28, 17
Lk. 8, 2

m Lk. 24, 51
n Acts 7, 55,
56

o Acts 2, 33
Jno. 20, 18
Cf.
Mt. 28, 9,
10
Lk. 24, 10

p Mt. 10, 7,
27 al.

q Acts 8, 12
r See
Acts 5, 12
Lk. 24, 11

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. LUKE

CHAPTER 1

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which ²are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they ^edelivered them unto us, which from the beginning were ⁱeyewitnesses, and ^kministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all

c. 7 B.C.

a Acts 11, 4
b Acts 23, 26
c Acts 1, 1

d Cf.
Jno. 20, 31

e Acts 2, 36
(Gk.)

f Or are fully
established

g Acts 18, 25
(Gk.)

h 1 Cor. 11,
2, 23

i Mt. 2, 1, 3
l ch. 24, 48

k Acts 26, 16
l Acts 13,
5 (Gk.)

m 1 Chr. 24,
10

things from the very first, to write unto thee ^ain order, ^bmost excellent

^cThē-ōph-ē-lūs,

4 ^dThat thou mightest know the ^ecertainty of those things, wherein thou hast been ^finstructed.

5 ¶ THERE was in the days of ^hHerod, the king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zāch-ā-rī-ās, of the course of ⁱĀ-bī-ā: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both ^arighteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord ^cblameless.

7 And ^dthey had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was ^eto burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying ^gwithout at the time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an ^hangel of the Lord standing on the right side of ⁱthe altar of incense.

12 And when Zäch-ä-rî'äs saw him, he was troubled, and ^kfear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, ^m"Fear not, Zäch-ä-rî'äs: for ⁿthy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and ^othou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and ^pshall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and ^qhe shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even ^afrom his mother's womb.

16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And ^bhe shall go before him in the spirit and power of E-lî'äs, ^cto turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zäch-ä-rî'äs said unto the angel, ^fWhereby shall I know this? for ^hI am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am ^kGabriel, ⁱthat stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, ⁿthou shalt be

dumb, and not able to speak, ^buntil the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zäch-ä-rî'äs, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, ^fas soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, ⁱto take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named ^bNazareth,

27 To a virgin ^cespoused to a man whose name was ^dJoseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was ^eMary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art ^hhighly favoured, ⁱthe Lord is with thee: (^{2z}blessed art thou among women.)

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast ^dfound favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and ^eshalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the ^gSon of the Highest: and the Lord God ⁱshall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob ^mfor ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

c. 7 R.C.
a [ch. 2. 25
Mk. 6. 20]
b ver. 64
c Phil. 3. 6
11 Cor. 1. 8
d 2 K. 4. 14
e See
Ex. 30. 7, 8
f Cf.
1 Chr. 9. 25
g Lv. 16. 17
h ch. 2. 9
Mt. 28. 2, 5
i 2 Chr. 26.
16, 19
Rev. 8. 3
k ch. 2. 9
See Dan.
10. 8, 9
l 1 S. 1. 6
m ch. 2. 10
Mt. 28. 5
n 2. Chr. 34.
27
Acts 10. 4.
31
o See ver. 60, 63
p ch. 2. 4, 39
Mk. 1. 9
q Mt. 1. 18
r ch. 2. 4
Mt. 2. 13.
19
s ch. 2. 5, &c.
Mk. 6. 3
t 1 S. 1. 11
See 7. 33
u Cf. Dan. 10.
11, 19
v See ver. 67
w Ps. 23. 4
Acts 7. 9
x The best
MSS. omit
z Cf. ver. 42
a Jer. 1. 5
Gal. 1. 15
b See Mt. 11
10-14
c Cf. from
Mal. 4. 6
d [ch. 2. 52
1 S. 2. 26]
e ch. 2. 21
Mt. 1. 21
f Isa. 38. 22
g Cf.
Mk. 5. 7
h Cf.
Gen. 18. 11
i See
Isa. 9. 6, 7
k Dan. 9. 21
l Rev. 8. 2
m See
2 S. 7. 13
n Cf.
Ezek. 3. 6
Dan. 10. 15

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, ^aThe Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also ²that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the ^eSon of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For ^{3h}with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Judæa;

40 And entered into the house of Zach-ä-rî-äs, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ^bBlessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And ^{45a}blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 ^{46a}And Mary said, My soul doth ^zmagnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in ^aGod my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations ^ashall call me blessed.

49 For ^fhe that is mighty ^ghath done to me great things; and ^hholy is his name.

50 And ^khis mercy is on them that

c. 7 R.C.

a Mt. 1. 18.

b Isa. 63. 5.

c Mal. 4. 1

d Dan. 5. 21

e ch. 1. 35

f 1 S. 2. 5

g See

h Mt. 19. 26

i ver. 72

k See

l Ps. 105. 6

m Gen. 17. 19

n Jo. 8. 33.

o Cf. Ru. 4. 17

p Cf. ver. 28

q ver. 13

r Cf. Isa. 8. 1

s ver. 20

t ch. 2. 20, 28

u For ver.

x (Hab. 3. 1)

y ch. 5. 26

z Mal. 1. 5

a 2 S. 22. 3

b ch. 2. 19, 51

c Cf.

d Cant. 6. 9

e Acts 11. 21

f Ezek. 40. 17

g Joel 2. 21

h ch. 11. 2

i ch. 2. 25

k Ps. 103. 17

l See ver. 46

fear him from generation to generation.

51 ^bHe hath shewed strength with his arm; ^che hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 ^dHe hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 ^fHe hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath ^gholpen his servant Israel, in ⁱremembrance of his mercy;

55 ^kAs he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to ^lhis seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And ^mher neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on ⁿthe eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and ^othey called him Zach-ä-rî-äs, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but ^qhe shall be called John.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing ^rtable, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

64 And ^shis mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and ^tpraised God.

65 And ^uhe came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judæa.

66 And all they that heard them ^vlaid them up in their hearts, saying, ^wWhat manner of child shall this be! And ^xthe hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zach-ä-rî-äs was ^yfilled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, ^zsaying,

68 ^aBlessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath ^cvisited and ^dredeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up ^ean horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

70 ^gAs he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

71 ^hThat we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to ^kremember his holy covenant;

73 ^mThe oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear,

75 ^qIn holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called ^tthe prophet of the Highest: for ^uthou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 ^vTo give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the ^aremission of their sins,

78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby ^cthe dayspring from on high hath visited us,

79 ^dTo give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, ^fto guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 ⁱAnd the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was ^kin the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a ⁱdecree from ^mCæsar Augustus, that all the world should be ³ⁿtaxed.

2 (And ⁴this taxing was first made when Cÿ-rē-nī-ūs ^mwas governor of ^oSyria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And ^pJoseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of ^qNazareth, into Judæa, unto the city of David,

c. 7 A.C.

a Ps. 106. 48

b Mt. 2. 1,

8 c.

Jno. 7. 42

c ch. 7. 16

Ps. 106. 4

Zech. 10. 3

d ch. 2. 38

Ps. 111. 9

e Ps. 18. 2

Ps. 132. 17

f ch. 1. 27

Jno. 19. 25,

26

g (Zech. 1. 6)

Acts 3. 21

h Cf.

Ps. 106. 10

i ch. 10. 34

Jer. 9. 2

k Ps. 106. 45

l 1 S. 25. 7

m Mic. 7. 20

n ch. 1. 11

Acts 5. 19

o Zech. 2. 5

Rev. 15. 8

p ch. 1. 12

Acts 10. 4

q Cf.

2 Cor. 7. 1

r ch. 1. 13, 30

Acts 27. 24

s Nah. 1. 15

t Cf.

Mt. 11. 9

u See

Mt. 11. 10

x (ch. 4. 47)

Jno. 4. 42

y Ps. 98. 2

z Mt. 26. 63

Jno. 1. 41

a ch. 3. 3

Mk. 1. 4

b Zech. 3. 8

c 2 Pet. 1. 19

d Mt. 4. 16

e (ch. 1. 46,

47

Rev. 5. 9)

f Cf.

Isa. 26. 7

g Cf.

ch. 19. 38

h Or on earth

peace

among men

of good

will, or on

earth, peace

among men

in whom

he is well

pleased

i (Zech. 6.

13)

Jno. 14. 27

1 Jch. 2. 40, 52

1 S. 3. 19

k ch. 3. 2

l Cf. Mt. 3. 1

m Cf. Acts 7. 7

n Cf. ch. 3. 1

o Read

enrolled

p Acts 5. 37

q Or this was

the first

enrolment

made when

Quirinus

was gover-

nor of Syria

r Mt. 4. 24

Acts 15. 41

s ch. 1. 27

t ch. 1. 26

& 4. 16

which is called ^bBethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:)

5 To be taxed with ^fMary his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the ⁱinn.

8 And there were in the same country ^lshepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the ⁿangel of the Lord came upon them, and ^othe glory of the Lord shone round about them: and ^pthey were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, ^rFear not: for, behold, I bring you ^sgood tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David ^aa Saviour, which is ^zChrist the Lord.

12 And this shall be a ^bsign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and ^csaying,

14 ^gGlory to God in the highest, and on earth ^{2h}peace, good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

ST. LUKE 2

Simeon and Anna prophesy

19 But Mary ^a kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, ^d glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And when ^e eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, ^g his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when ^h the days of her purification according to ⁱ the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, ^j Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, ^k A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was ^l just and devout, ^m waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the ⁿ Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was ^o revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should ^p not see death, before he had seen ^q the Lord's Christ.

27 And ^r he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and ^s blessed God, ^t and said,

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes ^u have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 ^v A light to lighten the Gentiles, and ^w the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold,

C. A.D. 6

a ch. 1. 66
b See
c Isa. 8. 14
d Acts 28. 22
e ch. 1. 64
f 3. 25, 26

g ch. 1. 59
h Acts 7. 8
i Isa. 8. 3
j Acts 21. 9
k ch. 1. 31

l Lv. 12. 4
m Mal. 4. 4
n 1 Tim. 5. 5

o Cit. from
Ex. 13. 2
p ch. 1. 68
q See ver. 25

r Cit. from
Lv. 12. 8
s ch. 1. 80

t ver. 52
u ch. 1. 6
v 23. 50
w Mk. 15. 43
x Cf. 1 S. 1. 3
y ch. 1. 67
z Acts 11. 28

aa Cf. Acts 11. 12, 28

ab Jno. 11. 55

ac Cf. Mk. 9. 1
ad See
ae Dt. 16. 3

af ch. 9. 20
ag See ver. 11

ah Ezek. 43. 5
ai Acts 8. 29, 39

aj Dan. 4. 34, 37

ak See ver. 13

al ch. 3. 6
am Isa. 52. 10

an ch. 5. 17

ao Isa. 62. 2
ap Cf.
aq Isa. 46. 13

this child is set for ^b the fall and rising (again) of many in Israel; and for a sign ^c which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna, a ^f prophetess, the daughter of Phā-nū'ēl, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but ^k served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that ^m looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And ^o the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and ^p the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem ^s every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, ^t they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled ^u the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of ^v the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus

33 days after anan.

12 days after Epiphany

dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be ^aabout my Father's business?

50 And ^bthey understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And ^cJesus increased in wisdom and ^dstature, and ^ein favour with God ^fand man.

CHAPTER 3

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of ¹Ti-bē-ri-ūs Cēsar, ^mPontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and ⁿHerod being tē-trārch of Galilee, and ^ohis brother Philip tetrarch of Ī-tū-rā-ā and of the region of Trāch-ō-ni-tis, and Lŷ-sā-ni-ās the tetrarch of Āb-i-lē-nē,

2 ^qr Annas and ^sCāi-ā-phās being the ^thigh priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zāch-ā-rī-ās ^uin the wilderness.

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the ^vremission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-sāi-ās the prophet, saying, ^aThe voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And all flesh ^dshall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have ^gAbraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

A.D. 29

a ch. 13. 7, 9
Mt. 7. 19

^z Or In my Father's house
cf. Jno. 2. 16

b Mk. 6. 52
Jno. 8. 27

c Mt. 19. 16
Acts 2. 37

d Cf.
Mt. 5. 40

e Cf.
Ju. 13. 24

f Cf.
Mt. 21. 32

g Mt. 6. 27
Jch. 1. 30

i Dan. 1. 9
Acts 2. 47

k ch. 19. 8

l Mt. 22. 17
Jno. 19. 12

m Gk. soldiers
on service

n ch. 13. 1
Mt. 27. 2

o ch. 8. 3
Mk. 6. 14,
&c.

p Mt. 14. 3

q Or exact
(anything)
wrongfully

r ch. 19. 8
(Gk.)

s For ver. 2-
17, cf. Mt.
3. 1-12

t Mk. 1. 2-8

u Jno. 18. 13,
24

v Mt. 26. 3
Jno. 11. 49,
51

w [Mt. 26. 3,
57
Acts 23. 2]

x Jno. 1. 19,
20

y ch. 1. 80

z ch. 1. 77
& 24. 47

a Mk. 1. 8
Jno. 1. 33

b Cf. from
Isa. 40. 3-5

c Mt. 3. 12

d Mt. 13. 30

d ch. 2. 30

e See
Mt. 14. 3

f For ver. 21,
22, cf. Mt.
3. 13-17

g Mk. 1. 9-11

h Mt. 3. 9
Jno. 8. 39

i Mk. 1. 10
Jno. 1. 51

j Mk. 1. 10
Jno. 1. 32

9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: ^aevery tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, ^cWhat shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, ^dHe that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also ^fpublicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, ^kExact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the ³soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither ^{4b}accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, ^uwhether he were the Christ, or not;

16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: ^zhe shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

17 Whose ^bfan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will ^cgather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 ^eBut Herod the tē-trārch, being reproved by him for Hē-rō-dī-ās his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 ^fNow when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the ^hheaven was opened,

22 And the ⁱHoly Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon

ST. LUKE 4

him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 ^c And Jesus himself ² began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of ^e Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Mēl'-chī, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph,

25 Which was the son of Māt-tā-thī'-ās, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Nā'-ūm, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nāg'-gē,

26 Which was the son of Mā'-āth, which was the son of Māt-tā-thī'-ās, which was the son of Sēm'-ē-ī, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of ⁿ Zō-rōb'-ā-bēl, which was the son of ^p Sā-lā-thī-ēl, which was the son of Neri,

28 Which was the son of Mēl'-chī, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Ēl-mō'-dām, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jō'-sē, which was the son of Ēl-ī-ē'-zēr, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Ē-lī'-ā-kīm,

31 Which was the son of Mēl'-ē-ā, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Māt-tā-thā, which was the son of ^x Nathan, which was the son of ^y David,

32 Which was the son of ^z Jesse, which was the son of ^z Obed, which was the son of ^z Bō'-ōz, which was the son of ^a Salmon, which was the son of ^a Nā-ās'-sōn,

33 Which was the son of ^a Ā-mīn'-ā-dāb, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which

The temptation and fasting of Christ

was the son of Phār'-ēs, which was the son of Juda,

34 ^a Which was the son of ^b Jacob, which was the son of ^b Isaac, which was the son of ^d Abraham, which was the son of ^f Thara, which was the son of Nā'-chōr,

35 Which was the son of Sār'-ūch, which was the son of Rā'-gāu, which was the son of ^g Phā'-lēc, which was the son of ^h Heber, which was the son of ^h Sala,

36 Which was the son of Cā-i'-nān, which was the son of Ār-phāx'-ād, which was the son of ⁱ Sem, which was the son of ^k Nō'-ē, which was the son of Lā'-mēch,

37 Which was the son of Mā-thū'-sā-lā, which was the son of ^l Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Māl'-ē-leēl, which was the son of Cā-i'-nān,

38 Which was the son of Ē'-nōs, which was the son of ^m Seth, which was the son of ^o Adam, which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4

^q AND Jesus being ^r full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and ^s was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days ^t tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That ^u man shall not live by bread alone, (but by every word of God.)

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto

A.D. 29

^a For ver. 34-36, cf. Gen. 11, 10-26
¹ Chr. 1, 24-27

^b Mt. 1, 2
Acts 7, 8
^c For ver. 23-38, cf. Mt. 1, 1-17

^z Or when he began (to teach) was about

^d Mt. 1, 1
^e Mt. 1, 16
^f 1 Chr. 1, 26
^g 1 Chr. 1, 19
^h 1 Chr. 1, 18

ⁱ 1 Chr. 1, 4, 24
^k 1 Chr. 1, 4

^l 1 Chr. 1, 3

^m 1 Chr. 1, 1, 38
ⁿ 1 Chr. 3, 19
^o 1 Chr. 1, 1
^p Mt. 1, 12

^q For ver. 1-13, cf. Mt. 4, 1-11
^r Mk. 1, 12, 13

^s Mic. 3, 8
Acts 4, 8, 31
^t Mk. 1, 12
^u ch. 22, 28
Mk. 1, 13

^x Cf. from Dt. 8, 3

^x Zech. 12, 12

^y Mt. 1, 6

^z Mt. 1, 5

^a Mt. 1, 4

him, (Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, ^b He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, ^c Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him ^d for a season.

14 ¶ And ^e Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 ^f And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to ^g Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for ^h to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet ⁱ Ē-sāi'ās. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 ^j "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words

A.D. 31

a See ch. 3. 23

b Cit. from Ps. 91. 11
c Jno. 4. 44

d ch. 9. 54
2 Chr. 21. 12

e 1 K. 18. 1
Jas. 5. 17, 18

f Cit. from Dt. 6. 16

g See 1 K. 17. 9
h Obad. 20

i Jno. 14. 30

k Cf. Mt. 4. 12
l 2 K. 13. 14, &c.

m 2 K. 5. 14

n 2 K. 5. 1

o For ver. 15, cf. Mt. 4. 23
Mk. 1. 34, 39

p For ver. 16-24, cf. Mt. 13. 53-58
Mk. 6. 1-6

q ch. 2. 4, 39
Jno. 1. 45

r Acts 13. 15, 27
See Neh. 8. 3

s Jno. 5. 13

t For ver. 31-37, cf. Mk. 1. 21-28

u Cit. from Isa. 61. 1, 2

x Mk. 11. 18

which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this ^a Joseph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Că-pěr'nă-ūm, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, ^c No prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of ^d Ē-li'ās, when ^e the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Ē-li' as sent, ^f save unto ^g Să-rěp'tă, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of ^h Ēl-i-sē'ūs the prophet; and none of them ⁱ was cleansed, saving ^j Nă'ă-măn the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he ^k passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 ^l And came down to Că-pěr'nă-ūm, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were ^m astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.

35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

ST. LUKE 5

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the ^fSon of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 ^g And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, ⁱ I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

CHAPTER 5

^k AND it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gën-nēs-ā-rêt,

2 ^l And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were ^mwashing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, ^p Launch out into

The miraculous draught of fishes

the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, ^a we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, ^c they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship; that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, ^d Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so was also ^e James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 ⁿ But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and ^o prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there

A.D. 31

^a Cf. Jno. 21. 3

^b For ver. 38-41 cf. Mt. 8. 14-16. Mk. 1. 29-34

^c Cf. Jno. 21. 11

^d Cf. I K. 17. 18

^e ch. 9. 54 Mk. 10. 35

^f ch. 1. 35 Jno. 1. 49

^g For ver. 42-43, cf. Mk. 1. 35-38

^h For ver. 12-14, cf. Mt. 8. 2-4 Mk. 1. 40-44

ⁱ ch. 8. 1. 15 Mk. 1. 15

^k Cf. Mt. 13. 2 Mk. 3. 9

^l For ver. 2-4, cf. Mt. 4. 18-22 Mk. 1. 16-20 Jno. 1. 40-42

^m Cf. Mk. 1. 19 ⁿ For ver. 15, cf. Mk. 1. 45

^o ch. 6. 12, Mk. 1. 35

^p Cf. Jno. 21. 6

were Pharisees and ^a doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judæa, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ ^b And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down ^c through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? ^d Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, ^f glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were ^g filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ ^h And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, say-

ing, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is ⁱ better.

CHAPTER 6

^e AND it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the ⁱ shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

A.D. 31

^a ch. 2, 46.
Acts 5, 34

^b For ver. 18-
26, cf. Mt.
9, 2-8
Mk. 2, 3-
12

^c Cf.
Mk. 2, 4

^d Cf.
ch. 7, 49

^e The oldest
MSS. have
good

^f For ver. 1-
5, cf. Mt.
12, 1-8
Mk. 2, 23-
28

^g ch. 2, 20
& 7, 16
^h ch. 1, 65
& 7, 16

ⁱ For ver. 27-
38, cf. Mt.
9, 9-17
Mk. 2, 14-
22

ⁱ Mk. 2, 26
Heb. 9, 2

ST. LUKE 6

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ^a And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But ^c he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 ⁱ And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain ^k to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Al-phæ-ūs, and Simon called Zē-lō-tēs,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judæa and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

A.D. 31

^a For ver. 6-11, cf. Mt. 12, 9-14 Mk. 3, 1-6

^b For ver. 20-23, cf. Mt. 5, 1-12

^c ch. 9, 47 Mt. 12, 25
^d ch. 21, 17 Mk. 13, 13

^e Mt. 5, 12 Acts 5, 41
^f ch. 14, 14 Mt. 10, 41

^g Zeph. 1, 18 Jas. 5, 1
^h Cl. ch. 16, 25

ⁱ For ver. 12-16, cf. Mt. 10, 1-4 Mk. 3, 13-19

^k ch. 5, 16 & 9, 18, 28
^l Mk. 13, 22 Acts 13, 6

^m For ver. 27-36, cf. Mt. 5, 44-48

ⁿ Mt. 5, 44, 48 Ro. 12, 20

^o Ro. 12, 14
^p Mt. 5, 44
^q Pet. 3, 9

^r For ver. 29, 30, cf. Mt. 5, 39-42

^s Mt. 5, 39 2 Cor. 11, 30

^t For ver. 31, cf. Mt. 7, 12

^u For ver. 17, cf. Mt. 4, 25 Mk. 3, 7, 8

^v Mt. 5, 42

Christ chooseth the twelve apostles

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ ^b And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye, when men shall ^d hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 ^e Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, ^f your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 But ^g woe unto you that are rich! for ^h ye have received your consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the ⁱ false prophets.

27 ¶ ^m But I say unto you which hear, ⁿ Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 ^o Bless them that curse you, and ^p pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 ^q And unto him that ^r smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.

31 ^s And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 And ^u if ye lend to them of whom

ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the ^c children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 ^d Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 ^e Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 ^g Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For ^h with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can ^k the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 ⁱ The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 ^m For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 ⁿ A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

A.D. 31

^a For ver. 46, cf. Mt. 7. 21

^b For ver. 47-49, cf. Mk. 7. 24-27

^c ch. 20. 36 Mt. 5. 9, 45

^d For ver. 36, cf. Mt. 5. 48

^e For ver. 37, 38, 41, 42, cf. Mt. 7. 1-5

^f Mt. 7. 1, 2 Ro. 2. 1-2

^g Isa. 32. 8 Ro. 12. 8

^h Mk. 4. 24

ⁱ For ver. 1-9 cf. Mt. 8. 5-10

^k Cf. Mt. 15. 14

^l Mt. 10. 24 Jno. 13. 16

^m For ver. 43, 44, cf. Mt. 7. 16-18, & 12. 33

ⁿ For ver. 45, cf. Mt. 12. 35

46 ^j And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 ^b Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7

ⁱ NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Că-pěr² nă-üm.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found ^a the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nāzin; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, ^b the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, ^c Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, ^e Arise.

15 And ^f he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he ^g delivered him to his mother.

16 And ^h there came a fear on all: and they ⁱ glorified God, saying, That ^j a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That ^m God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judæa, and throughout all the region round about.

18 ^b And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

19 ¶ And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard;

A.D. 31

^a Cf. Mt. 8. 13^b ch. 8. 42^c ch. 8. 52
^d Cf. from Isa. 40. 3^e ch. 8. 54
^f Mt. 9. 25
Jno. 11. 44^g Cf. 1 K. 17. 23
2 K. 4. 36^h ch. 5. 26
Acts 2. 43.ⁱ ch. 5. 25
& 13. 13^j Cf. Mt. 21. 31^k ch. 13. 33
Mt. 21. 11^m ch. 1. 68
ⁿ Cf. Mt. 3. 7^o Mk. 7. 9, 13^p For ver. 18-35. cf. Mt. 11. 2-19

how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is he, of whom it is written, ^a Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard him, and the ^k publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 ⁿ But the Pharisees and lawyers ^o rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 ¶ And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And ^bhe went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and ^ganointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was ⁿa certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath ^pwashed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

45 ^aThou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

A.D. 31
a Mt. 9, 2
b ch. 10, 38
Mt. 26, 6, 7
c Cf. ch. 5, 21
d ch. 17, 19
Mt. 15, 28
e ch. 8, 48
Mk. 5, 34

f ch. 4, 43
Acts 1, 3
|| ch. 9, 2, 60
g Mt. 26, 7,
12
Jno. 11, 2
h Mt. 27, 55

i Mk. 16, 9
k ch. 24, 10
l ch. 3, 1, 19
& 9, 7, 9

m For ver. 4-10, cf. Mt. 13, 1-15
Mk. 4, 1-12

n Cf. Mt. 18, 23-25

o ch. 14, 35
Mk. 4, 9

p 2 S. 11, 8
Jno. 13, 5,
14

q Cf. Mt. 26, 48, 49

r For ver. 11-15, cf. Mt. 13, 18-23
Mk. 4, 13-20

48 And he said unto her, ^aThy sins are forgiven. *assurance*

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, ^cWho is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, ^dThy faith hath saved thee; ^ego in peace.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, ^fpreaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,

2 And ^hcertain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, ⁱout of whom went seven devils,

3 And ^kJoanna the wife of Chû-ză ^lHerod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ ^mAnd when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, ^oHe that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 ¶ Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶^b No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17^d For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

19 ¶^f Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 ¶^g Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them,

^h Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where
1048

A.D. 31

^a For ver. 26-
30, cf. Mt.
8, 23-27, 1
Mk. 5, 1-
21

^b For ver. 16,
cf. ch. 11.
33
Mt. 5, 15
Mk. 4, 21

^c Mk. 5, 7
Acts 7, 48

^d For ver. 17,
cf. ch. 12, 2
Mt. 10, 26
Mk. 4, 22

^e ch. 19, 26
Mk. 4, 23

^f For ver. 19-
21, cf. Mt.
12, 46-50
Mk. 3, 31-
35

^g For ver. 22-
25, cf. Mt.
8, 23-27
Mk. 4, 36-
41

^h Mk. 4, 35

is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶^a And they arrived at the country of the Gād'ā-rēneš, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God^c most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gād-ä-rēneš round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ ^c And, behold, there came a man named Jā-i'z-rūs, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one ^d only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanch'd.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; ⁱ go in peace.

49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's

A.D. 32

house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, ^a Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, ^b arise.

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9

^e THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And ^f he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, ^g neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet ^h for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 ¶ ⁱ Now ^k Herod the tē-trārch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that E-li-ās had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I

a ch. 7. 13

b ch. 7. 14

c For ver. 41-56, cf. Mt. 9. 18-26 Mk. 5. 22-43

d ch. 7. 12 & 9. 38

e For ver. 1-5, cf. ch. 10. 3-12 Mt. 10. 5-15 Mk. 6. 7-11

f ch. 8. 1 Acts 3. 12

g Cf. Mk. 6. 8

h Mk. 6. 11 Jas. 5. 3

i For ver. 7-14, cf. Mt. 14. 1-12 Mk. 6. 14-29 k ch. 8. 3, &c.

l ch. 7. 20

beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ ^a And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bēth-sā'i-dā.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ ^g And it came to pass, as he was alone ^h praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, E-li'ās; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, ^k The Christ of God.

21 ^l And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing;

^a For ver. 10-17, cf. Mt. 14, 13-21. Mk. 6, 32-44. Jno. 6, 1-13.

^b For ver. 23-25, cf. ch. 17, 33. Mt. 10, 38, 39. & 16, 24-26. Mk. 8, 34-37. Jno. 12, 25.

^c For ver. 26, 27, cf. Mt. 16, 27, 28. Mk. 8, 38-9, 1.

^d For ver. 28-36, cf. Mt. 17, 1-8. Mk. 9, 2-10.

^e Mt. 26, 43.

^f Jno. 1, 14.

^g For ver. 18-21, cf. Mt. 16, 13-20. Mk. 8, 27-30.

^h ch. 6, 12 & 11, 1.

ⁱ Cf. Mt. 20, 22.

^k ch. 2, 26.

^l For ver. 21, 22, cf. Mt. 16, 21-23. Mk. 8, 31-33.

^m Ex. 24, 18.

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ¶ ^b And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 ^c For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 ¶ ^d And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and E-li'ās:

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter and they that were with him ^e were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they ^f saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for E-li'ās: ⁱ not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared ^m as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the

cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ And John answered and said,

Ad. 32

a Mk. 9. 40

b For ver. 37-43, cf. Mt. 17. 14-20; Mk. 9. 14-29

c Jer. 44. 12 d ch. 13. 22 Cf. Mt. 19. 1

e ch. 10. 33 Mt. 10. 5

f ch. 8. 42

g ch. 5. 10

h 2 K. 1. 10

i ch. 4. 25, 26 Ro. 11. 2

k Mt. 17. 17 Phil. 2. 15

l For ver. 57-60, cf. Mt. 8. 19-22

m For ver. 44, 45, cf. Mt. 17. 22, 23 Mk. 9. 30, 32

n ch. 18. 34 Mk. 9. 32

o For ver. 46-48, cf. Mt. 18. 1-5 Mk. 9. 33-37

p ch. 6. 8 Jno. 2. 25

q For ver. 48 cf. ch. 10. 16 Mt. 10. 40 & 18. 5 Mk. 9. 37

r Cf. Ex. 24. 1, 9 Num. 11. 16

s For ver. 49, 50, cf. Mk. 9. 38-40

Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbid him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

54 And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as E-li-ās did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAPTER 10

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face

ST. LUKE 10

into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 ^bTherefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 ^aGo your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 ^fCarry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and ^gsalute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, ^hPeace be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the ⁱlabourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you,

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 ⁿBut I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā-zin! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā-i-dā! for if the mighty works had been done in ^qTyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 ^uHe that heareth you heareth me; and ^vhe that despiseth you de-

Christ sendeth out the seventy disciples

spiseth me; and ^ahe that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld ^cSatan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power ^eto tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names ⁱare written in heaven.

21 ¶ ^kIn that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 ¶ ^mAnd he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ ^pAnd, behold, ^qa certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, ^rThou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing ^sto justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

A.D. 32

a Cf. Jno. 5. 23
b For ver. 9, cf. Mt. 9, 37, 38

c Jno. 12. 31

d For ver. 3, cf. Mt. 10, 16

e Mk. 16. 18

f For ver. 4-12, cf. ch. 9, 1-5

g Mt. 10, 9-15
h Mk. 6, 8-11

i Cf. 2 K. 4. 29
h ch. 24, 36
Dan. 10, 19

i Mal. 3, 16
Phil. 4, 3

k For ver. 21, 22, cf. Mt. 11, 25-27

l 1 Tim. 5-18
Mt. 10, 10

m For ver. 23, 24, cf. Mt. 13, 16, 17

n For ver. 12-15, cf. Mt. 11, 21-24

o For ver. 25-28, cf. ch. 18, 18-30

p Mt. 19, 16-29
Mk. 10, 17-30

q Mt. 22, 35
q Mk. 7, 24
Cf. Isa. 23, 1

r Cf. from Dt. 6, 5

s ch. 16, 15

t For ver. 16, cf. ch. 9, 48
Mt. 10, 40 & 18, 5

u 1 Thes. 4, 8
Cf. 1 S. 8, 7

CHAPTER 11

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 1-4, cf. Mt. 6. 9-13
^b ch. 9. 18, 28

^c ch. 1. 49

^d ch. 9. 52 & 17. 16

^e Cf. Mk. 6. 13

^f ch. 2. 7

^g [ch. 18. 5 Mt. 15. 27]

^h For ver. 9-13, cf. Mt. 7. 7-11
ⁱ Mk. 11. 24 Jno. 14. 13

^k Jno. 11. 1. &c.

^l ch. 7. 36 & 11. 37

^m Cf. 2 K. 4. 38

ⁿ ch. 12. 22, 29 Mt. 13. 22
^o ch. 24. 49 Zech. 12. 10

² Many MSS. read few things are needful, or one

^p For ver. 14, 15, cf. Mt. 9. 32, 34 & 12. 22-24

30 And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain ^aSamaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, ^epouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an ^finn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named ^kMartha ^lreceived him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called ^kMary, which also ^msat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, ⁿthou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But ²one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

^a AND it came to pass, that, ^bas he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, ^cHallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, ^gbecause he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 ^hAnd I say unto you, ⁱAsk, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father ^ogive the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the

dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Bē-ēl'zē-būb the chief of the devils.

16 ^a And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 ^b But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ēl'zē-būb.

19 And if I by Bē-ēl'zē-būb cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the ^c finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and ^d divideth his spoils.

23 ^e He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 ^k When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, ⁿ Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea rather, ^p blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ ^q And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to

A.D. 33

say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Nin'-ē-vites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 ^c The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of ^d Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nin'-ē-vē shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

33 ^f No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 ^g The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, ⁱ a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he ^m had not first washed before dinner.

39 ⁿ And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

^a For ver. 16, 29, 30, cf. Mt. 12, 38-40 & 16, 1-4 Mk. 8, 11, 12

^b For ver. 17-22, cf. Mt. 12, 25-29 Mk. 3, 23-27

^c For ver. 31, 32, cf. Mt. 12, 41, 42 ^d ch. 12, 27 Mt. 12, 42

^e Ps. 8, 3 Cl. Dan. 5, 5 ^f For ver. 33, cf. ch. 8, 16 Mt. 5, 15 Mk. 4, 21

^g For ver. 34-36, cf. Mt. 6, 22-23

^h Zech. 14, 1

ⁱ For ver. 23, cf. Mt. 12, 30

^k For ver. 24-26, cf. Mt. 12, 43-45

^j ch. 10, 38 & 14, 1

^m Mt. 15, 2

ⁿ For ver. 39, 40, cf. Mt. 23, 25, 26

^o Cf. ch. 1, 48

^p Mt. 12, 50 Joo. 7, 17

^q For ver. 29, 30, see ver. 16

42 ^a But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and ^b the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 ^c Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 ^e Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 ^h And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 ^k Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the ⁱ blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

51 ^m From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zach-^a-^ri-^as, which perished between the ⁿ altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 ^p Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 42, cf. Mt. 23. 23

^b Cf. Jno. 5. 42

^c For ver. 43, cf. Mt. 23. 6, 7

^d Mk. 8. 15
ⁱ Cor. 5. 9

^e For ver. 44, cf. Mt. 23. 27, 28

^f For ver. 2, cf. ch. 8. 17
^g Mt. 10. 26
^h Mk. 4. 22

^g For ver. 3-9, cf. Mt. 10. 27-33

^h For ver. 46, cf. Mt. 23. 4
ⁱ Jno. 15. 14

^k For ver. 47, 51, cf. Mt. 23. 29-36

ⁱ Mt. 27. 25
Acts 5. 28

^m For ver. 51-53, cf. Mt. 23. 34-36

ⁿ Mt. 23. 35
^o For ver. 10, cf. Mt. 12. 31-32
^p Mk. 3. 28-30

^p For ver. 52, cf. Mt. 23. 13

^q For ver. 11-12, cf. ch. 12. 10-19-22
^r 24. 9-14
^s Mk. 13. 9-13

^r ch. 2. 26
Jno. 14. 26
^s Jno. 6. 63

CHAPTER 12

IN the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, ^a Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 ^f For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 ^g Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you ⁱ my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 ^o And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

11 ^a And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For ^r the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and ^abeware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up ^ffor many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and ⁱbe merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that ^mlayeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 ¶ ^o And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ^rravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that ^uSolomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

A.D. 33

^a Cf. Fr. 23. 6^b Zech. 9. 16
^c ch. 22. 29
Mt. 23. 34^d For ver. 33.
³⁴, cf. Mt. 6. 20, 21^e Mt. 19. 21
^f 1 Tim. 6. 19^g Cf. Fr. 27. 1^h Mt. 24. 43
ⁱ Mt. 6. 19,
20
Jas. 5. 2^j ch. 15. 23,
24
Est. 1. 10^k Jer. 1. 17
^l Eph. 6. 14^m Cf. Mt. 25. 7ⁿ Cf. ver. 33
ⁿ Mt. 25. 10
Rev. 19. 7,
9^o For ver. 22-
31, cf. Mt. 6. 25-33^p Cf. Mt. 24. 46^q Cf. ch. 17. 7, 8^r Isa. 34. 11
^s Mk. 6. 48^t For ver. 39-
46, cf. Mt. 24. 43-51^u ch. 11. 31
Jno. 10. 23^x ch. 16. 1
Mt. 20. 8

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 ¶ But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, ^blittle flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure ^eto give you the kingdom.

33^d Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a ^etreasure in the heavens that faileth not, ^gwhere no thief approacheth, ^hneither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35^k Let your loins be girded about, and ^lyour lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the ⁿwedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37^p Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that ^qhe shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third ^swatch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39^t And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise ^xsteward,

The parable of the fig tree

whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 But ^ahe that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him ^fshall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But ^hI have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 ⁱ Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ ^m And he said also to the people, ⁿ When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind

ST. LUKE 13

blow, ye say, There will be ^a heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ ^b When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

CHAPTER 13

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Galilæans, whose blood ^c Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilæans ^e were sinners above all the Galilæans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in ^g Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and ^k found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: ^l cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity

A.D. 33

^a Mt. 20. 12
Jas. 1. 11
(Gk.)

^b For ver. 58.
59. cf. Mt.
5. 25-26

c ch. 3. 1

^d Ezek. 45. 20
1 ch. 23. 34

^e Jno. 9. 2

^f Mt. 25. 19

^g Isa. 8. 6
Jno. 9. 7. 11

^h Mk. 10. 38

ⁱ For ver. 51-
53. cf. Mt.
10. 34, 35

^k Cf.
Mt. 21. 19

^l ch. 3. 9

^m For ver.
54-56. cf.
Mt. 16. 2. 3
ⁿ Cf.
1 K. 18. 44

New Year's Eve

eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and ^a glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and ^c not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, ^f doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a ^h daughter of Abraham, whom ⁱ Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ ^m Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 ^o And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and ^r journeying toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, ^t are there few ^u that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ ^v Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 ^z When once the master of the

A.D. 33

^a ch. 7. 16

& 17. 13

^b Mt. 25. 41^c For ver. 28-

30, cf. Mt.

8. 11, 12

^d Mt. 25. 30^e ch. 14. 3

Mt. 12. 10

^f Cf.

ch. 14. 5

Mt. 12. 11

^g Mk. 10. 31^h Cf.

ch. 19. 9

ⁱ Acts 10. 38^k ch. 9. 7. 9

& 23. 7

^l Heb. 2. 10^m For ver. 18.

19, cf. Mt.

13. 31, 32

Mk. 4. 30-

32

ⁿ ch. 7. 16

& 24. 19

^o For ver. 34.

35, cf. ch.

19. 41-44

Mt. 23. 37-

39

^p Mk. 12. 4

Jno. 8. 59

^q For ver. 20.

21, cf. Mt.

13. 33

^r ch. 9. 51

& 17. 11

^s Cit. from

Ps. 118. 28

^t Cf.

Mt. 7. 14

^u Acts 2. 47^v Cf.

Mt. 7. 13

^w ch. 11. 37

& 19. 7

^z For ver. 25.

27, cf. Mt.

7. 22, 23

house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; ^b depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 ^c There shall be ^d weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, ^e there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for ^k Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day ^l I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that ⁿ a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 ^o O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and ^p stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, ^s Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14 ^m P.T.

AND it came to pass, ^v as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, ^c Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, ^d Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked ^e how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 ^f When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For ^h whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and ^h he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call ^m the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for ⁿ thou shalt be recompensed at ^o the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, ^p Blessed is he that

A.D. 33

a ch. 22. 30
Isa. 65. 13

b For ver. 16-24, cf. Mt. 22. 2-14

c ch. 13. 14
Jno. 5. 16

d Cf. ch. 13. 15
Mt. 12. 11

e Cf. Mt. 23. 6

f Cf. Pr. 25. 7

g See ch. 12. 36

h ch. 18. 14
Mt. 23. 12

i For ver. 26, cf. Mt. 10. 37

k Cf. Mt. 19. 29

l Cf. ch. 9. 33

m ch. 18. 22
Mk. 10. 21

n ch. 6. 23, 25
1 Cor. 3. 8

o Mt. 22. 30
Jno. 5. 29

p Rev. 19. 9

^a shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 ^b Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 ⁱ If any man come to me, and ^k hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And ^l whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

ST. LUKE 15

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassador, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAPTER 15

¶ THEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with

The parable of the prodigal son

me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

A.D. 33

a Cf. Mt. 21. 28

b For ver. 34, cf. Mt. 5. 13 Mk. 9. 50

c ch. 8. 8 Rev. 2. 7, &c.

d Mt. 8. 30 c ch. 19. 7 Mt. 11. 19

f For ver. 4-7, cf. Mt. 18. 12-14 g Ps. 51. 4

h Mt. 26. 48 Acts 20. 37

i Am. 6. 4

k ch. 12. 19

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath ^ddevoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a ^fsteward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take

thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the ^achildren of this ²world are in their generation wiser than the ^bchildren of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mām'mon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is ^cfaithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mām'mon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 ¶ ^eNo servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mām'mon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which ^gjustify yourselves before men; but ^hGod knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is ⁱabomination in the sight of God.

16 ^kThe law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 ^lAnd it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 ^mWhosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man,

and 33

a ch. 20. 34

b Or age

c Mt. 5. 14.
16
Jno. 12. 36

c ch. 19. 17

d Cf. Pr. 29. 3

e For ver. 13.
cf. Mt. 6.
24

f ch. 12. 42.
1 Cor. 4. 1.

g ch. 10. 29

h Jer. 12. 3
1 Cor. 10. 13

i See Pr. 16. 5

k For ver. 16.
cf. Mt. 11.
12. 13

l For ver. 17.
cf. Mt. 5. 18

m For ver. 18.
cf. Mt. 5. 31. 32.
& 19. 7-9
Mk. 10. 4.
11. 12

ST. LUKE 17

which was clothed in ^a purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with ^d the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the ^e dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the ^f angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in ^g hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth ^h Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, ^m Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for ⁿ I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime ^b receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have ^s Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17

* **T**HEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

The rich man, and Lazarus the beggar

2 It were better for him that a ^b millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: ^c If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 ^h And the Lord said, If ye had faith as ^k a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this ⁱ sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, ^o will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, ^q We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, as he ^r went to Jerusalem, that he passed ³ through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were ^t lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go ^u shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice ^v glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his

A.D. 33

^a Mk. 15. 17.

^b Jno. 19. 2. 5

^c Mk. 9. 22

^d Rev. 18. 21.

^e Cf. Mt. 18.

^f Mt. 22.

^g Cf. Mt. 15. 27

^h Mk. 7. 27.

ⁱ 2 Pet. 2. 22

^j ch. 22. 43

^k Mt. 4. 11.

^l al.

^m Gk. Hades

ⁿ Mt. 11. 23

^o For ver. 6.

^p Cf. Mt. 17.

^q Cf. Mt. 8.

^r 11. 12

^s Cf. Mt. 13. 31

^t & 17. 20

^u ch. 19. 4

^v Am. 7. 14

^w See ch. 3. 8

^x See Isa. 66. 24

^y Cf. ch. 12. 37

^z ch. 6. 24

^{aa} Cf. Mt. 25. 30

^{ab} ch. 13. 22

^{ac} & 19. 28

^{ad} Or between

^{ae} See ch. 24.

^{af} 27. 44

^{ag} (Mt. 26. 67)

^{ah} Mt. 8. 4

^{ai} For ver. 1.

^{aj} 2. cf. Mt. 18. 6. 7

^{ak} ch. 13. 13

^{al} & 18. 43

feet, giving him thanks: and he was ^aa Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: ^dthy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, ^fwhen the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

21 ^gNeither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is ^hwithin you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: ^kgo not after them, nor follow them.

24 For ^mas the lightning, that lighteth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 But first ⁿmust he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 ^oAnd as it was in the days of Nōē, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nōē entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was ^sin the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went out of ^tSodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31 ^vIn that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to

A.D. 33

^a ch. 10. 33
Jno. 4. 9,
&c.
^b Gen. 19. 26
^c For ver. 33,
cf. ch. 9,
23-25
Mt. 10. 38,
39
& 16. 24-26
Mk. 8. 34-
37
Jno. 12. 25

^d ch. 7. 50
& 18. 42
^e For ver. 35,
36, cf. Mt.
24. 40, 41

^f ch. 19. 11

^g Cf. ver. 23
^h Mt. 24. 23

ⁱ Or in the
midst of you

^j ch. 21. 36

^k Cf.
Mt. 24. 23

^l Mal. 3. 5

^m Mt. 24. 27

ⁿ See
Mt. 16. 21

^o For ver. 26-
27, cf. Mt.
24. 38, 39
^p [ch. 11. 8
Jno. 4. 49]
^q Or wear
me out

^r Ps. 79. 10
Rev. 6. 10
^s Mt. 24. 22,
31
Ro. 8. 33

^t See Gen. 19

^u Zeph. 2. 9
2 Pet. 2. 6

^v Cf.
Isa. 65. 5

^x See
ch. 24. 53

^y For ver. 31,
cf. Mt. 24.
17, 18
Mk. 13. 15,
16
^z Mt. 6. 5

take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 ^bRemember Lot's wife.

33 ^cWhosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 ^eTwo women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, ^hWhosoever the body is, thither will the ⁱeagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18

AND he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought ^jalways to pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which ^kfeared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 ^lYet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she ^mweary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God ⁿavenge his own ^oelect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, ^pand despised others:

10 Two men ^qwent up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 The Pharisee ^rstood and prayed

ST. LUKE 18

thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 ^a I fast twice in the week, I give ^b tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but ^c smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that ^d exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that ^e humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 ^f And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child ^h shall in no wise enter therein.

18 ⁱ And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, ^m Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and ^o distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich

Children brought to Christ

man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

31 ¶ ^g Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 And ^k they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ ^l And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou ⁿ son of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

A.D. 33

a Mt. 9. 14

b Mt. 23. 23

c ch. 23. 48

d ch. 14. 11

e ch. 14. 11

f For ver. 15-

17. cf. Mt.

19. 13-15

Mk. 10. 13-

16

g For ver. 31-

33. cf. Mt.

20. 17-19

Mk. 10. 32-

34

h Mk. 10. 15

Jno. 3. 5

i For ver. 18-

30. cf. ch.

10. 25-28

Mt. 19. 16-

29

Mk. 10. 17-

30

k ch. 9. 45

& 24. 25

l For ver. 35-

43. cf. Mt.

20. 29-34

Mk. 10. 46-

52

m Cit. from

Ex. 20. 12-

18

n ch. 20. 41

Mk. 12. 35

o ch. 14. 13

& 19. 8

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: ^athy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, ^bglorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

CHAPTER 19

AND Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zăc-chă'ūs, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And ^che sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a ^esycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zăc-chă'ūs, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone ^fto be guest with a man that is ^ga sinner.

8 And Zăc-chă'ūs stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods ⁱI give to the poor; and if I have ^ktaken any thing from any man by false accusation, I ^lrestore him fourfold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a ^mson of Abraham.

10 ⁿFor the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because ^othey thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 ^qHe said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants,

and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been ^afaithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou laydest not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, ^hOut of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That ^bunto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and ^cslay them before me.

A.D. 33

a ch. 17. 19

b ch. 17. 15
& 23. 47

c Cf. Jno. 12. 21

d ch. 16. 10

e ch. 17. 6

f ch. 14. 1
& 24. 30

g ch. 15. 1

h Ps. 64. 8
Ro. 2. 1

i ch. 18. 22
Jno. 13. 29

k ch. 3. 13
(Gk.)

l Ezek. 33. 15

m Cf. ch. 13. 16

n For ver. 10.
cf. Mt. 18.
11

o ch. 17. 20
Acts 1. 6

p ch. 8. 18

q For ver. 12-27.
cf. Mt. 25. 14-30

r Cf. Mt. 21.
47
& 22. 7

ST. LUKE 20

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, ^ahe went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 ^b And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bēth'phā-gē and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, Blessed be ⁱ the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: ^kpeace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 ^l And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ ^m And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and ⁿwept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall ^pcast a

Christ rideth into Jerusalem

²trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, 44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, ^cand thy children within thee; and they ^dshall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the ^etime of thy visitation.

45 ^f And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is written, ^gMy house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20

AND it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 ^o Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

A.D. 33

^a Or palisade
a ch. 17. 11

^b For ver. 29-38, cf. Mt. 21. 1-9
Mk. 11. 1-10
Jno. 12. 12-15

^c Nah. 3. 10
d ch. 21. 6

^e Cf. ch. 7. 16

^f For ver. 45-47, cf. Mt. 21. 12-16
Mk. 11. 15-18
Jno. 2. 14-16

^g Oit. from Isa. 56. 7

^h For ver. 1-8, cf. Mt. 21. 23-27
Mk. 11. 27-33

ⁱ Cf. Mt. 25. 34

^k Cf. ch. 2. 14

^l Cf. Mt. 21. 15, 16

^m For ver. 41-48, cf. ch. 13. 34, 35
Mt. 23. 37-39

ⁿ Lam. 3. 48
^o For ver. 9-19, cf. Mt. 21. 33-46
Mk. 12. 1-12

^p ch. 21. 20, 24
Mk. 13. 2

10. p. t.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be our's.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, ^bThe stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 ^aWhosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 ^aAnd they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God truly:

A.D. 33

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæsar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which be Cæsar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, ^aIf any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, ^dThe children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be ^aaccounted worthy to obtain ^fthat ²world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the ^hchildren of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed ^bat the bush, when he calleth the Lord ^kthe God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

^a See Dt. 25. 5

^b Cit. from Ps. 118. 22, 28

^c Ro. 9. 32

^d ch. 16. 8

^e Cf. ch. 21. 36 Rev. 3. 4 ^f Heb. 2. 5

^g Or age

^h For ver. 20-38, cf. Mt. 22. 15-32 Mk. 12. 13-27

ⁱ ch. 6. 35 ^h Jno. 1. 12

^j Or in (the section concerning) the Bush

^k See Ex. 3. 2-6 ^l Ex. 4. 15 Acts 3. 13

ST. LUKE 21

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all ^alive unto him.

39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 ^b And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is ^cDavid's son?

42 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, ^dThe LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ ^e Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 ^f Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

CHAPTER 21

^g AND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into ^hthe treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ ⁱ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left ^jone stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, 'Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come

The destruction of the temple foretold

in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and ^kgreat signs shall there be from heaven.

12 ^l But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ^mye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But ⁿthere shall ^onot an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem ^pcompassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the ^qdays of vengeance, ^rthat all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of

A.D. 33

^a Cf. 1 Pet. 4. 6

^b For ver. 41-44, cf. Mt. 22. 41-45
^c Mk. 12. 35-37

^d ch. 18. 38
^e Jno. 7. 42
^f Cf. from Ps. 110. 1
^g Mt. 24. 50

^h For ver. 12-19, cf. ch. 12. 11, 12
ⁱ Mt. 10. 17-22
^j 24. 9-14
^k Mk. 13. 9-13

^l For ver. 45, 46, cf. Mt. 23. 1-2, 5-7
^m Mk. 12. 38, 39

ⁿ Mk. 12. 40

^o For ver. 1-4, cf. Mk. 12. 41-44

^p Mk. 12. 41, 43
^q Jno. 8. 20
^r ch. 6. 22
^s Jno. 15. 18, 19

^t Cf. Mt. 10. 30
^u 1 K. 1. 52
^v Acts 27. 34

^w ch. 19. 43, 44

^x For ver. 5-36, cf. Mt. 24. 1-51
^y Mk. 13. 1-37

^z ch. 19. 44
^{aa} Jer. 46. 10
^{ab} s. ch. 3. 4
^{ac} & 22. 37

^{ad} Mk. 13. 5
^{ae} 2 Thes. 2. 3

the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until ^e the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And there shall be ^d signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for ^h your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable;

^k Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, ⁱ lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For ^m as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and ^o pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the ^p mount of Olives.

38 ^s And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 1-2, cf. Mt. 26, 2-5. Mk. 14, 1-2

^b Mk. 14, 1, 12

^c Ro. 11, 25 Cf. Dan. 12, 7

^d Mk. 13, 24

^e For ver. 3-6, cf. Mt. 26, 14-16 Mk. 14, 10-11

^f Jno. 13, 2, 27-30

^g 1 Chr. 21, 1 Acts 5, 3

^h Cf. Acts 4, 1

ⁱ 1 Thes. 5, 6

^j See Ro. 13, 13

^k Mk. 13, 28

^l For ver. 7-13, cf. Mt. 26, 17-19 Mk. 14, 12-16

^m Cf. Isa. 24, 17

ⁿ Acts 1, 13

^o ch. 18, 1 Ro. 12, 12

^p Mk. 14, 18 Jno. 2, 13, 23

^q For ver. 21-23, cf. Mt. 26, 20-24 Mk. 14, 17-21

^r ch. 19, 29, 37 & 22, 39

^s Cf. Jno. 8, 2

CHAPTER 22

^a NOW ^b the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ¶ Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the ^p passover.

14 ^q And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave

thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 ^b For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 ¶ But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 ^k And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in ^p my temptations:

29 And I appoint unto you a ^q kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That ^r ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones ^s judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath ² desired to have you, that he may ³ sift you as wheat:

32 But ^y I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, ^z strengthen thy brethren.

A.D. 33

a Cf. Mt. 26. 33

b For ver. 18-20, cf. Mt. 26. 26-29 Mk. 14. 22-25

1 Cor. 11. 23-25

c Cf. Mt. 26. 34 Jno. 13. 38

d See ch. 9. 3 & 10. 4

e For ver. 21-23, see ver. 14

f ch. 21. 22 & 24. 44

g Cf. from Isa. 53. 12

h Cf. Mt. 26. 51

i ch. 21. 37 Jno. 8. 1

k For ver. 25-27, cf. Mt. 20. 25-28 Mk. 10. 42-43

l For ver. 40-46, cf. Mt. 26. 36-46 Mk. 14. 32-42

m Dan. 6. 10 Acts 7. 60

n ch. 16. 27 Heb. 1. 14

o Heb. 5. 7

p ch. 4. 2 Heb. 2. 18

q ch. 12. 32

r ch. 14. 15

s Mt. 19. 28 1 Cor. 6. 2

Or obtained you by asking

t Cf. Jb. 1. 12 & 2. 6

u For ver. 47-53, cf. Mt. 26. 47-56 Mk. 14. 43-50

Jno. 18. 3-11

x Cf. Am. 9. 9

y [Am. 7. 2 Jas. 5. 14]

z Jno. 21. 15-17

33 And ^a he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And ^e he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, ^d When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that ^f this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And ^g he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, ^h here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the ⁱ mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 ^l And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and ^m kneeled down; and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared ⁿ an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And ^o being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow.

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas,

betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

55 ^d And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Galilæan.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. /And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 ¶ ^h And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 66, cf. Mt. 27.

Mk. 15. 1

^b Joel 2. 16 Acts 4. 5

^c For ver. 54, cf. Mt. 26. 57-68 Mk. 14. 53-65 Jno. 18. 12, 13, 19-24

^d For ver. 55-62, cf. Mt. 26. 69-75 Mk. 14. 66-72 Jno. 18. 16-18, 25-27

^e For ver. 1, cf. Mt. 27. 2

^f For ver. 2, 3, cf. Mt. 27. 11-14 Mk. 15. 2-5 Jno. 18. 29-38

^g ch. 13. 31 Acts 12. 1. &c.

^h For ver. 63, 64, cf. Mt. 26. 67, 68

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ ^a And as soon as it was day, the ^b elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23

AND the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 ^f And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilæan.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto ^a Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of

him; and he ^ahoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the same day ^cPilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 ^bI will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 ^kAnd they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was

A.D. 33

^a Mt. 12, 38
Jno. 2, 18^b For ver. 26,
33-38, 44-
46, cf. Mt.
27, 32-51
Mk. 15, 21-
38
Jno. 19, 17-
19, 23, 24,
28-30^c Acts 4, 27^d Cant. 2, 7^e Cf.
Mt. 24, 19^f Hos. 10, 8
Rev. 6, 15,
16^g Ezek. 20, 47^h Cf.
Mt. 27, 26
Jno. 19, 6ⁱ For ver. 33-
38, see ver.
26^k For ver. 18-
25, cf. Mt.
27, 15-26
Mk. 15, 6-
15
Jno. 18, 39-
40 & 19, 16^l (ch. 6, 28)
Acts 7, 58
m (ch. 12, 28)
Acts 7, 17ⁿ See
ch. 9, 20^o Mk. 15, 2,
&c.
Jno. 18, 33,
39
Cf.
Jno. 1, 49^p Cf.
Mt. 27, 44

cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 ^b And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a ^cCy-rē-ni-ān, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them said, ^dDaughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, ^eBlessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ^fThen shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in ^ga green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 ⁱAnd when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jesus, ^jFather, forgive them; ^kfor they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be ⁿChrist, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the ^oking of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ ^pAnd one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him,

saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in ^dparadise.

44 ^e And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, ^g into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 ^h Now when the centurion saw what was done, he ⁱ glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, ⁱ smote their breasts; and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ ⁿ And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a ^p just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Ar-im-ā-thā'ā, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

A.D. 33

a Jno. 19. 39.

b Cf. Am. 8. 5

c For ver. 1-10, cf. Mt. 28. 1-8 Mk. 16. 1-8 Jno. 20. 1

d 2 Cor. 12. 4

e For ver. 44-46, see ver. 26

f Jos. 5. 13 Acts 1. 10 Cf. Jno. 20. 12 g Dit. from Ps. 31. 5 Cf. Acts 7. 59

h For ver. 47-49, cf. Mt. 27. 54-56 Mk. 15. 39-41

i ch. 18. 43 & 24. 53

k See ch. 9. 21, 22

l ch. 18. 13

m Jno. 2. 22

n For ver. 50-56, cf. Mt. 27. 54-56 Mk. 15. 43-47 Jno. 19. 38-42

o ch. 8. 3 p [ch. 2. 25 Acts 10. 22]

q Cf. Mt. 28. 9, 10 Mk. 16. 10 r Mk. 16. 11

s Jno. 20. 3-10

t For ver. 13-35, cf. Mk. 16. 12-13

55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ^a ointments; and ^b rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24

^c NOW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, (and certain others with them.)

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, ^f two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 ^k Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And ^m they remembered his words, 9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and ^o Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, ^q which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and ^r they believed them not.

12 ^s Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ ^t And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called

Ēm-mā'ūs, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Clē'ō-pās, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a ^e prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and ^l slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 ^m Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at ⁿ Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the

village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they ^a constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he ^b sat at meat with them, he took bread, and ^c blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And ^d their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, ^f Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, ^g Peace be unto you.

37 But ^h they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: ⁱ handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he ^k shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 And he took it, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that ^o all things must be fulfilled, which were

A.D. 33

^a Ju. 13. 15
Acts 16. 15^b ch. 19. 7
Jno. 12. 2^c Mt. 26. 26^d 2 K. 6. 17^e ch. 13. 33
Jno. 4. 19^f Mk. 16. 14
Jno. 20. 19^g ch. 10. 5
Jno. 20. 21^h Cl.
Mt. 14. 26ⁱ 1 Jno. 1. 1
Cl.
Jno. 20. 27^k Jno. 20.
20-27^l ch. 18. 34^m See ver. 7ⁿ Jno. 1. 45^o ch. 22. 37
Jno. 12. 38

written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that ^frepentance and ^gremission of sins should be preached in his name ⁱamong all nations, ^kbeginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ^mye are witnesses of these things.

AD. 33

a ch. 11, 13
Jno. 14, 16,
26
c f.
Jno. 7, 39
b Acts 1, 4
c Acts 1, 8

d Cf.
Acts 1, 12
e Mk. 14, 3
Jno. 11, 1,
18

f Mk. 6, 12
Acts 2, 38

g ch. 3, 3
Acts 2, 38

h Mk. 16, 19
Acts 1, 2, 9

i Cf.
Mt. 24, 14

k Cf.
Acts 10, 37

l Acts 2, 46

m ch. 1, 2
Acts 1, 22

n ch. 23, 47
Acts 2, 47

49 ¶ And, ^abehold, I send ^bthe promise of my Father upon you: but ^btarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be ^cendued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And ^dhe led them out as far as to ^eBethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and ^hcarried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

53 And were continually ⁱin the temple, ⁿpraising and blessing God. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. JOHN

CHAPTER 1

^aIN the beginning was ^dthe Word, and the Word ^ewas with God, and the Word ^hwas God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him ²was not any thing made that was made.

4 ^oIn him was life; and the life was ^pthe light of men.

5 And ^qthe light shineth in darkness; and the darkness ⁴comprehended it not.

6 ¶ There was a man ^ssent from God, whose name was ⁱJohn.

7 The same came ²for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, ^vthat all men through him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 ⁵That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and ^ethe world knew him not.

11 He came unto ⁷his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many as received him, to

AD. 29

u (Lk. 20, 36)

ch. 11, 52

b ch. 3, 15,
&c.

c Pr. 8, 22
Rev. 3, 14

d 1 Jno. 1, 1

e ch. 17, 5

f ch. 3, 3
Ezek. 11, 19

g Cf.
1 Pet. 1, 23

h Cf.
Phil. 2, 6

i Cf. ch. 3, 6

k Ro. 1, 3

l (Isa. 44, 24)

m Cor. 8, 6

n Lk. 9, 32

² Or was not anything made. That which hath been made was life in him; and the life, &c.

³ Or as of an only-begotten from a father

n ver. 17

o ch. 5, 26

p ch. 8, 12

q ch. 3, 19

⁴ Or overcame

r Sec
Mt. 3, 11

s ch. 3, 28

t Mt. 14, 3

u Eph. 1, 23

x ver. 22

y Acts 19, 4

z ch. 7, 19

See
Ex. 20, 1

a ver. 14

b ch. 5, 37
Ex. 33, 20

them gave he power to become the ^asons of God, even to them that ^bbelieve on his name:

13 Which were ^fborn, ^gnot of blood, ⁱnor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word ^kwas made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we ^mbeheld his glory, the glory as of ³the only begotten of the Father,) full of ⁿgrace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, ^rHe that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.

16 And of his ^ufulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For ^zthe law was given by Moses, but ^agrace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 No man hath seen God at any time; ⁶c the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, ⁴he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem ^fto ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, ^gI am not the Christ.

^a Or The true light which lighteth every man was coming into the world
d ch. 8, 27 Mt. 11, 27

e ch. 8, 19 Mt. 11, 27

f Lk. 3, 15

⁶ Some ancient MSS. read God only begotten

^r Or his own things (Gk.)

c ch. 3, 16
g ch. 3, 28

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou *E-li'as*? And he saith, ^a I am not. Art thou ^b that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am ^d the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet *E-sai'as*.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor *E-li'as*, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, ^h I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not:

27 ^k He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in ²¹ *Bēth-āb'ā-rā* beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold ⁿ the Lamb of God, which ^o taketh away the sin of the world.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And ^s I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John ^u bare record, saying, I saw ^x the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, ^b the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

A.D. 30

^a Cl. Mt. 11. 14
^b Cl. Dt. 18. 15

c ch. 18. 4. 7

^d Clt. from Isa. 40. 3

^e For ver. 40-42, cf. Mt. 4. 18-20
^f Mk. 1. 16-20
^g Lk. 5. 2-11

^f ch. 6. 8
^h Mk. 13. 3

^g ch. 4. 25.
42

^h ch. 3. 23
Mt. 3. 11

ⁱ Mt. 16. 18
^j Cl. Mk. 3. 16
^k Mt. 3. 11
Acts 13. 25

^l Many MSS. read *Berhany*
^m Ju. 7. 24
ⁿ ch. 6. 5
See Mt. 10. 3

ⁿ Rev. 5. 6
^o 1 Pet. 1. 19

^p Ezek. 4. 4.
^q Heb. 9. 28

^r ch. 21. 2
^s Lk. 24. 27.
44

^t Lk. 4. 16
^u Cl. Mt. 3. 14

^v Cl. ch. 7. 41, 52

^w ver. 7
ch. 3. 26

^x Lk. 3. 22
Acts 10. 38

^y Cl. Ro. 2. 29

^z Zeph. 3. 13
Cl. Rev. 14. 5

^a Cl. ch. 2. 24
^b ch. 20. 22
Lk. 3. 16

^c ch. 11. 27
Lk. 4. 41

^d Cl. Zech. 9. 9
Lk. 23. 37.
38

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, ^c What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

40 ^e One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was ^f Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, ^g the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, ⁱ Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called *Cē-phās*, by interpretation, A stone.

43 ¶ The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth ^m Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of *Bēth-sā'i-dā*, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth ^b Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom ^a Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of ^r Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

46 And Nathanael said unto him, ^c Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold ^y an Israelite indeed, ^z in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, ^a Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the ^c Son of God; thou art the ^d King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see ^aheaven open, and ^bthe angels of God ascending and descending upon the ^cSon of man.

CHAPTER 2

AND ^athe third day there was a marriage in ^eCana of Galilee; and ^fthe mother of Jesus was there: 2 And both ^bJesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, ^kWoman, what have I to do with thee? ^mmine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, ^bafter the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 ^yThis beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth ^zhis glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to ^bCă-pěr-nă-üm, he, and his mother, and ^dhis brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And ^fthe Jews' ^gpassover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

14 ⁱAnd found in the temple those

A.D. 30

a Lk. 3, 21
Acts 7, 56
b Cf.
Gen. 28, 12
c ch. 3, 13, 14
Mt. 26, 2, al.

d Cf. ch. 1, 29, 35, 43
e ch. 4, 46
Sec
Mt. 22, 2
f ch. 19, 25, 26
Lk. 2, 5, &c.

g Cf. Lk. 2, 47 (mg.)
h ch. 12, 2
Lk. 26, 30
i Cf. from
Ps. 68, 9

k ch. 19, 26
l ch. 6, 30
Lk. 23, 8
m ch. 4, 48
n ch. 7, 6, 30
o Cf. Mt. 26, 18, 45

p Cf. Mt. 26, 61
o Cf. ch. 10, 18

p Cf. Mk. 7, 3, 4

q Cf. I Cor. 6, 19

r ch. 12, 16
Lk. 24, 8

s ch. 4, 41

t ch. 11, 45

u ch. 16, 30

x Lk. 9, 47

y Cf. ch. 4, 54

z ch. 1, 14

a ch. 12, 41

b ch. 7, 50

c ch. 4, 46

d Mt. 17, 24, al.

e ch. 19, 39

f ch. 7, 3, &c.

g Mt. 13, 55

h Cf. ch. 9, 29

i ch. 5, 1

j ch. 6, 4

k Lk. 22, 13

l ch. 9, 33

m Cf. ch. 9, 16

n For ver. 14-16, cf. Mt. 21, 12-16

o Mk. 11, 15-18

p Lk. 19, 45-47

that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not ^amy Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, ⁱThe zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, ^lWhat sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 ⁿJesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days ^oI will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of ^athe temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, ^rhis disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, ^smany believed in his name, ^twhen they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because ^uhe knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for ^xhe knew what was in man.

CHAPTER 3

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named ^aNicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jesus ^cby night, and said unto him, Rabbi, ^ewe know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, ^hexcept God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except

ST. JOHN 3

Christ purgeth the temple

a man ^a be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be ^o born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born ^o of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 ^h Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

8 ²ⁱ The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, ^m How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a ^o master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^b We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ^b ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And ^o no man hath ascended up to heaven, ^b but he that ^y came down from heaven, even the ^a Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ^q And ^b as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man ^o be lifted up:

15 That whosoever ^j believeth in him should not perish, but ⁱ have eternal life.

16 ^q For ^k God so loved the world, ^o that he gave his ^m only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should ^o not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For ^q God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; ^b but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ^q He that believeth on him is ^y not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the

name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that ^b light is come into the world, and ^o men loved darkness rather than light, because ^a their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, ^j lest his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ^q After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and ^k baptized.

23 ^q And John also ⁱ was baptizing in Ænon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 ⁿ For John was not yet cast into prison.

25 ^q Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about ^q purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, ^r to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and ^s all men come to him.

27 John answered and said, ^u A man can receive nothing, ^z except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, ^c I am not the Christ, but that ^d I am sent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the ^g bridegroom: but ^h the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 ⁿ He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 ^b He that cometh from above is above all: ^r he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven ⁱ is above all.

32 And ^{*} what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and ^z no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testi-

A.D. 30

a ch. 1. 13
Ro. 6. 4

b Cf. ch. 1. 5

c Cf. Jb. 24. 13

d ch. 7. 7

e Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 12

f See ch. 13. 10

g Eph. 5. 13

h Cf. ch. 1. 11

i ch. 5. 28

j Or The Spirit breaketh

k Eccles. 11. 5 (& mss. for ing.)

l ch. 4. 1

m ch. 1. 26, &c.

n 4. 1

o ch. 6. 52

p See Mt. 4. 12

q Lk. 5. 17

r Acts 5. 34

s ver. 32

t See Mk. 7. 3. 4

u ch. 1. 7, 32 & 3. 33

v Cf. ch. 12. 19

w Cf. Pr. 30. 4

x 1 Cor. 4. 7

y Cf. Eph. 4. 9, 10

z ver. 31

a Cf. 1. 17

b ch. 1. 51 & 3. 27

c See Nu. 21. 9

d ch. 1. 20

e Acts 13. 25

f ch. 1. 6

g ch. 8. 28

h ch. 1. 12 & 6. 29, &c.

i Mt. 25. 1

j Ju. 14. 20

k (Dan. 12. 2)

l ch. 4. 14

m (Hos. 11. 1)

n Ro. 5. 8

o Ro. 8. 32

p ch. 1. 18

q 1 Jno. 4. 9

r See ch. 1. 27

s ch. 10. 28

t ver. 13

u ch. 6. 38, &c.

v ch. 4. 34

w Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 47, 48

x ch. 12. 47

y See ver. 35

z Cf. Mk. 16. 16

a ver. 11

b ch. 7. 16

c ch. 5. 24

d ver. 11

e ch. 5. 43

mony hath set to his seal that ^a God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

35 ^b The Father loveth the Son, and ^d hath given all things into his hand.

36 ^f He that believeth on the Son hath ^h everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but ^k the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and ^m baptized more disciples than ⁿ John,

2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judæa, and departed ^a again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sÿ^{ch}âr, near to the ^r parcel of ground that ^s Jacob gave to his son ^u Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's ^{*} well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh ^z a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? ^e for the Jews have no dealings with the ^f Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee ⁱ living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 ^l Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and

drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him ^c shall never thirst; ^e but the water that I shall give him shall be ^g in him a well of water springing up into ⁱ everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ^l give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art ^p a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in ^q this mountain; and ye say, that ^t in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, ^v the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

22 ^a Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for ^b salvation is of the Jews.

23 But ^c the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall ^d worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 ^g God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that ^h Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, ^k I that speak unto thee am he.

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

A.D. 30
a ch. 7. 28

b ch. 5. 20
c ch. 6. 35
d ch. 13. 3
e ch. 7. 37
f ver. 15
g ch. 6. 29, &c.

h ver. 15
i ch. 4. 14
j ch. 3. 15, 36 & 5. 24
k Mt. 3. 7
l Ro. 1. 18
m ch. 6. 34
n ch. 3. 22, &c.
o See ch. 2. 11, 12

p ch. 6. 14
q Cf. Ju. 9. 7
r Jos. 24. 32
s Mal. 1. 2
t Heb. 11. 9, &c.
u See Dt. 12. 5
v Ps. 105. 17
x [Neh. 2. 13]
y ver. 23

z 1 S. 9. 11
a Cf. 2 K. 17. 26
b Acts 17. 23
c ver. 21
d Phil. 3. 3

e Cf. Neh. 2. 20
f Mt. 10. 5
g Lk. 17. 16
h Acts 8. 25
i Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 17

j ch. 1. 41
k ch. 8. 24
l ch. 7. 38
m Zech. 14. 8
n ch. 8. 24

o Cf. ch. 8. 53

ST. JOHN 5

28 The woman then left her water-pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man,^b which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is ^fto do the will of him ^gthat sent me, and ^hto finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for ^kthey are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth ⁱreceiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, ^mOne soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And ^qmany more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the ^sSaviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after ^ttwo days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that ^ua prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilæans received him,

Christ's second miracle, in Cana

^a having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into ^cCana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at ^dCā-pēr'-nā-ūm.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, ^eExcept ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, ⁱcome down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, ⁿand his whole house.

54 ^oThis is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judæa into Galilee.

CHAPTER 5

AFTER this there was a ^pfeast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the ^rsheep ²market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, ³waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped

A.D. 31

^a Cf. ch. 2. 23

^b See ver. 17. 18

^c ch. 2. 1 & 21. 2

^d ch. 2. 12 & 6. 17. 24

^e ch. 2. 18

^f ch. 5. 30 Mt. 26. 39

^g ch. 3. 17 & 3. 30. &c.

^h ch. 5. 36

ⁱ [Lk. 18. 5]

^k Cf. Mt. 9. 37

^l Cf. 1 Cor. 3. 8

^m Cf. Jb. 31. 8

ⁿ Acts 11. 14

^o Cf. ch. 2. 11

^p ch. 2. 13 & 6. 4

^q ch. 2. 23 & 7. 31

^r Neh. 12. 39

^s Or gate

^t Lk. 2. 11 Acts 3. 31

^u See ver. 40

^v The best MSS. omit the words from waiting up to the end of ver. 4

^w Lk. 4. 24

in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another step-peth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, ^fRise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: ⁱ it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for ⁿ Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: ^q sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, ^u because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews ^a sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, ^d making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^e The Son can do nothing of

A.D. 31

^u ch. 3. 35
& 10. 17

^b Cf. ch. 14. 12

^c Ro. 4. 17
^d Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 45

^e Mt. 25. 32
Acts 10. 42

^f Cf. Mt. 9. 6

^g Cf. Lk. 10. 16

^h ch. 4. 14
& 6. 27
ⁱ See ver. 16
^k ch. 3. 18
Ro. 8. 1, 34
^l 1 Jno. 3. 14
Cf. ch. 8. 51

^m ch. 4. 21.
23
& 16. 32.
& c.

ⁿ ch. 8. 59
Lk. 4. 30
^o ch. 1. 4
& 11. 25

^p ch. 3. 13.
14
& 6. 27, & c.
^q ch. 8. 11
^r ch. 3. 7

^s ch. 11. 24
Lk. 14. 13

^t Cf. Rev. 20. 5, 12
^u ch. 9. 14.
16
Lk. 14. 3

^x ver. 19
ch. 8. 28
y ch. 8. 16

^z ch. 4. 34
& 6. 38
^a ch. 7. 1

^b ch. 4. 34
& 6. 29, & c.
^c Cf. ch. 8. 13, 14

^d ch. 10. 33

^e ver. 30

himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For ^a the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him ^b greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and ^c quickeneth them; even so ^d the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but ^e hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.

^g He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, ^h hath everlasting life, and ^k shall not come into condemnation; but ^l is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^m The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son ^a to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the ^p Son of man.

28 ^r Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto ^s the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto ^t the resurrection of ^u damnation.

30 ^x I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and ^y my judgment is just; because ^z I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father ^b which hath sent me.

31 ^c If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 ^aYe sent unto John, and ^bhe bare witness unto the truth.

34 But ^cI receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 ^fHe was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me ^hto finish, ⁱthe same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, ^khath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, ^mnor seen his shape.

38 And ⁿye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ ²⁰Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and ^bthey are they which testify of me.

40 And ^aye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not ^rthe love of God in you.

43 I am come ^sin my Father's name, and ye ^treceive me not: ^uif another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, ^vwhich receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from ³God only?

45 ^wDo not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, ^zin whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for ^ahe wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER 6

^aAFTER these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the ^esea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mount-

A.D. 32

^u See ch. 1. 19
^b ch. 3. 26
c Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 9
d ch. 2. 13, 23
& 11. 55
e ch. 5. 1
& 7. 2
f Cf. ch. 1. 8
g ch. 1. 43
& 12. 21

h ch. 4. 34
& 17. 4
i ch. 9. 4

k ch. 8. 18
l ch. 1. 40
& 12. 22
m ch. 1. 18
& 6. 46
n Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 14

² Or Ye search
o Cf. Acts 17. 11
p See ch. 1. 45
q Cf. Mt. 23. 37

r Cf. Lk. 11. 42
s ch. 10. 25
t ch. 3. 11, 32
& 12. 37
u Cf. Mt. 24. 5

x ch. 12. 43

Or the only God
y ch. 8. 15

z ch. 9. 28

a See ch. 1. 45
b ch. 4. 19
& 7. 40

c For ver. 15-21, cf. Mt. 14. 22, 23
Mk. 6. 45-51

d For ver. 1-13, cf. Mt. 14. 13-21
Mk. 6. 32-44
Lk. 9. 10-17
e ch. 21. 1

f ch. 4. 46

ain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And the ^dpassover, a ^efeast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto ^gPhilip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, ⁱAndrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth ^bthat prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ ^cWhen Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward ^fCă-pě-ră-ŭm. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 ¶ When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Că-păr-nă-üm, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 ¶ Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

A.D. 32
a Ps. 78. 24
b Heb. 9. 4
c Git. from
Neh. 9. 16
d Ps. 105. 40
e 1 Cor. 10. 3

d ver. 50

e Cf.
ch. 4. 15

f ch. 4. 14
Rev. 7. 16

g ch. 10. 29
h Cf.
Mt. 11. 28

i ch. 3. 13, 31
& 8. 42
k ch. 5. 30

l For ver. 24.
25. cf. Mr.
14. 24-36
Mk. 6. 53-56
m ch. 10. 28,
29
n Mt. 18. 14

o Cf.
ch. 11. 25

p Mic. 4. 1, 3

q ch. 11. 24
& 12. 45

r Mk. 6. 3
s Cf.
Isa. 55. 2

t ch. 7. 27

u ch. 5. 24
& 10. 28

v ch. 5. 27
& 8. 28

w Cf.
2 Cor. 1. 22

x Cf.
Lk. 10. 25

z ver. 65
ch. 12. 32

a Cf.
1 Jno. 3. 23
b ch. 3. 15, 36
& 7. 38

c ch. 5. 30,
& c.
& 7. 29

d Git. from
Isa. 54. 13
e ch. 2. 18
f 1 Cor. 1. 22

g ch. 5. 37
Col. 1. 15

31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen the

Father, save ^a he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 ^c Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread ^d which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is ^f my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore ^g strove among themselves, saying, ^h How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and ^m drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, ^q dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As ^r the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Că-për-nă-ûm.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is ^a an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man ^c ascend up where he was before?

63 It is the ^e spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: ^g the

A.D. 32

a ch. 7. 29

b ver. 71

c Cf. Dt. 8. 3

d ver. 33

e ver. 44

f Cf. Mt. 26. 26

g ch. 7. 43

h ch. 3. 9

i ver. 63

k Cf. ch. 11. 27

l Mt. 16. 16

m The best authorities read the Holy One of God

n Cf. ch. 13. 2, 27

o ch. 12. 4

p ver. 64

q ch. 13. 11

r ch. 14. 20

s Cf. ch. 5. 26

t ch. 5. 18

u ch. 6. 4

v ch. 2. 12

w Neh. 8. 18

x ch. 2. 12

y ch. 2. 12

z Cf. ch. 14. 22

a Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 16

b ch. 2. 4

c Cf. Mk. 16. 19

d ch. 15. 18

e (Lk. 12. 12)

f ch. 3. 19

g Jno. 3. 12

h ver. 68

words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and ^b who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that ^c no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast ⁱ the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe and are sure that ^k thou art ² that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jesus answered them, ^l Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is ⁿ a devil?

71 He spake of ^o Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that ^p should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7

AFTER these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he ^r would not walk in Jewry, because ^t the Jews sought to kill him.

2 Now ^u the Jews' ^v feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 ^w His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judæa, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, ^z shew thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, ^b My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.

7 The world cannot hate you; but ^d me it hateth, because I testify of it, that ^f the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not

up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.

10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews ^bsought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much ^dmurmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him ^efor fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, ^hhaving never learned? *the Scriptures*

16 Jesus answered them, and said, ⁱMy doctrine is not mine, but ^jhis that sent me.

17 ^kIf any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, ^lwhether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

18 He that speaketh of himself ^mseeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 ⁿDid not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, ^oThou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, ^pI have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 ^qMoses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but ^rof the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumsise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 ^sJudge not according to the ap-

A.D. 32
a Zech. 8. 16

b ch. 11. 56

c ch. 6. 42

d See ver. 32, 43

e ch. 9. 22

f Mt. 21. 26

g ch. 3. 33

h ch. 8. 26

i ch. 8. 19, 55

j Mt. 11. 27

k ch. 8. 55

l ch. 6. 46

m ch. 6. 29

n ch. 8. 20

o Cf. Acts 4. 13

p ch. 4. 41

q ch. 8. 30

r ch. 3. 11

s ch. 8. 26

t See ver. 29

u ch. 9. 31

v Lk. 11. 28

w Cf. ch. 5. 30

x Cf. ch. 8. 50

y ch. 12. 35

z ch. 8. 21

aa ch. 1. 17

ab Acts 7. 38

ac ch. 8. 48

ad Cf. Mt. 11. 18

ae Cf. the Dispersion

af Jas. 1. 1

ag Read Greeks

ah Cf. ch. 12.

ai 20 (for mg.)

aj See ch. 5. 2-9

ak Lv. 12. 3

al Sec Gen. 17. 10

am Neh. 8. 18

an Rev. 21. 6

ao Cf. ch. 6. 37

ap ch. 6. 29

aq & 11. 25

ar Cf. ch. 4. 14

as ch. 4. 10

at Rev. 7. 17

au ch. 8. 15

av Cf. 1 S. 16. 7

aw Sec Acts 1. 8

pearance, but ^ajudge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit ^ewe know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me ^fis true, ^gwhom ye know not.

29 But ^hI know him: for ⁱI am from him, and ^khe hath sent me.

30 Then ^lthey sought to take him: but ^mno man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And ⁿmany of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 ¶ The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, "Yet a little while am I with you, and then ^aI go unto him that sent me.

34 ^bYe shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the ^{2a}dispersed among the ^{3b}Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 ^cIn the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, ^dIf any man thirst, ^elet him come unto me, and drink.

38 ^fHe that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ^gout of his belly shall flow rivers of ^hliving water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, ⁱwhich they that believe on him

should receive: ^a for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; ^b because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is ^d the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is ^e the Christ. But some said, ^f Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 ^h Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of ⁱ the seed of David, and out of the town of ^k Beth-lehem, where David was?

43 So there was ^l a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, ⁿ Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Phari-sees, Are ye also deceived?

48 ^o Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 ^p Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge any man, ^q before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for ^r out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 ^s And every man went unto his own house.

CHAPTER 8

JESUS went unto the ^t mount of Olives.

2 And ^u early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman ^v taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this

A.D. 32

^w Cf. Acts 19. 2

^x See ch. 12.

16. 23

Cf. ch. 16. 14

Cf. Ezek. 16. 38-40

See Lv. 20. 10

d ch. 6. 14

& 9. 17

e Mt. 22. 15.

&c.

f ch. 4. 25, 42

& 11. 27

g Cf. ch. 1. 46

h See Mk. 5. 2

i Lk. 20. 41

Rp. 3

Cf. Acts 2. 30

k Lk. 2. 4, 15

l ch. 6. 52

& 9. 16

m Cf. Dt. 17. 7

n See Mt. 7. 29

o Cf. ch. 12. 42

p ch. 3. 1

& 19. 39

q ch. 5. 14

r ch. 1. 4

& 9. 5

s (Mt. 19. 21)

ch. 10. 27

t Cf. Pr. 18. 13

u Cf. ch. 5. 31

x Cf. ver. 41

y Many ancient authorities omit from ch. 7. 53 to ch. 8. 11

z Lk. 22. 39

Acts 1. 12

aa ch. 7. 24

ab ch. 5. 45

& 12. 47

ac Cf. Lk. 24. 38

ad ch. 5. 30

ae ver. 29

af ch. 7. 29

& 9. 4

ag Cf. Nu. 5. 13

ah Dt. 19. 15

Heb. 10. 28

ai ch. 5. 37

woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, ^c that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, ^e tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him ^m first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and ^q sin no more.

12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, ^r I am the light of the world: he that ^s followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, ^t Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 ^z Ye judge after the flesh; ^a I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my ^c judgment is true: for ^d I am not alone, but I and the Father ^e that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that ^g the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and ^h the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, ^aYe neither know me, ^bnor my Father: ^cif ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in ^ethe treasury, as he taught in the temple: and ^gno man laid hands on him; ^hfor his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, ^kI go my way, and ^lye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, ⁿWill he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, ^qYe are from beneath; ^rI am from above; ^sye are of this world; ^tI am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that ^xI am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but ^ahe that sent me is true; and ^bI speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 ^dThey understood not that ^ehe spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have ^flifted up the ^gSon of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I ⁱdo nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: ^lthe Father hath not left me alone; for ^mI do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, ⁿmany believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, ^oIf ye continue in my word, ^pthen are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall ^rknow ^sthe truth, and the truth shall ^tmake you free.

33 ^uThey answered him, We be ^vAbraham's seed, and were never

A.D. 32
a ch. 1. 10, 26
& 16. 3
b ch. 7. 28
& 15. 21
c ch. 14. 7
d Ro. 6. 16-20
e Lk. 21. 1
f Gal. 4. 30
g ch. 7. 30
h ch. 7. 6, 30
i See ver. 32

k ch. 7. 33
& 14. 2
l ch. 7. 34
& 13. 33
m ch. 7. 1
& 10. 39
n Cf. 7. 35
o See ver. 26
p See ver. 44

q ch. 3. 31
r See ver. 42
s 1 Jno. 4. 5
t Lk. 3. 8
Acts 17. 2
u ch. 17. 14, 16

x ch. 4. 26
& 9. 37

Yc. 3. 2, 3
Jo. 4. 3, 10

y Cf. Hos. 2. 4
z See Dt. 32. 6
Cf. ver. 38

a ch. 7. 28
Ro. 3. 4

b ch. 7. 16
& 14. 24
c ch. 6. 38,
& c. 13. 3

d ch. 10. 6
Lk. 2. 50
e ch. 1. 18
& 14. 9

f ch. 3. 14
& 12. 32, 34
g ch. 6. 27,
& c. 12. 23, 34

h Mt. 13. 38
Acts 13. 10
i ch. 5. 19
& 14. 10

k Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 12, 13

l ver. 16
ch. 16. 32

m See ch. 6. 38

n ch. 7. 31
& 10. 42

o ch. 15. 7

p ch. 15. 8

q ch. 18. 37

r 2 Jno. 1

s See ch. 14. 17
f Ro. 6. 18

t Lk. 1. 55
Ro. 4. 13

in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^dWhosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And ^ethe servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If ^fthe Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ^gye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 ^hI speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with ⁱyour father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is ^jour father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, ^kWe be not born of fornication; ^lwe have one Father, even God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for ^mI proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of ⁿyour father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do.

^kHe was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 ^qHe that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that

ST. JOHN 9

thou art a Samaritan, and ^a hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And ^f I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^h If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. ⁱ Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 ^m Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that ^o honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known him; but ^p I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and ^q he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, ^r I am.

59 ^r Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, (^u going through the midst of them, and so passed by.) *Best mss. omit.*

CHAPTER 9

AND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, ^z who did sin, this man, or ^a his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: ^c but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

(^w) *A man born blind receiveth sight*

4 ^b I must work the works of ^c him that sent me, ^d while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as ^e I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, ^g he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, ⁱ wash in the pool of ^k Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ^j The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, ⁿ Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ^j They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And ^r it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, ^x This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And ^y there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, ^b He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

A.D. 32

^a ch. 7. 29

& 10. 20

^b ch. 5. 36

& 10. 25, 38

^c ch. 8. 18, 42

& 10. 36

^d ch. 11. 9

^e ch. 8. 12

& 12. 46

^f Cf.

ch. 7. 18

^g Mk. 8. 23

^h Cf.

ch. 5. 24

& 11. 26

ⁱ 2 K. 5 10

^k Lk. 13. 4

^l Cf.

Zech. 1 5

^m Cf.

ch. 4. 12

ⁿ Cf.

Acts 3. 2, 10

^o See ch.

12. 16, 23

^p ch. 7. 28

& 10. 15

^q Cf.

Mt. 13. 17

Heb. 11. 13

^r ch. 5. 16

^s See

Ex. 3. 14

^t ch. 10. 31

Lk. 13. 34

^u ch. 5. 13

& 10. 39

^x Cf. ver. 33

ch. 3. 2

^y ch. 7. 43

& 10. 19

^z Lk. 13. 2, 4

Acts 28. 4

^a See

Ex. 20. 5

^b ch. 7. 40

^c Cf. ch. 11. 4

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, ^abecause they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be ^eput out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, ^aGive God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but ⁱwe are Moses' disciples.

29 ^kWe know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that ⁱGod heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and ^pdoeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 ^aIf this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, ^rThou wast altogether born in

A.D. 32

^a Cf. ch. 11. 27

^b ch. 8. 24 & 13. 19

^c ch. 7. 13 & 12. 42

^d See ch. 5. 22
^e ch. 12. 42
^f Cf. Mt. 13. 13

^g Mal. 2. 2
^h ch. 15. 22, 24

ⁱ Zech. 5. 45
^j Ro. 2. 17

^k Cf. ch. 3. 2

^l Zech. 7. 13
^m Cf. ch. 16. 25, 29
ⁿ Mt. 13. 34

^o See ch. 9. 40
^p ch. 8. 27 & 12. 16
^q ch. 7. 17
^r Jas. 1. 22

^s ch. 3. 2, 22
^t Acts 2. 22
^u Cf. ver. 16

^v Cf. ver. 2

sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, ^aDost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and ^bit is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jesus said, ^dFor judgment I am come into this world, ^fthat they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ^hye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAPTER 10

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This ^mparable spake Jesus ⁿunto them: but ^uthey understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man

ST. JOHN 10

The antagonism of the Jews

enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and ^afind pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and ^dto kill, and to destroy: ¹I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

✓ 11 ¹I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd ¹giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and ^oleaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and ¹know my sheep, and ²am known of mine.

15 ¹As the Father knoweth me, even so ¹know I the Father: and ¹I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And ²other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be ^{3c}one fold, and one shepherd.

17 ¹Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have ⁴power to lay it down, and I have power ⁵to take it again. ¹This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ ¹There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, ¹He hath a devil, and ²is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. ^oCan a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the ¹dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple in ¹Solomon's ²porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

A.D. 33

a Ezek. 34. 14
b ch. 9. 4
& 14. 11
c Cf. ch. 5. 43
d Cf. Ezek. 34. 3
e See ver. 28

f ver. 14
g Heb. 13. 20
h ch. 8. 12
& 12. 26
i See ver. 15
k ch. 6. 27,
& 17. 2
l ch. 3. 16
m ch. 6. 39
& 17. 12
n ch. 6. 37
& 17. 2, &c.
o Zech. 11. 17
p Cf. ch. 14. 28
q Cf. Dt. 33. 3

r ver. 38
s ch. 8. 59
t Acts 7. 58,
59

u ver. 27
v Cf. ch. 13. iii
w Read mine own know me, even as the Father knoweth me and I know the Father

x Mt. 11. 27
y ch. 8. 55
& 17. 25
z ch. 11. 51,
52

1 Mt. 20. 28
2 Cf. Isa. 56. 8
a Mt. 26. 65,
67

b ch. 5. 18
& 19. 7
c Read one flock

d ch. 11. 52
e Mt. 11. 12
f Cf. from Ps. 82. 6

g ch. 5. 20
& 15. 9, 10
h Authority

i Cf. ch. 2. 19
j Cf. ch. 17. 19
k ch. 9. 4
& 11. 42

l ch. 12. 49
m ch. 9. 16

n ch. 8. 48
o Jer. 29. 26
p Acts 26. 24
q Cf. Mk. 3. 21

r ver. 30
s ch. 14. 10
t See ch. 9. 33

u ch. 37. 40
& 11. 53
v ch. 8. 59
& 12. 36

w Ps. 30. title
x See ch. 1. 28
y ch. 4. 1
z Acts 1. 5, 22

aa Lk. 12. 27
Ab Acts 7. 47
x Joel 2. 17
y Acts 3. 11

z ch. 8. 30
& 11. 45

25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: ^bthe works that I do ^cin my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and ¹I know them, and ²they follow me:

28 And I give unto them ³eternal life; and they ⁴shall never perish, ⁵neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 My Father, ¹which gave them me, ²is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of ³my Father's hand.

30 ¹I and my Father are one.

31 Then the Jews ¹took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for ^ablasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, ^bmakest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, ^dI said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath ²sanctified, and ³sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

37 If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that ¹the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they ²sought again to take him: but ³he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jordan ¹into the place ²where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that ¹John spake of this man were true.

42 And ²many believed on him there.

CHAPTER 11

NOW a certain man was sick, named ^bLazarus, of ^cBethany, the town of ^dMary and her sister ^eMartha.

2 (It was that Mary which ^fanointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, ^hbut for the glory of God, that the Son of God ^kmight be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still ^min the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judæa again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? ^sIf any man walk in the day, ^the stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man ^vwalk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus ^zsleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said ^aThomas, which is called ²Did'ŷ-mūs, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jesus came, he found

A.D. 33
a ver. 39

b ch. 12. 1
c Lk. 24. 50
d ch. 12. 2, 3
Lk. 10. 39
e Lk. 10. 38
f ch. 12. 3
Lk. 7. 38, 46

g ver. 32

h ch. 9. 3

i ver. 42

k Cf. ch. 2. 11

l ch. 5. 29
Acts 17. 32

m See

ch. 10. 40

n ch. 6. 39,

&c.

& 12. 48

o Cf.

ch. 6. 39

p ch. 5. 26

& 14. 6

q ch. 7. 38

& 12. 44

r Cf. ch. 8. 51

s ch. 9. 4

& 12. 35

t Jer. 31. 9

u ch. 6. 69

& 7. 41

& 12. 34

x ch. 1. 49

& 20. 31

y ch. 12. 35

z See

Jer. 13. 16

z Mt. 27. 52

Acts 7. 60

a ch. 14. 5

See

Mt. 10. 3

s Lc. Twiñ

b ver. 21

that he had lain in the grave ^afour days already.

18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, ^gLord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, ⁱGod will give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again ^lin the resurrection at ⁿthe last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, ^oI am the resurrection, and ^pthe life: ^qhe that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me ^rshall never die. Believest thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art ^uthe Christ, ^xthe Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, ^bLord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping

which came with her, he ^agroaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 ^cJesus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, ^dwhich opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and ^fa stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead ⁱfour days.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see ^mthe glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus ⁿlifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And ^rI knew that thou hearest me always: but ^sbecause of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe ^tthat thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, ^vbound hand and foot with grave-clothes: and his face was bound about with a ^znapkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then ^amany of the Jews which came to Mary, and ^chad seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47 ¶ Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a ^hcouncil, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans

A.D. 33

a Mk. 8. 12

b ch. 18. 13.
14
Lk. 3. 2

c Cf. 19. 41

d See ch. 9. 7

e ch. 10. 15
& 15. 13

f Cf. Mt. 27. 60
g ch. 10. 16
& 17. 11
h ch. 1. 12
Ro. 8. 16

i ver. 17
k ch. 10. 39

l ch. 7. 1, 4

m ver. 4

n ch. 17. 1
Mk. 7. 34

o ch. 7. 2
p ch. 6. 4
q Lk. 2. 42

r ver. 22
s ch. 12. 30

t ch. 18. 28
Cf. 2. Chr.
30. 17-19

u ch. 7. 11
x ch. 10. 36
& 12. 44

y ch. 19. 40

z ch. 20. 7

a ch. 10. 42
& 12. 11

b For ver. 1-
8, cf. Mt.
26. 6-13
Mk. 14. 3-
9

c ch. 2. 23

d ch. 11. 18

e ch. 11. 1

f ch. 2. 2

g Lk. 10. 40

h Mt. 26. 59
Acts 4. 15

i Mk. 14. 3

k ch. 11. 2

shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named ^bCāi' ā-phās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied ^athat Jesus should die for that nation;

52 And not for that nation only, but that also he should ^bgather together in one the ^hchildren of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they ^ktook counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore ^lwalked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called E'phrā'im, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ And ^othe Jews' ^ppassover was nigh at hand: and ^qmany went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, ^rto purify themselves.

56 Then ^ssought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12

^bTHEN Jesus six days before the ^cpassover came to ^dBethany, where ^eLazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they ^fmade him a supper; and ^gMartha ^hserved: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took ⁱMary a pound of ointment of ^jspikenard, very costly, and ^kanointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, ^a Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and ^d given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For ^t the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ¶ But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him ^b many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 ¶ On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of ^y palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: ^a Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 ^a Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things ^e understood not his disciples at the first: but ^g when Jesus was glorified, ^h then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said

A.D. 33

^a ch. 6, 71
^h Acts 1, 16

^b Cf. ch. 3, 26

^c Cf. ch. 7, 35 (marg.)

^d See ch. 13, 29

^e Cf. Acts 8, 27

^f ch. 6, 5 & 14, 8

^g Cf. Lk. 19, 3

^h ch. 6, 8

ⁱ Cf. Dt. 15, 11

^k ch. 13, 1

^l Mt. 26, 18, 45

^m ch. 8, 28 & 13, 31

ⁿ 1 Cor. 15, 36

^o For ver. 25, cf. Mt. 10, 38, 39

^p & 16, 24-26

^q Mk. 8, 34-37

^r Lk. 9, 23-26

^s & 17, 33

^t ch. 10, 27 & 21, 19, 22

^u ch. 11, 45

^v ch. 14, 3

^w For ver. 12-15, cf. Mt. 21, 1-9

^x Mk. 11, 1-10

^y Lk. 19, 29-38

^z Ps. 91, 15

^{aa} ch. 13, 21

^{ab} Mt. 26, 38

^{ac} Mk. 14, 35

^{ad} Cf. ch. 18, 37

^{ae} Joel 1, 12

^{af} Mt. 17, 5

^{ag} Acts 9, 4

^{ah} Cf. from Ps. 118, 28

^{ai} Cf. Ex. 19, 9

^{aj} Acts 9, 4

^{ak} Cf. Acts 23, 9

^{al} Cf. from Zech. 9, 9

^{am} ch. 10, 6 & 16, 18

^{an} ch. 11, 42

^{ao} ch. 13, 31

^{ap} Cf. ch. 7, 39

^{aq} ch. 2, 22

^{ar} ch. 2, 30

^{as} ch. 16, 11

^{at} Lk. 16, 18

^{au} ch. 8, 28

^{av} Cf. ch. 6, 44, 65

^{aw} ch. 18, 32

^{ax} See Mt. 16, 21

^{ay} ch. 11, 27 & 20, 31

^{az} See Lk. 1, 32, 33

^{ba} ver. 32

^{bb} ch. 7, 33

among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? ^b behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there were certain ^c Greeks among them ^e that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to ^f Philip, which was of Bēth-sā-ī-dā of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, ^g we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth ^h Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, ^k The hour is come, that the ⁱ Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^m Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 ⁿ He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him ^o follow me; and ^q where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, ^s him will my Father honour.

27 ^t Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, ^u save me from this hour: but ^x for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. ^z Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and ^b heard it, said that it thundered: others said, ^c An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but ^f for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall ⁱ the prince of this world ^k be cast out.

32 And I, ⁱ if I be lifted up from the earth, ^m will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, ⁿ signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that ^o Christ ^p abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, ^q The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, ^r Yet

ST. JOHN 13

a little while ^a is the light with you. Walk ^b while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for ^c he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the ^d children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and ^e did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, ^f yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of ^g E-sai'ās the prophet ^h might be fulfilled, which he spake, ⁱ O Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that ^j E-sai'ās said again,

40 ^k He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said ^l E-sai'ās, ^m when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless ⁿ among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but ^o because of the Pharisees ^p they did not confess him, lest they should be ^q put out of the synagogue:

43 For ^r they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, ^s He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on ^t him that sent me.

45 And he that ^u seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 ^v I am come alight into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, ^w I judge him not: for ^x I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in ^y the last day.

49 For ^z I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he ^{aa} gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

Jesus washeth the disciples' feet

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAPTER 13

NOW before the feast of the passover, when Jesus ^a knew that ^b his hour was come that he ^c should depart out of this world unto the Father, ^d having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 ^e And supper being ended, ^f the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him;

3 Jesus knowing that ^g the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was ^h come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and ⁱ took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began ^j to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

10 Jesus saith to him, ^a He that is washed needeth not save ^b to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ^c ye are clean, but not all.

11 For ^d he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 ^e Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

14 If I then, your Lord and Master,

A.D. 33

a Sec ver. 46
b ch. 11. 9
c ch. 11. 10
d Jno. 1. 6

d Lk. 16. 8
Eph. 5. 8
e ch. 18. 4
f ch. 10. 39
g ch. 12. 23
h Sec
i ch. 14. 2
j ch. 14. 21
k ch. 5. 43

l For ver. 2
27-30, et
Mt. 26. 14-
16
Mk. 14. 10-
11
Lk. 22. 3-6

m Cf.
ch. 6. 70
n ch. 13. 18
Lk. 24. 44
o Cf. from
Isa. 53. 1
p ch. 3. 35
& 16. 15
q ch. 8. 42
& 16. 28
r Cf. from
Isa. 6. 10
s Mt. 20. 28
Phil. 2. 7

t Sec Isa. 6. 1
u Lk. 7. 44
v TIm. 5. 10

x Cf.
ch. 7. 48
Acts 6. 7

y ch. 9. 22
& 19. 38
z ch. 3. 2
& 19. 38
a ch. 9. 22
& 16. 2
b ch. 5. 44

c ch. 11. 25
& 14. 1

d ch. 11. 42
& 13. 20
e ch. 6. 40
& 14. 9, 19

f ch. 9. 5
Cf.
2 Cor. 4. 6

g Acts 22. 16

h Cf.
Ex. 30. 19
i ch. 8. 15
j ch. 3. 17
k ch. 15. 3
m ch. 6. 64.
71

n ch. 11. 24

o Sec
ch. 8. 28

p Cf.
Lk. 6. 46
q ch. 10. 18
& 14. 31

have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For ^aI have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^eThe servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 If ye know these things, ^fhappy are ye if ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all: ⁱI know ^kwhom I have chosen: but ^lthat the scripture may be fulfilled, ^mHe that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 Now ⁿI tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe ^rthat I am he.

20 ^sVerily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth ^thim that sent me.

21 ^uWhen Jesus had thus said, ^vhe was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was ^wleaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, ^xwhom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

27 ^yAnd after the sop ^zSatan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he ^{aa}should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop

A.D. 33

^a Mt. 11. 29
¹ Cor. 11. 1
^b ch. 12. 28.
³⁴
^c Acts 7. 56
^c ch. 14. 13.
^d ch. 12. 16.
²³
^e 17. 1. &c.
^e ch. 15. 20
¹ k. 6. 40

^f Cf. Mt. 7. 24
^g ch. 12. 35
^h & 14. 19
ⁱ ch. 8. 21
^j Cf. ch. 10. 14. 27
^k ch. 6. 70
^l & 15. 16
^l ch. 12. 18
^m & 15. 23
^m Cf. from Pa. 41. 9
ⁿ Cf. Mt. 26. 23
ⁿ 1 Jno. 2. 7.
⁸
^o ch. 15. 12
^p ch. 14. 9
^q Mt. 24. 25
^q See ver. 1
^r ch. 9. 37

^s For ver. 20.
^{cf.} Mt. 10. 40
^t & 18. 5
^u Mk. 9. 37
^u Lk. 9. 43
^v & 10. 16
^v ch. 12. 44
^w & 14. 24
^x Cf. ch. 14. 5
^x For ver. 21-25.
^y Cf. Mt. 16. 20-24
^y Mk. 14. 17-21
^z Lk. 22. 14.
^z 21-23
^z ch. 12. 27
^z See ver. 33
^{aa} ch. 21. 18.
¹⁹
^b Mt. 26. 35
^c ch. 21. 20
^d Lk. 22. 34
^e ch. 19. 26

ⁱ ver. 27
^{cf.}
^{ch.} 16. 6, 22
^z ch. 12. 44
^z & 17. 20

^z Or abodes
^h ch. 8. 21
^h & 16. 5

ⁱ For ver. 27-30, see ver. 2
^k See ver. 2
^l ver. 18
^m ch. 12. 26
^l & 17. 24

ⁿ ch. 11. 16
ⁿ & 20. 24
^o Cf.
^o ch. 13. 36

^p Cf. Mt. 26. 9
^q Heb. 10. 20
^q Heb. 9. 8
^r ch. 11. 25
^r 1 Jno. 1. 2

went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the ^bSon of man glorified, and ^cGod is ^dglorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, ^eyet a little while I am with you. ^fYe shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 ^gA new commandment I give unto you, ^hThat ye love one another; ⁱas I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, ^jwhither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, ^kthou canst not follow me now; but ^lthou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 ^mPeter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

38 ⁿJesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAPTER 14

^rLET not your heart be troubled: ^sye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many ^tmansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. ^uI go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, ^vI will come again, and receive you unto myself; that ^wwhere I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 ^xThomas saith unto him, Lord, ^ywe know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am ^zthe way, the truth, and ^{aa}the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

ST. JOHN 15

(7-14 Syn. Conf. 1, 15 p. 71)

Christ promiseth the Holy Ghost

7^a If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8^a Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, ^jand yet hast thou not known me, Philip? ^hhe that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and ⁱhow sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that ⁱI am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you ⁿI speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for ^pthe very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and ^rgreater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And ⁱwhatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, ^uthat the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. *ye will*

15 ^jIf ye love me, ^ekeep my commandments.

16 And ^bI will pray the Father, and ^ahe shall give you another ^zComforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 Even the ^eSpirit of truth; ^fwhom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you ^acomfortless: ⁱI will come to you.

19 ^mYet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: ⁿbecause I live, ye shall live also.

20 ^pAt that day ye shall know that ^rI am in my Father, and ^sye in me, and I in you.

21 ^uHe that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me ^vshall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

A.D. 33
a ch. 8. 19
b Lk. 6. 16
Acts 1. 13
c Cf. ch. 7. 4

d ch. 12. 21
e ver. 15

f Cf. ch. 16. 3
g Rev. 3. 20
h ch. 8. 27

i Cf. ch. 8. 16
k ch. 8. 26, 28
& 15. 15

l ch. 10. 30.
38
& 17. 11

m ch. 13. 20
& 15. 21
n ch. 8. 28

o Lk. 12. 12
ch. 16. 8-
11. 13-14
p ch. 10. 25,
38
& 15. 24

q ch. 16. 33
Lk. 2. 14

r Cf. ch. 5. 20
s ver. 1
ch. 16. 6, 22

t ch. 15. 7, 16
Lk. 11. 9

u ch. 13. 31
& 15. 8
x ver. 3, 18

y ch. 16. 27
z ch. 15. 10

a 1 Cor. 11. 3
b ch. 10. 36
c ch. 17. 9

d ch. 16. 26
e ch. 13. 19
& 16. 4

f ch. 15. 26
Lk. 24. 49

g Or Advocate
Hk.
Paraclete

h ch. 15. 26
f 1 Cor. 2. 14

i ch. 12. 31
& 16. 11

j Lk. 4. 13
i ch. 17. 23

k ch. 12. 49
& 15. 10

l Or orphans
l ver. 3

m ch. 13. 33
& 16. 16-19
n Cf. ch. 6. 57

o Cf.
Jer. 2. 21

p ch. 16. 23,
26

q Cf.
1 Cor. 3. 9

r ver. 10
s ch. 6. 56
& 15. 4-7

t Cf.
Mt. 15. 13
Ro. 11. 17-
22

u ver. 15
x ch. 13. 10
y ch. 16. 27
z ch. 14. 20
& 17. 23, 26

22 ^bJudas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou ^cwilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, ^eIf a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and ^gwe will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and ^kthe word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's ^mwhich sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, ^ohe shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27^a Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. ^sLet not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how ^zI said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father ^ais greater than I.

29 And now ^cI have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for ^gthe prince of this world cometh, and ^hhath nothing in me.

31 But that ⁱthe world may know that I love the Father; and ^kas the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15

I AM ^othe true vine, and my Father is ^qthe husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit ^the taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ^xye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4^z Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself,

except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

A.D. 23

a ch. 13. 16

b Mt. 23. 34
See Acts 8. 1

c See Mt. 10. 22

d Cf. Ezek. 15. 4

Mt. 13. 30

e ch. 8. 19

& 16. 3

f ch. 14. 24

& 17. 3. &c.

g ch. 8. 31

h ch. 14. 13

& 16. 23. 24

i ch. 9. 41

k Ro. 1. 20

l Or excuse

m ch. 14. 13

& 17. 4

n ch. 8. 31

o ch. 10. 17

& 17. 23. &c.

p ch. 14. 21

q Ro. 3. 35

r ch. 14. 11

s ch. 14. 15

t ch. 14. 31

u ch. 13. 18

& 17. 12

v Cf. from Ps. 69. 4

w ch. 17. 13

x ch. 16. 24

y ch. 14. 16

z & 16. 7. 13

30 Or Advocate

Gk. Paraclete

z ch. 14. 16

& 16. 7

a ch. 13. 34

Ro. 12. 10

b ch. 14. 17

& 16. 13

c ch. 14. 26

Ch. 16. 14

i Cor. 12. 3

d ch. 11. 51

52

Ro. 4. 25

e Lk. 24. 48

Acts 1. 8. 22

f Lk. 12. 4

g ch. 14. 24

& 17. 8

h Cf. Am. 3. 7

i ch. 12. 42

j ch. 13. 18

k Cf. Acts 26. 9

l ch. 15. 21

& 17. 25

m ch. 8. 19

Acts 13. 27

n ch. 14. 29

o ch. 17. 14

Lk. 21. 17

p ch. 7. 7

q Cf. ch. 8. 31

r ch. 14. 2

& 17. 11

s ch. 17. 14

& 16. 16

t Cf. ch. 13. 36

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin.

23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAPTER 16

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these

ST. JOHN 16

The disciples comforted

things unto you, ^asorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the ^{2c} Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, ^aI will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, ^ehe will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the ⁱ prince of this world ^{*}is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ^mye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, ^othe Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 ^{*}He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

15 ^{*}All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? ^bwe cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ^jye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but ⁱyour sorrow shall be turned into joy.

A.D. 33

a ch. 14. 1, 27
b Cf.
Gen. 3. 16

^{2c}Or Advocate
Cf.
Paraclete
c ch. 15. 26
1 Jno. 2. 1

d ch. 15. 26
Acts 1. 5, 8
e ch. 14. 26
Ro. 8. 14-16, 26
f ch. 20. 20
g ch. 14. 20

h ch. 15. 7, 16
Jas. 1. 5,
etc.

i ch. 14. 30
2 Cor. 4. 4
k ch. 12. 31
Ro. 16. 20

l See Mt. 7. 7
m 1 Cor. 3. 2
n ch. 15. 11
1 Jno. 1. 4
o ch. 15. 26
1 Jno. 2. 27
^pOr parables
p Cf. ch. 10. 6

q ch. 14. 26
& 15. 26

r Cf.
ch. 14. 16
s ch. 14. 21
& 17. 23

t ch. 13. 3
& 17. 2
u ch. 14. 15
Eph. 6. 24
x ch. 17. 8
y ch. 13. 3
1 Cor. 15. 47
z ch. 14. 19

a ch. 2. 24
& 21. 17

b ch. 12. 16

c ch. 5. 25, 28
d Mt. 26. 31

e ch. 8. 16, 29

f Cf.
Mt. 9. 15
g ch. 14. 27
Acts 10. 36
h Acts 14. 22
i Cf.
ch. 15. 20
j Jer. 31. 13
k Rev. 3. 21

21 A woman when she is in travail ^bhath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but ^jI will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And ^ein that day ye shall ask me nothing. ⁱVerily, verily, I say unto you, ^hWhatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ⁱask, and ye shall receive, ^athat your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in ^{3p}proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and ⁱI say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 ^{*}For the Father himself loveth you, ^ubecause ye have loved me, and ^{*}have believed that I came out from God.

28 ^yI came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that ^athou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe, that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, ^ethe hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ^dye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet ^eI am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that ^ein me ye might have peace. ^hIn the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; ^kI have overcome the world.

CHAPTER 17

THESE words spake Jesus, and ^blifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, ^ethe hour is come; ^gglorify thy Son, that thy Son also ^hmay glorify thee:

2 ^kAs thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give ⁱeternal life to as many ^mas thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, ⁿthat they might know thee ^othe only true God, and Jesus Christ, ^awhom thou hast sent.

4 ⁱI have glorified thee on the earth: ^{*I} have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had ^awith thee ^abefore the world was.

6 ^cI have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For ^jI have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and ^hhave known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 ^mI pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And ^pall mine are thine, and thine are mine; and ^qI am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and ^rI come to thee. ^uHoly Father, ^vkeep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, ^zthat they may be one, ^aas we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and ^dnone of them is lost, ^ebut the son of perdition; ^fthat the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that

A.D. 33
a ch. 15. 11

b ch. 11. 41
c ch. 15. 18.
19
d ch. 15. 19
e ch. 13. 1
f ch. 8. 23
g ch. 13. 31.
32
h ver. 4
i Cf.
Mt. 6. 13
j ch. 16. 15
k Acts 2. 36
l ch. 10. 28
m Ro. 2. 7
& 5. 21
n ch. 10. 29.
& c.
o (Hos. 8. 2)
1 Jno. 5. 20
p Jer. 10. 10
1 Thes. 1. 9
q (Ezek. 37. 28)
r Acts 20. 32
s ch. 15. 21
t Pa. 119. 160
u ch. 20. 21
v ch. 15. 8
w See
Mt. 28. 19
x ch. 4. 34
y Cf.
ch. 19. 30
z Cf. ch. 10. 36
a Cf. ch. 1. 1
b ver. 24
c Pr. 8. 23
d ch. 14. 1
e Acts 10. 43
f ver. 26
g Ro. 11
h Ro. 8. 30

i ch. 15. 15
j ch. 15. 4-7
k Ro. 8. 10
l ch. 16. 27
m ch. 14. 31
n ch. 16. 27
o ch. 15. 9, 10
p ch. 14. 16
q ch. 14. 3
r 2 Cor. 3. 8
s Cf.
2 Cor. 3. 18
t See ver. 2
u Cf.
2 Thes. 1. 10
v ver. 5
w Eph. 1. 4
x Acts 3. 21
y ch. 16. 3
z 1 Cor. 1. 21
a ch. 16. 5
b Isa. 6. 3
c 1 Pet. 1. 15
d ch. 10. 15
e ver. 15
f ch. 11. 52
g Eph. 2. 14
h ch. 14. 10
i ver. 6
j ver. 23
k ch. 10. 28.
29
l Cf.
Mt. 26. 24
m ch. 15. 25
n 19. 24, 31
o Cf.
Mt. 26. 36
p Jer. 31. 40

they might have ^amy joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and ^cthe world hath hated them, ^dbecause they are not of the world, ^feven as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that ⁱthou shouldst take them out of the world, but that thou shouldst keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 ^bSanctify them through thy truth: ^rthy word is truth.

18 ^aAs thou hast sent me into the world, ^eeven so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And for their sakes ^yI sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which ^bshall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; ^das thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 ^eAnd the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 ^gI in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that ⁱthe world may know that thou hast sent me, and ^khast loved them, ^las thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, ^abe with me where I am; that they ^omay behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me ^rbefore the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, ^sthe world hath not known thee: but ^{*I} have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And ^bI have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and ^cI in them.

CHAPTER 18

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, ^ghe went forth with his disciples over the brook ^hCē-drōn,

where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

3^c Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, ^aknowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, ^eWhom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 ⁱThat the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then ⁱSimon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Măl'chūs.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the ⁿcup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12^o Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,

13 And led him away to ^bAnnas first; for he was father in law to ^qCăi'ă-phās, which was the high priest that same year.

14^r Now Căi'ă-phās was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ^gAnd Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

A.D. 33

^a For ver. 16-18, 25-27, cf. Mt. 26, 69-75
^b Mk. 14, 66-72
^c Lk. 22, 53-62

^b Acts 12, 13

^c For ver. 3-11, cf. Mt. 26, 47-56
^d Mk. 14, 43-50
^e Lk. 22, 47-53

^d ch. 13, 1 & 19, 28

^e ch. 1, 38 & 20, 15
^f For ver. 19-24, see ver. 12

^g Mt. 26, 55

^h Mk. 1, 21

ⁱ See ch. 17, 12
^k Cf. Acts 23, 4

^l Cf. Mt. 26, 51

^m For ver. 25-27, see ver. 16

ⁿ Mt. 26, 39, al.

^o For ver. 12, 13, 19-24, cf. Mt. 26, 57-68
^p Mk. 14, 53-65

^q Lk. 3, 2
^r Acts 4, 6
^s ch. 11, 49
^t Acts 4, 6

^u See ch. 11, 50

^v ch. 19, 9
^w Mk. 13, 16

^x Cf. Mt. 26, 58
^y ch. 11, 53
^z Acts 21, 24

^{aa} For ver. 29-36, cf. Mt. 26, 11-14
^{ab} Mk. 15, 2-5
^{ac} Lk. 23, 2, 3

16^a But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the ^bdamsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ^gThe high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, ^sI spake openly to the world; ^hI ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, ^kAnswerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Căi'ă-phās the high priest.

25^m And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 ^gThen led they Jesus from Căi'ă-phās unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into ^sthe judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29^r Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^dsignifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou ^ethe King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom ⁱis not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. ^mTo this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. ⁿEvery one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, ^oI find in him no fault at all.

39 ^pBut ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19

THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and ^sscourged him.

2 ^tAnd the soldiers platted a crown

A.D. 33

^a Lk. 16, 19
Rev. 17, 4
^b ch. 18, 33,
39

^c ch. 18, 38

^d ch. 12, 33

^e ch. 19, 3, 19
Lk. 23, 37,
38

^f Cf.
Mt. 27, 26
Lk. 23, 16

^g Mt. 26, 66

^h ch. 10, 33

ⁱ See
ch. 17, 14
^k ch. 18, 28,
33
Acts 23, 35

^l Mt. 27, 13

^m Cf.
ch. 12, 27

ⁿ ch. 8, 47
^o Jno. 4, 6

^o ch. 19, 4, 6
Lk. 23, 4

^p For ver. 39,
40, cf. Mt.
27, 15-26
Mk. 15, 6-
15
Lk. 23, 18-
25

^q Lk. 3, 1

^r Mt. 27, 19
Acts 12, 21

^s Cf.
Mt. 27, 26
Lk. 23, 16

^t For ver. 2, 3,
cf. Mt. 27,
27-3
Mk. 15, 16-
20

of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a ^apurple robe,

3 And said, Hail, ^bKing of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I ^cfind no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. ^fPilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law ^ghe ought to die, because ^hhe made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the ^kjudgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, ^lSpeakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend: who-soever maketh himself a king speaketh against ^qCæsar.

13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the ^rjudgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gāb'-bā-thā.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him.

Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

17 ^d And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: ⁿ that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, ^p They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus ^s his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clēō-phās, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, ^w whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, ^z Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jesus ^d knowing that

A.D. 33

a ver. 24. 36

b See Ps. 69. 21

c Ps. 51. 7

Heb. 9. 19

d For ver. 17-

19, 25, 26,

28-30, cf.

Mt. 27. 32-

51

Mk. 15. 21-

38

Lk. 23. 26,

32-38, 44-

46

e Cf. ch. 17. 4

f Jos. 10. 27

g Jno. 5. 6,

8

h ch. 21. 24

i For ver. 23,

17 see ver.

k ver. 28

Acts 1. 16

l Cit. from

Ex. 12. 46

Cf.

Ps. 34. 20

m Cit. from

Zech. 12. 10

n ver. 28

ch. 17. 12

o For ver. 38-

42, cf. Mt.

27. 32-

51

Mk. 15. 42-

47

Lk. 23. 50-

56

p Cit. from

Ps. 22. 18

q ch. 12. 42

r ch. 12. 42

& 20. 19

s ch. 2. 1

Acts 1. 14

t Lk. 23. 56

u Mk. 15. 23

x Cant. 4. 14

y ch. 13. 23

& 20. 2

z ch. 2. 4

a ch. 11. 44

Acts 5. 6

b ch. 20. 5

c For ver. 28-

17, see ver.

d ch. 18. 4

all things were now accomplished, ^a that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, ^b I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon ^c hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, ^e It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, ^f that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out ^g blood and water.

35 And ^h he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, ^k that the scripture should be fulfilled, ^l A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, ^m They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ And after this Joseph of Arim-ā-thæ'ā, being a disciple of Jesus, but ^q secretly ^r for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nic-ō-dē'ē-mūs, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and ^t brought a mixture of ^u myrrh and ^v aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and ^a wound it in ^b linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in

the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus theretore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAPTER 20

THE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, ^awhom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 ^gPeter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the ⁱlinen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And the ^anapkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeing ^ytwo angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

A.D. 33

a Mk. 16. 9

b ch. 18. 4, 7

c For ver. 1, cf. Mt. 28. 1-5 Mk. 16. 1-8 Lk. 24. 1-10

d ch. 19. 26 & 21. 7

e Mt. 28. 10 Ro. 8. 29

f ch. 6. 62

g Lk. 24. 12

h Mk. 16. 10

i ch. 19. 40 k Mk. 16. 9 Acts 20. 7

l ch. 19. 38

m Lk. 24. 36

n 1 Cor. 15. 3

o Lk. 24. 36

p Ro. 2. 10

o ch. 11. 44

p Lk. 24. 40

q ch. 16. 20

r ch. 17. 3

s c. Ro. 8. 3

t ch. 17. 18

u See ch. 7. 39

v Mt. 18. 18

x ch. 14. 5

y c. 21. 2

z Cf. Lk. 24. 4

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and ^asaw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? ^bwhom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rāb-bō'ni; which is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to ^amy brethren, and say unto them, ^jI ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene ^hcame and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ Then the same day at evening, being ^kthe first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled ^lfor fear of the Jews, ^mcame Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, ⁿPeace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, ^phe shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then ^qwere the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: ^ras my Father hath sent me, ^seven so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, ^tReceive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 ^uWhose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But ^vThomas, one of the twelve, called Did'y-mūs, was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: ^b blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

30 ¶ And ^d many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But ^e these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is ^f the Christ, the ^g Son of God; and that believing ye might ^h have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21

AFTER these things Jesus ^k shewed himself again to the disciples at the ^m sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, and ^o Thomas called ^a Did-ŷ-mūs, and ^b Nathanael of ^c Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night ^r they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, "Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple ^x whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now ^z when Simon Peter

heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land ^c full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 ⁱ This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, ^j after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jesus saith to ⁿ Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him ^s Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, ^t thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, ^v thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

A.D. 33

a For ver. 26.
cf. ver. 19
ch. 21. 1, 14b 1 Pet. 1. 8
c Cf. Lk. 5. 6

d ch. 21. 25

e Cf. Lk. 1. 4
f ch. 12. 34
Acts 2. 36
g ch. 11. 27
Acts 9. 20
h Cf.
ch. 10. 10i ver. 1
k ver. 14
ch. 20. 19,
26
l Acts 2. 24
m ch. 6. 1n Lk. 22. 32
o ch. 20. 24,
&c.
l.c. Twin
p ch. 1. 45
q ch. 4. 46r Cf. Lk. 5. 5
Or Shepherd
s Acts 20. 28

t ch. 16. 30

u Cf. Lk. 5. 4

x ch. 20. 2
y ch. 13. 36
2 Pet. 1. 14
z Cf.
Mt. 14. 29

19 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; ^cwhich also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry ^etill I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad

A.D. 33
a Acts 1. 15
(mg.), al.
b ch. 19. 35
c ch. 13. 23
d ch. 20. 30
e ch. 14. 3,
18, 28
cf.
1 Cor. 11. 26

among ^athe brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 ^bThis is the disciple which testified of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And ^dthere are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

THE

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

CHAPTER 1

^bTHE former treatise have I made, O ^cThē-ōph⁴i-lūs, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

2 Until ^dthe day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost ^ehad given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 ^fTo whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things ⁱpertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, being assembled together with them, ^kcommanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for ^mthe promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

5 For ^pJohn truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized ^qwith the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, ^twilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you ^uto know the times or the seasons, ^vwhich the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ^aye shall receive power, after

A.D. 33
a ch. 2. 32
b Jno. 15. 27
c See
Lk. 1. 1-4
d Lk. 1. 3
e Lk. 24. 51
f Eph. 4. 9-10
g See
Mt. 28. 19
h ch. 10. 40,
41
i See
Mt. 28. 17
j Lk. 24. 4
k ch. 2. 7
l Lk. 8. 1
m Lk. 24. 49
n Mt. 26. 64,
67
o 1 Cor. 1. 7
p ch. 2. 33
q Lk. 24. 49
r Cf.
Lk. 24. 50
s Jno. 8. 1
t ch. 10. 37
u Jno. 10. 40
v ch. 2. 4, 38
w Jno. 16. 7,
13
x ch. 9. 37,
Lk. 22. 12
y See
Mt. 10. 2-4
z Lk. 17. 20
aa Cf.
Mt. 24. 3

that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall ^abe witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, ^gtwo men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, ^hYe men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, ⁱshall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then ⁿreturned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called ^oŌlī-vēt, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an ^rupper room, where abode both ^sPeter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Al-phā⁴ūs, and Simon Zē-lō⁴tēs, and ^xJudas the brother of James.

14 These all continued ^zwith one accord in prayer and supplication,

THE ACTS 2

with the women, and ^aMary the mother of Jesus, and with his ^bbrethren.

15 ¶ And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of ^dthe ²disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty.)

16 Men and brethren, ^hthis scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning ⁱJudas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For ^mhe was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ⁿministry.

18 Now this man ^opurchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and ^pfalling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as ^qthat field is called ^rin their proper tongue, A-cēl'-dā-mā, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, ⁱLet his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and ^uhis ⁴bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companioned with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called ⁱBār'-sā-bās, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And ^kthey prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, ⁱwhich knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and ^mapostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And ⁿthey gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

The descent of the Holy Ghost

CHAPTER 2

AND when the ^eday of Pentecost was fully come, they were all ^ewith one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a ^frushing mighty wind, and ^git filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them ³cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all ^kfilled with the Holy Ghost, and began ⁱto speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak ⁵Galilæans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pār'-thi-āns, and ^{*}Medes, and ^yElamites, and the dwellers in ^zMēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā, and in Judæa, and ^aCāp-pā-dō-čī-ā, in ^aPontus, and ^bAsia,

10 ^cPhrygia, and ^dPām-phyl'-i-ā, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about ^eCy-rē'-nē, and strangers of ^fRome, Jews and ^gproselytes,

11 ^hCretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye

A.D. 33

^a Jno. 19. 25, 26

^b Jno. 7. 3.

^c 1 Cor. 9. 5

^d ch. 20. 16

^e 2 Chr. 8. 13

^f d Jno. 21. 23 (for ms.)

^g Or brethren

^h ch. 1. 14

ⁱ & 4. 24, 32

^j Cf. Ezek. 1. 4

^k Cf. ch. 4. 31

^l h ch. 1. 16

^m Jno. 19. 36

ⁿ Or tongues distributed (among them)

^o Jno. 12. 4

^p See Jno. 18. 3

^q k ch. 1. 5, 8

^r & 8. 15, 17

^s i ch. 10. 46

^t Mt. 16. 17

^u m See Mt. 10. 4

^v n ch. 20. 24

^w o Mt. 27. 3

^x p Mt. 27. 5

^y q Mt. 27. 8

^z r ch. 21. 40

^{aa} s ch. 1. 11

^{ab} & 13. 31

^{ac} i Cit. from Ps. 69. 26

^{ad} u Cit. from Ps. 109. 8

^{ae} v Or overseership

^{af} x Dan. 11. 1

^{ag} y Dan. 8. 2

^{ah} z ch. 7. 2

^{ai} a 1 Pet. 1. 1

^{aj} b ch. 6. 9

^{ak} c ch. 16. 6

^{al} d ch. 13. 13

^{am} e ch. 6. 9

^{an} f Mt. 27. 32

^{ao} i ch. 18. 2

^{ap} g ch. 6. 5

^{aq} h Mt. 23. 15

^{ar} i Tit. 1. 12

^{as} j ch. 15. 22

^{at} [Mt. 3. 16]

^{au} k ch. 4. 31

^{av} l ch. 15. 8

^{aw} m Jer. 20. 12

^{ax} n Mt. 27. 35

^{ay} o Mt. 27. 35

^{az} p Mt. 27. 35

^{ba} q Mt. 27. 35

^{bb} r Mt. 27. 35

^{bc} s Mt. 27. 35

^{bd} t Mt. 27. 35

^{be} u Mt. 27. 35

^{bf} v Mt. 27. 35

^{bg} w Mt. 27. 35

^{bh} x Mt. 27. 35

^{bi} y Mt. 27. 35

^{bj} z Mt. 27. 35

^{bk} aa Mt. 27. 35

^{bl} ab Mt. 27. 35

^{bm} ac Mt. 27. 35

^{bn} ad Mt. 27. 35

^{bo} ae Mt. 27. 35

^{bp} af Mt. 27. 35

^{bq} ag Mt. 27. 35

^{br} ah Mt. 27. 35

^{bs} ai Mt. 27. 35

^{bt} aj Mt. 27. 35

^{bu} ak Mt. 27. 35

^{bv} al Mt. 27. 35

^{bw} am Mt. 27. 35

^{bx} an Mt. 27. 35

^{by} ao Mt. 27. 35

^{bz} ap Mt. 27. 35

^{ca} aqu Mt. 27. 35

^{cb} ar Mt. 27. 35

^{cc} as Mt. 27. 35

^{cd} at Mt. 27. 35

^{ce} au Mt. 27. 35

^{cf} av Mt. 27. 35

^{cg} aw Mt. 27. 35

^{ch} ax Mt. 27. 35

^{ci} ay Mt. 27. 35

^{cj} az Mt. 27. 35

^{ck} ba Mt. 27. 35

^{cl} bb Mt. 27. 35

^{cm} bc Mt. 27. 35

^{cn} bd Mt. 27. 35

suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But ^athis is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 ^bAnd it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man ^aapproved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, being delivered by the ^bdeterminate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ^cye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 ^dWhom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, ^eI foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the ^gpatriarch

A.D. 33

a ch. 1. 16

b Cft. from Joel 2. 28-32

c See 2 S. 7. 12

d ch. 13. 23 Cft. Jno. 7. 42

e See ver. 25, &c.

f ch. 1. 8, 22 & 3. 13

g ch. 5. 31 Cft. Mk. 16. 19

h ch. 1. 4 Gal. 3. 14 i ch. 10. 45

k Cft. from Ps. 110. 1

l Lk. 1. 4 m Jno. 17. 2

n Ro. 14. 9 o ch. 10. 38

p ch. 3. 18, 20 Jno. 20. 31

q ch. 3. 18 q ch. 5. 33

r ch. 3. 15 See Mt. 27. 35

s ch. 16. 30 Lk. 3. 10

t ch. 3. 15 Jno. 21. 14

u ch. 3. 19 Lk. 24. 47

x ver. 41 Mt. 28. 19

y ch. 5. 31 Lk. 24. 47

z Cft. from Ps. 118. 8-11

a See ver. 16 b Isa. 57. 19 Eph. 2. 17

c Lk. 9. 41 Phil. 2. 15

d ver. 38 ch. 8. 12, &c.

e ch. 5. 14 Cft. ch. 4. 4

f ver. 46 g ch. 13. 36 i K. 2. 10

David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that ^cGod had sworn with an oath to him, that ^dof the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, ^eneither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof ^fwe all are witnesses.

33 Therefore ^gbeing by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father ^hthe promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath ⁱshed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, ^kThe LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel ^lknow assuredly, that ^mGod hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and ⁿChrist.

37 ¶ Now when they heard this, ^qthey were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, ^rwhat shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, ^uRepent, and ^vbe baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ ^yfor the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 ^aFor the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to ^ball that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this ^cuntoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word ^dwere baptized: and the same day ^ethere were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they ^fcontinued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship,

THE ACTS 3

and in ^abreaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And ^bfear came upon every soul: and ^cmany wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and ^dhad all things common;

45 And ^esold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord ^fin the temple, and breaking bread ^gfrom house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 ^hPraising God, and ⁱhaving favour with all the people. And the Lord added ^jto the church daily ^ksuch as should be saved.

CHAPTER 3

NOW Peter and John went up together ^linto the temple at the hour of prayer, being ^mthe ninth hour.

2 And a certain man ⁿlame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Peter, ^ofastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: ^pin the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.

8 And he ^qleaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And ^rall the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And ^sthey knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

The lame man healed by Peter and John

A.D. 33

ach. 20. 7, 11

b ch. 5. 5, 11

Lk. 7. 16

c ch. 4. 33

Cl.

Mk. 16. 17

d ch. 5. 12

Jno. 10. 23

e ch. 4. 32

f ch. 4. 34, 35

g ch. 3. 1

Lk. 24. 53

h Lk. 20. 37

Cl. ch. 5. 30

i Or at home

Jno. 17. 1

&c.

j Or Servant

k See

Mt. 27. 2

l ch. 4. 21

Lk. 24. 33

m ch. 5. 13

Lk. 2. 52

n The best

MBS omit

ch. 4. 27, 30

o Cl.

Mk. 1. 24

Jno. 6. 69

p Or those

who were

being saved

Lk. 13. 23

1 Cor. 1. 18

q ch. 7. 52

r Mt. 27. 20

s ch. 2. 23

& 4. 10

t Or Leader

r ch. 5. 31

s ch. 2. 24

& 4. 10, 33

t ch. 2. 46

& 5. 21, 42

u ch. 2. 32

& 4. 20, 33

x ch. 10. 3, 30

y ver. 6,

ch. 4. 10

z ch. 14. 8

a ch. 13. 27

Lk. 23. 34

b Cl. ch. 14. 9

c ch. 2. 23

& 4. 28

d ch. 8. 35

Jno. 1. 45

e ch. 2. 36

& 5. 42

f ch. 2. 38

& 17. 30

g ver. 16

Cl. ch. 9. 34

i Read the

Christ who

was marked

out before

hand for

you, (even)

Jesus

h See

ch. 1. 2, 11

i ch. 14. 10

k Cl. ch. 1. 6

Mt. 17. 11

l Lk. 1. 70

m Jno. 17. 24

Ro. 16. 25

n ch. 4. 16

o Cl. from

Dt. 18. 15

p ver. 2

Cl. Jno. 9. 8

q Cl. from

Dt. 18. 19

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the ^aporch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 ^bThe God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, ^chath glorified his ^dSon Jesus; whom ye ^edelivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied ^fthe Holy One and ^gthe Just, and ^hdesired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And ⁱkilled the ^jPrince of life, ^kwhom God hath raised from the dead; whereof ^lwe are witnesses.

16 And ^mhis name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that ⁿthrough ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers.

18 But those things, ^owhich God before had shewed ^pby the mouth of all his prophets, that ^qChrist should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send ^rJesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 ^sWhom the heaven must receive until the times of ^trestitution of all things, ^uwhich God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets ^vsince the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, ^wA prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 ^xAnd it shall come to pass, that

every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from ^bSamuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of ^dthe covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And ^ein thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you ^gfirst God, having raised up his ²Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, ^hin turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the ⁱcaptain of the temple, and the ^mSadducees, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus ^othe resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and ^bthe number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and ^relders, and scribes,

6 And ⁱAnnas the high priest, and ^uCai-ā-phās, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, ^yBy what power, or by ^zwhat name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, ^afilled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

9 If we this day be examined of ^cthe good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that ^dby the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, ^ewhom ye crucified, ^ewhom God raised from the dead, even by him

doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, ^awhich is become the head of the corner.

12 ^cNeither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were ^funlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had ⁱcommanded them to go aside out of ^kthe council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed ⁿa notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and ^qcommanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, ^sWhether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things ^twhich we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men ^bglorified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God ^fwith one

A.D. 33

^a Mt. 21. 42
¹ Cor. 3. 11

^b ch. 13. 20
^{Jer.} 15. 1

^c ch. 3. 26
& 5. 31

^d See Gen. 12. 3

^e ^{Ch.} from Gen. 22. 18

^f Cf. Jno. 7. 15

^g ch. 13. 46

^h Or Servant

ⁱ ch. 4. 12
^{Lk.} 2. 11

^j ch. 5. 34

^k ch. 5. 21
^{Jno.} 11. 47

^l ch. 5. 24
^{Jer.} 20. 1

^m Cf. Lk. 22. 4

ⁿ Mt. 22. 23,
34

^o ch. 3. 9

^p See Mt. 22. 30 31

^q Cf. ch. 2. 41

^r ch. 5. 28,
40

^s ch. 22. 5
^{Lk.} 22. 66

^t ch. 5. 29

^u Jno. 18. 13,
24

^v Jno. 18. 13

^w ch. 3. 15
& 5. 32

^x Cf. Mt. 21. 23

^y ver. 10

^z ch. 6. 3, 5

¹ Lk. 4. 1

² ch. 2. 47
& 11. 18

^c See ch. 3. 7, 8

^d ch. 3. 6, 16

^e ch. 3. 15
& 5. 30

^f ver. 32

THE ACTS 5

accord, and said, Lord, thou art God,
^a which hast made heaven, and earth,
 and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant
 David hast said, ^c Why did the hea-
 then rage, and the people imagine
 vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up,
 and the rulers were gathered together
 against the Lord, and against his
 Christ.

27 For of a truth against thy ^d holy
² child Jesus, whom thou hast an-
 ointed, ^e both Herod, and Pontius
 Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the
 people of Israel, ^f were gathered to-
 gether,

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand
 and thy counsel ^g determined before
 to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their
 threatenings: and grant unto thy
 servants, that with all ^h boldness they
 may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to
 heal; and that ⁱ signs and wonders
 may be done by the name of thy holy
 child Jesus.

31 ¶ And ^o when they had prayed,
 the place was shaken where they were
 assembled together; and ^q they were
 all filled with the Holy Ghost, and
 they spake the word of God with
 boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that
 believed were of ^s one heart and of
 one soul: neither said any of them
 that ought of the things which he
 possessed was his own; but ^t they had
 all things common.

33 And ^u with great power gave the
 apostles witness of the resurrection
 of the Lord Jesus: and great grace
 was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among
 them that lacked: for as many as were
 possessors of lands or houses sold
 them, and brought the prices of the
 things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the
 apostles' feet: and ^y distribution was
 made unto every man according as he
 had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles
 was surnamed ^z Barnabas, (which is,

The sin of Ananias and Sapphira

being interpreted, The son of con-
 solation,) a Levite, and of the country
 of ^b Cyprus,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought
 the money, and laid it at the apostles'
 feet.

CHAPTER 5

BUT a certain man named An-
 ā-nī'ās, with Sapphira his wife, sold
 a possession,

2 And ^e kept back part of the price,
 his wife also being privy to it, and
 brought a certain part, and laid it at
 the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, An-ā-nī'ās, why
 hath ^h Satan filled thine heart to lie to
 the Holy Ghost, and to keep back
 part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not
 thine own? and after it was sold, was
 it not in thine own power? why hast
 thou conceived this thing in thine
 heart? thou hast not lied unto men,
 but unto God.

5 And An-ā-nī'ās hearing these
 words ^m fell down, and gave up the
 ghost: and great ⁿ fear came on all
 them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, ^p wound
 him up, and ^r carried him out, and
 buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three
 hours after, when his wife, not know-
 ing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her,
 Tell me whether ye sold the land for
 so much? And she said, Yea, for so
 much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is
 it that ye have agreed together ^{*} to
 tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold,
 the feet of them which have buried
 thy husband are at the door, and shall
 carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway
 at his feet, and yielded up the ghost:
 and the young men came in, and
 found her dead, and, carrying her
 forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the
 church, and upon as many as heard
 these things.

12 ¶ And by the hands of the
 apostles were many ^a signs and won-

A.D. 33

^a ch. 14, 15
 Zech. 12, 1

^b ch. 11, 19

^c Cit. from
 Ps. 8, 1, 2

^d ch. 3, 14
^e Cf.
 Jos. 7, 11
^f Or servant
 Lk. 23, 12

^g Mt. 26, 3
^h Lk. 22, 3,
 31
 1 Cor. 7, 5

ⁱ ch. 3, 18
 1 Pet. 1, 20

^k ch. 9, 27, 29

^l ver. 33
^m Cf.
 Ezek. 11, 13

ⁿ ch. 2, 43
 & 19, 17
^o ch. 1, 24
 & 6, 6

^p Jno. 19, 40
^q ch. 2, 2
^r Lk. 10, 4

^s ch. 2, 1, 46
 & 5, 12

^t ch. 2, 44

^u ch. 2, 43
 & 5, 12
^x Cf.
 1 Cor. 15, 10

^y ch. 6, 1

^z ch. 9, 27
^a ch. 4, 33
 & 6, 8

The apostles are delivered from prison

ders wrought among the people; (and they were all with ^aone accord in ^bSolomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but ^cthe people magnified them.

14 And believers ^ewere the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 ^fInsomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, ⁱbringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ^gThen the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the ^bSadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and ^uput them in the common prison.

19 But the ^zangel of the Lord by night ^bopened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all ^dthe words of ^ethis life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered ^ginto the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called ^kthe council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the ⁿcaptain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them,

A.D. 33

^a ch. 4. 24
& 15. 25

^b ch. 3. 11

^c ch. 2. 47

^d Mt. 21. 26

^e ch. 2. 41, 47
& 6. 1, 7

^f Cf. ch. 19. 12

^g ch. 4. 18

^h Lk. 11. 50
Rev. 18. 24

ⁱ Cf. Mk. 1. 32

^k ch. 4. 19

^l ch. 22. 14
Cf. ch. 3. 13

^m ch. 4. 10, 33
& 10. 40

ⁿ ch. 3. 15
& 7. 52

^o (Est. 7. 10)
ch. 10. 39

^p ch. 4. 1
& 23. 6, 8

^q ch. 2. 33

^r ch. 3. 15
Heb. 2. 10

^s ch. 4. 12
& 13. 23, 28

^t Cf. ch. 11. 18

^u ch. 12. 4
Mt. 14. 3

^x ch. 2. 38
& 10. 43

^y ch. 4. 20, 33
& 10. 39

^z ch. 8. 26
Lk. 2. 9

^a See Jno. 15. 26, 27

^b ch. 12. 10

^c See ch. 4. 31

^d Cf. Jno. 6. 67, 68

^e Phil. 2. 16

^f Cf. ch. 3. 15

^g ch. 2. 37
& 7. 54

^h ch. 3. 1

ⁱ ch. 22. 3

^j Jno. 3. 10

^k (Gk.)
1 Jm. 1. 7

^l (Gk.)
ch. 4. 15

^m Cf. ch. 21. 38

ⁿ ch. 4. 1

^o Or enrolment

^p Lk. 2. 2

THE ACTS 5

saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for ^dthey feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, ^gDid not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend ^hto bring this man's blood upon us.

29 ^jThen Peter and the other apostles answered and said, ^kWe ought to obey God rather than men.

30 ^lThe God of our fathers ^mraised up Jesus, ⁿwhom ye slew and ^ohanged on a tree.

31 ^qHim hath God exalted with his right hand to be a ^rPrince and a ^sSaviour, for ^tto give repentance to Israel, and ^xforgiveness of sins.

32 And ^ywe are his witnesses of these things; and ^zso is also the Holy Ghost, ^awhom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 ^bWhen they heard that, they ^cwere cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named ^dGä-mä-li-ël, a ^edoctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and ^fcommanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For ^gbefore these days rose up Theu'däs, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the ^htaxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain

THE ACTS 6, 7

from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; ^blest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and ^fbeaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, ⁱreioicing that they were counted worthy ^kto suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily ^min the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach ²Jesus ⁿChrist.

CHAPTER 6

AND in those days, ^bwhen the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the ^{3a}Grecians against the ^rHebrews, because their ^swidows were neglected in the ^udaily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, ^zlook ye out among you seven men ^aof honest report, ^bfull of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and ⁱPhilip, and Pröch²-ö-rüs, and Ni-cä²-nör, and Timon, and Pär²-mē-nās, and Nicolas a ⁿproselyte of An²-ti-öch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and ^bwhen they had prayed, ^athey laid their hands on them.

7 And the ^rword of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company ⁴of the priests were obedient to ^uthe faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and

The answer of Stephen to his accusers

power, did ^agreat wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Lib²-ēr-tines, and ^cQy-rē²-nī-āns, and Alexandrians, and of them of ^dCi-liç²-i-ā and of ^eAsia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And ^sthey were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they ^hsuborned men, which said, We have heard him ⁱspeak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the ^ocouncil,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth ⁱshall destroy this place, and shall ^xchange the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, ^ysaw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAPTER 7

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, ^cbrethren, and fathers, hearken; ^dThe God of glory ^eappeared unto ^four father Abraham, when he was in ^gMēs-ö-pö-tä²-mī-ā, ^hbefore he dwelt in ⁴ⁱChär²-rān,

3 And said unto him, ^kGet thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and ^mcome into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chäl²-dä²-āns, and dwelt in Chär²-rān: and from thence, ^owhen his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet ^she promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, ^xwhen as yet he had no child.

A.D. 33
a ch. 5, 12
& 8, 6

b Cf.
2Chr. 13. 12
c ch. 2. 10
& 11. 20

d ch. 15. 23, 41
e ch. 2. 9
& 16. 6

f ch. 16. 22
g Cf.
Lk. 21. 15

h ch. 24. 13
Mk. 14. 55
i Lk. 6. 23
Ro. 5. 3

k ch. 9. 16
Jno. 17. 14
l Cf. Mt. 9. 3
m ver. 21

2 Or Jesus
and the
Christ

n ch. 3. 18, 20
& 9. 22
o ch. 5. 21
& 22. 30

p ch. 5. 14
& 9. 31

3 Or
Hellenists

a ch. 9. 29
r Jon. 1. 9
2Cor. 11. 22

s Ezek. 7. 10
i Tim. 5. 3, 16

i Cf.
Mt. 26. 61
u ch. 4. 35

x Cf. ch. 15. 1
& 21. 21
y Cf.
Ex. 34. 29

z Cf.
Ex. 18. 21
i Tim. 3. 2-8

a ch. 10. 22
b ch. 4. 8, 31
& 7. 55

c ch. 22. 1
d Ps. 29. 3

e See
Gen. 11. 31
f Jno. 8. 53
Ro. 4. 1, &c.

g ch. 2. 9
h Neh. 9. 7
i Or Haran

j Ezek. 27. 23
k Git. from
Gen. 12. 1

l ch. 8. 5, &c.
m Isa. 52. 2
Heb. 11. 8

n ch. 2. 10
& 13. 43
o Gen. 11. 32

p ch. 4. 31
& 8. 15
q ch. 13. 3
Cf. Dt. 34. 9

ll ch. 8. 17
r ch. 12. 24
s See
Gen. 12. 7

i Cf.
Jno. 12. 42
u ch. 13. 8
x See
Gen. 15. 3

6 And God spake on this wise, That ^bhis seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil ^dfour hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and ^fserve me in this place.

8 And ^hhe gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat ⁱIsaac, and circumcised him the ^meighth day; and Isaac begat ⁿJacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, ^omoved with envy, ^psold Joseph into Egypt: but ^qGod was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of ^rPhâr-aoḥ king of Egypt; and he made him ^sgovernor over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now ^tthere came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Châ-nâ-ân, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But ^vwhen Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph ^zwas made known to his brethren; and ^aJoseph's kindred was made known unto Phâr-aoḥ.

14 Then ^csent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, ^ethreescore and fifteen souls.

15 So ^gJacob went down into Egypt, and ⁱdied, he, and our fathers,

16 And ^kwere carried over into Sÿ-chem, and laid in the sepulchre ^mthat Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Êm-môr the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, ^othe people grew and multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose; ^pwhich knew not Joseph.

19 The same ^rdealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, ^sso that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

A.D. 33

^a See Ex. 6. 20
^b Cf. from Gen. 15. 13, 14
^c Ex. 2. 2
^d Heb. 11. 23
^e Ex. 12. 40
^f Gal. 3. 17

^g Ex. 2. 10

^h See Ex. 3. 12
ⁱ Isa. 19. 12
^j See Gen. 17. 9-12

^k Cf. Dt. 31. 2
^l & 34. 7
^m Lk. 3. 34
ⁿ Ro. 9. 10
^o Lk. 2. 21
^p Phil. 3. 3
^q Lk. 3. 34

^r See Gen. 37. 11
^s Ps. 105. 17
^t See Gen. 39. 2, &c.
^u See Gen. 41. 37-43

^v Ps. 105. 21
^w Ex. 2. 13
^x See Gen. 41. 54

^y Cf. Gen. 13. 8
^z See Gen. 42. 1

^a Gen. 45. 3
^b Gen. 47. 2
^c See Ex. 2. 15
^d See Gen. 45. 9-10
^e See Ex. 2. 22
^f Cf. Ex. 1. 5
^g Dt. 10. 22
^h See Ex. 3. 2
ⁱ Isa. 52. 4
^j Ps. 68. 8, 17
^k Gal. 4. 24, 25

^l See Gen. 49. 33

^m See Gen. 50. 25
ⁿ Mk. 12. 26
^o Cf. Gen. 23. 16
^p & 33. 19
^q Cf. from Ex. 3. 6

^r See Ex. 1. 7, 8
^s Cf. from Ex. 1. 7, 8
^t Cf. from Ex. 3. 5
^u Ps. 105. 25

^v Ex. 1. 22
^w Cf. from Ex. 3. 7, 8, 19

20 In which time ^aMoses was born, and was ^cexceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Phâr-aoḥ's daughter took him up, and ^enourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the ^gwisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And ⁱwhen he was full ^kforty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And ^tthe next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ^vye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then ^bfled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, ^dwhere he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, ^fthere appeared to him in the wilderness of ^hmount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a ^jbush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, ^a"I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, ^c"Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 ^e"I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in

THE ACTS 7

Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer ^c by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He ⁱ brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land ^l of Egypt, and ^m in the Red sea, and ⁿ in the wilderness forty years.

37 ¶ This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, ^a A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he, that was in the ³ church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: ^u who received the lively ^x oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers ^y would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts ^b turned back again into Egypt,

40 Saying unto Aaron, ^d Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And ^h they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned, and ^m gave them up to worship ⁿ the host of heavens; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, ^q have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō^l-löch, and the star of your god ⁴⁵ Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the ^x tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it ^z according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which also our fathers that came

Stephen is stoned to death

after brought in with ^{2a} Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, ^b whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

46 ^c Who found favour before God, and ^d desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon ^f built him an house.

48 Howbeit the ^e most High dwelleth not ⁿ in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 ^k Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 ¶ Ye ^b stiffnecked and ^u uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do ^r always resist the Holy Ghost: ^s as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 ^t Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of ^z the Just One; ^a of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received the law ^c by the disposition of angels, and have not ^e kept it.

54 ¶ When they heard these things, ^f they were cut to the heart, and they ^g gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 But he, being ⁱ full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the ^k glory of God, and Jesus standing ^l on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, I see the ^o heavens opened, and the ^p Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and ^r stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes ^t at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, ^u calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

60 And he ^v kneeled down, and ^w cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he ^b fell asleep.

Si Stephanus non sic orasset ecclesiam Paulum non haberet - Hag.

A.D. 33

^a i.e. Joshua
^a 1 Chr. 7. 27
Heb. 4. 8
^b Zeph. 3. 15

^c See
ⁱ S. 13. 14
& 16. 1
^d 1 K. 8. 17

^e Isa. 63. 9
^f Ezra 5. 11
^g ch. 16. 17
Lk. 8. 28
^h ch. 17. 24

ⁱ ch. 13. 18
Mic. 6. 4
^k Cit. from
Isa. 66. 1, 2
^l Ps. 106. 7, 22

^m Isa. 63. 12
ⁿ 1 Cor. 10. 1
^o ch. 13. 18
Am. 5. 25
^p Cit. from
Dt. 18. 15

^q Jer. 19. 15
^r Cf. Ezek.
44. 7, 9

^s Isa. 63. 10
Heb. 10. 29
Cf.
Eph. 4. 30
^t Or consuetudine

^u Mal. 3. 7
^v Mt. 23. 31
^w Jno. 7. 19
^x Ro. 3. 2
^y Zech. 7. 11

^z ch. 3. 14
& 22. 14
^a ch. 5. 30
& 10. 39
^b Neh. 9. 17
^c Gal. 3. 19

^d Cit. from
Ex. 32. 1, 23
^e Cf.
Jno. 7. 19
^f ch. 5. 33

^g Lam. 2. 16
^h Ps. 106. 19
ⁱ ch. 6. 3, 5
& 11. 24

^k Cf. Lk. 2. 9
^l Mk. 16. 19
Ro. 8. 34

^m Ps. 81. 12
Ro. 1. 24, 26
ⁿ Zeph. 1. 4
^o ch. 10. 11
Jno. 1. 31
^p Jno. 13. 31
^q Cit. from
Am. 5. 25, 26

^r ch. 14. 5, 19
Jno. 10. 31
^s Cf.
Am. 5. 26
^t ch. 22. 20

^u Cf.
Lk. 23. 46
^x 2 Chr. 24. 6
(Heb.)

^y ch. 9. 40
Lk. 22. 41
^z Nu. 8. 4
^a (Lk. 23. 34)

^b Jno. 11. 11
1 Cor. 15. 6

CHAPTER 8

AND Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great ^apersecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and ^cthey were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.

3 As for ^bSaul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 Therefore ⁱthey that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then ^kPhilip went down to the city of Samaria, and ^lpreached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and ⁿseeing the miracles which he did.

7 For ^ounclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city ^sused sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying,

²This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Philip ^{*preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ,} ^zthey were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which

were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:

15 Who, when they were come down, ^bprayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:

16 (For ^das yet he was fallen upon none of them: only ^ethey were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

17 Then ^jlaid they their hands on them, and they ^greceived the Holy Ghost.

18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them ^hmoney, ^{*the apostles}

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the ^mgift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 ^pRepent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in ^qthe gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Simon, and said, ^rPray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the ^tSamaritans.

26 And the ^uangel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto ^vGaza, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, a ^aman of Ethiopia, an ^beunuch of great authority under Cān-dā-cē queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and ^chad come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read E-sāi'ās the prophet.

A.D. 33

^a ch. 12. 1
^h ch. 9. 29
See
Jno. 15. 20

^b ch. 6. 6
^c 13. 3

^c ver. 4

^d ch. 19. 2

^e ch. 10. 48

^f (ch. 6. 6)

^g ch. 9. 17

^h ch. 2. 4, 38

ⁱ ch. 9. 17

^j ch. 9. 1, 2

^k ch. 6. 5

^l 21. 8

^m ver. 35

ⁿ Cf. ch. 2. 38

^o See

Mk. 16. 17

^p 2 Tim. 2. 25

^q Cf. Dan. 4. 27

^r Dt. 29. 18

^s Heb. 12. 15

^t Jer. 42. 2

^u ch. 13. 6

^v Or This man is that power of God which is called Great

Cf.

ch. 14. 11

^w Jno. 4. 9, 39

^x ch. 5. 19

^y 10. 3, &c.

^z ch. 19. 8

^a Lk. 9. 2, 60

^b Zech. 9. 5

^c ch. 2. 41

^d 9. 18

^e Cf.

Jer. 38. 7

^f Zeph. 3. 10

^g Cf.

Isa. 56. 4

^h Jno. 12. 20

29 Then ^athe Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet E-sai-as, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, ^dHow can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, ^eHe was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and ^kbegan at the same scripture, and ⁱpreached unto him Jesus.

36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; ^mwhat doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 ^aAnd Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and ^bhe baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, ^rthe Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Philip was found at ^tA-zo-tis: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cæsarea.

CHAPTER 9

AND Saul, yet ^bbreathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to ^dDa-

A.D. 33

a ch. 10. 19
Lk. 2. 27
b ch. 19. 9, 23

c For ver. 3-8,
cf. ch. 22.
6-11
& 26. 12-18

d Cf.
Ro. 10. 14
e Mt. 17. 6
Rev. 1. 17
f ch. 10. 13,
15
Jno. 12. 28

g Cit. from
Isa. 53. 7, 8
h The best
MSS. omit

i Cf. ch. 22. 9
j Cf. Dan. 10. 7

k ch. 3. 18
& 10. 43
l ver. 5

m ch. 10. 47
n ch. 22. 12
o The best
MSS. omit
p ch. 10. 3, 11
Mt. 2. 12

q ver. 12
r ver. 29

s ch. 28. 8

t Zech. 9. 6
u See ver. 1

x ch. 22. 16
Zech. 13. 9
y ch. 8. 3
& 22. 4, 19
z ch. 13. 2
cf.
ch. 22. 21
a Ro. 9. 22
b ch. 26. 17
|| ch. 10. 45
c ch. 26. 1
d ch. 22. 5,
&c.
Am. 5. 27

mascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of ^bthis way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 ^cAnd as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven: ^{(brighter than the sun (26: 13))}

4 And ^ehe fell to the earth, and ^fheard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? ^(Hebrew)

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: ^git is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.)

6 ^hAnd he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, ^hhearing a voice, ⁱbut seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ^jAnd there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named ^aÄn-ä-ni-as; and ^oto him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, ^qof Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Än-ä-ni-as coming in, and ^sputting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Än-ä-ni-as answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, ^uhow much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind ^xall that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for ^zhe is ^aa chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name ^bbefore the Gentiles, and ^ckings, and the children of Israel:

16 For ^aI will shew him how great things ^bhe must suffer ^cfor my name's sake.

17 And An-ā-ni'ās went his way, and entered into the house; and ^fputting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, ⁱthat thou mightest receive thy sight, and ^kbe filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and ⁿwas baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were ^pat Damascus.

20 And straightway he ^qpreached Christ ^rin the synagogues, ^sthat he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and ^zconfounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving ^{aa}that this is very ^aChrist.

23 ¶ And ^cafter that many days were fulfilled, the Jews ^dtook counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him ^fby night, and ^glet him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And ^hwhen Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But ⁱBarnabas took him, and ^kbrought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had ⁿpreached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

A.D. 34
a ch. 20. 23
b Lk. 2. 25, 26
c 2 Cor. 6. 4.
d ch. 5. 41
e Or Hellenists (GK.)
f ch. 6. 1
g & 11. 20
h (ch. 8. 1)
i ch. 13. 50
j ch. 8. 17
k & 19. 6
l ver. 11
m ch. 11. 25
n Cf. ch. 16. 5
o Cf. Nk. 16. 18
p ch. 15-17
q & 10. 44-47
r Isa. 11. 3
s 2 Cor. 7. 7
t ch. 6. 1, 7
u & 11. 21, 24
v ch. 8. 12, 16
w & 10. 47, 48
x Cf. 1 Chr. 8. 12
y ch. 26. 20
z ver. 22
aa ch. 13. 5, 14
b Jno. 20. 31
c Ro. 1. 4
d Cf. ch. 3. 6, 16
e Isa. 65. 10
f ch. 11. 21
g ch. 10. 5
h Jon. 1. 3
i Cf. ch. 18. 28
j Lc. 24. 47
k ch. 5. 42
l & 17. 3
m 1 Tim. 2. 10
n Cf. Gal. 1. 17, 18
o ver. 29
p ch. 1. 13
q & 20. 8
r Cf. ch. 17. 10
s 2 Cor. 11. 23
t Cf. Jos. 2. 15
u 1 S. 19. 12
v ch. 22. 17-20
w ch. 4. 36
x & 11. 22, 30
y Cf. Gal. 1. 18, 19
z Cf. Mt. 9. 25
aa ch. 7. 60
b & 20. 36
c ch. 4. 29
d & 13. 46
e Jno. 11. 44

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the ^{aa}Grecians: but ^athey went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth to ^bTarsus.

31 ^cThen had the churches rest throughout all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and ^dwalking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, ^ewere multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at ^fLydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ-nē'ās, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Æ-nē'ās, ⁱJesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and ^jSaron saw him, and ^kturned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at ^lJoppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called ^mDorcas: ⁿthis woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an ^oupper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.

40 But Peter ⁱput them all forth, and ^mkneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. ^oAnd she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

THE ACTS 10

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and ^amany believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one ^cSimon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10

THERE was a certain man in ¹Cæsarea called Cornelius, a centurion of ²the band called the Italian band,

2 A ^hdevout man, and one that ⁱfeared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 ^{*}He saw in a vision evidently about the ^lninth hour of the day an ^mangel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him, ⁿhe was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, ^oThy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to ^qJoppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:

6 He lodgeth with one ^rSimon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the ^xhousetop ^yto pray about the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into ^za trance,

11 And saw ^aheaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the

Peter's vision. He goeth to Cæsarea

four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And ^bthere came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for ^dI have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, ^eWhat God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done ^gthrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Peter thought on the vision, ^pthe Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cornelius the centurion, ^sa just man, and one that feareth God, and ^tof good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after, they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in,

A.D. 35

^a Cl. Jno. 11. 45
^b ch. 9. 4
Rev. 1. 10

^c ch. 10. 6
^d Cl. Ezek. 4. 14

^e Ro. 14. 14.
^f Cl. Mk. 7. 19 (mg.)
^g ch. 21. 31
Mt. 23. 27
(Gk.)

^h Or cohort
ⁱ Cl. Ps. 62. 11
^j ver. 22
^k Mal. 3. 16

^k ch. 9. 10
& 16. 9
^l ch. 3. 1
^m ch. 8. 26
& 12. 7

ⁿ Lk. 2. 9

^o (Lk. 1. 13)
Cl. Dan. 10. 12

^p ch. 8. 29, 39
& 13. 2
^q ch. 9. 36, 43

^r ch. 9. 43

^s (Lk. 23. 50)
2 Pet. 2. 17
^t ch. 6. 3
& 16. 2

^u For ver. 9-32, cf. ch. 11. 5-14

^x Neh. 8. 16
^y Dan. 6. 10

^z ch. 22. 17
Cl. Nu. 24. 4
^a ch. 7. 56
Rev. 19. 11

Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and ^aworshipped him.

26 But Peter took him up, saying, ^cStand up; ^dI myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that ⁱit is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but ^tGod hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, ^ra man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God,

34 ¶ Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that ^dGod is no respecter of persons:

35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and ^eworketh righteousness, is ^faccepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, ^hpreaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is ⁱLord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judæa, and ⁱbegan from Galilee, after the ⁿbaptism which John preached;

38 ^oHow God anointed Jesus of Nazareth ^pwith the Holy Ghost and

with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were ^boppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

39 And ^ewe are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; ^jwhom they slew and ^ghanged on a tree:

40 Him ^hGod raised up the third day, and ^kshewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, ^mwho did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And ⁿhe commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God ^oto be the Judge of quick and dead.

43 ^bTo him give all the prophets witness, that through his name ^awho-soever believeth in him shall receive ^sremission of sins.

44 ¶ While Peter yet spake these words, the ^tHoly Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And ^uthey of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that ^von the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them ^yspeak with tongues, and ^zmagnify God. Then answered Peter,

47 ^aCan any man forbid water, ^bthat these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized ^cin the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Judæa heard that ^gthe Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, ^kthey that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, ^mThou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter

A.D. 35

^a [ch. 14. 13
Dan. 2. 46]

^b Lk. 13. 16
1 Cor. 5. 5

^c Rev. 19. 10
d ch. 14. 15

^e ch. 5. 32
& 13. 31

^f ch. 7. 52
& 13. 28

^g ch. 5. 30

^h ch. 5. 30
& 13. 30

ⁱ ch. 11. 3

^k ch. 1. 3

^l ver. 15

^m See Lk. 24.
30. 43

ⁿ Jno. 21. 13

^o See Mt. 28. 19

^p ch. 17. 31
Jno. 5. 22.

^q ch. 8. 35
& 13. 27

^r ch. 13. 39
Jno. 17. 20

^s ver. 3
Cf. ch. 1. 10

^t ch. 5. 31
& 13. 38

^u ch. 9. 17
& 19. 6

^v ch. 11. 2

^w ch. 9. 15
ch. 11. 1

^x ch. 2. 4
& 19. 6

^y ch. 4. 21
& 11. 18

^z ch. 8. 36
b ch. 9. 18
& 16. 15, 33

^a ch. 9. 16
& 19. 5

^b Jb. 34. 19
Ro. 2. 11

^c Isa. 64. 5

^d Ezek. 43.
27

^e Ro. 12. 1

^f ch. 10. 45
& 13. 48

^g Jno. 16. 33
Ro. 5. 1

^h Ro. 10. 12
Cf. ch. 2. 36

ⁱ ch. 10. 45

^j Cf. Lk. 24. 47

^k Gal. 2. 12

^l ch. 1. 5, 22
& 13. 24

^m ch. 2. 22

ⁿ Jno. 1. 32

THE ACTS 11

from the beginning, and expounded it ^a by order unto them, saying,

5 ^c I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cæsarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit bade me go with them, ³ nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and ^r all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, ^t the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, ² how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; ^d what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and ^g glorified

The disciples first called Christians

God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles ^b granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ Now ^d they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as ^e Phē-nī-çē, and ^f Cyprus, and Ān-ti-ōch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and ^g Çy-rē-nē, which, when they were come to ^h Ān-ti-ōch, spake unto the ²ⁱ Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and ^k a great number believed, and ^l turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth ^m Barnabas, that he should go as far as Ān-ti-ōch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the ⁿ grace of God, was glad, and ⁿ exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and ^o full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and ^p much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to ^q Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ān-ti-ōch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called ^s Christians first in Antioch.

27 ¶ And in these days came ^u prophets from Jerusalem unto Ān-ti-ōch.

28 And there stood up one of them named ^x Āg-ā-būs, and ^y signified by the Spirit that there should be great ^a dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of ^b Claudius Cæsar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined ^c to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judæa:

30 ^e Which also they did, and sent it to the ^f elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

A.D. 42

^a Lk. 1. 3
^b Cf. ch. 5. 31
^c For ver. 5-14, cf. ch. 10. 9-32
^d ch. 8. 4

^e ch. 15. 3
^f ch. 4. 36 & 13. 4

^g ch. 6. 9 & 13. 1

^h ch. 13. 1
ⁱ Many MSS. read Greeks
^j ch. 9. 29

^k ver. 24
^l ch. 9. 35

^m ch. 9. 27 & 12. 25

ⁿ ch. 13. 43

^o ch. 7. 55 & 13. 9, 52

^p Or making no difference
^q ch. 9. 31 & 16. 5

^r ch. 9. 11, 30 & 21. 39

^s ch. 16. 34
^t Jno. 4. 53
^u ch. 26. 28

^v See ch. 10. 44
^w ch. 13. 1

^x ch. 21. 10
^y Lk. 2. 25
^z Cf. ch. 21. 11

^a See ch. 1. 5
^b Lam. 5. 10
^c Mt. 24. 7

^d ch. 18. 2

^e ch. 24. 17
^f Cf. ch. 10. 47

^g ch. 12. 25

^h ch. 14. 23

ⁱ ch. 10. 46 & 13. 48

CHAPTER 12

NOW about that time ^a Herod the king stretched forth his hands ^c to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed ^d James the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the ^f days of unleavened bread.)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him ^g in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but ⁱ prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, ^j bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, the ⁿ angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; ^r which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath ^s sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

A.D. 44

a ch. 13. 1
Lk. 23. 7
b ver. 25

c ch. 8. 1

d See Mt. 20. 23
e Cf. Jno. 18. 16, 17

f ch. 20. 6, 7
Lk. 22. 1, 7

g ch. 5. 18
& 16. 24

h Cf. Mt. 18. 10
Heb. 1. 14

i Ro. 15. 30

k ch. 13. 16

l ch. 21. 33
m ch. 15. 13
Mk. 6. 3

n ch. 10. 3
& 27. 23

o Cf. ch. 16. 27
& 27. 42

p Mk. 3. 8

q Cf. Lk. 5. 9, 11

r ch. 5. 19
& 16. 26

s Or tribunal

t See ver. 7

u Dan. 3. 28
& 6. 22

v ch. 6. 7
& 19. 20

w 2 Chr. 21. 18
& 26. 20

x Dan. 5. 23
Ro. 1. 21

y Cf. Dan. 3. 28
& 6. 22

z ch. 6. 7
& 19. 20

12 And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of ^b John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a ^c damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, ^h It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, ^k beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto ^m James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and ^o commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly displeased with them of ^p Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because ^q their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his ^{2s} throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord ^t smote him, because he ^u gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But ^v the word of God grew and multiplied.

THE ACTS 13

25 And ^aBarnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had ^bfulfilled their ministry, and took with them ^cJohn, whose surname was Mark.

CHAPTER 13

NOW there were in the church that was at ^aĀn-ti-ōch certain ^fprophets and ^gteachers; as ^hBarnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and ⁱLucius of ^mČy-rē-nē, and Mān-ā-ēn, which had been brought up with ⁿHerod the tē-trārch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and ^ofasted, the ^rHoly Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto ^pI have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and ^qprayed, and ^slaid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto ^tSē-leu-čī-ā; and from thence they sailed to ^uCyprus.

5 And when they were at ^vSāl-ā-mīs, they preached the word of God ^win the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also ^xJohn to their ^yminister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto ^zPā-phōs, they found a certain ^{aa}sorcerer, a ^{ab}false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus:

7 Which was with the ^{ac}deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But ^{ad}Ēl-ŷ-mās the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) ^{ae}filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all ^{af}subtily and all mischief, thou ^{ag}child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, ^{ah}the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a

Paul preacheth at Antioch in Pisidia

season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some ^{ai}to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from ^{aj}Pā-phōs, they came to Perga in ^{ak}Pamphylia: and ^{al}John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga, they came to ^{am}Ān-ti-ōch in ^{an}Pi-sid-i-ā, and went ^{ao}into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And after the ^{ap}reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and ^{aq}beckoning with his hand said, Men of Israel, and ^{ar}ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel ^{as}chose our fathers, and exalted the people ^{at}when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an ^{au}high arm ^{av}brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of ^{aw}forty years ^{ax}suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed ^{ay}seven nations in the land of Čhā-nā-ān, he ^{az}divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he ^{ba}gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until ^{bb}Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and ^{bc}God gave unto them ^{bd}Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And ^{be}when he had removed him, ^{bf}he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, ^{bg}I have found David the son of Jesse, ^{bh}a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

A.D. 46

a ch. 11. 22.
b ch. 13. 1
c Cf. ch. 9. 8
d ver. 12
ch. 13. 5, 13

e ch. 11. 19
& 14. 26
f ch. 11. 27
& 15. 32
g Ro. 12. 7
h ch. 12. 25
& 14. 12
i ch. 2. 10
& 14. 24
k ch. 15. 38
l Ro. 16.
21 (7)

m ch. 11. 20
n ch. 12. 1
o ch. 14. 19
p ver. 5
q ch. 14. 1
r ch. 14. 23
Dan. 10. 3
s ch. 10. 19
& 16. 6, 7
t ch. 15. 21
Lk. 4. 16

u ch. 9. 15
& 22. 14, 21
v ch. 8. 15
& 14. 23
x ch. 6. 6
y ch. 12. 17
& 19. 33
z Isa. 50. 10
aa ch. 11. 19
& 15. 39

ab ver. 14
ch. 9. 20
ac See
Ex. 19. 5
ad Dt. 23. 7
ae ch. 12. 25
& 15. 37, 39
af Or attend
ag Cf. Lk. 1. 2
(Gk.)

ah Nu. 33. 3
ai ch. 7. 36
aj Heb. 3. 16
ak Gk. Manus
al ch. 8. 19
am Lk. 6. 26
an ch. 7. 36, 42
ao Or according
ap to another
aq reading,
are he
as them as
at a nursing
au father

av Mt. 11. 12
aw Or
ax proconsul
ay n ch. 18. 12
az See Dt. 7. 1
ba Ps. 105. 11
bb Neh. 9. 27
bc ch. 3. 24
bd Heb. 11. 32
be ch. 11. 24
bf Cf.
bg Dt. 17. 15
bh 1 Chr. 26. 28

bi Mt. 26. 4
bj 2 Cor. 11. 3
(Eph.)
bk 1 Jno. 8. 44
bl 1 Jno. 3. 10
bm 1 S. 15. 23,
26
bn See
bo 1 S. 16. 1
bp Dt. from
Ps. 89. 20
bq Cf.
br Ezek. 35. 3

bs Dt. from
bt 1 S. 13. 14

23 ^aOf this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel ^ba Saviour, Jesus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming ^cthe baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? ^dI am not he. But, behold, ^ethere cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, ^fto you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because ^gthey knew him not, nor yet ^hthe voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them ⁱin condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should ^jbe slain.

29 And ^kwhen they had fulfilled all that was written of him, ^lthey took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 But ^m*God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them ⁿwhich came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are ^ohis witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that ^pthe promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, ^q'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, ^r*I will give you the sure mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, ^s'Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, ^tfell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

A.D. 46

a ch. 2. 30

b ch. 5. 31
Phil. 3. 20

c ch. 10. 37
& 18. 25

d ch. 10. 43
& 26. 18

e ch. 10. 43
& 16. 31

f Ro. 3. 20

g Jno. 3. 28
h ch. 19. 4
i Jno. 1. 27

i ver. 46
k Cit. from
Hab. 1. 5

l Cf.
Isa. 29. 14

m Jno. 16. 3
n Jno. 3. 1.

o ch. 10. 43
& 17. 2

p ch. 3. 17
q 1 Cor. 2. 8

r ch. 10. 39
s Cf. Jno. 19.
24, 28, 36

t ver. 50
u ch. 6. 5

v See Mt. 27.
59, 60, al.

w ch. 11. 23
& 14. 22

x ch. 11. 23
& 14. 26

y ch. 10. 40
& 17. 31

z ch. 2. 7
aa ch. 14. 2, 19

ab Cf.
1 Thes. 2. 16

ac ch. 10. 39
ad Heb. 2. 3

b ch. 26. 6

c ch. 18. 6
d ch. 9. 27, 29
& 14. 3

e ch. 3. 26
f Ro. 1. 16

g Cit. from
Ps. 2. 7

h Cf.
Mt. 22. 8

i See ver. 48

j Cit. from
Isa. 49. 6

k Cit. from
Isa. 55. 3

l ch. 11. 1
& 18. 6

m Cit. from
Ps. 16. 10

n ch. 11. 18
& 21. 20

o Cf. ch. 2. 47

p ch. 2. 29

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you ^athe forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him ^ball that believe are justified from all things, ^cfrom which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 ¶ Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and ^dreligious ^eproselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, ^fpersuaded them to continue in ^gthe grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But ^hwhen the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and ⁱblaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas ^jwaxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should ^kfirst have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves ^lunworthy of everlasting life, lo, we ^mturn to the Gentiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, ⁿ'I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldst be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the ^oGentiles heard this, they were glad, and ^pglorified the word of the Lord: and as many as ^qwere ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

THE ACTS 14

50 But the Jews stirred up the ^adevout and ^dhonourable women, and the chief men of the city, and ^eraised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they ^fshook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto ^hI-cō'-nī-ūm.

52 And the disciples were filled ^kwith joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 14

AND it came to pass in ⁱI-cō'-nī-ūm, that they went both together ⁿinto the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But ^sthe unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they ^zspeaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto ^zthe word of his grace, and granted ^asigns and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, ^cto use them despitefully, and to ^cstone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto ^fLystra and Dēr'-bē, cities of Lŷ-cā-ō'-nī-ā, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there ^gsat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who ^kstedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he ^mleaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lŷ-cā-ō'-nī-ā, ^r'The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

Paul healeth a cripple, and is stoned

12 And they called ^bBarnabas, ^cJupiter; and Paul, ^cMēr-cū'-rī-ūs, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, ²which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and ^gwould have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they ⁱrent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? ^mWe also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should ^oturn from these ^pvaniities unto the ^qliving God, ^rwhich made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past ^usuffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he ^vleft not himself without witness, in that he did good, and ^wgave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews from ^bAn'-ti-ōch and I-cō'-nī-ūm, who persuaded the people, and, having ^dstoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Dēr'-bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to I-cō'-nī-ūm, and An'-ti-ōch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and ^hexhorting them to continue in the ⁱfaith, and that we must ^lthrough much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them ⁿelders in every church, and ^ohad prayed with ^pfasting, they ^qcommended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pi-sid'-i-ā, they came to ^sPamphylia.

A.D. 46

^a ver. 43
^b ch. 17. 4, 17

^c ch. 13. 1
& 15. 2, &c.

^d ch. 19. 24
Am. 5. 26

^e ch. 17. 12
Mt. 15. 43

^f ch. 9. 29
& 14. 5, 19

^g Or whose
(temple)
was before
their city

^h Mt. 10. 14
Cl. ch. 18. 6

ⁱ ch. 10. 25

^j ch. 14. 1, &c.
Mt. 26. 65

^k Cf. ch. 2. 46

^l ch. 13. 51
& 16. 2

^m ch. 10. 26

ⁿ ch. 13. 14
& 17. 1

^o ch. 15. 19
^p Jon. 2. 8

^q Mt. 26. 63
1 Thes. 1. 9

^r ch. 7. 50
2 Pet. 3. 5

^s ch. 13. 45
& 17. 5, 13

^t ch. 17. 30

^u Cf.
Ro. 1. 19, 20

^v ch. 13. 46
& 18. 26

^w Mt. 5. 45
^x ch. 20. 32

^y ch. 8. 6
& 15. 12

^z ch. 13. 14
2 Tim. 3. 11

^a ch. 13. 50
& 16. 22

^b See ver. 5
^c ch. 7. 58, 59
2 Cor. 11. 25

^d ch. 16. 1

^e Cf. ch. 3. 2

^f ch. 13. 43
& 15. 32

^g ch. 6. 7
& 16. 5

^h Cf. ch. 3. 4
1 Jno. 16. 33

ⁱ ch. 3. 8
^j ch. 11. 30
& 15. 2, &c.

^k ch. 13. 3
^l ch. 13. 2, 3
^m ch. 20. 32

ⁿ ch. 28. 6
Cf. ch. 8. 10

^o ch. 13. 13
& 15. 38

25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into At-tā'li-ā: ⁹

26 And thence sailed to ^bĀn'ti-ōch, ^dfrom whence they had been ^erecommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, ⁱthey rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had ^kopened the door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

END OF 15th Missionary Journey
CHAPTER 15

AND ⁿcertain men which came down from Judæa taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised ^oafter the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and ^aBarnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, ^tshould go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and ^uelders about this question.

3 And ^vbeing brought on their way by the church, they passed through ^zPhē-ni'cē and Samaria, declaring ^athe conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and ^bthey declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, ^sthat the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which ⁱknoweth the

A.D. 48
a See ch. 10, 44

b ch. 13, 1 & 15, 22, 30
c Ro. 3, 22-24
d See ch. 13, 3
e ch. 15, 40
f See ch. 10, 15
g Cf. ch. 5, 9
h 1 Cor. 10, 9
i ch. 23, 4
j ch. 15, 4, 12
k 1 Cor. 16, 9

l (ch. 14, 26)
Ro. 3, 24

m ch. 14, 3 & 19, 11
n ver. 24

o Cf. ch. 6, 14 & 21, 21
p ch. 12, 17 & 21, 18
q ch. 14, 12
r 1 Cor. 9, 6
r See ver. 7
s Cf. Ro. 9, 24

t Cf. Gal. 2, 1, 2
u ch. 14, 23 & 16, 4
x Gk. from 12
y ch. 20, 38

z ch. 11, 19 & 21, 2
a See ch. 13, 48

* Or saith the Lord, who maketh these things known from the beginning of the world

b ch. 14, 27 & 21, 19
c Isa. 48, 3
d ch. 14, 15 & 26, 20

e See ver. 29

f ch. 13, 15, 27
2 Cor. 3, 14, 15

g See ch. 10, 20

h ch. 14, 26 & 18, 22
i ch. 1, 24
j Ro. 8, 27
k Cf. ch. 1, 23

hearts, bare them witness, ^agiving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us;

9 And ^eput no difference between us and them, ^fpurifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore ^gwhy tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, ^hwhich neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be ⁱsaved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what ^mmiracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, ^pJames answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 ^rSimeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, ^sto take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 ^xAfter this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, ^zsaith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works ^afrom the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which ^dfrom among the Gentiles are turned to God:

20 But ^ethat we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood.

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, ^fbeing read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to ^hĀn'ti-ōch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed ^kBarsabas,

THE ACTS 16

and ^a Silas, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Ān-ti-ōch and Syria and Āi-liç-i-ä:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that ^f certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled ⁱ with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

26 Men ^m that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, ^r to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 ^t That ye abstain from ^u meats offered to idols, and ^v from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Ān-ti-ōch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, being ^e prophets also themselves, ^f exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, ⁱ they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 ^b Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Ān-ti-ōch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said

Paul and Barnabas part asunder

unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren ^b in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them ^c John, whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, ^a who departed from them from ^g Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto ^h Cyprus;

40 And Paul chose ^k Silas, and departed, ⁱ being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through ⁿ Syria and Āi-liç-i-ä, ^o confirming the churches.

CHAPTER 16

THEN came he to Dēr-bē and ^p Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named ^q Ti-mōth-ē-ūs, ^s the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which was ^a well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and ^z I-cō-ni-ūm.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and ^a took and circumcised him ^b because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them ^c the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and ^d elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And ^e so were the churches established in ^h the faith, and ⁱ increased in number daily.

6 Now when they ^k had gone throughout ^m Phryg-i-ä and the region of ⁿ Galatia, and were forbidden ^o of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in ^q Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into ^r Bithyn-i-ä: but ² the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia came down to ^s Trō-ās.

A.D. 49

a ver. 40
b See ch. 13-14

c ch. 13, 5, 13
Col. 4, 10

d ch. 6, 9
& 21, 39

e ch. 13, 13

f ver. 1.
Gal. 1, 7

g ch. 14, 24
& 27, 5

h ch. 13, 4
& 21, 3

i ch. 5, 12
Cf. Ro. 15, 6

k ver. 22
ch. 16, 19

l ch. 14, 26

m ch. 20, 24

n ch. 13, 50

o ch. 18, 18
Lk. 2, 2

p ver. 32

q ch. 14, 6
2 Tim. 3, 11

r ch. 17, 14

s Cf. Rev. 2, 24

t 2 Tim. 1, 5

u ch. 21, 25
Cf. Rev. 2, 14, 20

v 1 Cor. 8, 1, &c.

x ch. 10, 22
& 22, 12

y 1 S. 14, 32, 34

z ch. 14, 1, &c.
2 Tim. 3, 11

a Cf. Gal. 2, 3

b 1 Cor. 9, 20

c See ch. 15, 28, 29

d ch. 15, 2, &c.
& 20, 17

e ch. 13, 1
& 19, 6

f ch. 14, 22
& 18, 23

g ch. 9, 31

h ch. 14, 22
& 24, 24

i ch. 11, 24

k ch. 18, 23

l Cf. 1 Cor. 16, 11

m ch. 2, 10

n 1 Cor. 16, 1

o ch. 13, 2
& 21, 4

p Many MSS. omit ver. 34

q ch. 6, 9
& 19, 10

r 1 Pet. 1, 1

s Read the Spirit of Jesus

t ch. 20, 5

9 And a ^avision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of ^bMacedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately ^dwe endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trōās, we came with a ^hstraight course to Sām-ō-thrā'čī-ā, and the next day to Nē-ā'pō-lis;

12 And from thence to ^kPhī-lip'pī, which is ³the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And ^mon the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of ^bThy-ā-tī-rā, ^qwhich worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she ^swas baptized, and ^ther household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, ^xcome into my house, and abide there. And she ^yconstrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a ^{4z}spirit of divination met us, ^awhich brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the ^amost high God, which shew unto us ^ethe way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee ^jin the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And ^hwhen her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and ⁱSilas, and ^kdrew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

A.D. 50
a ch. 10, 3, 11
& 18, 9
2Gk. praetors
b ch. 19, 21
c ch. 17, 6

dch. 20, 5-18,
13-15
e ch. 14, 5, 19
& 18, 12

f ch. 14, 14
g 2Cor. 11, 25
h ch. 21, 1
i ch. 21, 32

k ch. 20, 6
3 Or a city
of Macedonia,
the first of the
district, a
(Roman)
colony:
l ch. 12, 4
m See
ch. 13, 14
n Cf.
Jer. 20, 2, 3

o Mt. 28, 2

p Rev. 1, 11
q ch. 18, 7
r ch. 12, 10

s ch. 10, 47,
48
& 18, 8
t ver. 34
u Cf. ch. 12, 19
& 27, 42
x ch. 21, 8
2 K. 4, 8

y Lk. 24, 29

4Gk. a spirit,
a Python
z Isa. 29, 4
a ch. 19, 24

b ch. 2, 37
& 22, 10
c ch. 13, 39
& 20, 21
d ch. 7, 48
e Cf. ch. 9, 2

f ch. 19, 12
See
Mk. 16, 17

g See ver. 15
h Cf. ch. 19,
25-27

i ch. 15, 22,
40
& 17, 4
k ch. 17, 6
l ch. 11, 14
& 18, 8

20 And brought them to the ²magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, ^cdo exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude ^erose up together against them: and the magistrates ^jrent off their clothes, and commanded to ^gbeat them.

23 And when they had laid many ⁱstripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner ^lprison, and made their feet fast in ⁿthe stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 And suddenly there was a great ^oearthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all ^rthe doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and ^uwould have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, ^bwhat must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, ^cBelieve on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was ^gbaptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with ^lall his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the ²serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, ^ebeing Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and ^ethey feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17

NOW when they had passed through Ām-phīp^l-ō-lis and Āp-ōl-lō^l-nī-ā, they came to ^mThēss-ā-lō-nī^c-cā, where was a ⁿsynagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them ^oout of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and ^qrisen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is ^sChrist.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and ^tSilas; and of the ^udevout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But ^vthe Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of ^zJason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they ^adrew Jason and certain brethren

A.D. 50

* Gk. *Ilctoros*
a ch. 16, 20

b Cf. Lk. 2, 1

c Cf. 1 Jno. 19, 12

d ch. 25, 19

e ch. 22, 25.
&c.
Cf. ch. 21, 39/ Cf. ch. 9, 25
e ch. 22, 29
h ch. 20, 4
/ See ver. 1

k Cf. Jno. 5, 39

/ ch. 13, 50

m ch. 20, 4
n ch. 14, 1
& 18, 4, 19o ch. 13, 27
& 24, 14
p ch. 16, 1
& 18, 5

q ver. 31

r ch. 18, 1

s ch. 9, 22
& 18, 5, 28t ch. 16, 19
2 Cor. 1, 19

u ch. 13, 43, 50

x (Mal. 2, 21)
ch. 19, 27y ch. 14, 2, 19
& 18, 6

z Ro. 16, 21 (7)

a ch. 16, 19
& 21, 30

ren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have ^aturned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the ^bdecrees of Cæsar, saying that there is ^canother king, ^done Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas ^fby night unto ^hBē-rē^l-ā: who coming thither ⁱwent into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thēss-ā-lō-nī^c-cā, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and ^ksought the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of ^lhonourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thēss-ā-lō-nī^c-cā had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bē-rē^l-ā, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and ^pTi-mōth^l-ē-ūs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto ^rAthens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Ti-mōth^l-ē-ūs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city ^xwholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ēp-i-cū-rē^l-āns, and of the Stō^l-icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babblers say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached

unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Ār-ē-ōp-ā-gūs, saying, May we know what this ^cnew doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are ²too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that ^kmade the world and all things therein, seeing that he is ^mLord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in ^otemples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, ^qas though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and ^rbreath, and all things;

26 And ^thath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath ^udetermined the times before appointed, and ^vthe bounds of their habitation;

27 That they ^zshould seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, ^bthough he be not far from every one of us:

28 For ^jin him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of ^hyour own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 ^lForasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, ^mwe ought not to think that the ⁴Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance ^bGod winked at; but now ^qcommandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world

A.D. 50

a ch. 10. 42
Ro. 2. 16

b ch. 13. 30
Ro. 4. 25

c Cf.
Mk. 1. 27

d ch. 23. 6
Jno. 11. 24

e ch. 24. 25

Or more religious
(than other people)

f ch. 17. 15,
16
1 Thes. 3. 1
g ch. 19. 1

h Ro. 16. 3

i ch. 27. 6

k Isa. 44. 24
Ro. 1. 20

l ch. 11. 28

m Mt. 11. 25

n ch. 2. 10
& 19. 21

o ch. 7. 48

p ch. 20. 34

q Cf.
Ps. 50. 8-12

r Isa. 42. 5

s ch. 17. 1,
& 19. 8

t Mal. 2. 10

u Ps. 74. 17

x ch. 17. 4

2 Cor. 1. 19

y ch. 17. 14
& 19. 22

z Or
engrossed
in the
preaching

2 Mt. 7. 7

a ch. 17. 3
& 26. 23

b Cf. Jer. 23.
23, 24

c ch. 17. 5, 13
& 19. 9

d ch. 13. 45

e Cf.
ch. 13. 51
Neh. 5. 13

f ver. 25

g Ezek. 33. 4

h Cf.
Tit. 1. 12

i ch. 20. 26

k ch. 13. 48
& 28. 28

l Cf.
Heb. 12. 9

m See Isa. 40.
18, 19

n Or that
which is
divine

o ch. 16. 14

p 1 Cor. 1. 14

q ch. 14. 16
1 Pet. 4. 3

r ch. 3. 19
& 20. 21

s ch. 16. 34

t ch. 16. 15,
33
& 19. 5

in righteousness ^aby that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that ^bhe hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the ^dresurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, ^eWe will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Di-ō-nýs-i-ūs the Ār-ē-ōp-ā-gíte, and a woman named Dām-ā-ris, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18

AFTER these things Paul departed from ^jAthens, and came to ^gCorinth;

2 And found a certain Jew named ^hAquila, born in Pontus, lately come from ⁱItaly, with his wife ^hPriscilla; (because that ^lClaudius had commanded all Jews to depart from ⁿRome:) and came unto them.

3 And ^pbecause he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned ^sin the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when ^sSilas and ^yTi-mōth-ē-ūs were come from Macedonia, Paul was ³pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was ^aChrist.

6 And ^cwhen they opposed themselves, and ^dblasphemed, he ^cshook his raiment, and said unto them, ^gYour blood be upon your own heads; ⁱI am clean: from henceforth ^kI will go unto the Gentiles.

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, ⁿone that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And ^oCrispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord ^rwith all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were ^sbaptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in

THE ACTS 19

the night ^a by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For ^c I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Gāl'li-ō was the ^f deputy of Ā-chāi-ā, the Jews ^a made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the ⁱ judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gāl'li-ō said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But ^r if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took ^{*} Sōs-thē-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gāl'li-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into ^c Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having ^d shorn his head in ^e Cēn-chrē-ā: for he ^f had a vow.

19 And he came to ^h Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself ^k entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, ² I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, ^o if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to ^e Ān-ti-ōch.

1130

The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands

A.D. 54

a ch. 16. 9
b ch. 16. 6
c Jer. 15. 20
d ch. 15. 32

e ch. 19. 1

f ch. 13. 7
g ch. 16. 22
h Lk. 1. 4
i Ro. 2. 18
j See ver. 26
k Ro. 12. 11
l ch. 12. 21
m ch. 13. 24
n ch. 14. 3
o Lk. 1. 4
p Cf. Mt. 22. 16
q ch. 19. 21
r ch. 23. 29
s Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 1
t 1 Cor. 3. 6
u Cf. ch. 9. 22
x 1 Cor. 1. 1
y ch. 18. 24
z ch. 18. 1
a Cf. ch. 18. 23
b ch. 18. 19
c ch. 15. 41
d ch. 21. 24
e Ro. 16. 1
f ch. 21. 23
g Jon. 2. 9
h Cf. ch. 8. 16
i ch. 19. 1
j Cf. Jno. 7. 39
k See ver. 4
l ch. 18. 25
m Jno. 1. 7
n ch. 13. 25
o The best MSS. omit
p 1 Cor. 4. 19
q ch. 18. 8
r ch. 9. 17
s ch. 15. 22
t ch. 10. 44
u Ro. 5. 5

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and ^b went over all the country of Galatia and Phryg-ia in order, ^d strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a certain Jew named ^e Ā-pōl-lōs, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was ^h instructed ⁱ in the way of the Lord; and being ^k fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only ^m the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak ⁿ boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and ^o expounded unto him the ^p way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into ^q Ā-chāi-ā, the brethren ^s wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, ^t helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he ^u mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

CHAPTER 19

AND it came to pass, that, while ^a Ā-pōl-lōs was at ^c Corinth, Paul having passed ^a through the upper coasts came to ^b Ephesus: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, ^g We have not so much as heard ⁱ whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, ⁱ Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, ^m saying unto the people, that they should believe on him ⁿ which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, ^b they were baptized ^a in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had ^r laid his hands upon them, the ^t Holy Ghost came

on them; and ^athey spake with tongues, and ^cprophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he ^dwent into the synagogue, and ^gspake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading ^kthe things concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But ^mwhen divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of ⁿthat way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of ^stwo years; so that all they which dwelt in ^tAsia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special ^ymiracles by the hands of Paul:

12 ^aSo that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the ^bevil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ Then certain of the vagabond Jews, ^cexorcists, ^dtook upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, ^fWe adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Scē^zvā, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And ^hthe evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and ^kfear fell on them all, and ^lthe name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and ^mconfessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which used ⁿcurious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

A.D. 54

a ch. 10, 46
1 Cor. 12, 10

b ch. 12, 24
c ch. 15, 32

d ch. 18, 4, 19
e ch. 20, 16

f 1 Cor. 16, 5
g ch. 18, 26

h ch. 16, 9
i ch. 18, 27

j ch. 18, 26
k ch. 8, 12

l ch. 18, 26
m ch. 18, 26

n ch. 9, 2
o ch. 18, 5

p Ro. 16, 23
q 2 Cor. 1, 8

r ver. 9
s Cf. ch. 20, 31

t ch. 16, 6
u [ch. 14, 12]

x ch. 16, 16
y ch. 15, 12

z Cf. ch. 16, 19
a Cf. ch. 5, 15

b ch. 16, 18
c Cf. Mt. 12, 27

d Cf. Mk. 9, 38
e Sec. ch. 14, 15

f Mk. 5, 7
g ch. 17, 16

h Cf. Mt. 1, 23
i ch. 20, 4

j ch. 5, 5, 11
k Cf. 2 Thes. 1, 12

l Mk. 1, 5
m Gk. Astarchs

n Or magical
o ch. 21, 34

20 ^bSo mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ After these things were ended, Paul ^cpurposed in the spirit, ^fwhen he had passed through ^hMacedonia and ⁱA-chā^zā, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, ^lI must also see Rome.

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, ^oTi-mōth^z-ē-ūs and ^pErastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time ^qthere arose no small stir about ^rthat way.

24 For a certain man named Dē-mē^ztrī-ūs, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for ^uDiana, ^xbrought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, ^zand said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, ^csaying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and ^gthe world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught ⁱGāi^z-ūs and ^jAr-is-tār^z-chūs, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the ^zchief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 ⁿSome therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part

knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander ^abeckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from ^oJupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither ^arobbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Dē-mē'-trī-ūs, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, ²the law is open, and there are ^{3s}deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20

AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into ^yMacedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had ^zgiven them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And when the Jews ^blaid wait for him, as he was about to sail into ^cSyria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into ^gAsia ^hSō'-pā-tēr of ⁱBē-rē-ā; and

A.D. 57

a ch. 17. 1.

& c.

& 27. 2

b ch. 19. 29

& 27. 2

c ch. 19. 29

Ro. 16. 23

d ch. 19. 22

Ro. 16. 21

e Eph. 6. 21

f ch. 21. 29

g ch. 13. 16

& 21. 40

h ch. 16. 10-

12

Phil. 1. 1

i ch. 16. 8

2 Cor. 2. 12

k ch. 16. 12

Phil. 1. 1

l ch. 12. 3

1 Cor. 5. 7, 8

m Jno. 20. 19

1 Cor. 16. 2

n ch. 2. 42

1 Cor. 10. 16

o See

ch. 14. 12

p ch. 9. 37

q Ro. 2. 22

r Dan. 10. 9

s Or court

(days) are

kept

t Or

proconsuls

s ch. 18. 12

u Cf.

1 K. 17. 21

v Cf.

Mt. 9. 24

x See ver. 5

y ch. 19. 21

Ro. 15. 26

z ch. 18. 23

u 2 Tim. 4. 20

b See

ch. 9. 29

c ch. 19. 1

1 Cor. 13. 32

d ch. 19. 21

e ch. 18. 18

& 21. 3

f ch. 2. 1

1 Cor. 16. 8

g ch. 19. 10

& 21. 27

h Ro. 16.

21 (?)

i ch. 17. 10

of the ^aThēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns, ^bĀr-is-tār'-chūs and Sē-cūn'-dūs; and ^cGāi-ūs of Dēr'ābē, and ^dTi-mōth'-ē-ūs; and of Asia, ^eTych'-i-cūs and ^fTrōph'-i-mūs.

5 These going before tarried for ^hus at ⁱTrō'ās.

6 And we sailed away from ^kPhīlip'-pī after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Trō'ās in five ^ldays; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon ^mthe first day of the week, when the disciples came together ⁿto break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the ^pupper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eū'-tý'-chūs, being fallen into a ^rdeep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and ^tembracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; ^ufor his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And ^vwe went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mīt'-ý-lē'-nē.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chī'-ōs; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trō-gýl'-lī-ūm; and the next day we came to ^aMi-lē'-tūs.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by ^cEphesus, because he ^dwould not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the ^fday of Pentecost.

17 ¶ And from Mi-lē'-tūs he sent to

Paul's charge to the elders of Ephesus

Ephesus, and called the ^a elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, ^a from the first day that I came into Asia, ^f after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many ^k tears, and temptations, which befell me by ^m the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And ⁿ how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, ^r repentance toward God, and ^s faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the ^{*} Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither ^y count I my life dear unto myself, so ^z that I might finish my course with joy, and ^b the ministry, ^c which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone ^f preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that ^a I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For ⁱ I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 ^j Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the ⁿ flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you ²⁰ overseers, ^p to feed the church of God, which he hath ^q purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous ^s wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples ^u after them.

31 Therefore ^y watch, and remem-

THE ACTS 21

ber, that ^b by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, ^c I commend you to God, and to ^e the word of his grace, which is able to ^g build you up, and to give you ^h an inheritance among all ⁱ them which are sanctified.

33 ⁱ I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that ^o these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 ^p I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought ^q to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, ^t It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ^q And when he had thus spoken, he ^u kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they ^a accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21

AND it came to pass, that after ^d we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a ^e straight course unto Cō'ös, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto ^h Phē-nīc'zjā, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered ^k Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into ^m Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul ^r through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all ^t brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we ^{*} kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

A.D. 57
a ch. 16, 4 & 21, 18
b Cf. ch. 19, 10
c ch. 14, 25
d ch. 18, 19
e ch. 14, 3
f 1 Thes. 1, 5
g Col. 2, 7
h ch. 26, 18
i ch. 26, 18
j No. 17, 17
k 2 Cor. 2, 4
l Neh. 5, 14-18
m 2 Cor. 7, 2
n ver. 3
o ver. 27
p ch. 18, 3
q 1 Cor. 4, 12
r 1 Cor. 4, 16
s 1 Thes. 5, 14
t ch. 17, 30 & 26, 20
u ch. 16, 31
v Ro. 1, 16
w Cf. Mt. 10, 8
x ch. 9, 40 & 21, 5
y ch. 9, 16 & 21, 11
z 2 Tim. 4, 7
a ch. 15, 3 & 21, 5
b ch. 1, 17, 25 & 21, 19
c See ch. 9, 15
d ch. 20, 5-8, 13-17
e 27, 1-28, 16
f ch. 16, 11
g ch. 19, 8 & 28, 23
h ch. 18, 6
i ch. 15, 3
j ver. 20
k Cf. 26, 2
l ch. 15, 39 & 27, 4
m Cf. 1 Tim. 4, 16
n ch. 20, 3
o Cf. Jno. 10, 16 (mg.)
p Or bishops
q Phil. 1, 1
r Jno. 21, 16
s 1 Pet. 5, 2
t Ro. 3, 24
u ch. 16, 6
v Rev. 1, 10
w Mt. 7, 15
x ch. 20, 38
y Ro. 15, 24
z 1 Cor. 11, 19
a ch. 20, 36
b Mt. 24, 42
c 1 Cor. 16, 13

THE ACTS 21

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptol-
ē-mā'is, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we ^bentered into the house of ^dPhilip the ^e evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, ^fvirgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judæa a certain prophet, named ^hĀg'ā-būs.

11 And when he was come unto us, he ^ktook Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, ^m"Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for ^oI am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, ^pThe will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we ^atook up our ^scarriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cæsarea, and brought with them one Mnā'son of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto ^uJames; and all the ^velders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he ^bdeclared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ^dministry.

20 And when they heard it, they

Paul is assaulted in the temple

^aglorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, ^cneither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have ^ea vow on them;

24 Them take, and ⁱpurify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may ^jshave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, ⁿwe have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them ^qentered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the ^rdays of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, ^tthe Jews which were of ^uAsia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: ^xThis is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath ^zpolluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city ^cTrōph'i-mūs an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and

A.D. 59

a ch. 13, 48
2 Cor. 9, 13

b ch. 16, 15
38
c ch. 28, 2, 7
d Cf. ch. 6, 14
e Eph. 4, 11

f [Lk. 2, 36]

g ch. 18, 18
h ch. 11, 28
i ch. 24, 18
j ch. 18, 28

k Cf. Jer. 27, 2
l ch. 18, 18
m ch. 20, 23

n ch. 15, 29

o ch. 20, 24

p Cf. Mt. 26, 42
q ch. 24, 18
r Nu. 6, 13
s Or made ready our baggage
t Isa. 10, 28

u ch. 19, 9
v ch. 20, 4
w 1 Cor. 16, 19

x ch. 24, 5, 6

y ch. 15, 3
Gal. 1, 19
z ch. 24, 6
A.D. 59
a ch. 20, 17
b ch. 15, 4, 12
c ch. 20, 4
d Tim. 4, 20
e ch. 20, 24

the people ran together: and ^athey took Paul, and ^bdrew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the ²chief captain of the ^{3f}band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ⁱran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left ^abeating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be ^abound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And ^asome cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into ⁱthe castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 ^aFor the multitude of the people followed after, crying, ^aAway with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 ^aArt not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out ^ainto the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of ^cTarsus, a city in ^dÇi-liç-i-ä, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and ^abeckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in ^athe Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAPTER 22

MEN, ⁱbrethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

A.D. 59

^a ch. 26. 21
^b ch. 17. 6
^c ch. 21. 40
^d & 26. 14

^e Or, military
tribune
Gk.
chiliarch
^d ch. 21. 39
& 27. 5

^e ch. 21. 39
& 23. 9
^f Or cohort
^f ch. 10. 1
& 27. 1
(Gk.)

^g Cf.
2 Ks. 4. 38
^h ch. 5. 34
ⁱ ch. 23. 27
^k Ps. 119. 139

^l Ro. 10. 2
^m Cf.
ch. 21. 20
ⁿ ch. 9. 1, 2
& 26. 10, 11

^o ch. 19. 9
& 24. 22
^p ch. 16. 23
2 Cor. 6. 5
^q ch. 12. 6

^r ch. 4. 5
& 23. 14
^s ch. 19. 32
^t ch. 9. 2, & c.
& 26. 12, & c.

^u For ver. 6-
11, cf. ch.
9. 3-8
& 26. 12-18
^v ch. 22. 24

^w ch. 18. 12
1 Cor. 4. 12
^x ch. 22. 22
^y Jo. 19. 15

^z Cf. ch. 5. 36
^z Cf. ch. 9. 7

^a Cf.
Mt. 24. 26
^b ch. 16. 30

^c ch. 11. 25
& 22. 3
^d ch. 15. 23,
41
& 22. 3

^e ch. 19. 33
^f ch. 9. 10

^g ch. 16. 2
^h ch. 22. 2
Cf. ch. 1. 19

ⁱ ch. 7. 2

^k ch. 5. 30

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the ^cHebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in ^dTarsus, a city in ^eÇi-liç-i-ä, yet brought up in this city ^gat the feet of ^hGä-mä'li-ël, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was ^kzealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And ⁱI persecuted ^mthis way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the ^pelders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to ^rDamascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 ^sAnd it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but ^zthey heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, ^bWhat shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one ^jAn-ä-ni'-äs, a devout man according to the law, having a ^ggood report of all the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, ^kThe God of our

THE ACTS 23

fathers ^ahath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and ^bsee ^cthat Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For ^dthou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and ^ebe baptized, and ^fwash away thy sins, ^gcalling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that, ⁱwhen I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a ^ktrance;

18 And ^msaw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that ⁿI imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, ^oI also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: for ^pI will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, ^qAway with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the ^rcastle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge ^sa man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

Paul is brought before the council

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also ^twas afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and ^ucommanded the chief priests and all their ^vcouncil to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAPTER 23

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, ^wI have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the ^xhigh priest ^yĀn-ā-nī'ās commanded them that stood by him to ^zsmite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, ^{aa}thou whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, ^{ab}Reverilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, ^{ac}I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, ^{ad}Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were ^{ae}Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, ^{af}I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: ^{ag}I of the hope and ^{ah}resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For ^{ai}the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We

A.D. 59

^a ch. 13. 2
& 26. 16
^b 1 Cor. 9. 1
^c ch. 7. 52
^d 1 Pet. 3. 18

^e ch. 23. 11

^f ch. 16. 38

^g See ch. 9. 18

^h Jno. 13. 10
ⁱ 1 Cor. 6. 11

^j ch. 9. 14
^k 1 Cor. 1. 2

^l ch. 9. 26
& 26. 20

^m ch. 10. 10

ⁿ ch. 23. 28

^o ch. 18. 9
& 23. 11

^p ch. 6. 12

^q See ver. 4

^r ch. 24. 16
^s Cf. Jb. 27. 6

^t ch. 7. 58

^u Lk. 3. 2

^v ch. 24. 1

^w Mt. 26. 67

^x Cf. ch. 9. 15
^y Cf. Mt. 23. 27

^z ch. 21. 36

^{aa} Cf. Jno. 18. 22

^{ab} Cf. ch. 24. 17

^{ac} Cf. ch. 24. 17

^{ad} Cit. from Ex. 22. 28

^{ae} ch. 21. 34
& 23. 10

^{af} ch. 5. 17

^{ag} ch. 26. 5

^{ah} ch. 24. 15
^{ai} ch. 24. 15

^{aj} ch. 17. 32
& 24. 15, 21

^{ak} ch. 16. 37
& 23. 27

^{al} Mt. 22. 23

find no evil in this man: but ^aif a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, ²let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the ^bcastle.

11 And the night following ^cthe Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for ^das thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at ^eRome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and ^fbound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and ^gelders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou would-

A.D. 59

^a Cf. Jno. 12. 29
² The best MSS. omit

^b ch. 22. 24

^c ch. 22. 18
& 27. 23

^d ch. 22. 15

^e ch. 19. 21
& 28. 16

^f Cf. 1 S. 14. 24, 28

^g ch. 22. 5
& 24. 1

^h ch. 24. 3, 10

ⁱ ch. 24. 22

^k ch. 24. 3
Lk. 1. 3

^l ch. 21. 32

^m ch. 22. 25

ⁿ ch. 22. 30

^o ch. 18. 15
& 25. 19

^p ch. 25. 25

^q Cf. ch. 24. 19
& 25. 16

est bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto ^hFelix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius ⁱLŷs-ĩ-ās unto the ^kmost excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: ^lthen came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that ^mhe was a Roman.

28 And ⁿwhen I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of ^oquestions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge ^pworthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and ^qgave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Ān-tip-ā-trīs.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

THE ACTS 24

33 Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of ^b Cī-līc'ī-ā;

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's ^{2d} judgment hall.

CHAPTER 24

AND ^s after five days ^g Ān-ā-nī'ās the high priest descended with the ^k elders, and with a certain orator named Tēr-tūl'lūs, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tēr-tūl'lūs began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that ³ very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, ^q most noble ^r Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For ^u we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the ^{*} sect of the Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath gone about to ^{pro} fane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law.

7 But the chief captain Lys'ī-ās came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge

Paul's defence of his life and doctrine

unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are ^a yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 ^c Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after ^e the way which they call heresy, ^h so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are ⁱ written in the law and in the prophets:

15 And ^t have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be ^m a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and ⁿ unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, ^o to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years I came ^p to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me ^s purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 ^t Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, ^v that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of ^z that way, he deferred them, and said, When ^a Lys'ī-ās the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion ^b to keep Paul, and ^c to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drū-sil'ā,

A.D. 59

^a See ver. 1

^b ch. 22, 3 & 27, 5

^c ch. 6, 11-13 & 25, 7, 8

^d Gk. Praetorium

^e Jno. 19, 9 Phil. 1, 13

^f ch. 22, 4

^g Cf. ver. 11 ch. 21, 18, 27

^h ch. 23, 2 & 25, 2

ⁱ 2 Tim. 1, 3

^j ch. 17, 2, 3 & 26, 22

^k ch. 23, 14 & 25, 15

^l ch. 23, 6 & 26, 6-8

^m (Ro. 8, 11) ch. 23, 6

ⁿ 1 Cor. 15, 21, 22

^o See Jno. 5, 29

^p Or by thy providence evils are corrected for this nation

^q ch. 23, 1

^r 1 Cor. 4, 4

^s ch. 11, 29 Ro. 15, 23-25

^t Ro. 12, 13

^u ch. 23, 26 & 26, 25

^v ch. 23, 24 & 25, 14

^w See 21, 26, 27

^x Cf. ch. 23, 30

^y ch. 21, 28

^z ch. 28, 22

^a See ch. 23, 6

^b ver. 14

^c ch. 23, 26

^d Cf. ch. 28, 16

^e ch. 27, 3

which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning "the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned ^b of righteousness, temperance, and ^c judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; ^d when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pôr^çi-üş ^f Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, ^g willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, ^h left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25

NOW when ^k Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæsarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæsarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cæsarea; and the next day sitting on the ^o judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, ^r which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæsar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Festus, ^t willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem,

A.D. 61
a ch. 16. 5
Ro. 1. 5

b Cf. Tit. 2. 12, 13
c Mt. 12. 36
Ro. 14. 12

d Cf. ch. 17. 32

e ch. 26. 32

f ch. 25. 1
g ch. 25. 9
h ch. 26. 1
i ch. 25. 14

k ch. 24. 27
& 26. 24

l ch. 24. 27
m ch. 24. 3, 10

n ch. 24. 1

o ch. 18. 12

p ch. 23. 29

q Cf. ch. 17. 7, 18

r ch. 24. 13

s ver. 11

t ch. 24. 27

and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæsar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. ^e I appeal unto Cæsar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king ^h Ā-grip^çpā and Bēr-ni^çç came unto Cæsarea to salute Festus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man ⁱ left in bonds by ^m Felix:

15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the ⁿ elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 But had ^p certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of ^q one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul ^s had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæsar.

22 Then Ā-grip^çpā said unto Festus,

THE ACTS 26

I would also hear the man myself.
^aTo morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when **Ä-grip-pä** was come, and **Bër-ni-çê**, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King **Ä-grip-pä**, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, ²crying that he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he ^hhad committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king **Ä-grip-pä**, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26

THEN ^o**Ä-grip-pä** said unto Paul, ^pThou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king **Ä-grip-pä**, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 ⁴My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion ²I lived a Pharisee,

A.D. 51

^a See ch. 26. 1
^b ch. 24. 15,
 21
 & 28. 20
^c ch. 13. 32
 Ro. 9. 4
^d Mt. 19. 28
 Jas. 1. 1

^e See
 ch. 23. 6

^f Cf.
 Jno. 16. 2

^g See
 ch. 22. 22
 h ch. 22. 4, 19
 i Cor. 15. 9
 i See ch. 9. 1
 k ch. 23. 29
 & 26. 31
 l See ch. 7. 58

^m Forver. 12-
 18, cf. ch. 9.
 3-8
 & 22. 6-11
ⁿ ch. 22. 5
 2 Cor. 11. 32

^o ch. 25. 13

^p ch. 9. 15

^q ch. 22. 2

^r ch. 22. 14,
 21
 Ro. 1. 1
^s Lk. 1. 2
 i Cor. 4. 1
 (Gk.)
^t Cf.
 Gal. 1. 13

^u ch. 9. 15
 Ro. 1. 5

^x Eph. 1. 18
 Cf. Lk. 4. 18
^y Col. 1. 13
^z ch. 23. 6
 Phil. 3. 5

Paul's defence before Agrippa

6 And now I stand and am judged ^bfor the hope of ^cthe promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which promise ^dour twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king **Ä-grip-pä**, I am accused of the Jews.

8 ^eWhy should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 ^fI verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did ^hI shut up in prison, ⁱhaving received authority from the chief priests; and ^lwhen they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 ^mWhereupon as I went to ⁿDamascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were ^{all} fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying ^qin the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, ^rto make thee a ^sminister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, ^uunto whom now I send thee,

18 ^xTo open their eyes, and to turn them ^yfrom darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God,

that they may receive ^a forgiveness of sins, and ^b inheritance among them which are ^c sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king \tilde{A} -grip'-pā, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But ^a shewed first unto them of Damascus, and ^b at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judæa, and then to the Gentiles, that they ^c should repent and ^d turn to God, and do ^e works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews ^e caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those ^e which the prophets and Moses did say should come:

23 That ^a Christ should suffer, and that he should be the ^b first that ^c should rise from the dead, and should ^d shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, ^a thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, ^e most noble ^a Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King \tilde{A} -grip'-pā, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then \tilde{A} -grip'-pā said unto Paul, ^a Almost thou persuadest me to be a ^b Christian.

29 And Paul said, ^m I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bēr-nī'-cē, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside,

A.D. 61

^a ch. 13. 39
^b ch. 20. 32
^c Eph. 1. 11.
^d Cf. Eph. 5. 5

^e ch. 25. 25
& 28. 18
^d ch. 20. 32
^e ch. 15. 16
^e ch. 28. 18
^f ch. 25. 11
& 28. 19
^g ch. 9. 19
^h ch. 22. 17-20

ⁱ See ch. 25. 12, 25
^k ch. 21. 1-18
^l ch. 20. 21
^m ch. 15. 19
ⁿ 1 Thes. 1. 9
^o Mt. 3. 8
^p See ch. 21. 27
^q Or cohort
^r ch. 21. 31
(Gk.)

^s ch. 19. 29
Col. 4. 10
^t ch. 20. 4
Phil. 4. 16

^u ch. 24. 14
& 28. 23
^v ch. 24. 23
^w ch. 18. 5
1 Cor. 1. 23
^x 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23
^y Cf. ch. 17. 3, 31
^z Cf. Lk. 2. 32
Eph. 5. 14
^a ch. 21. 3

^b ch. 23. 34
Gal. 1. 21
^c ch. 15. 38
^d Jno. 10. 20
^e 1 Cor. 1. 23
^f ch. 24. 3
^g ch. 28. 11
^h ch. 25. 1
ⁱ ch. 18. 2
Heb. 13. 24

^j Tit. 1. 5

^k Or With but little persuasion thou wouldst fain make me a Christian
^l ch. 11. 26
1 Pet. 4. 16
^m See Lv. 16. 29
ⁿ Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 7.

they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth ^e nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said \tilde{A} -grip'-pā unto Festus, This man ^e might have been set at liberty, if he had not ^f appealed unto Cæsar.

CHAPTER 27

AND when it was ⁱ determined that ^k we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' ^{2p} band.

2 And entering into a ship of \tilde{A} d-rā-mýt'-tī-üm, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; one ^q \tilde{A} r-is-tār'-chūs, a Macedonian of ^r Thëss-ä-lö-nī'-cä, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and ^e gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under ^a Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of ^b Çi-liç'-i-ä and ^c Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lyç'-i-ä.

6 And there the centurion found a ^f ship of Alexandria sailing into ^h Italy; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cni'-dūs, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under ⁱ Crete, over against Säl-mö'-nē;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lă-sē'-ä.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because ^l the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul,

THE ACTS 27

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phē-nī-cē, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there ²arose against it a tempestuous wind, called ³Eū-rōc-ly-don.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Claudia, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they ^{4b}lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ²ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For ^fthere stood by me this night the ^gangel of God, whose I am, and ^hwhom I serve,

24 Saying, ⁱFear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sir, be of good cheer: for ^kI believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

Paul suffereth shipwreck at Melita

26 Howbeit ^awe must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms,

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for ^cthere shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and ^dgave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder

A.D. 61

a ch. 28. 1

¹ Or beat down from it

² Read Euroaulio

⁴ Or began to throw (the freight) overboard
b Cf. Jon. 1. 5

c Lk. 21. 18

d Cf. Lk. 24. 30

e ver. 10

f ch. 23. 11
g ch. 12. 7, &c.

h Ro. 1. 9
i Cf. ch. 24. 14
j Lk. 2. 10

k Cf. Lk. 1. 45
Ro. 4. 20

bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, ^bthey ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was ^cto kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER 28

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that ^ethe island was called Melita.

2 And the ^fbarbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and ^greceived us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, ^kNo doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he ^lshook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and ^osaid that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever

A.D. 62

a ch. 9. 12

b Cf. 2Cor. 11. 25

c Cf. ch. 12. 19 & 16. 27

d ch. 27. 6

e Gk. the Dioscuri

e ch. 27. 26

f Ro. 1. 14

g ch. 21. 8

h ch. 23. 11 Ro. 1. 7

i Cf. ch. 24. 23

k Jno. 9. 2

l Mk. 16. 18

m ch. 26. 32 n ch. 26. 31

o ch. 14. 11

p ch. 26. 6-8

q Eph. 3. 1

and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and ^alaid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ^aship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was ²Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Sŷr'ä-cŷse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhē'gŷ-ŷm: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pŷ-tē'ö-li:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Äp'pŷ-i forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to ^bRome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself ⁱwith a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans.

18 Who, when they had examined me, ^mwould have let me go, ⁿbecause there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained ^mto appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: ^bbecause that for the hope of Israel I am ^qbound with this chain.

ROMANS 1

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judæa concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning ^athis sect, we know that every where ^bit is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he ^cexpounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both ^eout of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, ^hWell spake the Holy Ghost by E-sai'as the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, ^kGo unto this people,

A.D. 62

a ch. 24. 5

b Cf. Lk. 2. 34

c ch. 20. 25

d ch. 18. 6
Ro. 3. 29

e ch. 26. 22
Ro. 1. 2

f Cf. Phil. 1. 13

g ver. 23

h Mt. 15. 7

i ch. 19. 8
Eph. 6. 19

k Cf. from Isa. 6. 9-10

Paul commendeth his calling to the Romans

and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent ^dunto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.

(29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.)

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and ^jreceived all that came in unto him,

31 Preaching ^gthe kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, ⁱwith all confidence, no man forbidding him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, ^aa servant of Jesus Christ, ^ccalled to be an apostle, ^dseparated unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had ^jpromised afore ^eby his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made ^kof the seed of David ⁱaccording to the flesh;

4 And declared to be the ^oSon of God ^qwith power, according to the spirit of holiness, ^rby the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and ^sapostleship, for obedience to ^tthe faith ^xamong all nations, for his name:

u Acts 24. 24 1 Cor. 16. 13

v ch. 11. 13 Acts 26. 17

A.D. 56

a Cf. Gal. 1. 10

b Acts 28. 16
2 Tim. 1. 17

c See Acts 9. 15

d Acts 26. 16
Gal. 1. 15

e 1 Cor. 1. 2

f See ch. 8. 28

g See Acts 26. 6

h Acts 28. 23
Ro. 16. 26

i 1 Cor. 1. 4

j ch. 16. 19

k Jno. 7. 42
2 Tim. 2. 8

l Cf. Mt. 22. 45

m Jno. 8. 3

n Mal. 3. 5
2 Cor. 1. 23

o Acts 27. 23
2 Tim. 1. 3

p Acts 9. 20
2 Cor. 1. 19

q 1 Thes. 3. 10

r 2 Cor. 13. 4
s See ch. 4. 24

t Acts 1. 25
1 Cor. 9. 2

u ch. 15. 32

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

7 To all that be in ^bRome, beloved of God, ^ecalled to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, ^hI thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that ⁱyour faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For ^mGod is my witness, ⁿwhom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that ^pwithout ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey ^tby the will of God ^vto come unto you.

11 For ^zI long to see you, that I may

y ch. 15. 24

z ch. 15. 23 Acts 19. 21

impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but ^cwas ²let hitherto,) that I might have some ^dfruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 ^eI am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the ^fBarbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For ^gI am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is ^hthe power of God unto salvation ⁱto every one that believeth; to the Jew ^jfirst, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the ⁿrighteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: ^oas it is written, The just shall live by faith. *Depth of Moral Corruption in the Gentile World*

18 For ^pthe wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold ^qthe truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because ^rthat which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the ^screation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; ^tso that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they ^xglorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but ^ybecame vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 ^bProfessing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And ^cchanged the glory of the ^duncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and ^ecreeping things.

24 Wherefore God also ^fgave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to ^gdishonour their own bodies between themselves:

A.D. 56

a Cf. Isa. 44. 20

b ch. 9. 5

c ch. 15. 22

² i.e. hindered d Phil. 4. 17

e Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 16 f Acts 28. 2 1 Cor. 14. 11

g 2 Tim. 1. 12

h 1 Cor. 1. 18

i ch. 3. 22

k Acts 20. 21

l Eph. 5. 4

m Acts 13. 46

n ch. 13. 13

o Mt. 15. 19

p ch. 3. 21

q Isa. 44. 17

r Cf. from Hab. 2. 4

s ch. 2. 5, 8

t Jno. 3. 36

u Cf. Acts 14. 17

v Ps. 19. 1

w Or ordinance

x Acts 17. 24

y Heb. 11. 3

z ch. 6. 21, 23

a ch. 2. 1

b Jno. 15. 22

c ch. 1. 20

d Acts 12. 23

e Rev. 16. 9

f Jer. 2. 5

g Eph. 4. 17

h ch. 14. 4

i Lk. 6. 37

j Lk. 19. 20

k Cf. Jer. 10. 14

l Jer. 2. 11

m 1 Tim. 1. 17

n (me.)

o Ezek. 8. 10

p Acts 7. 42

q Ju. 20. 5

r Jude 7

s ch. 11. 22

t Ps. 145. 7

u ch. 3. 25

v See Ex. 34. 6

25 Who changed the truth of God into ^aa lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, ^bwho is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things ^kwhich are not convenient;

29 ^mBeing filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, spiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the ³judgment of God, that they which commit such things ^sare worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER 2

"THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art ^zthat judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, ^athou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou the riches of ^hhis goodness and ⁱforbearance and ^klongsuffering; not knowing that the

goodness of God ^aleadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart ^atreasurest up unto thyself wrath against the ^eday of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 ^fWho will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by ^hpatient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, ⁱeternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not ^kobey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, ⁱindignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of ⁿthe Jew first, and also of the Gentile;

10 But glory, ^hhonour, and ^qpeace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:

11 ^rFor ^sthere is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned ^twithout law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For ^unot the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law ^dwritten in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men ^vby Jesus Christ ^waccording to my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and ^xretest in the law, and ^ymakest thy boast of God,

18 And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being ^zinstructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a ^{aa}guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a

A.D. 56

a 2 Pet. 3. 9.
15.
b 2 Tim. 3. 5.
c Hos. 13. 12.
d Mt. 23. 3.
e ch. 1. 18.
f Eph. 2. 3.
g ch. 5. 9.

h Jer. 32. 19.
i 1 Pet. 1. 17

j Acts 19. 37

k ch. 5. 3

l Or rob temples

m 1 Uno. 17. 2)
ch. 6. 22

n 2 Thes. 1. 3

o Pr. 11. 23

p Mt. from
Lsa. 68. 5

q Cf. ch. 1. 16

r Cf. Gal. 3. 3

s Pr. 22. 4

t 1 Uno. 20. 19)

u ch. 8. 6.

v Eph. 2. 11

w Acts 10. 34

x Gal. 2. 6

y Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 21

z Cf. Mt. 12. 41

aa Jas. 1. 22.

bb Cl. 11. 28

cc ch. 9. 6

dd 1 Cor. 4. 5

ee Cf. Jer. 31. 33

ff Acts 17. 31

gg 1 Cor. 4. 3

hh ch. 16. 25

ii ch. 9. 4

jj Ps. 147. 19

kk Acts 7. 38

ll Heb. 5. 12

mm 1 Ino. 9. 28

nn Cf. Jer. 8. 8

oo k. Jer. 9. 24

pp 1 Cor. 1. 31

qq ch. 10. 16

rr Ps. 78. 22

ss Cf. ch. 9. 6

tt 2 Tim. 2. 13

uu Or faithfulness

vv 1 Ino. 8. 26

ww Acts 18. 25

xx Gal. 6. 6

yy (Gk.)

zz Pr. 30. 6

aaa Cf. from

bbb Ps. 81. 4

ccc Cf. Mt. 15. 14

teacher of babes, which hast ^bthe form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 ^dThou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not ^ecommit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou ²commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 ^mFor the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, ^oif thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore if ^rthe uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, ^ujudge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For ^vhe is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is ^wone inwardly; and ^acircumcision is that of the heart, ^bin the spirit, and not in the letter; ^cwhose praise is not of men, but of God. *Act 15: 4; Jer. 4: 4; Deut. 32: 6; Gal. 2: 11-12; Phil. 3: 3*

CHAPTER 3

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that ^aunto them were committed the ^boracles of God.

3 For what ^cif some did not believe? ^mshall their unbelief make the ³faith of God without effect?

4 God forbid: yea, ⁿlet God be true, but ^bevery man a liar; as it is written, ^qThat thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what

No flesh is justified by the law

shall we say? ^aIs God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? ^c(I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then how shall ^fGod judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; ^kwhy yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) ^mLet us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9 What then? ²are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both ^bJews and ^qGentiles, that they are all under sin;

10 ^rAs it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 ^uTheir throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; ^vthe poison of asps is under their lips:

14 ^zWhose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 ^bTheir feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 ^aThere is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that ^fevery mouth may be stopped, and ^gall the world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there ⁱshall no flesh be justified in his sight: for ^kby the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now ⁿthe righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed ^oby the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God

A.D. 56

a ch. 9. 14

cI. ch. 2. 5

b ch. 1. 16

& 4. 5

c ch. 6. 19

d ch. 10. 12

e Acts 15. 9

f Eccles. 7. 20

g ch. 11. 32

h Ps. 98. 9

i ch. 5. 1. 18

Acts 13. 39

j ch. 4. 16

k Acts 15. 11

l Acts 20. 28

m 1 Cor. 6. 20

n Cf. ch. 9. 19

o Heb. 2. 17

p Cf. Heb. 9. 5

(Gk.)

q ch. 6. 1. 15

r Acts 26. 18

s Eph. 1. 7

t ch. 2. 4

u Cf. Acts 17. 30

v Or are we in worse case than they

w See ch. 2. 1-29

x See ch. 1. 18-32

y Cf. from Ps. 14. 1-3

& 53. 1-8

z 1 Cor. 1. 29.

31

t ch. 9. 24

Acts 28. 28

u Cf. from Ps. 5. 9

v Or God is one

x Gal. 3. 20

(for mss.)

y Cf. ch. 10. 12

z Cf. from Ps. 140. 3

aa Cf. from Ps. 10. 7

(LXX)

ab Cf. Mt. 5. 17

ac Cf. from Isa. 59. 7

ad Acts 7. 2

ae Jas. 2. 21

af Cf. from Ps. 38. 1

ag Cf. from Gen. 15. 6

ah Ezek. 16. 63

ai See ver. 9

aj ch. 11. 6

ak ch. 8. 3

al Acts 13. 39

am ch. 4. 15

an ch. 3. 22

ao & 3. 1

ap ch. 3. 21

aq & 9. 30

ar ch. 1. 17

as & 4. 5

at Cf. ch. 1. 2

which is by faith of Jesus Christ ^bunto all and upon all them that believe: for ^dthere is no difference:

23 For ^eall have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 ^gBeing justified freely by ^hhis grace, ⁱthrough the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be ^la propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness ⁿfor the remission of sins that are past, through the ^oforbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 ^sWhere is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 (Therefore) we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also ^tof the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing ^{3*}it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, ^uwe establish the law.

CHAPTER 4

WHAT shall we say then that ^vAbraham our father, (as pertaining to the flesh,) hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? ^vAbraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now ^hto him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but ^lbelieveth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith ^mis counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

3* added by Paul

ROMANS 5

7 Saying, ^a Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And ^e he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, ⁿ that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to ^p his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For ^r if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because ^s the law worketh wrath: for ^t where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be ^u by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee ^v a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even ^w God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth ^x those things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to

Advantages and extent of justification by faith

A.D. 56

^a Cit. from Ps. 32. 1, 2

^b Cit. from Gen. 15. 6

^c Or he considered his own body now as good as dead

^d Gen. 18. 11 Heb. 11. 11.

^e Isa. 51. 2 Heb. 11. 11

^f See Gen. 17. 10, 11

^g Ch. 15. 4 Ps. 102. 18

^h 1 Pet. 1. 21 See ver. 5

ⁱ Ch. 6. 9 Acts 17. 31

^j Ch. 5. 6 Jno. 15. 13

^k Ch. 3. 24, 28 & 8. 30

^l Ch. 4. 5 & 10. 4, 9

^m Acts 10. 36 Eph. 2. 14, 17

ⁿ Gen. 17. 4-6

^o Jer. 30. 21 Eph. 2. 18

^p Ch. 9. 7 Jno. 8. 33, 37

^q 1 Cor. 15. 1

^r Ch. 8. 24

^s Gal. 3. 17, 18

^t Acts 5. 41 2 Cor. 12. 10

^u Ch. 2. 7 & 8. 25

^x Ch. 7. 10, &c.

^y Ch. 3. 20 & 5. 4

^z See ver. 2

^a Phil. 1. 20

^b Ps. 119. 116

^c See ver. 8

^d Ch. 3. 24 & 5. 15

^e Ch. 8. 15 Acts 19. 6

^f Ch. 4. 25 & 8. 32

^g Cit. from Gen. 17. 5

^h Jno. 5. 21 2 Cor. 1. 9

ⁱ Ch. 11. 19

^j Ch. 8. 39 Jno. 3. 16

^k 1 Cor. 1. 28

^l See ch. 2. 24

^m 1 Thes. 1. 10

that which was spoken, ^b So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, ² he considered not his own body now dead, when he was ^c about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of ^d Sarah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able ^e also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 ^f Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, ^g if we believe on him ^h that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 ⁱ Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5

THEREFORE ^k being justified ^l by faith, ^m we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: ⁿ *Is. 32: 17-18*

2 By whom also ^o we have access by faith into this grace ^q wherein we stand, and ^r rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but ^t we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation ^u worketh patience;

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 And ^v hope ^w maketh not ashamed; because ^x the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by ^y the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time ^z Christ died for the ungodly. ^a *Gal. 4: 24*

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But ^b God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified ^c by his blood, we shall be ^d saved from wrath through him.

10 For if, ^awhen we were enemies, ^bwe were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved ^dby his life

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the ²atonement.

12 Wherefore, as ^fby one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and ⁱso death passed upon all men, for that ^kall have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but ^msin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned ^pafter the similitude of Adam's transgression, ^rwho is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and ^xthe gift ^yby grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death ^areigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so ⁱby the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover ^lthe law ³entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, ^mgrace did much more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness ^punto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

A.D. 56
a Col. 1. 21
b 2 Cor. 5. 18-20
c ch. 3. 8
d Cf. Heb. 7. 25

e ch. 7. 4, 6

² Read reconciliation
f Gen. 2. 17, 1 Cor. 13. 22

g Mt. 28. 19
h 1 Cor. 12. 13

i ch. 6. 23
j Eccles. 9. 2

k ch. 3. 23
l Gal. 3. 22

m ver. 9
n ch. 4. 15 & 7. 7

o Cf. Jno. 11. 40

p Jno. 3. 3
q 2 Cor. 5. 17
r Cf. ch. 7. 6

s Hos. 6. 7
t See ver. 3

u 1 Cor. 15. 45

x Eph. 4. 22
y Gal. 2. 20

z Cf. ch. 7. 24 & 8. 10

x ch. 6. 23
y ch. 4. 16 & 11. 6

z See ver. 2

a 2 Tim. 2. 11

b ch. 4. 24 & 7. 4

c Heb. 7. 16
d Cf. Acts 13. 34

d 2 Tim. 2. 12

e Heb. 7. 27

f Gal. 2. 19
g Cf. 5. 15

h Ps. 119. 133
i 1 Cor. 15. 34

j Col. 3. 5
k Cf. ch. 7. 5

l Cf. Heb. 5. 8
m ch. 12. 1

n Gal. 3. 19
o Or came in beside

p 1 Tim. 1. 14
q Gal. 3. 24, 25

r ver. 2
s ch. 6. 23
t Jno. 17. 2

CHAPTER 6

WHAT shall we say then? ^a Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall ^ewe, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us ^gas were baptized into Jesus Christ ^hwere baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as ^lChrist was raised up from the dead ⁿby the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk ^oin newness of life.

5 For if we have been planted together in ^qthe likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that ^sour old man ^tis crucified with him, that ^uthe body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For ^zhe that is dead is freed from sin.

8 Now ^aif we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that Christ ^bbeing raised from the dead ^cdieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin ^eonce: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but ^falive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 ^gLet not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye ^hyour members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but ^kyield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ⁿye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? ^oshall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

ROMANS 7

*Paul speaks of present state as
Xⁿ. The law of sin*

16 ¹⁶ Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be ^a thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart ^f that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

18 ¹⁸ Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. *→ divine name or standard of life*

19 ¹⁹ I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.

21 ²¹ What fruit had ye then in those things ^o whereof ye are now ashamed? for ^a the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become ^r servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end ^e everlasting life.

23 For ^a the wages of sin is death; but ^g the gift of God is ^e eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 7

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For ^a the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then if, while her husband liveth, ^e she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become ^a dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who ⁱ is raised from the dead, that we should ^k bring forth fruit unto God.

1150

A.D. 56

a Jno. 8. 34

2 Pet. 2. 19

b Cf. ch. 6. 13

c ch. 6. 21

d ch. 7. 25

Sec ch. 1. 8

e ch. 2. 29

2 Cor. 3. 6

Cf. ch. 6. 4

f Cf.

2 Tim. 1. 13

g ch. 8. 2

Jno. 8. 32

h ch. 5. 13

i ch. 3. 5

1 Cor. 9. 8

k Cf. from Ex. 30. 17

l Cf.

1 Cor. 15. 56

Answer:

NONE

m ch. 7. 5

n Mt. 19. 17

o Cf.

2 Cor. 4. 2

p ch. 4. 15

2 Cor. 3. 7, 9

q ch. 1. 32

Jms. 1. 15

r 1 Pet. 2. 16

s ch. 7. 4

t ch. 2. 7

Gal. 6. 8

u Ps. 19. 7

&c.

v ch. 5. 12, 14

Heb. 9. 27

y ch. 5. 15

z ch. 5. 21

1 Jno. 5. 11, 12

a 1 Cor. 7. 39

b 1 Cor. 3. 1, 3

c Cf. 1 K. 21. 20, 25

d Gal. 5. 17

e Cf. Mt. 5. 32

f ver. 20

g See

Jer. 17. 9

h ch. 6. 2

Gal. 2. 19

i ch. 6. 9

& 8. 11

k ch. 6. 22

5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions ^{of sins}, which were by the law, ^b did work in our members to bring forth ^c fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve ^e in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, ^h I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, ^k Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For ^l without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, ⁿ which was ordained to life, ^p I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore ⁿ the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am ^b carnal, ^c sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I allow not: for ^d what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then ^f it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that ^g in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

14 J. Gal. 5:24; Col. 3:5; Eph. 4:22; 1 Cor. 15:43

(the innumerable selfishness of the flesh)

Christ our Victory

20 Now if I do that I would not, ^a it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For ^e I delight in the law of God after ^e the inward man:

23 But I see another law in my members, ^h warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from ⁱ the body of this death?

25 ⁿ I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8

THERE is therefore now ^t no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, ^h who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.)

2 For the law of ^z the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath ^b made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law ^d could not do, ^j in that it was weak through the flesh, ^g God sending his own Son ^h in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, ⁱ who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For ^m they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

6 For to be carnally minded ^o is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and ^p peace.

7 Because the carnal mind is ^q enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, ^r neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that ^u the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not ^z the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

Spirit of God = Spirit of Christ

A.D. 56

a ver. 17
b Jno. 17, 23,
2 Cor. 4, 10
c ver. 2
d Jno. 6, 63
e 2 Cor. 3, 6
f ch. 7, 9
g 10, 9

e Ps. 119, 174
f (Acts 24,
15, 21)
g 1 Cor. 6, 14
h 2 Cor. 4, 16

h Jas. 4, 1
i See ver. 2

k Cf. ch. 6, 21

l Cf. ch. 6, 6
m Col. 3, 5

n ch. 6, 17
o Jno. 16,
8-11, 13,
14
p 2 Cor. 2, 10,
13

q See ver. 16
r 2 Tim. 1, 7

s ch. 5, 5

t 2 Cor. 2, 12

u Or sonship

v Gal. 4, 5

w Jno. 5, 24

x Mt. 14, 36

y Gal. 4, 6

z See ver. 23

a The best MSS. omit

b Jno. 11, 52

c Gal. 3, 26

d ver. 10

e Gal. 3, 29

f ch. 6, 18

g 2 Cor. 3, 17

h c 2 Cor. 1, 7

i ch. 3, 20

j Gal. 2, 16

k See

ver. 29, 30

l Heb. 7, 18

m Jno. 20, 21

n Jno. 4, 9

o 10

p ch. 1, 3

q Gal. 4, 4

r 2 Cor. 4, 17

s 2 Thes. 2, 14

t Gal. 5, 16

u Or creation

m Mt. 16, 23

n 1 Cor. 2, 14

o See Gen. 3, 18, 19

p See

ch. 6, 21

q Or in hope

r that the creation

p ch. 2, 10

s 14, 17

q Jas. 4, 4

r Cf.

1 Cor. 2, 14

s See

Jer. 12, 4, 11

t 2 Cor. 1, 22

u Jno. 14, 17

v 1 Cor. 3, 16

w 2 Cor. 5, 2

x 4

y Cf. Gal. 5, 5

z Cf.

1 Pet. 1, 11

a See ver. 11

10 And ^b if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but ^c the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him ^d that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead ^j shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, ⁱ not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ^k ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do ^m mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are ^o led by the Spirit of God, they are the ^p sons of God.

15 For ye have not received ^q the spirit of bondage again to fear; ^r but ye have received the Spirit of ^s adoption, whereby we cry, ^u Abba, Father.

16 ^x The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the ^y children of God:

17 And if children, then ^a heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; ^c if so be that we suffer with him, that ^e we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are ^h not worthy to be compared with ^k the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the ^l creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the ⁿ creature ^o was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same ^p in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation ^s groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the ^t firstfruits of the Spirit, even ^u we ourselves groan within ourselves, ^v waiting for the adoption, to wit, ^w the redemption of our body.

12-17
8 p.

11

To 11. 6

- 9.

2 p.

(21) In. 65: 17-19.

Christ our Peace

Christ our Life

ROMANS 9

24 For we are saved ^aby hope: but ^chope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with ^epatience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for ^fwe know not ²what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And ⁱhe that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he ^kmaketh intercession for the saints ^laccording to the will of God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them ^othat love God, to them who are the ^pcalled according to his purpose.

29 For whom he did ^qforeknow, he also did ^rpredestinate to be conformed ^yto the image of his Son, that he might be ^athe firstborn among many ^cbrethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also ^gjustified: and whom he justified, them he also ⁱglorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? ⁱIf God be for us, who can be against us?

32 ⁿHe that spared not his own Son, but ^pdelivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's ^relect? ^sIt is God that justifieth.

34 ^uWho is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even ²at the right hand of God, ^zwho also maketh intercession for us.

35 ^bWho shall separate us from ^cthe love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, ^fFor thy sake ^hwe are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are

The ground of the Christian's hope

more than ^bconquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor ^dprincipalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from ^gthe love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9

^hI SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For ^mI could wish that myself were ³ⁿaccursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the ^radoption, and the ^sglory, and ^uthe covenants, and ²the giving of the law, and ^zthe service of God, and ^bthe promises;

5 Whose are ^dthe fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, ^ewho is over all, ^fGod blessed for ever. Amen.

6 ⁿNot as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For ^kthey are not all Israel, which are of Israel: ^{6d}

7 Neither, because they are the seed ⁶of ^mAbraham, are they all children: but, ⁶ⁱIn Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 ^gThat is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, ⁹At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when ^yRebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father ^aIsaac;

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to ^delection might stand; not of works, but of ^ehim that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, ^gThe elder shall serve the younger.

13 As it is written, ⁱJacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

A.D. 56
a ch. 5. 2
& 12. 12
b 1 Cor. 15. 57
c 1 Jno. 16. 33
d Eph. 1. 21
e ch. 5. 3, 4
& 12. 12
f Cf.
1 Pt. 1. 11
g ch. 5. 8
Eph. 2. 4
2 Or how to pray
h 2 Cor. 11. 31
i Acts 15. 8
1 Thes. 2. 4
k Cf. ver. 34
l Cf.
1 Jno. 5. 14
m Cf.
Ex. 32. 32
n Or
anathema
o 1 Cor. 12. 3
p Dan. 9. 4
q 1 Cor. 2. 9
r ch. 9. 11, 24
s Cf.
Mt. 22. 14
t ch. 11. 2
u See
Ex. 4. 22
v See
Ex. 16. 40
w Eph. 1. 5
x Cf. ch. 9. 23
y See
Gen. 15. 18
z ch. 3. 2
aa (Gen. 5. 1)
1 Cor. 15. 49
bb Heb. 9. 1
(Gk.)
cc Col. 1. 15, 18
dd ch. 15. 8
Acts 26. 6
ee 1 Jno. 20. 17
Heb. 2. 11
ff ch. 11. 28
gg Cf.
Eph. 4. 6
Col. 1. 16-19
hh ch. 1. 25
2 Cor. 11. 31
ii ch. 5. 1, 18
1 Cor. 6. 11
jj Cf. ch. 3. 3
kk 1 Jno. 17. 22
ll ch. 2. 28
mm Ps. 124. 1, 2
1 Jno. 4. 4
nn ch. 4. 13
Gal. 3. 29
oo 1 Jno. 3. 16
pp Cf. from
Gen. 21. 12
qq ch. 5. 6
& 14. 9
rr Gal. 4. 23
ss ch. 11. 7
1 Pt. 1. 18
tt Isa. 50. 9
uu Cf. from
Gen. 18. 10, 14
vv ver. 1
xx Acts 7. 55
yy Eph. 1. 20
zz Gen. 49. 31
See
Gen. 25. 21
aa Heb. 7. 25
bb Acts 7. 8
cc Cf.
1 Jno. 10. 28
dd 1 Jno. 15. 9
ee 2 Cor. 5. 14
ff ch. 11. 5
gg &c.
hh ch. 8. 27
i 1 Cor. 1. 9
ii ch. 11. 29
jj Cf. from
Ps. 44. 22
kk Cf. from
Gen. 25. 28
ll 1 Cor. 4. 9
mm Cf. from
Mal. 1. 2, 8

God hath mercy on whom he will

14 What shall we say then? ^aIs there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, ^bI will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that will-eth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Phâr-âoh, Even ^dfor this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he ^ehardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, ^hWhy doth he yet find fault? For ⁱwho hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, ⁱwho art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not ^othe potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one ^bvessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? *(even the clay)*

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the ^vvessels of wrath ^sfitted to destruction: *ready for*

23 And that he might make known ^uthe riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore ^zprepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also ^zof the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in ^ôÿ'sêe, ^bI will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And ^eit shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 ^E-sâi'as also crieth concerning Israel, ^hThough the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

A.D. 56

a ch. 3. 5

b Cit. from Ex. 33. 19

c Cit. from Isa. 1. 9

d Cit. from Ex. 9. 16

e ch. 4. 5, 6 & 10. 6, 10

f Cf. ch. 16. 3

g Ex. 14. 4, 8

h Cf. ch. 3. 7

i Dan. 4. 35

k Lk. 20. 18

l Isa. 45. 9

m Cit. from Isa. 28. 16

n Cit. from Isa. 8. 14

o Jer. 18. 6

p 2 Tim. 2. 20

q Acts 22. 3

r Cf. Acts 9. 15

s Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 8

t Cf. ch. 9. 31 & 11. 7

u Eph. 3. 16

z See ch. 8. 29, 30

ÿ Mt. 5. 17

ÿ Gal. 3. 24

ÿ ch. 3. 29 & 11. 11

a ch. 5. 1

b Gal. 2. 16

c Cit. from Hos. 2. 23

d Phil. 3. 9

e Cit. from Lv. 18. 5

f Cit. from Rom. 1. 10

g Forer. 6-8, cf. Dt. 30. 12-14

h ch. 9. 30

i Gal. 5. 5

j Cit. from Isa. 10. 22, 23

k Or abys. Lk. 8. 31

l Rev. 5. 3

m & msa for me.

9:30-10:21. The Faith of the Gentiles & the Unbelief of Israel.
ROMANS 10

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as ^E-sâi'as said before, ^eExcept the Lord of Sâ-bâ'ôth had left us a seed, we had been as Söd'ô-mâ, and been made like unto Gô-môr-rhâ.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even ^ethe righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which ^ffollowed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at ^kthat stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, ^mBehold, I lay in Sion ⁿa stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

CHAPTER 10

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record that they have a ^ezeal of God, but not according to knowledge. *cf. Rom. 11:26 for 'knowledge'*

3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and ⁱgoing about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *title 13-27*

4 For ^yChrist is the end of the law for righteousness to ^aevery one that believeth. *Axiomatic*

5 For Moses describeth the righteousness ^ewhich is of the law, That ^dthe man which doeth those things shall live by them. *First. Deut. 27.*

6 ^fBut ^athe righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the ²deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is

nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

Became 9 That ^bif thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that ^dGod hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Is. 28:16)

12 For ^hthere is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for ^kthe same Lord ^lover all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For ^mwhosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But ^othey have not all obeyed the gospel. For E-sai'as saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?

17 So then ^afaith cometh by hearing, and ^bhearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, ^ctheir sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But E-sai'as is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

a Jer. 31. 37
Lam. 5. 20
b Cf. Mt. 10. 32
c 2 Cor. 11. 22
d ch. 8. 11
& 14. 9

e ch. 8. 29
f Pet. 1. 2
g Lk. 9. 54
Jas. 5. 17

h Cit. from
Is. 19. 14

i ch. 3. 22-24
Eph. 3. 6
j Cit. from
1 K. 19. 18
k Cf. ch. 3. 30
l Acts 10. 36
m Eph. 1. 22, 23

n Cit. from
Joel 2. 32
o See Isa. 10. 20, 21

p ch. 9. 11
q Thes. 1. 4
r ch. 5. 15
Eph. 2. 5, 8
s ch. 4. 4
t Cf. Acts 8. 31

u ch. 10. 3

v Cit. from
Isa. 62. 7
w ch. 8. 33
x Col. 3. 12

y Or hardened
Ver. 25
z See 3. 14

aa Cf. Isa. 29. 10
ab ch. 3. 3
ac Heb. 4. 2

ad Cit. from
Isa. 68. 1
ae Gal. 3. 2, 5

af Cit. from
Ps. 69. 22, 23

ag Cit. from
Ps. 19. 4

ah Cit. from
Dt. 32. 21

ai ch. 9. 24
aj & 15. 9

ak Cit. from
Isa. 65. 1

al Cit. from
Isa. 65. 2

am ch. 15. 16
an Ro. 1. 5

CHAPTER 11

I SAY then, ^aHath God cast away his people? God forbid. For ^cI also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people ^ewhich he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of ^fE-li'as? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Ba'al.

5 Even so then at this present time also there is ^aa remnant according to the ^celection of grace.

6 And if ^bby grace, then ^cis it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? ^aIsrael hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the ^belection hath obtained it, and the rest were ^cblinded

8 (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day. *Deut. 29:4; Is. 6:10*

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back away.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation ^ais come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am ^bthe apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and ^bmight save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be ^cthe reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if ^dthe firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be ^ebroken off, and thou, ^fbeing a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them ^gpartakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and ^hthou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but ⁱfear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the ^jgoodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, ^kif thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And ^lthey also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, ^mlest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that ⁿblindness in part is happened to Israel, until ^othe fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, ^pThere shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For this is my covenant unto

A.D. 66

a Cf. Isa. 27. 9

b Dan. 12. 3
1 Cor. 9. 19, 22

c See ch. 5. 10
d Mal. 1. 2

e (ch. 9. 11, 24)
1 Cor. 1. 26

f Jer. 2. 3
Jas. 1. 18

g Cf. Nu. 23. 19
Mal. 3. 6

h 1 Cor. 6. 11

i Cf. Mt. 15. 13
Jno. 15. 2

k Hos. 14. 6
Cf. Eph. 2. 12

l See Eph. 3. 6
m Cf. ch. 3. 23

n Dan. 2. 20
Col. 2. 3

o Isa. 40. 28
Cf. Eph. 3. 8

p Cf. from Isa. 40. 13

q 1 Cor. 10. 12

r Eccles. 12. 13
Phil. 2. 12

s Cf. from Jb. 31. 11
Cf. 10. 35. 7

t 1 Cor. 8. 6

u ch. 2. 4

x ch. 16. 27

y 1 Cor. 15. 2
Cf. ch. 2. 7

z 2 Cor. 10. 1

a Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 16

b ch. 6. 13

c Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 5

d ch. 14. 18
Acts 10. 35

e 1 Pet. 1. 14
Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 15

f 2 Cor. 4. 16

g Eph. 5. 10

h ch. 15. 15

i ver. 16

j See ch. 12. 16

k 1 Cor. 3. 5

l Or *hardening*
m ver. 7

n Lk. 21. 24
Cf. Rev. 7. 9

o 1 Cor. 12. 12-14

p Cf. from Isa. 59. 20, 21

q 1 Cor. 10. 17, 33

r 1 Cor. 10. 17

s Eph. 4. 25

them, ^awhen I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are ^dbeloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and ^ecalling of God are ^fwithout repentance.

30 For as ye ^hin times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God hath ^mconcluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the ⁿwisdom and knowledge of God! how ^ounsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 For ^pwho hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or ^swho hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For ^tof him, and through him, and ^uto him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

CHAPTER 12

I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye ^bpresent your bodies ^ca living sacrifice, holy, ^dacceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

2 And ^ebe not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the ^frenewing of your mind, that ye may ^gprove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, through ^hthe grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, ⁱnot to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, ^jaccording as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

4 ^kFor as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So we, ^lbeing many, are ^mone body in Christ, and every one ⁿmembers one of another.

6 ^aHaving then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether ^bprophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or ^cministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on ^dteaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: ^ehe that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ^fruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 ⁱLet love be without dissimulation. ^kAbhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 ^lBe kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; ^min honour preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; ⁿ fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 ^oRejoicing in hope; ^ppatient in tribulation; ^qcontinuing instant in prayer;

13 ^rDistributing to the necessity of saints; ^sgiven to hospitality.

14 ^tBless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 ^uRejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 ^vBe of the same mind one toward another. ^wMind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. ^xBe not wise in your own conceits.

17 ^yRecompense to no man evil for evil. ^zProvide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, ^{aa}live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, ^{ab}Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Therefore ^{ac}if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13

LET every soul ^abe subject unto the higher powers. For ^bthere is no power but of God: ^cthe powers that be are ordained of God.

Ad. 56

a 1 Cor. 7. 7

b Acts 19. 6
1 Cor. 12.
10, 28

c 1 Cor. 12. 5

d Acts 13. 1
1 Cor. 12.
28, 29

e 1 Pet. 2. 14

f Lk. 6. 38

g 2 Cor. 8. 2. 7

h 1 Cor. 12.
28

i 2 Cor. 6. 6

k Am. 5. 15
1 Thes. 5.
21, 22

l ch. 13. 8-10
Jno. 15. 12

m Cf.

1 Pet. 2. 19

n Eph. 5. 21

o Acts 18. 25

p ch. 8. 24

q 15. 4, 13

r ch. 8. 25

s 11 Thes. 5.
14

t Lk. 21. 36

u Eph. 6. 18

v See ver. 1

w (Acts 24.
17)

x Gal. 6. 10

y 1 Tim. 3. 2

z 1 Pet. 2. 17

aa ch. 12. 10

ab Lk. 6. 28

ac 1 Cor. 4. 12

ad ch. 12. 10

ae 1 Cor. 14. 1

af Cf.

Gal. 5. 14

ag Mt. 22. 40

ah 1 Cor. 12.
26

ai Cf. from
Ex. 20. 13-17

aj d ch. 15. 5

ak e Jer. 45. 5

al f Pr. 3. 7

am 1 Cor. 3. 18

an g Mt. 5. 39

ao 1 Thes. 5.
15

ap h 2 Cor. 8. 24

aq i Cf. from
Lk. 19-25

ar k ch. 14. 19

as Mk. 9. 50

at i Cf. from
Mt. 32. 35

au 1 Cor. 15.
34

av n Lk. 21. 28

aw o Cf. from
Pr. 25. 21,
22

ax p 1 Cor. 7. 29

ay q Eph. 5. 11

az r 2 Cor. 6. 7

ba s 1 Thes. 4. 12

bb t Cf. 1. 29-31

bc 1 Cor. 3. 3

bd See

Lk. 21. 34

be u Mt. 22. 21

bf Tit. 3. 1

bg Cf.

Jno. 19. 11

bh y Gal. 3. 27

bi See

Eph. 4. 24

bj c See

Dan. 2. 21

bk a See

ch. 8. 4, 13

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have ^cpraise of the same:

4 For ^ehe is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also ^mfor conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 ^sRender therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; ^xhonour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, ^zbut to love one another: for ^{aa}he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, ^{ab}Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, ^{ac}Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time ^mto awake out of sleep: for ⁿnow is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is ^bat hand: let us therefore cast off the ^qworks of darkness, and ^rlet us put on the armour of light.

13 ^sLet us walk honestly, as in the day; ^tnot in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But ^uput ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and ^vmake not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

CHAPTER 14

HIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

A.D. 56

a Acts 10, 15

1 Tim. 4, 4

b ch. 15, 1

c 1 Cor. 8, 11

d Col. 2, 16

e ch. 2, 1

1 Cor. 4, 5

f ch. 15, 13

g ch. 12, 1

2 Cor. 5, 9

h Gal. 4, 10

i ch. 12, 18

1 Cor. 7, 15

k ch. 15, 2

l 1 Cor. 10,

30, 31

m 1 Cor. 8, 13

n 2 Cor. 5, 15

o 1 Jno. 3, 21

p Phil. 1, 20

q 1 Cor. 3, 23

r ch. 8, 32

1 Cor. 15, 3

s ch. 10, 9

1 Cor. 6, 14

t Acts 2, 36

1 Cor. 15, 27

u Cl. Gal. 6, 1

x ch. 14, 1

y Cl. 2 Cor. 5, 40

z 1 Cor. 10, 24

The best MSS. read God

a ch. 14, 19

1 Cor. 14, 12

b Cl. from Isa. 45, 23

c Cl. from Ps. 69, 9

d Acts 24, 25

Heb. 6, 2

e Ro. 4, 23

1 Cor. 9, 10

f ver. 4

g ch. 12, 12

2 Thes. 1, 4

h 1 Cor. 8, 9

Cl. Mt. 18, 6

i ch. 12, 12

1 Cor. 9, 10

k 2 Cor. 1, 3

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of: for so shall the weak be made strong.

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15

WE then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and

ROMANS 15

consolation grant you ^uto be like-minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may ^cwith one mind and one mouth ^dglorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore ^ereceive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God. (you)

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ ^gwas a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm ⁱthe promises made unto the fathers:

9 And that ^kthe Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, ^mFor this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, ⁿRejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, ^pPraise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, E-sâi-âs saith, ^rThere shall be a root of Jesse, and ^the that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with ^zall joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with ^aall knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, ^cbecause of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 ^uThat I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that ^vthe offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being ^wsanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 ⁱI have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ ^kin those things which pertain to God.

18 For ^mI will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

The extensiveness of Paul's preaching

19 ^bThrough mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Il-tyr-i-cum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, ^jnot where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, ^hTo whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also ⁱI have been much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and ^ohaving a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, ^qI will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and ^sto be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem ^uto minister unto the saints.

26 For it hath pleased them of ^vMacedonia and ^zA-chai-a to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For ^bif the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for ^gthe love of the Spirit, that ye ^hstrive together with me in your prayers to God for me;

31 ⁱThat I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judæa; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

32 That I may come unto you with

A.D. 56

a ch. 12. 16.
1 Cor. 1. 10

b Acts 19. 11
2 Cor. 12. 12

c Cf. Acts 15. 25
d Mt. 5. 16.
1 Cor. 6. 20

e See ch. 14. 1

f 2 Cor. 10. 16

g Cf. Mt. 15. 24

h Cf. from Isa. 52. 15

i ch. 9. 4
2 Cor. 1. 20

k ch. 11. 11
Gal. 3. 8. 14

l ch. 1. 13

m Cf. from Ps. 18. 49

n Cf. from Dt. 32. 43

o ch. 1. 11

p Cf. from Ps. 117. 1

q ch. 1. 11

r Cf. from Isa. 11. 1

s Acts 21. 15
1 Cor. 16. 6

t Cf. from Isa. 11. 10

u Acts 24. 17
1 Cor. 16. 1-3

x ch. 14. 17
Gal. 3. 22

y Acts 20. 1.

z 1 Cor. 16. 5

1 Cor. 16. 5
Acts 19. 21

a 1 Cor. 1. 5

b Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 11

c ch. 12. 3
1 Cor. 3. 10

d ch. 11. 13
Gal. 1. 16

e Cf. Phil. 2. 17

f Acts 26. 18
1 Cor. 1. 2.

g Col. 1. 8

h Acts 12. 5
2 Cor. 1. 11

i Phil. 3. 3

k Heb. 2. 17

l 2 Thes. 3. 2

m Acts 21. 19

joy^a by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

33 Now^b the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

CHAPTER 16 *Recommends*

I COMMEND unto you Phē^cbē our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cēn-chrē^a:

2 That ye^e receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4 Who have for my life¹ laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet^a the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Ep-ā-nē-tūs, who is the firstfruits of A-chāi^a unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute An-drō-nī-cūs and Jū-nī^a, my kinsmen, and^z my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Am-pli^as my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stāch^cys my beloved.

10 Salute A-pēl^clēš approved in Christ. Salute them which are of A-ris-tō-bū^clūs' household.

11 Salute Hē-rō^cdi-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute A-syn^ccri-tūs, Phlegon, Hermas, Pāt-rō^cbās, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phi-lōl^cō-gūs, and Julia,

Nē^crēus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

16^c Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, ^amark them which cause divisions and offences¹ contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but^h their own belly; andⁱ by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For^m your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and^{2o} simple concerning evil.

20 And the^b God of peace shall^g bruise Satan under your feet shortly.

^s The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

21¹ Ti-mōth^c-ē-ūs my workfellow, and^a Lucius, and^e Jason, and^y Sō-sip^c-ā-tēr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tertius, ^awho wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23^b Gāi^c-ūs mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. ^cErastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quārtus a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now^d to him that is of power to stablish you^e according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, ^faccording to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret^g since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and^h by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of^k the everlasting God, made known to all nations^l for the obedience of faith:

27 To God^m only wise, ⁿbe glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

^o Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phē^cbē servant of the church at Cēn-chrē^a.

A.D. 56
a ch. 1. 10
b ch. 16. 20
c 1 Cor. 16. 20
d Mt. 18. 17
1 Cor. 5. 9
e Acts 18. 18
1 Tim. 1. 3
s Phil. 2. 29
h Phil. 3. 19
i 1 Tim. 6. 5
1 Eph. 4. 14
k Acts 18. 2
1 Cor. 16. 19
l Cl.
Acts 15. 26
m ch. 1. 8
1 Thes. 1. 8
n 1 Cor. 16. 19
o Or harm-
less
p Mt. 10. 16
1 Cor. 14. 20
q ch. 15. 33
2 Cor. 13. 11
r Jno. 16. 11
Rev. 12. 9
s Gen. 3. 15
t ch. 15. 26
1 Cor. 16. 15
u 1 Cor. 16. 23, al.
v Acts 20. 4
1 Cor. 4. 17
w Acts 13. 1
1 (7)
x Acts 17. 4
1 (7)
y Col. 4. 10
z Cl.
1 Cor. 16. 21
aa Acts 20. 4
1 Cor. 1. 14
ab Acts 19. 22 (7)
2 Tim. 4. 20 (7)
ac Eph. 3. 20
ad ch. 2. 16
1 Tim. 1. 11
ae (Mt. 16. 17)
1 Cor. 2. 7
af Acts 3. 21
ag ch. 1. 2
1 Cor. 15. 3
ah Mk. 15. 21 (7)
ai Isa. 40. 28
aj See ch. 1. 5
ak 1 Tim. 1. 17
al Mk. 12. 32
am Ro. 11. 36
an Gal. 1. 5

15:26 of 1 Cor. 16
2 Cor. 8:29

* 16:5: Asia (not Achaia)

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and ^bSōs'thē-nēs our brother, 2 Unto the church of God which is at ^cCorinth, to them that are ^fsanctified in Christ Jesus, ^gcalled to be saints, with all that in every place ⁱcall upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both their's and our's:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 ^lI thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are ^menriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

6 Even as ^rthe testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for ^tthe coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be ^yblameless in ^athe day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 ^bGod is faithful, by whom ^cye were called unto ^dthe fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in ^hthe same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chlō'ē, ^mthat there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, that ⁿevery one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of ^oĀ-pōl'lōs; and I of ^pQē'phās; and I of Christ.

A.D. 55

^a Acts 19. 5
^b Acts 18. 17
^c Acts 18. 8
^d Ro. 16. 23
^e 1 Jno. 1 (7)

^f Acts 19. 1
^g 2 Cor. 1. 1
^h ch. 6. 11
ⁱ Ro. 15. 16
^j Ro. 1. 7
^k ch. 16. 15

^l Acts 22. 16
^m 2 Tim. 2. 22

ⁿ ch. 2. 1. &c.
^o 2 Cor. 10. 10

^p Ro. 1. 8
^q Eph. 1. 16

^r 2 Cor. 8. 7
^s 2 Cor. 2. 15
^t ver. 23
^u ch. 15. 2
^v Acts 2. 47

^w Ro. 1. 16
^x 2 Tim. 1. 8
^y 1 Tim. 2. 6
^z Clt. from
Isa. 29. 14

^{aa} Clt.
^{ab} Is. 5. 13
^{ac} ch. 15. 23

^{ad} Acts 1. 11
^{ae} 1 Isa. 19. 12
^{af} x Isa. 33. 18

^{ag} (1 k. 1. 6)
^{ah} Eph. 1. 4
^{ai} z ch. 3. 19

^{aj} Mt. 11. 25
^{ak} a (Mal. 4. 1)
^{al} ch. 5. 13

^{am} b ch. 10. 13
^{an} Isa. 49. 7
^{ao} c ch. 7. 17

^{ap} Ro. 9. 11.
24
^{aq} d 1 Jno. 1. 3

^{ar} e Jno. 17. 25
^{as} Gal. 4. 8
^{at} f Clt.
Jno. 6. 30

^{au} g Acts 26. 23
^{av} h Ro. 15. 5
^{aw} i 2 Cor. 13. 11

^{ax} j Gal. 5. 11
^{ay} k ch. 2. 14
^{az} Clt.
Acts 26. 24

^{ba} l ver. 30

^{bb} m ch. 11. 18
^{bc} n ch. 3. 4

^{bd} o ch. 3. 4. 6
^{be} Acts 19. 1
^{bf} p Gal. 1. 18

^{bg} q See
Mt. 4. 18
^{bh} r Ro. 11. 29
^{bi} Eph. 1. 18
^{bj} Clt. ch. 2. 8

13 Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that ^aI baptized none of you, but ^cCrispus and ^dGai'ūs;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also ^hthe household of Stēph-ā-nās: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: ^knot with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is ⁿto them that perish ^ofoolishness; but unto us ^pwhich are saved it is ^qthe power of God.

19 For it is written, ^sI will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 ^uWhere is the wise? ^vwhere is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? ^whath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom ^xknew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For ^ythe Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach ^zChrist crucified, unto the Jews ^aa stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks ^bfoolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the ^cwisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see ^dyour calling, brethren, how that ^enot many wise men

after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But ^a God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen ^d the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and ^a things which are not, ^h to bring to nought things that are:

29 ⁱ That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us ⁱ wisdom, and ^m righteousness, and ⁿ sanctification, and ^o redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, ^q He that glorieth, ^r let him glory in the Lord.

CHAPTER 2

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, ^t came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, ^x declaring unto you the ³ testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, ^a save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And ^b I was with you ^c in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of ^f the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in ^h the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are ⁱ perfect: yet ^m not the wisdom of this world, nor of ^o the princes of this ⁶ world, that ^p come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God ^r in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for ^u had they known it, they would not have crucified ^x the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, ^z Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have

A.D. 55

a Jas. 2. 5
b ch. 8. 3
c Ro. 8. 28
d Can. 2. 22, 28
e Cf. Ps. 8. 2
f Ro. 8. 14-16, 26
g 2 Cor. 3. 3, 27, 18
h Cf. Fr. 20. 27
i Ro. 4. 17
j ch. 2. 6
k Ro. 3. 27
l Eph. 2. 9
m Ro. 8. 15
n Gal. 3. 2, 14
o ver. 24
p Col. 2. 3
q Jer. 33. 16
r 2 Cor. 5. 21
s ver. 2
t See Ro. 3. 24
u ver. 1
v Cf. Jer. 9. 23, 24
w Ro. 2. 17
x 2 Cor. 10. 17
y Or interpreting spiritual things to spiritual (men), or interpreting spiritual things by spiritual (things)
z Ro. 8. 5-7
aa Phil. 3. 19
ab ch. 1. 17
ac 2 Cor. 11. 6
ad uch. 1. 18, 23
ae x Eph. 6. 19
af Cf. Ro. 14. 17
ag Ro. 8. 7
ah Many MSS. read mystery
ai z ch. 3. 1
aj Or discerneth
ak Cf. Gal. 5. 14
al Or discerned
am b See Acts 18. 1, &c.
an c ch. 4. 10
ao Cf. 2 Cor. 11. 30
ap d Cit. from Isa. 40. 13
aq e Cf. Jno. 15. 15
ar f 1 Thes. 1. 5
as Cf. ch. 4. 20
at g ch. 2. 15
au h 2 Cor. 4. 7
av i Ro. 7. 14
aw k Heb. 5. 12, 13
ax l (Mt. 5. 48)
ay Eph. 4. 13
az m Cf. Jas. 3. 15
ba n Jno. 16. 12
bb Heb. 5. 11
bc o Dan. 10. 13, 20
bd Eph. 6. 12
be Or age
bf p ch. 1. 28
bg q ch. 6. 9, 10
bh Ro. 13. 13
bi r Ro. 16. 25
bj Eph. 1. 9
bk s ch. 1. 12
bl t 1 & 16. 12
bm x Acts 13. 27
bn y Jas. 2. 1
bo z ch. 4. 1
bp Acts 26. 16
bq Cf. from Isa. 64. 4
br q ch. 7. 17
bs Ro. 12. 3

entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for ^b them that love him.

10 But ^c God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for ^e the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, ^f save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now ^k we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 Which things also we speak, ^p not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; ² comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But ^s the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are ^u foolishness unto him: ^y neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is ^z spiritual ⁴ judgeth all things, yet he himself is ⁵ judged of no man.

16 For ^d who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But ^e we have the mind of Christ.

CHAPTER 3

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto ^g spiritual, but as unto ⁱ carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 ^k I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ⁿ ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas ^a there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while ^s one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of ^t A-pōl-lōs; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is A-pōl-lōs, but ^y ministers by whom ye believed, ^a even as the Lord gave to every man?

6^a I have planted, ^b Ā-pōl-lōs watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now ^c he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and ^d every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are ^e labourers together with God: ye are ^f God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

10 ^g According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the ^h foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, ⁱ which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 ^j Every man's work shall be made manifest: for ^k the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed ^l by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; ^m yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ⁿ ye are the temple of God, and that the ^o Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. ^p If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For ^q the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, ^r He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, ^s The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore ^t let no man glory in men. For ^u all things are your's;

A.D. 55

a ch. 9. 1
b Cf. ch. 4. 15
See Acts 18. 4-11
c Acts 18. 27
d Ro. 14. 8
e Cf. ch. 11. 3
f Jno. 4. 36
g ch. 9. 17
h Lk. 14. 14

g 2 Cor. 6. 1
h ch. 3. 5
i 2 Cor. 3. 6
j Cf. Jno. 15. 1
k ch. 9. 17
l Lk. 16. 1
m Mt. 16. 18
n Eph. 2. 20-22
o Gk. day

n Acts 24. 16
o Or aggravi myself
p Acts 4. 11
q Eph. 2. 20
r Ro. 14. 4, &c.
s Jas. 4. 11, 12
t ch. 11. 26
u Jno. 21. 22, 23
v Ro. 2. 16
w 2 Cor. 5. 10
x ch. 3. 13
y ch. 4. 5
z ch. 1. 8 & 5. 5
aa Ro. 2. 29
ab 2 Cor. 10. 18
ac Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 8
ad See ch. 3. 6
ae ch. 3. 21

b Jude 23
c ch. 6. 19
d Jno. 3. 27
e ch. 6. 19
f Ro. 8. 9

g Cf. Rev. 3. 17

h ch. 8. 2
i Ro. 12. 16

j ch. 15. 30, 31
k Ro. 8. 36
l ch. 1. 20
m Heb. 10. 33 (Gk.)

n Gk. from Jb. 5. 13

o Gk. from Ps. 84. 11
p 2 Cor. 11. 19
q ch. 2. 3
r 2 Cor. 13. 9
s ch. 4. 6
t See ch. 11. 27
u Cf. Ro. 8. 32

22 Whether Paul, or Ā-pōl-lōs, or Cē-phās, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;

23 And ^v ye are Christ's; and ^w Christ is God's.

CHAPTER 4

LET a man so account of us, as of the ^b ministers of Christ, and ^c stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's ^d judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For ^e I know nothing ^f by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 Therefore ^g judge nothing before the time, ^h until the Lord come, ⁱ who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will ^j make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and ^k then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to ^l Ā-pōl-lōs for your sakes; that ye might learn in us ^m not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who maketh thee to differ from another? and ⁿ what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, now ^o ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, ^p as it were appointed to death: for we are ^q made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but ^r ye are wise in Christ; ^s we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 Even unto this present hour ^t we both hunger, and thirst, and are

naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 And labour, ^aworking with our own hands: ^dbeing reviled, we bless; being ^epersecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are ^hthe offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 ^kI write not these things to shame you, but ^mas my beloved sons I warn you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus ^pI have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, ^rbe ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you ^tTi-mōth'-ē-ūs, who is ^umy beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, ^vas I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are ^zpuffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But ^aI will come to you shortly, ^bif the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For ^cthe kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in ^fthe spirit of meekness?

CHAPTER 5

IT is reported commonly that ^hthere is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, ^kthat one should have his father's wife.

2 And ye are ^mpuffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, ^oas absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^pwhen ye are gathered to-

A.D. 55

a ch. 9, 15

Acts 20, 34

b 1 Tim. 1, 20

c Acts 10, 38

cf.

2 Cor. 12, 7

d Ro. 12, 14

1 Pet. 3, 9

e Acts 21, 36,

2 Cor. 4, 9

f ch. 3, 13

2 Cor. 1, 14

g Jas. 4, 16

h Lam. 3, 45

i Lk. 12, 1

Gal. 5, 9

k Cf. ch. 6, 5

l Jer. 4, 14

2 Cor. 7, 1

m 2 Cor. 6, 13

n Cf.

1 Pet. 1, 19

o See

Ex. 12, 11

p Gal. 4, 19

Cf. ch. 3, 6

q See ver. 6

r ch. 11, 1

Acts 20, 35

s Ro. 16, 17

1 Thes. 3, 6,

14

t ch. 16, 10

Ro. 16, 21

u 1 Tim. 1, 2

x Cf.

ch. 10, 27

y ch. 7, 17

z ch. 5, 2

a ch. 11, 34

See

Acts 20, 2

b ch. 16, 7

Acts 18, 21

c Cf. ch. 2, 4

d Mt. 4, 41

Col. 4, 3

e See ver. 4-5

f Gal. 6, 1

g Cf.

Mt. 15, 17

h 2 Cor. 12, 21

i ch. 5, 4, 5

1 Tim. 5, 20

k Am. 2, 7

l Lk. 22, 30

Rev. 20, 4

m ch. 4, 18

n Cf.

2 Pet. 2, 4

o Col. 2, 5

p ch. 6, 1

Mt. 18, 17

q ch. 15, 34

r Cf. ch. 4, 14

gether, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,

5 ^bTo deliver such an one ^cunto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved ^fin the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 ^gYour glorying is not good. Know ye not that ⁱa little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 ^jPurge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even ⁿChrist our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore ^olet us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with ^qthe leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle ^snot to company with fornicators:

10 Yet ^tnot altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge ^dthem also that are without? ^edo not ye judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore ^gput away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAPTER 6

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not ⁱbefore the saints?

2 Do ye not know that ^jthe saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall ⁿjudge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 ^qI speak to your shame. Is it so,

that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. ^fWhy do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye ^hdo wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous ⁱshall not inherit the kingdom of God? ^kBe not deceived: ^lneither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And ^msuch were some of you: but ⁿye are washed, but ye are ^osanctified, but ye are ^qjustified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 ^sAll things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 ^{*}Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but ^zGod shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but ^afor the Lord; and ^bthe Lord for the body.

14 And ^dGod hath both raised up the Lord, and ^ewill also raise up us by ^ghis own power.

15 Know ye not that ^hyour bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? ^kfor two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is ^mone spirit.

18 ⁿFlee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

A.D. 55

a ch. 3. 16
2 Cor. 6. 16
Cl. Jno. 2. 21
b ch. 3. 16
2 Tim. 1. 14
c Cl. Ro. 14. 7
d ch. 7. 23
Ro. 3. 24
e Ro. 15. 6, 9
1 Pet. 2. 12

f Cl. Mt. 5. 40

g ver. 8, 26

h 1 Thes. 4. 6

i Gal. 5. 21
Cl. Jno. 3. 3, 5
k ch. 15. 33
l ch. 3. 3
2 Cor. 12. 20

m ch. 12. 2
Ro. 11. 30
n Acts 22. 16
Eph. 5. 26
o ch. 1. 2
Eph. 5. 26
p Zech. 12. 12
q Ro. 3. 30
Rit. 3. 7
r Acts 5. 3
1 Thes. 3. 5
s ch. 10. 23
t ver. 12, 25

u Cl. Acts 26. 29
x Cl. Mt. 15. 17
y ch. 12. 4
Ro. 12. 6
z Col. 2. 22

a ver. 15, 19
b Eph. 5. 23
c ver. 1, 26
d ch. 15. 4
Ro. 14. 9
e Ro. 8. 11
f Cl. 1 Tim. 5. 14
g Mt. 22. 29
h Cl. ch. 12. 27

i Cl. Mt. 19. 6

k Cit. from Gen. 2. 24

l ver. 6, 25
2 Cor. 11. 7
m ch. 12. 13
Cl. Jno. 17. 21
n ch. 10. 8
Acts 15. 29

19 What? know ye not that your body is ^athe temple of the Holy Ghost ^bwhich is in you, which ye have of God, and ^cye are not your own?

20 For ^dye are bought with a price: therefore ^eglorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAPTER 7

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: ^gIt is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, ^pexcept it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, ^rthat Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this ^tby permission, and not of commandment.

7 For ^uI would that all men were even as I myself. But ^vevery man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, ^cIt is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, ^flet them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, ⁱLet not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest ^lspeak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an

husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: ^b else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us ^d to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, ^a whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But ^h as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord ^k hath called every one, so let him walk. And ⁱ so ordain I ^m in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? ⁿ let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

19 ^o Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, ^b but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 ^a Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is ^r the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free; is ^s Christ's servant.

23 ^t Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, ^u let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins ^v I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as ^w one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that ^z it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she

A.D. 55

^a Ro. 13. 12
¹ Pet. 4. 7

^b Cf. Mat. 2. 15

^c Ezek. 7. 12
^d Ro. 14. 19
² Cor. 13. 11

^e 1 Pet. 3. 1
^a Or using it to the full
^f 1 Jno. 2. 17
^g Lk. 12. 22
^h Phil. 4. 6
ⁱ ch. 3. 5
^j & 12. 7
^k Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 5
^l ch. 1. 9
^m Gal. 1. 6
ⁿ ch. 4. 17
^o & 11. 34
^p ch. 11. 16
^q Cf. Acts 15. 1, &c.
^r Gal. 5. 2

^s Gal. 5. 6
^t Ezek. 18. 9
^u 1 Jno. 2. 3

^v ver. 24

^w Cf. Col. 3. 24
^x Philm. 16
^y See Jno. 8. 32, 36
^z Eph. 6. 6
^a ch. 6. 20
^b Gal. 3. 13

^c ver. 20

^d ver. 6, 12

^e 2 Cor. 4. 1

^f ver. 1, 8
^g Heb. 13. 4

^h Ro. 7. 2

hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, ^a the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and ^c they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not ² abusing it: for ^f the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you ^g without carefulness. ⁱ He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he becometh himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage ^a doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better.

39 ^b The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty

I CORINTHIANS 8, 9

to be married to whom she will; ^a only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, ^c after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8

NOW as touching things ^a offered unto idols, we know that we all ^h have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, ⁱ but charity edifieth.

2 And ^k if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But ⁿ if any man love God, the same ⁿ is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, ^a we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that ^r there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us ^s there is but one God, the Father, ^a of whom are all things, and we in him; and ^b one Lord Jesus Christ, ^c by whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But ^j meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means ⁱ this liberty of your's become a ^j stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge ^a shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But when ^b ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

Christian liberty not to be abused

13 Wherefore, ^b if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9

AM I not an apostle? ^d am I not free? ^f have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? ^g are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for ⁱ the seal of ^m mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 ^b Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as ^c the brethren of the Lord, and ^c Cē-phās?

6 Or I only and ⁿ Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

7 ^{*} Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? ^z who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 ^d Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, ^e Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? ^g For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth ^h in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 ^k If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless ⁱ we have not used this power; but suffer all things, ^m lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that ⁿ they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even ^a so hath the Lord ordained

A.D. 55
a 2 Cor. 6. 14
b ch. 10. 32
Ro. 14. 21
c ver. 6
d ver. 19
e ch. 10. 19
Acts 15. 29
f ch. 15. 8
Acts 22. 14
g ch. 3. 20
8. 15. 1
h ch. 1. 5
& 12. 8
i Cf. ch. 13. 4
k ch. 3. 18
Gal. 6. 3
l 2 Cor. 3. 2
m Ro. 1. 5
Gal. 2. 8
n ch. 2. 9
Jas. 1. 12
o ch. 13. 12
Nah. 1. 7
p 1 Thes. 2. 6
q ch. 10. 19
Hab. 2. 18-20
r Zech. 14. 9
s Acts 1. 14
Gal. 1. 19
t Cf. Mt. 8. 14
u Acts 15. 2
&c.
Gal. 2. 1
x Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 4
y Eph. 4. 6
Cf. Mal. 1. 6
Mt. 23. 9
z Pr. 27. 18
1 Tim. 2. 6
Cf. Dt. 20. 6
a ch. 11. 12
Ro. 11. 36
b Eph. 4. 5
c Jno. 1. 3
Eph. 3. 9
d Ro. 6. 19
Gal. 3. 15
e Gt. from Dt. 25. 4
f Ro. 14. 17
g ch. 10. 11
Ro. 15. 4
h ch. 13. 13
Ro. 15. 4
i ch. 10. 29
j Ro. 14. 13
k Gal. 6. 6
l Cf. Ro. 15. 27
m See ver. 15
n 2 Cor. 6. 3
Cf. ch. 8. 13
o See Dt. 18. 1
Cf. ch. 10. 18
p Cf. Mt. 25. 45
Acts 9. 4
q See Mt. 10. 10

that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But ^bI have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make ^cmy glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for ^fnecessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have ⁱa reward: but if against my will, a ^{3h}dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For ⁿthough I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, ^othat I might gain the more.

20 And ^qunto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, ^kthat I might gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as ^uwithout law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 ^bTo the weak ^cbecame I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this ⁱI do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the ⁱprize? ^kSo run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that ^mstriveth ^bfor the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we ⁿan incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I ^kkeep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by

A.D. 55

^a Or rejected
^a Cf.
Jer. 6. 30
Heb. 6. 8
^b ch. 4. 12
2 Cor. 11. 7

c2 Cor. 11. 10

d Ps. 105. 39
e Acts 7. 36
Heb. 11. 29

f Cf. Ro. 1. 14

g See
Ex. 16. 15
h Jas. 6. 31,
32

i ch. 3. 8, 14
Eph. 6. 8

^k Or stewardship

k ch. 4. 1, 2
Eph. 3. 2
l Isa. 48. 21

m Ezek. 20.
15
Heb. 3. 17,
18

n ver. 1

o ch. 10. 33
Ro. 11. 14

^p See
Num. 11. 4

q Cf.
Acts 16. 3
& 21. 26

r Ezek. 20. 7,
18

1 Jno. 5. 21

s ^{Gk. from}
Ex. 32. 6

t ch. 6. 18
1 Thes. 4. 3

u Cf. Ro. 2. 12

x See
Nu. 25. 1
y Cf. Nu. 25. 9

z Cf. Acts 5. 9
& 13. 10

a Ps. 106. 14

b2 Cor. 11. 29

c ch. 10. 33

d Dt. 8. 15

e See
Nu. 14. 2

f See
Ex. 12. 13

g ch. 9. 10
2 Tim. 3. 16

h Cf.
Heb. 9. 26

ⁱ Or the ages

i Phil. 3. 14

k Gal. 2. 2

l Ro. 11. 20

m1 Tim. 6. 12

ⁿ Or in the games

n2 Tim. 4. 8

o ch. 1. 9
Lk. 16. 15
2 Cor. 1. 18

p Dan. 3. 17
2 Cor. 1. 10

^q Gk. bruise

q See ver. 7

any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a ^{2a}cast-away.

CHAPTER 10

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were ^dunder the cloud, and all ^epassed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And ^edid all eat the same ^hspiritual meat;

4 And ⁱdid all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for ^mthey were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, ^bas they also lusted.

7 ^rNeither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, ^sThe people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 ^tNeither let us commit fornication, ^xas some of them committed, and ^yfell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 ^zNeither let us tempt Christ, ^aas some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of ^dserpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, ^eas some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of ^fthe destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and ^gthey are written for our admonition, upon whom ^hthe ends of ⁴the world are come.

12 Wherefore ⁱlet him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but ^oGod is faithful, ^bwho will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, ^qflee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 ^bThe cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? ^aThe bread which we break, is it not the communion of ^ethe body of Christ?

17 For ^gwe being many are one bread, and ^hone body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after the flesh: ^kare not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? ⁿthat the idol is any thing, or ^othat which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles ^rsacrifice, they sacrifice to ²devils, and ^snot to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 ^{*}Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of ^athe table of devils.

22 ^bDo we provoke the Lord to jealousy? ^dare we stronger than he?

23 ^fAll things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 ^hLet no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 ⁱWhatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For ^kthe earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 ^mIf any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; ^owhatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for ^qwhy is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that ^sfor which I give thanks?

A.D. 53

a Col. 3. 17.
23
b ch. 11. 25
Mt. 26. 27
c ch. 8. 13
d ch. 11. 23.
24
Acts 20. 7.
11
e Mt. 26. 26
f ch. 9. 22
g Ro. 12. 5
h ch. 12. 27
Ro. 12. 5
i ch. 9. 19. 22
1 Tim. 4. 16
k Cf. ch. 9. 13

l ch. 4. 16
Phil. 3. 17
m Jno. 13. 15
Phil. 2. 5
n ch. 8. 4
& 12. 2
o ch. 8. 1. &c.
p 2 Thes. 2. 15
q Lk. 1. 2
r Ps. 106. 37
Rev. 9. 20
s Or demons
ch. 12. 2
Ro. 1. 23.
25
t Eph. 1. 22
u ch. 14. 34
Gen. 3. 16
x Cf. 2 Cor. 6.
15. 16
y ch. 15. 28
Jno. 14. 28
Cf. ch. 3. 23
z See
ch. 12. 10
a Cf.
Isa. 65. 11
b Cf.
Dt. 32. 21
c See
Acts 21. 9
d Cf.
Eccles. 6. 10
e Cf. Nu. 5. 18
f ch. 6. 12
g Cf.
Dt. 21. 12
h ch. 13. 5
Ro. 15. 2
i Cf.
1 Tim. 4. 4

k Cit. from
Ps. 24. 1
l Gen. 9. 6
Jas. 3. 9
m Cf. ch. 5. 10
n 1 Tim. 2. 13
See Gen. 2.
21-23
o Lk. 10. 8
p Gen. 2. 18

q Or to have
(a sign of)
authority

q ch. 8. 9
Gal. 2. 4

r ch. 8. 6
& 12. 6

s Ro. 14. 6
4 Tim. 4. 3.

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or ^awhatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 ^cGive none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

33 ^fEven as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, ⁱthat they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11

BE ye ^lfollowers of me, even ^mas I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and ^pkeep the ordinances, as I ^qdelivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the ^thead of every man is Christ; and the ^uhead of the woman is the man; and the ^vhead of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or ^zprophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But every ^cwoman that prayeth or prophesieth ^ewith her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one ^gas if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is ^lthe image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For ⁿthe man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but ^pthe woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman ³to have power on her head because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but ^rall things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

A.D. 55

a Cf. Nu. 6. 5

b ch. 7. 17
& 14. 33
c Secch. 15. 6

d Heb. 12. 7

e ch. 1. 11

f Acts 20. 30
2 Cor. 11. 13
g 1 Jno. 2. 19

h ch. 7. 17
Tit. 1. 5
i ch. 4. 19
& 16. 3, 6
j Or it is not possible
k See ver. 4

l ch. 6. 11
Eph. 2. 2, 3
m ch. 10. 20
Gal. 4. 8
n ch. 10. 19
o Cf. Jas. 2. 6

p ch. 2. 10, 13
2 Cor. 3. 3, 17, 18

q Gk. *anathema*
r ch. 16. 22
Ro. 9. 3
s For ver. 23-25 of Mt. 26. 26-28
Mk. 14. 22-24
Lk. 22. 19, 20

t ch. 15. 3
u Jno. 15. 26
1 Jno. 5. 6, 7, 8
v ch. 10. 16
x ch. 7. 7
y 1 Pet. 4. 10
z Eph. 4. 11
1 Ro. 12. 7
1 z ch. 11. 12
2 Cor. 5. 18
a ch. 7. 17
Eph. 4. 7

b Cf. ch. 2. 6, 7
c ch. 8. 1
& 13. 2

d ch. 4. 5

e ver. 28. 30
f ver. 28. 29
g ch. 13. 2
Ro. 12. 6
h Cf. 2 Cor. 13. 5
Gal. 6. 4
i Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, ^aif a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither ^bthe churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear ^cthat there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For ^fthere must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, ²this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and ^oshame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 ^rFor ^sI have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed ^utook bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took ^vthe cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death ^dtill he come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But ^hlet a man examine himself,

and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many ^csleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, ^dwe are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest ^hwill I set in order ⁱwhen I come.

CHAPTER 12

NOW concerning spiritual ^kgifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ^lye were Gentiles, ^mcarried away unto these ⁿdumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking ^bby the Spirit of God calleth Jesus ^{3q}accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, ¹but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now ^{*}there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And ^vthere are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God ^zwhich worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit ^ais given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of ^bwisdom; to another the word of ^cknowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the ^cgifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To another the ^fworking of miracles; to another ^gprophecy; to another ⁱdiscerning of spirits; to

I CORINTHIANS 13

The excellence of charity

another ^adivers kinds of tongues; to another the ^binterpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 For ^cas the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: ^dso also is Christ.

13 For ^eby one Spirit are we all ^fbaptized into one body, whether we be ^gJews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath ^hGod set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

A.D. 55

^a ch. 13. 1
^b Acts 19. 6
^c ver. 30

^c Ro. 12. 15
^d ch. 10. 17
^e Eph. 1. 23

^f Cl. Ro. 12. 4
^g Cl. Eph. 2. 20

^h Cl. Eph. 4. 11
ⁱ Ro. 12. 7
^j Eph. 4. 11

^k ver. 27
^l ver. 10
^m ver. 9

ⁿ ch. 6. 17
^o Eph. 2. 18
^p Ro. 12. 8
^q 1 Tim. 5. 17

^r See ver. 10
^s Ro. 6. 3
^t Gal. 3. 27
^u Gal. 3. 28

^v ver. 10
^w ch. 14. 5
^x &c.
^y ch. 14. 1

^z ch. 12. 10
^{aa} &c.
^{ab} 14. 2. &c.

^{ac} ver. 28
^{ad} x ch. 2. 10, 28
^{ae} & 14. 1. &c.

^{af} ch. 12. 8
^{ag} Phil. 1. 9
^{ah} z Mt. 21. 21

^{ai} Cl. 19. 8

^{aj} Cl. 2 Cor. 6. 6

^{ak} ch. 9. 1

^{al} ch. 10. 24
^{am} Phil. 2. 4

^{an} Or covereth
^{ao} e Pr. 17. 9
^{ap} Jns. 5. 20

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members ^crejoice with it.

27 Now ^dye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, ^efirst ^fapostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly ^gteachers, after that ^hmiracles, then ⁱgifts of healings, helps, ^jgovernments, ^kdiversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all ^linterpret?

31 But ^mcovet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13

THOUGH I speak ⁿwith the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of ^oprophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all ^pknowledge; and though I have all ^qfaith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And ^rthough I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 ^sCharity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, ^tis not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, ^useeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 ^vBeareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see ^{2b} through a glass, darkly; but then ^c face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also ^d I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, ^e hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

CHAPTER 14

^a FOLLOW after charity, and ^b desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may ⁱ prophesy.

2 For ^k he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but ⁿ rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he ^o interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by ^q revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the ^t trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is

spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a ^a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the ^f edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: ⁱ I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say ^m Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice ^b be ye children, but in understanding ^r be ³ men.

21 In the law it is written, ^e With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all

A.D. 55

a Ro. 1. 14
Col. 3. 11
b Or in a mirror, in a riddle
c Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 18
jas. 1. 23
(for mg.)
d Mt. 5. 8
1 Jno. 3. 2
e ch. 8. 3
Gal. 4. 9
f ch. 9. 10
2 Cor. 3. 12
g Ro. 15. 2
Eph. 4. 12, &c.

g ch. 16. 14
Ro. 13. 8
h ch. 12. 31
i ch. 13. 2
Eph. 4. 11
k ch. 13. 1

l Eph. 5. 19

m Cf. Jer. 28. 6

n Cf. Nu. 11. 29

o ch. 12. 10, 30

p Ro. 16. 19
Phil. 2. 15
q ver. 26
r Mt. 5. 48
2 Cor. 13. 9, 11

s Gk. of full age
Cit. from Isa. 28. 11, 12

t Zeph. 1. 16

speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, ^awill they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are ^cthe secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face, he will worship God, and ^ereport that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a ^krevelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other ^sjudge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in ^aall churches of the saints.

34 ^cLet your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to ^ebe under obedience, as also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 ^hIf any man think himself to be a prophet, or ⁱspiritual, ^klet him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

A.D. 55

^a Cf. Acts 2. 13

^b Col. 2. 5

^c Cf. ch. 4. 5

^d ch. 9. 1
2 Cor. 10. 14, 15

^e Cf. Zech. 8. 23
^f Ro. 5. 2
2 Cor. 1. 24

^g ch. 1. 18
2 Cor. 2. 15

^h Ro. 11. 22
2 Tim. 1. 13

ⁱ Gal. 3. 4
^k ver. 6

^l ch. 11. 23
1 Thes. 4. 15

^m Ro. 14. 9
2 Cor. 5. 14, 15

ⁿ Ro. 16. 26

^o ch. 6. 14
2 Cor. 4. 14

^p Lk. 24. 34

^q Jno. 20. 19
^r Mt. 28. 17
(7)

^s Cf. ch. 12. 10

^t Acts 7. 60
1 Thes. 4. 13

^u ver. 5

^x ch. 9. 1
^y Cf. Eccies. 6. 3

^z Eph. 3. 8
¹ Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 11

^a ch. 11. 16
1 Thes. 2. 14

^b Acts 26. 10,
11
^c 1 Tim. 2. 12

^d ch. 3. 10
^e Gal. 2. 9

^f ch. 11. 3
Eph. 5. 22,
23

^g 2 Cor. 11. 23

^h Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 18

ⁱ Cf. 2 Cor. 10. 7

^j ch. 3. 1
Gal. 6. 1
^k 2 Cor. 1. 13

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and ^bin order.

CHAPTER 15

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel ^dwhich I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and ^fwherein ye stand;

2 By which also ^gye are saved, ^hif ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, ⁱunless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all ^lthat which I also received, how that ^mChrist died for our sins ⁿaccording to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that ^ohe rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

5 And that ^phe was seen of Cē-phās, then ^qof the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen ^rof above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are ^tfallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then ^uof all the apostles.

8 And last of all he was ^xseen of me also, as of one ^yborn out of due time.

9 For ^zI am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because ^bI persecuted the church of God.

10 But ^dby the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but ^fI laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, ^ghow say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then

is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are ^kfallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the ^mfirstfruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also ⁿthe resurrection of the dead.

22 For ^oas in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward ^pthey that are Christ's ^qat his coming.

24 ^rThen cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, ^still he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 ^tThe last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For ^uhe hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, ^vwhich did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall ^zthe Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And ^awhy stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, ^eI die daily.

A.D. 33

^a See Acts 19. 23
^b ch. 16. 8
Acts 20. 16.
17
^c Cit. from Isa. 28. 13

^d ch. 6. 9
Gal. 6. 7
^e Cf. ch. 5. 6

^f Ro. 13. 11
Eph. 5. 14
^g Ro. 6. 12,
2 Cor. 13. 7
^h See ch. 1. 21
ⁱ ch. 6. 5

^k ver. 6

^l Jno. 12. 24

^m Acts 26. 23
Col. 1. 18

ⁿ Acts 24. 15,
Phil. 3. 11

^o Ro. 5. 12

^p ch. 6. 14,
2 Cor. 4. 14
^q ch. 1. 7
Phil. 3. 20,
21

^r Cf. Rev. 20.
7-15

^s Ps. 110. 1

^t Rev. 20. 14
Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 10

^u Cit. from Ps. 8. 6

^x ver. 52

^y Ro. 14. 9
Eph. 1. 10

^z ch. 11. 3

^a Cit. from Gen. 2. 7

^b Ro. 5. 14
^c Cf. Jno. 5. 21

^d See 2 Cor. 11. 26

^e ch. 4. 9
2 Cor. 4. 10,
11
^f Eccles. 12. 7
^g Jno. 3. 31
^h Jno. 16. 28

32 If after the manner of men ^aI have fought with beasts at ^bEphesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? ^clet us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 ^dBe not deceived: ^eevil communications corrupt good manners.

34 ^fAwake to righteousness, and ^gsin not; for ^hsome have not the knowledge of God: ⁱI speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, ^lexcept it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour; ^{*}it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, ^aThe first man Adam was made a living soul; ^bthe last Adam was made a ^cquickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, ^fearthly: ^gthe second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, ^dwe shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that ^fflesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; ^hWe shall not all sleep, but ⁱwe shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for ⁿthe trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and ^rthis mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, ^{*}Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 ^yO death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and ^{*}the strength of sin is the law.

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us ^ethe victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, ^galways abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16

NOW concerning the ^tcollection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of ^mGalatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon ^othe first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, ^rthat there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, ^twhomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

A.D. 55

a ch. 11. 34
2 Cor. 1. 15, 16
b Acts 19. 21
c Ro. 15. 26
2 Cor. 1. 16
d Ro. 8. 29
2 Cor. 3. 18

e Ro. 15. 24
2 Cor. 1. 16
f Cf. 1 Thes. 3. 5

g ch. 4. 19
Heb. 6. 3
h 1 Thes. 4. 15, 17
i Phil. 3. 21
k ch. 15. 32
Eph. 1. 1
l Acts 20. 16
m Acts 14. 27
2 Cor. 2. 12
n Mt. 24. 31
1 Thes. 4. 16

o See Acts 19. 9
p ch. 4. 17
2 Cor. 1. 1, 19
q Ro. 16. 21
Phil. 2. 20, 22

r 2 Cor. 5. 2-4
s 1 Tim. 4. 12
t Cf. Acts 15. 33

u ch. 3. 4, &c.
Tit. 1. 13
x Clt. from Isa. 25. 8

y Cf. Hos. 13. 14

z Cf. Ro. 7. 8
a Acts 20. 31
Eph. 6. 18
b Gal. 5. 1
c Ro. 1. 2
Gal. 1. 13

d Zech. 8. 9
Eph. 6. 10
e Ro. 8. 37
2 Cor. 2. 14

f ch. 14. 1
Gal. 5. 13
g Gal. 6. 9
h ch. 1. 16
i Ro. 16. 5
2 Cor. 1. 1

k 1 Thes. 5. 12

l Ro. 15. 25, 28
2 Cor. 8. 1-4

m Acts 16. 6
Gal. 1. 2
n 2 Cor. 11. 9
Cf. Phil. 2. 30
o Acts 20. 7
Cf. Rev. 1. 10

p Cf. 2 Cor. 7. 13
q Phil. 2. 29
r 2 Cor. 9. 3
s Acts 21. 27
2 Cor. 1. 8
t 2 Cor. 8. 19

u Ro. 16. 3
2 Tim. 4. 19
v Ro. 16. 5
Col. 4. 13

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now ^aI will come unto you, ^bwhen I shall pass through ^cMacedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may ^ebring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, ^gif the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at ^kEphesus until ^tPentecost.

9 For a ^mgreat door and effectual is opened unto me, and ^othere are many adversaries.

10 Now if ^pTi-mōth'-ē-ūs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for ^qhe worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 ^sLet no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth ^tin peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother ^uÄ-pöl'-lös, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 ^aWatch ye, ^bstand fast in ^cthe faith, quit you like men, ^dbe strong.

14 ^fLet all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the ^hhouse of Stēph'-ä-nās, that it is the firstfruits of ⁱÄ-chāi'-ä, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 ^kThat ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stēph'-ä-nās and Fōr-tū-nā-tūs and Ä-chāi'-i-cūs: for ⁿthat which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have ^prefreshed my spirit and your's: therefore ^qacknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of ^sAsia salute you. ^uAquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with ^{*}the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you,

^aGreet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul ^cwith mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be ^dÄ-näth-ë-mä ²Mär-än-ä-thä.

A.D. 55
a Ro. 16, 16
2 Cor. 13, 12
b Ro. 16, 20
2 Cor. 13,
2, c, d, 6, 11
c Gal. 6, 11
Cf.
d Ro. 16, 21
d ch. 12, 3
(mg.)
Gal. 1, 8, 9
(ms.)
1 i. e. our
Lord
cometh

23 ^bThe grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

5 The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Phi-lip-pi by Stëph-ä-näs, and För-tü-nä-tüs, and Ä-chä-i-cüs, and Ti-möth-ë-üs.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and ^bTimothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at ^dCorinth, with all the saints which are in all ^aÄ-chäi-ä:

2 Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ^bBlessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the ⁱGod of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For ⁿas the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And ^bwhether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that ⁿas ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of ^zour trouble which came to us in ^aAsia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

A.D. 55
a Ro. 4, 17
b1 Cor. 16, 10
Phil. 1, 1
c1 Cor. 10, 13
2 Pet. 2, 9
d1 Cor. 1, 2
2 Tim. 4, 20
e ch. 9, 2
1 Cor. 16, 15
f Ro. 15, 30
Phil. 1, 19
g Cf. ch. 4, 15

h Eph. 1, 3
i Ro. 15, 5
k1 Cor. 4, 4
2 Tim. 1, 3
l ch. 2, 17

m Cf. 1 Thes. 2, 10

n See ver. 7

o1 Cor. 14, 37
p ch. 4, 15

q ch. 5, 12
r Phil. 2, 16
s1 Cor. 5, 5
Phil. 1, 6, 10

t ch. 12, 20
1 Cor. 16, 5, 6

u Ro. 8, 17
Phil. 3, 10
x ch. 2, 13
1 Cor. 16, 5
y1 Cor. 16, 6
3 Jno. 6

z Acts 19, 23
a1 Cor. 16, 19
2 Tim. 1, 15

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God ^awhich raiseth the dead:

10 ^cWho delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;

11 ^jYe also helping together by prayer for us, that ^gfor the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, ^kthe testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly ^lsincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, ^mwe have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and ^oI trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that ^qwe are your rejoicing, even as ^rye also are our's in ^sthe day of the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded ^tto come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit;

16 And to pass by you into ^uMacedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you ^vto be brought on my way toward Judæa.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as ^aGod is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For ^cthe Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and ^dSil-vā-nūs and Ti-mōth-ē-ūs, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 For all ^fthe promises of God in him are yea, and in him ^gAmen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath ⁱanointed us, is God;

22 Who hath also ^jsealed us, and given ⁿthe earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover ^pI call God for a record upon my soul, that ^rto spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.

24 ^tNot for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for ^uby faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2

BUT I determined this with myself, ^athat I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For ^bif I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; ^fhaving confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you ^hwith many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but ^kthat ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is ^mthis punishment, which was inflicted of many.

7 So that contrariwise ^qye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write,

A.D. 55
a1 Cor. 10. 13
1 Thes. 3. 24
b ch. 7. 15
c Ro. 1. 4
Gal. 2. 20
d Acts 18. 5
1 Thes. 1. 1
e 1 Cor. 7. 5
1 Thes. 3. 5
f ch. 7. 1
Ro. 15. 8
g Rev. 3. 14
h Acts 20. 5
2 Tim. 4. 13
i 1 Jno. 2. 20
j 1 Cor. 16. 9
Col. 4. 3
k Eph. 1. 13
l Jno. 6. 27
m ch. 7. 5
n ch. 5. 5
Ro. 8. 23
o ch. 7. 6
p Ro. 1. 9
Phil. 1. 8
q ch. 1. 16
& 7. 5
r ch. 2. 1, 3
s1 Cor. 15. 57
1 Jno. 2. 13
t Cf.
1 Pet. 5. 3
u 1 Cor. 15. 1
x Cf.
Eph. 5. 2
y 1 Cor. 15. 2
z ch. 4. 3
1 Cor. 1. 18
a ch. 1. 23
& 10. 2
b ch. 7. 8
c ch. 3. 5, 6
d ch. 4. 2
e ch. 1. 12
f ch. 3. 4
g ch. 5. 12
h Acts 20. 19
Phil. 3. 18
i Cf.
Acts 18. 27
k ch. 7. 12
l 1 Cor. 9. 2
m See
1 Cor. 5. 4, 5
n 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13
Gal. 5. 18
o ch. 6. 16
Acts 14. 15
p 2 Chr. 5. 10
q Gal. 6. 1
r Jer. 17. 1
s Jer. 31. 33
& 7. 16
t ch. 2. 16
u ch. 4. 1
1 Cor. 4. 1
x Mt. 26. 28
Heb. 7. 22
y Or covenant
Ro. 7. 6

that I might know the proof of you, ^bwhether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ;

11 ^cLest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to ^hTrō-lās to preach Christ's gospel, and ^ka door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 ^mI had no rest in my spirit, because I found not ^aTitus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into ^qMacedonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, ^swhich always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a ^tsweet savour of Christ, ^yin them that are saved, and in ^zthem that perish:

16 To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And ^cwho is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, ^dwhich corrupt the word of God: but as of ^esincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

CHAPTER 3

DO we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, ⁱepistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 ^jYe are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but ⁿwith the Spirit of ^othe living God; not in ^ptables of stone, but in fleshy ^rtables of the heart.

4 And ^ssuch trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 ^tNot that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God; 6 Who also hath made us able ^uministers of ^vthe new ²testament; ^ynot

of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, ^bbut the spirit giveth life.

7 But if ^cthe ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses ^hfor the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if ^mthe ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which ^Lremaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have ⁱsuch hope, ^zwe use great plainness of speech:

13 And not as Moses, which ^zput a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

14 But ^dtheir minds were ³blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away ^jin the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless when ^hit shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now ⁱthe Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, ⁱthere is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face ^{4m}beholding ^oas in a ⁵glass the glory of the Lord, ^qare changed ^rinto the same image from glory to glory even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

THEREFORE seeing we have ^{*}this ministry, ^yas we have received mercy, we faint not;

2 But have renounced ^zthe hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in

A.D. 55

^a ch. 2. 17
³ Thes. 2. 3.

^b Ro. 8. 10,
11

^c ch. 6. 7

^d ch. 5. 11

^e Ro. 7. 10

^f Gal. 3. 10

^f Cf. ch. 3. 14

^g Or *velled*

^h ch. 2. 15

² Thes. 2. 10

^h Ex. 34. 29

ⁱ Jno. 16. 11

ⁱ Eph. 2. 2

^k Cf. ch. 3. 14

^l Phil. 2. 6

^l Cf. Jno. 1. 18

^m Cf. Ro. 1. 17

ⁿ Cf. 1 Thes. 2. 6

^o Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 19

^p Gen. 1. 3

^q Isa. 60. 19,

¹ Pet. 2. 9

^r Cf. Jno. 12. 46

^s ch. 3. 1

^t Lam. 4. 2

¹ Cor. 13. 13

^u Gal. 5. 5

^u ch. 6. 7

¹ Cor. 2. 5

^x ch. 7. 4

^y Acts 28. 31

^y ch. 7. 5

^z Ex. 34. 33

^a 1 Cor. 4. 12

² Tim. 2. 9

^b See Ps. 37. 28

^c Mic. 7. 8

^d Ro. 11. 7.

²⁵

^e Cf. ch. 4. 4

^f Or *hardened*

^g ch. 6. 9

^h 1 Cor. 13. 31

ⁱ Acts 15. 21

^j ch. 13. 5

^k Ro. 8. 10

^h Cf. Ro. 11. 23

ⁱ Cf. Jno. 4. 24

^k Cit. from Ps. 116. 10

^l Ro. 8. 2

^l Gal. 5. 1

^l Or *reflecting*

^m Cf. Jno. 17. 24

ⁿ ch. 5. 15

¹ Cor. 15. 4

^o Cf. 1 Cor. 13. 12

¹ Tim. 1. 23

^g Or *mirror* (for *mag*)

¹ Cor. 15. 23, 52

¹ Thes. 4. 14

^g Cf. Mt. 17. 2

¹ Cor. 15. 49

^h Eph. 4. 24

ⁱ ch. 1. 6

^h 12. 15

ⁱ Cf. ch. 1. 11

^u ch. 8. 19

^u ch. 3. 6

^h 5. 16

^y 1 Cor. 7. 25

¹ Tim. 1. 13.

¹⁶

^z Cf. Ro. 6. 21

^a Ro. 7. 22

^h Eph. 3. 16

^b Ro. 12. 2

^h Eph. 4. 23

craftiness, nor ^ahandling the word of God deceitfully; but ^cby manifestation of the truth ^dcommending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3 But ^jif our gospel be ²hid, it is hid to ^gthem that are lost:

4 In whom ⁱthe god of this world ^khath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, ⁱwho is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For ⁿwe preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ^oourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

6 For God, ^bwho commanded the light to shine out of darkness, ^qhath shined in our hearts, to give ^rthe light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this ^mtreasure in ^searthen vessels, that the excellency of ⁿthe power may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are ^ytroubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;

9 ^aPersecuted, but ^bnot forsaken; ^ccast down, but not destroyed;

10 ^eAlways bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, ^gthat the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, ^kI believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing that ⁿhe which raised up the Lord Jesus ^pshall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you.

15 For ^sall things are for your sakes, ^tthat the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to ^uthe glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet ^athe inward man ^bis renewed day by day.

II CORINTHIANS 5, 6

17 For ^aour light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look ^cnot at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAPTER 5

FOR we know that if our ^searthly house of this ^ttabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this ^twe groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but ^tclothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us ^uthe earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For ^swe walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be ^dpresent with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we ^llabour, that, whether present or absent, we may be ^eaccepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before ^sthe judgment seat of Christ; ^hthat every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore ^mthe terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are ^mmade manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For ^qwe commend not ourselves again unto you, but ^rgive you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye

A.D. 55

a Ro. 8. 18

b Cf. ch. 12. 2

c Ro. 8. 24
Heb. 11. 1

d Ro. 8. 35.

Gal. 2. 20

e 1 Cor. 15. 3

Gal. 1. 4

f Ro. 14. 7

g ch. 4. 7

h Cf. Ro. 6. 11

i Isa. 38. 12

2 Pet. 1. 13

k ch. 4. 14

Gal. 1. 1

j Ro. 8. 23

m Cf. ch. 12. 2

n Ro. 6. 4

o Gal. 6. 15

p Isa. 65. 16

Rev. 21. 4, 5

q Cf. Heb. 8. 13

r 1 Cor. 12. 6

Col. 1. 10

s Ro. 5. 10

Eph. 1. 16

t 1 Cor. 15. 53

u ch. 4. 1

6. 4

v Cf. Jno. 10. 30, 38

w ch. 1. 22

Eph. 1. 14

x Eph. 6. 20

y ch. 6. 1

z Cf. Ro. 8. 24

a Cf. Gal. 3. 13

b Heb. 4. 15

c Jno. 8. 46

d 1 Cor. 1. 30

Phil. 3. 9

e Jno. 17. 24

Phil. 1. 23

f Or make ^hour aim

g Ro. 14. 18

Phil. 4. 18

h 1 Cor. 3. 9

i 1 Cor. 4. 5

2 Tim. 4. 1

j Mt. 16. 27

Rev. 2. 23

k ch. 5. 20

l Heb. 12. 15

m Cf. Tit. from Isa. 48. 8

n Heb. 10. 31

o ch. 4. 2

11. 6

p Cf. Heb. 3. 13

q ch. 11. 12

r 1 Cor. 9. 12

s ch. 3. 1

10. 12

t ch. 1. 14

Phil. 1. 26

u ch. 5. 18

Eph. 3. 7

v ch. 12. 12

Paul's faithfulness in the ministry

may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether we be ^bbeside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.

14 For ^dthe love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if ^eone died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should ^fnot henceforth live unto themselves, ^hbut unto him which died for them, and ^krose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man be ^min Christ, he is ⁿa new creature: ^oold things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And ^pall things are of God, ^qwho hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us ^sthe ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that ^tGod was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ^uambassadors for Christ, ^vas though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For ^ahe hath made him to be sin for us, ^bwho knew no sin; ^cthat we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6

WE then, as ^fworkers together with him, ⁱbeseech you also ^kthat ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, ^tI have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, ^unow is the day of salvation.)

3 ^bGiving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves ^sas the ministers of God, ^tin

much patience, (in ^a afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In ^d stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;)

6 (By pureness, by knowledge, by ^f longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by ^g love unfeigned,

7 By ^h the word of truth, by ⁱ the power of God, by ^j the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,)

8 (By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report, as deceivers, and yet true;

9 As unknown, and yet well known; ^a as dying, and, behold, we live; ^b as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; ^c as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.)

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto ^u my children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 ^v Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for ^w what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and ^x what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And ^y what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ^b ye are the temple of ^c the living God; as God hath said, ^d I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore ^e come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ^f ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith ^g the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7

HAVING therefore these promises, dearly beloved, ⁱ let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness

A.D. 55

a ch. 11. 23-

28

Acts 9. 16

b Cf.

Lk. 1. 75

c Acts 9. 31

Cf.

Eph. 5. 21

d ch. 11. 23.

24

Acts 21. 32

e Acts 20. 33

1 Thes. 2. 5.

9

f Cf.

1 Cor. 13. 4

g Ro. 12. 9

h Tim. 1. 5

i ch. 4. 2

j ch. 4. 7

k ch. 3. 12

l Eph. 6. 9

m Ro. 13. 12

n Eph. 6. 11.

13

o ch. 8. 24

p ch. 2. 13

q & 9. 1

a ch. 4. 10

r See

Ps. 118. 18

q ch. 1. 3

r Cf. ch. 8. 9

s ch. 2. 13

& 8. 6

t ch. 2. 2. 4

u 1 Cor. 4. 14

1 Thes. 2. 11

x 1 Cor. 7. 39

y Eph. 5. 7.

z 1 Jno. 1. 6

a Cf.

1 Cor. 10. 21

b 1 Cor. 6. 19

Eph. 2. 21

c ch. 3. 3

d 1 Thes. 1. 9

e Cf. from

Lv. 26. 12

f Cf. from

Isa. 62. 11

g Cf.

Hos. 1. 10

h Joel 1. 15

i Rev. 1. 8

j ch. 2. 4

k 1 Cor. 5. 7

l 2 Tim. 2. 21

of the flesh and spirit, ^b perfecting holiness ^c in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, ^e we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 Great is ^k my boldness of speech toward you, great is ^m my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into ⁿ Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears.

6 Nevertheless God, ^q that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of ^r Titus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For ^t though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that ^h our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because ^bhis spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the ^dobedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoyce therefore that I ^ehave confidence in you in all things.

CHAPTER 8

^g**M**OREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of ⁱMacedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto ^kthe riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we should receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Inasmuch that we desired ^pTitus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, ^qas ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 ^rI speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, ^sthough he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, ^tthat ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for

A.D. 55

a ch. 9. 2

b Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 18

c ch. 9. 7
Cf. Ezra 7. 15, 16

d ch. 2. 9
& 10. 6

e ch. 3. 4
& 8. 22
f ch. 9. 12

g ch. 9. 1-2
1 Cor. 16. 1-3
h Cf. from Est. 16. 15
i ch. 7. 5
1 Thes. 1. 7, 8

k ch. 9. 6, 11
Ro. 12. 8

l ch. 9. 3
m ch. 12. 18

n 1 Cor. 16. 3

o ch. 4. 15

p ch. 7. 6
Gal. 2. 1

q ch. 9. 11
1 Cor. 1. 5
r Ro. 12. 17

s 1 Cor. 7. 6

t ch. 7. 16
Gal. 3. 10

u Cf. Phil. 2. 6, 7

x Cf. ch. 6. 10
y Phil. 2. 25

this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward ^aa year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For if there be first ^ca willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for ^ftheir want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, ^hHe that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And ⁱwe have sent with him ^mthe brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not that only, but who was also ⁿchosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us ^oto the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 ^rProviding for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the ^tgreat confidence which I have in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the ^ymessengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of ^bour boasting on your behalf.

CHAPTER 9

FOR as touching ^dthe ministering to the saints, ^eit is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, ^ffor which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that ^gÄ-chäi-ä was ready ^ha year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 Yet ^khave I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, ^las I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 But this I say, ^rHe which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and ^she which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; ^tnot grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And ^uGod is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, ^zHe hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: ¹his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ministereth ^cseed to the sower both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and ^eincrease the fruits of your righteousness;)

11 ^fBeing enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which ^gcauseth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this

A.D. 55
a ch. 8. 14
b ch. 7. 4. 14
c Acts 21. 20
Ro. 4. 20
Gal. 1. 24
d Or the obedience of your confession
d ch. 8. 1-4
e Cl.
Gal. 2. 10
f Cl.
1 Thes. 4. 9
f ch. 8. 24
g ch. 1. 1
h ch. 8. 10
i Cl.
Ro. 6. 23
Eph. 2. 8
k ch. 8. 18
l 1 Cor. 16. 2
m Ro. 12. 1
n Mt. 11. 29
o ver. 10
p ch. 2. 1. 3
& 15. 2. 10
q Cl.
Eph. 6. 12
Sec.
1 Cor. 9. 25
r Cl.
Pr. 11. 24
Gal. 6. 7
s ch. 8. 2. 7
t Or
reasonings
f ch. 8. 12
Philem. 14
u Eph. 3. 20
x ch. 7. 15
y Cl.
Jno. 7. 24
z Cit. from
Ps. 112. 9
a Cl.
1 Cor. 14. 37
b 1 Cor. 3. 23
Gal. 3. 29
c Isa. 55. 10
d ch. 13. 10
e Cl.
Hos. 10. 12
f ch. 8. 7
g Cl. ch. 1. 11
h Cl.
1 Cor. 1. 17

service not only supplieth ^athe want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration ^cthey glorify God for ²your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 ¹Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

CHAPTER 10

NOW I Paul myself ^mbeseech you by the ⁿmeekness and gentleness of Christ, who ^oin presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 But I beseech you, ^pthat I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of ^qour warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down ³imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when ^ryour obedience is fulfilled.

7 ^sDo ye look on things after the outward appearance? ^aIf any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even ^bso are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of ^dour authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For ^hhis letters, say they, are

II CORINTHIANS 11

weighty and powerful; but ^ahis bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that ^acommend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But ^awe will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for ^kwe are come as far as to you also in preaching the gospel of Christ:

15 ^mNot boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and ⁿnot to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But ^ohe that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For ^pnot he that commendeth himself is approved, but ^qwhom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER 11

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in ^bmy folly: and indeed bear with me.

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for ^cI have espoused you to one husband, that I ^emay present you ^fas a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, ^has the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds ⁱshould be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh ^jpreacheth

Paul's excuse for his selfboasting

another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or ^banother gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

5 For I suppose ^cI was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But ^dthough I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but ^fwe have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God ^hfreely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for ⁱthat which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia ^jsupplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 ^kAs the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this ^oboasting in the regions of ^pA-chai'a.

11 Wherefore? because I love you not? ^qGod knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, ^sthat I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such are ^tfalse apostles, deceitful workers, ^ztransforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an ^aangel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; ^dwhose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet ^gas a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which ^hI speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

A.D. 55

a ver. 1

b Gal. 1. 6-8

c ch. 12. 11

d 1 Cor. 2. 1, &c.

e ch. 5. 12 & 12. 11

f ch. 5. 11

g ver. 15

h ch. 12. 13, 1 Cor. 9. 15

i 1 Cor. 16. 17

k 1 Cor. 15. 1

l Phil. 4. 15, 16

m ver. 13

n ver. 31

o 1 Cor. 9. 15

p ch. 9. 2

q ch. 12. 2, 3

r Ro. 15. 20

s ch. 6. 3

t 1 Cor. 1. 31

u ver. 12

x Rev. 2. 2

y 1 Cor. 4. 5

z 1 Cor. 11. 19

a Cf. Gal. 1. 8

b ver. 16, 17

c Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 15

d Phil. 3. 19

e Col. 1. 28

f Eph. 5. 27

g ver. 1

h ch. 12. 11

i Gen. 3. 1, &c.

j Col. 2. 4, 8

k Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 12

l Cf. Ro. 16. 17

CHAPTER 12

18 Seeing that ^amany glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, ^bseeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, if a man ^cbring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? ⁱso am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) ⁱI am more; ^min labours more abundant, in ⁿstripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I ^pforty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I ^qbeaten with rods, once was I ^rstoned, thrice I ^ssuffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in ^uhunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of ^zall the churches.

29 ^aWho is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, ^cI will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^ewhich is blessed for evermore, knoweth ^gthat I lie not.

32 In ⁱDamascus the governor under Ar-ē-tās the king kept the city of the Dām-ās-cēnes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket ⁿwas I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

A.D. 55

a Phil. 3. 4

b 1 Cor. 4. 10

c Gal. 2. 4

d Gal. 1. 12

e Cf. ch. 5. 17

f Cf. ch. 5. 13

g sh. 11. 11.

h Cf. Rev. 4. 1. 2

i Ro. 11. 1

Phil. 3. 5

k Lk. 23. 43

Rev. 2. 7

l ch. 6. 4, 5

m 1 Cor. 15. 10

n Col. 1. 29

o ch. 6. 5

p ch. 11. 30

q Cf. Dt. 25. 3

r Acts 16. 22

s Acts 14. 5.

19

t Acts 27. 41

u 1 Cor. 4. 11

Phil. 4. 12

x Cf. Mt. 26. 44

y Cf. Phil. 4. 13

z See 1 Cor. 7. 17

a 1 Cor. 9. 22

b Ro. 5. 3

Col. 1. 24

c ch. 12. 5, 10

d Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 10

e ch. 13. 4

f Ro. 9. 5

g ch. 11. 16

h ch. 12. 19

i Ro. 9. 1

Jer. 17. 16

j ch. 10. 12

k Acts 26. 12.

l Gal. 1. 17

m ch. 11. 5

n Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 9

o Ro. 15. 19

p Heb. 2. 4

q ch. 6. 4

r 2 Tim. 3. 10

s Acts 9. 25

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and ^drevelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man ^ein Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether ^fout of the body, I cannot tell: ^gGod knoweth;) such an one ^hcaught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into ^kparadise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself ^aI will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, ^tthe messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord ^xthrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for ^ymy strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I ^btake pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for ^dwhen I am weak, then am I strong.

11 ^fI am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for ^hI ought to have been commended of you: for ^kin nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 ⁱTruly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you ^min all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be ^bthat I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, ^dthe third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not your's, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And ^hI will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.²

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 ⁿI desired Titus, and with him I sent ^oa brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak ^qbefore God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, ^swhen I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: ^ulest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many ^zwhich have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and ^cfornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13

⁸THIS is the third time ^aI am coming to you. ^kIn the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, ²as if I were present, the second time;

A.D. 55
a ch. 12. 21
b ch. 11. 7
c ch. 10. 2
d ch. 13. 1
e ver. 5

f Ro. 1. 4
g Eph. 1. 19,
20
h ch. 12. 10
i Heb. 11. 34
k ch. 4. 15
l Eph. 3. 13
m Cf. Ro. 6. 8

n Cf.
o Cor. 11. 28
p Gal. 6. 4

q ch. 4. 10, 11
r Gal. 2. 20
s Cf.
t Cor. 9. 27

u See ch. 8. 6
v ch. 8. 18
w 1 Cor. 15. 34

x ch. 11. 31
y Gal. 1. 20

z 1 Cor. 4. 10
a ch. 1. 15, 16
& 13. 1
t ver. 11

u 1 Cor. 6. 9,
10
v Gal. 5. 19
x ch. 10. 8

y 1 Cor. 14. 20
z ch. 13. 2
a 1 Cor. 1. 10
b Phil. 1. 27
c 1 Cor. 7. 15
d Phil. 4. 7
e Ro. 16. 20
f Phil. 4. 9
g 1 Cor. 16. 23, al.
h 1 Thes. 5. 26

i Phil. 4. 22
j ch. 12. 14
k ch. 12. 20
l 1 Cor. 16. 23
m Cf. from
n Dt. 19. 15

o Or as when

and being absent now I write to ^athem which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, ^cI will not spare:

3 ^eSince ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth ^fby the power of God. For ^gwe also are weak in him, but ⁱwe shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 ^kExamine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that ^lJesus Christ is in you, except ye be ^mreprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God ^pthat ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, ^rwhen we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even ^tyour perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, ^saccording to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell, ^uBe perfect, be of good comfort, ^abe of one mind, ^blive in peace; and the ^dGod of love and peace shall be with you.

12 ^eGreet one another with an holy kiss.

13 ^fAll the saints salute you.

14 ⁱThe grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

^jThe second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE GALATIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, ^aan apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, ^cwho raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of ^fGalatia:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 ^hWho gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from ⁱthis present evil ²world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 ^jTo whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon ^oremoved from ^qhim that called you into the grace of Christ ^runto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be ^ssome that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an ^yangel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be ^{3b}accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek ^eto please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the ^eservant of Christ.

11 But ^hI certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but ^mby the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ^oye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure ^qI persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

A.D. 50

a ver. 15
b Acts 26, 5
Phil. 3, 6
c 2 Cor. 5, 15
Eph. 1, 20

d Ro. 1, 1
e Lk. 1, 15
f 1 Cor. 16, 1
i Pet. 1, 1
g ch. 2, 2, 8
Ro. 15, 16

h ch. 2, 20
2 Cor. 5, 14, 15
i 1 Jno. 5, 19
Cl. Eph. 2, 2
j Or age

k Cl.
Acts 9, 23
l Ro. 16, 27
Eph. 3, 21
m 2 Cor. 11, 32

n Cl.
Acts 9, 27
o ch. 3, 3
p ch. 2, 7, &c.
1 Cor. 1, 12

q ch. 5, 8
1 Cor. 9, 17
r 2 Cor. 11, 4
s ch. 2, 9, 12
Acts 21, 18

t 1 Cor. 9, 5
u ch. 2, 4, 12
Acts 15, 1, 24

x 2 Cor. 12, 12
y 1 Tim. 2, 7
z Cf. 2 Cor. 11, 14

aa Cf.
Acts 9, 30
a Acts 27, 5
b Gk.
anathema

b1 Cor. 16, 22
c1 Thes. 2, 14

d1 Cor. 16, 13
Col. 1, 23

e 1 Thes. 2, 4

f 2 Cor. 9, 13

g Cl. Ro. 1, 1

h See
1 Cor. 15, 1

i Cl. Acts 15, 2 (7)

k 1 Cor. 9, 6
Col. 4, 10

l 2 Cor. 8, 6
2 Tim. 4, 10

m ch. 2, 2
2 Cor. 12, 1

n ch. 1, 12
Eph. 3, 3

o Cl.
Acts 26, 4

p ch. 1, 16
Eph. 3, 8
q 1 Cor. 15, 9
Phil. 3, 6
r ver. 6, 9
s ch. 5, 7
1 Cor. 9, 24

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, ^bbeing more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who ^dseparated me ^efrom my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, ^gthat I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but ^kI went into Arabia, and returned again unto ^mDamascus.

18 Then after three years ⁿI went up to Jerusalem to see ^pPeter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save ^sJames the Lord's ^tbrother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, ^xbefore God, I lie not.

21 ^zAfterwards I came into the regions of Syria and ^aCi-līc'i-ā;

22 And was unknown by face unto ^cthe churches of Judæa which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth ^dthe faith which once he destroyed.

24 And ^fthey glorified God in me.

CHAPTER 2

THEN fourteen years after ⁱI went up again to Jerusalem with ^kBarnabas, and took ^lTitus with me also.

2 And I went up by ⁿrevelation, and communicated unto them that gospel ^pwhich I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to ^rthem which were of reputation, ^slest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

GALATIANS 3

3 ^a But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that ^b because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out ^c our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, ^d that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that ^e the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: ^f God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that ^g the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto ^h Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the ⁱ apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

9 And when ^j James, Cē-phās, and John, who seemed to be ^k pillars, perceived the ^l grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 ^m Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same ⁿ which I also was forward to do.

11 But ^o when Peter was come to Antī-ōch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, ^p he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing ^q them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to ^r the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not

Of justification by faith

as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not ^s sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing that ^t a man is not justified by the works of the law, ^u but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am ^v dead to the law, that I might ^w live unto God.

20 ^x I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but ^y Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live ^z by the faith of ^{aa} the Son of God, ^{ab} who loved me, and ^{ac} gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for ^{ad} if righteousness come by the law, then ^{ae} Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER 3

O FOOLISH Galatians, ^{af} who hath bewitched you, ^{ag} that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, ^{ah} Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by ^{ai} the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, ^{aj} are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

4 ^{ak} Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and ^{al} worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as ^{am} Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that ^{an} they

A.D. 50
a Cl.
Acts 16. 3

b ch. 1. 7
& 5. 12
c Cl.
Eph. 2. 3, 12
d ch. 3. 11
Ro. 8. 3
e ch. 5. 13
1 Cor. 10. 29
Phil. 3. 6
f ch. 3. 22
Ro. 10. 4
g 2 Cor. 11.
20
Cl. ch. 4. 9
h ver. 14

i Ro. 2. 11
Eph. 6. 9

k See
Acts 9. 15
l Ro. 7. 4, 6
Col. 2. 19
m Ro. 6. 11
1 Pet. 4. 2
n ch. 1. 18
1 Pet. 1. 1
o ch. 5. 24
Ro. 6. 6
p 1 Cor. 9. 2
q ch. 4. 19
2 Cor. 13. 5
r Or in faith
(viz.) that
of the Son
of God
s 2 Cor. 1. 19
Eph. 4. 13
t 2 Cor. 5. 14
Eph. 3. 19
u ch. 1. 19
Jas. 1. 1
v ch. 1. 4
Eph. 5. 2.
23

x ver. 2
y Cl. Jer. 18
Rev. 3. 12
z 1 Cor. 15. 10
Eph. 3. 7, 8
aa ch. 3. 21
ab Cl. ch. 5. 2
ac Cl. ch. 5. 7
ad Cl.
e 2 Cor. 9. 1, 2
af The best
MS. omit
ag See
Acts 24. 17
ah See Acts 15.
1. 35
ai ch. 4. 6
1 Cor. 2. 12
aj Acts 11. 3
h Ro. 10. 17
ak ch. 1. 6
& 4. 9
al ver. 4
am 1 Cor. 15. 2

an See
1 Cor. 12. 10

ao ver. 4
ch. 5. 7
ap Cl. from
Gen. 15. 6

aq ver. 9

which are of faith, the same are the ^bchildren of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that ^dGod would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, ^fIn thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then ^gthey which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are ^kunder the curse: for it is written, ⁱCursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that ^mno man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, ^bThe just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but, ^qThe man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ ^rhath redeemed us from the curse of the law, ^tbeing made a curse for us: for it is written, ^uCursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; ^athat we might receive ^bthe promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, ^dI speak after the manner of men; ^eThough it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now ⁱto Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And ^kto thy seed, which is Christ.

17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, ^mthe law, which was ⁿfour hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? ^tIt was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ^zordained by angels ^ain the hand of a mediator.

A.D. 50

a 1 Tim. 2. 5
b Cf. Lk. 19. 9
c Ro. 3. 30
(ms.)
d Ro. 15. 9
e ch. 2. 21

f Cit. from Gen. 12. 3

g ver. 7
h Ro. 5. 12

i ch. 2. 16
Eph. 2. 8
k 2 Cor. 3. 7-9
l Cit. from Dt. 27. 26

m ch. 2. 16
Eph. 2. 9
n ch. 5. 18
Ro. 6. 14
o Ro. 10. 4
p Cit. from Hab. 2. 4
q Cit. from Lv. 18. 5

r ch. 4. 5
1 Cor. 7. 23
s ch. 4. 6, &c.
Ro. 8. 16, 21

t Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 21
u Cit. from Dt. 21. 23

x 1 Cor. 12. 13
Col. 2. 12
y Ro. 13. 14
z 1 Cor. 12. 13
Col. 3. 11

a ver. 2
b Acts 2. 33
Eph. 1. 13
c Jno. 17. 11
Eph. 2. 14
d 1 Cor. 9. 8
e ch. 5. 24
2 Cor. 10. 7
f Ro. 9. 7

g Cf. Heb. 9. 17
h ch. 4. 7
Ro. 8. 17
i See Gen. 12. 3, al.

k Cit. from Gen. 22. 18

l ver. 9
m Ro. 4. 14
n Acts 7. 16
o Or rudiments
o Col. 2. 8, 20
(& ms. for ms.)
p Mk. 1. 15
q 1 Tim. 2. 6

r Ro. 8. 3
Phil. 2. 7, 8
s ch. 3. 13
Eph. 1. 7
t Ro. 8. 15
Eph. 1. 5

u Ro. 5. 20
v ch. 3. 26
Phil. 2. 15
x ch. 3. 2, 14
1 Tim. 4. 8
y Ro. 8. 15
z Acts 7. 53
Heb. 2. 2
a Acts 7. 38

20 Now ^aa mediator is not a mediator of one, but ^cGod is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for ^eif there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath ^hconcluded all under sin, that the promise ⁱby faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore ⁿthe law was our schoolmaster ^oto bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ^sye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as ^xhave been baptized into Christ have ^yput on Christ.

28 There is ^zneither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ^cye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And ^eif ye be Christ's, ^fthen are ye Abraham's seed, and ^hheirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER 4

NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, ^twere in bondage under the ²⁰elements of the world:

4 But ^bwhen the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, ^qmade of a woman, made under the law,

5 ^rTo redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive ^sthe adoption of sons.

6 And because ^uye are sons, God hath ^xsent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, ^yAb'ba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a

GALATIANS 5

servant, but a son; and if a son, then ^aan heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, ^bwhen ye knew not God, ^cye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye ^ehave known God, or rather ^fare known of God, ^hhow turn ye again to the weak and beggarly ²ⁱelements, whereunto ye desire again ^kto be in bondage?

10 Ye observe ^ldays, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, ^mlest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how ⁿthrough infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, ^aof whom I travail in birth again ^buntil Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the ⁱone by a bondmaid, the ^jmother by a freewoman.

23 ^oBut he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the ^rmount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is ^s'Agar.

The liberty of the gospel

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But ^aJerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, ^eRejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh ⁿpersecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? ^pCast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5

^qSTAND fast therefore ^rin the liberty wherewith ^sChrist hath made us free, and ^tbe not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that ^uif ye be circumcised, ^vChrist shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that ^whe is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 ^xChrist is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ^yye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit ^zwait ^afor the hope ^bof righteousness by faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ ^cneither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which ^dworketh by love.

7 ^eYe did run well; ^fwho did hinder you that ye should not obey ^gthe truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him ^hthat calleth you.

9 ⁱA little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 ^jI have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be ^knone other-

A.D. 50

^a Tit. 3. 7

^b 1 Cor. 1. 21

^c 1 Thes. 4. 5

^d 1 Cor. 12. 2

^e 1 Pet. 4. 3

^f Heb. 12. 22

^g Jno. 17. 3

^h 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3

ⁱ 1 Cor. 13. 12

^j 2 Tim. 2. 19

^k Ch. from Isa. 64. 1

^l ch. 3. 3

^m Or rudiments

ⁿ ver. 3

^o Col. 2. 8, 20

^p ch. 3. 1, 13

^q Cf. ch. 2. 4

^r Ro. 14. 5

^s Col. 2. 16

^t m 1 Thes. 3. 5

^u Cf. ch. 2. 2

^v n Gen. 21. 9

^w Cf. 1 Cor. 2. 3

^x Cf. from Gen. 21. 10

^y Cf. Jno. 8. 35

^z 1 Cor. 16. 13

^a Phil. 1. 27

^b ver. 13

^c 2 Cor. 3. 17

^d i ch. 4. 9

^e Col. 2. 20

^f u Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 18

^g x Cf. ch. 2. 21

^h y Cf. Ro. 2. 25

ⁱ z ver. 2

^j a 1 Cor. 4. 15

^k Philim. 10

^l b ch. 2. 20

^m Eph. 3. 17

ⁿ c Cf. Heb. 12. 15

^o d Cf. Ro. 8. 23

^p e 2 Cor. 3. 12

^q Eph. 1. 13

^r f Ro. 10. 6

^s Phil. 3. 9

^t g ch. 6. 15

^u 1 Cor. 7. 19

^v h ver. 13

^w i See Gal. 16. 15

^x k ch. 2. 2

^y Phil. 2. 16

^z l Cf. ch. 3. 1

^a m Gen. 21. 2

^b Heb. 11. 11

^c n ch. 2. 5, 14

^d Tit. 1. 4

^e o Ro. 9. 8

^f p ch. 1. 6

^g 1 Thes. 2. 12

^h q 1 Cor. 5. 6

ⁱ r Acts 7. 30

^j s 2 Cor. 8. 22

^k Phil. 1. 6

^l t Gen. 25. 12

^m u Cf. Phil. 3. 15

wise minded: but ^ahe that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is ^ethe ²offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would ^fthey were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called ^kunto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but ^lby love serve one another.

14 For ⁿall the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; ^oThou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, ^qWalk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For ^uthe flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: ^zso that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be ^aled of the Spirit, ^bye are not under the law.

19 Now ^ethe works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things ^lshall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But ⁿthe fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: ^oagainst such there is no law.

24 And ^bthey that are Christ's ^qhave crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 ^lLet us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

A.D. 50

a ver. 12

b1 Cor. 14. 37

c1 Ro. 15. 1

d2 Cor. 2. 7

eJas. 5. 19

f1 Cor. 4. 21

g1 Cor. 1. 23

hCl. ch. 6. 12

iOr

jstumbling-block

kcl. ch. 2. 4, 12

l& 6. 12

mCl. Ro. 15. 1

nCl. ch. 5. 14

o1 Cor. 8. 2

pcl. ch. 2. 4

q1 Pet. 2. 16

r1 Cor. 16. 14

sEph. 5. 2

tM. Cl.

u1 Cor. 11. 28

v2 Cor. 13. 5

wRo. 13. 8, 10

xOr

yCl. from

zLv. 19. 18

aRo. 2. 18

bRo. 8. 4

c1 Cor. 9. 11

d1 Cor. 15. 33

eEph. 5. 6

fCl. Jb. 13. 9

gCl.

hRo. 8. 5-7

iCl.

j2 Cor. 9. 6

kCl.

lHos. 10. 13

mZ Ro. 7. 15

n2 Cor. 3. 3

o1 Tim. 4. 1

pbc. 3. 24, 25

qCor. 6. 22

r1 Tim. 6. 12

s2 Thes. 3. 13

tCl.

u1 Cor. 15. 58

v2 Cor. 12. 20

wEph. 4. 31

xCl.

yPs. 126. 5

zPr. 3. 27

a1 Thes. 5. 15

bRo. 12. 13

c1 Tim. 5. 18

dOr with

how large

letters

e1 Cor. 16. 21

fCol. 4. 18

gcl. ch. 5. 12

hPhil. 3. 2

i1 Cor. 6. 9

jEph. 5. 5

kM. Cl. ch. 5. 11

lRo. 15. 13

mEph. 4. 2

n1 Tim. 1. 9

ocl. ch. 3. 29

qcl. ch. 2. 20

r& 6. 14

sCl.

t1 Cor. 2. 2

ucl. ch. 5. 24

vPhil. 2. 3

wcl. ch. 5. 6

xEph. 2. 11

y2 Cor. 5. 17

zEph. 2. 10

aOr creation

CHAPTER 6

BRETHREN, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ^bye which are spiritual, ^crestore such an one ^din the spirit of meekness; considering thyself; lest thou also be tempted.

2 ^gBear ye one another's burdens, and ^hso fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For ⁱif a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But ^mlet every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own burden.

6 Let ^phim that is taught in the word ^rcommunicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 ^sBe not deceived; ^tGod is not mocked: for ^uwhatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For ^vhe that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life ^eeverlasting.

9 And ^dlet us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall ^freap, if we faint not.

10 As we have therefore opportunity, ^glet us do good unto all men, ^hespecially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see ³how large a letter I have written unto you ⁱwith mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, ^kthey constrain you to be circumcised; only ^mlest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, ^rsave in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and ^sI unto the world.

15 For in Christ Jesus ^uneither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but ^aa new ⁴creature.

[Ep. for 15th S. day Trinity]

16 And ^aas many as walk according to this rule, ^bpeace be on them, and mercy, and upon ^cthe Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man

A.D. 30

^a Phil. 3. 16
^b Jno. 20. 19.
21.
^c Eph. 6. 23
Cf.
Ps. 128. 6
^c Cf. Ro. 2.
28. 29

trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at ^cEphesus, and to the ^afaithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ^aBlessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings ^kin heavenly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath ^mchosen us in him ^obefore the foundation of the world, that we should be ^rholy and without blame before him in love:

5 ^tHaving predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 ^uTo the praise of the glory of his grace, ^vwherein he hath made us accepted in ^wthe beloved.

7 ^aIn whom we have redemption through his blood, ^bthe forgiveness of sins, according to ^cthe riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 ^bHaving made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of ^tthe fulness of times he might gather together in one ^tall things in Christ, ^uboth which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an ^ainheritance, being predestinated

A.D. 61

a ch. 3. 11

b ver. 6. 14
c 1 Cor. 16. 8
1 Tim. 1. 3
d Col. 1. 2
e Col. 1. 5
f Jas. 1. 21
g 2 Cor. 1. 3
1 Pet. 1. 3
h ch. 4. 30
2 Cor. 1. 22
i Gal. 3. 14
k ver. 20
l 2 Cor. 5. 5
m See
Ro. 8. 28
n Cf. ch. 4. 30
o Jno. 17. 24
2 Tim. 1. 9
p (Gal. 3. 17)
Tit. 2. 14
Cf.
Acts 20. 28

q ver. 6. 12
r ch. 5. 27
1 Cor. 1. 8
s Col. 1. 4
t Ro. 2. 29
Gal. 4. 5
u 1 Cor. 1. 4
Phil. 1. 3
x ver. 12. 14

Or which he freely bestowed on us

y Cf.
Col. 1. 13
z Ps. 119. 34.
169
1 Cor. 1. 9
aa Gal. 4. 5
1 Cor. 1. 14
b Ro. 3. 25
Col. 1. 14
c ch. 2. 7

d Acts 26. 18
Cf. ch. 3. 18
e Read heart
e ch. 4. 4
Gal. 5. 5

f ch. 4. 1. 4
1 Cor. 1. 26
g Cf. ch. 3. 16
h ch. 3. 4. 9
i Cf.
Ro. 11. 25

k ch. 3. 7. 20
2 Cor. 13. 4
l 1 Cor. 15. 27
Phil. 2. 9. 10

m Gal. 3. 12
n ch. 3. 15
o Ro. 8. 34
Col. 3. 1
p ch. 3. 10
Ro. 8. 38
q Acts 26. 18
Col. 1. 12
Cf. ch. 5. 5

according to the ^apurpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That we should be ^bto the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard ^athe word of truth, the gospel ^fof your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ^hye were sealed with that holy Spirit of ⁱpromise,

14 Which is ⁱthe earnest of our inheritance until ⁿthe redemption of ^bthe purchased possession, ^qunto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, ^safter I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,

16 ^uCease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, ^zmay give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 ^aThe eyes of your ³understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is ^ethe hope of his ^fcalling, and what ^gthe riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his ^kmighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, ^mwhen he raised him from the dead, and ^oset him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all ^bprincipality, and power, and might, and dominion, and

^aevery name that is named, not only in this ²world, but also in ^cthat which is to come:

22 And ^fhath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the ^ghead ⁱover all things to the church,

23 ⁱWhich is his body, ^mthe fulness of him ^bthat filleth all in all.

CHAPTER 2

AND you ^hhath he quickened, ^hwho were ^rdead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein in ⁱtime past ye walked according to ^athe ³course of this world, according to ^vthe prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in ^athe children of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and ^cwere by nature the ^dchildren of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is ^grich in mercy, ^hfor his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath ⁱquickened us together with Christ, ^a(by grace ye are saved:)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together ^ain heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew ^sthe exceeding riches of his grace in his ^akindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are ye saved ^vthrough faith; and that not of yourselves: ^zit is the gift of God:

9 ^aNot of works, ^blest any man should boast.

10 For we are ^dhis workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto ^egood works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ^hye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called ^kUncircumcision by that which is called the ⁱCircumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 That ^aat that time ye were without Christ, being ^oaliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and stran-

gers from ^bthe covenants of promise, having ^dno hope, and ^ewithout God in the world:

13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were ^hfar off are made nigh ^kby the blood of Christ.

14 For ⁿhe is our peace, who ^ohath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

15 Having abolished ^qin his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ^sordinances; for to make in himself of twain one ^unew man, so making peace;

16 And that he might ^zreconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

17 And came and preached peace to you which were ^bafar off, and to them that were nigh. *Jo. 57:19*

18 For through him we both have ^eaccess by ^fone Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but ⁱfellow-citizens with the saints, and of ^kthe household of God;

20 And ^mare built upon the foundation of the ^oapostles and prophets, ^pJesus Christ himself being the chief ^rcorner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an ⁱholy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for an ^ahabitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3

FOR this cause I Paul, ^cthe prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 If ye have heard of the ^fdispensation of ^gthe grace of God which is given me to you-ward:

3 How that ⁱby revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in ^mthe mystery of Christ)

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is

A.D. 61

^a Phil. 2. 9
^b See Ro. 9. 4
^c Or age
^d I k. 20. 35
^e Heb. 2. 5
^f Cf.
^g Mt. 12. 32
^h I Thes. 4. 13
ⁱ Cf. Gal. 4. 8
^j See
^k I Cor. 15. 27
^l ch. 4. 15
^m I Cor. 11. 3
ⁿ ver. 17
^o Ro. 10. 12
^p See ch. 1. 7
^q ch. 4. 12
^r I Cor. 12. 27
^s ch. 3. 19
^t Jno. 1. 16
^u Ro. 5. 1
^v Col. 1. 20
^w Gal. 3. 28
^x ch. 4. 10
^y Col. 1. 22
^z Col. 2. 13
^{aa} Col. 2. 14
^{ab} ch. 5. 8
^{ac} I Cor. 12. 2
^{ad} ver. 10
^{ae} Cf. Gal. 4. 1
^{af} Or age
^{ag} 2 Cor. 4. 4
^{ah} 2 Cor. 5. 18-20
^{ai} Col. 1. 20, 21
^{aj} ch. 5. 6
^{ak} Cf.
^{al} 1 Pet. 1. 14
^{am} Acts 2. 39
^{an} Cf. Gal. 2. 15
^{ao} ch. 5. 6
^{ap} Ro. 2. 5, 8
^{aq} ch. 3. 12
^{ar} Ro. 5. 12
^{as} ch. 4. 4
^{at} I Cor. 12. 13
^{au} Tit. 3. 5
^{av} See
^{aw} Dan. 9. 18
^{ax} Ro. 8. 39
^{ay} 2 Thes. 2. 16
^{az} Phil. 3. 20
^{ba} Cf. Heb. 12. 22, 23
^{bb} Cf.
^{bc} Gal. 6. 10
^{bd} Col. 2. 12
^{be} Cf.
^{bf} Ro. 6. 4
^{bg} 1 Cor. 3. 10
^{bh} 1 Pet. 2. 5
^{bi} Ro. 11. 6
^{bj} Tit. 2. 11
^{bk} Cf.
^{bl} I Cor. 12. 28
^{bm} 1 Cor. 3. 11
^{bn} ch. 1. 3, 20
^{bo} & 3. 10
^{bp} Isa. 28. 16
^{bq} 1 Pet. 2. 6
^{br} ch. 1. 7
^{bs} 2 Cor. 6. 16
^{bt} Tit. 3. 4
^{bu} 1 Tim. 3. 15
^{bv} Gal. 3. 22
^{bw} Cf.
^{bx} 2 Cor. 9. 15
^{by} Gal. 3. 11
^{bz} 2 Tim. 1. 9
^{ca} 1 Cor. 1. 29, 31
^{cb} ch. 4. 1
^{cc} Acts 28. 20
^{cd} ch. 4. 24
^{ce} Gal. 6. 15
^{cf} Col. 1. 10
^{cg} 1 Cor. 9. 17
^{ch} Col. 1. 25
^{ci} ver. 7
^{cj} ver. 3
^{ck} Gal. 2. 2
^{cl} Ro. 2. 26
^{cm} Gal. 6. 15
^{cn} Col. 3. 11
^{co} ch. 3. 9
^{cp} Col. 1. 26, 27
^{cq} ver. 2
^{cr} ch. 4. 18

now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Gentiles should be ^afellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

7 Whereof ^cI was made a minister, ^daccording to the gift of ^ethe grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am ⁱless than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach ^lamong the Gentiles the ^munsearchable riches of Christ;

9 And to make all men see what is the ^ffellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, ^rwho created all things by Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that now unto the ^xprincipalities and powers in ^yheavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to the eternal ^bpurpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and ^eaccess with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, ^gwhich is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

15 Of whom ⁴the whole family ⁱin heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, according to ^bthe riches of his glory, ^rto be strengthened with might by his Spirit in ⁱthe inner man;

17 ^uThat Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being ^zrooted and ^agrounded in love,

18 May be able ^bto comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know ^fthe love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ^gye might be filled with all ⁱthe fulness of God.

20 ^kNow unto ^lhim that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that

AD. 61

a Ro. 10. 12

b Gal. 1. 5

c Phil. 4. 20

d Gk. unto

all the

generations

of the

case

of ages

e 2 Cor. 6. 8

f Col. 1. 23

g ch. 1. 19

h Phil. 3. 21

i Gal. 2. 9

j ch. 3. 1

k & 6. 20

l Phil. 1. 27

m ch. 1. 18

n Phil. 3. 14

o 1 Cor. 15. 9

p ch. 3. 9

q Gal. 3. 22

r Gal. 2. 2, 8

s 1 Tim. 2. 7

t m Cl.

u Ro. 11. 33

v n Col. 3. 14

w Read

x stewardship

y o 1 Cor. 12.

z 12-14

a p ch. 2. 18

b q ch. 1. 18

c Col. 1. 3

d 1 Cor. 8. 6

e Col. 1. 16

f 1 Cor. 8. 6

g Cf. Jude 3

h u See

i 1 Cor. 12. 13

j x ch. 1. 21

k & 6. 12

l y ch. 2. 6

m & 6. 12

n z 1 Cor. 8. 6

o 1 Tim. 2. 5

p a Cf. Ro. 9. 5

q b ch. 1. 11

r Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 9

s Ro. 9. 11

t c 1 Cor. 12. 7

u 1 Pet. 4. 11

v d Clt. from

w Ps. 68. 18

x e ch. 2. 18

y Heb. 4. 16

z f Acts 1. 2, 9

a 1 Tim. 3. 16

b Cf.

c Jno. 3. 13

d 2 Cor. 12.

e 15

f i Thes. 2. 8

g h ch. 1. 23

h Col. 3. 11

i o Or. energy

j i ch. 1. 10

k Phil. 2. 10

l Cf.

m 1 Cor. 12. 4

n i Cf. ch. 2. 20

o m 1 Cor. 14.

p 1. &c.

q n Acts 21. 8

r 2 Tim. 4. 5

s o Cf.

t Acts 20. 28

u p Ro. 9. 23

v Cf. 1 Cor. 12.

w Cf. ch. 1. 18

x q 1 Cor. 12. 28

y 2 Tim. 2. 2

z Cf. 1. 11

a s ver. 13

b 1 Cor. 12. 7

c t 2 Cor. 4. 16

d u Gal. 4. 19

e Col. 1. 27

f x 1 Cor. 14. 12

g 1 Thes. 5.

h 11. 27

i y ch. 1. 23

j & 5. 30

k z Cf. Col. 2. 7

l a ch. 4. 16

m See ch. 5. 2

n b ch. 1. 18

o c Gal. 4. 19

p Heb. 4. 14

q e ch. 3. 19

r Col. 1. 19

s f ch. 5. 2, 25

t Gal. 2. 20

u 1 ch. 1. 19

v 2 Cor. 9. 8

w Phil. 4. 19

x g Col. 2. 10 (ms.)

y m Ro. 16. 18

z Col. 2. 4

we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 ^bUnto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, ²world without end. Amen.

CHAPTER 4

I THEREFORE, ^fthe prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye ^gwalk worthy of the ^hvocation where-with ye are called,

2 ^kWith all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in ⁿthe bond of peace.

4 There is ^oone body, and ^pone Spirit, even as ye are called in ^qone hope of your calling;

5 ^sOne Lord, ^tone faith, ^uone baptism,

6 ^zOne God and Father of all, who is ^aabove all, and through all, and in you all.

7 But ^cunto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

8 Wherefore he saith, ^dWhen he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that ^ehe ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, ^hthat he might fill all things.)

11 And ^khe gave some, ^lapostles; and some, ^mprophets; and some, ⁿevangelists; and some, ^opastors and ^qteachers;

12 ^sFor the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the ^xedifying of the ^ybody of Christ:

13 Till we all come in ^zthe unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the ^cSon of God, unto a ^{5d}perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the ^efulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more children, ^htossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, ^mwhereby they lie in wait to deceive;

ⁱ Or full-grown
a Heb. 13. 9

d 1 Cor. 2. 6 Phil. 3. 15
e ch. 1. 23 & 4. 13

k Ro. 16. 25 Jude 24

f ch. 5. 2, 25 Gal. 2. 20
g ch. 1. 19 2 Cor. 9. 8 Phil. 4. 19

h Col. 2. 10 (ms.)
i Ro. 16. 18 Col. 2. 4

15 But ^aspeaking the truth in love, may ^cgrow up into him in all things, which is ^dthe head, even Christ:

16 ^fFrom whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself ^hin love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not ⁱas other Gentiles walk, ^kin the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the understanding darkened, being ^oalienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who being past feeling have ^qgiven themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 ^rAs if so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

22 That ye ^sput off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And ^tbe renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on ^uthe new man, which ^vafter God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, ^wspeak every man truth with his neighbour: for ^xwe are members one of another.

26 ^yBe ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 ^zNeither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, ^{aa}working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

29 ^{ab}Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but ^{ac}that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And ^{ad}grieve not the holy Spirit

A.D. 61

a ver. 25
b ch. 1. 13
c 1 Pet. 2. 2
d ch. 1. 22
& 3. 23
e ch. 5. 3-5
Gal. 5. 19
f Col. 2. 19
g Col. 3. 13

h ch. 3. 17
See ch. 5. 2

i See ch. 2. 2
k Ro. 1. 21
l Cf.
Mt. 5. 45, 48
m 1 Cor. 16.
14
Phil. 1. 9
n 1 Jno. 3. 16
o ch. 2. 12
Col. 1. 21
p Gal. 2. 20
Phil. 2. 8
q 2 Cor. 2. 15
Phil. 4. 18
r ch. 4. 31
Col. 3. 3
s See
Gal. 5. 19
t ch. 4. 29
Col. 3. 8

u ver. 20
x Col. 2. 6, 7

y Ro. 6. 6
Col. 2. 11
z Gal. 5. 21
Rev. 21. 27

aa Gal. 6. 7
Jas. 1. 16
ab 2 Cor. 4. 16
Col. 3. 10
ac ch. 2. 2
Col. 3. 6
ad ch. 2. 10
Col. 3. 10
ae 2 Cor. 3. 18
Phil. 3. 21
af 2 Cor. 6. 14
ag ch. 2. 23
Col. 1. 21
ah Ps. 34. 13
Col. 3. 9
ai Jno. 12. 36
Phil. 2. 15
aj Ro. 12. 5
ak ch. 4. 2
Phil. 1. 11
al Mt. 5. 4
Ps. 4. 4
am ch. 6. 11
an Ro. 12. 2
Phil. 1. 10

ap 1 Thes. 4. 11
aq Ro. 13. 12

ar ch. 5. 4
as See Ro. 1.
24-27
at Mk. 9. 50
Col. 4. 6
au Jno. 3. 20

av 1 Thes. 5. 19
Cf. Acts 7.
51

of God, whereby ye are ^bsealed unto the day of redemption.

31 ^aLet all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And ^bbe ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAPTER 5

¹BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And ^mwalk in love, ⁿas Christ also hath loved us, and hath ^pgiven himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a ^qsweet-smelling savour.

3 ^rBut fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither ^tfilthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather ^ugiving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, ^vhath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 ^aLet no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh ^cthe wrath of God upon the ^cchildren of disobedience.

7 ^fBe not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For ^gye were sometimes darkness, but ⁱnow are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light:

9 (For ^lthe fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth);

10 ^oProving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful ^qworks of darkness, but rather reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of ^sthose things which are done of them in secret.

13 But ^uall things that are reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

EPHESIANS 6

14 Wherefore he saith, ^aAwake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and ^bChrist shall give thee light.

15 ^cSee then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, ^d16 ^{2d}Redeeming the time, because ^ethe days are evil.

17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but ^funderstanding what the will of the Lord is.

18 And ^gbe not drunk with wine, wherein is ^hexcess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in ⁱpsalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 ^kGiving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 ^mSubmitting yourselves one to another ⁿin the fear of God.

22 ^oWives, ^psubmit yourselves unto your own husbands, ^qas unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as ^rChrist is the head of the church: and he is the ^ssaviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

25 ^yHusbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might ^bsanctify and ^ccleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

27 ^dThat he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; ^ebut that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For ⁿwe are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 ^pFor this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be

Duties of children, servants, &c.

joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAPTER 6

CHILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 ⁱHonour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but ^jbring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 ^qServants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, ^sas unto Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but as the ^tservants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, ^zthe same shall he receive of the Lord, ^awhether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; ^cneither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, ^ebe strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 ^hPut on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to ⁱstand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For ^kwe wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against ^lprincipalities, against powers, against the ^mrulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in ^ohigh places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may

A.D. 51

a1 Cor. 15. 34

b Cf. Acts 26. 23

c Col. 4. 5

d Or buying up the opportunity

e Col. 4. 5

f ch. 6. 13

g ver. 10

h Hab. 2. 15.

i 1 Pet. 4. 3

j Or riot

k 1 Cor. 14. 15

l Col. 3. 16

m Cf. from Ex. 20. 12

n ver. 4

Phil. 4. 6

o Pr. 22. 6

p Ro. 12. 10

q Phil. 2. 3

r Cf. 2 Cor. 7. 1

s For ver. 22-ch. 6.

t Cf. Col. 3. 18-4. 1

u 1 Cor. 14. 34

v Col. 3. 18

w Col. 3. 22

x ch. 6. 5, 7

y ch. 5. 22

z ch. 4. 15

a 1 Cor. 1. 18

b 1 Cor. 6. 13

c 1 Cor. 7. 22

d Col. 3. 19

e Cf. 1 Pet. 3. 7

f 1 Cor. 9. 17

g Col. 3. 24

h Cf. Gal. 3. 28

i 1 Cor. 6. 11

j 1 Thes. 4. 3

k 1 Cor. 6. 11

l Tit. 3. 5

m 2 Cor. 11. 2

n Gal. 2. 6

o Col. 3. 25

p Eph. 1. 4

q Phil. 2. 15

r 1 Cor. 16. 13

s 2 Tim. 2. 1

t 2 Cor. 6. 7

u 1 Thes. 5. 8

v ch. 4. 27

w Jas. 4. 7

x Cf. 2 Cor. 10. 4

y ch. 3. 11

z Col. 1. 16

a Or world-rulers of this darkness.

b Cf. against the spiritual (hosts) of wickedness in the heavenly (places)

c 1 Cor. 2. 8

d Rev. 12. 7

e ch. 4. 12

f Col. 1. 24

g ch. 3. 10

h Cf. from Gen. 2. 24

be able to withstand in the ^aevil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having ^dyour loins girt about with truth, and having on the ^abreastplate of righteousness;

15 And ⁱyour feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the ⁱshield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the ^mhelmet of salvation, and the ^asword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 ^aPraying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and ^rwatching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open

A.D. 61

a ch. 5. 16
b 2 Cor. 7. 4
Phil. 1. 20
c 1 Cor. 2. 1
Col. 4. 3
d Lk. 12. 35
1 Pet. 1. 13
e 2 Cor. 5. 20
f ch. 4. 1
Phil. 1. 7
g Isa. 59. 17
1 Thes. 5. 8
h For ver. 21,
22, cf. Col.
4. 7-9
i Cf. Isa. 52. 7
k Acts 20. 4
Col. 4. 7
l Cf. Pr. 30. 5
m Isa. 59. 17
1 Thes. 5. 8
n Col. 2. 2
o Heb. 4. 12
p Cf. Isa. 49. 2
Hos. 6. 3
q Gal. 6. 16
1 Pet. 5. 14
r Ro. 12. 12
Phil. 4. 6
s 1 Cor. 16. 13
Col. 4. 2
t Jno. 16. 27
Philim. 5

my mouth ^bboldly, ^cto make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ^aambassador ^fin bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 ^hBut that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, ^kTých'-i-cūs, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might ⁿcomfort your hearts.

23 ^pPeace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all ^sthem that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

ⁱWritten from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tých'-i-cūs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

PHILIPPIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL and ^aTi-möth'-ë-ūs, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at ^dPhi-lip'pi, with the ^ebishops and ^gdeacons:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ⁱI thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 ⁿFor your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 ^oBeing confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you ^pwill perform it until ^qthe day of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in ^smy bonds, and in ^tthe defence and con-

A.D. 60

a ch. 2. 19
2 Cor. 1. 1,
19
b 2 Cor. 1. 23
1 Thes. 2. 5
c ch. 4. 1
d Acts 20. 6
1 Thes. 2. 2
e Acts 20. 28
1 Tim. 3. 1,
2
f Eph. 5. 2
Col. 3. 14
g 1 Tim. 3. 8,
12
h Sec. Acts 6. 3
i 1 Cor. 13. 2
j Or prove the things that differ
k Eph. 5. 10
l Secch. 2. 15
m Eph. 1. 16
Col. 1. 3, 4
n Eph. 5. 9
Col. 1. 11
o Sec ver. 19
p Gal. 5. 10
q 2 Thes. 3. 4
r Cf. 1 Thes. 5. 24
s ch. 2. 16
t 2 Cor. 1. 14
u Cf. Acts 28. 30
s Eph. 6. 20
Col. 4. 3, 18
a Gk. in the whole Praetorium
i Acts 23. 35
& me, for me.)
u ver. 17

firmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.

8 For ^bGod is my record, ^chow greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that ^fyour love may abound yet more and more ^hin knowledge and in all judgment;

10 That ye may ²ⁱapprove things that are excellent; ^kthat ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ;

11 Being ^mfilled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Christ ^rare manifest ³ⁱin all the ^spalace, and in all other places;

PHILIPPIANS 2

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of ^{2c} contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the ^e defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation ^h through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, ⁱ that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all ⁿ boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, ^p whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For ^r to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire ^s to depart, and ^v to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, ^b I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That ^f your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only ^l let your conversation ^h be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye ^k stand fast in ⁱ one spirit, with one mind ^m striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them

Exhortations to unity and humility

^a an evident token of perdition; but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also ^b to suffer for his sake;

30 Having the same ^d conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

CHAPTER 2

IF there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any ^f bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be ^g like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through ⁱ strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind ^k let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 ^m Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 ^o Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 ^a Who, being in the form of God, ³ thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But ^{4s} made himself of no reputation, and ⁱ took upon him the form of a servant, and ^u was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he ^z humbled himself, and became obedient ^u unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath ^c highly exalted him, and ^d given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus ^e every knee should bow, of ^s things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And that every tongue ⁱ should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord; ^{to} the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation ⁿ with fear and trembling.

13 For ^o it is God which worketh in

^a A.D. 60

^a Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 5

^b See ch. 3. 10

^c Or faction
^c See ch. 2. 3

^d Col. 1. 29

^e ver. 7

^f Col. 3. 12

^g ch. 1. 27

^h & 4. 2

ⁱ 2 Cor. 1. 11

^j Philom. 21

^k Gal. 5. 26

^l Eph. 5. 21

^m 1 Pet. 3. 5

ⁿ Ro. 5. 5

^o 2 Tim. 2. 15

^p 1 Cor. 13. 5

^q Eph. 6. 19

^r 1 Thes. 2. 2

^s 1 Cor. 11. 1

^t Col. 3. 13

^u Ro. 14. 8

^v 2 Cor. 4. 4

^w Col. 1. 12

^x Cf. Jno. 1. 1

^y Cf. Gal. 2. 20

^z Or counted not equality with God a thing to be grasped at

^{aa} Or emptied himself

^{ab} Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 9

^{ac} Mt. 20. 28

^{ad} Jno. 13. 4

^{ae} Gal. 4. 4

^{af} Acts 1. 22

^{ag} 2 Tim. 4. 6

^{ah} 2 Cor. 5. 8

^{ai} 1 Thes. 4. 17

^{aj} Cf. Mt. 26. 39

^{ak} Eph. 5. 2

^{al} 1 Thes. 5. 10

^{am} b Cf. ch. 2. 24

^{an} c Eph. 1. 10

^{ao} 2 Cor. 12. 20

^{ap} Col. 2. 10

^{aq} d Eph. 1. 21

^{ar} Heb. 1. 4

^{as} e Cf. Ro. 14. 11

^{at} f 2 Cor. 5. 12

^{au} g Eph. 3. 15

^{av} Col. 1. 20

^{aw} h Or behave as citizens

^{ax} Cf. ch. 3. 20 (for me.)

^{ay} h Eph. 4. 1

^{az} i Cf. Ro. 10. 9

^{ba} 1 Cor. 12. 3

^{bb} k ch. 4. 1

^{bc} l ch. 2. 2

^{bd} 2 Cor. 13. 11

^{be} m Jude 3

^{bf} n Ro. 11. 20

^{bg} 1 Pet. 1. 17

^{bh} o Cf. 1 Cor. 12. 6

^{bi} Heb. 13. 21

you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be ^c blameless and ^d harmless, the ^e sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a ^f crooked and perverse nation, among whom ^h ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth ⁱ the word of life; ^k that I may rejoice in ^l the day of Christ, that I have not ⁿ run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and ^q if I be ^o offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send ^u Ti-möth-ë-üs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man ^z likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For ^b all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, ^e as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But ^h I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you ^k Ep-äph-rö-dî-tüs, my brother, and companion in labour, and ^l fellowsoldier, but ^m your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 ^u Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and ^v hold such in reputation:

A.D. 60
a Cf. Acts 15. 26
b Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 17

c Eph. 5. 27
d 1 Cor. 14. 20
e Gal. 4. 6
f 1 Jno. 3. 1
g Acts 2. 40
h Eph. 5. 8
i 1 Thes. 5. 3
j Cf. Jno. 6. 63, 68
k Acts 5. 20
l k ch. 4. 1
m 2 Cor. 1. 14
n 1 ch. 1. 6, 10
o Mt. 23. 6
p Rev. 22. 15
q Gal. 5. 7
r Heb. 12. 1
s Gal. 6. 12
t Tit. 1. 10
u Ro. 2. 29
v Col. 2. 11
w Ro. 15. 16
x 1 Tim. 4. 6
(& mg. for mg.)

y Gk. poured out as a libation
z Jno. 4. 23
aa Ro. 15. 17
ab Gal. 6. 14
ac 2 Cor. 11. 18
ad ch. 1. 1
ae Col. 1. 1
af Acts 7. 8
ag 2 Cor. 11. 22
ah 1 Cor. 16. 10
ai 1 Thes. 3. 2
aj Acts 26. 5
ak See ver. 4
al Gal. 1. 13
am 1 Tim. 1. 13
an Gal. 1. 14
ao See 1 Cor. 4. 17
ap 1 Lk. 1. 6
aq Cf. Heb. 11. 26
ar h Cf. ch. 1. 25
as Philem. 22
at Jno. 17. 3

au k ch. 4. 18
av 1 Philem. 2
aw m 2 Cor. 8. 23
ax n Ro. 10. 5
ay o Gal. 5. 5
az 2 Pet. 1. 1

ba ver. 8
bb q ver. 21
bc r 2 Cor. 1. 7
bd 2 Tim. 2. 12

be 1 Cor. 15. 21
bf Heb. 6. 2
bg h Hob. 11. 40

bh u Ro. 16. 2
bi x 1 Cor. 16. 18
bj 1 Thes. 5. 12, 13
bk y Cf. Lk. 9. 62

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, ^a not regarding his life, ^b to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAPTER 3

FINALLY, my brethren, ^g rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of ^m dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of ⁿ the concision.

3 For ^p we are the circumcision, which ^r worship God in the spirit, and ^s rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. ^t If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised ^x the eighth day, of the ^y stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, ^a a Pharisee;

6 Concerning zeal, ^c persecuting the church; ^d touching the righteousness which is in the law, ^f blameless.

7 But ^g what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of ⁱ the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, ⁿ which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, ^o the righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 ^p That I may know him, and ^q the power of his resurrection, and ^r the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might attain unto ^s the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were ^t already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, ^y forgetting those things which

are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark for ^b the prize of the ^c high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be ^a perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be ^a otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, ^f let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, ^h be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For ^k many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even ^m weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

19 ⁿ Whose end is destruction, ^o whose God is their belly, and ^p whose glory is in their shame, ^q who mind earthly things.)

20 For ^s our ² conversation is in heaven; ^t from whence also we look for the ^u Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 ^v Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned ^v like unto his glorious body, ^a according to the working whereby he is able even ^b to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAPTER 4

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and ^a longed for, ^s my joy and crown, so ^g stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Ēū-ō²di-ās, and beseech Sŷn⁴tŷ-chē, that they be ^h of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yoke-fellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellowlabourers, ⁱ whose names are in the book of life.

4 ⁿ Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your ³ moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

6 ^q Be careful for nothing; ^r but in every thing by prayer and supplication ^u with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

A.D. 60

a Col. 3. 15

b 1 Cor. 9. 24

Col. 2. 13

c Eph. 4. 1, 4

2 Thes. 1. 11

d Eph. 4. 13

Col. 1. 28

e Ct.

Gal. 5. 10

f Gal. 6. 16

g ch. 3. 17

1 Thes. 1. 6

h ch. 4. 9

1 Cor. 11. 1

i 2 Cor. 13. 11

1 Thes. 5. 23

k Ct.

2 Cor. 11. 13

l ver. 18

Ct. ch. 2. 30

m 2 Cor. 2. 4

n 2 Cor. 11. 15

o Ro. 16. 19

p Ct.

1 Tim. 6. 5

q Jude 13

r 1 Cor. 2. 14

s 1 Tim. 6. 6

t Eph. 2. 19

(8 ms. for me.)

u Or citizenship

v 1 Cor. 15.

23. 51

1 Thes. 1. 10

w Acts 13. 23

2 Tim. 1. 10

x 1 Cor. 15. 51

y Eph. 4. 24

Col. 3. 10

z 2 Cor. 11. 27

a Eph. 3. 7

Col. 1. 11.

29

b See 1 Cor.

15. 25-28

c 1 Tim. 1. 12

Ct.

2 Cor. 12. 9

d See

ch. 1. 5, 7

e ch. 1. 8

1 Thes. 3. 6

f ch. 2. 16. a

1 Thes. 2.

19, 20

g ch. 1. 17

1 Thes. 3. 8

h ch. 2. 2

1 Pet. 3. 8

i 2 Cor. 11. 9

k Acts 27. 2

1 Thes. 1. 1

l Lk. 10. 20

Hcb. 12. 23

m Ro. 1. 13

Tit. 3. 14

n ch. 3. 1

1 Thes. 3. 16

o Or yieldingness

p ver. 10

q ch. 2. 25

r 1 Cor. 7. 32

1 Pet. 5. 7

s Eph. 6. 18

Col. 4. 2

t Eph. 5. 2

u 2 Cor. 5. 9

Hcb. 13. 16

w Eph. 5. 4, 20

Col. 2. 7

x Eph. 3. 20

7 And ^a the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 ^g Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and ⁱ the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last ^t your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be ^r content.

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and ^z to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things through Christ ^c which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, ^d that ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ⁱ ye only.

16 For even in ^k Thēss-ā-lō-nī⁴cā ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire ^m fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, ^o having received of ^p Ēp-āph-rō-dī⁴tūs the things which were sent from you, an odour of a ^s sweet smell, a sacrifice ^t acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

19 But my God ^v shall supply all

your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father ^bbe glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

A.D. 60
2 Cor. 13. 13
Eph. 3. 21
1 Tim. 1. 17

22 ^aAll the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cæsar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

^g It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Ep-āph-rō-dī-tūs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and ^cTīmōth'ē-ūs our brother,

2 To the saints and ^ffaithful brethren in Christ which are at Cō-lōs'sē: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ⁱWe give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,

4 ⁿSince we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of ^othe love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For ^rthe hope which is ^slaid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the ^tword of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, as it is ^uin all the world; and ^bbringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew ^dthe grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of ^ēEp'ā-phrās our dear ^gfellowservant, who is for you a ^hfaithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your ⁱlove in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, ⁿdo not cease to pray for you, and to desire ^pthat ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will ^qin all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 ^sThat ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, ^ubeing

A.D. 61
a Eph. 2. 10
1 Tim. 6. 18
b Eph. 3. 16
c Phil. 2. 19
1 Thes. 1. 1
d Phil. 3. 21
e ch. 3. 12, 13
f Phil. 1. 11
g Eph. 1. 1
h ver. 3
i Eph. 3. 2
j ch. 3. 24
k Eph. 1. 11, 14
l Phil. 1. 3
m 1 Thes. 1. 2
n Acts 26. 18
o Pet. 2. 9
p Cl.
q Eph. 6. 12
r 2 Tim. 4. 18
s m Cl.
t Eph. 1. 6
u n Eph. 1. 15
o i 1 Thes. 1. 3
p Eph. 1. 7
q R 2. 14
r Eph. 1. 7
s Heb. 10. 18
t Eph. 4. 4
u 1 Thes. 1. 3
v 2 Tim. 4. 8
w Phil. 2. 6
x Heb. 1. 3
y 1 Tim. 1. 17
z Eph. 1. 13
1 Tim. 2. 13
1 Ro. 8. 29
2 Eph. 1. 6
3 Eph. 3. 9
4 Heb. 1. 2
5 Cl.
6 Mt. 24. 14
7 Cl.
8 Mt. 13. 8, 23
9 ver. 20
10 Acts 15. 40
11 ch. 2. 10
12 Eph. 6. 12
13 ch. 4. 12
14 g ch. 4. 7
15 h 2 Cor. 5. 18
16 Heb. 2. 10
17 i Cl.
18 Jto. 1. 1, 3
19 k Heb. 1. 3
20 l Ro. 15. 30
21 m ch. 2. 19
22 Eph. 3. 23
23 n ver. 3
24 o 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23
25 Rev. 1. 5
26 p ch. 3. 10
27 Phil. 1. 9
28 u ver. 6

fruitful ^ain every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 ^bStrengthened with all might, ^daccording to his glorious power, ^eunto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

12 ^gGiving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of ^hthe inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who ^khath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into ^lthe kingdom of ^mhis dear Son:

14 ^pIn whom we have redemption through his blood, even ^qthe forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is ^rthe image of the ^sinvisible God, the ^tfirstborn of every creature:

16 ^uFor by him were all things created, that are ^vin heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or ^wprincipalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and ^xfor him:

17 And ^yhe is before all things, and by him all things ^zconsist.

18 And he is ^{aa}the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the ^{ab}firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence.

19 For ^{ac}it pleased the Father that in him should ^{ad}all fulness dwell;

20 And, ^{ae}having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him ^{af}to

^a Eph. 1. 17

^s Read for in him all the fulness (of God) was pleased to dwell

^t Eph. 2. 14, 17

^u ver. 6

^r ch. 2. 9 Eph. 4. 13

^s Phil. 1. 27 1 Thes. 2. 12

^x Eph. 2. 16

COLOSSIANS 2

Exhortation to steadfastness

reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be ^bthings in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And ^dyou, that were sometime ^falienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 ⁱIn the body ^kof his flesh through death, to present you ^mholy and unblameable and unreprieveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in ^othe faith ^pgrounded and settled, and be not moved away from ^rthe hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was ^spreached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am ^vmade a minister;

24 Who now ^arejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh ^dfor his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the ^edispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

26 Even the ^kmystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is ^bthe riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is ^qChrist in you, ^sthe hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, ^uwarning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that ^vwe may present every man ^zperfect in Christ Jesus:

29 Whereunto I also ^blabour, ^cstriving ^daccording to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAPTER 2

FOR I would that ye knew ^ewhat great conflict I have for you, and for them at ^hLā-ōd-i-çā-ā, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That ^ktheir hearts might be comforted, ⁱbeing knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the ac-

A.D. 61

a ch. 1. 26, 27
b Phil. 2. 10
c Ro. 11. 33
d ch. 3. 7
e 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30
f Eph. 4. 18
g Eph. 4. 14
h 2 Pet. 2. 3
i 2 Cor. 11. 3
j Phil. 2. 7, 8
k 1 Tim. 3. 16
l Eph. 2. 15
m 1 Cor. 5. 3
n 1 Thes. 2. 17
o Phil. 2. 15
p Thes. 3. 13
q 1 Cor. 14. 40
r ch. 2. 7
s Gal. 1. 23
t ch. 2. 7
u Eph. 4. 21
v 1 Thes. 4. 1
w ver. 5
x Cf. Mk. 16. 15
y ch. 1. 23
z Eph. 3. 17
aa Acts 20. 32
ab Jude 20
ac x ch. 1. 23
ad 1 Tim. 3. 13
ae y Eph. 3. 7
af 1 Tim. 1. 12
ag z ch. 3. 17
ah Eph. 3. 4, 5
ai 20
aj 2 Cor. 12. 10
ak Heb. 10. 34
al b ver. 4
am c Cf. 1 Tim. 6. 20
an d ch. 2. 19
ao Eph. 3. 30
ap e Cf. Mt. 15. 2
aq 1 Or elements
ar f Gal. 4. 3, 9
as t Tit. 1. 7
at h ch. 1. 19
au i Eph. 3. 19
av (una.)
aw k ch. 2. 2
ax Eph. 1. 9
ay j Phil. 2. 9, 10
az Heb. 1. 2
ba m ch. 1. 16
bb n Phil. 3. 3
bc o ch. 3. 9
bd Eph. 4. 22
be p Eph. 3. 16
bf q Eph. 3. 17
bg 1 Jno. 2. 5, 6
bh r Gal. 3. 27
bi 1 Pet. 3. 21
bj s ver. 5
bk i ch. 3. 1
bl Eph. 2. 5
bm c Cf. Acts 20. 20
bn x Eph. 1. 20
bo 1 Thes. 1. 10
bp y 2 Cor. 11. 2
bq z ch. 4. 12
br Phil. 3. 15
bs a Eph. 2. 1
bt 1 Thes. 5. 6
bu b 2 Cor. 11. 23
bv c ch. 2. 1
bw Phil. 1. 30
bx d ver. 11
by e See ch. 1. 14
bz o Or the bond written in ordinances
ca f ver. 10

knowledge of ^athe mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 ^cIn whom are hid all the treasures of ^ewisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, ^elest any man should ^hbeguile you with enticing words.

5 For ⁱthough I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding ⁿyour order, and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 ^qAs ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 ⁱRooted and ^ubuilt up in him, and stablished in ^xthe faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein ^zwith thanksgiving.

8 Beware ^blest any man spoil you through ^cphilosophy and vain deceit, after ^ethe tradition of men, after the ^frudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

9 For ^hin him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And ⁱye are complete in him, which is ^jthe head of all ^mprincipality and power:

11 In whom also ⁿye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in ^oputting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 Buried with him ^rin baptism, wherein also ^tye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, ^xwho hath raised him from the dead.

13 And you, ^abeing dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, ^ehaving forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out ^hthe handwriting of ⁱordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And ^hhaving spoiled ⁱprincipalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 ^mLet no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of

f Eph. 2. 15

g ch. 1. 29 & 4. 12

h Eph. 6. 22

i ch. 4. 13, &c.

j See ch. 3. 14

k Or having put off from himself the principalities

m Ro. 14. 3

l ver. 10

an ^a holyday, or of the ^b new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 Which are ^a a shadow of things to come; but ^f the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of ^h your ² reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, ³ intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding ^b the Head, ^r from which all ^a the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore ^y if ye be dead with Christ from the ⁴ rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, ^a are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 ^c Which all are to perish with the using;) after the ^a commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; ⁶ not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3

^k IF ye then be risen with Christ, ¹ seek those things which are above, ^m where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your affection on things above, ^o not on things on the earth.

3 For ^a ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 When Christ, ^t who is our life, ^u shall appear, ^{*} then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 ^z Mortify therefore ^a your members which are upon the earth; ^b fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things ^s sake the ^c wrath of God cometh on the ^e children of disobedience:

7 ^e In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off ^f all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication ^g out of your mouth.

A.D. 61

a Gal. 4. 10
b Am. 8. 5
c Eph. 4. 25
d ch. 2. 11
e Heb. 8. 5
f ver. 19
g Eph. 4. 24
h Phil. 3. 14
(for max.)
i Eph. 4. 23
j Tit. 3. 5
k ch. 1. 9
l Philim. 6
m Or price
n Phil. 3. 21
o Jno. 3. 2
p Or taking his stand upon the things which he hath seen
q Gal. 3. 28
r Eph. 2. 11
s Cor. 14. 11
t ch. 1. 18
u Eph. 4. 10
v Eph. 4. 16
w ch. 1. 24
x Ro. 11. 7
y 2 Tim. 2. 10
z Phil. 2. 1
aa ch. 1. 11
ab 1 Tim. 6. 11
ac ch. 3. 3
ad Gal. 2. 19
ae Or elements ver. 8
af 2 Eph. 4. 32
ag Gal. 6. 1
ah Phil. 2. 5
ai Heb. 12. 2
aj c 1 Cor. 6. 13
ak d Phil. 1. 9
al 1 Thes. 12
am e Mt. 15. 9
an f Eph. 4. 3
ao g Phil. 4. 7
ap 1 Thes. 5. 13
aq Many MSS. read Christ
ar h See Eph. 4. 4
as i ver. 17
at Or are not of any value against the indulgence of the flesh
au k ch. 2. 13
av l Eph. 5. 19
aw m Jas. 5. 13
ax n Eph. 1. 20
ay o Heb. 1. 3
az n 1 Cor. 10. 31
ba o Cf. Phil. 3. 19
bb p ch. 2. 7
bc q ch. 2. 20
bd r 2 Pet. 2. 24
be s For ver. 18
bf —ch. 4. 1
bg c Eph. 5. 22
bh d Eph. 5. 22
bi 1 Tim. 2. 9
bj e See Gal. 2. 20
bk n Phil. 3. 20
bl 1 Thes. 1. 10
bm x See Phil. 3. 21
bn y Eph. 5. 25
bo z Ro. 8. 13
bp a Ro. 6. 13
bq b Eph. 5. 3
br c 1 Tim. 1. 9
bs d Eph. 5. 6
bt e Eph. 6. 5
bu f 1 Tim. 6. 1
bv g ch. 1. 21
bw h Tit. 3. 3
bx i Jas. 1. 21
by j See ver. 5
bz k Mt. 15. 18
ca l 19
cb h Eph. 6. 8
cc i Heb. 10. 35

9 ^c Lie not one to another, seeing that ^d ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And ^e have put on the new man, ⁱ which is renewed ^k in knowledge ^l after the image of him that created him:

11 ^m Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, ⁿ circumcision nor uncircumcision, ^a Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is ^q all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the ^t elect of God, holy and beloved, ^u bowels of mercies, ^x kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 ^z Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, ^b so also do ye.

14 And above all these things ^d put on charity, which is ^f the bond of perfectness.

15 And let the ^g peace of ^s God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called ^h in one body; and ⁱ be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in ^j psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And ⁿ whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, ^b giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 ^a Wives, ^s submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, ^y love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 ^d Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ^h ye

I THESSALONIANS I

shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ^eye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is ^fno respect of persons.

CHAPTER 4

MASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 ⁱContinue in prayer, and ^kwatch in the same ^mwith thanksgiving;

3 Withal praying also for us, that God would ⁿopen unto us a door of utterance, ^pto speak the mystery of Christ, ^qfor which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 ^rWalk in wisdom toward ^sthem that are without, ^tredeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be always with grace, ^useasoned with salt, ^vthat ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 ^wAll my state shall ^xTÿchⁱ-cÿs declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow servant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With ^yÖ-nësⁱ-mÿs, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

A.D. 61

^a Acts 27. 2
^b Philm. 24
^c Ro. 16. 7
^d Philm. 23
^e Cl.
^f 1 Cor. 7. 22
^g Acts 15. 37.
^h 2 Tim. 4. 11
ⁱ Gal. 2. 1
^j Eph. 6. 9
^k 1 Pet. 1. 17
^l Acts 11. 2

^m ch. 1. 7
ⁿ Philm. 23
^o Phil. 4. 6
^p 1 Thes. 5. 17
^q Eph. 6. 18
^r ch. 2. 1
^s ch. 3. 17
^t 1 Thes. 5. 18
^u ch. 1. 28
^v 1 Thes. 3. 10
^w 2 Cor. 2. 12
^x Rev. 3. 8
^y Eph. 6. 19
^z Phil. 1. 7
^{aa} 1 Tim. 1. 8.
^{ab} 16
^{ac} ch. 2. 1
^{ad} Rev. 1. 11
^{ae} 2 Tim. 4. 11
^{af} Eph. 5. 15
^{ag} 1 Cor. 5. 12.
^{ah} 13
^{ai} 1 Thes. 4. 12
^{aj} x 2 Tim. 4. 10
^{ak} ^{Or buying up the opportunity}
^{al} y Eph. 5. 16
^{am} z Eph. 4. 29
^{an} a 1 Pet. 3. 15
^{ao} b 1 Cor. 16. 19
^{ap} Philm. 2
^{aq} c 1 Thes. 5. 27
^{ar} ^{For ver. 7-9, cf. Eph. 6. 21, 22}
^{as} e Eph. 6. 2
^{at} d 2 Tim. 4. 12
^{au} f Philm. 2
^{av} g 2 Tim. 4. 5
^{aw} h Gal. 6. 11
^{ax} 2 Thes. 3. 17
^{ay} i Philm. 10

Paul's remembrance in prayer

10 ^aÄr-is-tär^{chÿs} ^bmy fellow prisoner saluteth you, and ^cMarcus, sister's son to ^dBarnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, ^ewho are of the circumcision. These only are my fellow workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 ^fËp-ä-phräs, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always ^glabouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand ^hperfect and complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in ⁱLä-öd-i-cē^ä, and them in Hī-ēr-ä-pō-līs.

14 ^jLuke, the beloved physician, and ^kDemas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-öd-i-cē^ä, and Nymphas, and ^lthe church which is in his house.

16 And when ^mthis epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-öd-i-cē^äns; and that ye likewise read the epistle from Laodicea.

17 And say to ⁿÄr-chip^{pÿs}, Take heed to ^othe ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 ^pThe salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

^qWritten from Rome to the Colossians by Tÿchⁱ-i-cÿs and Ö-nësⁱ-mÿs.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, and ^aSil-vä^{nÿs}, and ^bTi-möth^{äÿs}, unto the church of the ^cThessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 ^dWe give thanks to God always

A.D. 51

^a 2 Cor. 1. 19
^b 2 Thes. 1. 1
^c ch. 3. 2
^d Col. 1. 1
^e Col. 1. 4
^f 2 Thes. 1. 3
^g Phil. 4. 16
^h ch. 2. 19
ⁱ Col. 1. 5
^j Ro. 11. 5.
^k 28
^l 2 Pet. 1. 10
^m Col. 1. 3, 4
ⁿ 2 Thes. 1. 3

for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and ^alabour of love, and patience of ^bhope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren beloved, ^cyour election of God.

5 For our gospel came not unto you

in word only, but also ^a in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know ^c what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And ^d ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, ^e having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in ^h Macedonia and ^h Achaia.

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place ^k your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of ⁱ entering in we had unto you, and how ⁿ ye turned to God ^o from idols to serve the ^p living and ^r true God;

10 And ^t to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he ^v raised from the dead, even Jesus, ^y which delivered us from the wrath to come.

CHAPTER 2

FOR yourselves, brethren, know ^z our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at ^c Philippi, we ^e were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our ^s exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as we were allowed of God ⁱ to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; ^m not as pleasing men, but God, which ^p trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a ^r cloke of covetousness; ^s God is witness:

6 ⁿ Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, ⁿ when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you,

A.D. 51

a 1 Cor. 2. 4
b Isa. 49. 23
c ch. 2. 10
d Acts 20. 18

d Phil. 3. 16.
e 2 Thes. 3. 7
f Phil. 3. 13
g 1 Tim. 2. 10
h See Acts 17. 5-10
i 2 Cor. 12. 13
j 2 Thes. 3. 8

h 2 Cor. 8. 1

i ch. 1. 5
j 2 Thes. 3. 7.
k Ro. 16. 19

l ch. 2. 1
m 2 Cor. 6. 13
n Acts 26. 20
o See Gal. 4. 8
p 2 Cor. 6. 16
q 1 Tim. 3. 15
r Col. 1. 10
s Jno. 17. 3
t Jno. 5. 20
u ch. 5. 24
v Gal. 5. 8
w ch. 2. 19
x Col. 3. 4
y ch. 4. 14
z Col. 2. 12
a See ch. 1. 2
b ch. 5. 9
c Ro. 5. 9

z ch. 1. 9

a 1 Cor. 14. 33
b 2 Thes. 1. 4
c Gal. 1. 22
d Phil. 1. 1
e See Acts 16. 22
f See ch. 1. 6
g Phil. 1. 20
h Acts 13. 28
i 2 Cor. 4. 2
j Acts 7. 52
k Jas. 5. 10

l Cf. Est. 3. 8
m See Acts 21. 27
n Col. 1. 23
o 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12
p Gal. 1. 10
q Mt. 23. 32
r See Lk. 21. 22-24
s Ro. 8. 27
t Rev. 2. 23
u Col. 2. 5
v 2 Cor. 7. 2
w Phil. 1. 8
x ch. 3. 10
y Cf. 2 Cor. 4. 5

x 1 Cor. 9. 4
y 2 Thes. 3. 9
z Cf. Ro. 15. 22
a ch. 1. 3
b & 5. 8

even ^b as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also ^c our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for ^a labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, ⁱ how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, ^m as a father doth his children,

12 ^a That ye would walk worthy of God, ^a who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also ^a thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of ^a the churches of God ^b which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ^d ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

15 ^f Who both killed the Lord Jesus, ^h and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and ⁱ are contrary to all men:

16 ^h Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, ⁿ to fill up their sins alway: for ^o the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time ^q in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly ^t to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan ^y hindered us.

19 For what is our ^z hope, or joy, or

I THESSALONIANS 3, 4

crown of rejoicing? ^aAre not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ ^cat his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good ^dto be left at Athens alone;

2 And sent ^eTi-möth-ë-üs, our brother, and minister of God, and ^hour fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed ⁱthereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, ^plest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and ^qour labour be in vain.

6 But now ^swhen Ti-möth-ë-üs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of ^uyour faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, ^zas we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye ^cstand fast in the Lord.

9 For ^dwhat thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night and day ^epraying exceedingly that we might ^gsee your face, and ^hmight perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord ⁱmake you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may establish your hearts ^qunblameable in holiness be-

A.D. 51

^a Phil. 4. 1
² Thes. 1. 4
^b ch. 2. 19
^c & 4. 16
^c ch. 1. 10
^d & 3. 13

^d See Acts 17. 15, 16

^e Col. 2. 6

^f ch. 2. 12

^g ch. 1. 1

^h 2 Thes. 1. 1

ⁱ See Phil. 2. 19

^j Phil. 2. 20, 22

^k ch. 5. 23, Eph. 5. 26

^k 1 Cor. 10. 8

^l Cf. Acts 14. 22

^m See Ro. 1. 26

ⁿ Gal. 4. 8

^o 2 Thes. 1. 8

^p 1 Cor. 6. 8

^q 2 Cor. 2. 11

^r Gal. 4. 11

^s Cf. Ro. 12. 19, Heb. 13. 4

^t See Acts 18. 5

^u ver. 3

^v See ch. 1. 3

^w Cf. Lk. 10. 16

^x Gal. 4. 6

^y Tit. 3. 6

^z Phil. 4. 1, 2 Tim. 1. 4

^a ch. 5. 1

^b Cf. 2 Cor. 9. 1

^c ch. 3. 12

^d 1 Tim. 1. 5

^e Phil. 4. 1, 2 Thes. 2. 15

^f See ch. 1. 2

^g Ro. 1. 9

^h 2 Thes. 1. 11

ⁱ Eph. 4. 28

^j 2 Thes. 3. 10-12

^k ch. 2. 17

^l Col. 4. 12

^m Heb. 6. 1

ⁿ Ro. 13. 13

^o Col. 4. 5

^p 1 Tim. 3. 7

^q ch. 4. 9

^r Col. 3. 14

^s 1 Cor. 15. 6, &c.

^t Eph. 2. 12

^u ch. 1. 10

^v 2 Tim. 2. 8

^w 2 Cor. 4. 14

^x ch. 5. 23

^y Col. 1. 22

A call to holiness

fore God, even our Father, ^bat the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

CHAPTER 4

FURTHERMORE then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have ^creceived of us ^fhow ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your ⁱsanctification, ^kthat ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 ^mNot in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles ⁿwhich know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and ^odefraud his brother in any matter: because that ^rthe Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 ^tFor God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

8 ^uHe therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, ^vwho hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ^aye need not that I write unto you:

^bfor ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia; but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and ^fto work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may ⁱwalk honestly toward ^kthem that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which ^mare asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others ⁿwhich have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died and ^orose again, ^peven so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you ^a by the word of the Lord, that ^c we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For ^f the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the ^g archangel, and with ⁱ the trump of God: and ^k the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and ⁿ so shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore ^q comfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5

BUT of the ^{*} times and the seasons, brethren, ^y ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that ^b the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then ^d sudden destruction cometh upon them, ^f as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the ^k children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, ^o as do others; but let us ^p watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and ^u they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, ^y be sober, ^z putting on the ^a breastplate of faith and love; and for an ^c helmet, the ^d hope of salvation.

9 For God ^e hath not appointed us to wrath, but ^f to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

A.D. 51

a 1 Cor. 15. 3

b Phil. 2. 8

i Tim. 2. 6

c 1 Cor. 15. 51

d ch. 4. 18

e Eph. 4. 12

f ch. 3. 13

g 5. 23

h Jude 9

i 1 Cor. 16. 16

h Heb. 13. 17

i 1 Cor. 15. 52

Rev. 8. 2

k ver. 14

l Phil. 2. 29

i Tim. 5. 17

m Col. 3. 12

n 2 Tim. 2. 22

o Phil. 1. 23

p Lk. 17. 3

q 2 Thes. 3. 15

r 2 Thes. 3. 6

s ch. 5. 11

t Acts 20. 35

u (Ro. 12. 12)

v Tim. 2. 24

w Ro. 12. 17

x 1 Pet. 3. 9

y Gal. 6. 10

z Jno. 11

a Cf. Acts 1. 7

b ch. 4. 9

c Phil. 4. 4

d Col. 2. 2

e Jude 20

f Mal. 4. 1

g 2 Pet. 3. 10

h Col. 4. 2

i Cf. Isa. 13. 6-9

j Eph. 4. 30

k Mt. 24. 8

l Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1

m Ro. 12. 9

n Or form

o Phil. 4. 9

p 2 Thes. 3. 16

q Phil. 2. 15

r ch. 4. 3

s 2 Thes. 2. 13

t ch. 3. 13

u 2 Pet. 3. 14

v ch. 4. 16

w 2 Thes. 1. 7

x Mt. 25. 5

y Mt. 25. 13

z 1 Pet. 4. 7

a 2 Cor. 1. 18

b 2 Thes. 3. 3

c ch. 2. 12

d 2 Thes. 2. 14

e Cf. Phil. 1. 6

f 2 Thes. 3. 1

g Mt. 24. 49

h 2 Cor. 13. 12

i 1 Pet. 3. 14

j 2 Tim. 4. 5

k Eph. 6. 11

l 13

m Eph. 6. 14

n Col. 4. 16

o Isa. 59. 17

p ch. 2. 19

q 2 Thes. 2. 16

r ch. 1. 10

s Jno. 12. 47

t 2 Thes. 2.

u 13, 14

10 ^b Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore ^d comfort yourselves together, and ^e edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, ^h to know them which labour among you, and ⁱ are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And ^m be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, ^o warn ^p them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, ^r support the weak, ^s be patient toward all men.

15 ^t See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever ^u follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 ^z Rejoice evermore.

17 ^a Pray without ceasing.

18 ^c In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 ^e Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 ^g Prove all things; ^h hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all ⁱ appearance of evil.

23 And ^j the very God of peace ^k sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved ^m blameless ⁿ unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 ^q Faithful is he that ^r calleth you, who also ^s will do it.

25 Brethren, ^t pray for us.

26 ^u Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord that ^b this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

⁵ The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, and ^aSil-vā-nūs, and ^bTi-mōth'-ē-ūs, unto the church of the ^dThessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound ^eto thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the ^hcharity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that ⁱwe ourselves glory in you ^min the churches of God for ⁿyour patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is a ^qmanifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be ^rcounted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing ^sit is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, ^twhen the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven ^zwith his mighty angels,

8 ^aIn flaming fire taking vengeance on them ^bthat know not God, and ^cthat obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 ^eWho shall be punished with everlasting destruction ^ffrom the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come ^gto be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also ⁱwe pray always for you, that our God would ^mcount you worthy of ⁿthis calling, and fulfil

A.D. 51

^a 1 Thes. 1. 1
^b 1 Pet. 3. 12
^c 1 Thes. 3. 2
^d 1 Tim. 1. 2
^e Cf. Acts 19. 17
^f 1 Thes. 1. 1
^g 2 Tim. 4. 10

^h ch. 2. 13
ⁱ 1 Thes. 1. 2
^j ch. 1. 7
^k 1 Tim. 6. 14
^l Cf. Phil. 24. 31
^m 1 Thes. 1. 3
ⁿ Philom. 3
^o 1 Tim. 4. 1
^p Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1
^q ver. 15
^r 1 Thes. 2. 19
^s Or of the Lord
^t m. 1 Thes. 2. 14
^u Ro. 15. 4
^v Heb. 10. 36
^w Read is come
^x Lk. 21. 8
^y 1 Jno. 3. 7
^z 1 Tim. 4. 1

^a Cf. Phil. 1. 28
^b 1 Jno. 2. 13
^c Cf. Dan. 5. 23-25
^d Cf. Jno. 17. 12
^e Cf. Lk. 20. 35
^f Acts 14. 22
^g Cf. Rev. 6. 10
^h Cf. Isa. 14. 14
ⁱ ch. 2. 1
^j 1 Thes. 5. 23
^k Mt. 25. 31
^l Mal. 4. 1
^m Heb. 10. 27
ⁿ 1 Thes. 4. 5
^o ch. 2. 12
^p Ro. 2. 8
^q Rev. 17. 5
^r Mt. 25. 46
^s Cf. ch. 2. 8

^t Cf. Jno. 17. 10
^u Cf. Isa. 30. 33
^v Cf. ch. 1. 9
^w Or manifestation
^x Mk. 13. 22
^y Rev. 13. 13
^z 1 Thes. 3. 10
^a ver. 5
^b Phil. 3. 14
^c Heb. 3. 1
^d 2 Cor. 4. 3

all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That ^ethe name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 2

NOW we beseech you, brethren, ^fby the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our ^ggathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither ⁱby spirit, nor ^kby word, nor ^kby letter as from us, as that the day ²of Christ ³is at hand.

3 ^oLet no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come ^pa falling away first, and ^rthat man of sin be revealed, ^sthe son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, ^xshewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the ^dmystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume ^kwith the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy ⁱwith the ⁴brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan ^kwith all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in ^othem that per-

ish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause ^bGod shall send them ²strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be ³damned ^ewho believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But we are bound ^gto give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God ⁱhath from the beginning chosen you ^lto salvation through ^msanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he ^acalled you by our gospel, ^bto the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, ^qstand fast, and ^rhold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether ^tby word, or ^uour epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, ^xwhich hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good ^yhope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and ^zstablish you in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3

FINALLY, brethren, ^bpray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And that ^cwe may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not ⁴faith.

3 But ^fthe Lord is faithful, who shall ^gstablish you, and ^hkeep you from evil.

4 And ^kwe have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts

A.D. 51

a See ch. 2. 16

b Cf. Ezek. 14. 9

c Or a working of error

d 1 Cor. 3. 9

e 2 Tim. 3. 5

f Or condemned

g ch. 2. 15

h ch. 1. 8

i 1 Pet. 4. 17

j 1 Thes. 1. 6

k ch. 1. 3

l 2 Tim. 1. 3

m 1 Thes. 2. 10

n 2 Tim. 3. 10

o ver. 14

p 1 Thes. 2. 9

q 1 Thes. 5. 9

r 1 Tim. 2. 4

s 1 Thes. 5. 23

t Heb. 12. 14

u Gal. 5. 8

v 2 Tim. 1. 9

w 1 Thes. 2. 6

x Ro. 8. 18

y 2 Tim. 2. 10

z 1 Thes. 3. 8

a ch. 3. 6

b 1 Cor. 11. 2

c 1 Thes. 4. 11

d ver. 2

e 1 Tim. 5. 13

f Eph. 2. 4

g 1 Jno. 3. 1

h 1 Thes. 5. 8

i 1 Tim. 1. 1

j ch. 3. 3

k See 1 Thes. 3. 13

l Gal. 6. 9

m 1 Thes. 5. 25

n Heb. 3. 18

o Ro. 15. 31

p 1 Thes. 5. 14

q 2 Tim. 4. 2

r 1 Thes. 5. 23

s Heb. 13. 20

t Or the faith

u 1 Thes. 5. 24

v 2 Tim. 2. 13

w ch. 2. 17

x 1 Pet. 5. 10

y Jer. 31. 10

z 2 Tim. 1. 12

a Col. 4. 18

b Philim. 19

c Philim. 1. 6

d Philim. 21

into ^athe love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye ^cwithdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after ^dthe tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know ^fhow ye ought to follow us: for ^hwe behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but ^kwrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 ^aNot because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that ^sif any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are ^ubusy-bodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, ^abe not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but ^dadmonish him as a brother.

16 Now ^ethe Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 ⁱThe salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

⁵ The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of ^bGod our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is ^dour hope;

2 Unto ^fTimothy, ^gmy own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at ^mEphesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest chargesome ^othat they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to ^qfables and endless ^rgenealogies, which minister ^squestions, rather than godly ²edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now the end of the commandment is ^tcharity ^uout of a pure heart, and of ^va good conscience, and of ^zfaith unfeigned:

6 From which some having swerved have ^{4e}turned aside unto ^fvain jangling;

7 Desiring to be ^ateachers of the law; ⁱunderstanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that ^lthe law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that ⁿthe law is not made for a righteous man, but for ^pthe lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for ^rmurderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for ^uperjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to ^vsound doctrine;

11 According to the ^zglorious gospel of ^athe blessed God, ^bwhich was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our

A.D. 63

a Phil. 4. 13

b ch. 2. 3

Hos. 13. 4

c Phil. 3. 6

d 2 Thes. 2. 16

Tit. 1. 2

e 2 Cor. 4. 1

f 2 Thes. 1. 1

g 2 Tim. 1. 2

h 1 Cor. 4. 17

i 2 Tim. 1. 2

h Cf.

Acta 3. 17

i Ro. 5. 20

k 2 Tim. 1. 13

l ch. 3. 1

m Eph. 1. 1

n 2 Tim. 1. 18

o Mt. 9. 13

p ch. 6. 3

q Ro. 16. 17

r Cf.

1 Cor. 15. 9

s ch. 4. 7

t Tit. 3. 9

u Cf. 4. 7

v Or stewardship

1 Thes. 4. 9

heh. 13. 1

u 2 Cor. 6. 6

2 Tim. 2. 22

x ver. 19

y Dan. 6. 26

Rev. 11. 15

z 2 Tim. 1. 5

Or incorruptible

a ch. 6. 16

q Ro. 1. 23

(mg. for ms.)

b ch. 6. 16

c Col. 1. 15

c Ro. 16. 27

Jude 25

d ch. 6. 16

Phil. 4. 20

e Cf. missed the mark

e ch. 6. 21

(2 mg. for ms.)

f Tit. 1. 10

g Acts 5. 34

h ch. 4. 14

i ch. 6. 4

k Cf. ch. 6. 12

l Ro. 7. 12-16

m ver. 5

ch. 3. 9

n Gal. 3. 19

o 2 Cor. 11. 13

1 Jno. 2. 19

p Col. 3. 5

2 Tim. 3. 2-4

q 2 Tim. 2. 17

r Ex. 21. 15

s 2 Tim. 4. 14 (?)

t 1 Cor. 5. 5

u Mal. 3. 5

x Jer. 29. 7

y ch. 6. 3

z Ro. 16. 25

2 Tim. 2. 8

a ch. 6. 15

b 1 Thes. 2. 4

Tit. 1. 3

Lord, who hath enabled me, for ^athat he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a ^cpersecutor, and injurious: but I ^eobtained mercy, because I did it ^hignorantly in unbelief.

14 And ⁱthe grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant ^kwith faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 ^lThis is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world ⁿto save sinners; ^pof whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto ^vthe King eternal, ^{3a}immortal, ^binvisible, ^cthe only wise God, ^dbe honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to ^hthe prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest ^kwar a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and ^{ma}a good conscience; which ^osome having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is ^qHÿ-mě-nă-ÿs and ^sAlexander; whom I have ⁱdelivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2

I EXHORT therefore, ^{*}that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of ^a God our Saviour;

4 Who will ^b have all men to be saved, and to come unto ^c the knowledge of the truth.

5 For ^d there is one God, and ^e one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

6 ^f Who gave himself a ransom for all, ^g to be testified ^h in due time. *¶* ^{Ch}

7 ⁱ Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, ^j (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) ^k o a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray every where, ^l lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, ^m that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with ⁿ good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence ^o with all subjection.

12 But ^p I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 ^q For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, ^r but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved ^s in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

CHAPTER 3

^t **T**HIS is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a ^u bishop, he desireth a good work.

2 ^v A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, ^w given to hospitality, ^x apt to teach;

3 Not given to wine, no striker, ^y not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well his own house, ^z having his children in subjection with all gravity;

A.D. 63

a ch. 1. 1
& 4. 10
b 2 Thes. 2. 13
Tit. 2. 11
c 2 Tim. 2. 25

d Eph. 4. 6
e Gal. 3. 20
Heb. 8. 6

f 1 Thes. 4. 12
g 1 Thes. 5. 10
Tit. 2. 14
h 2 Tim. 2. 26

i Cf.
1 Cor. 1. 6
k Cf. Gal. 4. 4
l 2 Tim. 1. 11
m See
ch. 1. 11, 12

n Phil. 1. 1
o Gal. 1. 20
p Eph. 3. 8
q Col. 4. 3
Rev. 1. 20
r ch. 1. 5, 19
1 Pet. 3. 16
s Lam. 2. 19

t 1 Pet. 3. 3
u Tit. 2. 3

v ver. 6
Tit. 1. 6

x Acts 9. 36

y Col. 3. 18
Tit. 2. 3

z 1 Cor. 14. 34
a Col. 2. 7
b 2 Tim. 4. 7

b 1 Cor. 11. 8

c Gen. 3. 6
d Eph. 2. 22
Heb. 3. 6

e Cf.
2 Tim. 2. 20
f ch. 4. 10
1 Thes. 1. 9

g Gen. 3. 16

h The best
MSS. read
He who was
manifested

i Col. 1. 22
Heb. 2. 14

j ch. 1. 15
& 4. 9
k Phil. 1. 1
Tit. 1. 7

l Eph. 4. 9, 10
Heb. 4. 14
m Tit. 1. 7-8
n Cf. Acts 6. 3

o ch. 5. 10
Ro. 12. 13

p Gal. 5. 18
1 Pet. 1. 11
q 2 Tim. 2. 24

r Mic. 4. 1, 3
2 Tim. 3. 1

s Heb. 13. 5
Cf. ch. 6. 10
t 2 Thes. 2. 3
2 Tim. 4. 4

u 2 Thes. 2. 2
v Cf.
2 Thes. 2. 11
w ver. 12

x Cf.
Eph. 4. 19

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report of ¹ them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and ² the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must the ³ deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding ⁴ the mystery of the faith in ⁵ a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

11 Even so must their ⁶ wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ⁷ ruling their children and their own houses well.

13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness ⁸ in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in ⁹ the house of God, which is the church of the ¹⁰ living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: ¹¹ God was manifest ¹² in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, ¹³ received up into glory.

CHAPTER 4

NOW ¹⁴ the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in ¹⁵ the latter times some ¹⁶ shall depart from the faith, giving heed to ¹⁷ seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

2 ¹⁸ Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience ¹⁹ seared with a hot iron;

3 ^a Forbidding to marry, and commanding ^b to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received ^d with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For ^e every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 ^f If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and ^g of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' ^h fables, and ⁱ exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth ^j little: but ^k godliness is profitable unto all things, ^l having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a ^m faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in ⁿ the living God, who is the ^o Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 ^p These things command and teach.

12 ^q Let no man despise thy youth; but ^r be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 ^s Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee ^t by prophecy, with ^u the laying on of the hands of ^v the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

16 ^w Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both ^x save thyself, ^y and them that hear thee.

CHAPTER 5

^z **R**EBUKE not an elder, but in-
treat him as a father; and the
younger men as brethren;

A.D. 63

^a Cf. 1 Cor. 7.
32-34

^b See
Col. 2. 16

^c Acts 6. 1
Jas. 1. 27

^d 1 Cor. 10.
30, 31

^e Ro. 14. 14,
20

^f Tit. 1. 13

^g See
Eph. 6. 4

^h 2 Pet. 1. 12

ⁱ Lk. 2. 37

^j Cf.
1 Cor. 7. 31

^k Cf. Jas. 5. 5

^l Col. 2. 13

^m Rev. 3. 1

ⁿ 2 Tim. 3. 18

^o ch. 4. 11

^p & 2.

^q ch. 1. 4

^r 2 Tim. 4. 4

^s Heb. 5. 14

^t Cf.
2 Cor. 12. 14

^u Or for a
little

^v 2 Tim. 3. 5

^w ch. 6. 6

^x Cf.
Mk. 10. 30

^y ch. 3. 1

^z 2 Tim. 2. 11

^a ch. 3. 2

^b Tit. 1. 3

^c Jno. 13. 5,

14

^d ch. 3. 15

^e Heb. 3. 12

^f ch. 2. 3

^g Tit. 1. 3

^h ch. 5. 7

ⁱ 2 Tim. 2. 11

^j Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 11

^k Tit. 2. 3

^l 2 Tim. 1. 6

^m ch. 1. 11

ⁿ Cf.

^o 1 Cor. 7. 9

^p ch. 5. 22

^q Acts 13. 3

^r See ch. 5. 17

^s ch. 6. 1

^t Cf.
Acts 20. 28

^u Ezek. 33. 8

^v 1 Cor. 10. 33

^w Jas. 5. 20

^x Pr. 23. 22

^y Acts 21. 18

^z Tit. 1. 5

^a 1 Cor. 12. 28

^b Heb. 13. 7,
&c.

^c 1 The. 5. 12

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 ^a Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first ^b to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and ^c continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that ^d liveth in pleasure ^e is dead while she liveth.

7 And ^f these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But ^g if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath ^h denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have ⁱ lodged strangers, if she have ^j washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, ^k wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and ^l busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, ^m give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let the ⁿ elders that ^o rule well ^p be counted worthy of double hon-

our, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, ^cThou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, ^eThe labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but ^fbefore two or three witnesses.

20 ^hThem that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 ⁱI charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and ^kthe elect angels, that thou observe these things ⁱwithout preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 ⁿLay hands suddenly on no man, ^oneither be partaker of other men's sins; keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6

LET as many ^zservants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, ^athat the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are ^cbrethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. ^hThese things teach and exhort.

3 If any man ⁱteach otherwise, and consent not to ⁿwholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine ^owhich is according to godliness;

4 He is proud, ^pknowing nothing, but doting about ^rquestions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of men of ^zcorrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, ^zsupposing that gain is godliness: ²from such withdraw thyself.

A.D. 63

^a ch. 4. 8
^b Phil. 4. 11
^c Heb. 13. 5
^d Gal. from
Dt. 25. 4
^e Eccles. 5. 15
^f Lk. 10. 7

^f See
2 Cor. 13. 1
^g See ver. 17
^h 1 Cor. 6. 1
ⁱ Tit. 3. 10

^j ch. 6. 13
^k Cf. Jude 6

^l Mal. 2. 9
^m Jas. 2. 1. 9
ⁿ See ver. 21

^o ch. 4. 14
^p 2 Tim. 1. 6
^q 2 Jno. 11
^r 2 Tim. 3. 17
^s 2 Tim. 2. 22
^t Col. 3. 12
^u 2 Tim. 2. 22

^v 1 Cor. 9. 25
^w 2 Tim. 2. 5
^x Gal. 6. 8

^y ch. 5. 21
^z 2 Tim. 2. 14

^a See
Tit. 27. 11
^b Acts 3. 13
^c Col. 3. 22
^d Tit. 2. 9

^e ch. 5. 14
^f Tit. 2. 5, 8
^g 2 Thes. 2. 1
^h 2 Tim. 4. 1

ⁱ Tit. 1. 3
^j ch. 1. 11
^k Philen. 16
^l Dan. 2. 47
^m Cf.
Rev. 17. 14

ⁿ ch. 1. 17
^o ch. 5. 7
^p Dan. 2. 22
^q Jas. 1. 17

^r ch. 1. 17
^s Heb. 11. 27
^t ch. 1. 3, 10
^u ch. 1. 17
^v 2 Tim. 4. 18

^w ch. 1. 10
^x 2 Tim. 1. 13
^y Tit. 1. 1
^z ch. 1. 7

^a Mk. 10. 24
^b ch. 1. 4
^c 2 Tim. 2. 23

^d Cf.
Act. 14. 17
^e Col. 1. 10
^f 2 Tim. 2. 21

^g Gal. 6. 10
^h Heb. 6. 10
ⁱ x 2 Tim. 3. 8

^j Cf.
Phil. 3. 19
^k Lk. 12. 33
^l Heb. 10. 34

^m The best
MSS. omit

6 But ^agodliness ^bwith contentment⁷ is great gain.

7 For ^dwe brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But ^ethey that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they ^mhave erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O ^pman of God, ^qflee these things; and ^rfollow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 ^sFight the good fight of faith, lay hold on ^teternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 ^uI give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, ^vwho before Pontius ^wPilate witnessed a good confession;

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, ^yuntil the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which ^cin his times he shall shew, who is ^dthe blessed and only Potentate, the ^fKing of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 ^gWho only hath immortality, ⁱdwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; ^kwhom no man hath seen, nor can see: ^mto whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, ^qnor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, ^swho giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be ^trich in good works, ^uready to distribute, willing to communicate;

19 ^vLaying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the

II TIMOTHY 1

time to come, that they may ^alay hold on ²eternal life.

20 O Timothy, ^ckeep that which is committed to thy trust, ^davoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

A.D. 63
a ver. 12
b ch. 1, 6
2 Tim. 2, 18
c Or, the life which is life indeed
d 2 Tim. 1, 14
2 Tim. 2, 16

Paul's love to Timothy

21 ^bWhich some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

⁵ The first to Timothy was written from Lā-ōd-i-cē-ā, which is the chiefest city of Phryg-i-ā Pā-cā-ti-ā-nā.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 To ^cTimothy, ^fmy dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 ^hI thank God, ⁱwhom I serve ^kfrom my forefathers ^lwith pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 ^uGreatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the ^{*}unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō-īs, and ^vthy mother Eū-nī-çē; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou ^bstir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the ^dputting on of my hands.

7 For ^cGod hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of ^gpower, and of love, and of a ³sound mind. *self-discipline*

8 ^rBe not thou therefore ashamed of ^kthe testimony of our Lord, nor of me his ^lprisoner: but ^mbe thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 ^oWho hath saved us, and ^pcalled us with an holy calling, ^qnot according to our works, but according to ^shis own purpose and grace, which

A.D. 64
a Eph. 1, 4
Tit. 1, 2
b Phil. 3, 20
1 Jno. 4, 14
c Tit. 1, 2
d 2 Tim. 1, 14
e Heb. 2, 14
f 1 Cor. 15, 26
g Or incorruption
h 1 Tim. 1, 2
i Heb. 13, 23
j ch. 2, 1
k 1 Tim. 1, 2
l 2 Tim. 2, 7
m 2 Thes. 2, 13
n Philim. 4
o Ro. 1, 9
p Acts 24, 14
q 2 Cor. 1, 12
r Ro. 1, 16
s ch. 4, 11
t 2 Thes. 3, 3
u 1 Thes. 3, 6
v ch. 4, 8
w See Phil. 2, 16
x 1 Cor. 15, 2
y Tit. 1, 9
z Ro. 6, 17
a ch. 4, 3
b 1 Tim. 6, 3
c ch. 2, 2
d 1 Tim. 1, 14
e 1 Tim. 1, 5
f ch. 3, 15
g Acts 16, 1
h 1 Tim. 6, 20
i 1 Cor. 6, 19
j 1 Jno. 2, 27
k 1 Tim. 4, 14
l 2 Cor. 1, 8
m 1 Pet. 1, 1
n 1 Tim. 5, 22
o Ro. 8, 15
p ch. 4, 19
q Cf. Acts 1, 8
r Or sobriety
s Philim. 7, 20
t Cf. ver. 12
u 1 Cor. 1, 2
v Rev. 1, 2
w ch. 2, 9
x Col. 4, 3, 18
y ch. 2, 3
z Cf. Jude 21
a See 1 Tim. 1, 1
b 2 Thes. 2, 14
c Heb. 9, 15
d Eph. 2, 9
e Tit. 3, 5
f ch. 4, 12
g 1 Tim. 1, 3
h Eph. 3, 11

was given us in Christ Jesus ^abefore the world began,

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of ^bour Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath ^dabolished death, and hath brought life and ²immortality to light through the gospel:

11 ^gWhereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless ^mI am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that ⁿhe is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against ^pthat day.

13 ^qHold fast ^rthe form of ^ssound words, ^twhich thou hast heard of me, ^uin faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee ^zkeep by the Holy Ghost ^awhich dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in ^cAsia be turned away from me; of whom are Phy-gēl-lūs and Hēr-mōg-ē-nēs.

16 The Lord give mercy unto ^fthe house of Ō-nēs-iph-ō-rūs; for he oft ^hrefreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 ⁿThe Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at ^rEphesus, thou knowest very well.

CHAPTER 2

THOU therefore, ^bmy son, ^cbe strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things ^fthat thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be ^table to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore ^lendure hardness, as ^aa good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 ^oNo man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And ^rif a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not ^scrowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first ^upartaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the ^cseed of David was ^draised from the dead ^faccording to my gospel:

9 ^hWherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even ⁱunto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore ^kI endure all things for ^mthe elect's sakes, that they may also ^pobtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

11 ^sIt is a faithful saying: For ^tif we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 ^{*}If we suffer, ^vwe shall also reign with him: ^aif we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet ^bhe abideth faithful: ^che cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, ^ccharging them before the Lord that they strive not ^fabout words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman ^hthat needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing ⁱthe word of truth.

16 But ^kshun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth

A.D. 64

a 1 Tim. 1. 20

b ch. 1. 2

c Eph. 6. 10

d 1 Tim. 6. 21

e Cf.

1 Cor. 15. 12

f ch. 1. 13

g See 1 Cor. 3. 10, 11

h Cf.

Zech. 3. 9

i Eph. 4. 11

k Gal. 4. 9

l Cf. Igo. 10. 14, 27

m ch. 1. 8

& 4. 5

n See ch. 3. 5

o Cf.

1 Cor. 9. 7

p Cf.

1 Tim. 3. 15

q Ro. 9. 21

r ch. 4. 7

s 1 Tim. 6. 12

t See ch. 4. 8

u 2 Cor. 7. 1

v Jas. 4. 8

w 1 Cor. 9. 7

x ch. 3. 17

y 1 Tim. 6. 18

z 1 Tim. 6. 11

a 1 Tim. 6. 11

b Jas. 3. 17, 18

c 1 Thes. 6. 13

d Heb. 12. 14

e 1 Cor. 1. 2

f Ro. 1. 3

g Rev. 22. 16

h Cf. Rev. 3. 5

i 1 Thes. 4. 14

j Heb. 13. 20

k 1 Tim. 1. 5

l 1 Pet. 1. 22

m 1 Tim. 1. 11

n 1 Tim. 6. 4

o Tit. 3. 9

p ch. 3. 11

q 2 Cor. 4. 9

r ch. 1. 8, 16

s Philen. 10. 13

t 1 Thes. 2. 8

u Tit. 3. 2

v Cf.

1 Thes. 2. 7

w Col. 3. 12

x Tit. 1. 1

y 1 Tim. 3. 2

z 1 Thes. 3. 14

a Tit. 2. 2

b 2 Thes. 2. 14

c 1 Pet. 1. 7

d Tit. 3. 2

e Cf. Gal. 6. 1

f Acts 8. 22

g 1 Tim. 4. 9

h Tit. 3. 8

i Ro. 6. 8

j 1 Tim. 2. 4

k Tit. 1. 1

l x Phil. 3. 10

m 1 Pet. 4. 13

n Ro. 5. 17

o Rev. 20. 4, 6

p z 1 Tim. 3. 7

q Mt. 10. 33

r b 2 Thes. 3. 3

s Heb. 10. 23

t Ps. 89. 35

u Tit. 1. 2

v d 1 Tim. 4. 1

w Heb. 1. 2

x ch. 4. 1

y 1 Tim. 6. 13

z f See ver. 23

a g 1 Tim. 1. 9,

10

Tit. 3. 3

h Phil. 1. 20

i Col. 1. 5

k 1 Tim. 6. 20

a canker: of whom is ^aHŷ-mě-nā-tūs and Phi-lē-tūs;

18 ^dWho concerning the truth have erred, ^esaying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless ^gthe foundation of God standeth sure, ^hhaving this seal, ^kThe Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ ^mdepart from iniquity.

20 But ^pin a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and ^qsome to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 ^tIf a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and ^{*}prepared unto every good work.

22 ^vFlee also youthful lusts: but follow ^zrighteousness, faith, charity, ^apeace, ^bwith them that call on the Lord ^cout of a pure heart.

23 But ^gfoolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but ^tbe gentle unto all men, ^uapt to teach, ^opatient,

25 ^qIn meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; ^rif God peradventure will give them repentance ^uto the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And that they may recover themselves out of ^zthe snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

CHAPTER 3

THIS know also, that in ^dthe last days perilous times shall come.

2 For ^gmen shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

II TIMOTHY 4

Paul's solemn charge to Timothy

5 ^a Having a form of godliness, but ^c denying the power thereof: ^d from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are ^e they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able to come ^h to the knowledge of the truth.

8 ⁱ Now as Jān' nēs and Jām' brēs withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of ^j corrupt minds, ^k reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as their's also was.

10 But thou hast fully known ^l my doctrine, ^m manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, ⁿ patience,

11 ^b Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at ^a Ān' tī-ōch, at ^e Ī-cō-nī-ūm, at ^g Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but ⁱ out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus ^j shall suffer persecution.

13 ⁿ But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But ^r continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that ^s from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 ^{5b} All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That the ^a man of God may be ^e perfect, thoroughly furnished ^f unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4

^g **I** CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, ^h who shall judge the quick and the dead at ^k his appearing and his ^j kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in

A.D. 64

a Ro. 2. 20
b 2 Thes. 3. 15
Tit. 1. 13
c 1 Tim. 5. 8
d 2 Thes. 3. 6
2 Jno. 10
e Tit. 1. 11
f 1 Tim. 4. 1
2 Pet. 2. 1, 2
g ch. 1. 9, 13

h Secch. 2. 25
i Ex. 7. 11
k 1 Tim. 4. 7
Tit. 1. 14
l 1 Tim. 6. 5
m Or be sober
n 1 Thes. 5. 8
1 Pet. 1. 13

o ch. 2. 3
p Eph. 4. 11
q Col. 4. 17
r Phil. 2. 17
s Gk. poured out as a libation
t Phil. 1. 23
u 1 Tim. 4. 6
v 2 Thes. 3. 7, 8

x ch. 2. 5
y 2 Cor. 12. 12
z Acts 20. 24
a 1 Tim. 3. 13
Tit. 1. 13
b ch. 2. 9
c Col. 1. 5
1 Pet. 1. 4
d Acts 14. 19
e Acts 16. 2
f 1 Cor. 9. 25
Jas. 1. 12
g Acts 16. 1
h ver. 1

i ch. 4. 17
j See
2 Cor. 1. 10
k ch. 1. 12, 18
Heb. 10. 25
l Jno. 15. 20
m ver. 21
n See ver. 1

o Col. 4. 14
Philim. 24
p Jas. 4. 4
q Or age
r 2 Thes. 1. 1
s See ch. 1. 13
t Gal. 2. 1, 3
Tit. 1. 4
u Col. 4. 14
Philim. 24
v Col. 4. 10
Philim. 24
x ch. 1. 5
y Col. 4. 7
Tit. 3. 12
z ch. 1. 18
Rev. 1. 11
a 2 Cor. 2. 12

b Or every scripture inspired of God (G)
c 1 Tim. 1. 20 (D)
d 1 Tim. 6. 11
e Lam. 3. 64
Rev. 18. 6
f Or complete

g ch. 2. 21
Tit. 3. 1, &c.
h ch. 2. 14
i 2 Cor. 5. 10
1 Pet. 4. 5
j Acts 7. 60
k 1 Tim. 6. 14
Tit. 2. 13
l ver. 18
m Cf. Acts 27. 23

season, out of season; reprove, ^b rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 For ^f the time will come when they will not endure ^g sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto ^k fables.

5 But ^{2m} watch thou in all things, ^o endure afflictions, do the work of an ^p evangelist, ^q make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready ^r to be ³ offered, and the time of ^s my departure is at hand.

7 ^s I have fought a good fight, I have ^z finished my course, I have kept ^a the faith:

8 Henceforth there is ^e laid up for me a ^f crown of righteousness, which the Lord, ^h the righteous judge, shall give me at ^k that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 ^m Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For ^o Demas hath forsaken me, ^b having loved this present ^a world, and is departed unto ^q Thēss-ā-lō-nī-cā; Crēs'-čēns to Galatia, ^s Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only ^j Luke is with me. Take ^u Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And ^v Tych'-i-cūs have I sent to ^z Ephesus.

13 The cloke that I left at ^a Trō'-ās with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 ^e Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: ^e the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it ⁱ may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding ^m the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that

by me the preaching might be fully known, and ^cthat all the Gentiles might hear: and ^dI was delivered ^fout of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will ^epreserve me ^hunto his heavenly kingdom: ⁱto whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute ^kPrisca and Aquila, and ^lthe household of ^oNēs-iph-ō-rūs.

20 ^mErastus abode at ⁿCorinth: but

A.D. 64
a Acts 21. 29
b Acts 20. 15
c See Acts 9. 15
d ch. 3. 11
e ver. 9
f Ps. 22. 21
g ch. 1. 12
h 1 Pet. 1. 5
i Col. 1. 13
l 2 Pet. 1. 11
m 1 Tim. 6. 16
n Heb. 13. 21
k 1 Cor. 16. 19
l ch. 1. 16
m Ro. 16. 23 (7)
n 2 Cor. 1. 1

^a Trōph-ī-mūs have I left at ^bMi-lē-tūm sick.

21 ^cDo thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-bū-lūs greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

§ The second epistle unto Ti-mōth-ē-ūs, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TITUS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's ^belect, and the ^dacknowledging of the truth ^ewhich is after godliness;

2 ^gIn hope of eternal life, which God, ⁱthat cannot lie, ^kpromised ^lbefore the world began;

3 But hath ^min due times manifested his word through preaching, ^owhich is committed unto me according to the commandment of ^qGod our Saviour;

4 To ^rTitus, ^smine own son after the ^ucommon faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in ^zCrete, that thou shouldest ^bset in order the things that are wanting, and ordain ^delders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having ^ffaithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For ^ha bishop ⁱmust be blameless, as the ^lsteward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a ⁿlover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 ^bHolding fast the faithful word as

A.D. 63
a ch. 2. 1, 2
b 2 Tim. 4. 3
c 2 Tim. 2. 10
d 1 Pet. 1. 2
e 2 Tim. 1. 6
f 2 Tim. 2. 25
g Heb. 10. 26
h 1 Tim. 6. 3
i Phil. 3. 2
j ch. 2. 13
k 1 Tim. 1. 1
l 2 Tim. 3. 6
m 2 Tim. 2. 13
n Heb. 6. 18
o 2 Tim. 1. 1
p Jno. 2. 25
q 2 Tim. 1. 9
r 1 Pet. 1. 20
s 1 Tim. 6. 15
t Nt.
u Acts 17. 28
v 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12
w Acts 2. 11
x ch. 2. 10
y 1 Tim. 4. 10
z 2 Tim. 4. 10
a Cl.
b 1 Tim. 1. 2
c ch. 2. 15
d 2 Tim. 4. 2
e u 2 Pet. 1. 1
f x 2 Tim. 4. 7
g 1 Pet. 5. 9
h y 2 Tim. 4. 4
i 2 Pet. 1. 16
j Acts 27. 7
k a Gal. 5. 7
l Sec.
m 2 Tim. 2. 18
n b 1 Cor. 11. 34
o c 1 Tim. 4. 4
p d 1 Tim. 5. 17, 19
q Jas. 5. 14
r e Cl.
s Ro. 14. 23
t f 1 Tim. 3. 4, 12
u g 2 Tim. 3. 5
v h 1 Tim. 3. 1
w i 1 Tim. 3. 2
x k Hos. 9. 10
y l Col. 1. 25
z 1 Pet. 4. 10
a m 2 Tim. 3. 8
b n 1 Tim. 5. 10
c Heb. 13. 2
d u ch. 1. 9, 13
e p 2 Tim. 1. 13
f Heb. 3. 6
g q 2 Tim. 2. 24

he hath been taught, that he may be able by ^asound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and ^cvain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the ^fcircumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who ^hsubvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 ⁿOne of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The ^pCre-tians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore ^trebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in ^xthe faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jewish ^yfables, and commandments of men, that turn from the ^atruth.

15 ^cUnto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and ^eunbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but in works they ^gdeny him, being ^kabominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work ^mreprobate.

CHAPTER 2

BUT speak thou the things which become ^osound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in ^qpatience.

3 The ^aaged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, ^gkeepers at home, good, ^hobedient to their own husbands, ^kthat the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things ⁿshewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; ^sthat he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort ^zservants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; ^bthat they may adorn the doctrine of ^cGod our Saviour in all things.

11 For ^{3f}the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared ^sto all men,

12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, ⁱwe should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present ⁵world;

13 Looking for that blessed ^khope, and the glorious ⁱappearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 ⁿWho gave himself for us, that he might ^oredeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a ^qpeculiar people, ^rzealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and ^srebuke with all authority. ^tLet no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3

PUT them in mind to be ^{*}subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, ^vto be ready to every good work,

A.D. 63

a 1 Tim. 3. 11

b Jas. 4. 11

c 1 Eph. 4. 31

c 2 Tim. 2. 24

d 2 Tim. 2. 25

e Col. 3. 7

f 1 Pet. 4. 3

g 2 Tim. 3. 2

h Jas. 3. 14

i Cf.

j 1 Tim. 5. 13

k 1 Tim. 2. 11

l 1 Pet. 3. 1

m &c.

n Eph. 2. 7

o 1 Tim. 6. 1

p ch. 2. 10

q Jude 25

r 2 Tim. 1. 9

s 1 Tim. 4. 12

t 1 Pet. 5. 3

u Eph. 5. 26

v Heb. 1. 3

w Or laver

x Col. 3. 10

y Jas. 1. 18

z Col. 3. 10

a 1 Thes. 4. 8

b 1 Jno. 3. 24

c 1 Pet. 2. 12

d 15

e 1 Cor. 6. 11

f u ch. 2. 11

g Gal. 4. 7

h Heb. 1. 14

i ch. 2. 13

j Heb. 3. 6

k 1 Tim. 6. 1

l 1 Pet. 2. 11

m a 2 Tim. 2. 11

n b Cf.

o Phil. 1. 27

p e ch. 3

q & 3. 4

r d 2 Tim. 2. 23

s e 1 Tim. 1. 4

t Or the grace

u of God hath

v appeared,

w bringing

x salvation

y to all men

z f ch. 3. 7

a Eph. 2. 5, 8

b g 1 Tim. 2. 4

c Or factious

d h 1 Tim. 5. 20

e i Cf.

f Acts 24. 25

g Or age

h k ch. 1. 2

i & 3. 7

j l 2 Tim. 4. 1

k Heb. 9. 28

l m 2 Tim. 4. 12

m n 1 Tim. 2. 6

o Heb. 2. 9

p Col. 1. 14

q Heb. 9. 12

r p 1 Cor. 16. 12

s q Eph. 1. 14

t 1 Pet. 2. 9

u r See ch. 3. 1

v s ch. 1. 13

w i 1 Tim. 4. 12

x Phil. 4. 17

y 2 Pet. 1. 8

z x Ro. 13. 1

a 1 Pet. 2. 13

b y 2 Tim. 3. 17

c Heb. 10. 24

2 ^bTo speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but ^cgentle, ^dshewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For ^ewe ourselves also ^fwere sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that ⁱthe kindness and love of ^jGod our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 ^mNot by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by ^othe ²washing of ^pregeneration, and ^qrenewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 ^rWhich he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being ^tjustified ^uby his grace, we should be made ^xheirs according to ^ythe hope of eternal life.

8 This is a ^afaithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid ^dfoolish questions, and ^egenealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is ^{4a}an heretick ^hafter the first and second admonition reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send ^{Ar}tē-mās unto thee, or ^mTych*ch*-i-cūs, be diligent to come unto me to Ni-cōp*4*-ō-lis: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and ^pAp*p*ōl*5*ōs on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let our's also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, ^uthat they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

⁵ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Ni-cōp*4*-ō-lis of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHILEMON

PAUL, a ^aprisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Phī-lē-mōn our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Apphia, and ^cĀr-chīp-pūs our ^dfellowsoldier, and to ^ethe church in thy house:

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 ^gI thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of ⁱthy love and faith, which thou hast ^ktoward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual ^mby the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are ^orefreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul ^athe ²aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son ^rŌ-nēs-i-mūs, ^uwhom I have begotten ^{*in my bonds}:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: ³thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might

A.D. 61

^a See ver. 10. 11

^b 2 Cor. 9. 7

^c Col. 4. 17

^d Phil. 2. 25

^e Col. 4. 15

^f Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 22

^g 2 Tim. 1. 3

^h 1 Tim. 6. 2

ⁱ Eph. 6. 24

^j 1 Pet. 1. 8

^k 2 Thes. 1. 3

^l Heb. 6. 10

^m Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 23

ⁿ Col. 3. 10

^o 2 Thes. 3. 17

^p 2 Tim. 1. 16

^q 2 Thes. 3. 4

^r Cf. Eph. 6. 20 (forming.)

^s Or ambassador

^t Col. 4. 9

^u Phil. 2. 24

^v Phil. 1. 25

^w Phil. 1. 19, 25

^x Gal. 4. 19

^y 2 Tim. 2. 9

^z Col. 4. 12

^{aa} Col. 4. 10

^{ab} 2 Tim. 4. 11

^{ac} 1 Pet. 5. 13

^{ad} Col. 4. 10

^{ae} 2 Tim. 4. 10

^{af} Or in his own person, that is, my very heart

^{ag} 2 Tim. 4. 11

have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be ^bas it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou should'st receive him for ever;

16 ^jNot now as a servant, but above a servant, ^ha brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a ⁱpartner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 ⁿI Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 ^pHaving confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for ^sI trust that ^tthrough your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee ^yĒp-ā-phrās, my ^zfellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 ^aMarcus, ^bĀr-is-tār-chūs, ^cDemas, ^dLucas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

^g Written from Rome to Phī-lē-mōn, by Ō-nēs-i-mūs a servant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS

CHAPTER 1

GOD, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers ^a by the prophets,

2 Hath in ^{2b} these last days ^c spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath ^d appointed ^e heir of all things, ^f by whom also he made the ³ worlds;

3 Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express ⁱ image of his ^j person, and ^k upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself ^m purged our sins, ⁿ sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained ^p a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ^q Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, ^r I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 And again, when he bringeth in ^s the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, ^t And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, ^u Who maketh his angels ^v spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, ^w Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, ^x Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

A.D. 64

^a Acts 3. 21

² Or at the
these days

^b 2 Tim. 3. 1
Jas. 5. 3

^c ch. 2. 3
Ct. Jno. 1-17

^d Cit. from
Ps. 110. 1

^e ch. 2. 8
Col. 2. 10

^f Cf. Mt. 21. 38
g Col. 1. 16

^h Or ages
h Ps. 103. 21

ⁱ Col. 1. 15
k ch. 6. 17

^l Tit. 3. 7
^m Or
substance

ⁿ Col. 1. 17
m ch. 9. 14

^o Tit. 3. 5
n ch. 8. 1

^p Col. 3. 1
^q Or lest
happily we
should slip
away

^r Gal. 3. 19
s Phil. 2. 9

^t Rev. 19. 16
^u Cf. ch. 10. 28
& 12. 25

^v Cit. from
Ps. 2. 7

^w ch. 10. 29
x ch. 1. 2

^y Cit. from
2 S. 7. 14

^z Acts 13. 31
1 Pet. 5. 1

^{aa} Ro. 8. 29
Cit. from
Dt. 32. 43

^{ab} LXX
^{ac} Cor. 12. 12

^{ad} Or distribu-
tions

^{ae} See 1 Cor.
12. 4, 11

^{af} Cit. from
Ps. 104. 4

^{ag} Or winds
d ch. 6. 5

^{ah} Eph. 1. 21
^{ai} Or age

^{aj} Cit. from
Ps. 46. 6-7

^{ak} Cit. from
Ps. 6. 4-6

^{al} Cit. from
Ps. 102.
25-27

^{am} ch. 1. 2
1 Pet. 3. 22

^{an} Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 25

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, ^d Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all ^h ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall ^k be heirs of salvation?

CHAPTER 2

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, ⁵ lest at any time we should let them slip.

2 For if the ^o word spoken by angels was stedfast, and ^q every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 ^s How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; ^t which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was ^x confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both ^a with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and ^{6b} gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection ^d the ⁸ world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, ^f What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For ^h in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now ⁱ we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jesus, ^a who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, ^c crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should ^e taste death for every man.

10 For it became him, ^f for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the ^{2k} captain of their salvation ^l perfect through sufferings.

11 For both ^a he that sanctifieth and ^b they who are sanctified ^q are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them ^s brethren,

12 Saying, ⁱ I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, ⁿ I will put my trust in him. And again, ^{*} Behold I and the children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, ^u he also himself likewise took part of the same; that ^z through death he might ^{3a} destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but ^e he took on him the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him ^g to be made like unto his brethren, ^h that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest ^k in things pertaining to God, ⁱ to make ⁴ reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered ⁿ being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly ^b calling, ^q consider the Apostle and ^r High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, ⁱ as also Moses was faithful in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by

A.D. 64

^a Cf. ver. 7 Phil. 2. 7

^b See ch. 1. 2 c Acts 5. 31

ⁱ Pet. 1. 21 d See

Ex. 14. 31 e ch. 9. 26, 28

^f Tit. 2. 14 f Col. 1. 16

^g ch. 5. 8 h ch. 1. 2

^h ch. 10. 21 i Tim. 3. 15

ⁱ ch. 4. 14 j Tit. 1. 9

^k Or leader k ch. 12. 2

Acts 5. 31 l ch. 5. 9

^m Luke 13. 32 m ch. 6. 11.

ⁿ Tit. 3. 7 n ch. 13. 12

^o Cf. Jno. 17. 19

^p Cf. Acts 28. 25

^q ch. 10. 10, s.c.

^r ch. 12. 14

^s See ver. 14

^t Cf. from Ps. 95. 7-11

^u Ro. 8. 29

^v Cf. from Ps. 95. 23

^w Cf. 2 S. 22. 3

^x Isa. 8. 17

^y Cf. from Isa. 8. 18

^z 1 Tim. 3. 16

¹ Jno. 4. 2

² 2 Tim. 1. 10

³ Or annul

^a 1 Jno. 3. 8

^b ch. 10. 31

^c 1 Tim. 4. 10

^d ch. 10. 25

^e Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 2

^f See Mt. 1. 1

^g ver. 6

^h ver. 14

ⁱ ch. 3. 1

^j ver. 7

^k ch. 5. 1

^l Ro. 15. 17

^m Ro. 3. 25

ⁿ 1 Jno. 2. 2

^o Or pronitiation

^p Or for who, when they heard, did provoke? nay, did not all they that came out of Egypt with Moses

^q Acts 13. 17

^r Jude 5

^s ch. 4. 15

^t Lk. 22. 28

^u 1 Cor. 10. 5

^v Jude 5

^w 2 Thes. 1. 11

^x 2 Pet. 1. 10

^y Cf. ch. 12. 3

^z ch. 2. 17

¹ & 4. 14, 15

² ch. 4. 6

³ See Nu. 14. 23

⁴ Nu. 12. 7

some man; but ^b he that built all things is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, ^d as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ ^g as a son over his own house; ^h whose house are we, ⁱ if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the ^m hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore ^o (as the Holy Ghost saith, ^r To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I swear in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from ^b the living God.

13 But ^c exhort one another daily, ^d while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, ^f if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, ⁱ To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: ^h howbeit not ^m all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, ^o whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom swore he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that ^s they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER 4

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem ⁿ to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: ^b but the word preached did not profit them, ² not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, ^c As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, ^d And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, ^k If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached ⁿ entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, ^p To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if ³³ Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also ^r hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any ^c twoedged ^d sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 ^a Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a ^k great high priest, ⁱ that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the ^o Son of God, ^p let us hold fast our profession.

15 For we have not an high priest ^r which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in

A.D. 64
a ch. 2. 18
b Ro. 10. 16
c 2 Cor. 5. 21
1 Pet. 2. 22
d ch. 7. 19, 25
Eph. 3. 12
e Or because they were not united by faith with them that heard
f Cit. from Ps. 95. 11
g ch. 7. 27, 28
h K. 12. 10
i ch. 2. 17

j Cit. from Gen. 2. 2
k Cf. ch. 4. 15

k ver. 3
l Cf. ch. 7. 28

m ch. 7. 27
n v. 16, 6
o &c.

n ch. 3. 19

o Ps. 105. 26

p Cit. from Ps. 95. 7

q ch. 4. 14, 15
r & 6. 20

s Cit. from Ps. 2. 7

t i.e. Joshua
u Acts 7. 45
(& m. for me.)

v Cit. from Ps. 110. 4

w Mt. 26. 39

x Cf. Rev. 14. 13

y Lk. 22. 24

z Cf. Mt. 26. 53

a ch. 3. 6

b Cf. Ro. 5. 19

c Pr. 5. 4
d Rev. 1. 16

e Eph. 6. 17

f ch. 2. 10
g & 7. 28

h Gk. cause
i Cf. ch. 2. 10

j See ver. 6
k Jer. 32. 19

l i Cor. 3. 2
m 2 Pet. 3. 16

n ch. 3. 1
o & 5. 10

p ch. 7. 26
q 1 Tim. 3. 16

r m ch. 6. 1
s n Ro. 3. 2

t 1 Pet. 4. 11

u o ch. 6. 6
v Eph. 4. 13

w p ch. 3. 6, 14
x & 10. 23

y q 1 Cor. 3. 2
z 1 Pet. 2. 2
a Cf. ch. 5. 2

all points ^a tempted like as we are, yet ^c without sin.

16 Let us therefore ^d come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5

FOR ^f every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men ^g in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 ⁱ Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is ^j compassed with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, ^m so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, ^o as was Aaron.

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an ^q high priest; but he that said unto him, ^r Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, ^t Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mël-chîs'-êd-êc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, ^u when he had offered up prayers and supplications ^v with strong crying and tears unto ^z him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;

8 ^a Though he were a Son, yet ^b learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And ^c being made perfect, he became the ^d author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest ^e after the order of Mël-chîs'-êd-êc.

11 Of whom we have ⁱ many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first ^m principles of ⁿ the oracles of God; and are become ^q such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are ^a of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses ^d exercised ^e to discern both good and evil.

CHAPTER 6

THEREFORE leaving the ^f principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on ^h unto ² perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance ⁱ from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of ^m baptisms, and of ⁿ laying on of hands, and of ^o resurrection of the dead, and of ^p eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, ^r if God permit.

4 For ^s it is impossible for those who were once ^u enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made ³ partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have ^v tasted the good word of God, and the powers of ^z the ⁴ world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing ^c they crucify to themselves the ^d Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But ^g that which beareth thorns and briers is ^h rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; ⁱ whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and ⁱ labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ^m ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of ⁿ hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but ^p followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to

A.D. 64

a See ch. 6. 1
b See Gen. 22. 16
c Gil. from Gen. 22. 17
d 1 Tim. 4. 7
e Isa. 7. 15, 16

f ch. 5. 12
g Cf. Ex. 22. 11
h ch. 13. 21
i Thes. 3. 10

2 Or full growth
i ch. 9. 14
k ch. 1. 14
l Jas. 2. 5
m ver. 18
n Cf. Ro. 11. 29

m See Acts 19. 4, 5
n Acts 19. 6
o ch. 11. 35
p Phil. 2. 11
q ch. 9. 27
r Ro. 14. 12

s Tit. 1. 2
t 1 Cor. 16. 7
u Jas. 4. 15
v ch. 10. 26
w Mt. 12. 32
x ch. 12. 1
y ch. 10. 32

3 Or partners
z Cf. ch. 10. 20
a Ps. 34. 8
b 1 Pet. 2. 3
c ch. 2. 5
d Or ase

a See ch. 4. 14
b ch. 5. 5, 10
c & 7. 26
d Cf. ch. 10. 29
e ch. 4. 14
f & 7. 3

e See Gen. 14. 18-20
f Acts 16. 17

g Cf. Isa. 5. 7
h Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 27
i Cf. Jno. 15. 6

k ch. 6. 6

l Philem. 5

m ch. 13. 16
n 1 Tim. 6. 18

o ch. 3. 6
p Neh. 13. 5
q Cf. ch. 13. 7
r Cf. ch. 10. 36

Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, ^b he sware by himself,

14 Saying, ^c Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and ^e an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto ^k the heirs of promise ⁱ the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which ^q it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope ⁱ set before us:

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that ^x within the veil;

20 Whither the forerunner is for us ^a entered, even Jesus, made an ^b high priest for ever after the order of Melchis'ed-ec.

CHAPTER 7

FOR ^a this Melchis'ed-ec, king of Salem, priest of the ^f most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the ^k Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment ^o to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not

HEBREWS 8

counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed ^a him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Mēl-chiś-ēd-ēc met him.

11 ^e If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Mēl-chiś-ēd-ēc, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang ^b out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Mēl-chiś-ēd-ēc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but ^s after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, ^uThou art a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chiś-ēd-ēc.

18 ^v For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For ^z the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of ^a a better hope did; by the which ^c we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, ^eThe Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art

The Levitical priesthood abolished

a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chiś-ēd-ēc:)

22 By so much was Jesus made a ^bsurety of ^ca better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, ^ahath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them ^ato the uttermost that come unto God by him, ^dseeing he ever liveth ^fto make intercession for them.

26 For such an ^ghigh priest became us, who is ^hholy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and ⁱmade higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, ^kas those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, ^lfirst for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this ^mhe did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which ⁿhave infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is ⁴⁰consecrated for evermore.

CHAPTER 8

NOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have ^qsuch an high priest, ^rwho is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of ^tthe true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For ^severy high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the ^bexample and ^dshadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about ^eto make the tabernacle: for, ^fSee, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also

A.D. 64

a See Ro. 4. 13

b Isa. 38. 14 (mg.) Cf. ch. 8. 6

c ch. 8. 6 2 Cor. 3. 6

i Or hath a priesthood that does not pass (to another)

j Or completely

k Cf. Ro. 5. 10

l Cf. ch. 8. 7

m Ro. 8. 24

n 1 Jno. 2. 1

o ch. 6. 20 & 8. 1, &c.

p See ch. 4. 15

q ch. 4. 14 & 9. 24

r ch. 5. 1, &c. & 8. 3

s ch. 5. 3 & 9. 7

t ch. 9. 12, 28 Ro. 6. 10

u Cf. ch. 5. 3

v Or perfected o ch. 5. 9

w Rev. 5. 5: See Lk. 3. 33

x ch. 7. 26 & 9. 11

y ch. 1. 3 & 10. 12

z Ro. 6. 9

a Rev. 1. 18

b ch. 9. 24

c Chit. from Ps. 110. 4

d ch. 7. 27, 28 & 9. 7, 25

e Ro. 8. 3

f ch. 9. 9

g ch. 6. 11, 18 1 Pet. 1. 3, 4

h ch. 9. 23

i ch. 4. 16 & 10. 22

j ch. 10. 5

k Col. 2. 17

l ch. 9. 2

m 2 Chr. 3. 5

n Chit. from Ex. 26. 40

o ver. 17

he is the ^amediator of ^ba better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For ^cif that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, ^dBehold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now ^ethat which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER 9

THEN verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine ^bservice, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a ^ctabernacle made; the first, wherein was the ^dcandlestick, and the ^etable, and the ^fshewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

3 And after the second ^gveil, the tabernacle which is called the ^hHoliest of all;

4 Which had the golden ⁱcenser, and ^jthe ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was ^kthe golden pot that had ^lmanna, and ^mAaron's rod that budded, ⁿand the tables of the covenant;

A.D. 64

a ch. 9. 15
1 Tim. 2. 5
b ch. 7. 22
& 9. 15
c 2 Chr. 5. 7, 8
d 1 Chr. 28. 11
e Cf. ch. 7. 11
f Cf. Nu. 28. 3

g Cf. from Jer. 31. 31-34
h ch. 8. 3
& 13. 11
i Lv. 16. 17
k Nu. 29. 7
l ch. 7. 21

m ch. 10. 15
n Cf. ch. 3. 7
o Cf. ch. 10. 20

p ch. 7. 19
& 10. 1

q Cf. Lv. 11. 2

r ch. 8. 1, &c.
& 10. 21

s ch. 10. 1

t Cf. ver. 24
u ver. 8; 2

v ch. 10. 4
w ch. 10. 19
x ch. 7. 27
& 10. 10

y Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 17
z Tit. 2. 14
1 Pet. 1. 18, 19

a Nu. 19. 9
b Ro. 9. 4
(Cf. 10.)

c ch. 8. 5

d See ver. 26

e 1 Pet. 1. 19

f Zech. 4. 2.

g Rev. 1. 12

h ch. 1. 3
& 10. 22

i 2 Chr. 29. 18

j Ek. 6. 4

k ch. 6. 1

l Cf. 1 Thes. 1. 9

m Mt. 27. 51

n ch. 8. 6
& 12. 24

o Dan. 9. 24

p Or altar of incense

q Cf. Ex. 30. 1
(for inc.)

r Jer. 3. 16

s 2 Tim. 1. 9
1 Pet. 1. 15

t Col. 3. 24

u 1 Pet. 1. 4

v Ex. 16. 33

w Cf. Rev. 2. 17

x Nu. 17. 10

y 2 Chr. 6. 11

5 And over it the ^cchěr-ü-bîms of glory shadowing the ^dmercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, ^ethe priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second went the ^fhigh priest ^galone ^honce every year, not without blood, which he ⁱoffered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

8 ^mThe Holy Ghost this signifying, that ⁿthe way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, ^othat could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in ^pmeats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an ^qhigh priest of ^rgood things to come, by a greater and ^smore perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; ^trecreation

12 Neither by ^uthe blood of goats and calves, but ^vby his own blood he entered in ^wonce into the holy place, ^xhaving obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ^yashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit ^zoffered himself ^awithout spot to God, ^bpurge your conscience from ^cdead works 'to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the ^dmediator of the ^enew testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they ^fwhich are called ^gmight receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

J
U
D
I
C
A

Passion
Sunday

17 ^a For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, ^c he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 ^f Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 ⁱ Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and ^k without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that the ^l patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of ^m the true; but ⁿ into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God ^q for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in ^{2u} the end of the world ^z hath he appeared to put away sin ^z by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as ^a it is appointed unto men once to die, but ^c after this the judgment:

28 So Christ was once offered ^d to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he ^f appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER 10

FOR the law having ^h a shadow of ⁱ good things to come, and not the very image of the things, ^l can never

The perfection of Christ's sacrifice

with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once ^b purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins ^d every year.

4 For it is not possible that ^e the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore ^g when he cometh into the world, he saith, ^h Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 By the which will we are ^o sanctified ^p through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ ^r once for all.

11 And every priest standeth ^s daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, ^t sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting ^v till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering ^b he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 Whereof ^e the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 ^g This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 ^k And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

A.D. 64

^a Cl. Gal. 3. 17

^b Cl. Lv. 16. 30

^c See Ex. 24. 6, 7

^d See ch. 9. 7

^e ch. 9. 12

^f Clit. from Ex. 24. 8

^g Cl. ch. 1. 6

^h Clit. from Ps. 40. 6-8

ⁱ See Ex. 29. 12

^k See Lv. 17. 11

^l ch. 8. 5

^m ch. 8. 2
ⁿ Cf. ver. 11

^o ch. 7. 26

^p 1 Pet. 2. 22

^q ch. 2. 11

^r ch. 9. 26

^s 1 Pet. 2. 24

^t Cl. ch. 7. 25

^u ch. 9. 12, 28

^v 1 Pet. 3. 18

^w Dan. 12. 11

^x ch. 8. 1
^y & 12. 2

^z Or the consummation of the ages

^{aa} Mt. 28. 20

^{ab} 1 Cor. 10. 11

^{ac} 1 Pet. 1. 20

^{ad} See ver. 14

^{ae} See ch. 1. 13

^{af} z ch. 2. 9

^{ag} & 10. 10

^{ah} a Ro. 6. 23

^{ai} b Cf. ver. 1

^{aj} c ch. 6. 2

^{ak} d Jno. 1. 29

^{al} 1 Pet. 2. 24

^{am} e ch. 9. 8

^{an} f Th. 2. 13

^{ao} Jas. 5. 7, 8

^{ap} g Clit. from Jer. 31. 33

^{aq} h ch. 8. 5

^{ar} i ch. 9. 11

^{as} k Clit. from Jer. 31. 34

^{at} l ch. 9. 9

18 Now ^awhere remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 ^cHaving therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest ^dby the blood of Jesus,

20 ^eBy a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, ^gthrough the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

21 And having an ⁱhigh priest over ^lthe house of God;

22 ^mLet us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts ^osprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 ⁿLet us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for ⁿhe is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another ^vto provoke unto love and to good works:

25 ^wNot forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but ^aexhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see ^bthe day approaching.

26 For ^cif we sin wilfully after that we have received ^dthe knowledge of the truth, ^ethere remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and ^hfiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 ⁱHe that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of ^jhow much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, ⁿwho hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted ^bthe blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath ^qdone despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, ^sVengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, 'The Lord shall judge his people.

31 ^uIt is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of ^vthe living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were ^zilluminated, ye endured ^aa great fight of afflictions;

A.D. 64

^a Col. 1, 14
^b 1 Jno. 2, 12
^c 1 Cor. 4, 9
^d See ver. 22
^e ch. 9, 12

^f Jno. 14, 6
^g Cf. ch. 9, 8
^h f ch. 13, 3
ⁱ ch. 6, 19
^j Col. 1, 24
^k Jas. 1, 2
^l ch. 9, 11
^m 1 Tim. 6, 19
ⁿ ch. 3, 6
^o 1 Pet. 4, 17
^p Heb. 7, 19, 25
^q Jas. 4, 8
^r ch. 11, 26
^s Col. 3, 24
^t ch. 9, 14
^u 1 Jno. 1, 7, 9
^v Cf. ch. 6, 12
^w 2 Thes. 1, 4
^x Jas. 1, 3
^y Jno. 9, 31
^z 1 Jno. 2, 17
^a ch. 4, 14
^b Rev. 2, 25
^c Cit. from
Heb. 2, 8
^d Cit. from
Heb. 8, 3, 4
^e 2 Tim. 2, 13
^f 1 Jno. 1, 9
^g Tit. 3, 1, 8
^h Cf.
Acts 2, 42

^a ch. 3, 13

^b Or the
obtaining
of life

^c 2 Tim. 4, 8

^d See

^e Dt. 17, 12

^f Tit. 1, 1

^g Or
assurance

^h ch. 6, 4-6

ⁱ 2 Pet. 2, 20

^j Or proving

^k 2 Cor. 4, 18

^l g ver. 39

^m 2 Thes. 1, 8

ⁿ 2 Pet. 3, 7, 10

^o Dt. 17, 2-6

^p Ro. 1, 20

^q Rev. 3, 14

^r Or ages

^s ch. 2, 3

^t & 12, 25

^u ch. 12, 24

^v Lk. 11, 51

^w Cf. ch. 6, 6

^x Gen. 4, 1

^y 1 Jno. 3, 12

^z See

^a Mt. 26, 28

^b Acts 7, 51

^c Gen. 5, 22-24

^d Jude 14

^e Cit. from
Dt. 32, 36

^f Cit. from
Dt. 32, 36

^g See

^h ch. 12, 29

ⁱ ch. 3, 12

^j & 12, 22

^k Cf. Jer. 29, 12-14

^l See ver. 26

^m ch. 6, 4

ⁿ Acts 12, 1

^o Jas. 1, 2

^p Mt. 24, 37, 38

^q 1 Pet. 3, 20

33 Partly, whilst ye were made ^ba gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ^fye had compassion of me in my bonds, and ^htook joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ^kye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great ⁿrecompence of reward.

36 ^pFor ye have need of ^qpatience, that, after ye ^rhave done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For ^s'yet a little while, and ^uhe that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to ^athe saving of the soul.

CHAPTER 11

NOW faith is the ³substance of things hoped for, the ⁴evidence of ⁵things not seen.

2 For by it the elders ^gobtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that ^kthe ⁵worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith ^mAbel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than ^oCain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith ^rEnoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that ^yhe is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith ^bNoah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved

with ²fear, ^aprepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became ^eheir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, ^gwhen he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the ^kland of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with ^mIsaac and ⁿJacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for ^oa city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also ^aSara herself received strength to ^rconceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged ^thim faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and ^uhim as good as dead, so many ^vas the stars of the sky in multitude, ^wand as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, ^cnot having received the promises, but ^ehaving seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed ^fthat they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare plainly that ^hthey seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God ⁱis not ashamed ^mto be called their God: for he hath prepared for them ^aa city.

17 By faith Abraham, ^bwhen he was tried, ^qoffered up Isaac; and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, That ^zin Isaac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

A.D. 64

^a Or godly fear

^a Gen. 6. 14

^b See Gen. 22. 29.

^c ch. 12. 16

^d See Gen. 48. 16, 20

^e Cf. Ro. 4. 5, 13

^f Gen. 47. 31

^g Acts 7. 3

^h Jno. 4. 5

ⁱ See Gen. 50. 24, 25

^k Cf. Acts 7. 5

^l Acts 7. 20

^m Gen. 49. 31

ⁿ Jno. 4. 5

^o ver. 16

^p Acts 7. 23

^q Ro. 4. 19

^r Pet. 3. 6

^s Gal. 4. 22

^t Cf. ch. 13. 13

^u Cf. ch. 10. 23

^v Ro. 4. 19

^w ch. 10. 35

^x Jno. 8. 2

^y Neh. 9. 23

^z See Ex. 12. 41

^a Isa. 10. 22

^b 1 Tim. 6. 16

^c 1 Jno. 4. 12

^d ver. 39

^e See Ex. 12. 11, 28

^f Cf. Mt. 13. 17

^g 1 Pet. 1. 10

^h Jer. 35. 7

ⁱ 1 Cor. 10. 1

^j ch. 13. 14

^k Jos. 6. 20

^l Mt. 1. 5

^m Jas. 2. 25

ⁿ Cf. ch. 2. 11

^o See Ex. 3. 6

^p See Jos. 2. 1, &c.

^q Cf. ch. 12. 22

^r See Gen. 22. 1

^s Gen. 22. 9

^t Jas. 2. 21, 22

^u 1 Sam. 12. 11

^v Ju. 5. 1

^w Ju. 16. 1

^x &c.

^y 1 S. 12. 11

^z 1 S. 16. 1

^a Acts 13. 20

^b Cf. from Gen. 21. 19

^c Cf. Ro. 4. 17

^d Dan. 6. 22

^e Dan. 3. 27

20 By faith ^bIsaac blessed Jacob and ^cEsau concerning things to come.

21 By faith ^dJacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and ^fworshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith ^hJoseph, when he died, ⁱmade mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith ^lMoses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.

24 By faith Moses, ^pwhen he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming ^sthe reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto ^tthe recompence of the reward.

27 By faith he ^zforsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is ^binvisible.

28 Through faith ^dhe kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith ^gthey passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith ⁱthe walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot ^kRahab perished not with them that believed not, when she ⁿhad received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of ^rGedeon, and of ^sBarak, and of ^tSamson, and of ^uJephthah; of ^vDavid also, and ^wSamuel, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, ^bstopped the mouths of lions,

34 Quenched the violence of fire,

escaped the edge of the sword, ^a out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 ^a Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain ^e a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

37 They were ^f stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And ⁱ these all, having obtained a good report through faith, ^j received not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us ^k should not be made perfect.

CHAPTER 12

WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and ^l let us run with patience the race that is ^m set before us,

2 ⁿ Looking unto Jesus the ^o author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him ^p endured the cross, despising the shame, and ^q is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For ^r consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied ^s and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, ^t My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he

chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure ^b chastening, God dealeth with you ^c as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto ^d the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, ^e that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the ^f peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore ^g lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And ^h make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but ⁱ let it rather be healed.

14 ^j Follow peace with all men, and ^k holiness, ^l without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently ^m lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any ⁿ root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as ^o Esau, ^p who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that ^q afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come ^r unto the mount that might be touched, and ^s that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And ^t the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; ^u which voice they that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

A.D. 64
a 2 Cor. 13. 4
b 1 Cor. 11. 32
REV. 3. 19
c See Dt. 8. 5
d See K. 17. 22
2 K. 4. 35
e ch. 6. 2
Rev. 20. 5-6
f 2 Chr. 24. 21
g Nu. 27. 16
h Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 4
i ver. 2
k See Phil. 1. 11
l ver. 13
m Cf. from Isa. 85. 3
n ch. 12. 23
Phil. 3. 12
o Cf. Pr. 4. 26, 27
p Cf. Gal. 6. 1
q 2 Tim. 2. 22
r 2 Thes. 2. 13
1 Pet. 1. 2
s Cf. Mt. 5. 8
t Phil. 2. 16
u 2 Cor. 6. 1
Cf. ch. 4. 1
Gal. 5. 4
x ch. 6. 18
y Acts 8. 23
z Col. 3. 13
1 Pet. 2. 21
a Or leader
a ch. 2. 10
(& ms. for ms.)
b See Phil. 2. 8
c ch. 11. 20
d See Gen. 25. 33
e ch. 8. 1
f 1 Pet. 3. 22
f See Gen. 27. 34, &c.
g Cf. ch. 3. 1
h Cf. Gal. 6. 9
i Hab. 3. 3.
k Dt. 9. 15
l Cf. from Pr. 8. 11, 12
m Ex. 20. 18
n Dt. 18. 16

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And ^aif so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with ^aa dart:

21 And ^aso terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto ^gmount Sion, and unto the ^hcity of the ⁱliving God, the ^hheavenly Jerusalem, and to an ^minnumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the ^ofirstborn, which are ^bwritten in heaven, and to ^qGod the Judge of all, and to the ^rspirits of just men made perfect,

24 And to Jesus the ⁱmediator of the ⁱnew covenant, and to the blood of ^usprinkling, that ^xspeaketh better things than that of ^zAbel.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For ^aif they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, ^cmuch more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 ^eWhose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, ^hYet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth ⁱthe removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving ⁿa kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For ^rour God is a consuming fire.

CHAPTER 13

LET ^ubrotherly love continue.

2 ^zBe not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby ^zsome have entertained angels unawares.

3 ^bRemember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 ^eMarriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but ^fwhere-

mongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be ^bwithout covetousness; and ^cbe content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, ^eI will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, ^fThe Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them ⁱwhich have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: ⁿwhose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 ^sBe not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; ^ynot with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, ^bwhereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, ^dwhose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the ^fhigh priest for sin, are burned ^gwithout the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, ⁱthat he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered ^kwithout the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing ^mhis reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but ^owe seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the ^bsacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the ^qfruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and ^sto communicate forget not: for ⁱwith such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 ^yObey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for ^athey watch for your souls, as they that must give account, ^cthat they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 ^dPray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

A.D. 64

^a Cit. from Ex. 18. 12, 13

^b 1 Tim. 3. 3

^c 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8

^d Cf. Ex. 20. 18

^e Cit. from Jos. 1. 5

^f Cit. from Ps. 118. 6

^g Rev. 14. 1

^h Cf. Eph. 2. 19

ⁱ ch. 10. 31

^k Gal. 4. 26

^l Rev. 3. 12

^m 1 Tim. 5. 17

ⁿ Rev. 5. 11

^o ch. 6. 12

^p Cf. ch. 2. 10

^q Phil. 4. 3

^r Rev. 3. 5

^s Isa. 33. 22

^t ch. 11. 40

^u Eph. 4. 14

^v Jas. 1. 6

^w ch. 9. 15

^x 1 Pet. 1. 2

^y See ch. 10. 22

^z Jb. 16. 18

^{aa} Rev. 16. 10

^{ab} See Col. 2. 16

^{ac} ch. 11. 4

^{ad} Cf. ch. 2. 2

^{ae} Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 13

^{af} ch. 10. 29

^{ag} Lv. 16. 27

^{ah} Neh. 9. 13

^{ai} ch. 9. 7, 25

^{aj} Nu. 19. 3

^{ak} Cit. from Hag. 2. 6

^{al} ch. 2. 11

^{am} Jno. 19. 20

^{an} Cf. Acts 7. 58

^{ao} See Ps. 102. 26

^{ap} Cf. ch. 11. 26

^{aq} See Dan. 2. 44

^{ar} ch. 11. 14

^{as} Jon. 2. 9

^{at} Isa. 57. 19

^{au} Cit. from Dt. 4. 24

^{av} s ch. 6. 10

^{aw} Phil. 4. 18

^{ax} 1 Pet. 2. 5

^{ay} 1 Tim. 1. 5

^{az} 1 Pet. 1. 22

^{ba} x Tit. 1. 8

^{bb} 1 Pet. 4. 9

^{bc} 1 Thes. 5. 12

^{bd} z Cf. Gen. 18. 3

^{be} Cf. Ezek. 3. 17

^{bf} b ch. 10. 34

^{bg} c Cf. Acts 20. 24

^{bh} d 2 Thes. 3. 1

^{bi} e 1 Cor. 7. 38

^{bj} f See 1 Cor. 6. 9

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now ^athe God of peace, ^bthat brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, ^dthat great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of ^ethe everlasting covenant,

21 ^fMake you perfect in every good work to do his will, ^gworking in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; ⁱto whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

A.D. 64

a 2 Thes. 3. 16
b 2 Tim. 2. 8
1 Pet. 1. 3
c 2 Tim. 1. 2
d Jno. 10. 11
1 Pet. 2. 25
e Ezek. 37. 26

f ch. 6. 1
Jas. 1. 4
g Cf. Phil. 2. 13
h Acts 27. 6
i 2 Tim. 4. 18
1 Pet. 4. 11

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that our brother ^cTimothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of ^hItaly salute you.

25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES

CHAPTER 1

^aJAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the ^ctwelve tribes ^bwhich are ^dscattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, ^hcount it all joy when ye fall into ⁱdivers ³temptations;

3 Knowing this, that the ^ktrying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But ^llet patience have her perfect work, ^mthat ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 ⁿIf any of you lack wisdom, ^olet him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, ^snothing wavering. For ^the that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 ^uA double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But ^vthe rich, in that he is made low: because ^was the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For ^xthe sun is no sooner risen with a burning ^yheat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion

C. A.D. 60

a Gal. 2. 9
b ch. 5. 11
Mt. 10. 22
c Acts 26. 7
Rev. 21. 12

d Or which are of the Dispersion
e Jno. 7. 35
1 Pet. 1. 1
f 2 Tim. 4. 8
1 Pet. 5. 4
g ch. 2. 5
1 Cor. 8. 3

h Heb. 10. 34
1 Pet. 4. 13
i Heb. 10. 32
j 1 Pet. 1. 6
k Or trials
l Jer. 12. 3
1 Pet. 1. 7

m ch. 5. 7
Heb. 10. 36
n Heb. 12. 21
o Eccl. 2. 26
p Jno. 16. 23
1 Jno. 3. 22

q Cf. Jb. 15. 35
r Ro. 6. 21
s Eph. 5. 6
t Mt. 21. 21
u Heb. 13. 9
Jude 12

v Cf. Jno. 3. 27
x 1 Tim. 6. 16
1 Pet. 5. 13
y Heb. 6. 18

z ch. 4. 8
Hcs. 10. 2
a Tit. 3. 5
1 Pet. 1. 3, 23

b Ro. 11. 16
Rev. 14. 4
c Cf. Jer. 9. 23
d Isa. 51. 12
e Eccl. 5. 1

f Eccl. 5. 2
g Eccl. 7. 9
h Mt. 13. 6
i Lk. 12. 55
(Gk.)

k Col. 3. 8
1 Pet. 2. 1

of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 ^bBlessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the ^ccrown of life, ^fwhich the Lord hath promised ^gto them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then ^hwhen lust hath conceived, it ⁱbringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 ^jDo not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is ^kfrom above, and cometh down from the ^lFather of lights, ^vwith whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of his own will ^abegat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of ^bfirstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be ^cswift to hear, ^fslow to speak, ^gslow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore ^klay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness,

JAMES 2

and receive with meekness the engrafted word, ^b which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye ^c doers of the word, and ^d not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face ^f in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whoso looketh into the perfect ^h law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and ⁱ bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, ^m To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to ^p keep himself unspotted from the world.

CHAPTER 2

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^q the Lord of glory, with ^r respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, ^z Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and ^a heirs of the kingdom ^b which he hath promised to ^c them that love him?

6 But ^e ye have despised the poor. ^f Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy ^g name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according

Doers of the word are blessed

to the scripture, ^a Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convicted of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, ^e he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, ^g Do not commit adultery, said also, ^g Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the ⁱ law of liberty.

13 For ^k he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and ⁿ have not works? can faith save him?

15 ^o If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith ^s by my works.

19 ^t Thou believest that ^u there is one God; thou doest well: ^u the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham ^x our father justified by works, when he had ^y offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, ^d Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called ^g the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also was not ⁱ Rahab

c. A.D. 60

a Cit. from

Lv. 19. 18

b Eph. 1. 13

c Heb. 10. 36

1 Jno. 2. 17

d Ro. 2. 13

e Cf. Mt. 5. 19

Gal. 3. 10

f Cf.

1 Cor. 13. 12

2 Cor. 3. 18

g Cit. from

Ex. 20. 13, 14

h ch. 2. 12

Sec Ro. 8. 2

i ch. 1. 25

k Cf. Mt. 18.

32-33

l Cf. ch. 3. 2

m 1 Tim. 5. 3.

16

n Cf. ch. 1. 22

o 1 Jno. 3. 17.

18

p Cf. 1 Jno. 2.

15, 16

q 1 Cor. 2. 8

r 1 Tim. 5. 21

s ch. 3. 13

t See Dt. 6. 4

u Or

God is one

u Cf. Mt. 8.

29. et al.

x Ro. 4. 1

y Heb. 11. 17

z 1 Cor. 1. 27

a Heb. 6. 17

1 Pet. 3. 7

b ch. 1. 17

c ch. 1. 12

d Jno. 4. 19.

21

e Cit. from

Gen. 15. 6

f Cf.

1 Cor. 11. 22

g Pr. 22. 7

h Pr. 18. 23

i Isa. 41. 8

j See

Acts 11. 26

k Heb. 11. 31

Departe

the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3

MY brethren,^d be not many³ masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For^e in many things⁴ we offend all. ^gIf any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold,ⁱ we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold,^h how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 Andⁿ the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire⁶ the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and^s hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, ^ufull of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men,^z which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12 ^fCan the fig tree; my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued

c. A.D. 60

a ch. 2. 18

b Tit. 3. 3
1 Pet. 4. 3

a Or natural
c Jude 19
(& ms. for ms.)

d Mt. 23. 8
e Or teachers

e Cf. 1 Jno. 1. 8

f Or we all
stumble

f Seech. 1. 17
g Pr. 21. 23
Cf. ch. 1. 26

h 2 Tim. 2. 22
2 Pet. 1. 5-7

i Ps. 32. 9
k Isa. 32. 17

l Hos. 10. 12

m Ro. 7. 23

a Or how
much wood
is kindled
by how
small a fire
n Pr. 16. 27

a Or the wheel
of birth
o Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 22

p Cf. Jer. 5. 7

q Cf. Mt. 6. 24

r 2 Tim. 4. 10
1 Jno. 2. 15

s Ps. 8. 6

t Ro. 8. 7

u See
Ps. 140. 3

v Or The
spirit which
he made to
dwell in us
he yearneth
for eve unto
jealousy

x Cf.
Nah. 1. 2

y Cf. from
Pr. 9. 34
(LXX)

z 1 Cor. 11. 7

a Eph. 6. 11
1 Pet. 5. 9

b Heb. 10. 22

c Cf.
Lam. 3. 57

d Cf. Ps. 26. 6

e 2 Tim. 2. 21
1 Pet. 1. 22

f Mt. 7. 16

g ch. 1. 8
h Cf. Lk. 6. 25

i Lk. 18. 14
1 Pet. 5. 6

with knowledge among you? ^alet him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But^b if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, ^{2c}sensual, devilish.

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is ^ffrom above is first pure, then ^hpeaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And^k the fruit of righteousness ^lis sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4

FROM whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts ^mthat war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ^oye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

4 ^pYe adulterers and adulteresses, ^qknow ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? ^rwhosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the ^tenemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, ⁷The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth ^uto envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, ^yGod resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. ^aResist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 ^bDraw nigh to God, and ^che will draw nigh to you. ^dCleanse your hands, ye sinners; and ^epurify your hearts, ye ^gdouble minded.

9 ^hBe afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 ⁱHumble yourselves in the sight

JAMES 5

of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 ^a Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and ^d judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is ^f one lawgiver, ^g who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ^k ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even ⁿ a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, ^q If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: ^s all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore ^t to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

CHAPTER 5

^u GO to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are ^b moth-eaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be ^d a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for ^g the last days.

4 Behold, ^h the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, ^k crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the ^m Lord of ² sabaoth.

5 ⁿ Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a ^p day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed ^r the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 ^s Be patient therefore, brethren, ^t unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for

Of patience in adversity and prosperity

the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive ^b the early and ^c latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, ^a lest ye be condemned: behold, ^h the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, ⁱ the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy ^j which endure. Ye have heard of ^m the patience of Job, and have seen ⁿ the end of ^p the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, ^r swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? ^u let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the ^v elders of the church; and ^w let them pray over him, ^a anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and ^c if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 ^e Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. ^f The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 ⁱ E-liz-ās was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: ^j and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And ^o he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one ^q convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way, ^u shall save a soul from death, and ^x shall hide a multitude of sins.

^c A.D. 60

^a Tit. 3. 2
^b Joel 2. 23
^c Zech. 10. 1
^d 1 Cor. 4. 5

^e Cf. Mt. 7. 1
^f Isa. 51. 4
^g Cf. Mt. 10. 28
^h Cf. 2 Tim. 4. 1
ⁱ 1 Thes. 2. 15

^k Eccles. 8. 7
^l ch. 1. 12
^m Rev. 2. 10
ⁿ Ezek. 14. 14, 20
^o Jer. 2. 10
^p Ps. 78. 39
^q Eccles. 6. 12
^r Job. 42. 12
^s Jon. 4. 2
^t Heb. 6. 3
^u Mt. 5. 34

^v 1 Cor. 5. 6
^w Cf. Lk. 12. 47, 48
^x Col. 3. 16

^y Tit. 1. 5
^z 1 Pet. 5. 1
^a Lk. 6. 24
^b 1 Jno. 5. 16
^c Cf. Lk. 22. 32
^d Mk. 6. 13

^e Lk. 12. 33
^f Cf. Jno. 20. 23
^g Lk. 9. 5
^h Cf. 1 Jno. 1. 9

ⁱ See Gen. 20. 7, 17
^j Heb. 1. 2
^k 1 Pet. 1. 20
^l Mal. 3. 5
^m Ro. 11. 2

ⁿ Dt. 24. 15
^o Lk. 4. 25

^p See Ro. 9. 29
^q Lk. hosts
^r Cf. 2 Pet. 2. 13
^s 1 K. 18. 42
^t Jer. 12. 3

^u Gal. 6. 1
^v Cf. Acts 3. 14
^w ch. 1. 3
^x Heb. 9. 28
^y 1 Pet. 1. 7
^z 1 Tim. 4. 16
^a 1 Cor. 13. 7
^b 1 Pet. 4. 8

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER

CHAPTER 1

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers ^{2b}scattered throughout ^cPontus, ^dGalatia, ^eCăp-pă-dô-çi-ă, ^fAsia, and ^gBî-thÿn-ja,

²^gElect according to the ^hforeknowledge of God the Father, through ⁱsanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and ^jsprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and ^kpeace, be multiplied.

³^bBlessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy ^lhath begotten us again unto ^ma lively hope by the ⁿresurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

⁴To an ^oinheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and ^pthat fadeth not away, ^qreserved in heaven for you,

⁵Who ^rare kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ^sready to be revealed in the last time.

⁶Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through ^tmanifest temptations:

⁷That the ^utrial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and ^vglory at the ^wappearing of Jesus Christ:

⁸^bWhom having not seen, ^xye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

⁹Receiving ^ythe end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

¹⁰Of which salvation ^zthe prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

¹¹^aSearching what, or what manner of time the ^{aa}Spirit of Christ which was in them ^{ab}did signify,

^c A.D. 62

^a Cf. Lk. 24. 46

^z Or of the Dispersion

^b Jas. 1. 1 (& ms. for ms.)

^c Acts 2. 9

^d Gal. 1. 2

^e 2 Tim. 1. 15

^f Rev. 1. 4

^g Acts 16. 7

^h Tit. 1. 1

ⁱ Ro. 11. 2

^j Heb. 12. 14

^k See

^l Acts 2. 2-4

^m Heb. 12. 24

ⁿ Cf.

^o Eph. 3. 10

^p Dan. 6. 25

^q 2 Pet. 1. 2

^r Eph. 6. 14

^s Eph. 1. 3

^t 2 Tim. 4. 5

^u Jas. 1. 18

^v Jno. 2. 29

^w ch. 3. 15

^x Heb. 7. 19

^y ch. 3. 24

^z Heb. 13. 20

^{aa} Cf. Eph. 2. 2

^{ab} Ro. 12. 2

^{ac} Heb. 9. 15

^{ad} ch. 5. 4

^{ae} ch. 5. 10

^{af} Heb. 9. 15

^{ag} 2 Tim. 4. 8

^{ah} Jno. 17. 11

^{ai} Rev. 3. 7

^{aj} 2 Tim. 4. 18

^{ak} Jude 1

^{al} Cf. from

^{am} Lv. 11. 44

^{an} ver. 7

^{ao} Col. 3. 25

^{ap} Ro. 2. 6

^{aq} Jas. 1. 2

^{ar} ch. 2. 17

^{as} Phil. 1. 12

^{at} Jas. 1. 3

^{au} Heb. 9. 12

^{av} 2 Pet. 2. 1

^{aw} ch. 4. 13

^{ax} 2 Tim. 2. 10

^{ay} ch. 4. 13

^{az} Jas. 5. 7, 8

^{ba} Jno. 20. 29

^{bb} Phil. 5

^{bc} Cf.

^{bd} Jno. 1. 29

^{be} Heb. 9. 14

^{bf} Acts 4. 28

^{bg} Tit. 1. 2

^{bh} Rev. 13. 8

^{bi} Cf. Ro. 6. 22

^{bj} Heb. 9. 26

^{bk} Jno. 1. 2

^{bl} Jas. 5. 3

^{bm} 2 Pet. 3. 3

^{bn} Cf.

^{bo} Mt. 13. 17

^{bp} Ro. 4. 24

^{bq} See ver. 3

^{br} Heb. 2. 9

^{bs} Cf.

^{bt} Dan. 9. 2

^{bu} Jas. 4. 8

^{bv} Jno. 3. 3

^{bw} Cf. Ro. 8. 9

^{bx} 1 Tim. 4. 1

^{by} 2 Pet. 1. 21

when it testified beforehand ^athe sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

¹²Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with ^kthe Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; ^mwhich things the angels desire to look into.

¹³Wherefore ^ogird up the loins of your mind, ^qbe sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

¹⁴^aAs obedient children, ^{*}not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

¹⁵But ^aas he which hath called you ^cis holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

¹⁶Because it is written, ^eBe ye holy; for I am holy.

¹⁷And if ye call on the Father, ^gwho without respect of persons ^hjudgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here ^kin fear:

¹⁸Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not ^mredeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

¹⁹But with the precious blood of Christ, as of ^ra lamb without blemish and ^swithout spot:

²⁰^tWho verily was foreordained ^ubefore the foundation of the world, but ^vwas manifest in these ^zlast times for you,

²¹Who by him ^bdo believe in God, that ^craised him up from the dead, and ^dgave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

²²Seeing ye ^fhave purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the

I PETER 2

brethren, see that ye ^alove one another with a ^bpure heart fervently:

23 ^cBeing born again, ^dnot of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, ^ewhich liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For ^fall flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAPTER 2

WHEREFORE ^alaying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As ^bnewborn babes, desire the ^csincere milk of the word, that ye may ^dgrow thereby:

3 If so be ye have ^etasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, ^fdisallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, ^gare built up a spiritual house, ^han holy priesthood, to offer up ⁱspiritual sacrifices, ^jacceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, ^kBehold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 ^lUnto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, ^mthe stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And ⁿa stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: ^owhereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a ^pchosen generation, ^qa royal priesthood, an holy nation, ^ra peculiar people; ^sthat ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you ^tout of darkness into ^uhis marvellous light:

10 ^vWhich in time past were not a people, but are now the people of

The example of Christ's suffering

God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you ^was strangers and pilgrims, ^xabstain from fleshly lusts, ^ywhich war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: ^zthat, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, ^{aa}they may by your good works, which they shall behold, ^{ab}glorify God in the ^{ac}day of visitation.

13 ^{ad}Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him ^{ae}for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that ^{af}with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 ^{ag}As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as ^{ah}the servants of God.

17 ^{ai}Honour all men. ^{aj}Love the brotherhood. ^{ak}Fear God. Honour the king.

18 ^{al}Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the forward.

19 For ^{am}this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even ^{an}whereunto were ye called: because ^{ao}Christ also suffered for us, ^{ap}leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 ^{aq}Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, ^{ar}reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but ^{as}committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 ^{at}Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, ^{au}being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: ^{av}by whose stripes ye were healed.

c. A.D. 62

a ch. 2. 17

b Heb. 13. 1

c 2 Tim. 2. 22

c ver. 3

d 1 Jno. 2. 29

e Cf.

Jno. 1. 13

f Cf.

Heb. 11. 13

g See ver. 1

h Cf.

Gal. 5. 17

i Jas. 4. 1

j Cf. from

Isa. 40. 6, 8

k ch. 3. 16

l Tit. 2. 8

m Mt. 5. 16

n ch. 4. 16

o 1 Cor. 6. 20

p Mic. 7. 4

q Tit. 3. 1

r Jas. 1. 21

s Ro. 13. 3, 4

t Heb. 5. 12

u ver. 12

v Or the

reasonable

milk which

is without

guile

w Eph. 4. 15

x 2 Pet. 3. 18

y Gal. 5. 13

z Heb. 6. 5

aa Ro. 6. 22

ab Ro. 13. 7

ac ch. 1. 22

ad 3. 8

ae ver. 7

af ch. 1. 17

ag Rev. 14. 7

ah Eph. 2. 20-22

ai Tit. 2. 9

aj Ex. 19. 6

ak Rev. 1. 6

al 1 Cor. 12. 1

am Heb. 13. 6

an Sec. ch. 3. 14

ao Cf. from

Isa. 28. 16

ap Read For

you there-

fore which

believeth

is the pre-

vious-

ness

q Cf. from

Ps. 118. 22

r ch. 3. 9

s See ver. 24

t Cf. from

Isa. 8. 14

u Heb. 12. 2

v 1 Jno. 2. 6

w Heb. 4. 15

x 1 Jno. 3. 5

y Cf. Isa. 53. 9

z Cf. Ro. 9. 22

aa Isa. 53. 7

ab ver. 5

ac Cf. ch. 4. 19

ad Tit. 2. 14

ae Cf.

Isa. 43. 21

af ch. 3. 18

ag Heb. 10. 10

ah Col. 1. 13

ai 2 Cor. 4. 6

aj Rev. 21. 23

ak ch. 4. 1

al Col. 3. 3

am See Ro. 9. 23, 26

an Cf. from

Isa. 53. 8

25 For ^aye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the ^bShepherd and ^cBishop of your souls.

CHAPTER 3

LIKEWISE, ^eye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, ^fthey also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 ^gWhose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But let it be ^hthe hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as ⁱSara obeyed Abraham, ^jcalling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ^kye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being ^lheirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, ^mbe ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, ⁿlove as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

9 ^oNot rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but ^pcontrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are ^qthereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For ^rhe that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

C. A. D. 62

a Cit. from Isa. 53. 6
b ch. 5. 4
c Heb. 13. 20
d Or overseer
e ch. 4. 14
f Mt. 5. 11
g Cit. from Isa. 8. 18, 13
h Tit. 2. 5

f 1 Cor. 7. 16
g Col. 4. 6

h ch. 1. 3, 21
i Jno. 3. 3

i 1 Tim. 3. 9
k 1 Tim. 2. 9
l ch. 2. 12, 15

m Cl. Ro. 2. 29

n ch. 4. 15
o ch. 2. 24
p Jno. 3. 16
q Heb. 10. 10
r Acts 22. 14
s Jno. 2. 1

r ch. 4. 1
s Cl. 2 Cor. 13. 4

t ch. 4. 6

u Heb. 11. 11

x Gen. 18. 12

y Gen. 6. 3
z Heb. 11. 7
2 Pet. 2. 5

a Cl. Eph. 5. 25
b 2 Pet. 2. 5
c Mt. 24. 38
2 Pet. 2. 5

d Jas. 2. 5
e Or Which also in the antitype, baptism, doth now save you

f Col. 2. 12
See Tit. 3. 5

g Phil. 4. 2
h Or interrogation

i ch. 1. 3
h ch. 2. 17
k & 4. 8

i Heb. 9. 24
k 1 Thes. 5. 15

l Heb. 12. 2
Rev. 3. 21

m Heb. 2. 8
Rev. 1. 5

n 1 Cor. 4. 12
o ch. 2. 21
p Cit. from Ps. 34. 12

q ch. 3. 18
r See ch. 2. 21

s ch. 2. 24

t Gal. 2. 19
u Tit. 3. 3
x Acts 17. 30

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But and ^eif ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and ^fbe not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ^gready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of ^hthe hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

16 ⁱHaving a good conscience; that, ^jwhereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, ^kthan for evil doing.

18 ^lFor Christ also hath ^monce suffered for sins, the ⁿjust for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death ^oin the flesh, but ^pquickened by the Spirit:

19 ^qBy which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, ^rwhen once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of ^sNoah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, ^teight souls were saved ^uby water.

21 ^vThe like figure whereunto even ^wbaptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the ^xanswer of a good conscience toward God,) by ^ythe resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who ^zis gone into heaven, and ^ais on the right hand of God; ^bangels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

CHAPTER 4

FORASMUCH then as ^cChrist hath suffered for us in the flesh, ^darm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh ^ehath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but ^fto the will of God.

3 For ^gthe time past of our life ^hmay suffice us to have wrought the will of

I PETER 5

The duty of elders

the Gentiles, when we walked in ^alasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and ^cabominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, ^gspeaking evil of you:

5 Who shall give account to him that is ^hready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause ⁱwas the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but ^jlive according to God in the spirit.

7 But ^mthe end of all things is at hand: ⁿbe ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things ^phave fervent charity among yourselves: ^qfor charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 ^rUse hospitality one to another without grudging.

10 ^sAs every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as ^agood stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 If any man speak, let him speak as the ^aoracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it ^eas of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, ^kto whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the ^mfiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But ^orejoice, inasmuch as ye are ^ppartakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when ^rhis glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, ^thappy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But ^ulet none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a ^vbusybody in other men's matters:

16 Yet if any man suffer as a ^wChris-

C. A. D. 62

a Jas. 3. 14.
16
Rev. 21. 8
b ch. 2. 12
c Gal. 4. 8
d Cf. Ezek. 9. 6
e Heb. 10. 21
f 2 Thes. 2. 12
g Seech. 3. 16

h 2 Tim. 4. 1

i ch. 3. 19
k Cf. ch. 2. 23

l Cf. Lk. 20. 38

m 1 Cor. 7. 29
n 1 Thes. 5. 7
Rev. 16. 15
o Jas. 5. 14
2 Jno. 1
p ch. 3. 8
1 Jno. 3. 11
q Jas. 5. 20
r Heb. 2. 3
2 Pet. 1. 16

s ch. 4. 13
t Heb. 13. 2
3 Jno. 5
u Acts 20. 28

x 1 Cor. 12. 4
y Cf. 2 Cor. 1. 24
z Cf. Tit. 1. 7
a Tit. 1. 7

b Cf. Mt. 20. 25
c Tit. 2. 7

d Heb. 5. 12
e Eph. 4. 7
f ch. 2. 25
Rev. 7. 17
(ine.)
g ch. 1. 7
1 Jno. 2. 28

h Jas. 1. 12
Rev. 2. 10
i ch. 1. 4
k ch. 5. 11
Heb. 13. 21
l Phil. 2. 3
m ch. 1. 6
& 5. 9
n See Jas. 4. 6

o Jas. 1. 2
p 2 Tim. 2. 12
q Jas. 4. 10
r ch. 1. 7
& 5. 1

s Phil. 4. 6

t ch. 3. 14
u Col. 4. 2
Rev. 3. 2
v Jas. 4. 7
y Cf. Jb. 1. 7

z Tit. 1. 13
a ch. 3. 17
b ch. 4. 12. 16

c 1 Tim. 5. 13
d ch. 1. 15
2 Pet. 1. 3
e Acts 26. 28

tian, let him not be ashamed; but ^blet him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come that judgment ^dmust begin at ^ethe house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that ^fobey not the gospel of God?

18 And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ^gungodly and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God ^hcommit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAPTER 5

THE ^aelders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a ^bwitness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the ^cglory that shall be revealed:

2 ^dFeed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, ^enot by constraint, but willingly; ^fnot for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

3 Neither ^gas being lords over God's heritage, but being ^hensamples to the flock.

4 And when the ⁱchief Shepherd ^jshall appear, ye shall receive a ^kcrown of glory ^lthat fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, ^mall of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for ⁿGod resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 ^oHumble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 ^pCasting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 ^qBe sober, be ^rvigilant; because ^syour adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, ^twalketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast ^uin the faith, knowing that ^vthe same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, ^wwho hath called us unto his eternal glory

by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, ^bmake you perfect, ^cstablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 ^dTo him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By ^fSil-vā'nūs, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that

c. A.D. 62

^a Cf. 2 Cor. 1. 24
^b Jas. 1. 4
^c 2 Thes. 3. 3
^d ch. 4. 11
^e 2 Pet. 3. 18
^f Philem. 24
^g 2 Thes. 1. 1
^h 1 Thes. 5. 26
ⁱ Eph. 6. 23
^j Jno. 14

this is the true grace of God ^awherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth ^cMarcus my son.

14 ^gGreet ye one another with a kiss of charity. ^hPeace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER

CHAPTER 1

SIMON Peter, ^aa servant and ^aan apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained ^dlike precious faith with us through ^ethe righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and ^gpeace be multiplied unto you ^hthrough the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him ^kthat hath called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding ^mgreat and precious promises: that by these ye might be ^opartakers of the divine nature, ^phaving escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, ^qadd to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor ^uunfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things ^xis blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was ^zpurged from his old sins.

A.D. 66

^a Heb. 3. 1
^b 1 Thes. 1. 4
^c Jude 24
^d Tit. 1. 4
^e Phil. 3. 9
^f 2 Tim. 4. 18
^g 1 Pet. 1. 2
^h Jude 20
ⁱ Gal. 4. 9
^j 1 Jno. 2. 3
^k ch. 3. 1
^l 1 Tim. 4. 6

^m 1 Pet. 5. 10
ⁿ Jude 1
^o 2 Cor. 5. 1

^p 2 Cor. 7. 1
^q 1 Jno. 21. 18, 19
^r Cf. Heb. 12. 10
^s Cf. ch. 2. 20

^t Jas. 3. 17

^u Tit. 1. 14

^v 1 Pet. 5. 1
^w 1 Jno. 1. 2

^x Mt. 17. 5

^y Tit. 3. 14

^z Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 11

^{aa} Read And we have the word of prophecy confirmed

^{ab} Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 10

^{ac} Cf. Heb. 9. 14

^{ad} Pr. 6. 23

^{ae} Cf. Jno. 5. 35

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make ^ayour calling and ^belection sure: for if ye do these things, ^cye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly ^finto the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent ⁱto put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in ^lthis tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, ⁿeven as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised ^rfables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were ^seyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him ^tfrom the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

19 ²We have also a more sure ^vword of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto ^aa light

II PETER 2

that shineth in a dark place, until the ^b day-dawn, and the ^c day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake ^g as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 2

BUT there were ^h false prophets also among the people, even as ⁱ there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in ² damnable heresies, even ^m denying the Lord ⁿ that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And ^o through covetousness shall they ^p with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the ^r angels that sinned, but cast them down to ³ hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, ⁱ to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved ^s Noah ^t the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in ³ the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of ^a Sodom and Gō-mōr-rhā into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just ^b Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 ⁵ The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly ^h them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness,

and ^a despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid ^d to speak evil of dignities.

11 ^e Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 ^f But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure ^h to riot in the day time.

14 Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

15 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

16 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following ^g the way of Bā⁴lāam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

17 But was rebuked for his iniquity: ^s the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

18 ⁷ These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

19 For when they ^z speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

20 ^c While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

21 For ^d if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world ^e through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, ^g the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

22 For it had been better for them

A.D. 66

a Jude 8
b Lk. 1. 78.
c Cf.
Rev. 2. 28
d Eccles. 10.
20
e Jude 8
f Jude 9

g Jude 10
h 1 Pet. 1. 11
i 1 Jno. 2. 27

j See
Dt. 13. 5

k ch. 3. 3
l Tim. 4. 3.
4

m Cf. Jas. 5. 5
n Or heresies
of perdition

o Jude 12
p Jude 4
q 1 Pet. 1. 18.
19
Rev. 5. 9

r Cf. Tit. 1. 11

s Col. 2. 4

t Mic. 6. 5
Jude 11

u Mt. 25. 41
Jude 6
v Cf.
Isa. 24. 22

w Gk.
Tartarus
x Nu. 22. 28.
y Cf.
1 Cor. 6. 3

z Jude 12, 13

aa 1 Pet. 3. 20

bb ch. 3. 6
1 Pet. 3. 20

cc Jude 16

dd Lk. 17. 29
Jude 7

ee See
Gen. 19. 16
c Ro. 6. 16

ff Heb. 10. 26
1 Jno. 5. 16
gg Cf. ch. 1. 4
hh See ch. 1. 2
ii 2 Cor. 1. 10

jj Mt. 12. 45

kk ch. 3. 3

not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, "The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAPTER 3

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which ^aI stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 ^hThat ye may be mindful of the words which were ⁱspoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 ^kKnowing this first, that there shall come ^min the last days scoffers, ^owalking after their own lusts,

4 And ^psaying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God ^qthe heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being ^roverflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, ^sreserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and ^ba thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord ^dis not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is ^flongsuffering to

A.D. 66
a Ezek. 33. 11
b Ro. 2. 4
c 1 Tim. 2. 4
d 1 Thes. 5. 2
e Rev. 16. 14
f Mt. 24. 35
g Rev. 8. 14
h Cf. Pr. 26. 11

f See 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16

g ch. 1. 12
h Jude 5

h Jude 17
i See 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11

k ch. 2. 1
l Jude 4. 18
m Isa. 66. 22
n Rev. 21. 1
o 1 Pet. 1. 20
p 1 Jno. 2. 18

q Cf. Isa. 60. 21
r Rev. 21. 27
s ch. 2. 10
t Jude 16. 18
u Cf. Mt. 24. 48
v 1 Thes. 5. 23
w Jude 24
x See ver. 9

y Cf. Acts 15. 25
z Acts 14. 15
a Rev. 10. 6

b 1 Thes. 4. 15, al.

c ch. 2. 5
d Heb. 5. 11
e Cf.
f Jno. 6. 60

g Heb. 10. 27

h Cf. ch. 1. 10

i Ps. 90. 4

j 1 Pet. 2. 2
k See Heb. 10. 37
l 1 Pet. 5. 11
m Jude 25
n See Ex. 34. 6

us-ward, ^anot willing that any should perish, but ^bthat all should come to repentance.

10 But ^cthe day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; ^din the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, ^ewhat manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for ^fnew heavens and a new earth, ^gwherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent ^hthat ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that ⁱthe longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as ^jour beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all his epistles, ^k"speaking in them of these things; in which are some things ^lhard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, ^mbeware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness.

18 But ⁿgrow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. ^oTo him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF JOHN

CHAPTER 1

^dTHAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, ^fwhich we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have ^hhandled, of ⁱthe Word of life;

2 (For the life ^lwas manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you ^mthat eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly ^qour fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that ^tyour joy may be full.

5 ^{*}This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that ^uGod is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

Westing 6 ^aIf we say that we have fellowship with him, and ^bwalk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son ^ccleanseth us from all sin.

self-right 8 ^eIf we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and ^fthe truth is not in us.

9 ^{*}If we confess our sins, ^ghe is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and ^hto cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, ⁱwe make him a liar, and ^jhis word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an

A.D. 90

^k Gk. Paraclete

a Jno. 16. 7

b Heb. 7. 25

c 1 Pet. 3. 18

d ch. 2. 13

e ch. 4. 10

f ch. 4. 14

g 2 Pet. 1. 16

h ch. 4. 6

i 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3

j Lk. 24. 39

k Jno. 1. 13

l Rev. 19. 13

m ch. 3. 22, 24

n 1 Cor. 7. 19

o ch. 3. 5, 8

p 1 Pet. 1. 20

q ch. 5. 11

r Jno. 14. 6

s ch. 1. 8

t ch. 4. 12

u ch. 3. 24

v Col. 1. 27

w 1 Cor. 1. 9

x 1 Pet. 2. 21

y 2 Jno. 5

z See ch. 3. 11

a Jno. 16. 24

b 2 Jno. 12

c ver. 24

d ch. 3. 11

e Jas. 1. 17

f Jno. 13. 34

g 2 Cor. 6. 14

h ch. 2. 11

i Jno. 12. 35

j Or is passing away

k Jno. 12. 46

l ch. 3. 15

m Dt. 19. 11

n Heb. 10. 22

o Rev. 1. 5

p See ch. 3. 11

q Cf. ch. 3. 14

r Cf. Jas. 3. 2

s Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 3

t ch. 2. 4

u Pr. 28. 13

v Cf. Jas. 5. 16

w Heb. 10. 23

x m ch. 1. 6

y n ver. 7

z O Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 9

a ch. 5. 10

b Jno. 5. 38

c Cf. ch. 2. 14

d Heb. 10. 18

e ch. 1. 1

f ch. 4. 4

g 2 Cor. 2. 14

2a advocate ^bwith the Father, Jesus Christ ^cthe righteous:

2 And he is ^ethe propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that ^gwe know him, ^hif we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and ⁿthe truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, ^oin him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we ^pthat we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, ^reven as he walked.

7 Brethren, I write ^sno new commandment unto you, but an old commandment ^uwhich ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.)

8 Again, ^za new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness ³is past, and ^cthe true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and ^dhateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 ^fHe that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and ^hthere is none occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and ^mwalketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness ^ohath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because ^ryour sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known ^shim that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye ^thave overcome the wicked one. I write

unto you, little children, because ^aye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and ^e the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 ^a Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. ^b If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And ⁿ the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but ^o he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, ^q it is the last time: and as ye have heard that ^s an-ti-christ shall come, ^t even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 ^u They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, ^v that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have ^w an unction from the ^x Holy One, and ^y ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but ^z he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is an-ti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 ^{aa} Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, ^{ab} which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ^{ac} ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is ^{ad} the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written un-

A.D. 90

a Cf. Jno. 14. 7
b 2 Jno. 7
See ch. 3. 7
c 2 Tim. 1. 14

d 2 Pet. 1. 21
e Cf. ch. 1. 10
f ch. 4. 6
Jno. 16. 13

g Cf. Ro. 12. 2
h Jas. 4. 4
i ch. 3. 2
1 Pet. 3. 4
k ch. 4. 17

l ch. 3. 7

m ch. 3. 9
1 Pet. 1. 3
23

n 1 Cor. 7. 31
o Jas. 1. 22
p ch. 4. 9, 10
2 Thes. 2. 16

q 2 Pet. 3. 3
r ch. 5. 2
Phil. 2. 15
s ch. 4. 3
2 Thes. 2. 3
t Mt. 24. 5, &c.
u Acts 13. 27

x 2 Tim. 2. 19
y ch. 2. 28
Rev. 1. 7
z Col. 3. 10
aa 1 Cor. 13. 12
Rev. 22. 4
ab 1 Pet. 3. 15
ac 1 Cor. 11. 19
ad 1 Pet. 1. 22

e 2 Cor. 1. 21
f Cf. Mk. 1. 24
Rev. 3. 7
g ver. 27
h ch. 5. 17
i Cf. Ro. 4. 15

l ch. 1. 2
k 1 Pet. 2. 22

l See ver. 24
m ch. 4. 3
n 3 Jno. 11
o ch. 4. 8
See Jno. 17. 25
p 2 Thes. 2. 3
q ch. 2. 29
r Cf. Jno. 9
Jno. 15. 23

s See ver. 10

t ver. 7
ch. 3. 11
u Heb. 2. 14

x ch. 5. 18

y See ver. 5

z Tit. 1. 2
aa ch. 2. 29
& 4. 7

b Acts 13. 10

to you concerning ^b them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him ^c abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing ^d teacheth you of all things, ^e and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, ^f when he shall appear, ^g we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 ^h If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness ⁱ is born of him.

CHAPTER 3

BEHOLD, ^j what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the ^k sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because ^l it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, ^m when he shall appear, ⁿ we shall be like him; for ^o we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath ^p this hope in him ^q purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for ^r sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that ^s he was manifested to take away our sins; and ^t in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever ^u abideth in him sinneth not: ^v whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, ^w neither known him.

7 Little children, ^x let no man deceive you: ^y he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin ^z is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, ^{aa} that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 ^{ab} Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, ^{ac} because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and ^{ad} the children of the

Christ; our Anointed One, Prophet, Priest + King.

devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, ^aneither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For ^cthis is the message ^dthat ye heard from the beginning, ^fthat we should love one another.

12 Not as ^bCain, who was of that wicked one, and ⁱslew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? ^j'Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, ^aif the world hate you.

14 We know that we have ^bpassed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. ^cHe that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 ^aWhosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that ^bno murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we ^bthe love of God, because ^che laid down his life for us: and ^dwe ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But ^ewhoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, ^fhow dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 (And) hereby we know that ^awe are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 Beloved, ^aif our heart condemn us not, then have ^bwe confidence toward God.

22 And ^cwhatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we ^dkeep his commandments, and ^edo those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And ^cthis is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and ^dlove one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments ^bdwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by ⁱthe Spirit which he hath given us.

A.D. 90

^a See ver. 15

^b Cf. 2 Thes. 2. 2

^c ch. 1. 5

^d ch. 2. 24

^e Jno. 5. 6

^f 1 Cor. 12. 10

^g Cf. Rev. 2. 2

^h 1 Pet. 4. 8

ⁱ Acts 13. 6

^j Rev. 2. 20

^k Heb. 11. 4

^l Jude 11

^m Cf. Jno. 8. 44

ⁿ See Gen. 4. 8

^o See 1 Cor. 12. 3

^p Cf. Jno. 7. 7

^q Heb. 2. 14

^r ch. 2. 22

^s Jno. 7. 2

^t Jno. 17. 14

^u Jno. 5. 24

^v ch. 2. 18

^w 2 Jno. 7

^x Cf. ch. 2. 10

^y ver. 6

^z ch. 2. 9, 11

^{aa} & 4. 20

^{ab} Cf. Mt. 5. 22

^{ac} ch. 2. 13

^{ad} & 5. 4, 5

^{ae} x Ro. 8. 31

^{af} See Gal. 5. 21

^{ag} Cf. Jno. 12. 31

^{ah} u Jno. 8. 23

^{ai} b Eph. 5. 2, 25

^{aj} Rev. 1. 5

^{ak} c 1 Pet. 3. 18

^{al} Rev. 1. 5

^{am} d Cf. Phil. 2. 17

^{an} e ch. 3. 19

^{ao} & 5. 19

^{ap} f ch. 2. 3

^{aq} & 5. 20

^{ar} s Jas. 2. 15,

^{as} 16

^{at} h ch. 2. 27

^{au} & 5. 7

^{av} i ver. 21

^{aw} k ch. 4. 20

^{ax} l ch. 3. 9

^{ay} & 5. 1

^{az} m ch. 3. 6

^{ba} n ver. 16

^{bb} o ch. 4. 6

^{bc} u Jno. 18. 37

^{bd} p ch. 3. 1

^{be} q Ro. 8. 3

^{bf} r Jno. 3. 16,

^{bg} 18

^{bh} s Cf. Ro. 5. 8, 10

^{bi} t Ro. 14. 22

^{bj} u ch. 5. 14

^{bk} x ch. 2. 2

^{bl} y ch. 5. 14, 15

^{bm} Jno. 1. 5

^{bn} z ch. 2. 3

^{bo} & 5. 2, 3

^{bp} a Cf. Jno. 9. 31

^{bq} b Heb. 11. 27

^{br} c Cf. Jno. 6. 29

^{bs} d ch. 2. 5

^{bt} e See ver. 11

^{bu} f ch. 3. 24

^{bv} & 5. 20

^{bw} x ch. 3. 24

^{bx} h ch. 2. 5, 6

^{by} & 4. 13

^{bz} i ch. 1. 1, 2

^{ca} k 2 Tim. 1. 10

^{cb} l ch. 4. 13

^{cc} Tit. 3. 6

^{cd} m ch. 5. 5

^{ce} n Cf. Ro. 10. 9

CHAPTER 4

BELOVED, ^bbelieve not every spirit, but ^ctry the spirits whether they are of God: because many ^dfalse prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: ^kEvery spirit that confesseth that ^mJesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that ⁿconfesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that

^aspirit of an-ti-christ, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 ^sYe are of God, little children, and ^uhave overcome them: ^xbecause greater is he that is in you, than ^zhe that is in the world.

5 ^aThey are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

6 ^eWe are of God: ^fhe that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God ^gheareth not us. Hereby know we ^hthe spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, ⁱlet us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth ^jis born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not ^mknoweth not God; for ⁿGod is love.

9 In this was manifested ^bthe love of God toward us, because that God ^csent his ^donly begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, ^snot that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be ^xthe propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 ^bNo man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and ^dhis love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we ^fthat we dwell in him, and he in us, because ^ghe hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And ⁱwe have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son ^kto be the Saviour of the world.

15 ^mWhosoever shall confess that

Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us.

God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we (may) have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

CHAPTER 5

WHOSOEVER believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear wit-

ness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

12 He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death.

There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

A.D. 90

a See Jno. 8.

17, 18

b ver. 8

c See

Mt. 3, 17

d ch. 2, 28

e Cf. Ro. 8, 16

f Cf. ch. 3, 1, 3

g ch. 1, 10

h Ro. 6, 23

i ch. 1, 2

k ch. 5, 2

l Jas. 2, 5

m Cf.

Jno. 3, 36

n ch. 3, 15

o Cf.

Jno. 20, 31

p ch. 3, 17

q ch. 3, 21

r ch. 3, 11, 23

s Jno. 5

t Ro. 8, 27

u ch. 3, 10

v ch. 3, 10

w Cf. ch. 2, 22

x ch. 4, 7

y ch. 3, 1, &c.

z Jas. 5, 14

aa ch. 4, 19, 21

ab ch. 3, 22

ac Rev. 1, 2, 17

ad a 2 Pet. 2, 20

ae b Cf.

Mt. 11, 30

af ch. 3, 4

ag ch. 4, 4

ah Rev. 2, 7, 17

ai e ch. 3, 9

aj Or him

ak f ch. 4, 15

al g ch. 4, 6

am h Gal. 1, 4

an i Jno. 19, 34

ao k Cf.

ch. 2, 20, 27

ap i 1 Cor. 12, 3

aq m ch. 4, 6

ar n ch. 4, 13,

16

as o 1 Thes. 1, 9

at Rev. 3, 7

au p 1 Cor. 10, 7

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN

^aTHE elder unto the elect lady and her children, ^cwhom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all ^ethey that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 ^hI rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, ^{*}not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, ⁱbut that which we had from the beginning, ⁿthat we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For ^rmany deceivers are entered

A.D. 90

^a 1 Pet. 5. 1
^b 1 Jno. 1
^c 3 Jno. 1
^d 1 Jno. 4. 3
^e Jno. 8. 32

^f Heb. 11. 26
^g Rev. 11. 18

^h Or goeth onward

ⁱ 1 Jno. 2. 23
ⁿ 3 Jno. 3. 4

^l 2 Tim. 3. 5

^k 1 Jno. 2. 7

^l 1 Jno. 3. 11

^m 1 Tim. 5. 22

ⁿ 1 Jno. 4. 21

^o 3 Jno. 13

^p 3 Jno. 14

^q 1 Jno. 1. 4

^r 1 Jno. 2. 26

into the world, ^bwho confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an ^aan-ti-christ.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive ^fa full reward.

9 Whosoever ²transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, ^ghath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, ⁱreceive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed ^mis partaker of his evil deeds.

12 ^oHaving many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but ^pI trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that ^qour joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN

^aTHE elder unto the wellbeloved ^bGai'ūs, ^cwhom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For ^gI rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully ^hwhatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

A.D. 90

^a 2 Jno. 1
^b 1 Cor. 1. 14
^c 2 Jno. 1
^d 2 Cor. 1. 16

^e See Acts 5. 41

^f See 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15

^g 2 Jno. 4

^h 1 Pet. 4. 9

ⁱ Cl. 2 Cor. 10. 2

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom ^dif thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that ^efor his name's sake they went forth, ^ftaking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Di-ōt-ré-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, ⁱif I come, I will

remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but ^c that which is good. ^d He that doeth good is of God: but ^e he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

A.D. 90

^a Cf. Jno. 21. 24^b 2 Jno. 12^c 1 Thes. 5. 15^d Cf. Jno. 2. 29^e 1 Jno. 3. 6^f 1 Pet. 5. 14

12 Dē-mē-trī-ūs hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; and ^{ay} we know that our record is true.

13 ^b I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But ^b I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face.

^f Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE

^a JUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are ² sanctified by God the Father, and ^d preserved in Jesus Christ, and ^f called:

2 Mercy unto you, and ^g peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the ^m common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly ^a contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For ^a there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and ^s denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 ^z I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, ^b having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward ^e destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the ^f angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, ^k he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as ⁱ Sodom and Gō-mōr-rhā, and the cities about them in like manner, ^g giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example,

A.D. 66

^a Acts 1. 13^b Mk. 9. 43^c Rev. 14. 10^d Or beloved^e 2 Cor. 13. 3^f 1 Pet. 1. 5^g Rev. 3. 10^h 2 Pet. 2. 10ⁱ 2 Pet. 1. 3^j 2 Pet. 1. 2^k 2 Pet. 2. 11^l Dan. 12. 14^m Rev. 12. 7ⁿ 1 Thes. 4. 16^o Cf. Dt. 34. 6^p 2 Pet. 1. 1^q Zech. 3. 2^r Phil. 1. 27^s 2 Pet. 2. 12^t 2 Pet. 3. 3^r 1 Jno. 3. 12^s 2 Pet. 2. 1^t 2 Pet. 2. 15^u Rev. 2. 14^v Mic. 3. 11^w Ps. 106. 17^x Nu. 27. 3^y 2 Pet. 3. 1^z 2 Pet. 2. 13^a Or hidden rocks^b Heb. 3. 16^c 2 Pet. 2. 17^d Jas. 1. 6^e Heb. 3. 17, 18^f 2 Pet. 2. 4^g Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 21^h Mt. 15. 13ⁱ Isa. 57. 20^j Phil. 3. 19^k 2 Pet. 2. 4^l 2 Pet. 2. 6^m Heb. 11. 5ⁿ See Gen. 5. 18^o Ro. 1. 24, 27^p Cf. Dt. 33. 2

suffering the vengeance of ^b eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these filthy ^c dreamers defile the flesh, ^e despise dominion, and ^e speak evil of dignities.

9 ^h Yet ⁱ Michael the ^k archangel, when contending with the devil he ⁱ disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, ⁿ The Lord rebuke thee.

10 ^p But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of ^r Cain, and ran greedily after the error of ^r Bā-lāam ^u for reward, and ^s perished in the gainsaying of ^y Cōr-ē.

12 ^a These are ³ spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: ^c clouds they are without water, ^d carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, ^g plucked up by the roots;

13 ^h Raging waves of the sea, ⁱ foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And ^m Enoch also, ⁿ the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, ^b Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all,

REVELATION 1

John writeth his revelation

and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, ^ewalking after their own lusts; and their mouth ^gspeaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, ⁱremember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers ^oin the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they who separate

A.D. 66

^a Or natural

^a Jas. 3. 15

^b Col. 2. 7

^c 1 Thes. 5. 17

^d Cl.

² Tim. 1. 18

^e 2 Pet. 3. 3

^f Mt. 25. 46

^g 2 Pet. 2. 18

^h Or who are in doubt

^h 1 Cor. 3. 15

ⁱ 2 Pet. 3. 2

^k Rev. 3. 4

^l Eph. 3. 20

^m 2 Pet. 1. 10

ⁿ 2 Pet. 3. 14

^{Rev.} 14. 3

^o See ver. 4

^p 1 Tim. 1. 17

^q Th. 3. 4

^r 2 Pet. 3. 18

^{Rev.} 1. 6

themselves, ^{2a}sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, ^bbuilding up yourselves on your most holy faith, ^cpraying in the Holy Ghost,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, ^dlooking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ ^funto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, ³making a difference:

23 And others save with fear, pulling them ^hout of the fire; hating even ^kthe garment spotted by the flesh.

24 ⁱNow unto him that is able ^mto keep you from falling, and ⁿto present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 To ^pthe only wise God ^qour Saviour, ^rbe glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE

CHAPTER 1

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, ^dto shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and ^fhe sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant ^hJohn:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of ^kthe testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things ⁱthat he saw.

3 ⁿBlessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for ^qthe time is at hand.

4 **J**OHNS to the seven churches which are in ^sAsia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him ⁱwhich is, and which was, and which is to come; and from ^rthe seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is ^bthe faithful witness, and ^cthe first begotten of the dead, and ^dthe prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him

A.D. 97

^a ch. 3. 9

¹ Jno. 3. 16

² Many MSS. read loosed

^b ch. 7. 14

¹ Jno. 1. 7

^c ch. 5. 19

¹ Pet. 2. 9

^d ch. 4. 1

^e ch. 5. 13

^f Jude 25

^g ch. 22. 16

^h ch. 3. 11

ⁱ Jno. 3. 2

^k ch. 22. 8

^l Cl.

^m Zech. 12. 10

ⁿ ch. 6. 9

² Tim. 1. 8

¹ ver. 11. 19

^m ch. 2. 8

^{Isa.} 48. 12

ⁿ ch. 22. 7

^o ver. 4

^p ch. 4. 8

^q ch. 4. 8

² Cor. 6. 18

^q ch. 22. 10

^r Cl.

² Tim. 2. 12

¹ 1 Pet. 1. 1

¹ ver. 8

^u ch. 6. 9

^x ch. 3. 1

^y ch. 4. 2

^z Acts 21. 4

¹ Cl.

¹ Cor. 16. 2

^a ch. 4. 1

¹⁵

^b ch. 3. 14

^c Col. 1. 18

^d ch. 17. 14

¹ Pet. 3. 22

^e ver. 2

^a that loved us, and ^{2b}washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath ^cmade us kings and priests unto God and his Father; ^eto him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 ⁷Behold, he cometh with clouds; and ⁱevery eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 ⁸I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, ^owhich is, and which was, and which is to come, ^pthe Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the ^rkingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, ^ufor the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 ^yI was in the Spirit on ^zthe Lord's day, and ^aheard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, ^eWhat thou seest, write in a book,

to the seven churches of Asia

and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto ^aEphesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pēr-gā-mōs, and unto ^dThy-ā-ti-rā, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto ^eLā-ōd-i-cē-ā.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw ^hseven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks ^kone like unto the Son of man, ^mclothed with a garment down to the foot, and ⁿgirt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his ^phairs were ^qwhite like wool, as white as snow; and his ^reyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet ^slike unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and ^this voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And ^vhe had in his right hand seven stars: and ^wout of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and ^xhis countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, ^yI fell at his feet as dead. And ^zhe laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, ¹Fear not; I am the first and the last:

18 I am he that liveth, and ^mwas dead; and, behold, I am ^oalive for evermore, Amen; and have ^qthe keys of hell and of death.

19 ^rWrite the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The ^smystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are ^vthe angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAPTER 2

1 ¹UNTO the angel of the church of ^bEphesus write; These things saith ^che that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the ^dseven golden candlesticks;

2 ^eI know thy works, and thy labour,

A.D. 97

^a ch. 2. 1
² Tim. 4. 12

^b Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1

^c 2 Cor. 11. 13

^d ch. 2. 18
Acts 16. 14

^e ch. 3. 14
Col. 4. 13

^f See Mt. 10. 22

^g Cf. Heb. 12. 3

^h ch. 2. 1
Zech. 4. 2

ⁱ Cf. Mt. 24. 12

^j ch. 14. 14

^k Dan. 7. 13

^l Cf. Jer. 2. 2

^m Cf. Dan. 10. 5

ⁿ Cf. ch. 15. 6

^o ver. 16

^p Dan. 7. 9

^q Mk. 9. 3

^r ch. 2. 18

^s ch. 2. 18
Dan. 10. 6

^t ver. 15

^u ch. 14. 2
Dan. 10. 6

^x ch. 1. 6
Lk. 14. 35

^y ch. 2. 1

^z ch. 22. 17

¹ Jno. 2. 27

² ch. 19. 15

³ ch. 3. 5, &c.
1 Jno. 5. 4, 5

⁴ ch. 2. 12

⁵ Heb. 4. 12

⁶ ch. 22. 14

⁷ Gen. 3. 22

⁸ Mt. 17. 2

⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 4

¹⁰ Acts 9. 4

¹¹ Dan. 10. 17

¹² ch. 1. 6
& 2. 1

¹³ k ch. 1. 18

¹⁴ Acts 27. 24

¹⁵ m ch. 2. 8

¹⁶ Cf. Jas. 2. 5

¹⁷ o Heb. 7. 16

¹⁸ p ch. 3. 9

¹⁹ Cf. ch. 9. 1

²⁰ & 20. 1

²¹ ver. 11

²² ch. 10. 7

²³ 1 Tim. 3. 9

²⁴ Cf. Dan. 1. 12, 14

²⁵ Cf. Jas. 5. 11

²⁶ z ch. 3. 11

²⁷ 1 Pet. 5. 4

²⁸ y ch. 2. 1, et.

²⁹ z ch. 20. 6, 14

³⁰ a ch. 1. 16

³¹ b ch. 1. 11

³² c ch. 1. 16

³³ & 3. 1

³⁴ d ch. 1. 12

³⁵ e ch. 3. 1

REVELATION 2

and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou ^bhast tried them ^cwhich say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and ^ffor my name's sake hast laboured, ^gand hast not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, ⁱbecause thou hast left ^jthy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else ^oI will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the ^tNic-ō-lā-i-tānes, which I also hate.

7 ^uHe that hath an ear, let him hear ^vwhat the Spirit saith unto the churches; ^wTo him that overcometh will I give to eat of ^xthe tree of life, which is in the midst of the ^yparadise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the ¹first and the last, ²which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but ⁿthou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of ^pthem which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ¹ten days: ²be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a ^xcrown of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of ^zthe second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pēr-gā-mōs write; These things saith he which hath the ^asharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas

REVELATION 3

was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of ^bBā-lāām, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, ^cto eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the ^eNīc-ō-lā-i-tānes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else ^hI will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of ^kthe hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone ^la new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in ^pThy-ā-ti-rā write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of ^sfire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 ^uI know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman ^vJēz-ē-bēl, which calleth herself a ^zprophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which ^esearcheth the reins and hearts: and ^hI will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thy-ā-ti-rā, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have

What John was commanded to write

not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; ^aI will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already ^chold fast ^dtill I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And ^fhe shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him ⁱthe morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 3

AND unto the angel of the church ⁷in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the ^mseven Spirits of God, and the ⁿseven stars; ^oI know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and ^qart dead. 2 ^rBe watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, ^sI will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not ^adefiled their garments; and they shall walk with me ^bin white: for they are worthy.

5 ^cHe that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the ^dbook of life, but ^eI will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 ^fHe that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith ^hhe that is holy, ^khe that is true, he that hath the ^lkey of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

A.D. 97

^a Cf. Acts 15. 28

^b Jude 11

^c ch. 3. 11

Heb. 10. 23

^d 1 Cor. 11. 26

^e See Acts 15. 20, 29

^f ch. 12. 5

^g ver. 6

^h ver. 5

ch. 3. 3

ⁱ ch. 22. 16

^j Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 19

^k Cf. Heb. 9. 4

^l Cf. ch. 3. 12

Isa. 65. 15

^m ch. 1. 4

ⁿ ch. 4. 5

^o ch. 2. 1

^p ch. 2. 2, 19

^q ch. 1. 11

^r 1 Tim. 5. 6

^s ch. 1. 14

& 19. 12

^t ch. 1. 15

^u 1 Tim. 5. 8

^v ver. 2

ch. 3. 1

^x ch. 2. 16

& 16. 15

^y 2 K. 9. 7

^z 1 Jno. 4. 1

^a Jude 23

^b ch. 4. 4

^c ch. 2. 7, 17

& 12. 11

^d ch. 13. 8

Heb. 12. 23

^e Mt. 10. 32

^f ch. 2. 7, &c.

& 13. 9

^g 1 Thes. 2. 4

^h ch. 22. 12

2 Cor. 5. 10

ⁱ ch. 4. 8

1 Pet. 1. 15

^k ch. 6. 10

1 Jno. 5. 20

^l Isa. 22. 22

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an ^aopen door, and no man can shut it; for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of ^dthe synagogue of Satan, ^dwhich say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, ^fI will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that ⁱI have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, ^kI also will keep thee from the hour of ²temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try ^lthem that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, ^mI come quickly: ⁿhold that fast which thou hast, that no man take ^othy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make ^ra pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him ^tthe name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is ^{*}new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him ^umy new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the ^aLā-ōd-i-cē-āns write; These things saith the ^eAmen, the ^ffaithful and true witness, ^hthe beginning of the ⁱcreation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, ^mI am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and ^tthat the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 ^{*}As many as I love, I rebuke and

A.D. 97

a Col. 4. 3

b Cf. Cant. 5. 2

c Cf. Jno. 14. 23

d ch. 2. 9

e See Mt. 19. 28

f Cf. Isa. 60. 14

g ch. 5. 5

h 1 Pet. 3. 22

i ch. 1. 5

k 2 Pet. 2. 9

l Or trial

m ch. 6. 10

n ch. 1. 7 & 22. 7, &c.

o ch. 2. 25

p ch. 2. 10

q ch. 19. 11

r Cf. Gal. 2. 9

s ch. 11. 12

t 2 Cor. 12. 2

u ch. 14. 1

v Cf. ch. 2. 17

w ch. 1. 1 & 22. 6

x ch. 21. 2, 10

y Heb. 12. 22

z ch. 1. 10 & 17. 3

a ch. 19. 12, 16

b Cf. Ezek. 1. 26, 27

c ch. 10. 1, Ezek. 1. 28

d ch. 1. 11

e 2 Cor. 1. 20

f ch. 1. 5 & 19. 11

g ch. 11. 16

h Jno. 1. 1-3

i ch. 4. 11

j Heb. 11. 3

k ch. 3. 4 & 6. 11

l ch. 8. 5

m Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 8

n ch. 3. 1 & 5. 6

o ch. 15. 2

p Cf. Ezek. 1. 22

q ch. 5. 6, 14

r Ezek. 11. 22

s Ezek. 10. 12

t ch. 16. 15

u ch. 12. 14

v Dan. 7. 4

x Heb. 12. 7

y Ezek. 1. 11

R R

chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, ^band knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, ^cI will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh will ^eI grant to sit with me in my throne, ^geven as I also overcame, and ^ham set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 4

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was ^bopened in heaven: and ^athe first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, ^sCome up hither, and ^uI will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately ^yI was in the spirit; and, behold, ^za throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon ^blike a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a ^crainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were ^gfour and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed ^kin white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded ^llightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the ⁿseven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was a ^asea of glass like unto ^bcrystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were ^qfour beasts ^rfull of eyes before and behind.

7 And the first beast was ^slike a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them ^ysix wings about him; and they

REVELATION 5, 6

The book with seven seals

were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, ^bsaying, ^dHoly, holy, holy, ^eLord God Almighty, ^gwhich was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, ^kwho liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders ^mfall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 ^oThou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for ^pthou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAPTER 5

AND I saw in the right hand of ^rhim that sat on the throne a book ^swritten within and on the backside, ^tsealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw ^ua strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, ^vthe Lion of ^wthe tribe of Juda, ^xthe Root of David, ^yhath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the ^zfour beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a ^{aa}Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and ^{ab}seven eyes, which are the ^{ac}seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders ^bfell down before the Lamb, having every one of them ^dharpes,

AD. 97

a Cf. ch. 15. 7

b Isa. 6. 3

c ch. 8. 3, 4

d Ps. 141. 2

e ch. 3. 7

f & 6. 10

g ch. 1. 8

h & 11. 17

i ch. 14. 3

j Isa. 42. 10

k ch. 1. 4, 8

l & 11. 17

m ch. 4. 11

n ch. 14. 3, 4

o 2 Pet. 2. 1

p ch. 15. 7

q ch. 7. 9

r Dan. 7. 14

s ch. 1. 17

t & 5. 8

u Or a

kingsdom

v ch. 1. 6

w & 20. 6

x ch. 5. 9, 12

y ch. 3. 14

z Heb. 12. 22

r ch. 4. 2

s & 6. 16

t Ezek. 2. 10

u Cf. 32. 15

v ch. 10. 4

w Dan. 12. 4

x ch. 10. 1

y ch. 1. 6

z & 7. 12

a Gen. 49. 9

b z ch. 5. 6, &c.

c & 7. 9

d a Heb. 7. 14

e b ch. 22. 16

f See p

Isa. 11. 1

g e See ch. 5. 1

h d ch. 3. 21

i e ch. 14. 2

j f ch. 5. 6, 14

k & 7. 11

l g ch. 19. 11

m Zech. 6. 3

n h ch. 4. 6, 9

o & 6. 1, &c.

p i ch. 14. 14

q k ch. 6. 1

r jno 1. 29

s i Zech. 4. 10

t m ch. 4. 5

u n Zech. 6. 2

v o ch. 4. 10

w & 7. 11

x p ch. 14. 2

and ^agolden vials full of odours, which are the ^cprayers of saints.

9 And they sung ^fa new song, saying, ^hThou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and ⁱhast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of ^jevery kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God ²ⁿkings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ^qten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be ^sunto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6 *sin seals opened*

AND I saw when ^zthe Lamb opened ^{aa}one of the ^{ab}seals, and I heard, as it were ^{ac}the noise of thunder, one of the ^{ad}four beasts saying, Come and see. *I*

2 And I saw, and behold a ^{ae}white horse: and he that sat on him had ^{af}a bow; and ^{ag}a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. *whi*

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was ^{ah}red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. *Red*

III 5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a ^bblack horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and ^dthree measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

IV 7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse; and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, ^hto kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

I 9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under ⁱthe altar ^mthe souls of them that were slain ⁿfor the word of God, and ^vfor the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, ^qHow long, O Lord, ^rholy and ^strue, dost thou not judge and ^uavenge our blood on ^xthem that dwell on the earth?

11 And ^ywhite robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, ^zthat they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

VI 12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great ^aearthquake; and ^bthe sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And ^cthe stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And ^dthe heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and ^eevery mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every

AD. 97

a Lk. 23. 30

b Zech. 6. 2

c ch. 5. 1 & 7. 10

d Cf. 2K. 7. 1

e Zeph. 1. 15

f Mal. 3. 2

g Mt. 24. 31

h Cf. Ezek. 14. 21

i ch. 16. 12

k ch. 9. 4

l ch. 8. 3

m ch. 20. 4

n ch. 1. 9

o ch. 1. 2 & 12. 17

p [Ezek. 9. 4, 6

q ch. 13. 16,

17]

r Zech. 1. 12

s ch. 4. 8

t & 15. 4

u ch. 3. 7

v ch. 14. 1

w ch. 19. 2

x Lk. 18. 7

y ch. 3. 10

z & 8. 13

a ch. 4. 4

b & 7. 9, 13

c ch. 14. 13

d ch. 8. 5

e Mt. 24. 7, al.

f ch. 8. 12

g Mt. 24. 29

h Isa. 34. 4

i ch. 20. 11

j 2 Pet. 3. 10

k ch. 16. 20

l Cf. Nah. 1. 5

m Cf. Ro. 11. 25

free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 ^aAnd said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of ^chim that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For ^ethe great day of his wrath is come; and ^fwho shall be able to stand?

CHAPTER 7 Interlude

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on ^gthe four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending ⁱfrom the east, having ^kthe seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, ^kHurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have ^psealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard ^tthe number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Něp-thă-līm were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Mă-nă-s-sēs were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Is-să-chăr were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Ză-bŭ-lon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a ^jgreat multitude, which no man

multitude before the throne

REVELATION 8

could number, ^a of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the ^c Lamb, clothed with ^d white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, ^e Salvation to our God which ^f sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the ⁱ four beasts, and ^k fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: ^m Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of ^{2b} great tribulation, and have ^q washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and ^r serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne ^s shall dwell among them.

16 ^t They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne ^u shall feed them, and shall lead them unto ^v living fountains of waters: and ^z God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAPTER 8

VII AND when he had opened ^b the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels ^c which stood before God; and to them were given seven ^e trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the ^a altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with

Four trumpets sounded in order

the ^b prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and ^g cast it into the earth: and there were ^h voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an ⁱ earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed ⁿ hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were ^a a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and ^s there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the ^u fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called ^x Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of ^a the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel ^d flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, ^f Woe, woe, woe, to the ^g inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

the three woes

A.D. 97

a ch. 5. 9
b ch. 5. 8

c ch. 6. 1
& 12. 11
d ch. 6. 11
& 19. 8

e ch. 12. 10
f ch. 6. 16
& 19. 4

g Cf. Ezek. 10. 2

h ch. 4. 5
& 11. 19

i ch. 6. 1, &c.
& 14. 3

k ch. 5. 8
& 11. 16

l ch. 6. 12
& 11. 13, 19

m ch. 5. 13
& 19. 1

n Ezek. 38. 22

o Jer. 51. 25

p Or the great

q See Mt. 24. 21

r ch. 1. 5
& 22. 14 (mg.)

s ch. 22. 3

t ch. 9. 1

u Or shall spread his tabernacle over them Cf. Isa. 4. 5, 6 (for me.)

v Cf. from Isa. 40. 10

w ch. 14. 7

x Am. 6. 12

y Or shall be their shepherd 1 Pet. 5. 4 (for me.)

z Cf. ch. 22. 1

a ch. 21. 6
Jer. 31. 16

b ch. 6. 12

b See ch. 5. 1

c Lk. 1. 19

d ch. 14. 6

e ch. 11. 15
f 1 Thes. 4. 16

g ch. 9. 12

h ch. 6. 10
& 11. 10

i ch. 6. 9
& 9. 13

CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw ^aa star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given ^cthe key of the ²bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke ^flocusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they ^gshould not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; ^hbut only those men which have not the ⁱseal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall ^kmen seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the ^lshapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the ^pteeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the ^qsound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is ^rAbaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name ³Ā-pōl'-lŷ-on.

12 * One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

A.D. 97

^a ch. 8. 3

& 14. 18

^b ch. 8. 10^c ch. 20. 1^d Cf. ch. 1. 18^e Or ²⁴ ofthe ²⁵ abyss

Eo. 10. 7

ch. 11. 7

(& ms. for

me.)

^d Cf. ch. 7. 1^e ch. 16. 12

Jer. 51. 63

^f Nah. 3. 15,

17

^g ch. 7. 3^h Cf.

Ezek. 9. 6

ⁱ ch. 7. 2^k Jer. 8. 3^l Joel 2. 4

mch. 16. 9, 11

ⁿ 1 Cor. 10. 20^o 1 Cor. 12. 2^p Cf. Joel. 1. 6^q Nah. 3. 2^r ch. 5. 2

& 18. 21

^s ch. 4. 3^t Cf.

ch. 1. 15, 16

^u Pr. 27. 20

(Heb.)

^v i.e.

Destroyer

^x ch. 8. 13

& 11. 14

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of ^athe golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the ^dfour angels which are bound in ^ethe great river Eû-phrâ'tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet ^mrepented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship ⁿdevils, and ^oidols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10

AND I saw ^ranother mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a ^srainbow was upon his head, and ^this face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

REVELATION 11

Two witnesses prophesy

3 And cried with a loud voice, ^aas when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, ^fSeal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth ⁱlifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, ^kwho created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be ²time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, ^othe mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and ^seat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth ^usweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me ^aa reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But ^ethe court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it

A.D. 97

^a See Am. 1. 2
^b ch. 21. 2, 10
^c Mt. 27. 53
^d Lk. 21. 24
^e (Dan. 12. 7)
ch. 12. 6

^e ch. 12. 6

^f ch. 5. 1
^g Cf. ch. 22. 10
^h Zech. 4. 3

^h Cf. 2 K. 1. 10, 12

ⁱ Dan. 12. 7

^k ch. 14. 7
^l 2 Pet. 3. 5
^m Cf. 1 K. 17. 1

^m Cf. Ex. 7. 19
ⁿ Or no more delay

ⁿ Cf. Ex. 7—10

^o ch. 1. 20

^p ch. 13. 1

^q Or the abyss

^r ch. 9. 1 & 17. 8
(& 18. 1)

^s ch. 12. 17
Dan. 8. 24

^t Ezek. 3. 1

^u ch. 8. 13 & 13. 8, 14

^v Ezek. 3. 3

^w Neh. 8. 10

^x Ezek. 37. 10

^y ch. 4. 1

^z ch. 21. 15
Zech. 2. 1, 2

^a Cf. 2 K. 2. 11

^b Cf. Acts 1. 9

^c ch. 8. 5 & 16. 18

^d Ezek. 42. 1

not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and ^bthe holy city ^cshall they tread under foot ^dforty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy ^ea thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the ²two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, ^hfire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power ⁱto shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters ^mto turn them to blood, and ⁿto smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, ^bthe beast that ascendeth out of ³⁹the bottomless pit shall ^rmake war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And ^tthey that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall ^xsend gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half the ^yspirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, ^zCome up hither. And ^bthey ascended up to heaven ^cin a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great ^dearthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand:

and the remnant were affrighted, and ^agave glory to the God of heaven.

14 ^cThe second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the ^dseventh angel sounded; and there were ^egreat voices in heaven, saying, ^fThe kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of ^hhis Christ; and ⁱhe shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And ^kthe four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, ⁿfell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O ^oLord God Almighty, ^bwhich art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and ^lhast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and ^sthe time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou ^vshouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and ^bthem that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And ^dthe temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and ^hthere were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great ^khail.

CHAPTER 12

AND there appeared ^la great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed ⁿwith the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And ^oshe being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great ^qred dragon, having seven heads and ^rten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and ⁱdid cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, ^vfor to devour her child as soon as it was born.

A.D. 97

a Cf. ch. 16. 9
b ch. 2. 27
& 19. 15
c ch. 9. 12

d ch. 8. 2

e ver. 19

f ch. 12. 10

g ch. 11. 2

h See Ps. 2. 2

i 1 Tim. 1. 17

k ch. 4. 4

l Jude 9

m Eph. 6. 12

n ch. 7. 11

o ch. 4. 8

p ch. 4. 8

q See

Isa. 24. 21

r ch. 20. 2

s Cf. ch. 20. 3

t ch. 19. 6

u ch. 20. 2

x ch. 20. 12

y 2 Tim. 4. 1

z Jno. 8

aa ch. 7. 10

ab ch. 11. 15

ac Mal. 4. 2

ad Cf. Zech. 3. 1

ae ch. 14. 15

af ch. 3. 5

ag ch. 15. 2

ah ch. 7. 9, &c.

ai ch. 13. 8

aj Cf. Jno. 12. 25

ak ch. 8. 5

al ch. 16. 18

am ch. 18. 20

an Cf. Isa. 49. 13

ao ch. 16. 21

ap Hag. 2. 17

aq ch. 15. 1

ar Cf. Mt. 8. 29

as Cf. Cant. 6. 10

at Cf. Isa. 66. 7-10

au ch. 4. 7

av Cf. ch. 13. 1

aw & 17. 3

ax ch. 13. 1

ay Dan. 7. 7

az Dan. 12. 7

ba Cf. Dan. 8. 10

bb Cf. Mt. 2. 16

5 And she brought forth a man child, ^bwho was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there ^aa thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: ^lMichael and his angels ^mfought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 ^qAnd the great dragon was cast out, ^rthat old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which ^sdeceiveth the whole world: he ^uwas cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, ^zNow is come salvation, and strength, and the ^akingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, ^cwhich accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they ^eovercame him by the blood of the ^fLamb, and by the word of their testimony; and ^gthey loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore ^rrejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he ^mhath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great ^peagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for ^sa time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and

REVELATION 13, 14

swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went ^bto make war with the remnant of her seed, which ^ckeep the commandments of God, and have the ^atestimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 13

AND ²I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw ^ea beast ^frise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ^aten crowns, and upon his heads the ^{*}name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was ^mlike unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a ⁿbear, and his mouth as the mouth of a ^olion: and the dragon gave him his power, and ^phis seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and ^qall the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him ^sa mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue ^uforty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him ^zto make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And ^aall that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in ^dthe book of life of ^fthe Lamb slain ^gfrom the foundation of the world.

9 ⁱIf any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 ⁿHe that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: ⁿhe that killeth with the sword must be killed

The Lamb on mount Sion

with the sword. ^aHere is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he ^gdoeth great wonders, so that he ⁱmaketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And ^ldeceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast; that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not ^rworship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive ^ta mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or ^xthe number of his name.

18 ^yHere is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAPTER 14

AND I looked, and, lo, ^ba Lamb stood on the ^cmount Sion, and with him an ^ehundred forty and four thousand, ^hhaving his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, ^kas the voice of many waters, and ^las the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their ^oharps:

A.D. 97

a ch. 14. 12

b ch. 11. 7

& 13. 7

c ch. 14. 12

i Jno. 5. 2

d ch. 6. 9

& 19. 10

* Or he stood

e ch. 11. 7

& 14. 9, 11

f Dan. 7. 3

g ch. 16. 14

2 Thes. 2. 9

h ch. 12. 3

& 17. 12

i See

1 K. 18. 38

k ch. 17. 3

l Cf. ch. 12. 9

m Dan. 7. 6

n Dan. 7. 5

o Dan. 7. 4

p ch. 16. 10

q Cf. ch. 17. 8

r ch. 14. 9, 11

s Dan. 7. 8

t Cf. ch. 7. 3

u ch. 12. 6

x ch. 15. 2

y ch. 17. 9

z ch. 12. 17

a ch. 11. 10

& 17. 8

b ch. 13. 8

& 15. 3

c Heb. 12. 22

d ch. 3. 5

& 17. 8

e ch. 7. 4

f ch. 12. 11

& 14. 1

g ch. 17. 8

i Pet. 1. 20

h ch. 3. 12

& 22. 4

i ch. 3. 6

k ch. 1. 15

& 19. 6

l ch. 6. 1

m Cf.

Isa. 33. 1

n Mt. 26. 52

o ch. 5. 8

& 15. 2

3 And they sung as it were ^aa new song before the throne, and before ^cthe four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, ^fwhich were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the ⁱfirstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And ^kin their mouth was found no guile: for they are ^mwithout fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel ^ofly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto ^pthem that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, ^qFear God, and ^rgive glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship ^shim that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the ^ufountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, ^xBabylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, ^ybecause she made all nations drink of ^zthe wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man ^aworship the ^bbeast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 ^aThe same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be ^ctormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And ^dthe smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 ^mHere is the patience of the saints: here are they ⁿthat keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

A.D. 97

a ch. 5. 9
b ch. 20. 6
c ch. 7. 11
& 15. 3
d See 1 Thes. 4. 14, 16
e ch. 6. 11
f Heb. 4. 10
g ch. 5. 9

g ch. 1. 13
h ch. 6. 2

i Jas. 1. 18

k Jno. 1. 47
l ch. 11. 19
& 15. 3
m Jude 24
n Mk. 4. 29
o ch. 8. 13

p See ch. 13. 8

q 1 Pet. 3. 15

r Mal. 1. 5

s ch. 10. 6
t ch. 9. 13
u 16. 7
v ch. 8. 10
w 16. 4

x ch. 16. 19
y Rev. from
Isa. 21. 9
z See Jer. 51. 7, 8
ch. 17. 2

a ch. 13. 15
& 16. 2

b ch. 13. 1
& 15. 2

c ch. 19. 15
Joel 3. 13
d ch. 16. 19
Zech. 12. 2

e ch. 20. 10
Jude 7

f ch. 12. 1, 3

g ch. 16. 1

h ch. 18. 9, 18
Isa. 34. 10

i ch. 4. 6

k ch. 12. 11
& 21. 7

l ch. 14. 9, 11
& 16. 2, &c.

m ch. 13. 10

n ch. 12. 17

o ch. 13. 17

p ch. 14. 2

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, ^bBlessed are the dead ^dwhich die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, ^ethat they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat ^glike unto the Son of man, ^hhaving on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of ⁱthe temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, ⁿThrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from ^tthe altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle unto the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great ^cwinepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAPTER 15

AND ^fI saw another sign in heaven, a great and marvellous, ^gseven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a ⁱsea of glass mingled with fire: and them that ^khad gotten the victory over ^lthe beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over ^othe number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the ^pharpes of God.

REVELATION 16

The vials of wrath poured out

3 And they sing ^a the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of ^d the Lamb, saying, ^e Great and marvellous are thy works, ^f Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou ^g King of saints.

4 ⁱ Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art ^h holy: for ^m all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, ⁿ the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having ^q their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of ^r the four beasts gave unto the seven angels ^t seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, ^u who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple ^v was filled with smoke from the ^z glory of God, and from his power; and ^a no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16

AND I heard a great voice out of the ^f temple saying to the ^g seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of ^m the beast, and upon them which ^o worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and ^s it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and ^u fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art ^x righteous, O Lord, ^y which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

A.D. 97

^a See Ex. 15. 1
^b Cf. ch. 18. 24
^c Cf. Isa. 49. 26
^d ch. 14. 1
^e & 17. 14

^f See Dt. 32. 4
^g ch. 11. 17
^h & 16. 7, 14
ⁱ ch. 14. 18
^j Or Kings of the ones
^k ch. 15. 3
^l & 19. 13

^m Cf. Jer. 10. 7
ⁿ ch. 19. 2
^o ch. 6. 10
^p Mal. 1. 11
^q ch. 14. 15
^r & 16. 1
^s ch. 9. 20
^t Cf. ch. 11. 13

^u Cf. ch. 1. 13
^v ch. 13. 2

^w ch. 14. 3
^x & 19. 4
^y Cf. ch. 5. 8
^z ch. 4. 9
^a Jon. 1. 9

^b Cf. Isa. 6. 4
^c ch. 21. 11
^d Lk. 2. 9

^e Cf. 1 K. 8. 11
^f ch. 9. 14
^g Cf. Isa. 11. 15

^h ch. 7. 2

ⁱ Cf. Ex. 8. 6
^j ch. 15. 5
^k ch. 15. 1
^l & 17. 1
^m See ch. 12. 3
ⁿ ch. 19. 20

^o ch. 13. 13
^p & 19. 20

^q ch. 19. 19
^r ch. 15. 2
^s & 17. 3
^t 2 Pet. 3. 10
^u ch. 14. 9, 11
^v & 19. 20

^w ch. 3. 3
^x Mt. 24. 46
^y 1 Pet. 4. 7
^z Cf. ch. 8. 8
^a Ex. 7. 17
^b ch. 13. 18

^c ch. 14. 7
^d Heb. Har-Magedon
^e Cf. Zech. 12. 11

^f See Zeph. 3. 5
^g ch. 11. 17
^h ch. 21. 6

6 For ^b they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and ^c thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of ^g the altar say, Even so, ^h Lord God Almighty, ^k true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they ^o repented not ^p to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon ^r the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed ^s the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river ^b Euphrātes; and the water thereof ^c was dried up, that the way of the kings of the ^d east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like ^e frogs come out of the mouth of ^h the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the ⁱ false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, ^k working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, ^t to gather them to the battle of ⁿ that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, ^b I come as a thief. ^q Blessed is he that ^r watcheth, and keepeth his garments, ^t lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue ³ Ār-mā-gēd-dōn.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, ^z It is done.

18 And there were voices, and

thunders, and ^alightnings; and there was a great ^bearthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And ^cthe great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great ^eBabylon ^gcame in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And ⁱevery island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great ⁿhail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the ^oseven Angels which had the ^bseven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of ^rthe great whore that sitteth upon ^smany waters:

2 With whom ^tthe kings of the earth have committed fornication, and ^uthe inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with ^vthe wine of her fornication.

3 So ^zhe carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a ^bscarlet coloured ^abeast, full of ^enames of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in ^hpurple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a ^kgolden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, ⁱMYSTERY, ^mBABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with ⁿthe blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will

A.D. 97

a ch. 11. 19
b ch. 11. 13,
19

c Cf. ch. 11. 8

d ch. 11. 7
& 20. 1, 3
e ch. 14. 8
& 17. 3

f ch. 13. 8, 14
g ch. 18. 5
h Cf. ch. 13. 3

i ch. 13. 8
& 20. 12, 15
k ch. 13. 8
l ch. 6. 14

m ch. 13. 18

n ch. 11. 19

o ch. 16. 1
& 21. 9
p Sech. 15. 7

q ch. 13. 1

r ch. 19. 2

s ver. 15

t ch. 18. 3

u ver. 8

x Cf. Dan. 8. 24
y ch. 14. 8
& 18. 3

z ch. 4. 2
& 21. 10
a ch. 15. 3
& 19. 9

b ch. 18. 12,
16
Mt. 27. 28

c ch. 19. 16
1 Tim. 6. 15
d ch. 16. 2
& c.
& 19. 19, 20

e ch. 13. 1
f ch. 1. 5
g Cf.

h Mt. 22. 14
i ch. 18. 12,
16

j No. 19. 2, 5
k ver. 1.
l Jer. 51. 7

m 2 Thes. 2. 7
n ch. 16. 19
& 18. 2

n ch. 18. 24

tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of ^dthe bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and ^fthey that dwell on the earth ^hshall wonder, whose names were not written in ⁱthe book of life ^kfrom the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And ^mhere is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ^qten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and ^sshall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with ^athe Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is ^cLord of lords, and ^fKing of kings: and they that are with him are ^gcalled, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, ⁱThe waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER 18

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and ^athe earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, ^dBabylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the ^fhabitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations ⁱhave drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the ⁱkings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, ⁱCome out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For ^mher sins have reached unto heaven, and ⁿGod hath remembered her iniquities.

6 ^oReward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her ^bdouble.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for ^rshe saith in her heart, ^sI sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for ^xstrong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall ^ybewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see ^athe smoke of her burning,

10 ^bStanding afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for

no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and ^bpurple, and silk, and ^cscarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ^eivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And ^gcinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and ^hfrankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and ^ksouls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And ^qevery shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, ^tWhat city is like unto this great city!

19 And ^uthey cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 ^zRejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And ^ca mighty angel took up a stone like a great ^dmillstone, and ^ecast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And ^fthe voice of harpers, and

A.D. 97

^a Cf. Ezek. 43. 2
^b ch. 17. 3, 4
^c ch. 17. 4

^d ch. 17. 5
^e See ch. 14. 8
^f Am. 6. 4

^g See Isa. 13. 21
^h Cant. 4. 14
ⁱ Mt. 2. 11
^j ch. 17. 2

^k Cf. Ezek. 27. 13

^l See Isa. 48. 20

^m Jer. 51. 9
ⁿ ch. 16. 19

^o 2 Tim. 4. 14

^p See Jer. 16. 18
^q Cf. Ezek. 27. 28, 29

^r Cf. Dan. 4. 30
^s Cf. Isa. 47. 7

^t Cf. Ezek. 27. 32
^u Cf. Ezek. 27. 30

^x See Jer. 50. 34

^y Jer. 51. 8
^z ch. 12. 12

^a ch. 14. 11
^b & 19. 3
^c Cf. Jer. 50. 16
^d ch. 10. 1
^e Lk. 17. 2
^f Cf. Jer. 51. 64

^g Cf. Isa. 24. 8

musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the ^csound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the ^clight of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and ^gthe voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by ⁱthy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And ^min her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; ^qSalvation, and ^sglory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For ^utrue and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged ^{*}the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and ^uhath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her ^bsmoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the ^dfour and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God ^fthat sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, ⁱPraise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the ⁱvoice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent ^rreigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for ^othe marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that ^qshe should be arrayed in fine linen, ^rclean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

A.D. 97

a Lk. 14. 15

b ch. 17. 14

& 21. 9, &c.

c Jer. 25. 10

d ch. 21. 5

e ch. 22. 8

f ch. 22. 9

Acts 10. 26

g See

Jer. 33. 11

h ch. 12. 17

i Cf.

Nab. 3. 4

k ch. 4. 1

l ch. 6. 2

m ch. 17. 6

n ch. 3. 14

o ch. 2. 18

p ch. 3. 12

Cf. Ps. 30. 4

q ch. 12. 10

r Isa. 63. 2

s ch. 7. 12

t 1 Jno. 1. 1

u ch. 16. 7

x ch. 17. 1

y ch. 6. 10

z ch. 1. 16

a ch. 12. 5

b ch. 18. 9, 18

c ch. 14. 19,

20

d ch. 15. 7

e ch. 16. 7, 14

& 21. 22

f ch. 7. 9

& 20. 11

g Heb. 1. 4

h ch. 17. 14

i See

Ps. 134. 1

k Cf.

Ezek. 39. 17

l ch. 14. 2

m Cf.

Ezek. 39. 19

n ch. 11. 17

o Lk. 12. 36

p ch. 17. 3, 8

& 20. 4, 10

q Isa. 61. 10

r Cf.

Mt. 22. 11

s ch. 7. 9, 13

t ch. 16. 14,

16

& 20. 8

9 And he saith unto me, Write, ^aBlessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the ^bLamb. And he saith unto me, ^dThese are the true sayings of God.

10 And ^eI fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, ^fSee thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the ^htestimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw ^kheaven opened, and behold a ⁱwhite horse; and he that sat upon him was called ⁿFaithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His ^oeyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had ^pa name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he was clothed with ^ra vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The ⁱWord of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And ^zout of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and ^ahe shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the ^cwinepress of the fierceness and wrath of ^eAlmighty God.

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh ^ga name written, ^hKING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying ^kto all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 ^mThat ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the ^bbeast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, ^sgathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the ^cfalse prophet ^dthat wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of ^fthe beast, and them that ^gworshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a ^hlake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having ^mthe key of ²⁰the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on ^qthe dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And ^scast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should ^xdeceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw ^zthrones, and they sat upon them, and ^ajudgment was given unto them: and I saw ^bthe souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped ^dthe beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and ^ereigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But ^fthe rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. ^hThis is the first resurrection.

6 ^kBlessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such ^mthe second death hath no power, but they shall be ^opriests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison.

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quar-

A.D. 97

a Ezek. 39. 1
b Ezek. 39. 6
c ch. 16. 13
& 20. 10
d ch. 16. 14
e ch. 19. 19
f ch. 20. 10
Dan. 7. 11
g ch. 16. 2

h ch. 20. 10,
14

i ch. 19. 20
& 21. 8

k ch. 19. 20

l ch. 14. 10

m ch. 2. 1
Cf. ch. 1. 18
n ch. 19. 4
& 21. 5

20 Or the abyss
o ch. 17. 8
p ch. 6. 14
& 21. 1
q ch. 12. 9

r See
Dan. 7. 10

s ch. 12. 9

t ch. 17. 8
& 21. 27

u ch. 11. 18

x Cf. ch. 12. 9

y 1 Pet. 1. 17

z Dan. 7. 9

a 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3

b ch. 6. 9

c ch. 21. 4
a 1 Cor. 15. 26

d ch. 19. 19

e ch. 22. 5
2 Tim. 2. 12

f Cf.
Jno. 5. 29

g 2 Pet. 3. 13

h Heb. 11. 35

i ch. 20. 11

k ch. 14. 13

l ch. 11. 2
& 22. 19

m ch. 2. 11
& 21. 8

n ch. 3. 12

o ch. 5. 10

p ch. 22. 17
Isa. 61. 10

q See Lv. 26.
11. 12

ters of the earth, ^aGog and ^bMagog, ^eto gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the ⁱlake of fire and brimstone, where ^kthe beast and the ^kfalse prophet are, and shall be ^ltormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and ⁿhim that sat on it, from whose face ^pthe earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the ^rbooks were opened: and another book was opened, which is the ^tbook of life: and the ^udead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, ^yaccording to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And ^cdeath and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAPTER 21

AND I saw ^ga new heaven and a new earth: for ⁱthe first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw ^lthe holy city, ⁿnew Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared ^pas a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, ^qthe tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall ^awipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be ^bno more death, ^cneither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the ^aformer things are passed away.

5 And ^fhe that sat upon the throne said, Behold, ^gI make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for ^hthese words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, ⁱIt is done. I am ^jAlpha and ^kΩ-mēg-ā, the beginning and the end. ^mI will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 ⁿHe that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and ^phe shall be my son.

8 ^qBut the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in ^sthe lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the ^tsecond death.

9 And there came unto me one of the ^useven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, ^vthe Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in ^zthe spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having ^athe glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a ^cjasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had ^htwelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the ⁱtwelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve ⁿfoundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a ^qgolden reed to measure the city,

A.D. 97

a ch. 7. 17

b ch. 20. 14

c Jer. 31. 12

d Cf. Ezek. 42. 20

e Cf. Isa. 65. 16, 17

f ch. 20. 11

g Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 17

h ch. 19. 9 & 22. 6

i ch. 16. 17

k Dt. 3. 11

l ch. 2. 8 & 22. 13

m ch. 22. 17

n ch. 15. 2

o Cf. Isa. 54. 11

p See 2 Cor. 6. 18

q 1 Pet. 4. 3

r Ezek. 28. 13

s ch. 20. 10, 14

t ch. 20. 6, 14

u ch. 17. 1

v Ex. 39. 12

y ch. 19. 9 & 22. 1, 3

z ch. 17. 3

a ch. 19. 15

b ch. 22. 5

c Isa. 60. 19

d ch. 15. 8

e ver. 11

f Ezek. 28. 13

g ch. 22. 5

h 1 Pet. 2. 9

i Cf. Isa. 60. 3-5

j Omit

k See Ezek. 48. 31-34

l Jas. 1. 1

m Cf. Isa. 60. 11

n ch. 22. 5

o Zech. 14. 7

p Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 13

q Cf. Eph. 2. 20

r ch. 22. 15

s Zech. 14. 21

t Cf. Ps. 118. 20

u ch. 20. 12

v ch. 22. 19

w ch. 11. 1

and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth ^dfoursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure ^kof a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the ^ofoundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, ^rsapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an ^remerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, ^rsardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, ^rberyl; the ninth, a ^rtopaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an ^aamethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for ^athe Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had ^bno need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the ^dglory of God ^fdid lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the ^gnations ^hof them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And ^kthe gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for ^lthere shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And ^mthere shall in no wise enter into it ^oany thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in ^pthe Lamb's book of life.

CHAPTER 22

AND he shewed me a pure ^ariver of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the ^bLamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the ^ctree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

3 And there shall be ^hno more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and ⁱhis servants shall serve him:

4 And ^mthey shall see his face; and ⁿhis name shall be in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be ^ono night there; and they need no candle, ^pneither light of the sun; for ^qthe Lord God giveth them light: and ^rthey shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, ^s"These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God ³of the holy prophets sent his angel ^ato shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 ^cBehold, I come quickly: ^dblessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And ^fI John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, ^gI fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, ^e"See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, ^kSeal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for ^lthe time is at hand.

11 ^mHe that is unjust, let him be un-

A.D. 97

a Zech. 14. 8

b ch. 21. 9. &c.

c Isa. 62. 11
d ch. 2. 23

e ch. 2. 7

f ch. 21. 6

² Read that wash their robes

g ch. 7. 14
(for ms.)

h Zech. 14. 11

i ch. 7. 15
k ch. 21. 27

l Phil. 3. 2
m 1 Jno. 3. 2

n ch. 14. 1

o ch. 21. 25
p ch. 21. 23

q ch. 1. 1

r ch. 20. 4
s ch. 5. 5

t 2 Tim. 2. 8
u ch. 21. 5

x ch. 2. 28
y ch. 2. 7

z ch. 21. 2

³ Read of the spirits of the prophets

a ch. 4. 1
b ch. 21. 6

c ch. 3. 11
d ch. 1. 3

e Jer. 26. 2

f ch. 1. 1. 4

g ch. 19. 10

h ch. 21. 27

i ch. 21. 2

k Cf. ch. 10. 4

l ch. 1. 3

m Dan. 12. 10

just still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and ^cmy reward is with me, ^dto give every man according as his work shall be.

13 ^fI am Alpha and ^ō-mēg'-ā, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they ^{2g}that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For ^kwithout are ^ldogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 ^qI Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. ^sI am the root and the ^toffspring of David, and the bright and ^xmorning star.

17 And ^ythe Spirit and ^zthe bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is ^bathirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, ^aIf any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of ^hthe book of life, and out of the ⁱholy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

THE END

THE CONCORDIA
BIBLE DICTIONARY

By

ERWIN L. LUEKER

CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE

ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI

1963

THE CONCORDIA BIBLE DICTIONARY

EDWIN L. LUEKER

Author of "The Bible in German"

Translated by

John

CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE

ST. LOUIS, MO.

PREFACE

This concise Bible dictionary is designed to be used with the King James Version, the British Revised Version (readings often the same in the American Standard Version), and the Revised Standard Version. Cross references facilitate unified treatment of the readings of these versions. It may in a more limited way be used with independent translations. The listing of variants is also helpful for insights into meanings of concepts and names.

The number of entries was made as complete as feasible; hence, variants and material from the Apocrypha (frequently related to canonical material) are included. Articles, possessive pronouns, copulatives, etc., are often omitted in the abbreviated style.

The meaning of proper names is given after the pronunciation when such meaning has been established by scholars as certain or probable. In some instances a different meaning was urged by some scholars with almost equal plausibility.

The preparation of even a concise dictionary increases appreciation of the time devoted by scholars to the study and elucidation of the Sacred Scriptures. Lexicons, concordances, translations, commentaries, reference works, and articles in journals by American, British, German, French, and other European scholars were continually consulted. This applies also to such dictionaries as Wm. Smith, *Dictionary of the Bible* (Hurd and Houghton); J. D. Davis, *A Dictionary of the Bible* (Westminster); Miller-Miller, *Harper's Bible Dictionary* (Harper); M. F. Unger, *Bible Dictionary* (Moody); J. Hastings, *A Dictionary of the Bible* (Scribner's); J. Orr, *The International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia* (Howard-Severance), revised by Kyle (Eerdmans); F. Rienecker, *Lexikon zur Bibel* (Brockhaus); T. Schlatter, *Calwer Bibellexikon* (Calwer).

Several entries are revised summaries made by the author on the basis of material published by the late A. W. Klinck. This is indicated at the end of the article.

On the basis of a sample printing, colleagues at Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, and Concordia Seminary, Springfield, gave the author helpful suggestions. Such suggestions were also received from professors at divinity schools, seminaries, and colleges in the United States and from executives, pastors, and teachers. Luther A. Weigle sent lists of comparative readings to the author.

The dictionary was prepared under the auspices of the Literature Board of The Lutheran Church—Missouri Synod. Otto A. Dorn and Elmer E. Foelber gave the author suggestions regarding form and content.

Erich B. Allwardt critically read the entire manuscript, indicated necessary corrections and additions, suggested changes in form, and assisted in the collation of variants.

ERWIN L. LUEKER

This concise Bible dictionary is designed to be used with the King James Version, the British Revised Version (readings often the same in the American Standard Version), and the Revised Standard Version. Cross references facilitate unified treatment of the readings of these versions. It may in a more limited way be used with independent translations. The listing of variants is also helpful for insights into meanings of concepts and names.

variants and material from the Apocrypha (frequently related to canonical material) are included. Articles possessive pronouns, etc., are often omitted in the abbreviated style. The meaning of proper names is given after the pronunciation and such an ending has been established by scholars as certain or probable. In some instances a different meaning was urged by

The preparation of even a concise dictionary involves application of the time devoted by scholars to the study of the Bible. The reader is referred to the following works, and articles in journals by American, British, German, French, and other European scholars were continually consulted. This applies also to such dictionaries as: *Wen Smith, Dictionary of the Bible* (Hurd and Houghton);

Moore, J. H. (ed.), A Dictionary of the Bible (Scribner, 1906); *Howard, J. (ed.), Standard Bible Encyclopedia* (Howard); *Spencer, J. (ed.), Bible Encyclopedia* (Scribner); *Revised by Kyle (Edwards); T. H. (ed.), Bible Encyclopedia* (Scribner); *T. Schlatter, (ed.), Bibel-Handbuch* (Brockhaus); *Revised summaries made by the author on the basis of material published by the late A. W. Kliefohn. This is indicated at the end of the article.* On the basis of a sample printing, collected at Concordia Sem-

from professors at divinity schools, seminaries, and colleges in the A. W. late sent lists of comparative readings to the author. Based under the auspices of the Bible Board of The Lutheran Church - Missouri Synod. Otto A.

ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS

AD: after Christ
b: born
BC: before Christ
c: approximately;
century

cf: see; compare
comp: compare
d: died

E: East(ern)
eg: for example
et al: and others
etc: and so forth

exc: except

ft: foot; feet

G: Greek

gal(s): gallon(s)

H: Hebrew

i e: namely; that is

in: inch(es)

KJ: King James Version

L: Latin

LXX: Septuagint (Greek
translation of Old
Testament)

mi: mile(s)

mt: mount; mountain(s)

N: North(ern)

NT: New Testament

OT: Old Testament

oz: ounce(s)

pt(s): pint(s)

r: river

RV: Revised Version
(British). Readings
thus designated are
often also in the
American Standard
Version (ASV)

qt(s): quart(s)

S: South(ern)

sq: square

W: West(ern)

yr(s): year(s)

listed: This word is used
to describe proper

nouns found in lists of
names in the Apocry-
pha, but not in corre-
sponding Old or New
Testament lists

[]: variant(s) enclosed
in brackets refer only
to the immediately
preceding reference.
Variants following
a period (.) refer to
all the references in
the preceding series

Old Testament

Gn: Genesis

Ex: Exodus

Lv: Leviticus

Nm: Numbers

Dt: Deuteronomy

Jos: Joshua

Ju: Judges

Ru: Ruth

1 Sm: First Samuel

2 Sm: Second Samuel

1 K: First Kings

2 K: Second Kings

1 Ch: First Chronicles

2 Ch: Second Chronicles

Ez: Ezra

Neh: Nehemiah

Est: Esther

Jb: Job

Ps: Psalms

Pr: Proverbs

Ec: Ecclesiastes

SS: Song of Solomon

Is: Isaiah

Jer: Jeremiah

Lm: Lamentations

Eze: Ezekiel

Dn: Daniel

Hos: Hosea

Jl: Joel

Am: Amos

Ob: Obadiah

Jon: Jonah

Mi: Micah

Nah: Nahum

Hab: Habakkuk

Zph: Zephaniah

Hg: Haggai

Zch: Zechariah

Ml: Malachi

New Testament

Mt: Matthew

Mk: Mark

Lk: Luke

Jn: John

Acts

Ro: Romans

1 Co: First Corinthians

2 Co: Second Corinthians

Gl: Galatians

Eph: Ephesians

Ph: Philippians

Cl: Colossians

1 Th: First Thessalonians

2 Th: Second Thessa-
lonians

1 Ti: First Timothy

2 Ti: Second Timothy

Tt: Titus

Phmn: Philemon

Heb: Hebrews

Ja: James

1 Ptr: First Peter

2 Ptr: Second Peter

1 Jn: First John

2 Jn: Second John

3 Jn: Third John

Jude

Rv: Revelation

Apocrypha

1 Esd: First Esdras

2 Esd: Second Esdras

Tob: Tobit

Jdth: Judith

Ap Est: additions to
Esther

Wis: Wisdom of Solomon

Sir: Ecclesiasticus, or the
Wisdom of Jesus the
Son of Sirach

Bar: Baruch

L Jer: Letter of Jeremiah

Ap Dn: additions to
Daniel (the Prayer of
Azariah and the Song
of the Three Young
Men)

Sus: Susanna

Bel: Bel and the Dragon

Man: The Prayer of
Manasseh

1 Mac: First Maccabees

2 Mac: Second Maccabees

TRANSLITERATION OF HEBREW

ʾ: 'aleph	k, kh: kaph	r: resh
b, bh: beth	l: lamedh	s: sin
g, gh: gimel	m: mem	sh: shin
d, dh: daaleth	n: nun	t, th: tau
h: he	s: samekh	a, e, i, o, u transliterate
w: wau	ʿ: 'ayin	long and short He-
z: zayin	p, ph: pe	brew vowels
h: cheth	ts: tsade	: transliterates the vocal
t: teth	q: qof	shewa
y: yod		

KEY TO PRONUNCIATION

ā: late	ō: old
â: chaotic	ô: obey
â: fare	ô: lord
ā: add	ô: dog
ā: father	ō: odd
â: mask	o: connect
ā: account	ōō: food
ā: sofa	ōō: foot
ē: eve	û: cube
ē: evade	û: unite
ē: end	û: burn
ē: maker	û: but
ē: silent	u: circus
ē: here	qû: verdure
ī: ice	th: then
ī: till	tû: nature
i: charity	

In each instance an acceptable pronunciation is given which may not be the only correct one.

Aalar (ā'd-lār). See *Allar*.

Aaron (ār'un, of uncertain meaning). Moses' spokesman and assistant (Ex 4:14-17; 7); 1st head of Hebrew priesthood. B in Egypt, son of Amram and Jochebed, both Levites (Ex 6:20); brother of Moses (Ex 6:20) and Miriam (Nm 26:59; 1 Ch 6:3); married Elisheba (daughter of Amminadab), who bore Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, Ithamar (Ex 6:23); d at 123 on Mt Hor; buried there (Nm 20:22-29).

Aaron was praised for his eloquence (Ex 4:14); regarded coleader with Moses (Ex 7). Helped Hur hold up Moses' hands during battle with Amalekites (Ex 17:12). When Moses tarried on Sinai, Aaron made golden calf (Ex 32). Aaron and Miriam taunted Moses because of his Cushite (KJ: Ethiopian) wife (Nm 12:1). Authority of Aaron vindicated through miracle of rod (Nm 17). Aaron and Moses doubted at Meribah (Nm 20:12).

Moses anointed Aaron and four sons to priesthood, higher order than Levites (Nm 3:1-3). As "holiest of men," Aaron and descendants received offerings from Israelites (Nm 18:8-14). God was his Portion, hence he received no inheritance in Canaan (Nm 18:20). Priestly adornments (breastplate [RSV: breastpiece], ephod, robe, coat, mitre [RSV: turban], girdle) made for Aaron (Ex 28; 39:1-31). Succeeded by Eleazar (Nm 20:28).

Aaronites (ār'un-its). Priestly descendants of Aaron (KJ: 1 Ch 12:27; 27:17).

Aaron's rod. Proved Aaron's authority by budding; placed before Ark of Testimony (Nm 17; see Heb 9:4).

Abacuc (āb'ā-kūk). See *Habakkuk*.

Abaddon (ā-bād'un, destruction, destroyer. KJ: Rv 9:11. RV: Jb 26:6; Pr 15:11; 27:20; Rv 9:11. RSV: Jb 26:6; 28:22; 31:12; Ps 88:11; Pr 15:11; 27:20; Rv 9:11. KJ, RV translate "destruction" when they do not use Hebrew word). 1. Destruction, ruin (Jb 31:12). 2. Place of ruin for the lost, linked with grave (Ps 88:11) and Sheol (Jb 26:6; Pr 15:11; 27:20). 3. Personified as the Destroyer and linked with Death personified (Jb 28:22). 4. Apollyon (Destroyer), king of bottomless pit (Rv 9:11).

Abadias (āb-ā-dī'ās). See *Obadiah 10*.

Abagthia (ā-bāg'thā). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

Abana, Abanah (āb'ā-nā). "River of Damascus" in Syria (2 K 5:12). Identified with Greek Chrysorrhoas, modern Barada.

Abarim (āb'ā-rim, regions beyond). Region E of Jordan and S of Bashan; its mountains overlook Jordan and Dead Sea (Dt 32:49; Jer 22:20 [KJ: the passages]).

abase. To humble or make low. The proud and wicked are to be abased (Jb 40:11; Eze 21:26). God abases the proud (Jb 22:29; Ps 44:9; Dn 4:37). In NT, RV, RSV translate "humble" where KJ has "abase," except in Ph 4:12.

Abba (āb'ā, Aramaic, father). Used to express filial address to God (Mk 14:36; Ro 8:15; Gl 4:6). H *ab* (*abi*) used in composition of proper names.

Abda (āb'dā, servant). 1. Adoniram's father (1 K 4:6). 2. See *Obadiah 5*.

Abdeel (āb'dē-ēl, servant of God). Shelemiah's father (Jer 38:26).

Abdi (āb'di, servant of). 1. Merarite Levite; son of Malluch (1 Ch 6:44; 2 Ch 29:12). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [RV: Oabdius; KJ omits]).

Abdias (āb'dī'ās). See *Obadiah 12*.

Abdiel (āb'di-ēl, servant of God). Gadite chief of Bashan; father of Ahi; son of Guni (1 Ch 5:15).

Abdon (āb'dōn, servile). 1. Judge of Israel for 8 years; Ephraimite; son of Hillel (Ju 12:13-15). 2. Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:23). 3. Benjaminite; ancestor of Saul; son of Jehiel (1 Ch 8:30; 9:35, 36). 4. See *Achbor 2*. 5. Levitical city in Asher (Jos 21:30; 1 Ch 6:74).

Abednego (ā-bēd'nē-gō, servant of Nego, or Nebo). Babylonian name given to Azariah (Dn 1:7; 3).

Abel (ā'bel, son? vapor?). 2d son of Adam and Eve; keeper of sheep; murdered by Cain, his jealous, rejected brother (Gn 4:1-16). Abel, a righteous man (Mt 23:35; 1 Jn 3:12), by faith offered more acceptable sacrifice than Cain (Heb 11:4).

Abel (ā'bel, meadow). Prefix for names of towns and places (Gn 50:10, 11; Nm 33:49; Ju 7:22; 2 Sm 20:14, 15). [Abel in 1 Sm 6:18 should probably read "stone" (H 'eben), as RV, RSV.]

Abel-beth-maacah (ā'bel-bēth-mā'ā-kā, meadow of house of oppression. KJ: -maachah. Abel of Beth-maacah in 2 Sm 20:14 [KJ, RV: Abel and Beth-maac(h)ah], 15. Abel in 2 Sm 20:18). Town in N Palestine known for its prudence and adherence to custom; attacked by Joab (2 Sm 20:14, 15). Ben-hadad (1 K 15:20). Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29).

Abel-cherarim, Abel-kerarim (ā'bel-kēr'ā-mim, meadow of vineyards. KJ: plain of vineyards). Place E of Jordan, probably near Rabbath Ammon (Ju 11:33).

Abel-maim (ā'bel-mā'im, meadow of waters). Perhaps a name for Abel-beth-maacah (2 Ch 16:4).

Abel-meholah (ā'bel-mē-hō'lā, meadow of the dance). Town (Tell el-Maqlub) near Jordan, N of Jabesh-gilead; birthplace of Elisha (1 K 19:16). Enemies routed by Gideon fled to it (Ju 7:22).

Abel-mizraim (ā'bel-miz'rā-im, meadow, or mourning, of Egypt). Name given threshing floor of Atad because of lament of Canaanites when Jacob's sons mourned their father (Gn 50:11).

Abel-shittim (ā'bel-shit'im, meadow of acacias. Shittim in Nm 25:1; Jos 2:1). Place in Plains of Moab near Jordan; final camping place of Israelites before entering Canaan (Nm 33:49).

Abez (ā'bēz, whiteness; tin. RV, RSV: Ebez). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:20).

abhorrence (āb-hōr'ens). Aversion, act of shrinking or withdrawing from. Believers abhor abominable things (Dt 7:26) and sins (Ps 119:163). Wicked abhor righteous (Am 5:10) and God's statutes (Lv 26:43). God abhors idolaters and transgressors (Lv 26:30).

Abi (ā'bī, progenitor. Abijah in 2 Ch 29:1). Mother of Hezekiah; daughter of Zechariah (2 K 18:2).

Abia, Abiah (ā-bī'ā). See *Abijah*.

Abi-albon (ā-bī-ā'l'bōn, father is strength). Possibly textual variant for Abiel in 1 Ch 11:32). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:31).

Abiasaph (ā-bī'ā-sāf, my father has gathered. Abiasaph in 1 Ch 6:23, 37; 9:19). Levite; son of Korah; head of family (Ex 6:24).

Abiathar (ā-bī'ā-thār, father of abundance). Son of Ahimelech; only son to escape vengeance of Saul; protected by David, whose consultant he became; brought ark to Jerusalem with Zadok; with Joab supported Adonijah as David's successor; banished by Solomon (1 Sm 22:20-23; 30; 2 Sm 8; 15:24-35; 17-20; 1 K 1:7, 19, 25, 42; 2:22-27; 4:4; 1 Ch 15:11; 18:16; 24:6; 27:34; Mk 2:26).

Abib (ā'bīb). See *time*.

Abida (ā-bī'dā, father has knowledge). Son of Midian (Gn 25:4 [KJ: Abidah]; 1 Ch 1:33).

Abidan (ā-bī'dān, father is judge). Son of Gideon; outstanding prince of Benjamin (Nm 1:11; 2:22; 7:60, 65; 10:24).

abide. 1. To await (as RSV: Acts 20:23). 2. To endure (as RSV: Jer 10:10). 3. To stay (as RSV: Lk 24:29). 4. To dwell (as RV, RSV: Ps 61:4). 5. To have fellowship with Christ (Jn 15:4-11). 6. To last, endure (e.g., faith, hope, love: 1 Co 13:13; Word: 1 Ptr 1:23; believers and their heritage: Ps 37:18, 20).

Abiel (ā'bī-ēl, God is my father). 1. Father of Kish; grandfather of Saul and Abner (1 Sm 9:1). 2. See *Abi-albon*.

Abiezer (ā-bī-ē'zēr, father is help). 1. Son of Gilead (Nm 26:30. KJ: Jeezer. RV, RSV: Iezer); head of clan in Manasseh of which Gideon was member (Jos 17:2; Ju 6:15; 1 Ch 7:18). 2. One of David's chief men (2 Sm 23:27) and military officers (1 Ch 27:12).

Abiezrite (ā-bī-ē'z'rit). Member of Abiezer clan (Ju 6:11; see Nm 26:30 [KJ: Jeezerite. RV, RSV: Iezerite]).

Abigail (āb'ī-gāl, father is exultation). 1. Beautiful, wise wife of Nabal of Carmel and, after his death, of David; brought an appeasement gift to David after her husband refused to reward David for protection given his shearers and flocks (1 Sm 25); captured by Amalekites and rescued by David (1 Sm 30). 2. Sister of David; married Jether, an Ishmaelite; mother of Amasa (2 Sm 17:25 [RV, RSV: Abigail]; 1 Ch 2:16, 17).

Abigal (āb'ī-gāl). See *Abigail* 2.

Abihail (āb'ī-hāl, father is strong). 1. Father of Zuriel (Nm 3:35). 2. Abishur's wife (1 Ch 2:29). 3. Eliab's daughter (niece of David), Mahalath's mother (RV, RSV). Rehoboam's wife (2 Ch 11:18). 4. Gadite in Gilead (1 Ch 5:14). 5. Es-ther's father (Est 2:15; 9:29).

Abihu (ā-bī'hū, father is he). Aaron's son (Nm 3:2; Ex 6:23); ascended Sinai with Moses (Ex 24:1, 9); priest (Ex 28:1); consumed for offering strange fire (Lv 10:1, 2; Nm 3:4; 26:61; 1 Ch 24:2).

Abihud (ā-bī'hūd, father is renown?) Benjamin's grandson; Bela's son (1 Ch 8:3).

Abijah (ā-bī'jā, Lord is father. RSV: Abijah throughout. KJ: Abia in 1 Ch 3:10; Mt 1:7; Lk 1:5. KJ, RV: Abiah in 1 Ch 2:24 [RSV: his father]; 6:28. KJ: Abiah in 1 Sm 8:2; 1 Ch 7:8). 1. King of Judah (also called Abijam); wicked; son of Rehoboam and Maacah; warred against

Jeroboam I (1 K 15; 2 Ch 12; 13). 2. Son of Jeroboam I (1 K 14). 3. 2d son of Samuel; his corrupt administration led elders to ask for king (1 Sm 8:2). 4. Descendant of Eleazar (1 Ch 24:10; Neh 12:17); gave his name to 8th course of priests, to which Zachariah belonged (Lk 1:5). 5. Ahaz' wife; Hezekiah's mother (2 Ch 29:1). 6. Wife of Hezron (1 Ch 2:24). 7. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:8). 8. Priest (Neh 10:7).

Abijam (ā-bī'jām). See *Abijah* 1.

Abilene (āb-i-lē'nē, land of meadows). Syrian tetrarchy near Anti-Lebanon, watered by Barada River; governed by Lysanias in time of John the Baptist (Lk 3:1).

Abimael (ā-bīm'ā-ēl, father is God?). Descendant of Joktan; father of Arabic tribe of Mali (Gn 10:28; 1 Ch 1:22).

Abimelech (ā-bīm'e-lēk, father is Melech Melech). 1. King of Gerar; made covenant with Abraham (Gn 20; 21:22-34). 2. King of Gerar; made covenant with Isaac (Gn 26:1-33); possibly same as 1. 3. Gideon's son by concubine (Ju 8:31; 9; 2 Sm 11:21). 4. Abiathar's son (1 Ch 18:16. RSV: Ahimelech, as in 2 Sm 8:17). 5. Applied to Achish (1 Sm 21:10; Ps 34 title), hence probably throne name of Philistine kings.

Abinadab (ā-bin'ā-dāb, father is noble). 1. Levite of Kiriath-jearim; kept ark from time of its return by Philistines until David moved it (1 Sm 7:1, 2; 1 Ch 13:7). 2. 2d son of Jesse (1 Sm 16:8; 17:13). 3. Saul's son; slain at Gilboa (1 Sm 31:2). 4. KJ: son of Abinadab (1 K 4:11. RV, RSV: Ben-abinadab).

Abinoam (ā-bin'ō-ām, father is pleasantness). Barak's father (Ju 4:6; 5:1, 12).

Abiram, Abiron (ā-bī'rām, ā-bī'rōn, exalted one is father). 1. Reubenite; conspired with Korah (Nm 16; Sir 45:18 [KJ: Abiron]). 2. Son of Hiel (1 K 16:34).

Abisei (āb-i-sē'ī). See *Abishua* 2.

Abishag (āb-i-shāg, father is wanderer). Fair Shunammite maiden brought to David in his old age (1 K 1:1-4). When Adonijah requested her as wife, after David's death, Solomon had him slain (1 K 2:13-25).

Abishai (ā-bish'ā-i, father is Jesse?). Joab's brother; son of Zeruah (1 Ch 2:16); desired to kill sleeping Saul (1 Sm 26:6); fought with David's men against Abner (2 Sm 2:18); participated in murder of Abner (2 Sm 3:30); coleader of David's army (2 Sm 10:14; 18:2); rescued David from giant Ishbi-benob (2 Sm 21:16, 17).

Abishalom (ā-bish'ā-lōm, father is peace). Probably variant spelling for Absalom, son of David (1 K 15:2, 10).

Abishua (ā-bish'ū-ā, father is help?). 1. Benjaminite, son of Bela (1 Ch 8:4). 2. Son of Phinehas (1 Ch 6:4, 5, 50; Ez 7:5; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ: Abisum. RV: Abisue]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ: Abisei. RV: Abissei]).

Abishur (ā-bī'shēr, father is wall). Jerahmeelite; son of Shammai (1 Ch 2:28, 29).

Abissei, Abisue, Abisum (āb-i-sē'ī, ā-bis'ū-ē, ā-bis'um). See *Abishua* 2.

Abital (ā-bī'tāl, father is den). Wife of David (2 Sm 3:4; 1 Ch 3:3).

Abitub (ā-bī'tūb, father is goodness). Benjaminite; son of Shahraraim (1 Ch 8:8-11).

Abiud (ā-bī'ud). Son of Zerubbabel in genealogy of Jesus (Mt 1:13; missing in 1 Ch 3:19).

Abner (āb'nēr, father is light). Son of Ner; commander of cousin Saul's forces (1 Sm 14:50, 51; 17:57; 26:5-14); made Ishbo-

sheth, Saul's son, king of Israel at Mahanaim but was defeated by David's men (2 Sm 2:8); killed by Joab and Abishai (2 Sm 3:26-30). David mourned him as "a prince and a great man" (2 Sm 3:31-39).

abomination (â-bôrn-i-nâ'shun). KJ, RV, RSV use this word (with variations) to translate four Hebrew words: *to'ebah* (loathsome things, esp. religiously, Gn 43:32; Dt 7:25); *piggul* (stale sacrificial flesh, Lv 7:18; 19:7); *sheqets* (flesh of prohibited animals, Lv 7:21); *shiqqs* (used of objects of idolatry, Dt 29:17; Hos 9:10). Detestable thing (animals, persons, acts, idolatry, etc.).

Abomination of Desolation. Mention in Dn 9:27; 11:31; 12:11 is possibly reference to desecration of sanctuary by Antiochus Epiphanes and idol on the altar (1 Mac 1:54) on which sacrifices were offered to Olympian Zeus. This prophecy not exhausted by this fulfillment but belongs to Messianic times. Christ reiterated prophecy (Mt 24:15, 16; Mk 13:14), referring, perhaps, to statue of Caligula in temple. Figuratively applied to neglect of Gospel and to externalism in church.

Abraham (â'brâ-hâm, father of a multitude), **Abram** (â'brâm, exalted father. Name in vogue in Babylonia). Founder of Hebrew nation. Son of Terah; brother of Nahor and Haran. His family, descendants of Shem, lived in Ur of Chaldees. After Haran's death, Terah emigrated to Haran in Mesopotamia with Abram, Abram's wife Sarai, and Haran's son Lot (Gn 11).

In Haran God told Abram to leave his country, kindred, and paternal home for land God would show him; promised to make of him great nation and bless all families of earth in him. Abram, then 75 yrs old, went to Canaan with Sarai and Lot. Abram pitched tent at oak (KJ; plain) of Moreh, where God promised him land and Abram built altar E of Bethel. Famine drove him to Egypt, where Pharaoh took beautiful Sarai into his house after Abram caused her to say she was Abram's sister. Plagues caused Pharaoh to discover deception and dismiss Abram (Gn 12).

Abram with great possessions left Egypt together with Lot and returned to altar near Bethel. Strife between herdsmen of Abram and Lot led to separation; Abram gave Lot choice of land, and Lot chose Jordan plain and pitched tent as far as Sodom. God repeated promise to Abram, who moved to Mamre (Gn 13).

When four kings defeated five of territory where Lot lived and took Lot captive, Abram pursued enemies, recovered spoils, rescued Lot. Thereupon Abram received blessing of Melchizedek, king of Salem (Gn 14).

Promise of Canaan as inheritance confirmed by covenant (Gn 15). Ishmael, son of Hagar, b to Abram (Gn 16). God changed his name to Abraham, promised that His everlasting covenant would be fulfilled in Isaac, and added sign of circumcision (Gn 17). God appeared to Abraham at Mamre; Sarah rebuked for laughter. Abraham pleaded for Sodom (Gn 18). Abraham went to Gerar, denied his wife, who was taken by Abimelech; God revealed deceit in dream, and Sarah was restored (Gn 20).

Isaac born; Hagar and Ishmael cast out (Gn 21). God tested Abraham's faith through command to sacrifice Isaac (Gn 22). Abraham sent servant to get wife

for Isaac (Gn 24). Abraham d at 175, buried in cave of Machpelah (Gn 25).

God called Abraham, who later is called friend of God, from a family that served idols (Jos 24:2). God took initiative in covenants in which God binds Himself to give without receiving anything in return. Circumcision (Ro 4:11) is sign of covenant.

By faith Abraham was just, as God wanted him to be, thus becoming the father of believers (Ro 4; Gl 3). This faith showed itself in works (Ja 2:21). In Christ, Abraham's seed, all nations of earth are blessed (Gl 3:16). Believers are spiritual heirs and sons of Abraham (Ro 4:13, 14; Gl 3:29). Covenant with Abraham not disannulled by that of Sinai (by which men are obligated) but remains steadfast for all ages (Gl 3:17, 18).

Abraham's bosom. Term used for everlasting life by Jews (4 Mac 13:17) and Christ (Lk 13:28; 16:22).

Abronah (â-brô'nâ, station. KJ: Ebronah). Station of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33:34, 35).

Abshalom (âb'sâ-lom, father is peace). 1. Son of David by Maacah (2 Sm 3:3). Noted for his beauty (2 Sm 14:25). Killed Amnon, his half brother, to avenge Tamar; fled to Geshur, where he stayed 3 yrs (2 Sm 13; 14). Conspired to seize throne from David and gathered malcontents around himself. Wise counsel of Ahithophel thwarted by Hushai; David's forces defeated Abshalom. Joab killed Abshalom with three darts while his hair was entangled in tree. David grieved for his son (2 Sm 15-18). See *Abishalom*. 2. Father of Mattathias, captain of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 11:70). 3. Envoy of Jews (2 Mac 11:17).

abstinence (âb'sti-nens). Examples of abstinence in OT are: from blood (Lv 3:17), certain meats (Lv 11), parts sacred to altar (Lv 3:9-17), meats consecrated to idols (Ex 34:15), special (Lv 9:10; Nm 6:5). Abstinence also enjoined under special circumstances (Ju 13:4; Nm 6:3; Jer 35:6; Lk 1:15). NT gives liberty according to dictates of conscience and love in matters not commanded or forbidden (Ro 14:1-3; 1 Co 8; Acts 15) and opposes legalistic sects (1 Ti 4:3, 4; Col 2:16).

Abubus (â-bû'bus). Father of Ptolemy (1 Mac 16:11-15).

abuse, abuser. 1. Defile or ravish (Ju 19:25; 1 Co 6:9 [RSV; homosexuals]). 2. Insult or dishonor (Pr 9:7; 22:10; Lk 6:28 [KJ, RV: spitefully use]). 3. Use to the full (1 Co 9:18 [RSV: making full use]).

abyss. In classical Greek the adjective means "bottomless" (e.g., Tartarus, sea of trouble, abyss of Pluto). In LXX it translates *t'hom*, *m:tsulah*, *tsulah*, and *rahabah*. NT: seat and prison of Satan and source of evil. RV: abyss. KJ: deep (Lk 8:31; Ro 10:7), bottomless pit (Rv 9:1-11; 11:7; 17:8; 20:1, 3). RSV: abyss (Lk 8:31; Ro 10:7), bottomless pit (Rv).

acacia (â-kâ'shâ). See *shiitah*.

Acatan (âk'â-tân). See *Hakkatan*.

Accaba (âk'â-bâ). See *Hagab*.

Accad (âk'âd). Town founded by Nimrod (Gn 10:10), perhaps Agade on Euphrates SW of Baghdad. Name also applied to a district in northern Mesopotamia; center of Assyrian rule.

Accaron (âk'â-rôn). See *Ekron*.

Accho, **Acco** (âk'ô, curve). Town and bay on Mediterranean, 25 mi S of Tyre. As-

signed to Asher but could not be captured (Ju 1:31). Name changed to Ptolemais c 100 BC (Acts 21:7). Crusaders and Arabs fought for possession of it. Modern Acre.

accomplish. 1. Bring to successful conclusion (KJ: Ps 64:6; RSV: Acts 20:24). 2. Finish period of time (KJ: Jer 25:12; Lk 2:6). 3. Bring God's wrath to completeness (KJ: Eze 6:12; RSV: Dn 11:36). 4. Bring Christ's work to completion (Lk 12:50; 18:31).

Accos (āk'ōs). Eupolemos' grandfather (1 Mac 8:17).

account (n.). 1. "On account of": because of (RSV: Gn 12:13). 2. Record, listing (RSV: 1 K 9:15).

account (v.). 1. Consider, regard (Dt 2:20 [RSV: known]; Ro 8:36 [RSV: regarded]). 2. Impute, reckon (Gl 3:6 [RV, RSV: reckoned]). 3. Repute (Mk 10:42 [RSV: supposed to]).

Accoz (āk'ōz). See *Hakkoz* 2.

accursed. Separated for God or from God. KJ translates *H berem* with this word. RV, RSV: devoted (Jos 6:17, 18; 7:1; 22:20; 1 Ch 2:7). Word refers to thing set apart for God. KJ, RSV also translate *anathema* "accursed" in Ro 9:3; 1 Co 12:3; Gl 1:8, 9 (RV transliterates). See *anathema*.

Acelanda (ā-sēl'dā-mā). See *Akeldama*.

Achaia (ā-kā'yā). Greek state, originally N part of Peloponnesus, after 140 BC all of Greece S of Macedonia (Acts 18: 12, 27; 19:21; Ro 15:26; 1 Co 16:15; 2 Co 1:1; 9:2; 11:10; 1 Th 1:7, 8).

Achaleus (ā-kā'i-kus, of Achaia). Christian who came to Paul at Ephesus from Corinth (1 Co 16:17).

Achan, Achar (ā'kān, ā'kār, trouble). Judahite who stole spoils at Jericho and was stoned in Valley of Achor (Jos 7; 22:20. Achar in 1 Ch 2:7).

Achaz (ā'kāz). See *Ahaz*.

Achbor (āk'bōr, mouse). 1. Edomite (Gn 36:38). 2. Son of Micalah; officer of Josiah (2 K 22:12-20; Jer 26:22; 36:12. Abdon in 2 Ch 34:20).

Achiacharus (ā-ki-āk'ā-rus). Nephew of Tobit; governor under Esarhaddon (Tob 1:21. RSV: Ahikar).

Achias (ā-ki'ās). Ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. RSV: Ahijah).

Achim (ā'kim, Lord will establish). Ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:14).

Achior (ā'ki-ōr). 1. In LXX (Nm 34:27) for Ahihud. 2. General of Ammonites; favorable to Jews (Jdth 5:5-24).

Achiphpa (āk'i-fā). See *Hakupha*.

Achish (ā'kish). Son of Maacah, king of Gath, to whom David fled from Saul (1 Sm 21:10-15; 27; 28:1, 2; 29; 1 K 2:39).

Achitob, Achitub (āk'i-tōb, ā'ki-tūb). See *Ahitub* 2.

Achmetha (āk'mē-thā. RSV: Ecbatana). Capital of Media; summer residence of Persian kings. Decree of Cyrus permitting Jews to build temple was found there (Ez 6:2). Identified with Ecbatana (Jdth 1:1-4).

Achor (ā'kōr, trouble). Valley S of Jericho (Jos 15:7) where Achan was stoned (Jos 7:24-26; Is 65:10; Hos 2:15); identified with el-Buqe'a.

Achsah (āk'sā, anklet). Daughter of Caleb; given to Othniel for capturing Kiriath-sepher (Jos 15:16-19; Ju 1:2-15; 1 Ch 2:49 [KJ: Achsa]).

Achshaph (āk'shāf, fascination). 1. Town in Upper Galilee (El-Kesaf?; Jos 11:1; 12:20). 2. City of Asher near Acre (Jos 19:25).

Achzib (āk'zib, deceitful). 1. Town of Asher (Ez-Zib) between Acre and Tyre (Jos 19:29; Ju 1:31). 2. Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:44; Mi 1:14). Chezib in Gn 38:5. Cozeba (KJ: Chozeba) in 1 Ch 4:22.

Acipha (ās'i-fā). See *Hakupha*.

Achtho (ās'i-thō). See *Ahitub* 4.

acknowledge. 1. Admit, confess (Jer 14:20). 2. Confess in thought and action that someone is something, e.g., that God is our Lord (Ro 1:28). KJ, RV frequently have "confess" where RSV has "acknowledge."

acquit. 1. Act like (1 Sm 4:9). 2. Release or free from (Jb 10:14).

acquittal. Forgiveness (Ro 5:18). KJ, RV: free gift . . . to justification.

Acraha (āk'rā-bā). See *Elezebel*.

Acraabim (ā-krāb'im). See *Akraabim*.

Acts, Book of. 5th book of NT; traditionally ascribed to Luke. Traces establishment of church to Holy Spirit and deals primarily with mission activities first of Peter, then of Paul. Outline: 1. The Church in Jerusalem (1:1-8:3). 2. The Church in Judea and Samaria and Some Regions Beyond (8:4-12:24). 3. The Church Extended to Jews and Gentiles of the West (12:25-28:31). See *Peter*; *Paul*.

Acua (ā-kū'ā). See *Akkub* 3.

Acub (ā'kūb). See *Bakkub*.

Acud (ā'kūd). See *Akkub* 3.

Adadah (ād'ā-dā; ā-dā'dā). City in the Negeb of Judah (Jos 15:22).

Adah (ād'ā, ornament). 1. One of Lamech's wives (Gn 4:19, 20). 2. One of Esau's wives; daughter of Elon, the Hittite (Gn 36:2, 4). Basemath in Gn 26:34.

Adaiiah (ā-dā'yā, Lord has adorned). 1. Father of Josiah's mother (2 K 22:1). 2. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:41). Iddo in 1 Ch 6:21. 3. Son of Jeroham, a priest (1 Ch 9:12; Neh 11:12). 4. Benjaminite, son of Shimei (1 Ch 8:21). 5. 6. Two men of families called Bani who put away their strange wives (Ez 10:29 [KJ, RV: Judeus in 1 Esd 9:30, 39]). 7. Father of Maaseiah (2 Ch 23:1). 8. Descendant of Judah by Perez (Neh. 11:5).

Adalia (ā-dā'li-ā). Son of Haman (Est 9:8).

Adam (ād'ām, human being; man. 1. 1st human being. God created Adam in His own image, gave him dominion over animals and other creatures, and placed him in Garden of Eden. Man was created male and female, commanded to be fruitful and subdue the earth. Adam and Eve transgressed God's command and were expelled from Eden. Adam died at 930 (Gn 1-4:5). Paul makes the first man, Adam, the source of sin and death and the second man, Christ, the source of life and righteousness (Ro 5:12-21; 1 Co 15: 22, 45; Eph 4:22-24; Cl 3:9, 10). 2. City in Jordan valley (Jos 3:16).

Adamah (ād'ā-mā, soil). Fortified city of Naphtali, 5 mi SW of Tiberias (Jos 19:36).

adamant (ād'ā-mānt). Mineral or hard metal. Translated "adamant" (Eze 3:9) or "diamond" (Jer 17:1). Symbol of hardness (Zch 7:12).

Adami (ād'ā-mī. RV, RSV: Adami-nekeb [Adami of the pass]). Border town of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Adami-nekeb (-nē'kēb). See *Adami*.

Adar (ā-dār). See *Addar* 1; *time*.

Adasa (ād'ā-sā). Town near Beth-horon (1 Mac 7:40, 45).

Adbeel (ād'bē-ēl). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29).

Addan (ăd'ăn. Addon in Neh 7:61). Place in Babylonia from which people who could not prove Hebrew ancestry returned to Jerusalem (Ez 2:59).

Addar (ăd'ăr). 1. Border town of Judah Jos 15:3, KJ: Adar. Hazar-addar (village of Addar) in Nm 34:4. 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:3). Ard in Gn 46:21; Nm 26:40.

adder. See *cockatrice*; *serpent*.

Addi (ăd'i). 1. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28). 2. See *Pahath-moab*.

Addo (ăd'ô). See *Iddo* 6.

Addon (ăd'ôn). See *Eder* 4.

Addus (ăd'us). 1. Son of servant of Solomon (1 Esd 5:34). 2. Variant for Jaddus, a priest (1 Esd 5:38. RV, RSV: Jaddus).

Ader (ăd'ēr). See *Eder* 4.

adiaphora (ăd-i-ăf'ô-ră). Ecclesiastical term applied to matters neither commanded nor forbidden in Scripture and which require discretion (1 Co 6:12; 8; 10:23; Ro 14:3, 6; Cl 2:16, 17). NT places Levitical observances and some human ordinances in this class (Mt 23:8-10; Lk 22:26; Rv 5:10; 1 Ptr 2:8). See also *liberty*.

Adida (ăd'i-dă). See *Haddid*.

Adiel (ăd'i-ēl, ornament of God). 1. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36). 2. Priest (1 Ch 9:12). 3. Father of Aznaveth (1 Ch 27:25).

Adin (ăd'in, luxurious?). Founder of a family which returned from Babylonian captivity (Ez 2:15; 8:6; Neh 10:16; 1 Esd 5:14 [RV: Adinul; 8:32]).

Adina (ăd'i-nă, luxurious). Officer of David (1 Ch 11:42).

Adino (ăd'i-nô). See *Josheb-bassshebeth*.

Adinu (ăd'i-nū). See *Adin*.

Adinus (ăd'i-nus). See *Jamin* 3.

Adithaim (ăd-i-thă'im, double booty). Town of Judah in Shephelah (Jos 15:36).

adjuration (ăj-ôô-ră'shun). Act whereby a person imposes upon another the obligation of speaking under oath (Jos 6:26; 1 Sm 14:24; 1 K 22:16; 2 Ch 18:15; Mt 26:63; Acts 19:13).

Adlai (ăd'lă-i). Father of Shaphat, a herdsman (1 Ch 27:29).

Admah (ăd'mă, redlands). City destroyed with Sodom (Gn 10:19; 14:2, 8; 19:25, 28, 29; Dt 29:23; Hos 11:8).

Admatha (ăd'mă-thă). One of 7 princes of Persia (Est 1:14).

Admin (ăd'mîn). RV margin and RSV insert in Lk 3:33 on basis of some G mss.

administration (ăd-min-is-tră'shun). KJ: service, performance of service (1 Co 12:5; 2 Co 9:2. RV: ministrations). RSV: management, application (1 Sm 7:17; 2 Sm 8:15; 1 Ch 18:14; 1 Co 12:28; 2 Co 8:20).

admonition (ăd-mô-nish'un). Duty of admonition repeatedly enjoined (2 Ch 19:10; Eze 3:18; Mt 18:15-17; Ro 15:14; 1 Co 4:14; 1 Th 5:14) and demonstrated (2 Sm 12:1-23; Mt 23:37-39) in the Scriptures.

Adna (ăd'nă, pleasure). 1. Priest after exile (Neh 12:15). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Naathus in 1 Esd 9:31.

Adnah (ăd'nă, pleasure). 1. Came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 2. Jehoshaphat's commander (2 Ch 17:14).

Adonai (ăd-ô-nă'i, my lord). Hebrews spoke this word where ineffable Jahveh occurred. JHVH (YHWH) pointed with its vowels (Jehovah).

Adoni-bezek (ăd-ô-ni-bē-zēk, my lord is Bezek). Captured and mutilated by Judah after battle of Bezek (Ju 1:4-7).

Adonijah (ăd-ô-ni'jă, Lord is my lord). 1. Fourth son of David; supported by Joab and Abiathar, proclaimed himself king.

David, however, proclaimed Solomon king, who first pardoned but later executed Adonijah (1 K 1—2; 1 Ch 23:1; 28:5). 2. Levite (2 Ch 17:8). 3. See *Adonikam*.

Adonikam (ăd-ô-ni'kăm, my lord has arisen). Founder of family which returned after exile (Ez 2:13; Neh 7:18). Adonijah in Neh 10:16.

Adoniram (ăd-ô-ni'răm, my lord is high). In charge of forced labor under David and Solomon (1 K 4:6; 5:14; Adoram in 2 Sm 20:24). Killed by ten tribes when sent by Rehoboam to deal with them (1 K 12:18; Hadoram in 2 Ch 10:18).

Adoni-zedek (ăd-ô-ni-zē-dēk, my lord is righteousness). Amorite; king of Jerusalem; fought Joshua with 4 other kings at Gibeon; captured and slain (Jos 10:1-27).

adoption. 1. Reception into family as child (Ex 2:10; Est 2:7). 2. Reception into family of God (Ro 8:14-17), which is true Israel (Ro 9), through faith in Christ (Gl 3:26-28), as testified by Spirit (Gl 4:6, 7). RSV: "sonship" in Ro 8:15; 9:4.

Ador, **Adora**, **Adoralm** (ăd'ôr, ăd-ô'ră, ăd-ô-ră'im, two hills?). City fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:9). Adora in 1 Mac 13:20. Modern Dura.

Adoram (ăd-dô'răm). See *Adoniram*.

Adoration. Attitude of awe and reverence for God and expression of that attitude in words and actions. Does not occur in KJ, RV, or RSV.

adorn, adornment. 1. Christian life is adornment for doctrine (Tit 2:10). 2. Virtues are God-pleasing adornments (1 Ptr 3:3-12). 3. Church is adorned for Christ, her husband (Rv 21:2). 4. New Jerusalem is resplendent in adornment (Rv 21:19).

Adrammelech (ă-drăm'e-lēk). 1. Delty of Sepharvites, to whom children were sacrificed in Samaria (2 K 17:31). 2. Son and murderer of Sennacherib (2 K 19:37; Is. 37:38).

Adramyttium (ăd-ră-mīt'i-um). Harbor city of Mysia at base of Mt Ida (Acts 27:2).

Adria (ăd'ri-ă). Ionian Gulf and Sea between Crete and Sicily (Acts 27:27).

Adriel (ăd'ri-ēl, flock of God). Meholathite; married Saul's daughter Merab (1 Sm 18:19; 2 Sm 21:8).

Aduel (ăd-ü'el). Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Adullam (ă-döl'am). Canaanite city (Tell esh Sheikl Madhkur) SW of Jerusalem; allotted to Judah (Jos 12:15; 2 Ch 11:7); reoccupied after exile (Neh 11:30; Mi 1:15; 2 Mac 12:38 [KJ: Odollam]); cave there was David's hiding place (1 Sm 22:1; 2 Sm 23:13; 1 Ch 11:15).

adultery. OT, act whereby a man adulterates a woman, that is, has illicit intercourse with wife of another (Dt 22:22-24). NT, violation of marriage contract by either of parties by illicit relations with third party (Mt 19:3-9). Christ interpreted 6th commandment as forbidding all kinds of unchastity in deed or thought (Ex 20:14; Mt 5:28). Mosaic law punished adultery with death (Lv 20:10; Jn 8:5), and NT lists adultery among open sins of flesh (Gl 5:19). In symbolical language of OT adultery is apostasy from God (Jer 3:9; Eze 23:36-49).

Adummim (ă-düm'im, red objects). Pass between Jerusalem and Jericho (Jos 15:7; 18:17. Cf Lk 10:30).

Advent of Christ. 1. Coming of Christ in flesh (Zeh 9:9; Mt 21:4). 2. Spiritual coming of Christ into hearts of men and

- His presence in church (Jn 14:18, 23).
3. Christ's return to judgment (Mt 24:30).
See also *Parousia*.
- adversary** (ăd'vēr-sēr-i). 1. Political or personal enemy (Ju 2:3; Ez 4:1 et al). 2. Enemy of God and His people, esp the devil (1 Ti 5:14; 1 Ptr 5:8).
- advocate** (ăd'vō-kăt). One who pleads cause of another (1 Jn 2:1). Same word translated Comforter (Jn 14:16. RSV: Counselor).
- Aedias** (ă-ē-dī'ās). See *Elijah* 4.
- Aeneas** (ē-nē'ās). Paralytic at Lydda healed by Peter (Acts 9:32-35).
- Aenon** (ē'nōn). Place W of Jordan, near Salim, where John baptized (Jn 3:23).
- aeon**. See *time* 1.
- Aesora** (ē-sō'rā). See *Esora*.
- affinity**. Relation by marriage (1 K 3:1. RSV: marriage alliance).
- Agaba** (ăg'ā-bā). See *Hagab*.
- Agabus** (ăg'ā-bus). Prophet at Antioch (Acts 11:28; 21:10).
- Agag** (ăg'āg, flame). 1. Title or name of kings of Amalekites (Ex 17:14; Nm 24:7; Dt 25:17). 2. King of Amalekites, whom Samuel killed at Gilgal (1 Sm 15).
- Agagite** (ăg'ā-gīt). Appellation of Haman (Est 3:1, 10; 8:3, 5; 9:24).
- agape** (ăg'ā-pē). See *love*; *love feasts*.
- Agar** (ăg'ār). See *Hagar*.
- agate** (ăg'it). Precious stone composed of various kinds of quartz. One of stones in high priest's breastplate (Ex 28:19; 39:12; Is 54:12; Eze 27:16; Rv 21:19 [RSV. KJ: chalcidony]). See also *ruby* 2.
- aged**. Old age regarded as token of God's favor (Jb 5:26; Zch 8:4). Aged venerated for wisdom (Jb 15:10; 32:4), and young were commanded to honor them (Lv 19:32).
- Agee** (ăgē, fugitive?). Hararite; father of Shammah, one of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:11).
- Aggaba** (ăg'ā-bā). See *Hagaba*.
- Aggaeus**, **Aggeus** (ă-gē'us). See *Haggai*.
- Agia** (ăgi-ā). 1. See *Hattil*. 2. Wife of Jaddus (1 Esd 5:38. KJ: Augia).
- Agora** (ăg'ō-rā). Market place (Acts 17:17) and forum in Athens, Ephesus, and other cities.
- Agrapha** (ăgr'ā-fā, unwritten). Sayings of Jesus not recorded in Gospels (Jn 21:25; Acts 20:35; codex B on Lk 6:4).
- agriculture**. 1. After conquest, Joshua assigned each tribe a province, each household a small section of land to be its inheritance forever (Jos 13; 14). Family plot was improved from generation to generation by removing boulders, cultivating carefully, building up fertile terraces (Is 5:1, 2).
2. After first fall rain, ground was cultivated by hand with shovel and mattock, or plow drawn by donkey, cow, or ox. Plow was heavy forked branch of tree or branches bound and pegged together so that one long end became the tongue, a shorter one the plowshare (which might be shod with stone or iron), and another the guiding handle. After plow had torn up ground, large lumps were broken up with mattock and raked fine with harrow (bundle of brushwood, or wooden platform shod with stones or iron spikes).
3. Farmer sowed grain by hand, taking it from basket or from fold of his garment. After sowing ground he harrowed it again or drove his animals back and forth to trample seed in.
4. Ripe grain was cut with sickle. Some early sickles were made of lower jawbone

of ass or cow. Parallel with these primitive instruments, and crowding them out, were modern-looking sickles of bronze or iron set in wooden handles.

5. After reaper cut grain, he raked it up, tied it into bundles with its own straw. Fallen or missed grain he left for poor gleaners (Ru 2:2, 3). From field to threshing floor he transported grain on rack fixed to cart or bound on back of donkey, or even carried on litterlike frame by two men.

6. Threshing floor was roughly circular plot of clay or limestone rock carefully patched and leveled. Workers opened bundles and spread them about a foot deep over this area. Unmuzzled (Dt 25:4) cows, calves, sheep, and donkeys trampled grain out of straw. Primitive threshing sled or wooden flails also used. Grain was winnowed by tossing straw and grain into the air with wooden shovel or fork and cleansed with sieve. Grain was then washed, dried, stored in vermin-proof jars.

Processes of agriculture are applied to spiritual realm (e.g., Mt 3:12; 9:37, 38; 13:18, 39; Jn 4:35; Gal 6:7). (Klinck)

Agrippa (ă-grip'ā). See *Herod*.

ague (ăgū). See *disease*.

Agur (ăgūr, assembler?). Author of Pr 30 (v 1).

Ahab (ă'hāb, father's brother). 1. 7th king of Israel; son and successor of Omri (1 K 16:29); married Jezebel of Tyre, who introduced worship of Baal and Astarte (1 K 16:31, 32) and killed Jehovah's prophets (1 K 18:4); opposed by Elijah, who at Mt Carmel showed prophets of Baal to be false (1 K 18:17-46); had Naboth killed through connivance of Jezebel and took his vineyard (1 K 21); killed by arrow; dogs licked his blood (1 K 22:33-38). Did more to provoke the Lord than all Israelite kings before him (1 K 16:33). Items concerning Ahab excavated. 2. A lying prophet (Jer 29:21-23).

Aharah (ă-hār'ā. Ehi in Gn 46:21. Ahiram in Nm 26:38. Aher in 1 Ch 7:12). Son of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:1).

Aharhel (ă-hār'hēl). Son of Harum, founder of family of Judah (1 Ch 4:8).

Ahasai (ă-hā'si). See *Ahzi*.

Ahasbai (ă-hās'bi). See *Ur* 2.

Ahasuerus (ă-hāz-ū-ēr'us). 1. Father of Darius the Mede (Dn 9:1). 2. Persian king who married Esther (Es 1:2, 19; 2:16, 17). Hebrew name in Esther corresponds to Aramaic and Babylonian spelling of Xerxes, with whom Ahasuerus is identified.

Ahava (ă-hā'vā). River in Babylonia on whose banks Ezra assembled Jews who proposed to return to Jerusalem (Ez 8:15-32). Theras in 1 Esd 8:41.

Ahaz (ă'hāz, possessor. KJ in NT: Achaz). 1. 12th king of Judah; son and successor of Jotham; idolatrous; became vassal of Assyria (2 K 16; 2 K 28); died dishonored (2 K 23:12). Isaiah, Hosea, and Micah prophesied during his reign (cf Is 7). 2. Son of Micah (1 Ch 8:35, 36; 9:42).

Ahaziah (ă-hā-zī'ā, Lord has grasped). 1. 8th king of Israel; son and successor of Ahab; followed cult of Baal-zebub; denounced by Elijah (1 K 22; 2 K 1; 2 K 20). 2. 6th king of Judah; son and successor of Jehoram; wicked (2 K 8, 9; 2 Ch 22 [KJ, RV: Azariah in v. 6]). Jehoahaz in 2 Ch 21:17; 25:23 (RSV: Ahaziah).

Ahban (ā'bān, brother of intelligent one). Son of Abishur, Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:29).

Aher (ā'hēr). See *Aharah*.

Ahi (ā'hī, brotherly). 1. Chief of Gadites (1 Ch 5:15). 2. Shamer's son (1 Ch 7:34).

Ahiah (ā-hī'ā). See *Ahiyah* 1, 2, 3, 9.

Ahiam (ā-hī'ām). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:33; 1 Ch 11:35).

Ahian (ā-hī'an, brotherly). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19).

Ahiezer (ā-hī-ē'zēr, brother is help). 1. Son of Ammishaddai; head of tribe of Dan (Nm 1:12; 2:25; 7:66, 71; 10:25). 2. Gibeahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).

Ahihud (ā-hī'hūd, brother is majesty). 1. Prince of tribe of Asher; overseer in partition of Canaan (Nm 34:27). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:7).

Ahiyah (ā-hī'ā, brother of Lōm). 1. Son of Ahitub; high priest at Gibeah (1 Sm 14:3, 18. KJ: Ahiah). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:7. KJ: Ahiah). 3. Scribe of Solomon (1 K 4:3. KJ: Ahiah). 4. Prophet of Shiloh (1 K 14:2); addressed prophecies to Jeroboam (1 K 11:29-39) and Jeroboam's wife (1 K 14:6-16). Record of events in the "prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite" referred to in 2 Ch 9:29. 5. Father of Baasha (1 K 15:27). 6. Son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:25). 7. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:36). Eliam in 2 Sm 23:34. 8. Levite; placed by David in charge of treasures of house of God and dedicated things (1 Ch 26:20). 9. Signed covenant of Nehemiah (Neh 10:26. RV, RSV: Ahiah). 10. See *Achias*.

Ahiham (ā-hī'hām, brother has arisen). Prince of Judah (2 K 22:12); protected Jeremiah (Jer 26:24); father of Gedaliah (Jer 39:14; 40; 41; 43).

Ahikar (ā-hī'kār). See *Achiacharus*; *Manasses* 1.

Ahilud (ā-hī'lūd, *perh* brother by birth). Father of Jehoshaphat, the recorder (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24; 1 K 4:3; 1 Ch 18:15), and of Baana, the purveyor (1 K 4:12).

Ahimaz (ā-him'ā-āz, brother is anger). 1. Father of Ahinoam, Saul's wife (1 Sm 14:50). 2. High priest, son of Zadok; loyal to David during Absalom's rebellion (2 Sm 15:27-36; 17; 18; 1 K 4:15; 1 Ch 6:8, 9, 53).

Ahiman (ā-hī'mān, brother is gift). 1. One of Anakim of Hebron (Nm 13: 22, 28; Jos 11:21; Ju 1:10, 20). 2. Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:17).

Ahimelech (ā-him'e-lēk, brother of Melek [Molech]). 1. Priest at Nob; gave David hallowed bread; slain by Saul (1 Sm 21, 22). 2. Hittite friend of David (1 Sm 26:6). 3. See *Ahimelch* 4.

Ahimoth (ā-hi'mōth, brother is death). Mahath in 1 Ch 6:35). Levite (1 Ch 6:25).

Ahinadab (ā-hin'ā-dāb, brother is liberal). Solomon's purveyor (1 K 4:14).

Ahinoam (ā-hin'ō-ām, brother is grace). 1. Saul's wife (1 Sm 14:50). 2. David's wife (1 Sm 25:43; 27:3; 30:5; 2 Sm 2:2; 3:2; 1 Ch 3:1).

Ahio (ā-hi'ō, brotherly). 1. Helped drive cart on which ark was removed from his father Abinadab's house (2 Sm 6:3, 4; 1 Ch 13:7). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:14). 3. Son of Jehiel (1 Ch 8:31; 9:37).

Ahira (ā-hi'rā, brother is evil). Chief of Naphtali (Nm 1:15; 2:29; 7:78, 83; 10:27).

Ahiram (ā-hi'rām, brother is lofty). See *Aharah*.

Ahisamach (ā-his'ā-māk, brother has supported). Danite; father of Oholiab, tabernacle architect (Ex 31:6; 35:34; 38:23).

Ahishahar (ā-hish'ā-hār, brother is dawn). Benjaminite warrior (1 Ch 7:10).

Ahishar (ā-hi'shār, brother has sung). Supervisor of Solomon's household (1 K 4:6).

Ahiathophel (ā-hith'ō-fēl, brother is folly). Wise councillor of David; joined Absalom; council overthrown by Hushai; killed himself (2 Sm 15:12, 31; 16:23; 17; 23:34; 1 Ch 27:33).

Ahitob (ā-hi'tōb). See *Ahitub* 2.

Ahitub (ā-hi'tūb, brother is goodness). 1. Son of Phinehas; father of Ahimelech (1 Sm 14:3; 22:9-20). 2. Father of Zadok (2 Sm 8:17; 1 Ch 6:7, 8; 18:16). 3. Ancestor of a later Zadok (1 Ch 6:11, 12; Neh 11:11). KJ: Achitob (RV: Ahitob) in 1 Esd 8:2; 2 Esd 1:1. 4. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1. KJ: Acitho).

Ahiab (ā'hāb). City of Asher (Ju 1:31).

Ahiai (ā'ī, oh that!). Daughter of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:31-36), *perh* ancestress of Zabab (1 Ch 11:41).

Ahoah (ā-hō'ā, heat). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:4).

Ahohite (ā-hō'hīt). Descendant of Ahoah (2 Sm 23:28; 1 Ch 11:12, 29; 27:4).

Aholah (ā-hō'lā). See *Oholah*.

Aholiab (ā-hō'li-āb). See *Oholiab*.

Aholibah (ā-hō'li-bā). See *Oholibah*.

Aholibamah (ā-hō'li-bā'mā). 1. See *Judith* 1. 2. See *Oholibamah* 2.

Ahumai (ā-hū'mī, swarthy?). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 4:2).

Ahuzam, Ahuzzam (ā-hū'zām, ā-hūz'ām, possessor). Man of Judah (1 Ch 4:6).

Ahuzzath (ā-hūz'āth, possession). Adviser (KJ, RV: friend) of Ahimelech (Gn 26:26).

Ahzai (ā'zi, holder. Jahzerah in 1 Ch 9:12). Priest (Neh 11:13 [KJ: Ahasai]).

Ai (ā'ī, ruin. KJ: Hai in Gn; Aija in Neh 11:31; Aiath in Is 10:28). City (et-Tell) 1½ mi from Bethel; excavated 1933-35 (Gn 12:8; 13:3; Jos 7; 8; 9:3; 10: 1, 2; 12:9; Ez 2:28; Neh 7:32; Jer 49:3).

Aiah (ā-i'ā, bird of prey). 1. Son of Zibeen (Gn 36:24 [KJ: Ajah]; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Father of Rizpah (2 Sm 3:7; 21:8, 10, 11).

Aiath, Aija (ā-i'āth, ā-i'jā). See *Ai*.

Aijalon (ā'jā-lōn, deer field). 1. Town (Yalo) in Dan (Jos 10:12 [KJ: Ajalon]; 19:42 [KJ: Ajalon]; 21:24; Ju 1:35; 1 Sm 14:31; 1 Ch 6:69; 8:13; 2 Ch 11:10; 28:18 [KJ: Ajalon]). 2. City in Zebulun (Ju 12:12).

Aijelet Shahr (ā'je-lēth shā'hār. RV: Aijelet hash-Shahar; RSV: The Hind of the Dawn). Probably tune to be used for Ps 22.

Ain (ā'in, eye). 1. Place near Riblah (Nm 34:11). 2. Levitical town in Judah near Rimmon (Jos 15:32; 1 Ch 4:32) assigned to Simeon (Jos 19:7 [RSV: En-rimmon]); identified with Bir Khuweilfeh. 3. See *Ashan*. 4. Ain Fashka, cave where first Dead Sea scrolls were found.

Airus (ā-i'rus). See *Reaiah* 3.

Ajah (ā'jā). See *Aiah*.

Ajalon (ā'jā-lōn). See *Aijalon*.

Akan (ā'kān). See *Jaakan*.

Akatan (āk'ā-tān). See *Hakkatan*.

Akeldama (ā-kēl'dā-mā, field of blood. KJ: Acceldama). Potter's field, purchased with 30 pieces of silver thrown into temple by Judas (Acts 1:19). Probably on S slope of Hinnom.

Akkos (āk'ōz). See *Hakkoz* 2.

Akkub (āk'ūb). 1. Descendant of Shecaniah (1 Ch 3:21, 24). 2. Founder of family of porters (RSV: gatekeepers) of temple (1 Ch 9:17; Ez 2:42; Neh 11:12; 12:25; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Dacobi; RV: Dacubi]). 3. Fam-

ily of Nethinim (Ez 2:45; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ: Acua; RV: Acud]). 4. Levite (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Jacobus]).

Akrabbatine (āk-rā-bā-tī'nē, KJ: Arabattine; RSV: Akkrabbatene). Probably Akkrabbim (1 Mac 5:3).

Akrabbim (āk-rāb'im, scorpion). Range forming a S boundary between Judah and Edom (Nm 34:4; Jos 15:3 [KJ: Maaleh-akrabbim]; Ju 1:36).

alabaster. White or cream-colored mineral (carbonate of lime), easy to carve; resembled marble (SS 5:15; Mt 26:7; Mk 14:3; Lk 7:37). RSV: mother-of-pearl in Est 1:6 (KJ: white marble; RV: yellow marble).

Alameth (āl'a-mēth). See *Alemeth*.

Alammelech (ā-lām'e-lēk). See *Allammelech*.

Alamoth (āl'a-mōth, according to maidens). Probably music for treble or soprano voices (1 Ch 15:20; Ps 46).

Alcimus (āl'si-mus, valiant). High priest (1 Mac 7:21).

Alema (āl'ē-mā). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26).

Alemeth (āl'ē-mēth, covert). 1. Benjaminites (1 Ch 7:8. KJ: Alameth). 2. Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). 3. City of priests in Benjamin (1 Ch 6:60, RV: Alemeth). Almon in Jos 21:18.

aleph (ā'lēf). First letter of H alphabet.

alexander (āl-ēg-zān'dēr). 1. "The Great" (356–323 BC); king of Macedonia; propagated Greek culture in Asia and Egypt. 2. Son of Antiochus IV (1 Mac 10; 11). 3. Son of Simon of Cyrene (Mk 15:21). 4. Relative of Annas (Acts 4:6). 5. Jew at Ephesus attempted to quiet riot of silversmiths (Acts 19:33). 6. Ephesian; censured by Paul (1 Ti 1:20); perh the copersmith (2 Ti 4:14).

Alexander Jannaes (jān'ē-us). See *Maccabees*.

Alexandra (āl-ēg-zān'drā). See *Maccabees*.

Alexandria (āl-ēg-zān'drī-ā). Egyptian city founded by Alexander the Great (323 BC); center of Greek culture; noted for its libraries, architecture, and commerce; many Greek-speaking Jews lived there; translation of LXX began there in 3d century, completed 50 BC; Christian center; noted for scholarship and textual criticism. (Acts 6:9; 27:6; 28:11)

algum. Probably hard, fine-grained red sandalwood used for furniture, harp frames, etc (2 Ch 2:8; 9:10, 11). Almug in 1 K 10:11, 12.

Aliah (ā-lī'ā, high. Alvah in Gn 36:40. Duke (RSV: chief) of Edom (1 Ch 1:51).

Alian (āl'i-ān, high. Alvan in Gn 36:23). Horite (1 Ch 1:40).

Allammelech (ā-lām'e-lēk, king's oak. KJ: Alammelech). Village of Asher (Jos 19:26).

Allar (āl'ār. KJ: Aalar). Town in Babylonia (1 Esd 5:36. RSV: Immer as in Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

allegiance (ā-lē'jāns). Loyalty to kings (1 Ch 12:29 [KJ: ward]; 29:24 [KJ, RV: submitted] and God (Is 19:18 [KJ, RV omit]).

allegory. Figure of speech whereby that seen or heard represents something similar to it. Verb occurs once in NT (Gl 4:24). Figure is used, e.g., "vine" (Jn 15). Word used in translation (RSV: Eze 17:2; 20:49; 24:3; Ry 11:8).

Alleluia (āl-ē-lū'yā). See *Hallelujah*.

Alemeth (āl'ē-mēth). See *Alemeth* 3.

Almon (āl'om). See *Allon* 3.

Allon (āl'on, oak). 1. Ancestor of Ziza (1 Ch 4:37). 2. KJ, incorrectly, place in Naphtali (RV, RSV: oak. Jos 19:33). 3. Name for Ami (1 Esd 5:34. KJ: Allom; RSV: Ami).

Allon-bachuth, **Allon-bacuth** (āl'on-bāk'uth, oak of weeping). Oak under which Deborah was buried (Gn 35:8).

almighty See *omnipotence*.

Almodad (āl-mō'dād, immeasurable). Shemites who settled in Arabia (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Almon (āl'mon). See *Alemeth* 3.

almond (ā'mund), Nut tree (*Amygdalus communis*), resembling peach in appearance (Gn 30:37 [KJ: hazel]; 48:11; Ex 25:33, 34; 37:19; Nu 17:8; Ec 12:5; Jer 1:11). See *orchard* 5.

Almon-diblathaim (āl'mon-dīb'lā-thā'im). Stopping place of Israel (Nm 33:46, 47); perh Beth-diblathaim.

alms. Gifts, freely given, to needy. Commanded (Dt 15:11; Lv 19:9; Ru 2:2). Later prominent religious duty (Ps 112:9; 19:17; Sir 29:12; Tob 4:7–11). Alms emphasized by Christ (Mt 23:35, 36; Mk 9:41) and apostles (Acts 6:1–6; Ro 15:25–27; 1 Co 16:1–4; 2 Co 9:7–9). Alms receptacles stood in temple (Mk 12:41).

almug. See *algum*.

Alnathan (āl'nā-thān). See *Elnathan* 2.

aloes. Probably the eaglewood (*Aquilaria agallocha*) of India, whose resin and oil were prized for fragrance (Nm 24:6; Ps 45:8; Pr 7:17; SS 4:14; Jn 19:39).

Alloth (ā'lōth). See *Bealoth*.

alpha (āl'fā). First letter of G alphabet. With omega (last letter) it means beginning and end (Rv 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13. See Is 41:4; 44:6).

alphabet. Letters used in writing and printing. Pictograms (picture writing) have been found in Palestine from 4th millennium BC; hieroglyphics from end of 3d millennium; Serebic alphabet, e.g., that found at Sarābit al-Khādīm in Sinaitic peninsula (early example of Semitic writing) from between 1850 and 1500 B.C. H alphabet in KJ, Ps 119. Alphabet of Moabite stone resembles OT Hebrew. See also *writing*.

Alphaeus (āl-fē'us, transient?). 1. Father of James (the Less) and Moses (Mt 16:3; Mk 3:18; Mk 15:40). 2. Father of Matthew (Mt 9:9; Mk 2:14).

Altaneus (āl-tā-nē'us). See *Mattenai* 2, 3.

altar (high). Elevation usually of earth or stone (Ex 20:24–26). According to ancient OT principle, altar was erected wherever the Lord manifested Himself (Gn 8:20; 12:7; 26:25; 35:1). Tabernacle had two altars; 1. Altar of burnt offering (brazen; Ez 27:1, 2). All sacrifices were offered at this altar and reminded Israel that it had access to God only through atonement. 2. Altar of incense (golden; Ex 30:1–10) symbolized adoration.

Al-taschith, **Al-tashheth** (āl-tās'kīth, āl-tāsh'heth. RSV: Do Not Destroy). Perh name of a melody (Ps 57:58; 59:75).

Alush (āl'ūsh). Encampment of Israel between Egypt and Sinai (Nm 33:13, 14).

Alvah (āl'vā). See *Aliah*.

Alvan (āl'vān). See *Alian*.

Amad (āmād, station). Village of Asher (Jos 19:26).

Amadatha, **Amadathus** (ā-mād'ā-thā, -thus). See *Hammedatha*.

Amal (āmāl, labor). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Amalek (ām'ā-lēk). Son of Eliphaz; Esau's grandson (Gn 36:12; 1 Ch 1:36).

Amalekites (ām'-lēk-its). Descendants of Esau (Gn 36:12), lived S of Canaan in Sinai Peninsula (Negeb), penetrated N into Arabah. Called "first of nations" (Nm 24:20). Traditional enemies of Israel (Ps 83:7). Smitten by Gideon (Ju 7), Saul (1 Sm 15), David (1 Sm 30:18).

Amam (ā'mām). Village of Judah (Jos 15:26).

Aman (ā'mān). See *Haman*.

Amara (ā-mā'nā). Mountains of Anti-Lebanon (SS 4:8).

Amariah (ām-ā-rī'ā, Lom has promised). 1. Father of Ahitub (1 Ch 6:7). 2. Son of Azariah (1 Ch 6:11; Ez 7:3). KJ, RV: Amarias in 1 Esd 8:2; 2 Esd 1:2. 3. Chief of priests who returned from captivity (Neh 12:2, 7, 13). Possibly same as in Neh 10:3. 4. Levite (2 Ch 31:14, 15). 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Zambis; RV: Zambri]). 6. Judahite (Neh 11:4). 7. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). 8. Chief priest of Jehoshaphat's time (2 Ch 19:11). 9. Levite (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23).

Amarias (ām-ā-rī'ās). See *Amariah* 2.

Amasa (ām-ā-sā, burden). 1. David's nephew (1 Ch 2:17; Joab's cousin (2 Sm 17:25); captain of Absalom's army; forgiven by David and made commander in chief; killed by Joab (2 Sm 19:13; 20:4-13). 2. Prince of Ephraim (2 Ch 28:12).

Amasai (ā-mās-ā-i, burdensome). 1. Levite (1 Ch 6:35; perh different from 1 Ch 6:25). 2. Chief of David (1 Ch 12:18). 3. Priest who blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 15:24).

Amashai, Amashai (ā-māsh-ā-i, ā-māsh-sā-i, burdensome). Priest (Neh 11:13).

Amashiah (ām-ā-si'ā, Lom has borne). Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:16).

Amatheis (ām-ā-thē'is). See *Atlhai*.

Amathis (ām-ā-this). See *Hamath* 2.

Amaziah (ām-ā-zī'ā, Lom is mighty). 1. Son of Joash; king of Judah after Joash's assassination; avenged father; defeated Edomites; rebuked for idolatry; defeated by Jehoash and murdered at Lachish (2 K 12:21; 14; 15; 2 Ch 24:27; 25; 26). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:34). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:45). 4. Priest; opposed Amos (Am 7:10-17).

ambassador. Messenger of potentate (Is 18:2; Eze 17:15). Paul called himself ambassador of Christ (2 Co 5:20; Eph 6:20; Phmn 9). RSV often "envoy" where KJ, RV have "ambassador" (2 Ch 32:31; 35:21; Is 30:4; 33:7; 57:9).

amber (RV margin: electrum; RSV: gleaming bronze). Substance which has glowing yellow color (Eze 1:4, 27; 8:2).

amen (ā'men; in singing: ā'men', true). 1. Name of Jesus emphasizing that He is Truth (Rv 3:14). 2. "So be it"; indicates confirmation (Nm 5:22; Dt 27:15-26; Mt 6:13; 1 Co 14:16). God's promises are Amen (2 Co 1:20).

amethyst (ām'ē-thist). Bluish-violet, clear quartz. Stone in high priest's breastplate. Foundation stone of New Jerusalem (Ex 28:19; 39:12; Rv 21:20).

Ami (ā'mi, Amon in Neh 7:59). Head of family returned from captivity (Ez 2:57).

Aminadab (ā-min'ā-dāb). See *Aminadab*.

Amittai (ā-mit'i, truthful). Father of Jonah (2 K 14:25; Jon 1:1).

Ammah (ām'ā). Hill near Giah (2 Sm 2:24).

Ammi (ām'i). "My people" (Hos 2:1. RSV: My people). See 1 Ptr 2:10; Ro 9:25, 26. See also *Lo-ammi*.

Ammidioi (ā-mid'i-oi. RSV: Ammidians). Returned captives (1 Esd 5:20).

Ammiel (ām'i-ēl, kinsman is God). 1. Spy of Dan (Nm 13:12). 2. Father of Machir (2 Sm 9:4, 5). 3. See *Eliam* 1. 4. Door-keeper of temple (1 Ch 26:5).

Ammihud (ā-mi'hūd, my people is glory). 1. Ephraimite; father of Elishama (Nm 1:10; 1 Ch 7:26). 2. Simeonite; father of Shemuel (Nm 34:20). 3. Naphtalite; father of Pedahel (Nm 34:28). 4. Father of Talmal, king of Geshur (2 Sm 13:37. RV: Ammihur). 5. Judahite; father of Uthai (1 Ch 8:4).

Ammihur (ām'i-hūr). See *Ammihud* 4.

Aminadab (ā-min'ā-dāb, kinsman is noble. KJ in NT: Aminadab). 1. Man of Judah, father-in-law of Aaron, ancestor of David (Ex 6:23; Nm 1:7; 1 Ch 2:10; Ru 4:19; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:33). 2. Kohathite; house of Uzziel (1 Ch 15:10, 11). 3. See *Izhar* 1.

Aminadab (ā-min'ā-dāb). Perh not proper noun (SS 6:12. RSV: my prince).

Aminshaddai (ām-i-shād'i, people of the Almighty). Danite, father of Ahiezer Nm 1:12; 2:25; 7:66; 7:71; 10:25).

Ammizabad (ā-miz'ā-bād, people has given). Son of Benalath; leader in David's army (1 Ch 27:6).

Ammon (ām'on). Name used for Ben-ammi, ancestor of Ammonites (Gen. 19:38; Dt. 2:19).

Ammonites (ām'on-its). Dwellers E of Dead Sea and Jordan; capital city: Rabbah-Ammon (Dt 3:11. Modern Amman). Saul defeated them (1 Sm 11); David took their capital (2 Sm 12:26-31). Inveterate, idolatrous, cruel enemies of Israel (Dt 23:3-6; Ju 3:13; 1 Sm 11:1-11; Am 1:13; Neh 4:3-9; Jer 49:1-6; Eze 25:1-7).

Amnon (ām'nōn, faithful). 1. Son of David; forced his half-sister Tamar; killed by Absalom (2 Sm 13). 2. Son of Shimon (1 Ch 4:20).

Amok (ām'ok, deep). Chief priest; returned from captivity (Neh 12:7, 20).

Amon (ā'mon, skilled workman). 1. Governor of Samaria under Ahab (1 K 22:26; 2 Ch 18:25). 2. 15th king of Judah; son and successor of Manasseh; idolatrous; murdered by his servants (2 K 21:19-26; 2 Ch 33:21-25). 3. See *Aml*.

Amon (ā'mon). Ancient Egyptian city of Thebes, center of worship of sun-god Amon (Amen, Amun-Re. Jer 46:25 [KJ: No]; Nah 3:8 [KJ: No; RSV: Thebes]).

Amorites (ām'ō-ris). Powerful nation of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 14:7; Jos 5:1; 10:6); occupied both sides of Jordan (Nm 21:26-31; Jos 13:15-21). Samuel had peace with them (1 Sm 7:14); Solomon made them bond servants (1 K 9:20, 21).

Amos (ā'mos, burden). 1. Shepherd of Tekoah; prophet during reign of Uzziah and Jeroboam II. Book emphasizes judgment of God. Outline: 1. Indictment of Foreign Nations, Judah, and Israel (1, 2). 2. Exhortations and Threats (3-6). 3. Visions (7-9). 2. Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:25).

Amoz (ā'mōz, strong). Isalah's father (Is 1:1).

Amphipolis (ām-flip'ō-lis, city surrounded). City of Macedonia on Strymon River (Acts 17:1).

Amplias, Ampliatus (ām'pli-ās, ām'pli-ā'tus, enlarger). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:8).

Amram (ām'rām, high people). 1. Father of Moses and Aaron (Ex 6:20). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ex 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Omaerus, RV: Ismaerus]). 3. See *Hemdan*.

Amramites (ām'rām-its). Descendants of Amram (Nm 3:27; 1 Ch 26:23).

Amraphel (ām'rā-fēl). King of Shinar; fought Sodom (Gn 14).

amulets. Charm worn as protection against sickness, accident, sorcery, and evil spirits (Is 3:20. KJ: earrings).

Amzi (ām'zi). 1. Merarite; ancestor of Ethan (1 Ch 6:46). 2. Father of Pelaliah (Neh 11:12).

Anab (ā'nāb, grapes). Town of Judah, 13 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 11:21; 15:50).

Anael (ān'ā-ēl). Tobit's brother (Tob 1:21).

Anah (ā'nā, answer). 1. Daughter (RSV: son) of Zibeon; mother (or father) of Oholibamah (Gn 36:2, 14, 18, 25). LXX, Syriac, Samaritan OT have "son"; then same in Gen 36:24. 2. Horite duke (Gn 36:20, 29; 1 Ch 1:38). Possibly same as 1.

Anaharath (ān-ā'hā-rāth, gorge). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:19). Perh modern en-Nā'arah, 5 mi NE of Jezreel.

Anaiah (ā-ni'ā, Lord has answered). One who stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV: Ananias]); signed covenant (Neh 10:22).

Anak (ā'nāk). Collective name of Anakim. See *giants* 3.

Anakim (ān'ā-kim). See *giants* 3.

analogy of faith. Harmony of Scripture teachings. Hence rule that interpretation of each passage should harmonize with sum total of Scriptural teaching (Ro 12:6).

Ananim (ān'ā-nim). Unknown Egyptian tribe (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11).

Anammelech (ā-nām'e-lēk). Babylonian god brought to Samaria by Spharvites (2 K 17:31).

Anan (ā'nān). 1. Co-covenanter with Nehemiah (Neh 10:26). 2. See *Hanan* 4.

Anani (ā-nā'ni). Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:24).

Ananiah (ān-ā-ni'ās, Lord has covered). 1. Grandfather of Azariah (Neh 3:23). 2. Town near Jerusalem (Neh 11:32).

Ananias (ān-ā-ni'ās, Lord has covered). 1. Member of church in Jerusalem; died suddenly after conspiring with wife to deceive and defraud the church (Acts 5:1-6). 2. Disciple at Damascus sent to restore Paul's sight (Acts 9:10-20; 22:12). 3. High priest (Acts 23:1-5; 24:1). 4. Listed in 1 Esd 5:16 (RV: Annis; RSV: Annias). 5. See *Hanani* 4. 6. See *Hananiah* 9. 7. See *Anaiah*. 8. See *Hanan* 5. 9. "The Great," kinsman of Tobit (Tob 5:12, 13). 10. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Ananiel (ā-nān'i-ēl). Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Anasib (ān'ā-sib). See *Sanasib*.

Anath (ā'nāth, answer). Father of Shamgar (Ju 3:31; 5:6).

anathema (ā-nāth'ē-mā). LXX usually uses this word to translate *H herem*, which designates vow by which persons or things are devoted to God. Inanimate thing fell to priests (Nm 18:12-14), living thing must be slain (Lv 27:28, 29). Later, anathema removed person from group (Ez 10:8). NT: solemn curse which implies separation (RV: Ro 9:3; 1 Co 12:3 [KJ margin]; Gl 1:8, 9). KJ, RSV usually translate accursed in NT.

anathema maranatha (ā-nāth'ē-mā mār-ā-nāth'ā). Accursed person (KJ: 1 Co 16:22. RV, RSV regard Maranatha as separate sentence: Let God come!).

Anathoth (ān'ā-thōth, answers). 1. Descendant of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 2. Signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19). 3. Levitical city in Benjamin; noted as birthplace of Jeremiah (Jos 21:18; Jer 1:1; 11:21-23; 29:27); identified with modern 'Anata.

Anathothite (ān'ā-thōth-it). See *Anethothite*.

ancestor (RSV: Jos 19:47; Ju 18:29; Heb 7:10). See also *father* 2; 3.

anchor. 1. Ship's anchor (Acts 27:29-40). 2. Spiritual support in time of trial (Hb 6:19).

Ancient of Days. Name applied to Lord by Daniel (7:9-22) to inspire veneration and convey majesty.

Andrew (ān'drōo, manly). Native of Bethsaida (Jn 1:44); fisherman; brother of Simon Peter (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16-18); disciple of John the Baptist, who directed him to Jesus (Jn 1:35-42); later became permanent disciple (Mt 4:18, 19; Mk 1:16, 17) and apostle (Mt 10:2; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Acts 1:13). Andrew brought Peter to Jesus (Jn 1:41); called Jesus' attention to lad with loaves and fishes (Jn 6:8); introduced Greeks to Jesus (Jn 12:20-22); inquired regarding destruction of temple (Mk 13:3, 4). According to tradition, crucified in Achaia on cross shaped like an X (*crux decussata*) on Nov. 30.

Andronicus (ān-drō-ni'kus, man conqueror). 1. Friend and fellow prisoner of Paul (Ro 16:7). 2. Viceroy of Antiochus (2 Mac 4:31-38). 3. Officer of Antiochus at Garizim (2 Mac 5:23).

Anem (ā'nēm. En-gannim in Jos 21:29). Levitical city in Issachar (1 Ch 6:73).

Aner (ā'nēr). 1. Amorite chief; confederate of Abraham (Gn 14:13-24). 2. Levitical city in Manasseh, W of Jordan (1 Ch 6:70). Probably same as Taanach.

Anethothite, Anetothite, Antothite (ān'ē-thōth-it, ān'ē-tōth-it, ān'toth-it). RV: Anethothite; RSV: of Anathoth). Inhabitant of Anathoth (2 Sm 23:27; 1 Ch 11:28; 12:3; 27:12).

angels (messengers). 1. Unseen, spiritual Mt 22:30; Heb 1:14), holy (Ps 89:5, 7) celestial beings who continually do God's bidding (Ps 104:4; Mt 4:6; Heb 2:7). They protect and serve those who fear God (Gn 28:12; 48:16; 2 K 6:17; Ps 34:7; Is 63:9); differ in rank and dignity (Dn 10:13, 21; Lk 1:19, 26; Ro 8:38; Eph 1:21). 2. An angel of the Lord may be an angel which executes God's will (1 K 19:5, 7); yet there is frequent mention of "the angel of the Lord," a distinct person and yet of essence of the Lord (Gn 16:10, 13; 18:2-4, 13, 14, 33), who revealed God (Gn 32:30), has the Lord's name (Ex 23:21) and presence (Ex 32:14), and is therefore identified with preincarnate Son. 3. Evil angels are fallen spirits (2 Ptr 2:4). See *demon*; *Satan*. 4. The "angels of the seven churches" are representatives of the churches, possibly pastors (Rv 1:20; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14). 5. John the Baptist called messenger (G angelos) sent before Christ (Mt 11:10; Mk 1:2; Lk 7:27).

anger. See *wrath*.

Aniam (ā-ni'am, sighing of people). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19).

Anim (ā'nim, fountains). City of Judah, 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15:50).

anise. See *dill*.

ankle chain. RV in Nm 31:50; Is 3:20. KJ: chains and ornaments of the legs; RSV: armlets.

anklet. Ornamental metallic or glass ring for ankles (Is 3:18. KJ: tinkling ornaments about the feet).

Anna (ā'nā, grace). 1. Prophetess; thanked God at presentation of Jesus (Lk 2:36-38). 2. Tobit's wife (Tob 1:9).

Annaas (ān'ā-ds). See *Hassenah*.

Annan (ān'ān). See *Harim* 3.

Annas (än'äs, merciful). 1. High priest at Jerusalem; father-in-law of Caiaphas (Lk 3:2; Jn 18:13); appointed by Quirinius, A. D. 7; deposed by Valerius Gratus c. A. D. 15 (Josephus, *Ant XVIII*, ii, 1, 2). Regarded as virtual high priest during time when sons and Caiaphas held office (Jn 18:13; Acts 4:6). 2. See *Harim* 3.

Annius, **Annis** (ä-ni'äs, än'is). See *Ananias* 4.

Anniuth, **Annus** (än'i-üth, än'üs). See *Bani* 7.

Anunus, **Annuus** (än'u-nus, än'ü-nus). Listed in 1 *Esd* 8:48.

anoint. To apply oil to person or thing as: 1. Part of toilet (Ru 3:3); expression of joy (Ps 23:5; 45:7; cf Ps 92:10). 2. Civility to guests (Lk 7:46). 3. Act of consecration (Gn 28:18; Ex 30:23-36); induction to priestly (Ex 40:15) or kingly (1 Sm 9:16) office. 4. Act of healing (Ja 5:14). 5. Christ anointed with Holy Ghost (Lk 4:18; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Ps 45:7; Is 61:1). Common custom of Egyptians, Hebrews, Greeks, Romans.

Anos (ä'nös). See *Venaiah*.

ant. Cited as example of diligence (Pr 6:6-8) and wisdom (Pr 30:24, 25).

antelope. Animal ceremonially fit for food (Dt 14:5; Is 51:20. KJ: wild ox; wild bull).

Anthothijah (än-thò-thi'jā, answers of Lord. KJ: Anthothijah). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:24).

antichrist (än'ti-krist, against Christ). Enemy of Christ and usurper of His prerogatives. In NT John alone uses the word (1 Jn 2:18, 22; 4:3; 2 Jn 7). Other passages in Scriptures (Dn 7: 8; 11:31-35; 2 Th 2:3-12; Rv 10:13; 17; 18) were applied to the Antichrist early in history of church.

Antigonus (än-tig'ō-nus). See *Maccabees*.

Anti-Lebanon (än'ti-lëb'ā-nun). See *Lebanon*.

antilegomena (än'ti-lë-göm'ë-nä). Books of NT which were not received as canonical by church everywhere until latter part of 4th century (James, Jude, 2 and 3 John, 2 Peter, Hebrews, Apocalypse).

Antioch (än'ti-ök, from Antiochus, Syrian king). 1. City in Syria on S bank of Orontes; founded c 300 BC by Seleucus Nicator; Pompey made it seat of legate of Syria (64 BC) and free city. Barnabas and Paul worked there. Followers of Jesus there called Christians (Acts 11:19-26; 13:1-3; 14:26; 15; 18:22; Gl 2:11). Modern Antakid. 2. City in Pisidia also founded by Seleucus Nicator (Acts 13:14-52; 14:21).

Antiochus (än'ti-ö-kus, opponent). 1. Father of Numenius, messenger of Jonathan to Romans (1 Mac 12:16; 14:22). 2. Antiochus III, the Great, king of Syria, 223-187 BC (Dn 11:14-19). 3. Antiochus IV, Epiphanes, 175-164 BC, intolerant and energetic (1 Mac 1:10). 4. Antiochus V, Eupator, 164-163 BC (1 Mac 6:17-63). 5. Antiochus VI (1 Mac 11:39, 40; 13:31, 32). 6. Antiochus VII, 138-128 BC (1 Mac 15).

Antipas (än'ti-päs, like father). 1. Martyr of Pergamos (Rv 2:13), traditionally, bishop burned in brazen bull under Domitian. 2. Herod Antipas.

Antipater (än'tip'-ä-tër, like father). 1. Jew, son of Jason, ambassador of Jonathan (1 Mac 12:16; 14:22; *Ant XIII*, v, 8). 2. Father of Herod the Great (*Ant XIV*, vii, 3).

Antipatris (än'tip'-ä-tris). City built by Herod the Great between Caesarea and

Jerusalem (Ras-el-Ain) and named after Herod's father. Paul prisoner there (Acts 23:31).

antitype. Perfect thing of which the type is image (1 Pt 3:21; RV margin. KJ: figure. RV: likeness. RSV: which corresponds).

Antonia (än-tö-ni-ä). Fortress, NW side of temple, built by Herod the Great. Garrisoned by Roman soldiers who watched temple area (see Acts 21:31-40; 22; 23).

Anthothijah (än-tö-thi'jā). See *Anthothijah*.

Anthothite (än'toth-it). See *Anethothite*.

Anub (ä'nüb). Son of Koz of tribe of Judah (1 Ch 4:8).

Anus (ä'nus). See *Bani* 7.

anvil. See *trade* 7.

anxiety. See *care*.

Apame (ä-pä'më). Daughter of Bartacus (1 *Esd* 4:29).

Apelles (ä-pël'ëz, called). Friend of Paul (Ro 16:10).

ape. Imported by navies of Solomon and Hiram (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21).

Aphaerema, **Aphairema** (ä-fi'rë-mä. KJ: Apherema). District taken from Samaria, annexed to Judea by Demetrius Nicator (1 Mac 11:34). Perhaps variant for Ephraim (Ju 11:54).

Apharsachites, **Apharsathchites** (ä-fär'sä-kits, äf-är-säth'kits. RSV: governors). Colonists in Samaria (Ez 4:9; 5:6).

Aphék (ä-fëk, fortress). 1. Town of Sharon (Jos 12:18) where Philistines encamped before battle at Ebenezer (1 Sm 4:1). Modern Ras el-Ain. 2. City commonly identified with Afqa, 23 mi N of Beirut (Jos 13:4). 3. Asherite city (Jos 19:30). Aphik in Ju 1:31. Probably same as 2. 4. Town 4 mi E of Sea of Galilee (1 K 20:26, 30; 2 K 13:17). 5. Town near Jezreel (1 Sm 28:4; 29:1, 11; 31:3). Probably same as 1.

Aphëkah (ä-fë'kä, fortress). City in Judah (Jos 15:53).

Apherema (ä-fër'ë-mä). See *Aphaerema*.

Apherra (ä-fër'ä). Listed in 1 *Esd* 5:34.

Aphiah (ä-fi'ä, refreshed). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).

Aphik (ä-fik). See *Aphék* 3.

Aphrah (äf'rä). See *Beth-le-aphrah*.

Aphses (äf'sëz). See *Happizzez*.

apocalypse (ä-pök'-ä-lips, uncover). Greek name for Revelation.

apocalyptic literature. Scriptural writings (e. g., Daniel, Revelation) which reveal events of last times, judgment, and hereafter. Also noncanonical literature which flourished in late Judaism and early Christianity (e. g., Enoch, Baruch, Apocalypse of Peter, Ascension of Isaiah, Assumption of Moses, Book of Jubilees, Shepherd of Hermas).

Apocrypha (ä-pök'-ri-fä, hidden). Term in patristic literature for writings that were esoteric or obscure and books whose authorship was unknown; gradually came to be used synonymously with *H sepharim hitsonim* (books outside the canon). In Reformation period apocrypha were uncanonical books in Vulgate (1 and 2 Esdras, Additions to Esther, Song of the Three Children, History of Susannah, Bel and the Dragon, Prayer of Manasses, Baruch, Epistle of Jeremiah, Tobit, Judith, 1 and 2 Maccabees, Ecclesiasticus [Sirach], Wisdom of Solomon). Other "outside books" of Jews and Christians were then designated as "pseudepigrapha." For NT period "apocrypha" and "pseudepigrapha" are usually used interchangeably.

Apollonia (ăp-o-lō'ni-ă, belonging to Apollo). City in Macedonia (Acts 17:1).

Apollonius (ăp-o-lō'ni-us, belonging to Apollo). 1. Son of Thraseus; governor of Coele Syria (2 Mac 3:5). 2. Son of 1; governor of Coele Syria (1 Mac 10:69-85). 3. Son of Menestheus; official of Antiochus Epiphanes and governor of Samaria (1 Mac 3:10, 11; 2 Mac 4:21; 5:24-27). 4. Son of Gennaues; governor of a toparchy in Palestine under Antiochus Eupator (2 Mac 12:2).

Apollonophanes (ăp-o-lō'fă-nēz). Syrian general (2 Mac 10:37).

Apollo (ă-pōl'os, belonging to Apollo). Learned Jew; Alexandrian by birth; adhered to John's baptism; instructed by Aquila and Priscilla; eloquent preacher; friend of Paul (Acts 18:24-28; 1 Co 1:12; 3:4-22; 4:6; 16:12; Tts 3:13).

Apollyon (ă-pōl'yun, destroyer). See *Abaddon* 4.

apostasy (ă-pōs'tă-si). Forsaking the Lord (Jer 2:19; 5:6. AV: forsake, backslide) or departing from the faith (Hb 6:6. KJ: fall away). There are many warnings against apostasy, i.e., departure from known truth (Hb 6:1-8; 10:26-29; 2 Ptr 2:15-21). Apostate not to be confused with errorist or heretic.

apostle (one sent forth). 1. Official name of 12 disciples; Simon Peter (Cephas, Bar-jona), Andrew, John, Philip, James, Bartholomew (perh same as Nathanael), Thomas (Didymus), Matthew (Levi), Simon Zelotes, Jude (Lebbaeus, Thaddeus), James the Less, Judas Iscariot (Mt 10). Matthias took place of Judas Iscariot (Acts 1:15-26). Paul called to be apostle on way to Damascus (Acts 9; 1 Co 1:1; 2 Co 10-12). Apostles personally acquainted with Jesus (Acts 1:21, 22). Apostles established Christian church (Mk 16:20; Acts); through their verbal and written testimony are foundation of church (Eph 2:20). 2. Anyone commissioned to preach Gospel (Ro 10:13-15; 2 Co 8:23; Ph 2:25). 3. Christ (Hb 3:1).

apothecary (ă-pōth'ê-kēr-i, *raqah*, to perfume). Person who mixed ointments (Ex 30:25, 35; Neh 3:8. RSV: perfumer). Bezalel compounded anointing oil (Ex 31:11; 37:29). Perfumers prepared burial spices (2 Ch 16:14) and, according to excavations, medicinal herbs.

Appaim (ăp'ă-im, nostrils). Son of Nabad (1 Ch 20:31).

apparel. See *dress*.

appeal. In ancient Israel appeals were made to head of tribe (Gn 38:24). Moses appointed judges who handled appeals before directed to himself (Ex 18:13, 26). Later supreme decisions were made at sanctuaries (Dt 17:8-11). Judges and kings handled appeals (Ju 4:5; 2 Sm 15:3). Jehoshaphat and Ezra established courts (2 Ch 19:8; Ez 7:25). Later Sanhedrin became highest court of Jews. Every Roman citizen could appeal to emperor (Acts 25:11, 12).

appendage (ă-pēn'dij), See *caul* 2.

Apphia (ăf'i-ă). Woman at Colosse, traditionally, wife of Philemon (Phmn 2).

Apphus (ăf'us). Surname of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:5).

Appii Forum (ăp'i-i fō'rum. RV: Market of Appius. RSV: Forum of Appius). Town about 40 mi from Rome on Appian Way (Acts 28:15).

apple. Popular fruit in Palestine (Pr 25:11; SS 2:3, 5; 7:8; 8:5; Jl 1:12). See *orchard*.

Aqaba, Gulf of (ŭ'kō-bă). NE arm of Red Sea, where Ezion-geber, Solomon's seaport, was located (see 1 K 9:26).

Aquila (ăk'wi-lă, eagle). Jew born in Pontus; tentmaker by trade; prominent co-worker (with wife Priscilla) of Paul (Acts 18:1-3, 18, 19, 26; Ro 16:3; 1 Co 16:19; 2 Ti 4:19).

Ar (ăr, city). Prominent city of Moab Nm 21:28; Dt 2:9, 18, 29; Is 15:1).

Ara (ă-ră, lion). Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).

Arab (ă-răb, ambush). City of Judah (Jos 15:52).

Arabah (ăr'ă-bă, desert. KJ: plain, exz Jos 18:18 and as noted). Name applied to valley between Dead Sea and Gulf of Aqaba (Dt 1:1, 7; 11:30 [KJ: campaign]; Jos 3:16; 1 Sm 23:24; 2 Sm 2:29; 2 K 14:25; Jer 39:4; Eze 47:8 [KJ: desert]; Am 6:14 [KJ: wilderness]).

Arabattine (ăr'ă-bă-ti'nē). See *Akrabbatine*.

Arabia (ă-ră'bi-ă, desert). Originally, N portions of peninsula between Red Sea and Persian Gulf (Is 21:13; Jer 25:24; Eze 27:21). Later, entire peninsula (Neh 2:19; 6:1; Acts 2:11; Gl 1:17; 4:25).

Arad (ărăd, fugitive). 1. Benjamite (1 Ch 8:15). 2. Canaanite city (Tell Arad), 20 mi S of Hebron; conquered by Joshua (Nm 21:1; 33:40; Jos 12:14; Ju 1:16). KJ (incorrectly): King Arad in Nm 21:1; 33:40).

Aradus (ăr'ă-dus). See *Arvad*.

Arah (ără). 1. Asherite (1 Ch 7:39). 2. Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:5; Neh 7:10; 1 Esd 5:10 [KJ, RV: Ares]). Possibly same in Neh 6:13.

Aram (ărăm). 1. Descendant of Shem (Gn 10:22, 23; 1 Ch 1:17). 2. Grandson of Nahor (Gn 22:21). 3. Asherite (1 Ch 7:34). 4. See *Ram* 1. 5. Aramaean people (Syrians) spread from Lebanon Mts to beyond Euphrates and from Taurus Mts to S of Damascus. Several divisions mentioned in OT: Aram-Naharaim (KJ: Syrians . . . beyond the river; RSV: Syrians . . . beyond the Euphrates, 2 Sm 10:16), home of patriarchs; Aram-Damascus (KJ, RSV: Syrians of Damascus, 2 Sm 8:5); Aram-Zobah (Syrians of Zobah, 2 Sm 10:6), named after kingdom of Zobah (1 Sm 14:47); Aram-Maacah (1 Ch 19:6). H Aram often translated with Syria.

Aramaic (ăr'ă-mă'ik). Semitic language in Aram (incorrectly called Chaldean on basis of Dn 2:4-7:28), which spread to all of SW Asia. Aramaic inscriptions are extant from 850 BC. Following portions of OT are in Aramaic: Dn 2:4-7:28; Ez 4:8-6:18; 7:12-26; Jer 10:11. Jesus spoke Aramaic.

Aran (ărăm). Horite (Gn 36:28).

Ararat (ără-răt, H for Accadian *Uratu*). Name applied to Armenia (2 K 19:37 [KJ: Armenia]; Is 37:38 [KJ: Armenia]; Jer 51:27) and to its mountain range, especially two peaks 14,000 and 10,000 ft high (Gn 8:4). Armenia extends from Black Sea to Caspian Sea and from Caucasus to Taurus Mts. KJ: Ararath in Tob 1:21.

Ararite (ăr'ă-rīt). See *Hararite*.

Arathes (ă-ră'thēz). King of Cappadocia, 162-131 BC (1 Mac 15:22. AV: Ariarathes; RSV: Ariarthes).

Araunah (ă-rō'nă). Ornan in 1 Ch 21:15-28; 2 Ch 3:1. Jebusite who sold threshing floor on Mt Moriah to David (2 Sm 24:16-24).

Arba (är'bä), Giant; ancestor of Anak (Jos 14:15; 15:13; 21:11).

Arbah (är'bä). See *Kiriath-arba*.

Arbathite (är'bä-thit). Native of Beth-arabah (2 Sm 23:31; 1 Ch 11:32).

Arbatta, Arbattis (är-bät'ä, är-bät'is). Place near Galilee (1 Mac 5:23).

Arbela (är-bé'lä). Town in Galilee (1 Mac 9:2). Perh Beth-arbel.

Arbite (är'bit). Native of Arab (2 Sm 23:35).

arch. Architectural term of KJ, RV. RSV: vestibule (Eze 40:16, 22, 26, 29).

archaeology (är-ké-'bi'ö-ji). Study of material remains of past. Biblical archaeology is concerned with Palestine, ancient countries with which Hebrews came into contact, and countries to which early Christianity was brought. Modern archaeology is usually traced to Napoleon's expedition to Egypt, on which about 100 scholars accompanied him to study monuments (1798). C. J. Rich of East India Company in Baghdad made first excavations in Mesopotamia, Edward Robinson of Union Theological Seminary, New York, made extensive observations in Palestine (1838, 1852). From these beginnings Biblical archaeology developed. Earlier excavators (1800—1890) were primarily concerned with finding objects of interest. Scientific aspects of archaeology, however, soon developed (1890 to 1915). Results of Biblical archaeology are frequently used in Bible dictionaries.

archangel (ärk'an'el). Chief angel (1 Th 4:16; Jude 9). See *angels* 1.

Archelaus (är-ké-lä'us). See *Herod* 2.

archery. Bow and arrow were ancient weapons. Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:40; 2 Ch 14:8; 17:17), Philistines (1 Sm 31:3), Medes (Is 13:18), and Elamites (Jer 49:35) were famous archers. "Arrow" used figuratively for calamity (Jb 6:4), wicked tongue (Jer 9:8; Ps 64:3), danger (Ps 91:5), power (Ps 45:5; 127:4). "Bow" also used figuratively (Ps 7:12; 64:3; 78:57). Quiver: case for arrows (Gn 27:3; Jb 39:23).

Archivites (ärkê-vits). Inhabitants of Erech (Ez 4:9).

Archi (är'ki). KJ for *Archite* (Jos 16:2).

Archippus (är-kip'us, master of horse). Christian at Colosse (Cl 4:17; Phmn 2).

architecture (är'ki-ték-tür). For early architecture see *homes*. Little emphasis on architecture before time of kings. David built house trimmed with cedar (2 Sm 7:2); Solomon built palaces for himself and harem (1 K 7). Palaces of later kings more ornate, decorated with ivory (Am 3:15). Temple, city gates, pillars, etc., offered further opportunity for architectural achievement. Splendor of Jerusalem under Herod was admired by disciples of Jesus (Mk 13:1).

Archites (är'kits). Clan whose possessions were on S boundary of Ephraim (Jos 16:2; 2 Sm 15:32; 16:16; 17:15, 14; 1 Ch 27:32).

archives. Place for storing documents (Ez 5:17 [AV, RV; treasure house]; 6:1 [AV; house of the rolls]).

Arcturus (ärk-tür'us). Constellation Ursa Major, or "Great Bear" (Jb 9:9; 38:32. RV, RSV: the Bear).

Arđ (ärđ). Grandson of Benjamin (Gn 46:21 [son]; Nm 26:40). See *Addar* 2.

Arđat, Arđath (är'dät, är'däth). Field (2 Esd 9:26).

Arđites (är'dits). Descendants of Arđ. (Nm 26:40).

Ardon (är'dön), Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:18).

Areli (ä-ré'li). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:17).

Areopagite (är-é-öp'ä-jit). Member of the court, primarily religious, which met on Areopagus (Mars' Hill) in Athens (Acts 17:34).

Areopagus (är-é-öp'ä-gus). Hill of Ares (Greek god of war), or Mars' Hill, where court met which in Paul's day was primarily concerned with education and religion (Acts 17:19-34).

Ares (ä-réz). See *Arah* 2.

Aretas (är-é-täs, excellence). 1. Arab chief (2 Mac 5:8). 2. Father-in-law of Herod Antipas (2 Co 11:32).

Areus (ä-ré'us). See *Artus*.

Argob (är'göb). Tableland in Bashan (Dt 3:4; 1 K 4:13); later called Trachonitis (Lk 3:1). Compare KJ and RSV on 2 K 15:25.

Ariarathes, Ariarthes (är-i-ä-rä-théz, är-i-är-théz). See *Arathes*.

Aridai (ä-rid'ä-i). Haman's son (Est 9:9).

Aridatha (ä-rid'ä-thä). Haman's son (Est 9:8).

Arieh (ä-ri'é, lion). Either a person involved in assassination of Pekahiah by Pekah (KJ, RV) or a place (RSV. 2 K 15:25).

Ariel (är'i-él, lion of God). 1. Leader under Ezra (Ez 8:16). Iduel in 1 Esd 8:43. 2. Figurative name for Jerusalem (Is 29:1-10).

Ariels (KJ: lionlike men. RV: sons of Ariel). Meaning unknown (2 Sm 23:20; 1 Ch 11:22).

Arimathaea, Arimathea (är-i-mä-thé'ä, height). Home of the Joseph who buried Jesus (Mt 27:57; Mk 15:43; Lk 23:51; Jn 19:38). Possibly same as Ramathaim-zophim (Ramah 5) in OT.

Arloch (är'i-ök, servant of moon-god). 1. King of Ellasar (Gn 14:1, 9). 2. Captain under Nebuchadnezzar (Dn 2:14). 3. King of Elymeans (Jdth 1:6).

Arisai (ä-ris'ä-i). Haman's son (Est 9:9).

Aristarchus (är-is-tär'kus, best ruler). Thessalonian companion of Paul on some of his journeys (Acts 19:29; 20:4; 27:2) and fellow prisoner (Phmn 24; Cl 4:10).

Aristobulus (ä-ris-tö-bül'us, best counselor). 1. Christian at Rome (Rm 16:10). 2. Priest of Egyptian Jews (2 Mac 1:10).

Arius (ä-ri'us, KJ; Areus), Laetædæmonian king (1 Mac 12:19-23). See *Orias*.

ark (chest). 1. Vessel of gopherwood (300 by 50 by 20 cubits) in which Noah, Noah's family, and animals were saved during flood (Gn 6—8). 2. Vessel (RSV: basket) in which infant Moses was placed (Ex 2:3-10). 3. Chest of acacia wood (2½ by 1½ by 1½ cubits), lined and covered with gold, whose lid was the mercy seat on either end of which were cherubs. Poles passed through golden rings for carrying (Ex 25:10-22). Contained stone tablets of Law (Ex 25:21; 31:18), book of Law (Dt 31:26), manna (Ex 16:33), Aaron's rod (Nm 17:10; Heb 9:4). Carried into Palestine (Jos 3:11-17), brought to Shiloh (1 Sm 3:3), captured by Philistines (1 Sm 4), returned to Beth-shemesh (1 Sm 6:12-20), removed to Kiriath-jearim (1 Sm 7:1, 2), taken to Jerusalem by David (2 Sm 6:12-23), and placed in Holy of Holies in Solomon's temple (1 K 8:1-9). Also called ark of testimony (Ex 25:18, 22) and ark of God (1 Sm 3:3).

Arkite (är'kit). One of tribe descended from Canaan; inhabited Arka (Gn 10:17; 1 Ch 1:15).

Armageddon (är-mä-gëd'un, hill of Megiddo. RV: Har-Magedon). Hill on S rim of Esdraelon, battlefield of Palestine, where Barak defeated Canaanites (Ju 5:19), Gideon, the Midianites (Ju 7), and where Ahaziah (2 K 9:27) and Josiah (2 K 23:29) were killed. "Armageddon" became typical battlefield between good and evil (Rv 16:16).

Armenia (är-më-ni-ä). See *Ararat*.

armlet. Ornament worn on arm higher than wrist (Ex 35:22 [KJ: tablets]; Nm 31:50 [KJ: chains; RV: ankle chains]; 2 Sm 1:10 [KJ, RV: bracelet]; Is 3:20 [KJ: ornaments of legs; RV: ankle chains]).

Armoni (är-mö-ni, of the palace). Son of Saul (2 Sm 21:8).

armor, arms. Hebrew offensive weapons: sword (1 Sm 13:19); spear (2 Sm 2:23); javelin (1 Sm 17:6. KJ: target); dart (Jb 41:26); bow and arrow (see *archery*); sling (2 K 3:25); hammer, battle axe, mace, or maul (Jer 51:20); engines (2 Ch 26:15); battering rams (Eze 4:2). Hebrew defensive weapons: shield (1 Ch 12:24); buckler (1 Ch 5:18. Bucklers smaller than shields. Both of various sizes and shapes); helmet (1 Sm 17:38); breastplate (Is 59:17); coat of mail (1 Sm 17:5); greaves and war boots (1 Sm 17:6; Is 9:5); girdle (Is 5:27).

armor-bearer. Adjutant who carried armor, guarded, and otherwise assisted officer (Ju 9:54; 1 Sm 14:7; 31:4).

armory. Depository for weapons (Neh 3:19; SS 4:4 [RSV: arsenal]; Is 39:2; Jer 50:25).

army. Children of Israel marched in wilderness according to tribes (Nm 1; 2). Males (except Levites) at age 20 subject to military duty (Nm 1; 2). Fighting men were gathered for war by inspectors (Dt 20:1-9; 24:5; 2 K 25:19). Tribes formed army divisions, subdivided into hundreds and thousands, with respective captains (Nm 31:14), and families (Nm 2:34). Armies were militia. Kings had bodyguards (1 Sm 13:2) and later standing armies of mercenaries (2 Ch 25:6). "Captain of the host" headed the army (1 Sm 14:50. RSV: commander). Army originally consisted of infantry (1 Sm 4:10); later horsemen and chariots were added (2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 10:26, 28, 29).

Roman army was composed of legions divided into cohorts. Cohort divided into three maniples; manipule into two centuries (Acts 10:1; 21:31; Mt 8:5; 27:54).

Arna (är'nä). See *Zerahiah* 1.

Arnan (är'nän). Descendant of Solomon through Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21).

Arni (är'ni). See *Ram* 1.

Arnon (är'nön). River flowing from E of Jordan into Dead Sea; boundary between Amorites and Moabites (Nm 21:13; Ju 11:18); later, between Israel and Moabites (Dt 2:24; Jos 12:1).

Arod (ä-röd. Aradi in Gn 46:16). Son of Gad; forefather of Arodites (Nm 26:17).

Aröer (ä-rö-ër, naked). 1. Reubenite town on Arnon (Dt 2:36; Jos 12:1-2; Ju 11:26); later fell back to Moab (Jer 48:19, 20). Modern 'Ara'ir. 2. Town of Gad (Nm 32:34; Jos 13:25; Ju 11:33; 2 Sm 24:5). 3. Town 12 mi SE of Beersheba (1 Sm 30:26-28).

Aroerite (ä-rö-ër-it). Hothan (1 Ch 11:44).

Arom (ä-röm). See *Hashum* 1.

Arpachshad (är-päk'shäd. KJ: Arphaxad). 1. Son of Shem; ancestor of Abraham (Gn 10:22, 24; 11:10-13; 1 Ch 1:17, 18). 2. King of Medes (Jdth 1).

Arpad, Arphad (är-päd, är-fäd. KJ: Arphad in Is 36:19; 37:13). City near Hamath (2 K 18:34; 19:13; Is 10:9; Jer 49:23).

Arphaxad (är-fäk'säd). See *Arpachshad*.

arrows. See *archery*.

Arsaces (är'sä-séz). Mithridates I, king of Persia and Media, c 174-136 BC (1 Mac 14:1-3; 15:22).

arsenal. See *armory*.

Asiphurith (är-si-fü'rith). See *Hariph* 1.

Artaxerxes (är-täg-zürk'séz). 1. Persian king (probably Smerdis), who stopped rebuilding of temple (Ez 4:7, 23, 24). 2. Persian king (Longimanus, 465-425 BC) who sent Ezra to Jerusalem (Ez 7), also befriended Nehemiah (Neh 2:1-8).

Artemas (är'të-mäs, gift of Artemis). Friend of Paul (Tts 3:12).

Artemis (är'të-mis. KJ, RV: Diana). Greek goddess (Roman Diana) of moon, woods, and fields. Huntress and symbol of chastity. Artemis at Ephesus was combination of Artemis and Ashtoreth (Acts 19:24 to 28).

artillery. See *armor, arms*.

arts, secret. See *enchantment; magic*.

Arubboth, Aruboth (ä-rüb'oth, ä-röö'böth). Third commissary district of Solomon (1 K 4:10).

Arumah (ä-röö'mä, height). Place near Shechem where Abimelech dwelt (Ju 9:41). H: Tormah; KJ: privacy; RV: craftily in Ju 9:31.

Arvad (är'väd. Aradus in 1 Mac 15:23). Island (Ruwad) off coast of Phoenicia (Eze 27:8, 11).

Arvadite (är'vä-dit). Native of Arvad (Gn 10:18; 1 Ch 1:16).

Arza (är'zá). Steward of Elah in whose house Zimri killed Elah (1 K 16:8-10).

Asa (äs'ä, physician). 1. Son of Abijah; 3d king of Judah; reign began with ten years of peace (2 Ch 14:1); conducted religious reformation (2 Ch 14:5-5; 15:1-17); defeated Ethiopian Zerah (2 Ch 14:9-15); invited Ben-hadad of Damascus against Baasha of Israel (1 K 15:16-22; 2 Ch 16:1-10); reigned 41 years. 2. Levite (1 Ch 9:16).

Asadiah (äs-ä-d'äs. RSV: Hasadiah). Ancestor of Baruch (Bar 1:1).

Asael (äs-ä-ël). See *Asiel* 3.

Asahel (äs-ä-hël, God has made). 1. Nephew of David, killed by Abner (2 Sm 2:18 to 23). 2. Levite; legal instructor (2 Ch 17:8). 3. Temple overseer (2 Ch 31:13). 4. Priest (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [RV, KJ: Azael]).

Asahiah (äs-ä-hi'ä). See *Asaiah* 4.

Asaiah (äs-sä'yä, Lord has made). 1. Simconite prince (1 Ch 4:36). 2. Levite; head of Merari family (1 Ch 6:30; 15:6, 11). 3. Shilonite (1 Ch 9:5). Maaseiah in Neh 11:5. 4. Officer sent by Josiah to inquire of prophetess Huldah about Law (2 K 22:12, 14 [KJ: Asahiah]; 2 Ch 34:20).

Asaias (ä-sä'yäs). See *Isshijah*.

Asana (äs-ä-nä). See *Asnah*.

Asaph (äs-säf, collector). 1. Levite; son of Berechiah; sounded cymbals for religious functions (1 Ch 6:39; 15:16-19; 16:4, 5, 7). Ps 50 and 73 to 83 attributed to him. Celebrated as poet (1 Ch 9:15; Neh 11:17). 2. Father of Joah, Hezekiah's recorder (2 K 18:18; Is 36:3, 22). 3. Keeper of royal forest in Palestine under Artaxerxes Longimanus (Neh 2:8).

Asara (äs-ä-rä). See *Azara*.

Asaramel (äs-sär-ä-mël. KJ: Saramel). Various interpreted as title for Simon Macabaeus, forecourt of temple, or sentence

indicating Israel had no temporal ruler (1 Mac 14:28).

Asareel, Asarel (â-sâ-rê-êl, âs-â-rêl, God has bound). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 4:16).

Asarelah (âs-â-rê-lâ). See *Asharelah*.

Asbasareth (âs-bâs-â-rê-th). See *Azbazareth*.

Ascalon (âs-kâ-lôn). See *Ashkelon*.

ascension. Name applied to that event in which risen Christ removed His visible presence from men and passed into the heavens (Mk 16:19; Lk 24:50, 51; Jn 6:62; 20:17; Acts 1:1-12; Eph 4:8-10; 1 Ti 3:16; 1 Ptr 3:22; Hb 4:14).

ascents, song of. See *degrees, song of*.

Aseas (â-sê-âs). See *Isshijah*.

Asebebia, Asebebias (â-sêb-ê-bi-â, -bi-âs). See *Sherebiah*.

Asebia, Asebias (âs-ê-bi-â, -bi-âs). See *Hashabiah* 6.

Asenath (âs-ê-nâth, devotee of Neith, Egyptian goddess). Egyptian wife of Joseph; daughter of Potiphera, priest of On (Gn 41:45, 50; 46:20).

Aser (â-ser). See *Asher; Hazor* 1.

Aserer (âs-ê-rêr). See *Sisera* 2.

ash. Probably Syrian fir (Is 44:14. RV: fir tree. RSV: cedar).

Ashan (â-shân, smoke. Ain in Jos 21:16). Levitical city (1 Ch 6:59); assigned to Judah (Jos 15:42) and Simeon (Jos 19:7; 1 Ch 4:32).

Asharelah (âsh-â-rê-lâ. KJ: Asarelah. Jesharelah in 1 Ch 25:14). Son of Asaph; in charge of temple music (1 Ch 25:2).

Ashbea (âsh-bê-â). Meaning doubtful. KJ, RV: house of Ashbea. RSV: linen workers at Beth-ashbea (1 Ch 4:21).

Ashbel (âsh-bêl, man of lord). 2d son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; Nm 26:38; 1 Ch 8:1). See also *Jediael* 1.

Ashchenaz (âsh-kê-nâz). See *Ashkenaz*.

Ashdod (âsh-dôd. G: Azotus). One of five chief cities of Philistia, between Gaza and Joppa. Worshipped Dagon (Jos 13:3 [RSV]; 1 Sm 5); assigned to Judah but not taken (Jos 15:46, 47); ark carried to it but returned (1 Sm 5: 6); Uzziah broke its walls (2 Ch 26:6); Sargon captured it (Is 20:1); destroyed by Psammetichus of Egypt (c 630 BC). Azotus in 1 Mac 5:68; 10:83, 84; 16:10; Acts 8:40.

Ashdodites, Ashdodites (âsh-dôd-its, âsh-dôth-its). Inhabitants of Ashdod (Jos 13:3; Neh 4:7).

Ashdodth-pisgah (âsh-dôth-piz-gâ. RV, RSV: slopes of Pisgah. KJ: springs of Pisgah in Dt 4:49). Slopes of Pisgah, E of Dead Sea (Dt 3:17; 4:49; Jos 12:3; 13:20).

Asher (âsh-êr, happiness. KJ in NT: Aser). 1. 8th son of Jacob (Gn 30:12, 13; 35:26). 2. Territory on sea N of Carmel (Jos 19:24-31). 3. Perhaps a town (Jos 17:7). 4. See *Hazor* 1.

Asherah (â-shê-râ. KJ: grove). Canaanite goddess of sex and war; wife or sister of El. Word denotes goddess or wooden image (Dt 16:21; Ju 6:25-30; 1 K 15:13; 16:33; 2 K 13:6; 23:4-15). See also *Ash-toreth*.

Asherim (â-shê-rim). Plural of Asherah.

Asherites (âsh-êr-its). Of the tribe of Asher (Ju 1:32).

Asheroth (â-shê-rôth). Plural (f.) of Asherah.

ashes. To sprinkle with, or sit in, ashes showed humiliation, grief, or penitence (Gn 18:27; 2 Sm 13:19; Est 4:3; Jb 2:8; Jer 6:26; Lm 3:16; Mt 11:21). To reduce to ashes implied complete destruction (Eze 28:18; 2 Ptr 2:6). Eating ashes is symbolic of dejection (Ps 102:9). Ashes

of red helter were used for cleansing (Nm 19:17-22).

Ashhur (âsh-êr, blackness. KJ: Ashur). Son of Hezron; founder of Tekoa (1 Ch 2:24; 4:5).

Ashima (â-shi-mâ, offense). Divinity of Hamath (2 K 17:30).

Ashkelon (âsh-ke-lôn, migration. KJ at times: Askelon). City of Philistia, 12 mi N of Gaza; captured (Ju 1:18), but lost by Judah (Ju 14:19; 1 Sm 6:17). Taken by Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 10:86; 11:60. KJ, RV: Ascalon; RSV: Askalon). Destroyed AD 1270 by Bibars.

Ashkenaz (âsh-kê-nâz. KJ: Ashchenaz in 1 Ch 1:6; Jer 51:27). Grandson of Japhet (Gn 10:3). Descendants lived near Ararat.

Ashnah (âsh-nâ). Two towns of Judah (Jos 15:33, 43).

Ashpenaz (âsh-pê-nâz). Master of Babylonian eunuchs (Dn 1:3).

Ashriel (âsh-ri-êl). See *Asriel*.

Ashtaroth, Astarothe (âsh-tâ-rôth, âs-tâ-rôth). 1. Plural of Ashtoreth. 2. City of Bashan, E of Jordan (Dt 1:4; Jos 9:10; 12:4; 13:12, 31); capital of Og (Dt 1:4) and seat of worship of Astarte (Tell Ash-tarah).

Ashterathite (âsh-tê-râth-it). Native of Ashtaroth (1 Ch 11:44).

Ashteroth-karnaim (âsh-tê-rôth-kâr-nâ'im, Ashteroth near Karnaim, or two-horned Ashteroth. KJ: Asteroth Karnaim). Place of victory of Chedorlaomer (Gn 14:5); probably different from Ashtaroth and (though near) Karnaim.

Ashtoreth (âsh-tâ-rêth). Canaanite goddess (identified with planet Venus); Ishtar of Babylonians; Astarte of Greeks and Romans. Worship entrenched at Sidon (1 K 11:5, 33; 2 K 23:13) and occasionally practiced in Israel (Ju 2:13; 10:6). Solomon introduced her worship (1 K 11:5; 2 K 23:13).

Ashur (âsh-êr). See *Ashhur*.

Ashurites (âsh-êr-its). People belonging to Ishbosheth (2 Sm 2:9).

Ashvath (âsh-vâth). Asherite; son of Japhlet (1 Ch 7:33).

Asia (âzhâ). Used in NT for Asia Minor (Acts 19:26). Proconsular Asia (Acts 20:4; 1 Cor 16:19), or more restricted areas (Acts 2:9).

Asiarch (âsh-ârk. KJ: chief of Asia). One of ten deputies elected by cities of Asia to conduct games and festivals in honor of gods or emperor (Acts 19:31).

Asibias (âs-i-bi-âs). See *Malchijah* 4.

Asideans (âs-i-dê-âns). See *Hasideans*.

Asiel (â-si-êl, made by God). 1. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). 2. Scribe under Esdras (2 Esd 14:24). 3. Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1. KJ: Asael).

Asipha (âs-i-fâ). See *Hasipha*.

Askalon, Askelon (âs-kâ-lôn, âs-ke-lôn). See *Ashkelon*.

Asmodeus (âz-mô-dê-us). Evil spirit, classed with Abaddon and Apollyon (Tob 3:8-17).

Asmonaeon (âz-mô-nê-ân. H *hashman*). Descendant of Hashman of the family of Jehoiarib, ancestor of the Maccabees (Ant XII, vi, 1; 1 Mac 2:1; 1 Ch 24:7).

Asnah (âs-nâ, bramble. KJ, RV: Asana in 1 Esd 5:31). Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:50).

Asnapper (âs-nâp-êr). See *Osnapper*.

Asom (âsom). See *Hashum* 1.

asp. Poisonous serpent (H *pethen*; G *aspis*. Dt 32:33; Jb 20:14, 16; Is 11:8; Ro 3:13). See *serpent*.

aspalathus (äs-päl'ä-thus). RSV: cartiel's thorn. Perfume or ointment (Sir 24:15).
Aspathia (äs-pä'thé). Haman's son (Est 8:7).
Asphar (äs'fär). Pool of Tekoa (1 Mac 9:33).
Aspharatus (äs'fär'ä-süs). See *Mispar*.
Asriel (äs'ri-él, vow of God. KJ: Ashriel in 1 Ch 7:14). Descendant of Manasseh and founder of family (Nm 26:81; Jos 17:2).
ass. Beast of burden and riding animal (Gn 12:16; 23:3; Ex 4:20; Mt 21:7).
Assalimoth (ä-säl'i-möth). See *Shelomith* 6.
Assanias, Assanias (äs-d-mi'äs, äs-d-ni'äs). See *Hashabiah* 7.
Assaphioth (ä-sä'fi-öth). See *Sophereth*.
assassins (ä-säs'ins. RSV, RV marg. KJ, RV: murderers). Ruffians who terrorized Judea, AD 50—70 (Acts 21:38).
assembly. 1. Congregation (RSV: Ex 12: 6, 16). 2. Festal gathering (Nm 29:35; Dt 16:8; Heb 12:23). 3. Called meeting (Is 1:13). 4. Deliberative assembly (Acts 19:39).
Asshur (äs'shöör). 2d son of Shem (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17). Descendants peopled Assyria. See *Assyria*.
Asshurim (ä-shöör'im). Tribe descended from Abraham (Gn 25:3).
Assideans (äs-i-dä'anz). See *Hasideans*.
Assir (äs'er, prisoner). 1. Levite (Ex 6:24; 1 Ch 6:22). 2. Forefather of Samuel (1 Ch 6:23, 37). 3. Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:17).
Assos (äs'ös). Seaport of Mysia (Asso. Acts 20:13, 14).
Assur (äs'er). 1. See *Ashhur*. 2. See *Harhur*.
Assyria (ä-sir'i-ä, KJ at times: Ashsur, Assur). Empire (capital: Nineveh) which dominated Biblical world from 9th to 7th c BC and which, at its height, embraced land between Black Sea, Caspian Sea, Persian Gulf, and Mediterranean Sea (included Egypt). People Semitic; wrote with ideograms and syllabic signs. Originated with Babylonian colonists (Gn 10:11). Chief gods: Ashsur, Anu, Bel, Ea. Kings frequently invaded Israel (2 K 15:19, 29; 16:7-9; 2 Ch 28:20). Finally carried people into captivity (721 BC, 2 K 17:6; 18:11). Nineveh fell 612 BC.
Astad (äs'täd). See *Azgad*.
Astaroth (äs'tä-röth). See *Ashtaroth*.
Astarte (äs-tär'të). See *Ashtoreth*.
Astath (äs'täth). See *Azgad*.
astrologers (äs-trö'l'ö-jërz). Those who attempt to foretell future by course of stars (Dn 2:27; 4:7; 5:7, 11. See Dn 1:20; Is 47:12, 13).
Astyages (äs-ti'ä-jëz). Last king of Medes (Bel 1).
Asuppim (ä-süp'im, collections). Building used for storing temple goods (1 Ch 26: 15, 17. RV, RSV: storehouse).
Asur (äs'söör). See *Harhur*.
Asyneritus (ä-sing'kri-tus, incompatible). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14).
Atad (ä'täd, thorn). Name of person or place (Gn 50:10, 11).
Atar (ä'tär). See *Ater* 2.
Atarah (ät'ä-rä, crown). Mother of Onam (1 Ch 2:26).
Atargatis (ä-tär'gä-tis). Syrian goddess of fertility (2 Mac 12:26).
Ataroth (ät'ä-röth, crowns). 1. City near Gilead (Nm 32:3, 34). 2. City on boundary of Ephraim and Benjamin (Jos 16:2).
Ataroth-addar in Jos 16:5; 18:13 (AV: -adar). 3. See *Atroth-beth-joad*. 4. Place on E frontier of Ephraim (Jos 16:7).

Ataroth-addar, or -adar (ät'ä-röth-äd'är, -ä'där). See *Ataroth* 2.
Ater (ä'tër, shut). 1. Descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:16; Neh 7:21). See also *Hezekiah* 6. 2. Porter (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Jatal; RV: Atar]).
Aterezias (ä-tër-ë-zí'-äs). See *Hezekiah* 6.
Ateta (ä-të'tä). See *Hatita*.
Athach (ä'thäch, lodging place). Town in S Judah (1 Sm 30:30). Modern Kirbet 'Attir.
Athaliah (ä-thä'yä). Son of Uziah (Neh 11:4).
Athaliah (äth-ä-lä-i, afflicted of Lord). 1. Wicked wife of Jehoram who introduced worship of Baal, usurped throne, was slain by her guard (2 K 11; 2 Ch 22—24). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:26). 3. Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 8:7). Gotholias (RSV: Gotholias) in 1 Esd 8:33.
Atharias (äth-ä-ti'äs). See *Tirshatha*.
Atharim (äth-ä-rim. RSV, RV. KJ, RV margin: way of the spies). Route of Israelites approaching Canaan (Nm 21:1).
Athensians (ä-thë'ní-änz). Inhabitants of Athens (Acts 17:21).
Athenobius (äth-ä-nö'bi-us). Envoy of Antiochus VII (1 Mac 15:28-36).
Athens (äth'énz, city of Athena). Capital of Attica, near Gulf of Aegina; chief seat of Grecian learning and civilization. Grew up around Acropolis (512 ft high); connected with harbor Piraeus by 5-mi walls. Paul preached on its Areopagus (Acts 17:19-22).
Athlai (äth'lä-i, afflicted or exalted). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:28). KJ: Amathels; RV: Ematheis; RSV: Emathis in 1 Esd 9:29.
Atipha (ät'i-fä). See *Hatipha*.
atonement (ä-tön'ment, H kaphar: cover, cancel; G katallage: exchange, reconcile). Reconciliation between persons or beings (Ro 5:11) and that which produces reconciliation (Ex 30:16). Atonement is reconciliation between world and God by life and death of Jesus Christ.
Atonement, Day of. H festival on 10th day of 7th month, observed with fasting, humiliation, and looking to cleansing from sin (Ex 30:16; Lv 16; 23:27-32).
Atroth (ät'röth). See *Atroth-shophan*.
Atroth-beth-joad (ät'röth-bëth-jö'äb, crowns of house of Joab. KJ: Ataroth, the house of Joab). Village of Judah (1 Ch 2:54).
Atroth-shophan (ät'röth-shö'fän, crowns of Shophan. KJ: Atroth, Shophan). Town rebuilt by Gadites (Nm 32:35).
Attai (ät'ä-i, ready). 1. Grandson of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:35, 36). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 12:11). 3. Son of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:20).
Attalia (ät'ä-lä-i). Coast town of Pamphylia (Acts 14:25).
Attalus (ät'ä-lus, increased). King of Pergamos (1 Mac 15:22).
Atharates, Atharlas (ä-thär'ä-tës, äth-ä-rí'äs). See *Tirshatha*.
attire. See *dress*.
Attus (ät'us). See *Hattush* 2.
augia (ö'ji-ä). See *Agia* 2.
augury. Divination. Forbidden (Lv 19:26; 2 K 21:6; 2 Ch 33:6. KJ: enchantments). See also *enchantment*; *magic*.
Augustus (ö-güs'tus, venerable). Imperial title of Gaius Julius Caesar Octavianus, 1st Roman emperor (27 BC—AD 14). Christ born during his reign (Lk 2:1).
Augustus' band. Cohort of Roman soldiers (Acts 27:1. RV: Augustan band. RSV: Augustan Cohort).

Auranus (6-rā'nus. RV: Hauran). Rioter (2 Mac 4:40).
Ava (ā'vā). See *Avva*.
Avaran (āv'ā-rān). Surname of Eleazar (1 Mac 2:5; 6:43 [KJ: Savaran]).
Aven (ā'ven, nothingness). 1. Heliopolis in Egypt (Eze 30:17). 2. "High places of Aven," places of idolatry in Bethel (Hos 10:8). 3. Perhaps Baalbek (Am 1:5).
avenge. To exact just satisfaction (Lk 18:8; 1 Th 4:6). "Avenger of blood," pursuer of slayer to avenge death of relative (Dt 19:6).
Avim, Avims, Avites (ā'vim, ā'vimz, ā'vits). See *Avvim*.
Avith (ā'vith). Capital city of Hadad in Edom (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46).
Avva (āv'ā. KJ: Ava). City of Assyrian Empire from which people were brought to colonize Samaria (2 K 17:24, 31).
Ivvah (KJ: Ivah) in 2 K 18:34; 19:13.
Avvim, Avites (āv'im, ā'vits). 1. Aborigines in country of Gaza (Dt 2:23). 2. Town, probably named after Avites (Jos 18:23). LXX and Jerome identify Avvim with Hivites (see Jos 9:7, 17; 18:22-27).
awl. See *Trade* 5; 9; 10.
axe. *H garzen* (Is 10:13), instrument like adze; *herēbh* (Eze 26:9), instrument for destroying walls; *kashil* (KJ: Ps 74:6), probably hatchet (RV, RSV); *magzerah* 2 Sm 12:31; *ma'atsad* (Jer 10:3), used for felling trees; *qardom* (Ju 9:48; 1 Sm 13:20), used for cutting brushwood; *G azine* (Mt 3:10).
Ayyah (ī'yā. AV: Gaza; RV: Assah). Town of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:28).
Azael, Azaelus (āz'ā-ēl, āz-ā-ē'lus). 1. See *Asahel* 4. 2. Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.
Azal (ā'zāl). See *Azel*.
Azaliah (āz-ā-lī'ā, Lom has spared). Father of Shaphan, scribe (2 K 22:3).
Azaniah (āz-ā-nī'ā, whom Lom hears). Father of Joshua (Neh 10:9).
Azaphon (ā-zā'fī-ōn). See *Sophereth*.
Azara (āz'ā-rā. RV: Asara; RSV: Hasrah). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.
Azarael (ā-zā'rā-ēl). See *Azareel*.
Azaraia (ā-zā-rā-ī'ās). 1. See *Seraiah* 4. 2. See *Azariah* 8.
Azareel (ā-zā'rē-ēl). See *Azareel*.
Azareel (āz'ā-rēl. KJ: Azareel; once, Neh 12:36, Azarael). 1. Koharite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6). 2. Temple musician (1 Ch 25:18). Uzzel in 1 Ch 25:4. 3. Prince of Dan (1 Ch 27:22). 4. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Esrl; RV: Ezrl]). 5. Priest (Neh 11:13). 6. Priest's son (Neh 12:36).
Azariah (āz-ā-rī'ā, helped by Lom). 1. Descendant of Zadok (1 K 4:2). 2. Son of Nathan; officer of Solomon (1 K 4:5). 3. Son of Amaziah; 10th king of Judah (2 K 14:21; 15:1-7; 1 Ch 3:12). Usually called Uzziah. 4. Ethan's son (1 Ch 2:3). 5. Jehu's son (1 Ch 2:38, 39). 6. High priest; son of Ahimaaz (1 Ch 6:9). Possibly same as 1. 7. High priest, perhaps in reigns of Abijah and Asa (1 Ch 6:10, 11); ancestor of Ezra (Ez 7:3; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Azlel]). KJ: Ezias; RV: Ozias; RSV omits in 1 Esd 8:2. 8. High priest (1 Ch 6:13, 14; 9:11; Ez 7:1; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Ezerias; RV: Zechrias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Azarias; RV: Azaralas]). Seraiah in Neh 11:11. 9. Levite; ancestor of Samuel (1 Ch 6:36). Uzziah in 1 Ch 6:24. 10. Prophet; caused reformation under Asa (2 Ch 15:1-8). 11. 12. Two sons of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 21:2). 13. See *Ahaziah* 2. 14. Son of Jeroham; captain of Joash (2 Ch 23:1). 15. Son of Obed;

captain of Joash (2 Ch 23:1). 16. High priest in reign of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:16-20). 17. Captain of Ephraim (2 Ch 28:12). 18. High priest in reign of Hezekiah (2 Ch 31:10, 13). 19. 20. Two Levites (Kohathite and Merarite); participated in cleansing of temple under Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:12). 21. Levite; assisted Ezra and Nehemiah (Neh 3:23, 24). 22. See *Seraiah* 8. 23. H name of Abednego (Dn 1:7; 2:17). 24. Opponent of Jeremiah (Jer 42:1 [KJ, RV: Jezaniah]; 43:2). Jaazaniah in 2 K 25:23. Jezaniah in Jer 40:8. 25. Levite; assisted at reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Azarias]). Possibly same as 21. 26. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:2). Possibly same as 21. 27. Prince of Judah (Neh 12:33). Possibly same as 21. 28. Divorced foreign wife (1 Esd 9:21. KJ, RV: Azarias). Uzziah in Ez 10:21. 29. Captain of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:18, 55-62. KJ, RV: Azarias). 30. Listed in 1 Esd 9:43 (KJ, RV: Azarias).
Azarias (āz-ā-rī'ās). 1. Name assumed by angel Raphael (To 5:12; 6:6, 13; 7:8; 9:2). 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. See *Azariah* 8; 25; 28; 29; 30.
Azaru (āz'ā-rō. KJ: Azuran). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.
Azaz (ā'zāz, strong). Reubenite (1 Ch 5:8).
Azazel (ā-zā'zēl. KJ: scapegoat). Meaning of word doubtful (Lev 16). Has been interpreted as meaning: 1. solitary place; 2. scapegoat led away; 3. epithet of devil; 4. abstraction: "utter removal."
Azaziah (āz-ā-zī'ā, Lom is strong). 1. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:21). 2. Chief of Ephraim (1 Ch 27:20). 3. Custodian of temple offerings under Hezekiah (2 Ch 31:13).
Azbazareth (āz-bāz'ā-rēth. RV: Asbasareth. RSV: Esarhaddon). Probably Esarhaddon (1 Esd 5:69).
Azbuk (āz'būk, devastation). Father of a Nehemiah (Neh 3:16).
Azekah (ā-zē'kā, dug over). Town of Judah (Jos 10:10, 11; 15:35; 1 Sm 17:1; 2 Ch 11:9; Neh 11:30; Jer 34:7).
Azel (ā'zēl). 1. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37, 38; 9:43). 2. Perhaps a town (Zch 14:5. KJ: reach unto Azal [RV: Azel]; RSV: touch the side of it).
Azem (ā'zēm). See *Ezem*.
Azephurith (āz-ē-fū'rith). See *Hariph* 1.
Azetas (ā-zē'tās). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.
Azgd (āz'gād, strong of fortune). Large number of his descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:12; 8:12; Neh 7:17; 1 Esd 5:13 [KJ: Sadas; RV: Astad]; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ, RV: Astath]). Probably same man in Neh 10:15.
Azia (ā-zī'ā). See *Uzza* 1.
Aziel (ā-zī'ē-ī). See *Azariah* 7.
Aziel (ā'zī-ēl). See *Jaaziel*.
Aziza (ā-zī'zā, strong. KJ: Sardeus; RV: Zardeus; RSV: Zerdaiah in 1 Esd 9:28). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:27).
Azmaveith (āz-mā'vēth, death is strong). 1. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:31); sons came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 2. Descendant of Mephibosheth (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). 3. David's treasurer (1 Ch 27:25); perh same as 1. 4. Village between Geba and Anathoth (Ez 2:24; Neh 12:29). Beth-azmaveith in Neh 7:28. Bethsamoth (KJ: Bethsamoth) in 1 Esd 5:18.
Azmom (āz'mōn, strong). Place in S Palestine (Nm 34:4, 5; Jos 15:4).
Aznoth-tabor (āz'nōth-tā'bōr, tops of Ta-

bor). Place on boundary of Naphtali near Tabor (Jos 19:34).
Azor (ā'zōr). Ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:13, 14).
Azotus (ā-zō'tus). See *Ashdod*.
Azriel (āz'ri-ēl, help of God). 1. Mighty man of Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). 2. Father of Jerimoth (1 Ch 27:19). 3. Father of Seraiah (Jer 36:26).
Azrikam (āz'ri-kām, avenging help). 1. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:23). 2. Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 3. Levite (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). 4. Governor of Ahaz' palace (2 Ch 28:7).

Azubah (ā-zū'bā, forsaken). 1. Jehoshaphat's mother (1 K 22:42; 2 Ch 20:31). 2. Caleb's wife (1 Ch 2:18, 19).
Azur (ā'zēr). See *Azzur* 1, 2.
Azuran (āz'ū-rān). See *Azuru*.
Azzah (āz'ā, strong). See *Ayyah*; *Gaza*.
Azzan (āz'ān, very strong). Father of Paltiel of Issachar (Nm 34:26).
Azzur (āz'ēr, helpful). 1. Father of the Hananians who urged Zedekiah against Babylonians (Jer 28:1. KJ: Azur). 2. Father of false prophet Jaazaniah (Eze 11:1. KJ: Azur). 3. Signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:17).

B

Baal (bā'āl, lord, possessor). 1. Name for lord among Phoenicians. Used of master of house (Ex 22:7), land (Jb 31:39), or cattle (Ex 21:28). 2. Sun-god of Phoenicians and Canaanites; adored on high places with self-torture and human offerings (Jer 19:5); worship early infected Hebrews (Nm 22:41; Dt 4:16; Ju 2:13; 6:28-32); Jezebel championed Baal worship in Israel (1 K 16:31, 32; 18:17-40) and Athaliah in Judah (2 Ch 17:3; 21:6; 22:2; 2 K 11:18). Worship of Baal persisted in Israel and Judah (Hos 2:8; 2 Ch 28:2; 2 K 21:3; 23:4, 5; Jer 19:4, 5). Often associated with Ashtoreth (Ju 2:13; 6:30; 1 K 16:32, 33). 3. Reubenite; father of Beerah (1 Ch 5:5). 4. Son of Jeiel of Gibeon (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 5. See *Baalath-beer*.
Baalah (bā'ā-lā, mistress). 1. See *Kiriath-jearim*. 2. Hill in Judah between Shikheron and Jabneel (Jos 15:11). 3. Town in Judah (Jos 15:29) assigned to Simeon. Balah in Jos 19:3. Bilhah in 1 Ch 4:29.
Baalath (bā'āl-āth, mistress). Town in Dan (Jos 19:44; 1 K 9:18; 2 Ch 8:6).
Baalath-beer (bā'āl-āth-bē'ēr, mistress of well). City of Simeon (Jos 19:8). Baal in 1 Ch 4:33. Identified with Ramoth-negeb.
Baalbek (bā'āl-bēk). See *Baal-gad*.
Baal-berith (bā'āl-bē'rith, Baal of the covenant). El-berith [KJ: god of Berith] in Ju 9:46). God worshiped at Shechem (Ju 8:33; 9:4).
Baale, **Baale-judah** (bā'ā-lē-jō'dā, Baal of Judah). KJ: Baale of Judah. RV: Baale Judah). Same as Kiriath-jearim.
Baal-gad (bā'āl-gād, Baal of fortune). City near Mt Hermon (Jos 11:17; 12:7); often identified with Baal-hermon and/or Baalbek (Heliopolis).
Baal-hamon (bā'āl-hā'mon, Baal of a multitude). Place where Solomon had vineyard (SS 8:11).
Baal-hanan (bā'āl-hā'nān, Baal is gracious). 1. Son of Achbor; king of Edom (Gn 36:38, 39; 1 Ch 1:49, 50). 2. David's overseer of olive and sycamore trees (1 Ch 27:28).
Baal-hazor (bā'āl-hā'zōr, Baal of a village). Place near Ephraim which Geseenius identified with Hazor (2 Sm 13:23. See Neh 11:33).
Baal-hermon (bā'āl-hūr'mon, Baal of Hermon). 1. City near Hermon (1 Ch 5:23). See *Baal-gad*. 2. Mountain forming NW limit of Manasseh (Ju 3:3).
Baali (bā'āl-i, my master. RSV: My Baal). Name given God by Israel (Hos 2:16).
Baalim (bā'āl-im. RSV: Baals). Plural of Baal (Ju 2:11).
Baalis (bā'āl-lis). King of Ammonites (Jer 40:14).

Baal-meon (bā'āl-mē'ōn, Baal of house). Beth-baal-meon in Jos 13:17. Beon in Nm 32:3. Beth-meon in Jer 48:23). Amorite city rebuilt by Reubenites (Nm 32:38; Eze 25:9). Moabite Stone speaks of it; ruins excavated at Ma'in, 4 ml SW of Medeba.
Baal-peor (bā'āl-pē'ōr, Baal of Peor). 1. Baal worshiped at Peor (Nm 25:1-9; Ps 106:28 [RSV: Baal of Peor]). 2. RSV makes Baal-peor place name in Dt 4:3; Hos 9:10.
Baal-perazim (bā'āl-pē-rā'zīm, Baal of openings. Perazim in Is 28:21). Place where David conquered Philistines (2 Sm 5:20; 1 Ch 14:11).
Baalsamus (bā'āl-sā-mus). See *Maaseiah* 11.
Baal-shalishah (bā'āl-shāl'i-shā, Baal of Shalishah. KJ: Baal-shalishah). Place in Ephraim near Gilgal (2 K 4:42).
Baal-tamar (bā'āl-tā'mār, Baal of palm). Place near Gibeah (Ju 20:33).
Baal-zebub (bā'āl-zē'būb, Originally possibly Baalzebub; Baal is lofty one, Baal exalts, or Baal of manure; Baalzebub: Baal of flies). Name of god of Ekron (2 K 1:2-6). See also *Beelzebub*, *Beelzebub*.
Baal-zephon (bā'āl-zē'fōn). Place on Red Sea (Ex 14:2, 9; Nm 33:7).
Baana (bā'ā-nā, son of affliction). 1. Solomon's purveyor; son of Ahilud (1 K 4:12). 2. Solomon's purveyor; son of Hushai (1 K 4:16. KJ: Baanah). 3. Zadok's father (Neh 3:4).
Baanah (bā'ā-nā, son of affliction). 1. Son of Rimmon; with brother slew Ishbosheth (2 Sm 4:2-12). 2. Netophathite; father of Heleb (or Heled, 2 Sm 23:39; 1 Ch 11:30). 3. Returned from captivity (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 10:27; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Baana]). 4. See *Baana* 2.
Baani (bā'ā-ni). See *Bani* 4.
Baanias (bā'ā-ni'ās). See *Benaiah* 8.
Baara (bā'ā-rā). Wife of Shaharaim (1 Ch 8:8). Hodesh in 1 Ch 8:9.
Baaseiah (bā'ā-sē'yā). Levite ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40).
Baasha (bā'ā-shā). 3d king of Israel; son of Ahijah; tribe of Issachar; foe of Asa of Judah; built Ramah; reigned 24 years (1 K 15:27-34; 16:7).
babbler (bāb'ler). In Ec 10:11 (RSV: charmer) means either charmer or slanderer. In Acts 17:18 (G: "seed picker") it has connotation of talkative parasite.
Babel (bā'bel, gate of God). 1. City in plain of Shinar; beginning of Nimrod's kingdom (Gn 10:10; 11:9). 2. Tower of Babel, brick structure, built on plain of Shinar to prevent very confusion and dispersion it brought about (Gn 11:4-9). Some regard this tower as prototype of ziggurat.

Babi (bā'bi). See *Bebai*.

Babylon (bāb'i-lon, Greek form of Babel). Beginnings of Babylon mentioned in Gn 10. City-state began conquests in 19th c BC; in 18th c Hammurabi became ruler; reached zenith under Nebuchadnezzar II (605—562 BC); conquered by Cyrus of Persia, 539 BC; noted for temple of Bel (Marduk), ziggurats, hanging gardens, bridges, palace, Ishtar Gate, strength, and splendor. Prophets frequently prophesied concerning it (Is 13; 14; 21; 46; 47; Jer 50; 51). In NT often used figuratively for that which opposes God within and without church (1 Ptr 5:13; Rv 14:8; 16:19; 17:5; 18:2, 10, 21).

Babylonia (bāb-i-lō-ni-ā). Region of W Asia with Babylon as capital; also called Shinar (Gn 10:10; 11:2; Is 11:11) and land of Chaldeans (Jer 24:5; Eze 12:13). Lower alluvial plain in ancient times had Accad in N (cities: Agade, Babylon, Borsippa, Kish, Kuthah, Sippar) and Sumer in S (cities: Erech, Eridu, Lagash, Larsa, Nippur, Umma, Ur); inhabited by Sumerians before arrival of Semites. Sumerians developed cuneiform. Earliest culture called Obelid. In 3d millennium BC Sumerian kings appeared in leading cities. About 2400 BC Akkadian period began. This was followed, c 2100, by Neo-Sumerian period. About 1900 BC Elamites and Amorites invaded territory. Next period is the Babylonian (see Babylon).

Babylonish garment (RV: Babylonish mantle. RSV: mantle from Shinar). Full robe, decorated with figures, which originated in Babylon (Jos 7:21).

Baca (bā'kā, weeping, or balsam tree). Usually interpreted figuratively as denoting any vale of tears (Ps 84:6. RV: Weeping). Some identify Baca with Rephaim because of balsam (KJ, RV: mulberry) trees there (2 Sm 5:22-24).

Bacchides (bāk'i-dēz). Syrian general (1 Mac 7:8).

Bacchurus (bā-kū'rus. RSV: Zaccur). Listed in 1 Esd 9:24.

Bacchus (bāk'us). See *Dionysus*.

Bacenor (bā-sē'nōr). Jewish captain (2 Mac 12:35).

backbite. To tattle or speak evil about someone (Pr 25:23; Ps 15:3 [RV, RSV: slander]; Ro 1:30 [RSV: slanderers]; 2 Co 12:20 [RSV: slander]).

Bachrites (bāk'rites). See *Becher*.

backslide. See *apostasy*.

badger. KJ for H *tahash* (Ex 26:14; 35:7; Nm 4:25; Eze 16:10). RV: seal; porpoise in margin. RSV: goatskin (Ex 26:14; 35:7), sheepskin (Nm 4:25), leather (Eze 16:10). Badger skin not suited for purposes mentioned. See *rock badger*.

Baan (bē'an. KJ: Bean). Probably Bedouin tribe (1 Mac 5:4).

bag. Used for carrying weights (Dt 25:13), money (2 K 5:23; 12:10), stones (1 Sm 17:40), etc. Judas' "bag" (KJ, RV) was probably chest (RSV: money box. Jn 12:6; 13:29).

Bago (bā'gō). See *Bigvai* 2.

Bagoas (bā-gō'ās). Servant of Holofernes (Jdth 12:11).

Bagai (bā'gō-i). See *Bigvai* 1.

bagpipe. Wind instrument (Dn 3:5, 10, 15. KJ, RV: dulcimer).

Baharumite (bā-hā'rum-it). Native of Bahurim (1 Ch 11:33. RSV: of Bahurim). Bahurite (RSV: of Bahurim) in 2 Sm 23:31.

Bahurim (bā-hū'rim). Village between Jerusalem and Jordan (2 Sm 3:16; 16:5; 17:18). Modern Rās et-Tmim.

Baiterus (bī-tē'rus. KJ: Meterus). Listed in 1 Esd 5:17.

Bajith (bā'jith, house. RV: Bayith. RSV text variant: daughter of). Perhaps a temple or place (Is 15:2).

Bakbakkar (bāk-bāk'ēr). Levite (1 Ch 9:15).

Bakbuk (bāk'būk, bottle). Head of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Acub]).

Bakbukiah (bāk-bū-kī'ā, effusion of Lorn). Levite; high official (Neh 11:17); gatekeeper (Neh 12:9, 25).

bakemeats. Baked foods (as RSV. Gn 40:17).

baker. Potentates had bakers (Gn 40:1 Sm 8:13). There were professional bakers in Israel (1 Sm 8:13; Jer 37:21).

Balaam (bā'lām). Son of Beor (Dt 23:4); undoubtedly Midianite (Nm 31:8); when Balak employed him to curse Israel, God inspired him to bless (Nm 22—24); put stumbling block in way of Israel (Rv 2:14; Nm 31:15, 16); slain by Hebrews (Nm 31). Balaam's error (Jude 11) is surrender to natural morality. "Balaam's way" (2 Ptr 2:15) is commercializing of prophecy.

Balac (bā'lāk). See *Balak*.

Baladan (bāl'ā-dān, Marduk gave a son). Father of Merodach-baladan (2 K 20:12; Is 39:1).

Balah (bā'lā). See *Baalah* 3.

Balak (bā'lāk, destroyer). King of Moab; hired Balaam to curse Israel (Nm 22—24; Jos 24:9; Ju 11:25; Rv 2:14 [KJ: Balac]).

Balamo, Balamon (bāl'ā-mō, -mon). Place near which Judith's husband, Manasses, was buried (Jdth 8:3).

balance. Instrument for weighing (Lv 19:36; Eze 45:10; Hos 12:7; Am 8:5). Used figuratively for measuring worth (Ps 62:9; Dn 5:27) or calamity (Jb 6:2) of man; emblem of fair dealing (Jb 31:6; Pr 11:1).

Balasamus (bā-lās'ā-mus). See *Maaseiah* 11.

baldness. Priests forbidden to make selves bald (Lv 21:5; Eze 44:20). "Baldhead," cry of contempt (2 K 2:23). Sign of leprosy (Lv 13:40-43), misery (Is 3:24), mourning (Jer 16:6; Eze 7:18). Artificial baldness forbidden to Israelites (Dt 14:1, 2) and punishment for captives (Dt 21:12). Baldness by shaving marked end of Nazirite vow (Nm 6:9, 18).

ballad singers. Singers of narrative poems (Nm 21:27. KJ, RV: they that speak in proverbs).

balm of Gilead. Aromatic vegetable product obtained especially in Gilead (Gn 37:25; Jer 8:22; 46:11) and exported from Palestine (Gn 37:25; Eze 27:17). Used for healing (Jer 51:8). Identified as coming from tree *Balsamodendron Gileadense* or *B. opobalsamum*, no longer found in Palestine. Mentioned as growing in Palestine by Pliny (XIV, 25) and Josephus (*Ant.* XIV, iv, 1; XV, iv, 2; *War* I, vi, 6).

Balnuus (bāl-nū'us). See *Binnui* 2.

balsam tree. Plant in Palestine; identity unknown (2 Sm 5:22-24; 1 Ch 14:14, 15. KJ, RV: mulberry). See also *Baca*.

Baltasar, Balthasar (bāl-tā'zēr, bāl-thā'zēr). See *Belshazzar*.

Bamah (bā'mā, high place). Place of idolatrous worship (Eze 20:29).

Bamoth (bā'mōth, heights). Camp of Israel in land of Moabites (Nm 21:19, 20). Probably same as Bamoth-baal.

Bamoth-baal (bā'mōth-bā'āl, high places of Baal). Place E of Jordan on Arnon river (Jos 13:17) near Nebo.

Ban (bān). See *Tobiah* 1.

Banaias (bān-ā'ūs). See *Benaiah* 11. band. 10th part of Roman legion; cohort. (Mt 27:27 [RSV: battalion]; Acts 21:31 [RSV: cohort]). Italian and Augustan bands (RSV: cohort) are named (Acts 10:1; 27:1). See also *army*.

Bani (bā'nī). 1. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:36). 2. Forefather of Ethan (1 Ch 6:46). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). 4. Head of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:10), some of whom divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Mani]), Binnui in Neh 7:15. 5. Another whose sons divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Maani; RV: Baani]). 6. Son of 5; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38). 7. Prominent Levite after exile (Neh 8:7 [KJ: Anus; RV: Annus; RSV: Anniuth in 1 Esd 9:48]; 9:4, 5). Binnui in Neh 3:24; 10:9; 12:8. 8. Levite; father of Reh-um (Neh 3:17). Possibly same as 7. 9. Prominent Levite after exile (Neh 9:4; 10:13). 10. Levite of sons of Asaph; father of Uzzi (Neh 11:22). Possibly same as 7 or 9. 11. A "chief of people" who signed covenant (Neh 10:14). Possibly same as 6.

Banias, Banid (bā-nī'ās, bā'nīd. RSV: Bani). Listed in 1 Esd 8:36. RSV (and LXX: Baani) inserts in Ez 8:10. Possibly same as Bani 5.

bank, bankers. Mentioned in Mt 25:27 (KJ: exchangers) and Lk 19:23.

Bannaia (bā-nā'yā). See *Zabad* 6.

Banneas (bān-ē-ās). See *Benaiah* 8.

banner. See *ensign*.

Bannus (bān'us). See *Binnui* 3.

baptism (bāp'tiz'm). LXX uses *G baptō* for dip or bathe (2 K 5:14; Ps 68:23). Jews baptized proselytes; ceremonial washings (*baptismoi*) were common (Mk 7:3, 4; Heb 9:10; cf. Lv 14:7; 15; Nm 8:7). John's baptism was connected with repentance and worked forgiveness of sins (Mt 3; Mk 1:4-8; Lk 3:3-18; Jn 1:25 to 28) but differentiated from baptism of Jesus (Lk 3:16; Jn 1:26; Acts 1:5; 11:16; 19:4-6). Jesus' baptism was into work of salvation (Mt 3:13-15; Mk 10:38; Lk 12:50). Baptism brings all benefits (justification, sanctification) which flow from that work (1 Ptr 3:21; Acts 2:38; 22:16; Gl 5:16), since individual thereby participates in death and resurrection of Christ (Ro 6:3-11; Col 2:12) and is made member of Christ (1 Co 1:13; Gl 3:27; Eph 4:5). Baptism is connected with Word and places individual into body of Christ, the church (1 Co 12:13; Gl 3:27; Eph 5:26). Faith receives blessings of baptism (Ro 6:11). Mode of baptism undoubtedly varied (Jn 3:23; Acts 2:38; 8:12, 36; 10:47, 48; 16:15, 33). NT makes no distinction between adult and infant baptism.

Baptism with fire refers to inner purification of Spirit (Mt 3:9-12; Lk 3:16, 17; Acts 2:3; See Is 6:6, 7; Zch 13:9; Mt 3:2, 3; 1 Ptr 1:7).

Barabbas (bā-rāb'ās, son of Abba). Prisoner freed by Pilate at Jesus' trial (Mt 27:16 to 26; Mk 15:7-15; Lk 23:18-25; Jn 18:40). Some G mss: Jesus Barabbas in Mt 27:16, 17.

Barachel (bār-ā-kēl, blessed of God). Bu-zite; father of Elihu (Jb 32:2, 6).

Barachiah, Barachias (bār-ā-kī'ā, -ās, Lom has blessed). Father of Zechariah, priest slain between temple and altar (Mt 23:35).

Barak (bār'āk, lightning). Israelite; defeated Sisera at command of Deborah (Ju 4; 5:1, 12; Heb 11:32).

barbarian (rude). Originally, any person who did not speak Greek. Term connoted vulgarity. Later designated all not of Greco-Roman culture. No vulgar connotation in NT (Acts 28:4 [RSV: native]; Ro 1:14; Col 3:11; 1 Co 14:11 [RSV: foreigner]).

barber. Mentioned once (Eze 5:1).

Barchus (bār'kus). See *Barkos*.

barefoot. To go barefoot was sign of distress (2 Sm 15:30; Is 20:2-4; Jer 2:25 [unshod]) and reverence for holy places (Ex 3:5).

Barhumite (bār-hū'mīt). See *Baharumite*. **Bariah** (bā-rī'ā, fugitive). Descendant of Shecaniah (1 Ch 3:22).

Bar-Jesus (bār-jē'zus). See *Elymas*.

Bar-jona (bār-jō'nā, son of Jonah. RV: Bar-Jonah. RSV: Bar-Jona). Surname of Peter (Mt 16:17). RV, RSV: Son of John in Jn 1:42; 21:15-17.

Barkos (bār'kōs). One of Nethinim; founder of returned family (Ez 2:53; Neh 7:55; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Charcus. RV: Barchus]).

barley (H *se'orah*, bristling). Grain with long awns cultivated in Palestine (Lv 27:16; Ru 1:22), Egypt (Ex 9:31), neighboring region. Provender for horses, mules, asses, etc. (1 K 4:28). Made into cakes or loaves (Ju 7:13; Jn 6:9); eaten especially by poor (2 K 4:42); sometimes mixed with other grain (Eze 4:9). Jealousy offering (Nm 5:15). See *food* 1.

Barnabas (bār-nā-bās, son of exhortation). Levite from Cyprus; surname *Joses* (Acts 4:36, 37); early friend of Paul (Acts 9:27); worked with Paul at Tarsus and on first missionary journey (Acts 11-14); with Paul at Jerusalem council (Acts 15); separated before 2d missionary journey of Paul because latter refused to take John Mark (Acts 15:36-41). Paul in epistles speaks approvingly of Barnabas (1 Co 9:6; Gl 2:1, 9, 13; Col 4:10) and Mark (2 Ti 4:11).

Barodis (bā-rō'dīs). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

barracks. See *castle*.

barren. Barrenness considered disgrace and punishment (Grn 11:30; Ex 23:26; 1 Sm 1:6, 7; Is 49:21).

Barsabas, Barsabbas (bār-sā-bās, bār-sāb'ās, son of Sabas). Surname of Joseph (Acts 1:23) and of Judas (Acts 15:23). Possibly brothers.

Bartacus (bār'tā-kus). Soldier of Darius (1 Esd 4:29).

Bartholomew (bār-thōl'ō-mū, son of Tol-mai). One of 12 apostles (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Acts 1:13). Perhaps Nathanael (Jn 1:45).

Bartimaeus (bār-tī-mā'us, son of Timaeus). Blind beggar of Jericho (Mk 10:46-52).

Baruch (bār'uk, blessed). 1. Jeremiah's friend, scribe, and fellow prisoner (Jer 32:12; 36:4-32; 43:3-6). 2. Nehemiah's co-worker (Neh 3:20; 10:6). 3. Judahite (Neh 11:5). 4. Apocryphal book.

Barzillai (bār-zī'lā'i, strong). 1. Gileadite; friend of David (2 Sm 17:27; 19:32-39; 1 Esd 5:38 [KJ: Berzelus; RV: Zorzelus]). 2. Father-in-law of Saul's daughter Michal (2 Sm 21:8). 3. Priest who married Barzillai's daughter and assumed his name (Ez 2:61; Neh 7:63). See *Ad-dus* 2.

Basaloth (bās-ā-lōth). See *Bazlith*.

Bascama (bās'kā-mā. RSV: Baskama). Place in Gilead (1 Mac 13:23).

Basemath (bās'ē-māth, fragrance. KJ: Basemath and once Basmath [1 K 4:15]). 1. Hittite wife of Esau (Gn 26:34). Adah in Gn 36:2. 2. Esau's wife; daughter of Ishmael (Gn 36:3, 4, 13, 17). Mahaloth in Gn 28:9. 3. Daughter of Solomon (1 K 4:15).

Bashan (bā'shān). Region from Gilead to Hermon, Jordan to Salcah; productive (Ps 22:12; Jer 50:19); parts noted for fine cattle (Dt 32:14; Eze 39:18); its Argob had 80 fenced cities (Dt 3:4, 5; 1 K 4:13); given to half tribe of Manasseh (Jos 13:29, 30).

Bashan-havoth-jair (bā'shān-hā'vōth-jā'ir). KJ reading in Dt 3:14 (RV: he called them, even Bashan, after his own name, Havvoth-jair. RSV: and called the villages after his own name, Havvoth-jair). See *Havvoth-jair*.

Basemath (bā'sh'ē-māth). See *Basemath*.

basilisk. See *serpent*.

Baskama (bās'kā-mā). See *Bascama*.

basket. See *cage 1*; *trade 2*.

Basmath (bās'māth). See *Basemath*.

Bassa, **Bassal** (bās'a, -ā-i). See *Bezai*.

Bastai (bās'tā-i). See *Besai*.

bastard. One born within prohibited degrees (Dt 23:2).

Basthai (bās'tā-i). See *Besai*.

bat. Classified with fowls, considered unclean (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18); lived in caverns of rocks and cliffs (Is 2:19-21).

bath. See *measures 3c*.

bathe. Bathing and cleanliness practiced by Israelites from earliest times (Ru 3:3; 2 Sm 12:20; SS 5:3, 12). Concept of cleanliness before God is prominent in rituals (Ex 19:10; Lv 13-16; 17:15, 16. See Jn 13:5-11).

Bath-rabbim (bāth'rāb-im, daughter of many). Gate of Heshbon (SS 7:4).

Bath-sheba (bāth-she'ba, daughter of oak.

Bath-shua in 1 Ch 3:5). Became wife of David (after David had her husband Uriah killed in battle); mother of Solomon (2 Sm 11:3, 4; 12:24; 1 K 1:11-53; 2:13-25).

Bath-shua (bāth'shu'a). 1. RV has this proper noun in 1 Ch 2:3 (see Gn 38:2, 12). KJ, RSV: daughter of Shua. 2. See *Bath-sheba*.

Bathzacharias (bāth-zāk-ā-rī'ās). See *Beth-zacharias*.

battalion (bā-tāl'yun). See *band*.

battlement. See *parapet*.

Bavai, **Bavvai** (bāv-ā-i). Helped build walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:18).

Bayith (bā'yith). See *Bajith*.

bay tree. KJ translation in Ps 37:35 (RV: a green tree in its native soil. RSV: cedar of Lebanon).

Bazlith, **Bazluth** (bāz'lith, -lūth). Head of family of Nethinim (Neh 7:54; Ez 2:52; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Basaloth]).

bdellium (dē'lī-um). Fragrant gum resin listed with precious stones (so regarded in LXX. Gn 2:12; Nm 11:7).

beacon. Translation of KJ, RV (Is 30:17. RSV: flagstaff).

beads. Used as ornaments (Nm 31:50. KJ: tablets. RV: armlets).

Bealliah (bē'ā-li-ā, Lom is lord). Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5).

Bealoth (bē'ā-lōth, mistresses). 1. Village in S Judah (Jos 15:24). Perhaps Baalath-beer. 2. Locality in Asher (1 K 4:16. KJ: in Aloth).

Bean (bē'an). See *Baeen*.

bean. See *food 3*.

Beer, **The**. See *Arcturus*.

bear. Syrian bear, once abundant in Palestine (2 K 2:24); cunning (Lm 3:10);

ferocious (1 Sm 17:34-36); 2 Sm 17:8; Pr 17:12; Hos 13:8; Am 5:19); used symbolically in Is 11:7.

beard. Badge of manly dignity. Tearing, cutting, or neglecting it was sign of mental aberration (1 Sm 21:13), affliction (2 Sm 19:24), mourning (Ez 9:3; Is 15:2; Jer 41:5). To mutilate it was outrage (2 Sm 10:4); taken hold of in salutation (2 Sm 20:9); removed in leprosy (Lv 4:9); shaved in Egypt (Gn 41:14); shaving corners of beard was probably heathen religious act (Lv 19:27; Jer 9:26; 25:36).

beast. 1. Mammal, not man, as distinguished from fowl and creeping things (Gn 1:29, 30). 2. Wild beasts (Lv 26:22; Is 13:21, 22; Jer 50:39; Mk 1:13). 3. Animals, including birds and reptiles (Ps 147:9; Ec 3:18; Acts 28:5). 4. Destructive power hostile to God's kingdom and people (Dn 7; Rv 12:3; 13:1-10; 17:3-18). See *Leviathan*. 5. In Rv 13:2-18 beast fights Christians and "beast with horns like a lamb" persuades men to worship first beast. Has been identified with Antichrist. 6. Beast (KJ) in Rv 4:6-9 is living creature (RSV, RV).

beatitudes (bē-ā'tī-tūds). Declarations of blessedness, especially Mt 5:3-11; Lk 6:20-22. Isolated: Mt 11:6; 13:16; 16:17; Lk 7:23; 10:23; 11:28; 12:37, 43; Jn 13:17; 20:29; Ja 1:12, 25; 1 Ptr 3:14; 4:14; Rv 1:3; 14:13; 16:15; 19:9; 20:6; 22:7, 14. See also *blessing*.

Bebai (bē'bā-i). Founder of family which returned from captivity and members of family (Ez 2:11; 8:11; 10:28; Neh 7:16; 10:15; 1 Esd 8:37 [KJ, RV: Babil]).

Becher (bē'kēr, young camel). 1. 2d son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 7:6, 8). Family not in registry (Nm 26:38; 1 Ch 8:1-6), but sons of Becher are listed (1 Ch 7:8, 9). 2. In Nm 26:35 a Becher, father of Bachrites (RSV: Becherites), is mentioned as Ephraimite. Bered in 1 Ch 7:20.

Bechorath, **Beorath** (bē-kō'rāth). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).

bed. Poor and travelers often slept on ground (Gn 28:11; Ez 22:26, 27) or mat (Mt 9:6; Mk 2:4-12 [RSV: pallet]). Bedsteads used early; wood, iron (Dt 3:11), even ivory (Dt 3:11; 2 K 1:4, 6; Am 6:4); had mattress, covering, pillow (Ex 22:27; 1 Sm 19:13; Is 28:20); at times ornamental and canopied (Am 6:4; Est 1:6; 2 K 4:10). See also *homes; litter*.

Bedad (bē'dād). Father of Hadad, king of Edom (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46).

Bedan (bē'dān). 1. Judge in Israel according to KJ, RV (1 Sm 12:11), RSV (and LXX, Syriac): scribal error for Barak. 2. Great-grandson of Manasseh (1 Ch 7:17).

Bedeiah (bē-dē'yā, servant of Lom). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:35; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Pelias; RV: Pedias]).

bee. Plentiful in Palestine (Ex 3:8; Dt 1:44; 1 K 14:3; Eze 27:17). Nested in rocks (Ps 81:16), woods (1 Sm 14:25), even carcasses (Ju 14:8).

Beeliada (bē-ē-li'ā-dā, Baal has known). See *Eliada 1*.

Beelzarus (bē-ēl'sā-rus). See *Bilshan*.

Beelthmus (bē-ēl-tēth'mus. RSV: Beltethmus). Officer of Artaxerxes (1 Esd 2:16).

Beelzebub, **Beelzebub** (bē-ēl-zē-būb, -būl). Prince of demons (Mt 10:25; 12:24; Mk 3:22; Lk 11:15, 18, 19); Satan (Lk 11:18). See also *Baalzebub*.

Beer (bē'ēr, well). 1. Encampment of Israel (Nm 21:16-18). 2. Place to which Jotham fled (Ju 9:21).

Beera (bê-ê'rá, well). Zophah's son (1 Ch 7:37).

Beerah (bê-ê'rá, well). Reubenite prince (1 Ch 5:6).

Beer-elim (bê-ê'r-ê'lím, well of heroes). Place on border of Moab (Is 15:8); probably same as *Beer* 1.

Beeri (bê-ê'ri, of a well). 1. Hittite; father of one of Esau's wives (Gn 26:34). 2. Father of Hosea (Hos 1:1).

Beer-lahai-roi (bê-ê'r-lá-hi-roi, well of living one who sees me). Hagar's well (Gn 16:6-14; 24:62; 25:11).

Beeroth (bê-ê'rôth, wells). 1. Hivite city (Jos 9:17; 1 Esd 5:19 [KJ, RV: Beroth]). 2. See *Bene-jaakan*.

Beerothite (bê-ê'rô-thít. Berothite in 1 Ch 11:39. RSV: of Beeroth). Native of Beeroth (2 Sm 4:2; 23:37).

Beer-sheba (bê-ê'r-shê'bá, well of oath, or of seven). Place in S Palestine where Abraham made compact with Abimelech and dug well (Gn 21:31; 26:33; 1 Ch 4:28; 1 Sm 8:2; Am 5:5; 8:14; Neh 11:27, 30).

Beeshterah (bê-êsh'tê-rá, house of Ash-terah). Levitical city given to Gershonites in Manasseh beyond Jordan (Jos 21:27). Ashteroth in 1 Ch 6:71. See *Ashteroth-karnaim*.

beetle. RV, RSV (correctly): cricket (Lv 11:22).

beeves. Cattle of bovine species (Lv 22:19. RSV: bulls).

beggar. See *alms*; *poverty*.

beginning. 1. Temporal beginning (Gn 1:1; Heb 1:10). 2. Eternity (Jn 1:1; 1 Jn 1:1; 2:13). 3. Source (Rv 21:6; 22:13).

Behemoth (bê-hê'môth). H for hippopotamus (Jb 40:15-24).

beka, bekah (bê'ká). Half shekel (Ex 38:26).

Bela (bê'lá, devouring). 1. King of Edom (Gn 36:32). 2. Reubenite chief (1 Ch 5:8). 3. Son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21 [KJ: Belah]; Nm 26:38). 4. See *Zoar*.

Belah (bê'lá). See *Bela* 3.

Belaite (bê'lá-it). Descendant of Bela 3 (Nm 26:38).

Belemus (bê'lê-mus). See *Bishlam*.

Belial (bê'lî-ál, worthlessness, wickedness, restlessness). Should not be regarded proper noun in OT (Dt 13:13; Ju 19:22; 1 Sm 2:12. RV, RSV: base fellows, worthless men). Personified once in NT (2 Co 6:15).

belief, believe, believer. See *body* 6; *church*; *faith*.

bell. Bells of gold appended to priestly robes (Ex 28:33-35; 39:25). Ornaments for ankles (Is 3:16-18), horses (Zch 14:20).

bellows. Pair of skins used for blowing fire (Jer 6:29).

Belmaim, Belmen (bê'l'mâ-ím, bêt'men). Town of Samaria (Jdth 4:4).

Belnuus (bê'l'nû'us). See *Binnui* 2.

Belshazzar (bê'l-sház'ér, Bel protect king). Last ruler of Neo-Babylonian Empire; Son of Nabonidus (Dn 5; Bar 1:11, 12 [KJ: Balthasar; RV: Baltasar]).

belt. See *girdle*.

Belteshazzar (bê'l-tê-sház'ér, protected by Bel). Name given Daniel by Nebuchadnezzar (Dn 1:7).

Belthethmus (bê'l-têth'mus). See *Beeltethmus*.

Ben (bên, son). Levite (1 Ch 15:18. RSV omits as copyist's error).

Ben-abinadab (bên-á-bin'á-dáb. KJ: son of Abinadab). Son-in-law of Solomon (1 K 4:11).

Benaiah (bê-ná'yá, son of the Lord). 1. Son of Jehoiada; priest (1 Ch 27:5); known for deeds of valor (2 Sm 23:20, 21; 1 Ch 11:22, 23); captain of David's bodyguard (2 Sm 8:18); commander-in-chief of Solomon's army (1 K 1:36; 2:34-46). 2. One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:31). 3. Levite harpist (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). 4. Priest, trumpeter (1 Ch 15:24; 16:6). 5. 6. Two Levites (2 Ch 20:14; 31:13). 7. Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:36). 8. 9. 10. 11. Four who divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:25 [KJ: Baanias; RV: Banneas in 1 Esd 9:26], 30 [Naidus in 1 Esd 9:31], 35 [KJ: Mabbai; RV, RSV: Mamdai in 1 Esd 9:34], 43 [KJ, RV: Banaia in 1 Esd 9:35]). 12. Pelatiah's father (Eze 11:1, 13).

Ben-ammi (bên-ám'í, son of my kindred). Lot's son; ancestor of Ammonites (Gn 19:38).

Ben-deker (bên-dê'kér. KJ: son of Dekar). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:9).

Bene-herak (bên-ê-bê'râk, sons of lightning). Town of Dan (Jos 19:45). Modern Ibn Ibrak.

Bene-jaakan (bên-ê-já'á-kán, sons of Jaakan). Israelite encampment in wilderness (Nm 33:31, 32). Beeroth Bene-jaakan (KJ: Beeroth of the children of Jaakan) in Dt 10:6. See also *Jaakan*.

benevolence, due (bên-ê'nêv'ê-lens). Conjugal rights (as RSV: 1 Co 7:3. RV: her due).

Ben-geber (bên-gê'bêr. KJ: son of Geber). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:13).

Ben-hadad (bên-há'dád, son of Hadad). 1. King of Damascus, called Ben-hadad I; helped Asa against Baasha (1 K 15:18-21; 2 Ch 16:1-6). 2. Another king (identified with 1 by some) defeated by Ahab (1 K 20:1-34). In days of Jehoram again attacked Israel (2 K 6:24-7:20; 8:28); killed and succeeded by Hazael (2 K 8:7-15). 3. Ben-hadad II, son of Hazael. In days of Jehoahaz, Hazael and then Ben-hadad attacked ten tribes (2 K 13:3-13); but Ben-hadad defeated by Joash (2 K 13:22-25).

Ben-hail (bên-há'il, son of strength). Prince in Judah (2 Ch 17:7).

Ben-hanan (bên-há'nán, son of grace). Son of Shimon (1 Ch 4:20).

Ben-hesed (bên-hê'sêd. KJ: son of Hesed). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:10).

Ben-hur (bên-hûr'. KJ: son of Hur). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:8).

Beninu (bê-nî'nû, our son). Levite; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:13).

Benjamin (bên-já'mín, son of right hand). 1. Youngest son of Jacob; called Benoni by dying Rachel (Gn 35:16-20); beloved by Jacob (Gn 42); visited Egypt (Gn 43). 2. Tribe was distinguished as Jacob prophesied (Gn 49:27; Ju 20:16); received territory between Judah and Ephraim (Jos 18:11-28); severely punished for ravishing old man's concubine (Ju 20:21). Saul (1 Sm 9:1, 2) and Paul (Ph 3:5) were Benjaminites. 3. Head of Benjaminites family (1 Ch 7:10). 4. One of returned (Ez 10:32; Neh 3:23; 12:34).

Benjamin, Gate of. Gate in Jerusalem (Jer 20:2; 38:7; Zch 14:10).

Beno (bê'nô, his son). Levite (1 Ch 24:26, 27).

Ben-oni (bên-ô'nî, son of my sorrow). See *Benjamin* 1.

Ben-zoheth (bēn-zō'hēth, son of Zoheth).
 Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).
Beon (bē'ōn). See *Baal-meon*.
Beor (bē'ōr, torch). 1. Father of Bela, king of Edom (Gn 36:32; 1 Ch 1:43). 2. Balaam's father (Nm 22:5; 2 Ptr 2:15 [KJ; Bosor]).
Bera (bē'rā). King of Sodom (Gn 14:2).
Berachah, Berachiah (bēr-ā-kā, blessing). 1. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 2. Valley in Judah near Tekoa where Jehoshaphat celebrated his victory (2 Ch 20:26).
Berachiah (bēr-ā-kī'ā). See *Berechiah* 1.
Beraiah (bēr-ā-rā, created of Lorn). Son of Shimei, Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:21).
Berea (bē-rē'ā). 1. City in Judea (1 Mac 9:4). 2. Syrian city (Aleppo, 2 Mac 13:4). KJ, RV: Beroea. 3. See *Beroea*.
Berechiah (bēr-ē-kī'ā, Lorn has blessed). 1. Levite; father of Asaph (1 Ch 6:39 [KJ; Berachiah]; 15:17). 2. Levite; doorkeeper of ark (1 Ch 15:23). 3. Ephraimite; took part of captives from Judah (2 Ch 28:12). 4. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20). 5. Levite (1 Ch 9:16). 6. Father of Meshullam (Neh 3:4, 30). 7. Father of prophet Zechariah (Zch 1:1, 7).
Bered (bē-rēd, hail). 1. Place in S Palestine near Kadesh and Beer-lahai-roi (Gn 16:7-14). 2. Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:20). See *Becher* 2.
Beri (bē-rī, well). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).
Beriah (bē-rī'ā). 1. Son of Asher. Descendants called Berites (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:44, 45; 1 Ch 7:30, 31). 2. Son of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:23). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:13). 4. Levite (1 Ch 23:10).
Berites (bē-rī'ts). See *Beriah* 1.
Berites (bē-rī'ts. RSV: Bichrites). People in N Palestine (2 Sm 10:14).
Berith (bē-rīth). See *Baal-berith*.
Bernice (bēr-nī'sē, bringing victory). Oldest daughter of Herod Agrippa. Married Herod of Chalcis. Close association with brother Agrippa (Acts 25:23; 26:30) caused scandal. Mistress of Vespasian and Titus.
Berodach-baladan (bē-rō'dāk-bāl'ā-dān). See *Merodach-baladan*.
Beroea (bē-rē'ā. KJ: Berea). City of Macedonia (Acts 17:10-14; 20:4).
Beroth (bē-rōth). See *Beeroth* 1.
Berothah, Berothai (bē-rō'thā, bē-rō'thī). City (modern Beirutan) between Hamath and Damascus (Eze 47:16; 2 Sm 8:8). Cun in 1 Ch 18:8 (KJ; Chun).
Berothite (bē-rōth-it). See *Beerothite*.
beryl (bēr'il). Precious stone in high priest's breastplate (Ex 28:20; 39:13. See *Eze* 28:13; Dn 10:6; Rv 21:20). See *Chrysolite*.
Berzelus (bēr-zē'lus). See *Barzillai* 1.
Besai (bē'sī). One of Nethinim (Ez 2:49; Neh 7:52; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Bastai; RV: Basthai]).
Bescaspsmys (bēs-kās'pās-mis). See *Mattaniah* 8.
Besodeiah (bēs-ō-dē'yā, familiar with Lorn). Father of Meshullam (Neh 3:6).
besom (bē'zum. RSV: broom). Broom (Is 14:23).
Besor (bē'sōr, cool). Brook of Ziklag; probably Nahr Ghazze (1 Sm 30:9, 10, 21).
Bethah (bē'tā, confidence). Tibhath in 1 Ch 18:8). City of Syria-Zobah (2 Sm 8:8).
Betane (bēt'ā-nē. RSV: Bethany). Place near oak of Abraham (Jdth 1:9).
Beten (bē'tēn, hollow). Border city of Asher (Jos 19:25).
Bethabara (bēth-āb'ā-rā, house of ford. RV, RSV: Bethany). Place near Jordan where John baptized Jesus (Jn 1:28).

Beth-anath (bēth-ā'nāth, house of Anath). Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:38; Ju 1:33).
Beth-anoth (bēth-ā'nōth, house of Anoth). Town in Judah (Jos 15:59).
Bethany (bēth'ā-nī, house of affliction). 1. Village on Mt of Olives close to Bethphage (Mt 21:17; Mk 11:1; Lk 19:29) about 2 mi from Jerusalem (Jn 11:18). Modern el'Azariyeh. 2. See *Bethabara*. 3. See *Betane*.
Beth-arabah (bēth-ār'ā-bā, house of the desert. Arabah in Jos 18:18). Town on N end of Dead Sea assigned to Judah (Jos 15:6, 61; 18:22).
Beth-aram (bēth-ār'am). See *Beth-haran*.
Beth-arbel (bēth-ār'bēl, house of ambush). Town destroyed by Shalman with horrible cruelty (Hos 10:14). Perhaps Arbela, 4 mi NW of Tiberias.
Beth-ashbea (bēth-āsh'bē-d, house of witness). See *Ashbea*.
Bethasmoth (bēth-āz'mōth). See *Azma-veth* 4.
Beth-aven (bēth-ā'vēn, house of nothingness). 1. Town near Ai E of Bethel (Jos 7:2; 18:12; 1 Sm 13:5; 14:23). 2. Bethel (Hos 4:15; 5:8; 10:5).
Beth-azmaveth (Bēth-āz-mā'vēth). See *Azma-veth* 4.
Beth-baal-meon (bēth-bā'āl-mē'ōn). See *Baal-meon*.
Beth-barah (bēth-bār'ā, house of ford). Ford of Jordan (Ju 7:24).
Bethbasi (bēth-bā'sī). Place near Jordan (1 Mac 9:62, 64).
Beth-birei, Beth-biri (bēth-bīr'ē-i, -bīr'i). Beth-lebaoth in Jos 19:6. Lebaoth in Jos 15:32). Simeonite town (1 Ch 4:31).
Beth-car (bēth'kār, house of the lamb). Place to which Israelites pursued Philistines (1 Sm 7:11).
Beth-dagon (bēth-dā'gōn, house of Dagon). 1. City near Lydda (Jos 15:41). Modern Khirbet Dajun. 2. Town of Asher (Jos 19:27).
Beth-diblathaim (bēth-dīb-lā-thā'im, house of figcakes). Town of Moab (Jer 48:22; perhaps Almon-diblathaim).
Beth-eden (bēth-ē'd'n). See *Eden* 2.
Beth-eked (bēth-ē'kēd. KJ, RV: shearing house). Place in Samaria (2 K 10:12, 14).
Bethel (bēth'el, house of God). 1. Town about 12 mi N of Jerusalem (Gn 28:19), where Abraham encamped (Gn 12:8; 13:3). Called Luz by Canaanites, but Bethel by Jacob after his vision (Gn 28:11-19; Jos 16:2; Gn 35:1-15; Hos 12:4). Assigned to Benjamin (Jos 16:2; 18:13, 22); captured by Ephraim (Ju 1:22-26). Ark brought to Bethel from Shiloh (Ju 20:1, 27). Jeroboam made it center of idolatry (1 K 13:1-32). Its children mocked Eliasha (2 K 2:23, 24; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ: Betolius; RV: Betolion]). Ruins called Beitin. 2. See *Bethuel* 2.
Beth-emek (bēth-ē'mēk, house of the valley). Town of Asher (Jos 19:27).
Bether (bē'thēr, house of cutting). Figurative mountains (SS 2:17. See 8:14).
Bethesda (bē-thēz'dā, probably from Aramaic *beth- 'esdatain*, house of twin outpourings. RSV: Beth-zatha. Some mss: Bethsaida). Spring-fed pool with 5 porches in Jerusalem (Jn 5:2), probably one found (1888) near St. Anne's Church.
Beth-ezel (bēth-ē'zel, neighboring house?). Place in Judah (Mi 1:11).
Beth-gader (bēth-gā'dēr, house of wall). Place in Judah (1 Ch 2:51). Perhaps same as Geder or Gedor.

Beth-gamul (bêth-gā'mul, house of reward). Town of Moab (Jer 48:23; Jemil, E of Dibon).

Beth-gilgal (bêth-gil'gāl). KJ: house of Gilgal (Neh 12:29). Possibly same as *Gilgal 2*.

Beth-haccerem, Beth-haccherem (bêth-hāk'sê-rēm, -hā-kê'rēm, house of the vineyard). Town of Judah (Neh 3:14; Jer 6:1) from whose heights signals were given. Modern Ain Karim.

Beth-haggan (bêth-hā'gān, KJ, RV: garden house). Place to which Ahaziah fled from Jehu (2 K 9:27).

Beth-haram, Beth-haran (bêth-hā'rām, -hā'rān, KJ: Beth-aram in Jos 13:27). City E of Jordan (Nm 32:36).

Beth-hoglah (bêth-hō'gā, house of partridge). Village of Benjamin near Judah (Jos 15:6 [KJ: Beth-hogla]; 18:19, 21).

Beth-horon (bêth-hō'rōn, house of the hollow). Twin towns 1¼ mi apart, about 11 m NW of Jerusalem (Jos 16:3, 5; 18:13; 1 Ch 7:24); assigned to Kohathites (Jos 21:22; 1 Ch 6:68; Jdth 4:4 [KJ: Bethoron]). Modern Beit 'Uret Tahta and el-Foka.

Beth-jeshimoth (bêth-jêsh'î-mōth, house of desert). Town E of Jordan about 9 mi. SE of Jericho (Jos 12:3; 13:20; Nm 33:49 [KJ: Bethjesimoth]; Eze 25:9).

Beth-le-aphrah (bêth-lê-ā'f'rā, KJ: house of Aphrah). Name of place, possibly in Philistine plain (Mi 1:10).

Beth-lebaoth (bêth-lêb-ā'ōth, house of ironesses?). See *Beth-birei*.

Bethlehem (bêth-lê-em, house of bread). 1. Town 6 mi S of Jerusalem; originally called Ephrath or Ephrathah. Bethlehem-judah (RSV: in Judah) in Ju 17:7. Bethlehem Ephrathah in Mi 5:2. KJ, RV: Bethlomon in 1 Esd 5:17. Rachel buried there (Gn 35:19); home of Ruth (Ru 1:19); birthplace of David (1 Sm 17:12) and Christ (Mt 2:1, 2; Lk 2:15-18). 2. Town in Zebulun (Jos 19:15).

Bethlomon (bêth-lō'mōn). See *Bethlehem 1*.

Beth-maacah, Beth-maacah (bêth-mā-ā-kā). See *Abel-beth-maacah*.

Beth-mareboth (bêth-mār-kā-bōth, house of chariots). Town of Simeon (Jos 19:5; 1 Ch 4:31).

Beth-meon (bêth-mê'ōn). See *Baal-meon*.

Beth-millo (bêth-mîl'ō). See *Millo 2*.

Beth-nimrah (bêth-nîm'rā, house of lepers). Nimrah in Nm 32:3). Town in Jordan valley fortified by Gad (Nm 32:36; Jos 13:27).

Bethoron (bêth-ō'rōn). See *Beth-horon*.

Beth-palet (bêth-pā'lêt). See *Beth-pelet*.

Beth-pazzez (bêth-pāz'êz, house of dispersion). City of Issachar (Jos 19:21).

Beth-pelet (bêth-pê'lêt, house of escape). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:27 [KJ: Beth-palet]; Neh 11:26 [KJ: Beth-phetlet]).

Beth-peor (bêth-pê'ōr, house of Peor). Place in Moab where Israel encamped while fighting Sihon and Og (Dt 3:29; 4:46; Jos 13:20). Moses buried in valley opposite it (Dt 34:6).

Beth-phage (bêth-fā-jê, house of figs). Village near Bethany (Mk 11:1; Lk 19:29) not far from descent of Mt of Olives (Mt 21:1).

Beth-pelet (bêth-fê'lêt). See *Beth-pelet*.

Beth-rapha (bêth-rā'fā, house of Rapha). Son of Eshton (1 Ch 4:12).

Beth-rehob (bêth-rê'hōb, house of Rehob). See *Rehob 3*.

Bethsaida (bêth-sā'î-dā, house of fishing). 1. City on Sea of Galilee (Jn 1:44; 12:21); home of Peter, Andrew, Philip; rebuked

by Jesus for not receiving His teachings (Mt 11:21; Lk 10:13); probably close to Capernaum (see Mk 6:45 and Jn 6:17). 2. Bethsaida of Gaulonitis (Julias). On E side of Sea of Galilee (Lk 9:10-17; Mk 8:22-26). Rebuilt by Philip the tetrarch and called Julias in honor of Augustus' daughter (Ant XVIII, li, 1).

Bethsamus (bêth-sā'mōs). See *Azmaveth 4*.

Beth-shan, Beth-shean, Beth-san (bêth-shān', -shê'ān, -sān, house of security, or house of Shahan). Fortress city (modern Beisan) strategically located in valley of Jezreel; dates to early part of 3d millennium BC; under Egyptian rule for 3 c; had chariots of iron; could not be taken (Jos 17:11-16); Saul's body was hanged on its wall (1 Sm 31:10-13; 2 Sm 21:12-14), his armor put in temple of Ash-toreth (1 Sm 31:10), his head in temple of Dagon (1 Ch 10:10).

Beth-shemesh (bêth-shê'mêsh, house of sun). 1. City of N Judah (Jos 15:10) set aside for sons of Aaron (Jos 21:16); Jehoash there defeated Amaziah (2 K 14:11, 13); occupied by Philistines during Ahaz' reign (2 Ch 28:18); kine brought ark to it (1 Sm 6:1-21. Ant VI, 1, 4). Ir-shemesh in Jos 19:41. 2. Town of Issachar between Tabor and Jordan (Jos 19:22). 3. City of Naphtali (Jos 19:38; Ju 1:33). 4. Egyptian city (Jer 43:13. RSV: Heliopolis); probably On.

Beth-shittah (bêth-shî'tā, house of acacia). City between valley of Jezreel and Zererah (Ju 7:22).

Bethsura, Bethsuron (bêth-sū'rā, -sū'ron). See *Beth-zur*.

Beth-tappuah (bêth-tāp'ū-ā, house of apples). Town in Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:53). Tephon (KJ: Taphon) in 1 Mac 9:50.

Beth-togarmah (bêth-tō-gār'mā, KJ, RV: house of Togarmah). City in N, possibly in Armenia; exported war horses and mules (Eze 27:14; 38:6). See also *Togarmah*.

Bethuel (bê-thū'el, house of God?). 1. Nephew of Abraham; father of Laban and Rebecca (Gn 22:20-24; 24:15, 29; 25:20; 28:2, 5). 2. Simeonite town in Judah (1 Ch 4:30). Bethul in Jos 19:4. Bethel in 1 Sm 30:27. Chesil in Jos 15:30.

Bethul (bêth'ul). See *Bethuel 2*.

Bethulla (bêth-ū-lī'ā). Home of Judith (Jdth 4:6; 6:11-14).

Bethzacharias (bêth-zāk-ā-rī'ās, KJ: Beth-zacharias. RSV: Bethzechariah). Town 8 mi from Beth-zur (1 Mac 6:32, 33).

Beth-zaith (bêth-zā'îth). See *Bezath*.

Beth-zatha (bêth-zā'thā). See *Bethesda*.

Bethzechariah (bêth-zêk-ā-rī'ā). See *Beth-zacharias*.

Beth-zur (bêth-zūr, house of rock. KJ, RV: Bethsura or Bethsuron in Mac). Town in Judah, 4 mi N of Hebron (Jos 15:58; 2 Ch 11:7; Neh 3:16). Judas Maccabee there defeated Lysias (1 Mac 4:29; 2 Mac 11:5; 13:19, 22).

Betolion, Betolius (bê-tō'lī-ōn, -us). See *Bethel 1*.

Betomasthaim, -masthem, -mesthaim, mestham (bê-tō-mās'thā-îm, -mās'thām, -mês'thā-îm, -mês'thām). Town near Esdraelon (Jdth 4:6; 15:4).

Betonim (bê'tō-nîm). Town in Gad (Jos 13:26) on Mt Gilead.

betrothal (bê-trōth'al). See *marriage*.

Beulah (bū'la, married). Name for Palestine when in right relationship with God (Is 62:4, 5. RSV: Married).

Bezai (bē'zā-l). Head of returned family (Ez 2:17; Neh 7:23; 1 Esd 5:16 [KJ; Basso; RV: Bassai]); joined Nehemiah in making covenant (Neh 10:18).

Bezalel, Bezalel (bē-zāl'ē-ēl, bēz'-ā-lēl, in shadow of God). 1. Grandson of Hur (1 Ch 2:20); tabernacle artificer (Ex 31:1-11; 35:30-35). 2. Returned Jew; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Sesthel in 1 Esd 9:31.

Bezek (bē'zēk). 1. Town near Jabesh-gilead identified as Izbik (1 Sm 11:8, 11). 2. Place in territory of Judah where Adonibezek was defeated (Ju 1:1-5).

Bezer (bē'zēr, fortress). 1. Asherite (1 Ch 7:37). 2. Levitical city of refuge in territory of Judah (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8).

Bezeth (bē'zēth. RSV: Beth-zaith). Place near Jerusalem where Bacchides encamped (1 Mac 7:19).

Biatas (bi'ā-tās). See *Palalah* 2.

Bible (book). Name given to collection of 39 OT and 27 NT books. See *canon; versions*.

Bichri (bik'ri). Benjaminite (2 Sm 20:1).

Bichrites (bik'rits). See *Berites*.

Bidkar (bid'kār). Captain of Jehu (2 K 9:25).

Bier. Stretcher used to carry dead to grave (2 Sm 3:31; 2 Ch 16:14; Lk 7:14).

Bigthā (big'thā). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

Bighthan, Bighthana (big'thān, big'thā'nā). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 2:21; 6:2). Gabatha in Ap Est 12:1.

Bigvai (big'vā-i, happy). 1. Descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:14; Neh 7:19; 1 Esd 5:14 [KJ, RV: Bagoi]). 2. Chief of Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7).

KJ: Reelias; RV: Reelias; RSV: Reelias in 1 Esd 5:8. Bago in 1 Esd 8:40. 3. Descendants returned with Ezra (Ez 8:14). Possibly same as 1. 4. Family which sealed covenant (Neh 10:16). Possibly same as 1. 3. 5. See *Nahamani*.

Bildad (bil'dād, Bel has loved). Shuhite; friend of Job (Jb 2:11); made three speeches (Jb 8; 18; 25).

Bileam (bil'ē-ām). See *Ibleam*.

Bilgah (bil'gā, cheerful). 1. Aaronite; family made 15th course of priests (1 Ch 24:14). 2. Priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:3, 18); probably same as Bilgai.

Bilgai (bil'gā-i, cheerful). Joined Nehemiah in making covenant (Neh 10:8). Probably same as Bilgah 2.

Bilhah (bil'hā). 1. Rachel's handmaid; Jacob's concubine; mother of Dan and Naphtali (Gn 29:29; 30:3-8; 35:22, 25; 46:25; 1 Ch 7:13). 2. See *Baalah* 3.

Bilhan (bil'hān). 1. Horite; son of Ezer (Gn 36:27). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10).

bill. Written document (Dt 24:1, 3; Is 50:1; Lk 16:6. See Mt 5:31).

Bilshan (bil'shān). One of 12 chiefs who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Beelsarus]).

Bimhal (bim'hāl). Asherite; son of Japhlet (1 Ch 7:33).

binding and loosing. See *key*.

Binea (bin'ē-ā). Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37).

Binnui (bin'ū-i, building). 1. Levite; father of Noadiah (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ; Sabban; RV: Sabannus]). 2. One who divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Balmus (RSV: Belmus) in 1 Esd 9:31. 3. Another who divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Bannus]). 4. See *Bani* 7. 5. See *Bani* 4.

bird. Clean and unclean birds mentioned (Lv 11:13-19; Dt 14:11-19). Charac-

teristics of eagle, ostrich, hawk, birds generally, mentioned (Jb 39:13-30; Mt 6:26). Birds trapped (Jb 18:8-10); eggs eaten (Dt 22:6; Is 10:14; Lk 11:12).

Birsha (bir'shā). King of Gomorrah (Gn 14:2).

birthright. See *first-born* 1.

Birzaith, Birzavith (bir-zā'th, -vith). Town in Asher (1 Ch 7:31).

Bishlam (bish'lām). Persian official who complained to Artaxerxes about rebuilding of Jerusalem (Ez 4:7; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Belemus]).

bishop (G *episkopos*). 1. Classical: gods and men as overseers and governors. 2. LXX: superintendent, overseer (Nm 4:16) in religion, state, army (Ju 9:28; 2 K 12:11; 2 Ch 34:12, 17). 3. NT: alternative for presbyter (Tts 1:5, 7; 1 Ti 3:1; 4:14; 5:17, 19); applied to those who rule (Ro 12:8), supervise (Acts 20:17, 28; 1 Ptr 5:2), care for (Acts 20:28) church.

Bithiah (bi-thi'ā, daughter of Lord). Daughter of Pharaoh; wife of Mered (1 Ch 4:18).

Bithron (bith'rōn, gorge). KJ, RV: proper noun; ravine of Arabah. RSV: marching the whole forenoon (2 Sm 2:29).

Bithynia (bi-thin'i-ā). Country in NW Asia Minor; capital: Nicaea (Acts 16:7; 1 Ptr 1:1).

bitter, bitterness. 1. Opposite of *sweet* (Ex 15:23). 2. Sorrow; affliction (Ex 1:14; Jb 7:11). 3. Inward displeasure (Eph 4:31). 4. Pernicious; evil (2 Sm 2:26). 5. Hostile wickedness (Acts 8:23). 6. Wickedness which corrupts (Heb 12:15).

bitter herbs. Used in Passover feast to recall servitude in Egypt (Ex 12:8; Nm 9:11).

bittern (bit'ērñ). H *gipod*. RV: porcupine. RSV: hedgehog (Is 14:23; 34:11 [RSV: porcupine]; Zph 2:14).

bitumen (bi-tū'men, KJ, RV: slime). Mineral pitch, or asphalt (Gn 11:3; 14:10; Ex 2:3. See Gn 6:14); used for sealing wood, bricks, etc., together. Bitumen pits found along Euphrates, Dead Sea, other places.

Biziothiah, Biziothjah (biz-i-ō-thi'ā, -jōthi-ā). Town of Judah (Jos 15:28). Perh same as Baalath-beer.

Biztha (biz'thā). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

black. See *color*.

blain. Blister full of serum arising on skin (Ex 9:8-11. RSV: sore).

blasphemy (blās'fē-mi). Speaking evil of God (Ps 74:10, 18; Is 52:5; Rv 16:9, 11, 21). Punished by stoning (Lv 24:16). False charges of blasphemy brought against Naboth (1 K 21:10-13). Stephen (Acts 6:11). Jesus (Mt 9:3; 26:65, 66).

blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. See *sin, unpardonable*.

Blastus (blās'tus, sprout). Chamberlain of Herod Agrippa (Acts 12:20).

blemish. Any deformity; spot (Lv 21:18-20; 22:20-24).

blessing. 1. Blessing by God (2 Sm 6:11) or utterance by Him regarding future favor (Gn 1:22; 12:1-3). 2. Blessing by man; appeal to God to confer blessing on object and regarded as directly beneficial (Gn 12:2; 27:28, 29; Nm 23:24). 3. Direct application of grace through Word (Gn 48:17-19; Lv 9:22; Nm 6:22-27; Mt 19:13; Lk 24:51). 4. Well-known benedictions: 1. Mizpah (Gn 31:49). 2. Aaronic (Nm 6:22-27). 3. Apostolic (2 Co 13:14).

blindness. Prevalent in Bible lands, hence blind beggars frequent (Mt 9:27; 12:22).

- Some ancient tribes blinded their captives (Ju 16:21; 1 Sm 11:2). Kindness toward blind enjoined (Lv 19:14; Dt 27:18).
- blood.** Often made synonymous with life (Gn 9:4; Lv 17:11, 14; Dt 12:23). Eating of blood forbidden (Gn 9:4; Acts 15:20, 29). Without shedding blood there is no remission of sins (Heb 9:22; Lv 17:11). Blood used for life (Gn 9:6; Mt 27:25), race (Acts 17:26). "Blood of Christ" delivers from sin and death (1 Co 10:16; Eph 2:13; 1 Ptr 1:2, 19).
- blood, issue of.** Flowing of blood (as RSV: Lv 12:7), hemorrhage (as RSV: Mt 9:20).
- bloodguilt.** Guilt of murder (Ex 22:2, 3; Lv 17:4; 1 Sm 25:26, 33; Hos 12:14).
- bloody flux.** See *dysentery*.
- bloody sweat.** Christ in severe mental distress of Gethsemane perspired sweat as clots of blood (Lk 22:44).
- blot.** To obliterate or abolish. Used of removing sin (Is 44:22); removing men from God's people (Ps 69:28) or fellowship (Ex 32:32).
- blue.** See *color*.
- Boanerges (bō'-ā-nūr'jēz, sons of thunder).** Surname given by Christ to James and John (Mk 3:17).
- boar.** Found wild in thickets of Jordan and on Lebanon range (Ps 80:13).
- boats.** In Palestine limited to small fishing (Mt 4:21; Mk 1:19), passenger (Mt 9:1; 14:13; Jn 6:17) vessels on Sea of Galilee and (possibly) ferryboats or small boats on swift Jordan. Solomon built fleet of ships at Ezion-geber on Red Sea (1 K 9:26) and fleet which sailed Mediterranean with that of Hiram (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21). Jehoshaphat and Ahaziah later built ships at Ezion-geber (2 Ch 20:35-37). Frequent references to ships of other nations. Luke's description of ships is source material on shipping (Acts 27; 28. See Rv 18:17).
- Boaz (bō'az, KJ in NT: Booz).** 1. Bethlehemite kinsman and husband of Ruth (Ru; Mt 1:5). 2. Left pillar in porch of Solomon's temple (1 K 7:21; 2 Ch 3:17; Jer 52:21).
- Boccas (bōk'ās).** See *Bukki* 2.
- Bocheru (bō'ke-rōō).** Son of Azel (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44).
- Bochim (bō'kim, weepers).** Place near Gilgal where Israelites repented and wept (Ju 2:1-5).
- body.** 1. OT, various words (bones, bowels, belly), esp flesh. 2. NT (*soma*), corpse (Mt 14:12; Mk 15:43; Lk 23:52). 3. Living body (Mt 26:12; Mk 5:29; Ro 12:4; 1 Co 5:3); external appearance (2 Co 10:10); contrasted with inner man (1 Co 5:3). Medium for reception and possession of life (Ro 4:19; 2 Co 4:7. See Lv 17:11, 14; Dn 7:15) through which psyche operates (2 Co 5:10; 1 Co 9:27; Heb 13:2). 4. Sinfulness of human nature brought about and manifested by body (Ro 6:6, 12, 13; 1 Co 6:18; Col 1:22; 2:11; Heb 10:22). 5. Joined to Spirit (*pneuma*) in believers (Ro 8:10, 13; 1 Co 6:19, 20) for new life and its manifestation (2 Co 4:7, 10; Gl 6:17). 6. By participation in Him (1 Co 1:9) believers are one body with Christ (Ro 12:5; 1 Co 10:17; 12:27; Eph 5:30), into whom they were baptized (1 Co 12:13). His Spirit manifests Himself through this body (Eph 4:3, 4). 7. See *Lord's Supper*.
- Bohan (bō'hān, covering?).** Descendant of Reuben; stone on Judah-Benjamin boundary named after him (Jos 15:6; 18:17).
- boil.** Inflamed ulcer (Ex 9:8-11; Dt 28:27, 35 [KJ: botch]); symptom in leprosy (Lv 13:18-20); disease of Hezekiah (2 K 20:7) and Job (Jb 2:7). See also *disease*.
- bone.** Used to show close association (Gn 2:23; Ju 9:2; 2 Sm 19:12).
- bonnet.** Headdress for men (Eze 44:18. RV: tire. RSV: turban) and women (Is 3:20. RV: headtire. RSV: headdress).
- Book.** See *writing*.
- Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel (Judah).** Source frequently quoted in 1, 2 K.
- booth.** Temporary hut, usually of boughs (Gn 33:17; Lv 23:34; Jb 27:18; Is 1:8). See also *homes*.
- booty.** Spoils of war (Gn 14:11, 12, 16; Nm 31:9, 26-52). At conquest of Canaan all living things to be destroyed (Nm 33:52). Portion of spoils given to Levites (Nm 31:26-47); shared with baggage guards (1 Sm 30:21-25).
- Booz. (bō'az).** See *Boaz*.
- Borashan (bōr-āsh'ān).** See *Chor-ashan*.
- Borith (bō'rith).** See *Bukki* 2.
- Boscath (bōs'kāth).** See *Bozkath*.
- bosom.** See *lap*.
- Bosor (bō'sōr).** See *Beor*.
- Bosora (bōs'ō-rā).** Town of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26, 27); either Bozrah or, more likely, the Roman Bostra.
- boss.** Knob on shield or buckler (Jb 15:26).
- botch.** See *boil*.
- bottle.** Vessel of skin (Jb 32:19; Mt 9:17) or earthenware (Jer 19:1, 10, 11). Lachrymatory (Ps 56:8). See *vineyard* 3.
- bottomless pit.** See *abyss*.
- bow.** See *archery*.
- bow.** Mode of salutation by bending one knee, bending head forward (Gn 23:7; 33:3; 43:28; 1 K 1:53; 2:19).
- bowels.** KJ translates several H words and G *splanchna* to designate emotions (Gn 43:30; Is 16:11; Ph 1:8; Cl 3:12. RV, RSV: heart, soul, affection, compassion).
- bowl.** See *homes*; *pommel*; *trade* 6.
- box.** Flask for holding oil or perfume (2 K 9:1, 3 [RV: vial. RSV: flask]; Mk 14:3 [RV: cruse. RSV: jar]; Is 3:20 [KJ: tablet]). See *bag*.
- box tree.** KJ, RV for *H te'asshur* (Is 41:19; 60:13) from which boat seats (Eze 27:6. KJ: ivory. RSV: pine) and tablets were made (2 Esd 14:24). RSV: pine. RV margin once: cypress.
- Bozez (bō'zēz, shining).** One of two crags near Gibeah; the other called Seneh (1 Sm 14:4, 5).
- Bozkath (bōz'kāth, craggy).** Town in S Judea near Lachish (Jos 15:39; 2 K 22:1 [KJ: Boscath]).
- Bozrah (bōz'rā).** 1. City of Edom (Gn 36:33; 1 Ch 1:44; Is 34:6; 63:1). Amos (1:12) and Jeremiah (49:13, 22) predicted its destruction. Modern Buseirah. 2. City of Moab (Jer 48:24).
- bracelet.** Wrist and arm ornament worn by both sexes (Gn 24:22, 30; Eze 16:11). Badge of royalty (2 Sm 1:10. RSV: armlet). KJ: bracelet in Gn 38:18, 25 (RV, RSV: cord) and Ex 35:22 (RV, RSV: brooches). See *armlet*.
- bramble.** Ju 9:14, 15. See *thorns* and *thistles*.
- branch.** Title for the Messiah as offspring of David (Jer 23:5; 33:15; Zch 3:8; 6:12). Branch is symbol of prosperity (Gn 49:22. See Eze 17:3) and productivity (Ps 80:11).
- brand.** Firebrand (as RSV, Is 7:4) or torch (as RSV, Ju 15:5).
- brass, brazen.** See *copper*.
- brazen serpent.** Copper, or bronze, serpent erected by Moses in wilderness. When

people were bitten by fiery serpents, they looked at it and were saved from death (Nm 21:1-9). Type of Christ (Jn 3:14).

brazier (brá'zhér). See *hearth*; *homes* 5.

bread. See *food* 1; 2.

Breaking of Bread. See *Lord's Supper*.

breastplate (RSV: breastpiece). 1. Sacred article of dress worn by high priest (Ex 28; 29:5; 35:9, 27; 39). 2. Armor to protect body in battle (1 K 22:34; Is 59:17; Rv 9:9). 3. Figuratively, righteousness (Is 59:17; Eph 6:14), faith and love (1 Th 5:8).

breath. See *soul*; *spirit*.

breeches. See *dress*.

brickkiln. Kiln for enclosing bricks while they are burned (2 Sm 12:31; Nah 3:14 [RV margin, RSV: brickmould (mold)]; Jer 43:9 [RV: brickwork, RSV: pavement]).

bride, bridegroom. See *marriage*.

brier. See *thorns* and *thistles*.

brigandage (brig'an-dén). KJ in Jer 46:4 (RV, RSV: coat of mail).

brimstone. Sulphur (Gn 19:24). Often figuratively for destruction, punishment (Jb 18:15; Ps 11:6; Is 34:9; Rv 21:8).

bronze. See *copper*.

brooches. Ornaments of women (Ex 35:22. KJ: bracelets).

brook. Small stream like Kishon (1 K 18:40) and Kidron (2 Sm 15:23). Usually stream which flows only in rainy season (Dt 2:13).

broom. Bush with many, almost leafless, branches and pinkish white flowers (1 K 19:4, 5; Jb 30:4; Ps 120:4. KJ: juniper. RV: juniper, except in Jb 30:4).

brother. 1. Kinsman of same parents (Gn 27:6) or of same father (Gn 38:1) or mother (Ju 8:19). 2. Relative, such as nephew (Gn 14:16), cousin (Mt 12:46). 3. Ally (Am 1:9); coreligionist (Acts 9:17; 1 Co 6:6), often in plural of Christians (Mt 23:8; Ro 1:13). 4. Of same tribe (Nm 8:26; Neh 3:1). 5. Fellow countryman (Ju 14:3; Mt 5:47). 6. Friend or companion (Jb 6:15; Neh 5:10). 7. Peer (Mt 23:8). 8. Someone greatly beloved (2 Sm 1:26). 9. All men (Gn 9:5; Mt 5:22; 18:35).

brotherly affection, kindness, love (G *philadelphia*). Affection for all mankind (Ro 12:10; Heb 13:1; 2 Ptr 1:7).

brothers of the Lord. James, Josés, Simon, and Judas called Lord's brothers (Mt 13:55); sisters referred to (Mt 13:56). Many regard these as Jesus' full brothers, others as cousins, children of levirate marriage, or children of Joseph by former wife.

brother's wife. See *levirate marriage*.

bruise. Used figuratively for hurting, or inflicting fatal injury (Gn 3:15). Also indicates inability or weakness (2 K 18:21; Is 42:3; Lk 4:18).

buck. See *roebuck*.

buckler. See *armor*; *arms*.

buffet. To maltreat harshly (Mt 26:67; 1 Co 4:11; 2 Co 12:7; 1 Ptr 2:20).

Bukki (bük'i). 1. Prince of Dan (Nm 34:22). 2. Descendant of Aaron (1 Ch 6:5, 51; Ez 7:4). Borith in 2 Esd 1:2. KJ, RV: Boccas in 1 Esd 8:2.

Bukkiah (bu-ki'á). Levite; leader of 6th division of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 13).

Bul. See *time* 4.

bull, bullock. H *shor*, generic for ox, cattle (Ps 22:12); bullock in Is 65:25; cow in Eze 4:15; oxen in Gn 12:16. "Wild bull" and "wild ox" (KJ) correctly "antelope" in RV, RSV (Dt 14:5; Is 51:20). Ox used for plowing (Dt 22:10), threshing (Dt 25:4), draught (Nm 7:3), burden bearing (1 Ch 12:40), beef (Dt 14:4), sacrifices (1 K 1:9).

bulrush. 1. H *gome'* (Ex 2:3; Is 18:2 [RV, RSV: papyrus]) includes papyrus and related marsh plants. 2. H *agmon*. Swamp plant translated reed, rush (Is 19:15).

bulwark (bool'wérk). Figuratively for God's salvation (Is 26:1) and church in its relationship to truth (1 Ti 3:15. KJ, RV: ground).

Bunah (bū'ná, prudence). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 2:25).

Bunni (būn'i, built). 1. Levite who made confession (Neh 9:4); afterwards covenantan (Neh 10:15). 2. Levite; father of Shemaiah (Neh 11:15).

burden. 1. Heavy load (literal or figurative. Ex 23:5; Nm 11:11; Mt 11:30). 2. See *oracle*.

burial. Body washed (Acts 9:37), wrapped in cloth or closely bound in bands (Mt 27:59; Jn 11:44), anointed (if wealthy) with spices and perfumes (Jn 12:7; 19:39; Jer 34:5), carried on bier to grave (2 Sm 3:31; Lk 7:14), cavity in ground but usually cave or cavity cut in rocks (Gn 25:9,10; Mt 27:60). Friends joined in lamentation (Mk 5:38); mourners even hired (Jer 9:17).

burnt offering. See *sacrifice*.

bushel. See *measures* 2h.

butler. Officer of royal household in charge of wines and drinking vessels (Gn 40:41:9). Also called cupbearer (1 K 10:5; 2 Ch 9:4; Neh 1:11).

butter. See *food* 8.

Buz (büz, contempt). 1. Son of Nahor (Gn 22:21); also tribe of Arabia descended from him (Jer. 25:23). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Buzi (bü'zi). Father of Ezekiel (Eze 1:3).

Buzite (bü'zit). Of the tribe of Buz (Jb 32:2, 6).

bypath, byway. Byways were traveled to escape danger (Ju 5:6). Bypaths (Jer. 18:15. KJ: paths), figuratively, departure from way of God.

byword (bi'wúrd). Object of taunt; often for H *sh'ninah*, as Dt 28:37; or *marshal*, as Jb 17:6.

C

cab. See *measures* 2b.

Cabbon (káb'on). Village in plain of Judah (Jos 15:40) perhaps same as Machbenah (1 Ch 2:49).

Cabul (ká'búl, fettered land). 1. Town of Asher 9 mi SE of Acre (Jos 19:27). Modern Kabúl. 2. District in N Naphtali given to Hiram by Solomon (1 K 9:13).

Caddis (kád'is). See *Gaddi*.

Cades (ká'déz). See *Kedesh* 3.

Cades-Barne (-bár'nē). See *Kadesh* 1.

Cadmiel (kád'mi-él). See *Kadmiel* 1; 2.

Caesar (sé'zér). Title of Roman emperors after Julius Caesar (Mt 22:17; Lk 23:2; Jn 19:15; Acts 17:7; 25:11, 12, 21). Emperors directly or indirectly mentioned in NT: Augustus (Lk 2:1), Tiberius (Lk 3:1; 20:22), Claudius (Acts 11:28), Nero (Acts 25:18).

Caesarea (sés-á-ré'á, for Caesar). City c 23 mi S of Mt Carmel; built (25-13 BC) by Herod the Great; Roman capital of Pales-

- time; evangelized by Philip (Acts 8:40; 21:8); home of Cornelius (Acts 10:1, 24; 11:11); prominent city in life of Paul (Acts 9:30; 18:22; 21:8, 16; 23:23, 33; 25). Modern Kaisariyeh.
- Caesarea Philippi** (fi-lip'i). City at foot of Mt Hermon, enlarged by Philip the Tetrarch and called Caesarea. Here Peter's confession was made (Mt 16:13-20; Mk 8:27-30).
- cage**. 1. Basket for birds (Jer 5:27. RSV: basket). 2. Prisoner cage (Eze 19:9. KJ: ward). 3. Haunt (Rv 18:2. RV: hold. RSV: haunt).
- Calaphas** (kă'yă-făs). Appointed high priest by Valerius Gratus (Ant XVIII, ii, 2); high priest during public ministry of Jesus (Lk 3:2); conceived (Jn 11:49-53; 18:14), plotted (Mt 26:3-5), and participated in condemnation of Jesus (Mt 26:57; Jn 18:28). Took part in trial of Peter and John (Acts 4:6-22). Deposed by Vitellius, 36 AD (Ant XVIII, iv, 3).
- Cain** (kân, acquisition, spear). 1. Oldest son of Adam; murdered Abel (Gn 4). 2. See *Kain* 2.
- Cainan** (kă-i'nân. RV, RSV: Kenan in OT). 1. Son of Enos (Gn 5:9-14; 1 Ch 1:2 [KJ: Kenan]; Lk 3:37, 38). 2. Son of Arphaxad (Lk 3:36).
- cake**. Loaf or wafer. See *food* 1; 2.
- Calah** (kă'lă). City of Assyria; built by Nimrod (Gn 10:11).
- Calamotulus** (kăl-ă-môl'ă-lus). Probably conflation of Lod and Hadid (1 Esd 5:22. RSV: other Elam. See Ez 2:31, 33; Neh 7:34, 37).
- calamus** (kăl'ă-mus, reed, cane). Sweet-smelling plant used in anointing oil and sacrifices (Ex 30:23 [RSV: aromatic cane]; SS 4:14; Eze 27:19). Sweet cane in Is 43:24; Jer 6:20.
- Calcol** (kăl'kôl, sustenance). Wise man; son of Mahol (1 K 4:31 [KJ: Chalcol]); but son of Zerah in 1 Ch 2:6.
- caldron** (kôl'drun). Vessel for boiling meat (1 Sm 2:14; 2 Ch 35:13; Jb 41:20 [RV, RSV: burning bushes]; Mt 3:3). Figuratively, Eze 11:3, 7, 11.
- Caleb** (kă'leb, dog). 1. Son of Jephunneh (Nm 32:12; Jos 15:17; 1 Ch 4:15); one of 12 spies sent into Canaan; gave faithful report with Joshua; entered Holy Land (Jos 14: 15; Nm 13:14). 2. Son of Hezron (1 Ch 2:18, 42); ancestor of Hur and Bezalel (1 Ch 2:19). Chelubai in 1 Ch 2:9. Carmi in 1 Ch 4:1. 3. Caleb's district (1 Sm 30:14).
- Caleb-ephraiah, -ephraiah** (êf'ră-tă, -thă. RSV: Caleb went in to Ephraiah). KJ, RV consider it a place name; RSV, name of Hezron's wife (1 Ch 2:19, 24).
- calendar**. See *time*.
- calf**. Young bull or cow. Fatted calf a luxury (Gn 18:7; 1 Sm 28:24; Am 6:4; Lk 15:23). Aaron made golden calf as idol (Ex 32:4). Jeroboam instituted calf worship at Bethel, and Dan (1 K 12:28, 29). Calf worship denounced (Hos 8; 10; 13).
- Calitas** (kăl'i-tăs). See *Kelita*.
- call, calling**. See *vocation*.
- Callisthenes** (kă-lis'thê-nêz). Friend of Nicanor (2 Mac 8:33).
- Canah** (kăl'nê). 1. KJ, RV: city of Nimrod (Gn 10:10. RSV: all of them). 2. City mentioned in Amos (6:2). Canneh in Eze 27:23.
- Calno** (kăl'nô). City which vainly resisted Assyria (Is 10:9).
- Calphi** (kăl'fi). See *Chalphi*.
- Calvary** (kăl'vă-ri. KJ: Lk 23:33. RV: The skull. RSV: The Skull). Latin (*calvaria*) corresponding to H Golgotha (Mt 27:33; Mk 15:22; Jn 19:17), where Christ was crucified; near His grave (Jn 19:41); outside city gate (Mt 28:11; Heb 13:11-13). Name may be due to shape of elevation or because of executions there.
- camel**. One-humped camel, either draught animal (2 K 8:9) or dromedary (Is 66:20 RSV). Used for carriage and source of wealth (Gn 12:16; Ju 7:12; 2 Ch 14:15; Jb 1:3; 42:12; Is 30:6). Unclean (Lv 11:4). Hair used for clothing (2 K 1:8; Zch 13:4; Mt 3:4). Used figuratively (Mt 19:24; 23:24).
- camel's thorn**. See *aspalathus*.
- Camon** (kă'môn). See *Kamon*.
- camp, encampment** (H *mahaneh*, place of pitching a tent). Station of party (Gn 32:21), body of people (Ex 14:9), or army (1 Sm 4:1, 5; 2 K 7:7). Camp of Israelites kept clean (Dt 23:9-14) and orderly (Nm 1:47—2:34; 3:14-39).
- camphire** (kăm'fir). See *henna*.
- Cana** (kă'nă). Town in Galilee near Nazareth (Jn 2:1-11; 4:46; 21:2).
- Canaan** (kă'nân). 1. Son of Ham (Gn 10:6, 15; 1 Ch 1:8, 13). 2. Country between Jordan and Mediterranean (Ex 6:4; Lv 25:38; Nm 34:3-12). Originally applied to Phoenician coast. Called Holy Land after captivity (Zch 2:12). KJ: Chanaan in Acts 7:11; 13:19; Jdt 5:3. Kinahhi in Tell el Amarna Letters.
- Canaanite** (kă'nân-î). 1. Inhabitant of Canaan (Gn 10:18-20; 13:7; 15:21; Nm 13:29; Jos 11:3; 24:11). Canaanites had developed arts and sciences. Language Phoenician and Ugaritic; deities immoral (El, Baal, Anath, Astarte, Asherah). 2. See *Zelot*.
- canal**. Irrigation canals of Egypt referred to in Ex 7:19; 8:5 (KJ: rivers. RV: streams); Is 19:6 (KJ, RV: rivers).
- Cananaean** (kă'nă-nê'ân). See *Zelot*.
- Candace** (kăn'dă-sê). Ethiopian queen (Acts 8:27).
- candle, candlestick**. See *lamp*.
- cane**. See *calamus*.
- cankerworm**. Probably undeveloped locust (Jl 1:4; 2:25; Nah 3:15, 16; also RV in Ps 105:34; Jer 51:27. RSV: hopping locust, hopper, locust).
- Cannah** (kăn'ê). See *Calneh*.
- canon**. Collection of books of Bible. Collection of OT books completed by NT times (Ro 3:2; 1 Mac 4:46; 9:27; 12:9; 2 Mac 2:13-15). Books of NT canonized gradually. Distinction between homologymena (universally recognized) and antilegomena (genuineness doubted by some) was preserved. 39 OT and 27 NT books.
- Canticles** (kăn'ti-k'lîz). See *Song of Songs*.
- Capernaum** (kă-pûr'nă-um, town of Nahum). City on NW coast of Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:13; Jn 6:24) which had customs station (Mt 9:9) and synagogue (Lk 7:5). Headquarters of Jesus (Mt 9:1; Mk 2:1). **Capharsalama** (căf-ăr-săl'ă-mă). Battlefield (1 Mac 7:31).
- Caphenatha** (kă-fên'ă-thă). See *Chaphen-atha*.
- Caphthorim** (kăf'thō-rîm). See *Caphthorim*.
- Caphthor** (kăf'tôr). Place from which Philistines came (probably Crete. Dt 2:23; Jer 47:4; Am 9:7).
- Caphthorim** (kăf'thō-rîm). Inhabitants of Caphthor (Gn 10:14; Dt 2:23; 1 Ch 1:12 [KJ: Caphthorim]).
- capital**. 1. Ruling city (Est 1:2. KJ, RV: palace). 2. Decorative crown of candlesticks, pillars, etc. (KJ: knop or chapter. Ex 25:33; 1 K 7:16-22).

Cappadocia (kăp-ă-dô'shî-ă). Province in E part of Asia Minor (Acts 2:9; 1 Ptr 1:1). **captain**. Military title applied to officers ranging from commander-in-chief (Gn 21:22. RSV: commander) to commander of body guard (Gn 37:36). "Captain of the temple" (Acts 4:1) was in charge of temple guard. Christ is Captain of our salvation (Heb 2:10; see Jos 5:14).

captive. Prisoners of war treated with cruelty (Ju 1:7; 8:7; 2 Sm 12:31; 2 Ch 28:8-15) and indignity (1 K 20:32; Jos 10:24).

captivity. Bondage to enemies, especially in foreign land. Assyrians and Babylonians practiced wholesale deportation. Captivity of Ten Tribes was long process by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 5:26). Shalmaneser (2 K 17:3, 5). Sargon II, and Esarhaddon. Deportation of Judah also was by stages (2 K 18:13; 24:14; 25:11; 2 Ch 36:20). Ezra and Nehemiah describe return of captives. Figuratively, Christ is described as leading His enemies captive (Eph 4:8).

Carabasion (kăr-ă-bă'zî-ôn). See *Mere-moth* 1.

caravan (kăr-ă-văn). Company of traveling merchants, pilgrims, etc. Animals used: camels, asses, horses (Gn 37:25 [KJ; company. RV: traveling company]; Ju 5:6; Is 21:13 [KJ, RV: traveling companies]). Regular routes were followed (Ju 8:11 [KJ, RV: way of them that dwell in tents]; Jb 6:18, 19 [KJ: paths]), famous one leading from Damascus across Esdraelon to Mediterranean.

carbuncle (kăr'bûng-k'l). Precious gem; 3d stone in 1st row of high priest's breastpiece (Ex 28:17; 39:10; Eze 28:13; Is 54:12).

Carcas (kăr'kās. RSV: Carkas). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

carcass. The Jews were unclean after touching carcass of unclean animal, or clean animal which had died (Lv 11; Dt 14:8). Contact with corpse also rendered unclean (Nm 6; 9:10; 19:11-19).

Carchimis, **Carchemish** (kăr'kă-mîs, kăr'-ke-mîsh). Hittite city on bank of Euphrates (2 Ch 35:20 [KJ: Charchemish]; Is 10:9; Jer 46:2; 1 Esd 1:25 [KJ: Carchimis]), where Babylon defeated Egypt (605 BC).

care (RSV: anxiety, fearfulness, etc.). 1. OT, anxious foreboding (Eze 4:16; 12:18). 2. NT, concern with (Mk 4:38); anxious concern for (Lk 10:41; 1 Co 7:32). 3. NT warnings against care (Mt 6:25-34; Ph 4:6; 1 Ptr 5:7) are against false orientation (Mk 4:19; Lk 21:34; 1 Co 7:32-35) and anxiety from which trust in God frees us (1 Co 7:29-31; Ph 4:6; 1 Ptr 5:7).

Careah (kă-rê'ă). See *Kareah*.

Caria (kă'ri-ă). SW province of Asia Minor (1 Mac 15:23). Cities: Cnidus and Miletus.

Carites (kăr'î-têz). See *Cherethites*.

Carkas (kăr'kās). See *Carcas*.

carme (kăr'mê). See *Harim* 1.

Carmel (kăr'mêl, garden). 1. Translated as productive field (Is 10:18; Jer 48:33. KJ erroneously makes H word proper noun in 2 K 19:23; 2 Ch 26:10). 2. Mountain (c 1,700 ft) in Asher; SW boundary of Esdraelon; juts into Mediterranean (Jos 19:26; 1 K 18:17-40; 2 K 2:25; Is 33:9; 35:2; Jer 50:19). 3. Town in Judah (Jos 15:55); home of Nabal (1 Sm 25:2-44); 7 mi SE of Hebron.

Carmi (kăr'mî, vine-dress). 1. Son of Reuben; progenitor of Carmites (Gn 46:9;

Ex 6:14; Nm 26:6). 2. Descendant of Judah; father of Achan (Jos 7:1; 1 Ch 2:7). 3. See *Caleb* 2.

Carmites (kăr'mîts). Descendants of Carmi 1 (Nm 26:6).

Carnaim (kăr'nâ-im). See *Karnaim*.

carnal. See *flesh* 6.

carnelian (kăr-nêl'yân, H *odem*; G *sardios*). Red or brownish-red gem (Eze 28:13; RV 4:3; 21:20. KJ, RV: sardius).

Carnion (kăr'ni-on). See *Karnaim*.

carpenter. Artificer in wood; general term for builder (2 Sm 5:11; 2 K 12:11; 22:6; 1 Ch 14:1; 22:15; 2 Ch 24:12; 34:11; Ez 3:7; Is 44:13). Joseph, husband of Mary, was carpenter (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3). See *trade* 5.

carpet (RV, RSV in Ju 5:10; RSV in Eze 27:24). See *homes*; *trade* 2.

Carpus (kăr'pus). Paul's friend (2 Ti 4:13).

carriage. KJ for things carried (Ju 18:21; 1 Sm 17:22; Is 10:28; 46:1; Acts 21:15).

Carshena (kăr'shê-nâ). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

cart. Two-wheeled vehicle for transporting people or freight, usually drawn by oxen (1 Sm 6:7-16; Am 2:13).

carve, carving. Art of engraving, sculpturing, or carving in materials as wood, stone, ivory (Ex 31:5; 35:33; 1 K 6; 2 Ch 2:7-14; Ps 74:6; Zch 3:9).

casement. See *homes*; *lattice*.

Casiphia (kă-sîf'î-ă). Place where Levites settled during captivity (Ez 8:17).

Casluhim (kăs'lû-hîm). Mizraite people (Gn 10:14; 1 Ch 1:12).

Casphon, Casphor (kăs'fôn, kăs'fôr). See *Chaspho*.

Caspin, Caspis (kăs'pîn, kăs'pis). City taken by Judas Maccabee (2 Mac 12:13, 14). Perhaps Chaspho.

cassia (kăsh'î-ă, H *qiddah*). Aromatic wood; used in anointing oil; probably flavor of cinnamon (Ex 30:24; Ps 45:8; Eze 27:19).

castanets (kăs'tă-nêtz, KJ: cornets). Pair of small, spoon-shaped cymbals (2 Sm 6:5).

castle. 1. Fortified building or stronghold (Neh 7:2 [KJ: palace]; Pr 18:19). 2. Tower of Antonia in Jerusalem (Acts 21:34, 37; 22:24; 23:10, 16, 32. RSV: barracks).

Castor and Pollux (kăs'têr, pŏl'ûks). See *Twin Brothers*.

cat. Mentioned in Bar 6:22.

caterpillar. Species of locust, or undeveloped locust (1 K 8:37; 2 Ch 6:28; Ps 78:46; Is 33:4).

Cathua (kă-thû'ă). See *Giddel* 1.

cattle. Domestic bovine animals such as horned cattle, horses, asses, camels, sheep, and goats (Gn 1:24, 25; 13:2; Ex 12:29; 34:19; Nm 20:19; 32:16; Ps 50:10; Jb 1:3).

Cauda (kô'dă. KJ: Claudia). Small island near SW shore of Crete (Acts 27:16). Modern Gozzo.

caul (kôl). 1. Net for woman's hair (Is 3:18. RSV: headband. KJ, RV margin: networks). 2. Membrane, or inner lining of belly, which covers stomach and part of liver (Ex 29:13, 22; Lv 3:4, 10, 15. RSV: appendage). 3. Covering of heart, or breast (Hos 13:8. RSV: breast).

cave. Hollow place or cavern frequently found in limestone of Palestine. Used as dwellings (Gn 19:30; 1 K 19:9), as places of refuge (Ju 6:2; 1 Sm 14:11), for burial (Gn 23:1-20; 49:29; Mt 27:60; Jn 11:38). See *homes* 1.

cedar. Usually cedar of Lebanon; its timber extensively used for palaces, temples (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:5, 6; 7:1-12; Ez 3:7),

- idols (Is 44:14, 15), ship masts (Eze 27:5). Probably different variety of cedar in Lv 14:4; Nm 19:6; 24:6; Eze 31:8.
- Cedron** (sē'dron). See *Kidron*; *Kidron, Brook*.
- Cellan** (sē'lān). See *Kilan*.
- ceiling**. Hebrew temple ceiling was of cedar (1 K 6:9-15).
- cellar**. Underground storage place (1 Ch 27:27, 28).
- Celosyria** (sē-lō-sī'rī-ā). See *Coelesyria*.
- Cenchrea**, **Cenchreae** (sēn-kre'ā, sēn'kre-ē). Port of Corinth (Acts 18:18); had Christian church (Ro 16:1).
- Cendeabaeus**, **Cendebeus** (sēn-dē-bē'us). Syrian general (1 Mac 15:38).
- censer**. Vessel for burning incense. Censers for tabernacle were of copper (Lv 16:12; Nm 16:39); those for temple of gold (1 K 7:50; 2 Ch 4:22. Cf Rv 8:3, 5). "Censer" (KJ) of Heb 9:4 is better rendered "altar of incense" (RSV).
- census** (RSV, KJ: sum of, number). In OT several censuses recorded (Ex 38:26; Nm 1:2, 3; 26:51; 1 Ch 21:1-6; 27:24; 1 K 5:15; 2 Ch 2:17, 18; Eze 2:64). NT mentions Roman census in Lk 2:1 (KJ: taxed; RSV: enrolled) and Acts 5:37 (KJ: taxing).
- centurion** (sēn-tū'rī-un, hundred). Roman officer in command of 100 soldiers (Mt 8:5; Mk 15:39; Lk 7:1-10; Acts 10:1).
- Cephas** (sē'fās, rock). Aramaic for Peter (Jn 1:42; 1 Co 1:12).
- Ceras** (sē'rās). See *Keros*.
- cereal offering** (RV: meal offering; KJ: meat offering). Offering of fine flour, salt, and (except in sin offerings) olive oil (Lv 2:1, 4, 13, 14; 7:13-37; 1 Ch 21:23); contained no meat.
- Cetab** (sē'tāb). See *Ketab*.
- Chabris** (kā'bris). Ruler of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).
- Chadias**, **Chadiasal**, **Chadiasans** (kā'dī-ās, kād-i-ās, -āsāns). Listed in 1 Esd 5:20.
- Chaeareas** (kē'rē-ās. KJ: Chereas). Commander at Gazara (Gezer); defeated by Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 10:32-38).
- chaff** (chāf). 1. H *mots*, refuse of winnowed grain (Jb 21:18; Ps 1:4; Is 17:13; Hos 13:3; Zph 2:2). 2. H *hashash*, dry grass (as in RV, RSV, Is 5:24). 3. H *teben*, straw (as RV, RSV, Jer 23:28). 4. Figuratively, that which is worthless or evil (Jer 13:24 [KJ, RV: stubble]; Ps 1:4; Mt 3:12).
- chains**. Used as badges of office (Gn 41:42; Eze 16:11; Dn 5:7), ornaments (Pr 1:9; Is 3:20), fetters (Is 45:14; Jer 40:1; Nah 3:10; Mk 5:4; Acts 12:6). Figuratively: oppression, punishment (Lm 3:7; Ps 73:6; 149:8).
- chalcone** (kāl-sēd'ō-nī). Perhaps agate (as RSV, Rv 21:19).
- Chalcol** (kāl'kōl). See *Calcol*.
- Chaldea** (kāl-dē'ā). Originally Babylonia on Persian Gulf; later, practically all of Babylonia (Gn 10:10; 11:31; Jb 1:17; Is 48:20; Jer 50:10). See also *Leb-kamai*.
- Chaldeans**, **Chaldees** (kāl-dē'ānz, -dēz'). Chaldeans existed 1000 BC. In 8th c BC Chaldean kings conquered and ruled Babylon and began to extend their rule (2 K 24:2; 25; Is 13:19-22; Jer 21:4-14; Dn 1:4). Chaldeans noted as astronomers (Dn 2:2; 4:7).
- chalkstone**. Limestone rock (Is 27:9) used to make mortar. See *lime*.
- Chalphi** (kāl'fī. KJ: Calphi). Father of Judas, commander of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 11:70).
- chamber**. Room of house (Gn 43:30; Ps 19:5; Mk 14:14). Figuratively, heaven (Ps 104:3), place of earnest prayer (Is 26:20). "Chamber of imagery" (Eze 8:12) is "room of pictures" in RSV.
- chambering**. Debauchery (as RSV, Ro 13:13).
- chamberlain** (chām'bēr-līn). Confidential and influential officer of a ruler (2 K 23:11; Est 1:10; Acts 12:20).
- chameleon** (kā-mē'lē-un). 1. Meaning of H *goah* (Lv 11:30) is uncertain. RV, RSV: land crocodile. 2. H *tinshemeth* (Lv 11:30. KJ: mole).
- chamois** (shām'ī). See *mountain sheep*.
- Chanaan** (kā'nān). See *Canaan*.
- chancellor** (chān'se-lēr). Title applied to Rehun (Ez 4:8. RSV: commander).
- Channuneus**, **Chanuneus** (kān-ū-nē'us. RSV: Hananiah). In 1 Esd 8:48, where Ez 8:19 has Merari.
- chaos**. Disorder in the beyond of death (Jb 10:22. KJ, RV: without any order); confusion (Is 24:10; 34:11; 45:18. KJ, RV: waste, confusion, etc.).
- Chaphenatha** (kā-fēn'ā-thā. KJ: Caphe-natha). Probably portion of E wall of Jerusalem (1 Mac 12:37).
- chapiter**. See *capital*.
- chapman**. Merchant, peddler (1 K 10:15; 2 Ch 9:14. RSV: trader).
- Charaathalan**, **Charaathalar** (kār-ā-āth-ā-lān, -lār). Perhaps Cherub, Addan (as RSV and RV margin. 1 Esd 5:36).
- Characa** (kār'ā-kā). See *Charax*.
- Charashim** (kār'ā-shīm). See *Ge-harashim*.
- Charax** (kār'āk). Place mentioned in 2 Mac 12:17 (KJ: Characa).
- Charchemish** (kār'kē-mish). See *Carchemish*.
- charcoal**. See *coal*.
- Charcus** (kār'kus). See *Barkos*.
- Charea** (kār'ē-ā). See *Harsha*.
- charger**. 1. Deep dish or receptacle (Nm 7:13-85; Ez 1:9. RSV: plate, basin. 2. Platter (Mt 14:8, 11; Mk 6:25, 28. RSV: platter). 3. Horse (Nah 2:3. KJ: fir tree. RV: spear).
- chariot**. Two-wheeled vehicle for travel and war (Gn 41:43; 46:29; 1 K 18:44; 2 K 5:9; Acts 8:28). Used by enemies of Israel (Ex 14:7; Jos 11:4; Ju 4:3; 1 Sm 13:5) and by Israel from David on (2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 9:19; 10:26; 22:34; 2 K 9:16; Is 31:1).
- charity**. See *love*.
- Charme** (kār'mē). See *Harim* 1.
- charmer**. See *magic*.
- Charmis** (kār'mis). Ruler of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).
- Charran** (kār'ān). See *Haran*.
- Chaseba** (kās'ē-bā. RSV: Chezib). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.
- Chaspho** (kās'fō. RV: Casphor). City in Gilead (1 Mac 5:26 [KJ: Casphor], 36 [KJ: Casphon]). Perh Caspis.
- chastisement** (chās'tiz-ment. RSV: discipline; chastening). Action for instruction (*paideia*) and correction (Dt 8:5; Pr 13:24; 19:18; 1 Co 11:32; Eph 6:4); not punishment for sin.
- Chobar** (kē'bār). River of Chaldea on whose banks Ezekiel had visions (Eze 1:1, 3).
- Chedorlaomer** (kēd-or-lā-ō'mēr, servant of god Lagamar). King of Elam against whom Abraham fought (Gn 14).
- cheek**. To strike on cheek regarded as insult (1 K 22:24; Jb 16:10; Ps 3:7; Mt 5:39; Lk 6:29).
- cheese**. See *food* 8.
- Chelal** (kē'lāl, completion). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30).
- Chelcias** (kēl'shī-ās. RV: Helkias. RSV: Hilkiah). 1. Ancestor of Baruch (Bar

1:1). 2. Father of high priest Jehoiakim (Bar 1:7). 3. Father of Susannah (Sus 2, 29, 63); perh same as Hilkiah 6.

Chelluh (kē'lū). See *Cheluh*.

Chellus, Chelous (kē'lūs, kē'lōōz). Place W of Jordan (Jdth 1:9).

Chelub (kē'lūb, basket). 1. Brother of Shuah (1 Ch 4:11). 2. Father of David's chief gardener (1 Ch 27:26).

Chelubai (kē-lōō'bi). See *Caleb* 2.

Cheluh (kē-lōō'hī. KJ: Chelluh). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:35).

Chemarim (kēm'a-rim). Word (RV) in Zph 1:4 (KJ: Chemarims) and in margins of 2 K 23:5; Hos 10:5. RSV: idolatrous priests.

Chemosh (kē'mōsh, subduer). God of Moabites (Nm 21:29; Jer 48:46); worshiped with child sacrifices (2 K 3:27). Solomon built a high place to him (1 K 11:7); destroyed by Josiah (2 K 23:13).

Chenaanah (kē-nā'a-nā). 1. Benjamite (1 Ch 7:10). 2. Father of false prophet Zedekiah (1 K 22:11, 24).

Chenanai (kē-nā'nī, firm). Levite; assisted returned exiles in worship (Neh 9:4).

Chenaniah (kēn-ā-nī'ā, Lord is firm). Leader of Levites in music (1 Ch 15:22, 27); judge (1 Ch 26:29).

Chephar-ammoni, Chephar-haammonai (kē-fār-ām-mō-nī, hā-ām'ō-nī, village of Ammonites). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:24).

Chephirah (kē-fī'rā, village). Gibeonite town (Jos 9:17; 18:26; Ez 2:25; Neh 7:29) 8 mi from Jerusalem. Modern Kefreh.

Cheran (kē'rān). Horite (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41).

Chereas (kē'rē-ās). See *Chaereas*.

Cherethims, Cherethites (kēr'ē-thīmz, -thits, Cretans?). Philistines who lived in SW Canaan (1 Sm 30:14; Eze 25:16 (KJ: Cherethims); Zph 2:5). Some were members of David's bodyguard (2 Sm 8:18; 15:18). Carites in 2 K 11:4, 19 (KJ: captians).

Cherith (kēr'ith, gorge). Brook of Transjordan where Elijah sojourned (1 K 17:3, 5).

cherub (chēr'ub, pl cherubim (KJ: cherubims)). Guards of Paradise (Gn 3:24). Two golden cherubim placed on ark of covenant (Ex 25:18-22; 37:7-9; Heb 9:5). Cherubim embroidered on curtain and veil of tabernacle (Ex 26:1, 31). Solomon placed two cherubim in temple Holy of Holies (1 K 6:23-28; 8:7; 2 Ch 3:10-13; 5:7, 8). The Lord is described as dwelling between cherubim (Nm 7:89; 1 Sm 4:4; Ps 80:1; 99:1) and riding on them (2 Sm 22:11; Ps 18:10). Described as four-winged and four-faced (Eze 1:5-12; 10:1-22. See Rv 4:6, 9).

Cherub (kēr'ub). Exile who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

Chesalon (kēs'ā-lōn). Landmark of Judah (Kesla) 10 mi W of Jerusalem (Jos 15:10).

Chesed (kēs'sēd). Son of Nahor by Milcah (Gn 22:22).

Chesil (kēs'sil). See *Bethuel* 2.

chest. 1. Treasure chest (2 K 12:9, 10; 2 Ch 24:8). 2. Trunk (Eze 27:24. RSV: carpet).

Chestnut tree. See *plane*.

Chesulloth (kēs-sul'ōth). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:18), probably same as Chisloth-tabor.

Cheth (kāth). See *Heth* 2.

Chettim (kē-tīm). See *Kittim* 2.

Chetzib (kē'zib). See *Achzib* 2; *Chaseba*.

Chidon (kī'don). See *Nacon*.

Chief. Title frequent, especially in KJ, with

official terms: chief butler, chief baker, chief of herdsman, chief of three, chief officer, chief of princes, chief priest, chief commander, chief captain.

chief of Asia. (ā'zhā). See *Asiarch*.

chief priest. See *priest*.

child, children. See *family*.

Chileab (kil'ē-āb). David's son by Abigail (2 Sm 3:3). Daniel in 1 Ch 3:1.

Chilton (kil'ī-ōn, pining). Son of Ellmelech and Naomi (Ru 1:2, 5; 4:9).

Chilmad (kil'mād). Place mentioned with Sheba and Asshur. Site unknown (Eze 27:23).

Chimham (kīm'hām, pining). 1. David's friend (2 Sm 19:37, 38, 40). 2. Inn at Bethlehem later named after him (Jer 41:17). See *Geruth Chimham*.

Chinnereth, Chinneroth (kin'ē-rēth, -rōth, harp). 1. Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:35. Thutmose III's list at Thebes). 2. Region where city was located (1 K 15:20. KJ: Cinneroth). 3. Ancient name for Sea of Galilee (Nm 34:11; Dt 3:17; Jos 11:2; 12:3; 13:27; 34:11). See also *Galilee, Sea of*.

Chios (ki'ōs). Island of Grecian Archipelago between Lesbos and Samos (Acts 20:15).

Chisleu, Chislev (kis'lū, kis'lēv). KJ: Casleu in Mac 1:54. See *time* 4.

Chislon (kis'lōn, strength). Chief of Benjamin (Nm 34:21).

Chisloth-tabor (kis'lōth-tā'bēr). Place near Tabor probably identical with Chesulloth (Jos 19:12).

Chitlish (kit'līsh, KJ: Kithlish). Village in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:40).

Chittim (kit'im). See *Kittim*.

Chiun (kī'un). Probably Kaiwan (as RSV), Syrian star god Saturn (Am 5:26). Probably same as Rephan.

Chloe (klō'ē, green grass). Christian woman of Corinth (1 Co 1:11).

Choba, Chobai (kō'bā, kō'bā-ī). Place in Bethulia (Jdth 4:4; 15:4).

Chola (kō'lā). See *Kola*.

choose. See *elect*.

Chor-ashan (kōr-āsh'ān. RV: Cor-ashan; RSV: Borashan). Hunting place of David (1 Sm 30:30). Probably same as Ashan.

Chorazin (kō-rā'zin). City on Sea of Galilee. Identified with Kerazeh, 2½ mi N of Capernaum (Mt 11:21; Lk 10:13).

Chorbe (kōr'bē). See *Zaccai*.

Chosamaeus, Chosameus (kōs-ā-mē'us). Surname of Simon (1 Esd 9:32). See *Shimeon*.

Chozeba (kō-zē'bā). See *Achzib* 2.

Christ (krist). See *Jesus Christ; Messiah*.

Christian. Follower of Christ. First so called at Antioch, Syria (Acts 11:26; 26:28; 1 Ptr 4:16).

Chronicles (krōn'īk'lz). Two historical books of OT. H name is "Acts of the Days"; in LXX erroneously called *Paraleipomena* ("that passed over"). Present name traced to Jerome. Two books originally one. Emphasize priestly history from death of Saul to end of captivity. Outline: 1. Genealogies from Adam to end of captivity (1 Ch 1:1-9:44). 2. David's history (1 Ch 10:1-29:30). 3. Solomon's history (2 Ch 1:1-9:31). 4. History of Judahite kings (2 Ch 10:1-36:23). Tradition assigned authorship to Ezra. Sources mentioned (1 Ch 29:29; 2 Ch 9:29; 12:15; 13:22; 25:26; 26:22).

Chronicles. Sources referred to in OT. Following names associated with them: David (1 Ch 27:24); Samuel, Nathan, Gad (1 Ch 29:29); Shemalah, Iddo (2 Ch 12:15); Jehu (2 Ch 20:34). Other Chron-

icles: of Seers (2 Ch 33:19); of Medes and Persians (Est 2:23; 6:1; 10:2).

Chronicles of the Kings. See *Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel (Judah)*.

chronology (krō-nōl'ō-jī). Dating of Biblical events. Statements in Bible (Lk 3:1, 2) and extrabiblical history used. Chronology of Ussher has been used as convenient orientation, though few scholars agreed completely or accepted older dates. Some prominent dates often given are: Patriarchs: c 2100—1800 BC. Exodus: 1441 (or late date 1290) BC. Kings: 1000—587 BC. Captivity of Israel: c 740 to 600 BC. Captivity of Judah: 587—400 BC. Birth of Christ: 4—5 BC. See *time*.

chrysolite, chrysolyte (kris'ō-lit, gold stone). Yellow topaz and other precious stones with golden tint (Rv 21:20). KJ, RV; beryl in Eze 1:16; 10:9; 28:13.

chrysoprase, chrysoprasus (kris'ō-prāz, kris'ōp'rā-sus, golden-green stone). Gem, often considered variety of chalcedony but not satisfactorily identified (Rv 21:20).

Chub (kūb). See *Cub*.

Chun (kūn). See *Berothah*.

church (G *ekklesia*). 1. In the classics, assembled citizens. 2. LXX: *ekklesia* translates *qahal* (convoke, assemble); nature of assembly varied (Dt 23:2; 1 Sm 19:20; 2 Ch 20:5; Ps 149:1; Ez 10:8); synonym for synagog (Gn 28:3; Nm 20:4). 3. NT: believers considered collectively (whether in meeting or not) in city (Acts 5:11; 7:38; 8:1; Ro 16:1; 1 Co 1:2; 1 Th 1:1); territory (Acts 9:31; Gl 1:13); world (Mt 16:18; 1 Co 10:32). Church belongs to God in Christ (Acts 20:28; 1 Co 1:2; Gl 1:22; 1 Th 2:14), gathered by, and active in, Word (Mt 28:19, 20; Acts 20:28; 1 Co 4:17; 2 Co 8:18; Ph 4:15). See *body; fellowship; kingdom of God*.

churning. RSV: pressing (Pr 30:33). See *food* 8.

Chushan-rishathaim (kū'shān-rish-ā-thā'im). See *Cushan-rishathaim*.

Chuzi (kū'sī). Place held by Assyrians (Jdth 7:18).

Chusa (kū'zā, jug). Steward of Herod (Lk 8:3).

Cilicia (si-līsh'i-ā). Province of Asia Minor with Tarsus as capital (Acts 15:41).

cinnamon. Inner bark of cinnamon tree (Ex 30:23; Pr 7:17; SS 4:14; Rv 18:13).

Cintheroth (sin'e-rōth). See *Cinthereth*.

Cirama (sir'ā-mā. See *Ramah* 5).

circumcision (sūr-kum-siz'h'un, cutting around). Removing foreskin of male organ, rite enjoined upon Abraham and his descendants as token of covenant (Gn 17). Made legal institution by Moses (Lv 12:3; Jn 7:22, 23). Neglected in wilderness (Jos 5:2-7). Jews despised uncircumcised (Ju 14:3; 15:18; 1 Sm 14:6). Other nations (e. g., Egyptians) practiced circumcision. ("The circumcision" in NT means Jews (Gl 2:8; Col 4:11). Christianity refused to force Gentiles to be circumcised (Acts 15:5; Gl 5:2). Circumcision signified putting away carnal lust (Col 2:11); symbol for purity of heart (Dt 10:16; 30:6); ears (Acts 7:51).

Cis (sis). See *Kish* 1.

Cisai (si'sā-i). See *Kish* 5.

cistern. Reservoir dug in earth or rock to retain water from rain or spring (Pr 5:15; Ec 12:6; Is 36:16; Jer 2:13). Empty cisterns sometimes used as prisons (Gn 37:22-24).

Citims (sit'imz). See *Kittim* 2.

citizen, citizenship. 1. Inhabitant of city (Ju 9:2-20 [KJ, RV: men]; Acts 21:39)

or country (Lk 15:15; 19:14). 2. Roman citizenship carried special privileges (including right of appeal to emperor); acquired by birth, purchase, or through special service and favor (Acts 16:37-39; 22:25-29; 23:27). Christians are citizens of heaven (their commonwealth) with saints (Eph 2:19; Ph 3:20).

City of God. See *Jerusalem*.

city of refuge. See *refuge, cities of*.

clasp. Used to fasten veil and curtains of tabernacle (Ex 26:6, 11, 33; 36:13, 18. KJ: taches).

Claudia (klō'dā). See *Cauda*.

Claudia (klō'di-ā). Female friend of Paul (2 Ti 4:21).

Claudius (klō'di-us). Roman emperor (41—54 AD) succeeded Caligula, Banished Jews from Rome (Acts 18:2).

Claudius Lysias (klō'di-us lis'i-ās). See *Lysias*.

clean. 1. Free from filth (Nm 19:9). 2. Pure (Ps 51:10; Jn 13:10). 3. Ceremonially clean (Lv 13:6). 4. Edible (Gn 7:2). See *purification; unclean*.

cleanliness. See *bathe; clean*.

Clement (klēm'ent, mild). Co-worker of Paul (Ph 4:3).

Cleopas (klē'ō-pās, of renowned father). One of two disciples to whom Christ appeared on way to Emmaus (Lk 24:18).

Cleopatra (klē'ō-pā'trā, name of many Egyptian princesses). Wife of Alexander Balas (1 Mac 10:57, 58), Demetrius Nicator (11:12), Antiochus VII (Ant XIII, vii); mother of Antiochus VIII.

Cleophas, Clopas (klē'ō-fās, klō'pās). Name for Alphaeus (Jn 19:25).

cloak. See *dress; wimple*.

closet. 1. Bridal couch with curtains (RSV: chamber, J1 2:16. See Ps 19:5). 2. Private room [Mt 6:6 (RV: inner chamber; RSV: room); Lk 12:3 (RV: inner chamber; RSV: private room)].

cloud. Shows God's power and wisdom (Ps 135:7; Pr 8:28; Nah 1:3). Figuratively, multitude (Is 60:8; Heb 12:1), calamity (Eze 30:3), danger (Is 44:22), vanity (Jb 30:15; 2 Ptr 2:17). See *pillar* 3.

Cnidus (ni'dus). City of Caria on SW coast of Asia Minor (Acts 27:7; 1 Mac 15:23).

coal. Usually live coals (Lv 16:12; Ps 18:3; Is 6:6; Ro 12:20). Coal of smiths probably charcoal (as RSV, Pr 26:21. See Is 44:12), though coal may have been known (see Jn 18:18; 21:9. RSV: charcoal).

coast. KJ for edge of water, border, boundary (as Ju 11:20; Mt 8:34).

coastland. See *isle; island* 3; 4.

coat. See *dress*.

cock. RSV mentions cock once in OT (Pr 30:31). Crowing of cock referred to (Mt 26:34; Mk 13:35; Lk 22:34).

cockatrice (kōk'ā-tris). Fabulous monster of Europeans. KJ for H *tsiph'oni* (Is 11:8; 59:5; Jer 8:17) and *tsepha'* (Is 14:29). RV: basilisk; RV margin, RSV: adder. Adder in Pr 23:32.

cockle. Foul weed (as RSV, Jb 31:40).

Coelesyria (sē-lē-sir'i-ā. KJ: Celosyria). Valley between Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon (1 Mac 10:69).

coffer. KJ, RV for box (RSV) fastened to cart on which ark was returned by Philistines (1 Sm 6:8, 11, 15).

coffin. Probably chest in which mummy was placed (Gn 50:26).

cohort. See *army; band*.

Cola (kō'lā). See *Kola*.

Col-hozeh (kōl-hō'zē, all-seeing). 1. Shalum's father (Neh 3:15). 2. Baruch's father (Neh 11:5). Probably same as 1,

Colitus, Colius (kô'li-tus, -us). See *Kelita*.
collar. 1. Opening (Jb 30:18) like modern collar. 2. Pendant for ears (Ju 8:26. RV, RSV: pendant).

college (RV, RSV: second quarter). Suburb of Jerusalem (2 K 22:14; 2 Ch 34:22. KJ correctly in Zph 1:10).

collop (kô'lup). Slice, or layer, of meat or fat (Jb 15:27).

colony. Settlement of Roman citizens which served as garrison in conquered territory (Acts 16:12).

color. Bible refers to following natural colors: black, brown (Gn 30:32; Lv 13:31; Mt 3:6); white (Gn 49:12; Is 1:18); green (SS 1:16. Often of grass and living plants); red (2 K 3:22; Nm 19:2); yellow (Lv 13:30). Artificial colors: purple, made from shellfish (Ju 8:26; Lk 16:19); blue, also from shellfish (Nm 15:38; Eze 27:7); crimson, from insect (Is 1:18); vermilion, pigment for decorating walls, beams (Jer 22:14; Eze 23:14). White, emblem of purity (Mk 16:5); joy (Ec 9:8); victory (Rv 6:2). Black, typical of death, sorrow, calamity (Jer 14:2; Rv 6:5). Red, symbolic of life in its egotism (Gn 9:4-6). Green signifies life, vigor. Blue, color of sky; revealed God (Ex 24:10). Purple, rich and regal color (Ju 8:26; Lk 16:19).

Colossae, Colosse (kô-lôs'ë). City of Phrygia (Cl 1:2).

Colessians, Epistle to (kô-lôsh'an'z). Written by Paul while in captivity (at Caesarea, Ephesus, or Rome). Purpose is to combat Judaic-Gnostic heresy. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-8). 2. Doctrinal Section (1:9-3:4). 3. Practical Exhortations (3:5-4:6). 4. Personal Matters (4:7-18).
colt. Young of camel (Gn 32:15) or ass (Gn 49:11; Mt 21:2).

Comforter. See *Paraclete*.

commander. See *army*; *Philarches*.

commandments. See *Decalog*.

commerce. Bible refers to traders of Phoenicia (Is 23:8; Eze 27) and Egypt (Gn 39:1). Early Israelites were pastoral and agricultural people, Solomon built up extensive foreign trade (1 K 5:10-12; 9:26-28; 10:22; 28, 29). Thereafter Israelites were prominent merchants and traders (Acts 12:20; Ga 4:13).

commonwealth. See *citizen*, *citizenship*.

communion. See *body*; *fellowship*; *Lord's Supper*.

community of goods. Early church practiced voluntary community of goods in Jerusalem (Acts 2:44, 45; 4:32-37; 5:3, 4).

compass. KJ: "fetch a compass" for "make a circuit" (2 Sm 5:23; Acts 28:13).

compassion. See *mercy*.

Conaniah (kôn-nâ-ni'â, Lord has established). 1. Levite in charge of offerings and tithes under Hezekiah (2 Ch 31; 12, 13. KJ: Cononiah). 2. Levite at time of Josiah (2 Ch 35:9). Jeconias (RSV: Jeconiah) in 1 Esd 1:9.

concision (kon-sizh'un). Sarcastic word for circumcision (Ph 3:2. RSV: those who mutilate the flesh).

concubine (kông'kü-bin). Secondary wife of inferior status (Gn 16:1; 22:24; Ju 8:31; 2 Sm 3:7; 5:13). Laws protected her rights (Ex 21:7-9; Dt 21:10-14).

concupiscence (kôn-kü'pi-sens). Love of, and seeking after, carnal things (Ro 7:7:23; Cl 3:5; 1 Th 4:5. RV, RSV: covetousness; desire; lust). See *lust*.

conduit. Aqueduct, cut in rock or constructed underground (2 K 18:17; 20:20; Is 7:3; 36:2).

coney (kô'ni). See *rock badger*.

confection (RSV: incense). Incense made by temple apothecary (Ex 30:35). Confectionary is perfumer (1 Sm 8:13 [RSV: perfumer]).

confess. 1. Publicly own and acknowledge as one's own (Mt 10:32; Lk 12:8). 2. Profess Christ and His Gospel and obey Him (Mt 10:32; Lk 12:8; 1 Jn 2:23; 4:15). 3. Acknowledge and reveal sins publicly or privately to God or neighbor (Lv 5:5; Ps 32:5; Mt 3:6; Ja 5:16; 1 Jn 1:9). 4. Acknowledge, praise, and thank God (Is 48:1; Dn 9:4). 5. Profess faith (Heb 3:1; 4:14; 10:23).

confusion of tongues. See *Babel*.

congregation. Israel viewed as collective, holy religious group (Nm 16:3) whether in assembly (Ex 12:6; 35:1) or not (Ex 12:3; Lv 4:13). Congregation often represented by leaders (Jos 23:12; Ju 20:1, 2; 21:10-20). See *church*.

Coniah (kô-ni'â). See *Jeconiah*; *Jehoachin*.

Cononiah (kô-nô-ni'â). See *Conaniah* 1.

conscience. G *syneidesis*. Consciousness that one's conduct is in harmony with, or contrary to, an acknowledged standard. (Acts 23:1; 1 Ti 1:5; Heb 13:18; 1 Ptr 3:16, 21). In Ro 13:5 and 1 Ptr 2:19 conscience is related to God. "Weak" conscience has faulty norm (1 Co 8:10-13). "Seared" is injured conscience (1 Ti 4:2).

consecrate. To set aside for God, e. g., Levites for priesthood (Ex 13:2; Nm 3:12), precious metals, vessels (Jos 6:19), persons (Nm 6:2-13), nations (Ex 19:6), fields (Lv 27:28), cattle (2 Ch 29:33), etc. All Christians are consecrated (1 Ptr 2:9); there are also special consecrations (Acts 13:2). See *ordination*.

contrition (kon-trish'un). Conviction of sin and dread of God's wrath which is indispensable before conversion (Ps 51:17; Is 57:15; 66:2; Jl 2:12; Mk 1:15; Lk 15:18; 18:13; 24:47; Acts 2:37; 16:29).

conversion (kon-vür'shun). Act of divine grace by which sinner is turned from power of darkness, translated into kingdom of Christ (Cl 1:13). In its entirety this is process by which man is transferred from his carnal state into spiritual state of faith and enters upon and continues in spiritual life. In specific sense conversion is bestowal of faith by Spirit through Word (Ps 51:13; Is 55; 60:5; Jn 1:45-50; 3:16; 6:63; Acts 3:19; 8:34-38; 9:35; 11:21; 14:15; 16:13-34; 26:18; Ro 1:16; 10:17; 2 Co 3:16; 1 Ptr 2:25).

conviction. 1. Being found guilty. Law convicts all of sin. Individual convicted (convinced) of sin by conscience (Jn 16:8; 1 Co 14:24; Ja 2:9; Jude 15). 2. Firm belief, or that which engenders it (1 Th 1:5 [KJ, RV: assurance]; Heb 11:1 [KJ: evidence. RV: proving]).

convocation. Meeting called for worship (Lv 23:2-8; Nm 28:18-25; 29:1-16).

cooking. See *food*.

Coos (kô'ôs). See *Cos*.

copper. H *nehosheth*, G *chalcos*, usually: bronze; abundantly used in ancient Asia and Europe (Ex 38; Lv 6:28; 2 Sm 21:16). KJ usually: brass (copper and zinc) when should be: copper, bronze (copper and tin). RSV: copper (7 times), bronze (151 times), brass (3 times; Lv 26:19; Dt 28:23; Is 48:4).

cor. See *measures* 2j.

coral. Highly prized by Hebrews; ranked with precious stones (Jb 28:18; Lm 4:7 [KJ, RV: ruby]; Eze 27:16).

Cor-ashan (kôr-âsh'an). See *Chor-ashan*.

corban (kôr'bân, offering). H qorban is offering or oblation for God (Lv 1:2, 3; 2:1; 3:1; Nm 7:12-17); hence money or service dedicated to God (Mk 7:11).

Corbe (kôr'bê). See *Zaccat*.

Cord. Made of flax, hide, date tree fibers, camel hide reeds, etc. Used for fastening tents (Ex 35:18), binding prisoners (Jb 15:13; 16:7), scourges (Jn 2:15), ship ropes (Acts 27:32), etc. Frequently used figuratively (Jb 30:11; 36:8; Ec 4:12).

Core (kô'rê). See *Korah* 3.

Coriander (kô-ri-ân'dêr). Plant (*Coriandrum sativum*) producing aromatic seeds. Manna was size of coriander seeds (Ex 16:31; Nm 11:7). See *food* 4.

Corinth (kôr'inth). Greek, wealthy, but immoral city on isthmus connecting Peloponnesus and mainland. Destroyed by Romans 146 BC and rebuilt by Caesar 46 BC. Paul founded church there (Acts 18:1; 20:2, 3).

Corinthians, 1st Epistle to (kô-rin'thî-ânz). Written by Paul at Ephesus to correct abuses and strengthen faith of church at Corinth. Outline: 1. Paul's Ministry; Factions (1-4). 2. Immorality (5). 3. Courts (6). 4. Marriage (7). 5. Meat Offered to Idols (8-10). 6. Vells; Lord's Supper (11). 7. Spiritual Gifts (12-14). 8. Resurrection (15). 9. Collection; Closing Remarks (16).

Corinthians, 2d Epistle to. Written by Paul in Macedonia to praise repentance of Corinthians and exalt ministry. Outline: 1. Joy over Repentance (1-2). 2. Exaltation of Ministry (3-6). 3. Joy over Corinthians (7). 4. Collection for Saints (8, 9). 5. Paul's Defense (10-13).

cormorant (kôr'mô-rant). A large swimming bird (*Phalacrocorax carbo*); regarded unclean (Lv 11:17; Dt 14:17). Probably different bird in Is. 34:11 (RV: pelican; RSV: hawk); Zph 2:14 (RV: pelican; RSV: vulture).

corn. See *grain*.

Cornelius (kôr-nêl'yus, of a horn). Roman centurion and 1st Gentile convert (Acts 10).

corner gate. NW gate of Jerusalem (2 K 14:13; 2 Ch 25:23).

cornerstone. Foundation stone laid at corner as starting point for building (Jb 38:6; Is 28:16). Head stone (Ps 118:22; Mk 12:10; Lk 20:17; Acts 4:11). Christ is Cornerstone (or Head Stone) of church (Mt 21:42; Eph 2:20; 1 Ptr 2:5-7).

cornet. 1. H *shophar* (RSV: horn. 1 Ch 15:28; 2 Ch 15:14; Ps 98:6; Hos 5:8), usually: trumpet. 2. H *m:na'an'im* (2 Sm 6:5. RV, RSV: castanets). 3. H *geren* (RSV: horn. Dn 3:5, 7, 10, 15). "Cornet" does not occur in RSV. See also *trumpet*.

corpse. See *carcass*.

correction. 1. Reforming, making right (2 Ti 3:16; Jer 2:30). 2. See *chastisement*.

corrupt, corruption. 1. Putrefaction (Acts 2:27, 31; 13:35, 36). 2. Infectious and poisonous nature of sin, which is vicious and totally biased by carnal interest and evil inclinations (Gn 6:11, 12; Ps 14:1; Gl 6:8; Eph 4:22; 2 Ti 3:8; 2 Ptr 2:19). 3. Other meanings (KJ): consume (Mt 6:19), break (Mt 2:8), entice (2 Co 11:3), spoil (1 Co 15:33), pollute (Ex 32:7).

Cos (kôs). Island in Aegean Sea (Acts 21:1 [KJ: Coos]; 1 Mac 15:23).

Cosam (kô'sâm). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

cote. Sheepfold (2 Ch 32:28).

cottage. See *homes* 2.

cotton. Mentioned twice (Est 1:6 [KJ, RV: green]; Is 19:9. (KJ: networks; RV: white cloth)).

couch. See *homes* 5.

coulter (kôl'têr). See *agriculture* 2; *plow-share*.

council. 1. Two or more people gathered for deliberation (Gn 49:6 [KJ: secret]; 2 K 9:5 [KJ, RV: sitting]; Acts 25:12). 2. Sanhedrin (Mt 26:59; Acts 5:34) and lesser courts (Mt 10:17; Mk 13:9). See also *appeal*; *Sanhedrin*.

countenance. 1. Face, especially as it expresses feelings (Gn 4:5, 6; 1 Sm 1:18; Jb 9:27; Mk 10:22). 2. Light of God's countenance is His love and favor (Nm 6:26; Ps 4:6).

court. See *appeal*; *Sanhedrin*.

court, courtyard. Enclosed yard of house (2 Sm 17:18), palace (2 K 20:4), prison (Jer 32:2). Outer area of tabernacle (Ex 27:9; Lv 6:16), temple (1 K 6:36; 2 K 21:5; 23:12; 2 Ch 23:6). See also *homes* 6.

cousin. 1. Uncle's son (Lv 25:49; Jer 32:8, 9, 12). 2. Kinsfolk (Lk 1:36, 58. RV, RSV: kinswoman, kinsfolk). 3. Cousin (Cl 4:10. KJ: sister's son).

Coutha (kou'thâ). See *Cutha*.

covenant. 1. Pact between tribes, nations, individuals (Gn 21:27; Jos 9:6, 15; 1 Sm 11:1; 20:8) in which, after Near E custom, God was witness (Gn 31:50; 1 Sm 20:8). 2. Covenants with Noah (Gn 9:9-16), Abraham (Gn 15:7-21) are pledges of grace. Third covenant was made with Israel in which people participated, blood was sprinkled and obligations imposed (Ex 24). It is like suzerainty covenants in form. 3. Prophets spoke of new covenant (Jer 31:31-34) which would center in a person (Is 42:6; 49:8). 4. NT covenant (testament) harks back to the Abrahamic (Acts 3:25, 26; Gl 3:17, 18), places man in relationship to his Maker through work of Christ (Heb 7:22; 8:6-13; 2 Co 3:6-18), which stresses forgiveness (Ro 11:26, 27) in blood of Christ (Mt 26:28), and leads to holy life (Gl 5:22-26; Heb 8-10). See also *baptism*; *circumcision*; *Lord's Supper*; *passover*.

covet, covetousness. 1. Rightful desire (1 Co 12:31). 2. Inordinate, lawless, wrongful desire (Ex 20:17; Dt 5:21; Acts 20:33; Ro 7:7; 13:9). See also *lust*.

cow. Cows (oxen, kine) mentioned early (Gn 12:16; 41; 1 Sm 6:7-14). Milk used as food (1 Sm 6:7). Cows used for concluding covenants (Gn 15:9); for peace (Lv 3:1), sin (Nm 19:2; Heb 9:13), and burnt (1 Sm 6:14) offerings.

Coz (köz, thorn). See *Hakkoz* 1.

Cozbi (köz'bi, liar). Daughter of Zur, prince of Midian (Nm 25:6-18).

Cozeba (kô-zê'bâ). See *Achzib* 2.

Cracknels. Hard cakes (RSV: cakes. 1 K 14:3).

craft. See *trade*.

crane. Meaning of H 'agur uncertain (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ: swallow). H *sus* (twitterer) probably martin, swallow, swift (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ: crane. RV, RSV: swallow).

Crates (krâ'têz). Deputy of Sostratus (2 Mac 4:29).

creation. Act of God by which He calls into being (Gn 1: 2). God is subject, object is new thing. Creation was by Word (Jn 1:3; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2).

creeping thing. Land or water animal which creeps on belly or feet (Gn 1:24, 25; 6:7; Lv 11:41, 42; Ps 104:25).

Crescens (krēs'enz, increasing). Paul's helper (2 Ti 4:10).

Cretans (krē'tāns). Inhabitants of Crete, known for being good sailors; skillful in archery; also for untruthfulness (Tts 1:12. KJ: Cretians). Some present on first Pentecost (Acts 2:11. KJ: Cretes).

Crete (krēt). Island in Mediterranean (Candia), 165 mi long, 6—35 wide. Paul founded church there (Acts 27:7-13; Tts 1:5-14). Also called Caphtor.

Cretes, Cretians (krēts, krēs'hāns). See *Cretans*.

crib. Rack of stone (trough) for fodder (Jb 39:9; Prov 14:4; Is 1:3). See also *man-ger*.

cricket. Leaping, winged insect of grasshopper class (Lv 11:22. KJ: beetle).

crimson. See *color*.

crisping pins. KJ in Is 3:22 (RV: satchels; RSV: handbags).

Crispus (cris'pus, curled). Ruler of synagogue at Corinth; converted by Paul (Acts 18:8; 1 Co 1:14).

crocodile. See *chameleon*.

crocus. See *rose*.

cross. Four common forms: 1. Simple, |; 2. St. Andrew's (*decussata*), X; 3. St. Anthony's (*commissa*), T; 4. The Latin (*immissa*), †. The Greek (+) and the double and triple cross are additional forms. Cross as emblem predates Christianity. Instrument used for Christ's execution (Mt 27:32-35). Used figuratively for Gospel (Gl 6:14), all Christ's sufferings (Eph 2:16), and that which is suffered as, and as a result of being, a disciple (Mt 16:24).

crown. Headdress of priests, kings, queens (Ex 28:36-38; 2 Ch 23:11; Est 2:17). symbol of victory (1 Co 9:25; 2 Ti 2:5), power, honor (Pr 12:4; Lm 5:16), and eternal life (Ja 1:12; 1 Pt 5:4; Rv 2:10). Crown of thorns placed on Jesus to insult Him (Mt 27:29). See also *diadem*.

crucible. See *furnace* 4.

crucifixion. Method of inflicting death practiced by Egyptians (Gn 40:19), Persians (Ez 6:11), Greeks, Romans, and other ancient civilizations. Jesus crucified by Romans (Mt 27; Mk 15; Lk 23; Jn 19). See also *cross*.

cruse. Translation for three H words: 1. *tsappahath*: flask for holding oil (1 K 17:12) or water (1 Sm 26:11. RSV: jar). 2. *baqbuq* (1 K 14:3. RSV: jar. See Jer 19:1, 10). 3. *ts:lohith*: shallow saucer (2 K 2:20. RSV: bowl. See 2 K 21:13).

crystal (ice). Clear and brilliant substance (Jb 28:17 [RV, RSV: glass]; Jb 28:18 [KJ: pearl]; Eze 1:22; Rv 4:6; 22:1). See also *glass*.

Cub (kūb). Ally of Egypt (Eze 30:5. KJ: Chub. RSV, LXX: Libya).

cubit. See *measures* 1, d.

cuckoo. KJ mistranslation for unclean bird of sea gull family (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15. RV: sea mew. RSV: sea gull).

cucumber. See *food* 4.

cumi (kū'mi). Aramaic: arise (Mk 5:41).

cummin (kūm'in). See *food* 4.

cun (kūn). See *Berothah*.

cup. Drinking vessel of horn, clay, or metal (Gn 44:2; 1 Sm 16:13; 1 K 7:26; Mt

26:27). Figuratively, contents of cup (1 Co 10:16). One's lot in life Ps 11:6; 16:5; 23:5; Mt 26:39; Mk 10:38). See *homes* 5.

cupbearer. See *butler*.

curds. See *food* 8.

curious arts. See *magic*.

curse. To call down evil, suffering, or calamity on someone (Gn 9:25; 49:7). God cursed serpent and earth after fall (Gn 3:14, 17). Curse of God pronounced on various sins in Dt 27:15-26. Death penalty for cursing father or mother (Lv 20:9). Christians to return blessing for cursing (Mt 5:11; Lk 6:28; Ro 12:14).

Cush (kūsh). 1. Son of Ham; father of Nimrod (Gn 10:8; 1 Ch 1:10). 2. Territory in region of Tigris and Euphrates (Gn 2:13). 3. See *Ethiopia*. 4. Benjaminite (Ps 7 title).

Cushan (kū'shān). Form of Cush or country in Arabia (Hab. 3:7).

Cushan-rishathaim (kū'shān-rish-ā-thā'im. KJ: Chushan-rishathaim). Hittite king; annexed Mesopotamia; held Israel in subjection 8 yrs (Ju 3:8-11).

Cushi (kū'shi, Ethiopian). 1. Father of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). 2. Ancestor of Jehudi (Jer 36:14). 3. KJ where RV, RSV: the Cushite in 2 Sm 18:21-32.

Cushite (kūsh-īt). Ethiopian (Nm 12:1).

Cuth, Cuthah (kūth, kū'thā). City of Babylonia which worshiped Nergal and sent colonists to Samaria (2 K 17:24, 30).

Cutha (kū'thā). KJ: Coutha). Listed in 1 Esd 5:32.

cuttings. See *tattoo*.

Cyamon (sī'ā-mōn). Place near Carmel (Jth 7:3). Perhaps Jokneam.

cymbal H *tsilts:lim*, m: *tsilthayim*, G *kymbalon*). Musical percussion instrument (2 Sm 6:5; 1 Ch 13:8; 16:5; Ps 150:5; 1 Co 13:1).

cypress. 1. H *b:rosh*; tall evergreen, probably the *cupressus sempervirens* (1 K 5:8, 10; 6:15, 34; Is 14:8; 37:24. KJ, RV: fir. RV margin usually: cypress. RSV: cypress, but fir in Ps 104:17; Eze 27:5; 31:8). 2. KJ for H *thirzah* (Is 44:14. RV, RSV: holm).

Cyprian (sī'p'ri-ān). Dweller in Cyprus (2 Mac 4:29).

Cyprus (sī'prus). Island in Mediterranean off coast of Syria, 148 mi long, 50 mi wide. Known for copper. Many Jews lived there (1 Mac 15:23). Home of Barnabas (Acts 4:36). Stephen preached there (Acts 11:19, 20). Visited by Paul, Barnabas, and Mark (Acts 13:4; 15:39). See also *Kittim*.

Cyrene (sī'rē'nē). Greek colonial city, capital of Cyrenaica (Tripoli) in Africa (Mt 27:32; Mk 15:21; Acts 2:10; 6:9).

Cyrenius (sī-rē'nī-us). See *Quirinius*.

Cyrus (sī'rus). Founder of Persian Empire; King of Anshan; defeated Median Astyages (c 559 BC), Lydian Croesus (c 546 BC), and captured Babylon (539 BC). Humane king who returned captives to native land. Issued decree giving Jews permission to return from captivity (2 Ch 36:22, 23; Ez 1:1-14; Is 44:28; 45:1-7). Died 530 BC. See *Daniel*; *Ezra*.

D

Dabareh (dāb'ā-rē). See *Daberath*.

Dabbasheth, Dabbesheth (dāb'ā-shēth, dāb'-ē-shēth, hump). Town on W border of Zebulun (Jos 19:11).

Daberath (dāb'ē-rāth, pasture). Levitical city of Issachar (Dabūriyeh on W slope of Tabor. Jos 19:12; 21:28 [KJ: Dabareh]; 1 Ch 6:72).

Dabria (dā'bri-ā). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).
Dacobi, Dacubi (dā-kō'bi, dā-kū'bi). See *Akkab* 2.

Daddeus (dā-dē'us). See *Iddo* 8.

dagger. KJ for *H herebbh* (Ju 3:16, 21, 22. RV, RSV: sword).

Dagon (dā'gōn, *daghan*, grain?; *dagh*, fish?). Deity with body of fish, head and hands of man. God of natural powers, especially of grain. Worshiped in Mesopotamia and by Canaanites. National god of Philistines; temples at Ashdod (1 Sm 5:1-7), Gaza (Ju 16:21-30), and in Israel (1 Ch 10:10).

Daisan (dā'sān). See *Rezin* 2.

Dalaiah (dāl-ā-i'ā). See *Delaiah* 4.

Dalan (dāl'ān). See *Delaiah* 5.

Dale, King's. Valley near Jerusalem (Gn 14:17. RV: King's Vale; 2 Sm 18:18). RSV: King's Valley.

Dalmanutha (dāl-mā-nū'thā). Place on W coast of Sea of Galilee near Magdala (Mk 8:10. See Mt 15:39).

Dalmatia (dāl-mā'shī-ā). See *Illyrium*.

Dalphon (dāl'fōn). Hama's son (Est 9:7).

Damaris (dām-ā-ris, gentle). Athenian woman converted by Paul (Acts 17:34).

Damascus (dā-mās'kus). City of Syria, on plateau (2,300 ft above sea level) watered by Abana (Barada) and Pharpar (2 K 5:12) at E foot of Anti-Lebanon. Old city (Gn 14:15; 15:2); captured by David (2 Sm 8:6) and Jeroboam II (2 K 14:28). Rulers of Damascus played prominent role in history of Israel and Judah: Rezon (1 K 11:23-25); Ben-hadad (1 K 15:19, 20; 22:15-37; 2 K 8:15; 2 Ch 16:3); Hazael (2 K 8:15; 13:22-25); Rezin (2 K 16:5, 7, 8). Paul converted nearby (Acts 9).

damnation. Unbelievers will be damned (Mk 16:16) and punished with everlasting destruction (Mt 23:33; 2 Th 1:9). Punishment described as fire (Mk 9:44), outer darkness (Mt 8:12), and imprisonment (Mt 5:26).

Dan (dān, judge). 1. 5th son of Jacob by Bilhah (Gn 30:5, 6). 2. Tribe descended from Dan and territory allotted to it (Nm 1:12, 38, 39; Jos 19:40-48; 21:5, 23; Ju 1:34, 35). 3. City (formerly Laish) in extreme N captured and renamed by Danites when crowded from lowlands of their possessions by Amorites (Jos 19:47; Ju 18). For KJ translation in Eze 27:19 see *Vedan*.

Dan to Beer-sheba. The length of Palestine (Ju 20:1; 1 Ch 21:2).

dance. Dance used to express joy (Jb 21:11; Jer 31:4, 13; Mt 11:17; Lk 15:25); to celebrate victory (Ex 15:20, 21; Ju 11:34; 1 Sm 18:6) and vintage (Ju 21:21); especially for religious expression (2 Sm 6:14; Ps 149:3). Also evil purposes (Ex 32:19; Mk 6:22).

Daniel (dān'yel, God is my judge). 1. See *Chilcah*. 2. Judahite prophet and minister at Babylonian court (there called Belteshazzar); held influential positions under Nebuchadnezzar, Belshazzar, Darius, and Cyrus; showed concern for his people. 3. Priest; sealed covenant (Ez 8:2; Neh 10:6). Gamael in 1 Esd 8:29.

Daniel, Book of. Prophetic book which Hebrew Canon places in 3d division because Daniel had gift of prophecy but not prophetic vocation. Apocalyptic character and figurative language occasioned varying interpretations. Date also debated. Title "Son of Man" often used by Christ in Daniel (7:13, 14). References to Daniel: Mt 24:15; Lk 1:19, 26; Heb 11:33, 34. Outline: 1. Introduction

(1). 2. Historic section in Aramaic (2-6). 3. Apocalyptic visions (7-12).

Dan-jaan (dān-jā'ān. RSV: from Dan). Name of place, apparently extreme N city. Reading in original offers difficulties (2 Sm 24:6).

Dannah (dā'nā, murmuring). City in hill country of Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:49).

Daphne (dā'f'nē). Shrine of Apollo near Antioch (2 Mac 4:33).

Dara (dā'rā). See *Darda*.

Darda (dā'rā, pearl of wisdom). Son of Mahol; famed for wisdom (1 K 4:31). Dara, son of Zerah, in 1 Ch 2:6.

Daric (dār'ik. KJ: dram). Persian gold coin with picture of king with bow and javelin on one side, square figure on other. Worth c \$5. (1 Ch 29:7; Ez 2:69; 8:27; Neh 7:70-72).

Darius (dā-rī'us). 1. Darius the Mede, probably Gobryas, son of Ahasuerus (Dn 5:31; 9:1); governor of Babylon under Cyrus; prominent in Daniel (6:1, 6, 9, 25, 28; 11:1). 2. Darius Hystaspes, 4th king of Persian (521-486 BC) empire; organized satrapies; fought Greeks at Marathon; renewed edict of Cyrus and assisted in rebuilding temple (Ez 4:5, 24; 5:5-7; 6:1-12; Hg 1:1; 2:1, 10, 18; Zch 1:1, 7; 7:1). 3. Darius the Persian, last king (Codomannus, 336-330 BC) of Persia; defeated by Alexander (1 Mac 1:1; Ant XI, viii, 3; Neh 12:22).

darkness. See *light and darkness*.

Darkon (dār'kōn. Lozon in 1 Esd 5:33). Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants who returned from Babylon (Ez 2:56; Neh 7:58).

dart. Arrow or light spear (2 Sm 18:14; Jb 41:26; Eph 6:16). See *armor; arms*.

Dathan (dā'thān, of a spring). Reubenite; leader in rebellion of Korah (Nm 16; 26:7-11; Dt 11:6; Ps 106:17).

Dathema (dāthē-mā). Fortress in Gilead (1 Mac 5:9).

daughter. 1. Daughter (Gn 11:29) or female descendant (Gn 24:48). 2. Female inhabitant (Gn 24:3; Nm 25:1; Ju 21:21; Lk 23:28). 3. Female worshiper (Is 43:6; Mt 2:11). 4. City (Is 37:22). 5. Citizens (Zch 2:10).

David (dā'vid, beloved?). 2d king of Israel. Son of Jesse; Bethlehemite of tribe of Judah (1 Sm 16:1-13; 1 Ch 2:13-15); anointed king by Samuel (1 Sm 16:13) and men of Judah (2 Sm 2:4); played harp (RSV: lyre) for Saul (1 Sm 16:14-23); killed Goliath (1 Sm 17); loved by Jonathan but feared and envied by Saul (1 Sm 18); persecuted by Saul (1 Sm 19, 20); fled to Nob; feigned madness at Gath (1 Sm 21; Ps 34 title); dwelt in cave (1 Sm 22); gathered small band, protected Israelites and expected provisions in return (1 Sm 23-25); pursued by Saul (1 Sm 26); dwelt in Ziklag (1 Sm 27-30). King of Judah (2 Sm 2-4) and Israel (2 Sm 5). Took Jerusalem; made it his capital and thoroughly defeated Philistines (2 Sm 5:17-25; 1 Ch 14:8-17; 2 Sm 21:15-22); brought ark to Jerusalem (2 Sm 6; 1 Ch 13; 15:1-3); organized worship (1 Ch 15; 16); planned temple (2 Sm 7; 1 Ch 17; 22:7-10); subdued Moabites, Aramaeans, Ammonites, Edomites, Amalekites (2 Sm 8; 10; 12:26-31); made Solomon his successor (1 K 1; 2); reigned forty years (2 Sm 2:11; 5:4, 5; 1 Ch 29:27); sinned grievously (2 Sm 11:1-12:23; Ps 51; 2 Sm 24; 1 Ch 21); had family problems (2 Sm 12-19; 1 K 1). Called sweet

psalmist of Israel (2 Sm 23:1. See 1 Sm 16:18-23; 2 Sm 1:17-27; 3:33, 34; 6:5; 22; 23:1-7; Am 6:5; Ez 3:10; Neh 12:24, 36, 45, 46); 73 psalms ascribed to him. Man after God's own heart (1 Sm 13:14; Acts 13:36). Prominent in ancestry of Jesus (Mt 22:41-45).

David, City of. 1. Portion of Jerusalem occupied by David; S of temple area (2 Sm 5:6-9). 2. Bethlehem (Mt 2:4).

day. See *time* 5; 6.

Day of Atonement. See *Atonement, Day of*.
Day of the LORD. 1. OT: day of victory for kingdom of God and defeat of evil (Is 2:12; 13:6, 9; Eze 13:5; Zph 1:14). 2. NT: day when Christ comes in glory of Father (parousia). To unbeliever, day of terror (Mt 10:15; Ro 2:5, 6; 2 Ptr 3:7, 12); to believer, day of joy (Mt 16:27; 24:30; Jn 6:39; 2 Co 1:14; Ph 1:6, 10). See also *parousia*.

day's journey. See *measures* 1 h.

daysman. Arbitrator, moderator (Jb 9:33. RSV: umpire).

dayspring. Dawn (as RSV. Jb 38:12; Lk 1:78).

day star. (G *phosphoros*, light bringer). 1. Christ is Light who brings illumination to His people (RSV: morning star. 2 Ptr 1:19; see Rv 2:28; 22:16). 2. King of Babylon compared to planet Venus (Is 14:12. RSV: Day Star; RV: day star; KJ: Lucifer).

deacon (minister). 1. G *diakonein* (and derivatives) used for "to serve" (Lk 22:25-27; Mk 10:45; Acts 6:1, 2). 2. Hence any service in early church usually in behalf of group and often connected with preaching and evangelism (Acts 6:4; 20:24; Ro 11:13; 15:25; 2 Co 6:3, 4; 8:19, 20). 3. In Ph 1:1; 1 Ti 3 *diakonos* is an office associated with that of bishop.

deaconess. Female helper in church (Ro 16:1 [KJ, RV: servant]; perh 1 Ti 5:9-12).

dead. 1. Body deprived of life (Gn 23). 2. Collectively, the deceased (Rv 20:12). 3. Figuratively, spiritual condition of unbelievers (Eph 2:1). 4. Believers are dead to Law (Col 2:20). 5. Of faith not active in works (Ja 2:17). See also *burial*; *carcass*; *death*; *shades*.

Dead Sea. See *Salt Sea*.

deaf. Protected by law (Lv 19:14).

death. Universal (Heb 9:27); results from sin (Gn 2:17; Ro 5:12-14); for believer prelude to eternal bliss (2 Co 5:1; Ph 1:23; 2 Ti 4:6-8; Ja 1:12). Described as separation from body (Ec 12:7; 2 Co 5:1-5; 2 Ptr 1:14), departure (2 Ti 4:6).

Debir (dē'bēr). 1. King of Eglon; defeated by Joshua (Jos 10:3-23). 2. Levitical city in hill country of Judah, 12 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 10:38, 39; 21:15). Canaanites called it Kiriath-sannah (KJ: Kirjath-sanna, Jos 15:49) or Kiriath-sepher (book town. KJ: Kirjath-sepher. Jos 15:15, 16; Ju 1:11, 12). 3. Town near Achor (Jos 15:7). 4. Town E of Jordan (Jos 13:26).

Deborah (dēb'ō-rā, bee). 1. Nurse of Rebekah (Gn 24:59; 35:8). 2. Prophetess and judge; urged Barak to fight Sisera (Ju 4:4-14); composed song of triumph (Ju 5).

debt. 1. That which is owed. In later Judaism notes were used. Within certain limitations (Dt 15:1-15; 24:6-13) creditor might seize debtor's property, family, or person as payment (Lv 25:25-41). 2. Failure to meet obligations to God and fellow men (Mt 6:12). 3. Moral obligation (Ro 8:12).

Decalog (dēk'ā-lōg). OT, H: ten words (Ex 34:28; Dt 4:13), words (Ex 20:1; Dt 5:22). NT: commandments (Mt 19:17; Eph 6:2). Precepts spoken by God from Sinai (Ex 20) and written on tables of stone (Ex 31:18; 32:15-19; 34:1-4, 27-29; Dt 10:1-5). Ten Commandments form basis of divine Law. Christ's interpretation in Mt 5:17-48; Mt 19:16-22; Mk 2:24-27; Lk 6:1-10; 13:10-16. Love is fulfillment (Mt 22:35-40).

Decapolis (dē-kāp'ō-lis, ten cities). District containing 10 cities beginning where Esdraelon opens into Jordan and eastward (Mt 4:25; Mk 5:20; 7:31).

Decision, Valley of. See *Jehoshaphat, Valley of*.

Dedan (dē'dān). 1. Cush's grandson (Gn 10:7). 2. Son of Jokshan; grandson of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:3; 1 Ch 1:32 [RSV: Deban?]). 3. Cushite people or territory (Jer 25:23; 49:8; Eze 25:13; 38:13). See also *Rhodes*.

Dedanim, Dedanites (dē'dān-īm, -its). Descendants of Dedan (Is 21:13).

dedication. Act of devoting something to holy use (tabernacle—Ex 40; Nm 7; altar—Nm 7:84, 88; temple—Ez 6:16, 17; other things—Dt 20:5; 2 Ch 24:7; Lv 27:17). Feast of Dedication commemorated cleansing of temple (1 Mac 4:52-59; Jn 10:22).

deep. 1. Sea or its deepest part (Gn 7:11; Jb 38:30; Is 51:10; Jon 2:5 [KJ: depth]; Lk 5:4). 2. See *abyss*.

deer. See *hart*; *roebeek*.

defile. To pollute, or render unclean. Could be external or ceremonial defilement (Gn 34; Lv 13:46; 18; Nm 5; Eze 18:11) or inner, moral and spiritual (Mt 15:20; Mk 7:15; 1 Co 8:7; 2 Co 7:1; 2 Ptr 2:20). Inner and external usually associated. See also *clean*; *unclean*.

degree. Rank or station (1 Ch 15:18 [RSV: order]; 1 Ch 17:17 [RSV: future generations]; Ps 62:9 [RSV: estate]; Lk 1:52).

degrees, song of (RSV: Song of Ascents). Title given to each of psalms from 120 to 134. Jewish tradition holds that they were sung on 15 steps from court of women to court of men. It is also held that "degrees" refer to progressive (step) poetry or to the melody.

degrees of glory. See *glory* 4.

Dehaites, Dehavites (dē-hā'its, dē-hā'vits). Interpreted as referring to Dal or Dahli, nomadic Persian tribes. Not proper noun in RSV (Ez 4:9).

deity. See *God*.

Dekar, Deker (dē'kār, dē'kēr). See *Ben-deker*.

Delaiah (dē-lā'yā, LORD has delivered). 1. Ancestor of 23d course of priests (1 Ch 24:18). 2. Father of Shemaiah (Neh 6:10). 3. Son of Shemaiah; interceded for preservation of Jeremiah's scroll (Jer 36:12, 25). 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:24. KJ: Dalaiah). 5. Ancestor of returned family (Ez 2:60; Neh 7:62; 1 Esd 5:37 [KJ: Ladan; RV: Dalan]).

Delilah (dē-lī'lā, coquette). Woman of Sorek; loved by Samson; bribed by Philistines to discover secret of Samson's strength (Ju 16:4-20).

Delos, Delus (dē'lōs, -lūs). One of Cyclades Islands (1 Mac 15:23).

Demas (dē'mās). Fellow laborer who deserted Paul (Phmn 24; Col 4:14; 2 Ti 4:10).

Demetrius (dē-mē'tri-us, belonging to Demeter). 1. Silversmith at Ephesus (Acts 19:23-30). 2. Disciple (3 Jn 12). 3.

- Demetrius I (Soter), king of Syria 162 to 150 BC (1 Mac 7:1-4; 9:1; 10:48-50).
4. Demetrius II (Nicator), king of Syria, 148-138; 128 BC (1 Mac 11:12-40; 13:36-40).
- demons** (KJ: devil; evil spirit). Evil spirit, opposed to God, bent on evil. Unclean spirits in Mk 5:9. Constituted hierarchy of Satan (Mt 12:22-29). Took possession of persons in peculiar ways (Mt 8:16; Mk 1:32; Lk 8:36).
- Demophon** (dēm'ō-fōn). Opponent of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:2).
- denarius** (dē-nār'i-us, KJ, RV: penny). Silver coin, weighing 52 (Nero) to 60 (Augustus) grams; worth about 15 cents (Mt 18:28; 20:2, 9, 10, 13; Mk 6:37; 14:5; Lk 7:41; 10:35; Jn 6:7; 12:5; Rv 6:6).
- deputy**. One empowered to act for another; a regent (1 K 22:47; Jer 51:28 [KJ: ruler]). See also *proconsul*.
- Derbe** (dūr'bē). City of Lycaonia in Asia Minor (Acts 14:6, 20; 16:1; 20:4).
- desert**. Desolate, uncultivated, often arid plain (Dt 32:10; Jb 24:5). See also *wilderness*.
- Desire of all nations**. Often understood of Messiah or His kingdom (Hg 2:7. RV: the desirable things of all nations; RSV: the treasures of all nations).
- Dessau** (dēs'ō. RV: Lessau). Village (2 Mac 14:16).
- Destiny**. See *Meni*.
- destroyer, destruction**. See *Abaddon*.
- Deuel** (dū'el, knowledge of God. Reuel in Nm 2:14). Father of Eliasaph (Nm 1:14; 7:42, 47; 10:20).
- Deuteronomy** (dū-tēr-ōn'ō-mi). Called "Words" by Jews. Last book of Pentateuch. Claims Mosaic authorship (31:9, 24, 26). Contains 3 addresses of Moses; ratified as covenant. Outline: 1. 1st discourse (1-4). 2. 2d discourse (5-26). 3. 3d discourse (27-30). 4. Historical notes (31-34).
- devil** (G *diabolos*. KJ also for G *daimon*). See *demon*; *Satan*.
- devoted**. See *accursed*; *anathema*.
- dew**. Heavy dew refreshed earth and regarded as source of fertility (Gn 27:28; Jd 6:37-40). Absence of dew considered an evil (2 Sm 1:21; 1 K 17:1). Figuratively, silent blessings (Dt 32:2; Ps 110:3; Pr 19:12).
- diadem**. 1. Headdress of men (Jb 29:14. RV margin, RSV: turban), women (Is 3:23. KJ: hood; RV, RSV: turban), high priests (RV margin in Zch 3:5 [KJ: miter; RSV: turban]; Eze 21:26 [RV: miter. RSV: turban]), and kings (Is 28:5; 62:3). Beast (Rv 12:3; 13:1) and rider of white horse (Rv 19:12) wore diadems (KJ: crowns). Ancient diadems were cloth (silk), often covered with gems.
- dial**. See *time* 6.
- diamond**. 1. Precious stone (H *yahalom*) not definitely identified as diamond (Ex 28:18; 39:11). 2. Hard stone (H *shamir*, corundum?) used to point engraving tools (Jer 17:1). Adamant in Eze 3:9; Zch 7:12.
- Diana** (dī-ān'ā). See *Artemis*.
- Diblah** (dib'lā). See *Diblah*.
- Diblain** (dib-lā'im, cakes). Father-in-law of Hosea (Hos 1:3).
- Diblah** (dib'lāth. RV: Diblah). Probably Riblah 1 (as RSV. Eze 6:14).
- Dibon** (dī'bōn, wasting). 1. Town of Gad E of Jordan (Nm 21:30; 32:3, 34); allotted to Reuben (Jos 13:9, 17); later held by Moabites (Is 15:2; Jer 48:18, 22). Dibon-gad in Nm 33:45. Modern Dhiban, where Moabite Stone was found. 2. Town in S Judah (Neh 11:25). 3. See *Dimon*.
- Dibon-gad** (dī'bōn-gād). See *Dibon* 1.
- Dibri** (dib'rī, orator). Danite (Lv 24:11-14).
- Didymus** (did'i-mus, twin. RSV: the Twin). Surname of Thomas (Jn 11:16; 20:24; 21:2).
- dignities**. Persons of honor, probably angels (2 Ptr 2:10; Jude 8. RSV: glorious ones).
- Diklah** (dīk'lā, palm). Joktan's son (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21).
- Dilan, Dilean** (dī'lān, dīl'ē-ān, cucumber field). Lowland city of Judah (Jos 15:38).
- dill**. H *qetsah* (Is 28:25, 27. KJ, RV: fitch) and G *anethon* (Mt 23:23. KJ, RV: anise). *Anethum graveolens*, umbelliferous plant used in cooking and medicine. See *food* 3; 4.
- Dimnah** (dīm'nā). See *Rimmon* 3.
- Dimon** (dīm'ōn. RSV: Dibon). Stream in Moab (Is 15:9).
- Dimonah** (dīm-mō'nā). City of S Judah (Jos 15:22); probably same as Dibon 2.
- Dinah** (dī'nā, judged). Daughter of Jacob and Leah; seduced by Shechem (Gn 30:21; 34).
- Dinaites** (dī'nā-its. RSV: judges). Colonists of Samaria (Ez 4:9).
- Dinhahab** (dīn'hā-bā). City of Bela, king of Edom (Gn 36:32; 1 Ch 1:43).
- Dionysius** (dī-ō-nish'i-us, devotee of Dionysus). Member of Areopagite court at Athens; converted by Saul (Acts 17:34). Patristic writings incorrectly ascribed to him.
- Dionysus** (dī-ō-nī'us. KJ, RV: Bacchus). Greek god (2 Mac 6:7; 14:33).
- Dioscorinthius** (dī-ōs-kō-rin'thi-us). Month in Cretan calendar (2 Mac 11:21).
- Diotrephes** (dī-ōtr'ē-fēs, nourished by Zeus). Vainglorious and arbitrary person condemned by John (3 Jn 9, 10).
- Diphath** (dī'fāth). See *Riphath*.
- discerning of spirits**. Ability to decide source of proclamation, whether of God or evil (1 Co 12:10. RSV: ability to distinguish between spirits. See 1 Jn 4:1).
- disciple** (learner). 1. Follower of school of prophet (Is 8:16), Jesus (Mt 5:1; 8:21), John the Baptist (Mt 9:14), Pharisees (Mt 22:16). 2. The Twelve (Mt 10:1; 11:1; 20:17). See *apostle*.
- discipline**. See *chastisement*; *education*.
- discover**. KJ for uncover (Ps 29:9; Is 28:8; Mt 1:6).
- disease**. Physical diseases mentioned in the Bible are: fever (Lv 26:16 [KJ: ague]; Mt 8:14); boils (blains, botch. Ex 9:9, 10; Jb 2:7; 2 K 20:7); gangrene (KJ: canker [cancer], 2 Ti 2:17); dropsy (Lk 14:2); emmerods (Dt 28:27 [RSV: ulcers]; 1 Sm 5:6, 9, 12 [RV, RSV: tumors]); flux (Acts 28:8. RV, RSV: dysentery); itch (Dt 28:27); scab (Dt 28:27. RV, RSV: scurvy); scurvy (Lv 21:20; 22:22); leprosy (Ex 4:6); insanity (Dt 28:28; 1 Sm 21:15); murrain (Ex 9:3. RSV: plague); palsy (RV: paralytic. Mt 9:2); wen (RSV: discharge, Lv 22:22); worms (Acts 12:23); fractures (Lv 21:19); bruises (Is 1:6); lameness (Lk 14:21); impotence (Jn 5:3); infirmity (Lk 13:11; Jn 5:5 [RSV: ill]); inflammation (Lv 13:28); issue (Lv 15:2. RSV: discharge); sores (Lk 1:6); wounds (Lk 10:34). Physicians are rarely mentioned in OT (Gn 50:2; Jb 13:4; 2 Ch 16:12). Tribute to physicians in apocrypha (Sir 38:1-15). In NT medicine was regular profession (Mt 9:12; Lk 4:23; Cl 4:14). Figuratively, sin is described as a terrible disease (Is 1).

Dishan (dī'shān, antelope). Seir's youngest son (Gn 36:21, 28, 30; 1 Ch 1:38, 42).

Dishon (dī'shōn, antelope). 1. Seir's 5th son (Gn 36:21, 30; 1 Ch 1:38). 2. Seir's grandson (Gn 36:25; 1 Ch 1:41).

dispensation. RSV in 2 Co 3:7, 8, 9 (KJ, RV; ministrations); AV in 1 Co 9:17 (RV; stewardship. RSV: commission); KJ, RV in Eph 1:10 (RSV: plan); 3:2 (RSV: stewardship); Col 1:25 (RSV: divine office).

dispersion. Scattering of Jews by deportation (as by Assyria and Babylon) or by migration. In NT times Jewish groups were found in practically all civilized countries (Jer 25:34; Jn 7:35; Ja 1:1; 1 Ptr 1:1).

distaff. See *trade* 3.

divination (div-i-nā'shun). Heathen counterpart of prophecy (1 Sm 6:2; Eze 21:21; Dn 2:2); forbidden (Lv 19:26; Dt 18:10; Is 19:3; Acts 16:16). Means used included rods (Hos 4:12), arrows (Eze 21:21), cups (Gn 44:5), liver (Eze 21:21), dreams (Dt 13:3), oracles (Is 41:21-24).

Diviners' Oak. See *Meonenim*.

divorce. See *marriage*.

Di-zahab (dī'zā-hāb, having gold). Place in Sinai wilderness near Dead Sea (Dt 1:1).

doctor (RSV: teacher). Teacher (Lk 2:46; 5:17. See 1 Co 12:28). See also *disease*.

doctrine. OT: that which is taught (Dt 32:2; Pr 4:2. RSV: teaching, precept). NT: act of teaching (1 Ti 4:13, 16; 5:17; 2 Ti 3:10. RV, RSV: teaching). That which is taught (Mt 15:9; 2 Ti 4:3 [RSV: teaching]).

Docus (dō'kus). See *Dok*.

Dodai (dō'dāi). See *Dodo* 2.

Dodanim (dō'dā-nim). Race descended from Javan (Gn 10:4 [LXX, Samaritan text: Rodanim]; 1 Ch 1:7 [H, RV, RSV: Rodanim]). See *Javan*; *Rhodes*.

Dodavah, Dodavahu (dō'dā-vā, dō-dāv'ā-hū, loved of Lorn). Elezer's father (2 Ch 20:37).

Dodo (dō'dō, loving). 1. Ancestor of Tola (Ju 10:1). 2. Ahoieth, Eleazar's father (2 Sm 23:9 [RV: Dodai]; 1 Ch 11:12). Dodai in 1 Ch 27:4. 3. Father of Elhanan (2 Sm 23:24; 1 Ch 11:26).

Doeg (dō'ēg, timid). Edomite; chief of Saul's herdsmen. Reported to Saul that Ahimelech had given David sword and food. Slew Ahimelech and massacred inhabitants of Nob (1 Sm 21:7; 22:7-23; Ps 52 title).

dog. An unclean animal (Ex 11:7; Dt 23:18); regarded with contempt (Ex 22:31; 1 Sm 17:43; 24:14; 2 Sm 3:8; 9:8; 1 K 22:38; 2 K 8:13; Mt 7:6). Sometimes spoken of in kinder terms (Lk 16:21). Applied figuratively to cruel enemies (Ps 22:16, 20); lustful people (Dt 23:18); those who do not appreciate the holy (Mt 7:6), teach false doctrine (Ph 3:2), return to sin (2 Ptr 2:22); Gentiles (Mt 15:26); wicked people (RV 22:15).

Dok (dōk. KJ: Docus). Stronghold near Jericho built by Ptolemy, son of Abubus (1 Mac 16:15).

door. 1. Christ is access to salvation (Jn 10:9). 2. Access to sinner's heart (Rv 3:20). 3. Access to God's grace (Lk 13:25). 4. Opportunity to preach Gospel (Acts 14:27; 1 Co 16:9; Col 4:3). 5. Access to heaven (Rv 4:1). 6. "To be at door" indicates nearness (Gn 4:7; Mt 24:33; Ja 5:9). See *homes* 4.

doorkeeper. See *gatekeeper*.

doorpost. Important matters often inscribed on doorposts, following Egyptian custom (Dt 6:9).

Dophkah (dōf'kā). Camp of Israel between Red Sea and Rephidim (Nm 33:12, 13).

Dor, Dora (dōr, dō'rā, dwelling). Town of Canaanites on Mediterranean Sea (Jos 11:2; 12:23; 17:11; Ju 1:27; 1 K 4:11; 1 Mac 15:11 [KJ: Dora]). See also *Naphath-dor*; *Naphoth-dor*.

Dorcas (dōr'kās, gazelle). G for Tabitha.

Dorymenes (dō-rim'ē-nēz). Father of Ptolemy Macron (1 Mac 3:38; 2 Mac 4:45).

Dositheus (dō-sith'ē-us, gift of God). 1. Captain of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:19, 24). 2. Soldier of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:35). 3. Priest (Ap Est 11:1).

Dothaim, Dothan (dō'thā-im, -thān, two wells). Place near Shechem and Samaria where Joseph was sold (Gn 37:17-28) and Elisha had vision (2 K 6:13-23; Jdth 4:6 [KJ, RV: Dothaim]).

dough. See *food* 2.

dove. Gentle (SS 1:15), timid (Hos 11:11) bird which housed in clefts (Jer 48:28; Eze 7:16). Spirit of God appeared as dove (Mt 3:16). Turtledove was sacrifice of poor (Lv 12:6-8; Lk 2:24). See also *pigeon*.

dove's dung. Eaten in time of famine (2 K 6:25).

dowry. Stipend paid by groom to bride's father (Gn 29:15-20; 34:12; 1 Sm 18:25). Wedding present for daughter (1 K 9:16).

doxology (dōks-ōl'ō-jī). Words or songs of praise to God (Ps 96:6; 112:1; 113:1; Lk 2:14; Ro 11:36; Eph 3:21; 2 Ti 1:17). Church has especially used four doxologies: Greater (Gloria in Excelsis), Lesser (Gloria Patri), Trisagion, and the long-meter doxology ("Praise God, from Whom All Blessings Flow").

dragon. 1. Sea monster (Ps 74:13; Is 27:1). Egypt is called dragon (Eze 29:3). 2. Mythical monster typifying Satan (Rv 12:3).

dragon well. See *Jackal's Well*.

dram. See *daric*.

draught house. Latrine (as RSV, 2 K 10:27).

dream. Bible speaks of: 1. Ephemeral and empty dreams (Jb 20:8; Ps 73:20; Is 29:8). 2. Dreams intended to affect inner life or emotions (Ju 7:13; Mt 27:19). 3. Prophetic or directive dreams (Gn 20:3; 28:12; 37:5-11; 40:5; Dn 2:4; Mt 1:20). Interpretation of dreams was exceptional gift (Gn 40:5-23; Dn 4:19-27).

dregs. Sediment of wine. Figuratively portion of wicked (Ps 75:8; Is 51:17, 22).

dress. Earliest dress made of leaves (Gn 3:7). Other materials: skin (Gn 3:21; Mt 7:15), hair (Mt 3:4. See Ex 26:7), wool (Gn 38:12; Lv 13:47), linen (Gn 41:42; Pr 31:13), cotton (Is 19:9. RV: white cloth. KJ: networks). Dress of men consisted of tunic (Ex 28:4; Mt 5:40; Mk 6:9), outer tunic (1 Sm 24:4; Lk 3:11), mantle (almost square cloth, Ex 12:34), used also as bed (Ex 22:26; Dt 24:13), breeches (worn by priests, Ex 28:42), girdle (2 K 4:29; Jn 21:7; Acts 12:8. RSV: belt in Jb 12:21; Ps 109:19; Eze 23:15; Mt 10:9; Mk 6:8), cap, or turban (Ex 28:40; Jb 29:14), sandals (Ex 3:5; Mt 3:11). Dress of women similar but longer and of finer material; women wore veil (Gn 38:14), ornaments (Is 3:18-23). See *color*.

drink. Hebrews drank water (Gn 24:11-18), milk (Ju 4:19), vinegar and oil (Ru 2:14), wine (Gn 14:18; Jn 2:3), and strong drink (Lv 10:9).

drink offering. See *libation*.

drink, strong. Intoxicating beverage. Jews probably had barley beer, cider, honey wine, date wine, raisin wine, etc. Strong drink frequently mentioned (Gn 9:21; Ps 107:27; Is 24:20; Jn 2:1-11) and warned against (Pr 20:1; Is 5:11).

dromedary. See *camel*.

dropsy. See *disease*.

drought. Dryness due to lack of rain. Little rain fell in Palestine from May to October (Ps 32:4).

drowning. Capital punishment practiced by Greeks, Phoenicians, Romans, Syrians (Mt 18:6).

drunk. 1. Many references to drunkenness (Gn 9:20, 21; 1 Sm 25:36; 1 K 16:9; Lk 12:45; 1 Th 5:7). Drunkenness forbidden (Lv 10:9; Dt 21:20; Pr 23:21; 1 Co 5:11; 6:10; Gl 5:21). 2. Figuratively, of strong emotional feelings which inhibit reason (Is 29:9; 63:6; Jer 51:7).

Drusilla (droo-sil'ä). Daughter of Herod Agrippa I; wife of Azizus of Edessa; later of Felix (Acts 24:24).

duke. 1. Chief (as RSV) of Edom (Gn 36:15; Ex 15:15; 1 Ch 1:51-54). 2. Prince (as RSV, RV. Jos 13:21).

dulcimer (dül'si-mër). See *bagpipe*.

Dumah (dü'mä). 1. Son of Ishmael; descendants in NW Arabian peninsula (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30; Is 21:11, 12). 2. Town

in Judah, 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15:52).

dung. Rules were laid down regarding excrement of human beings (Dt 23:12-14) and sacrifices (Ex 29:14). Used for fertilizer (Is 25:10; Lk 13:8) and fuel (Eze 4:12). Beggars often lay on dunghills (1 Sm 2:8; Ps 113:7; Lm 4:5). As punishment man's house was made dunghill (Dn 2:5. See 2 K 10:27).

dungeon. See *prison*.

Dura (dü'rä, circle). Plain of Babylon (Dn 3:1).

dust. Sign of mourning (Jos 7:6), degradation (Is 47:1), submission ("mouth in the dust" Lm 3:29), feebleness (Gn 18:27; Jb 30:19), grave (Jb 7:21), death (Gn 3:19; Ps 22:15), multitudes (Gn 13:16), low condition (1 Sm 2:8), anger (2 Sm 16:13; Acts 22:23), renunciation (Mt 10:14; Mk 6:11). Dust rain as punishment (Dt 28:24).

duty. That which one owes, or that which ought to be done; includes duties in home, church, school, and state (1 Sm 10:25; Neh 13:30; Lk 17:10; Ro 13:7; 1 Ti 4:15; 6:2).

dwarf. Could not serve in sanctuary (Lv 21:20).

dysentery. Hemorrhage caused by inflammation of large intestine (Acts 28:8. KJ; bloody flux). See *disease*.

E

eagle. Eagles and vultures (see also *vulture*). Bird of prey (Jb 9:26; 39:30), scavenger (Mt 24:28), large (Eze 17:3, 7), unclean (Lv 11:13; Dt 14:12), builds lofty nests (Jb 38:27-30; Jer 49:16), swift and lofty in flight (Dt 28:49; 2 Sm 1:23; Jb 9:26; Pr 23:5; Jer 4:13), tireless (Is 40:31), youth renewed (Ps 103:5), sights prey from afar (Jb 39:29), tender toward its young (Ex 19:4; Dt 32:11, 12).

Eanes (é'a-néz). See *Maseiah* 7.

ear. Blood was put on ear of priests at consecration (Ex 29:20), and lepers at cleansing (Lv 14:14). Uncircumcised (Jer 6:10; Acts 7:51) or heavy ear is disobedient; open ear, obedient (Is 50:5) or attentive (Ps 34:15; 116:2).

earring. Flowing (as RV, RSV. Gn 45:6; Ex 34:21; Dt 21:4; 1 Sm 8:12).

earnest. Advance deposit or guarantee (2 Co 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:14. RSV: guarantee). See also *loan*.

earrings. Egyptians and Assyrians wore earrings. Ring worn by both sexes (Ex 32:2) as earring (Gn 35:4) or nose-ring (Gn 24:47). "Earring" (KJ, RV) in Is 3:20 is better rendered "amulet" (RSV).

earth. 1. World (Gn 1:1). 2. Dry land (Gn 1:10). 3. Inhabitants of world (Gn 6:11). 4. Carnal things (Jn 3:31; Cl 3:2). 5. Soil (Ex 20:24).

earthquake. Vibratory movement of earth (Nm 16:32; 1 K 19:11; Am 1:1; Zeh 14:4, 5; Mt 27:51-54; 28:2; Acts 16:26; Rv 16:18, 19). Figuratively, God's judgment (Ju 5:4; 2 Sm 22:8; Ps 77:18; 97:4; Is 24:20; 29:6; Jer 4:24; Hg 2:6; Rv 6:12).

East. 1. Hebrews faced E when determining direction; hence *H qedem* (front. Gn 2:8). 2. Toward rising sun (Gn 8:24; Jos 12:3). 3. Territory toward E (Gn 10:30; Mt 2:1).

East, children (RSV: people) of. Easterners (Gn 29:1; Ju 6:3; Jb 1:3) from point of subject.

east country. Region E of Palestine, especially Syria and Arabia (Gn 25:1-7).

east gate. Potter's Gate in Jerusalem (Jer 19:2. RSV: Potsherd Gate. RV: gate Har-sith).

east sea. See *Salt Sea*.

east wind. Hot, dry wind from E (Gn 41:23, 27; Eze 17:7-10; 19:12).

Easter. Teutonic goddess of light and spring). Name applied to Christ's resurrection by 8th c. Occurs incorrectly in KJ (Acts 12:4. RV, RSV: Passover).

eating. Eating together a sign of community life (2 Sam 9:7; Jer 52:33) or covenant (Ps 41:9; Jer 41:1; Jn 13:18). Unsatisfactory if not associated with righteous life (Mi 6:14; Eze 12:18). Christ is spiritual food (Jn 6) and drink (Jn 4:14). See also *feast*; *food*.

Ebal (é'bäl). 1. See *Obal*. 2. Mountain, 2,700 ft above sea, separated by valley of Shechem from Gerizim (2,600 ft above sea). Gerizim was mount of blessing, Ebal of cursing (Dt 11:29; 27:12-26; 28; Jos 8:30-35). 3. Descendant of Seir (Gn 36:23; 1 Ch 1:40).

Ebed (é'béd, servant). 1. Father of Gaal (Ju 9:26-35). 2. Returned from captivity (Ez 8:6). KJ, RV: Obeth; RSV: Obed in 1 Esd 8:32.

Ebed-melech (é'béd-mē'lēk, king's servant). Ethiopian eunuch who drew Jeremiah from pit (Jer 38:7-13; 39:15-18).

Ebenezer (éb-en-é'zēr, stone of help). 1. Place where Philistines defeated Israel (1 Sm 4:1, 2; 5:1). 2. Memorial stone set up by Samuel between Mizpeh and Shem after defeat of Philistines (1 Sm 7:12).

Eber (é'bēr, beyond. KJ: Heber in 1 Ch 5:13; 8:22; Lk 3:35). 1. Descendant of Shem; progenitor of Hebrews, Joktanide Arabs, and Aramaeans (Gn 10:21-30; 11:14-17; Lk 3:35). 2. Priest (Neh 12:20). 3. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 4. Benjamite; son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:12). 5. Benjamite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:22).

Ebez (ē'bēz). See Abez.

Ebiasaph (ē-bī'a-sāf). See Abiasaph.

ebony. Hard, heavy, dark wood (*Diospyros ebenum*) used for ornamental work (Eze 27:15).

Ebron (ē'bron. KJ; Hebron). Town on boundary of Asher (Jos 19:28). Probably same as Abdon 5.

Ebronah (ē-brō'nā). See Abronah.

Ecanus (ē-kā'nus). See Ethanus.

Ecbatana (ēk-bāt'a-nā, RSV). See Achmetha.

Ecclesiastes (ē-klē-zī-ās'tēz, preacher). H title: *Qoheleth*, G: *Ecclesiastes*; one who addresses assembly. Book is philosophical, answers questions regarding value. Theoretically, there can be no gain in life since same fate comes to all (9). Man's source of satisfaction lies in himself, in use of his mind and body (2:24) for toil (3:13; 5:18) and enjoyment at proper time (3:1-9). Enjoyment of good things in life is gift of God (2:24, 25; 3:13; 5:19). Good things are simple pleasures (9:7-10; 11). In all activity man is to remember his Creator; chief duty, to fear God and keep His commandments (12:13). Traditionally ascribed to Solomon. Luther regarded it as one of latest books of OT.

Ed (ēd, witness. RSV: Witness). Name of altar built by Reuben, Gad, Manasseh near Jordan (Jos 22:10, 34).

Edar (ē'dār). See Eder.

Eddias (ē-dī'ās). See Izziah.

Eddinus (ē-dī'nus). See Jeduthun.

Eden (ē'd'n, delight). 1. Garden in which God placed Adam and Eve (Gn 2:15). 2. Region in Mesopotamia called Bit-Adini in Assyrian documents (2 K 19:12; Is 37:12; Eze 27:23; Am 1:5 [RSV: Beth-edem]). 3. Levite (2 Ch 29:12; 31:15).

Eder (ē'dēr, flock). 1. Tower (Gn 35:21. KJ; Eder). 2. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:21). 3. Levite of family of Merari (1 Ch 23:23; 24:30). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:15, KJ; Ader).

Edes (ē'dēz). See Iddo 4.

edification (ēd-i-fī-kā'shun, building). Growth in knowledge and grace of life (1 Co 14:3-5; Eph 4:11, 12).

Edna (ēd'nā, rejuvenation). Wife of Raguel (Tob 7:2-16).

Edom (ē'dum, red). 1. Name given to Esau because he sold his birthright for red potage (Gn 25:30). 2. Descendants of Esau (Ps 83:6) and their country (Idumaea), located at SE border of Palestine (Ju 11:17; Nm 34:3). Selir in Gn 36:8; Jos 24:4. Capital: Sela (Petra).

Edomites (ē'dum-its). Descendants of Esau (Dt 23:7) who expelled Horites (Dt 2:12); refused passage to Israel through their country (Nm 20:18-21); defeated by Saul (1 Sm 14:47); subdued by David (1 K 11:15, 16; 2 Sm 8:13, 14); continual enemies of Israel (1 K 11:14-22; 2 Ch 21; 25; Is 34:5-8; 63:1-4; Jer 49:17). Under Maccabees Idumaea incorporated with Israel.

Edos (ē'dōs). See Iddo 4.

Edrei (ēd'rē-i, strong). 1. Town of Bashan (Nm 21:33; Dt 3:10; Jos 12:4) where Og was defeated (Nm 21:33-35; Dt 1:4; 3:1). 2. Town of N Palestine (Jos 19:37).

education. In earliest Hebrew times the children were taught religious ideas and national traditions by parents. Later Deuteronomy was used as textbook (Dt 4:9; 6:6, 7). Moses and the prophets were educational leaders. Ezra increased teachers (Ez 8:16) and promoted knowledge of reading, which before was ability of few (2 K 5:7; 22:8-10; 23:2). In pre-exilic

period "the wise" became teachers. Proverbs gives educational ideas of period. After Exile professional teachers taught in synagog schools; c 75 BC compulsory education was introduced, schools divided into Beth Sepher (elementary), Beth Talmud (secondary), and Beth Hammidrash (advanced). Learning was mostly by exact memorization of the master's teaching.

Eglah (ēglā, heifer). Wife of David (2 Sm 3:5; 1 Ch 3:3).

Eglaim (ēglā'im, ponds). Moabite town (Is 15:8).

Eglath-shelishiyah (ēglāth-shēl-ish'i-yā. KJ; an heifer of three years old). Place in Moab (Is 15:5; Jer 48:34).

Eglon (ēglōn, calflike). 1. Moabite king who captured Jericho and exacted tribute from Israel for 18 yrs; slain by Ehud (Ju 3:12-30). 2. City in S Palestine, whose king, Debir, slain by Joshua (Jos 10; 12:12; 15:39).

Egypt (ē'jīpt). NE country of Africa (Gn 10:6. KJ, RV: Mizraim); country of Ham (Ps 105:23, 27); watered by Nile; divided into narrow valley and delta bounded by desert. Ruler called Pharaoh. Wrote with hieroglyphics, later (800 BC) demotic. Religion: spiritualized nature worship (gods: Ptah, Ra, Thum, Amon). Powerful kingdom in OT times, cultural center in NT times. Bondage place of Israel (Ex 1-14); often in contact with Hebrews (1 K 3:1; 14:25, 26). "City of sin" called Sodom and Egypt (Rv 11:8).

Egyptian Sea. See Red Sea.

Ehi (ē'hi). See Aharah.

Ehud (ē'hūd, union). 1. Benjamite (1 Ch 7:10). 2. Judge of Israel who assassinated Eglon (Ju 3:15-30).

Eker (ēk'ēr, transplanted). Descendant of Hebron (1 Ch 2:27).

Eklebel (ēk'rē-bel. RSV: Acraba). Place in Esdraelon (Jdth 7:18).

Ekron (ēk'rōn. KJ; Accaron in 1 Mac 10:89). One of five leading Philistine cities. Ark was carried to Ekron (Jos 13:3; 15:11, 45, 46; Ju 1:18; 1 Sm 5:10; 6:16, 17; 7:14; 17:52; 2 K 1:2-16; Jer 25:20; Am 1:8; Zph 2:4; Zch 9:5, 7). Modern Akir, 11 mi from Gath.

El (ēl, God; Divine Being). Name for God which is traced to Canaanites. Frequent in compounds. Elohim (plural) usual word for God in OT.

Ela (ē'lā, terebinth). 1. Father of Shimei, purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:18. KJ; Elah). 2. See Elam 4.

Eladah (ēl'ā-dā, God has adorned. RV, RSV: Eleadah). Descendant of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:20).

Elah (ē'lā, terebinth). 1. See Ela 1. 2. Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1:52). 3. 4th king of Israel; son and successor of Baasha, king of Israel; killed by Zimri (1 K 16:8-10). 4. Father of Hoshea, king of Israel (2 K 15:30; 17:1; 18:1). 5. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15). 6. Benjamite chief (1 Ch 9:8). 7. Valley, SW of Jerusalem, where David killed Goliath (1 Sm 17:2, 19; 21:9).

Elam (ē'lām). 1. Son of Shem (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17); descendants dwelt E of Babylonia; in days of Abraham ruled Babylonia (Gn 14:1-11). Capital: Shushan (See Is 21:2; 22:6; Jer 49:34-39; Eze 32:24; Dn 8:2; Ez 4:9; Acts 2:9). 2. Korahite Levite (1 Ch 26:3). 3. Benjamite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:24). 4. Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubabel (Ez 2:7; Neh 7:12) and Ezra (Ez 8:7; 10:2, 26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: Ela]).

h. may have meant Ecclesiastes; Ebronah 6 days before it!

5. "Other Elam" whose descendants, or inhabitants, returned (Ez 2:31; Neh 7:34).
6. Priest (Neh 12:42). 7. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:14).
- Elasa** (ēl'-ā-sā, KJ: Eleasa). Place where Judas Maccabaeus camped (1 Mac 9:5).
- Elasah** (ēl'-ā-sā, God has made). 1. Priest who divorced his foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ: Talsas; RV: Saloas]). 2. Son of Shaphan; brought letter from Jeremiah to exiles (Jer 29:3).
- Elath** (ēl'āth, palm grove). Town on Gulf of Aqaba (Dt 2:8) near modern Tell el Kheleifeh. Eloth in 1 K 9:26. See also *Paran*.
- El-berith** (ēl-bē'rith). See *Baal-berith*.
- El-bethel** (ēl-bēth'el, God of Bethel). Name given by Jacob to altar he built at Bethel (Gn 35:7).
- Elcia** (ēl'shi-ā). See *Elkiah*.
- Eldadah** (ēl-dā'-ā, God of knowledge). Last son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33).
- Eldad** (ēl'dād, God has loved). One of 70 elders appointed to assist Moses (Nm 11:16, 26-29).
- elder**. Great respect was paid to aged among Hebrews because of their wisdom and experience (Lv 19:32; Dt 32:7; Jb 32:6). Elders, by primogeniture, became heads of families and clans (Dt 22:15; Ex 3:16; 19:7; Gn 50:7), and leaders in various activities (Gn 24:2; 2 Sm 12:17; Eze 27:9). Elders of city replaced elders of tribe (Dt 21:3; 22:18). Elders also became "rulers of synagog." Elders (presbyters) of Christian churches were men chosen under leadership of apostles. Name presbyter was interchangeable with bishop. Exercised spiritual oversight (Acts 20:17, 28; 1 Ti 5:17; Tts 1:5-9; 1 Th 5:12; 1 Ptr 5:1-3).
- Elead** (ēl'ē-ād, God has testified). Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:21).
- Eleadah** (ēl-ē-ā'-dā). See *Eladah*.
- Elealeh** (ēl'ē-ā'le). Amorite town assigned to Judah (Nm 32:3, 37; Is 15:4; 16:9; Jer 48:34). Modern El-Al.
- Elasa** (ēl-ē-ā'sā). See *Elasa*.
- Elasah** (ēl-ē-ā'sā, God has made). In H same as *Elasah*. 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:39). 2. Descendant of Saul and Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37; 9:43).
- Eleazar** (ēl-ē-ā-zēr, God has helped). 1. 3d son of Aaron and successor in priestly office (Ex 6:23; Nm 20:25-28); overseer of temple custodians (Nm 3:32); assisted in division of land (Jos 14:1). 2. Son of Abinadab; consecrated to keep ark (1 Sm 7:1, 2). 3. Levite of family of Merari (1 Ch 23:21, 22; 24:28). 4. One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:9; 1 Ch 11:12). 5. Priest, son of Phinehas (Ez 8:33). 6. Son of Parosh (Ez 10:25). 7. Priest and musician (Neh 12:42), probably same as 5. 8. Brother of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:5; 6:43). 9. Scribe (2 Mac 6:18). 10. Father of Jason (1 Mac 8:17). 11. Son of Eliud (Mt 1:15). 12. See *Eliezer* 3. — See also *Eliezer*.
- Eleazarus** (ēl-ē-ā-zū'arus). See *Eliashib* 4.
- elect**, **election**. Man's salvation, its conception, method, outcome, is God's work. In OT God is described as choosing (H *bahar*) Israel, not because of their qualifications (Dt 7:7; 9:4-6) but because of divine love (Dt 4:37; 7:8; 10:15; 23:5). Election to be followed by fidelity (Dt 7:6-11). See Gn 18:19). Remnant is to inherit blessings of election (Is 4:3; 37:31, 32). OT speaks of God choosing individuals (Neh 9:7; Ps 78:70; 105:26). Gospels speak of Christ choosing (*eklektai*) disciples (Lk 6:13). The elect (*eklektōi*) are Messianic community (Mt 24:22, 24; Mk 13:20-27). In epistles previous thoughts are systematized: Election (*ekloge*) roots in eternity, is in Christ, places individuals in company of elect, results from divine love, is understood in entire process of salvation (Ro 9—11; 1 Co 1:27-31; Eph 1:4-14; 1 Ptr 1:2). Election cannot lead to carnal security (2 Ptr 1:10). Elect are members of church (Ro 8:33; 16:13; Col 3:12; Tts 1:1; 1 Ptr 1:1; 2 Jn 13). Reprobation, opposite of election, is absent in NT.
- El-elohe-israel** (ēl-ē-lō'hē-iz'rā-ēl, God, the God of Israel). Name of Jacob's altar near Shechem (Gn 33:20).
- elemental spirits**. See *elements* 3.
- elements** (*G stoicheia*). 1. Basic elements (2 Ptr 3:10, 12). 2. Basic principles (Heb 5:12). 3. Basic principles of orientation in fallen, demonic world (Gl 4:3, 9 [RV: rudiments; RSV: elemental spirits]; Cl 2:8, 20 [KJ, RV: rudiments; RSV: elemental spirits]).
- Eleph** (ē'lēf, ox. RSV: Ha-eleph). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:28). Modern Neby Samvil.
- elephant**. Used in warfare (1 Mac 3:34; 6:28-46; 8:6); ivory mentioned (1 K 10:18, 22; 2 Ch 9:17, 21).
- Eleutherus** (ē-lū'thēr-us). Syrian river (1 Mac 11:7).
- Eleven**. The. Name given to original twelve disciples after defection of Judas (Mt 28:16; Mk 16:14; Lk 24:9, 33; Acts 1:26; 2:14).
- Elhanan** (ēl-hā'nān, grace of God). 1. Son of Dodo; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:24). 2. Son of Jair, slew a Goliath (2 Sm 21:19. KJ interpolates "brother of") who is called Lahmi, brother of Goliath, in 1 Ch 20:5.
- Eli** (ē'lī, high). 1. Descendant of Aaron (Lv 10:12); judge (1 Sm 4:18); devoted high priest (1 Sm 1:17; 2:20-30; 3:11-18) but failed to discipline sons (1 Sm 2:12 to 3:13). As result evil befell him (1 Sm 4:18); priesthood was given to line of Zadok (1 K 2:27). 2. Ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. RV: Heli).
- Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani** (ā'lē, ā'lē, lā'mā sā-bāk-tā'nē). See *Eloi*, etc.
- Eliab** (ēl-i'āb, God is Father). 1. Chief of Zebulun (Nm 1:9; 2:7; 7:24, 29; 10:16). 2. Reubenite; father of Dathan and Abiram (Nm 16:1; 26:8). 3. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18-20). 4. David's oldest brother (1 Sm 16:6; 17:13, 28; 1 Ch 2:13; 2 Ch 11:18). Elihu in 1 Ch 27:18. 5. Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:8, 9). 6. See *Elihu* 1. 7. Son of Nathanael (Jdth 8:1).
- Eliada** (ē-lī'-ā-dā, whom God notices). 1. Son of David (2 Sm 5:16; 1 Ch 3:8). Beeliada in 1 Ch 14:7. 2. Benjaminite general (2 Ch 17:17). 3. Father of Rezon (1 K 11:23. KJ: Eliadah).
- Eliadah** (ē-lī'-ā-dā). See *Eliada* 3.
- Eliadas** (ē-lī'-ā-dās). See *Elioenai* 6.
- Eliadun** (ē-lī'-ā-dūn). See *Iliadun*.
- Eliah** (ē-lī'-ā). See *Elijah* 2, 4.
- Eliahba** (ē-lī'-ā-bā, God hides). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:32; 1 Ch 11:33).
- Eliakim** (ē-lī'-ā-kim, whom God establishes). 1. Ruler over Hezekiah's house (2 K 18:18; 19:2; Is 22:20). Sent by Hezekiah to receive message from invading Assyrians and report to Isaiah (2 K 18:18, 26, 27; 19:2; Is 36; 37:1-7). Isaiah highly praised him (Is 22:20-25). 2. Original name of King Jehoiakim (2 K

23:34; 2 Ch 36:4). 3. Priest (Neh 12:41).
 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel and ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:13). 5. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30).
Eliall (ē-lī'ā-lī, -līs). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.
Eliam (ē-lī'ām, God is kinsman). 1. Father of Bathsheba (2 Sm 11:3. Ammiel in 1 Ch 3:5). 2. Son of Ahithophel; mighty man of David (2 Sm 23:34). Ahijah in 1 Ch 11:36.
Eliasonias (ē-lī-ā-ō-nī'ās). See **Eliehoenai** 2.
Elias (ē-lī'ās). See **Elijah** 1.
Eliasaph (ē-lī'ā-sāf, God has added). 1. Head of Gad in wilderness (Nm 1:14; 2:14; 7:42). 2. Levite; chief of Gershonites (Nm 3:24).
Eliashib (ē-lī'ā-shib, God restores). 1. Head of 11th course of priests (1 Ch 24:12). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 3:24). 3. High priest; father of Joiada (Neh 12:10); helped rebuild walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1, 20, 21); related to Tobiah, the Ammonite (Neh 13:4, 7); probably father of Jehonathan (Ez 10:6). 4. Levite singer; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:24 [KJ; Eleazurus. RV: Eliashibus]). 5. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ; Elisimus; RV: Eliast-mus]). 6. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Enasi-bus]).
Eliashibus (ē-lī-ās-i-bus). See **Eliashib** 4.
Elisimus (ē-lī-ās-i-mus). See **Eliashib** 5.
Eliasis (ē-lī'ā-sis). See **Jaasu**.
Eliathah (ē-lī'ā-thā, God has come). Leader of 20th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 27).
Elidad (ē-lī'dād, God has loved). Chief of Benjamin; assisted in division of Canaan (Nm 34:21).
Eliehoenai (ē-lī-ē-hō'ē-nī, to God are my eyes). 1. Korahite porter (1 Ch 26:3. KJ; Elhoenai). 2. Leader who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:4 [KJ; Elihoenai]; 1 Esd 8:31 [KJ, RV: Eliasonias]).
Elie (ē-lī-ēl, my God is God). 1. See **Elihu** 1. 2. 3. Two of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:46, 47). 4. Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:11). 5. Levite; son of Hebron (1 Ch 15:9, 11). 6. 7. Two chiefs of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:20, 22). 8. Chief of Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). 9. Overseer of tithes and offerings (2 Ch 31:13).
Elienai (ē-lī-ē'nī, to God my eyes). Chief of tribe of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:20).
Eliezar (ē-lī-ē'zēr). See **Eliezer** 8.
Eliezer (ē-lī-ē'zēr, God is help). 1. Steward of Abraham (Gn 15:2, 3; see 24:2). 2. Younger son of Moses (Ex 18:2-4; 1 Ch 23:15-17; 26:25). 3. Chief of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 4. Priest; trumpeter before ark (1 Ch 15:24). 5. Prophet; predicted shipwreck of Jehoshaphat's vessels (2 Ch 20:37). 6. Chief sent by Ezra to induce Levites and Nethinim to return (Ez 8:16). 7. Reubenite chief (1 Ch 27:16). 8. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18). Eleazar (RSV: Eliezer) in 1 Esd 9:19. 9. Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23). Jonas (RSV: Jonah) in 1 Esd 9:23. 10. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Eliomas in 1 Esd 9:32. 11. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29). See also **Eleazar**.
Elihoenai (ē-lī-ē-hō'ē-nī). See **Eliehoenai** 2.
Elihoeph (ē-lī-ē-hō'ēf). Scribe of Solomon (1 K 4:3).
Elihu (ē-lī'hū, my God is he). 1. Great-grandfather of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1). Eliab in 1 Ch 6:27. Eliel in 1 Ch 6:34. 2. See

Eliab 4. 3. Captain of Manasseh; joined David (1 Ch 12:20). 4. Temple porter (1 Ch 26:7). 5. Friend of Job (Jb 32 to 37). 6. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1. KJ; Eliu. RSV: Elijah).
Elijah (ē-lī'jā, my God is Lord). 1. Tishbite. When Ahab, influenced by Jezebel, threatened to suppress worship of Jehovah, made Baal worship court religion, Elijah prophesied drought. During 3 yrs of drought, Elijah was fed by ravens at brook Cherith, later lived in house of widow at Zarephath. Challenged prophets of Baal to test; fire from heaven consumed his sacrifice. People slew 400 priests of Baal. Jezebel plotted against his life; he went to Horeb, met God in vision, learned that God's rule is established in "still, small voice." Anointed Hazael king over Syria, Jehu over Israel, Elisha as his successor. Prophesied God's judgment on Ahab for murder of Naboth. Taken to heaven in chariot (1 K 17-19; 21; 2 K 1; 2; 2 Ch 21:12-15). Later Jews esteemed his memory (Sir 48:1-12; 2 Esd 7:39 [KJ; Helias]). John Baptist is called Elijah (Mt 11:14; 17:10-13; Lk 1:17. See Mt 4:5, 6). Referred to 29 times in NT (KJ: Elias). 2. Benjaminite chief (1 Ch 8:27. KJ: Elijah). 3. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21). 4. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26 [KJ; Elijah]; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: Aedias]). 5. See **Elihu** 6.
Elika (ē-lī'kā). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:25).
Elim (ē-līm, large trees). 2d camp of Israel. There were 12 wells and 70 palms (Ex 15:27; 16:1; Nm 33:9). Modern Wadi Gharandel.
Elimelech (ē-līm'e-lēk, my God is king). Husband of Naomi (Ru 1:1-3).
Elioenai (ē-lī-ē-nī, to God are my eyes). 1. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:23, 24). 2. Prince of Simeon (1 Ch 4:36). 3. See **Eliehoenai** 1. 4. Grandson of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 5. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; see Neh 12:41; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Eliomas]). 6. Singer; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ, RV: Eliadas]).
Eliomas (ē-lī-ō'nās). 1. See **Elioenai** 5. 2. See **Eliezer** 10.
Eliphal (ē-lī'fāl, God judged. Eliphelet in 2 Sm 23:34). Son of Uri; one of David's mighty men (1 Ch 11:35).
Eliphalat (ē-lī'fā-lāt). See **Eliphelet** 5; 6.
Eliphalet (ē-lī'fā-lēt). See **Eliphelet** 2; 4; 5.
Eliphaz (ē-lī'fāz, God is gold). 1. Son of Esau by Adah (Gn 36:4; 1 Ch 1:35, 36). 2. Friend of Job; argued perfection of retribution and majesty of God (Jb 3-8; 15; 22-24).
Elipheleh, Eliphelehu (ē-lī'fē-lē, ē-lī'fē-lē-hū). Levite porter; played on harp when ark was brought to Jerusalem (1 Ch 15:18, 21).
Eliphelet (ē-lī'fē-lēt, God is deliverance). 1. Son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:6). Elpelet (KJ: Elpalet) in 1 Ch 14:5. 2. Another son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:8). KJ: Eliphalet in 1 Ch 14:7; 2 Sm 5:16. 3. See **Eliphal**. 4. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39). 5. One who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13; 1 Esd 8:39 [KJ; Eliphalet; RV: Eliphalet]). 6. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Eliphalet]).
Elisabeth (ē-līz'ā-bēth, God is oath. RSV: Elizabeth). Wife of Zacharias; mother of John the Baptist (Lk 1).
Eliseus (ē-lī-sē'us). See **Elisha**.

Elisha (ê-lî'shâ, God is salvation). Son of Shaphat of tribe of Issachar; successor of Elijah; prophetic work belonged to reigns of Jehoram, Jehu, Jehoahaz, and Joash; many miracles by him (2 K 2—9; 13). KJ: Eliseus in Lk 4:27.

Elishah (ê-lî'shâ). Son of Javan; name given to ancient people (Gn 10:4; Eze 27:7).

Elishama (ê-lîsh'â-mâ, God has heard). 1. Captain of tribe of Ephraim at Exodus; ancestor of Joshua (Nm 1:10; 2:18; 7:48, 53; 10:22; 1 Ch 7:26). 2. Son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:6). Elishua in 2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 14:5. 3. Another son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:8; 14:7; 2 Sm 5:16). 4. Prince; grandfather of Ishmael, who murdered Gedaliah (2 K 25:25; Jer 41:1). 5. Judahite (1 Ch 2:41). 6. Priest (2 Ch 17:8). 7. Scribe of Jehoiakim (Jer 36:12, 20, 21).

Elishaphat (ê-lîsh'â-fât, God has judged). Captain of 100 under Jehoiada (2 Ch 23:1).

Elishaba (ê-lîsh'â-bâ, God of oath). Wife of Aaron (Ex 6:23).

Elishua (ê-lî-shū'â). See **Elishama** 2.

Elisimus (ê-lîs'i-mus). See **Elishab** 5.

Eliu (ê-lî'û). See **Elihu** 6.

Eliud (ê-lî'ûd). Ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:14, 15).

Elizabath (ê-lîz'â-bêth). See **Elisabeth**.

Elizaphan (ê-lî-zâ-fân, God has protected). 1. Chief of Kohathites in wilderness (Ex 6:22; Nm 3:30); with brother Mishael carried away corpses of Nadab and Abihu (Lv 10:4). Elizaphan in Ex and Lv. 2. Prince of Zebulun (Nm 34:25).

Elizur (ê-lîz'êr, God is rock). Reubenite prince (Nm 1:5; 2:10; 7:30, 35; 10:18).

Elkanah, Elkonah (êl-kâ'nâ, êl-kô'nâ, God has acquired). 1. Kohathite; brother of Abiasaph (Ex 6:24; 1 Ch 6:23). 2, 3, 4. Kohathites; descendants of Abiasaph (1 Ch 6:36, son of Joel; 6:26, 35, son of Mahath; 6:27, 34, son of Jeroham and father of Samuel. See 1 Sm 1:1; 2:11, 20). 5. Korahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6). 6. Gatekeeper for ark (1 Ch 15:23). Possibly same as 5. 7. High official of Ahaz (2 Ch 28:7). 8. Head of Levitical family (1 Ch 9:16).

Elkiah (êl-kî'â. KJ: Elcia). Ancestor of Judith (Jdt 8:1).

Elkosh (êl'kôsh). Birthplace of Nahum (Nah 1:1).

Ellasar (êl-lâ'sâr). City of Arioch identified with Larsa (G Larissa. Gn 14:1-9).

elm. See **oak**.

Elmadam, Elmodam (êl-mâ'dâm, mô'dâm). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

Elnaam (êl-nâ'm, God is delight). Father of two of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:46).

Elnathan (êl-nâ'thân, gift of God). 1. Grandfather of Jehoiachin (2 K 24:8; Jer 26:22). 2. Names of three men sent to obtain priests from Iddo (Ez 8:16). 1 Esd 8:44 lists only two (KJ: Alnathan, Eunateh. RV: Ennatan as the 2d).

Elohim (ê-lô'hîm). See **El**.

Eloi, eloi, lama sabachthani (ê-lô'î, ê-lô'î, lâ'mâ sâ-bâk'thâ-nî, My God, My God, why hast Thou forsaken Me?). Jesus' 4th utterance on cross (Ps 22:1; Mt 27:46; Mk 15:34. KJ: Eli, Eli . . .).

Elon (ê'lôn, oak). 1. Father of Basemath (Gn 26:34; 36:2). 2. Son of Zebulun (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26). 3. Zebulonite; judge of Israel (Ju 12:11, 12). 4. Town of Dan (Jos 19:43). **Elon-beth-hanan** in 1 K 4:9.

Elon-beth-hanan (ê'lôn-bêth-hâ'nân). See **Elon** 4.

Elloth (ê'lôth). See **Elath**.

Elpaal (êl-pâ'al, God of doing). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:11, 12).

Elpalet (êl-pâ'lêt). See **Eliphelet** 1.

El-patan (êl-pâ'tân). See **Paran**.

Elpelet (êl-pê'lêt). See **Eliphelet** 1.

Elteke, Eltekeh (êl'tê-kê, -kê). City of Dan (Jos 19:44; 21:23).

Eltekôn (êl'tê-kôn). Town in mts of Judah (Jos 15:19).

Eltolad (êl-tô'lâd). Town in S Judah assigned to Simeon (Jos 15:30; 19:4). Tolad in 1 Ch 4:29.

Elul (ê'lûl). See **time** 4.

Eluzai (ê-lû'zâ-i, God my strength). Benjaminites; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5).

Elymaeans (êl-i-mê'ans). Elamites (Jdt 1:6).

Elymas (êl'i-mâs, wise). Jew named Bar-Jesus; sought to hinder conversion of Sergius Paulus; smitten with blindness (Acts 13:6-12).

Elzabad (êl-zâ'bâd, God has given). 1. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:12). 2. Levite porter (1 Ch 26:7).

Elzaphan (êl-zâ-fân). See **Elizaphan**.

Emadabun (ê-mâ-dâ'bûn, KJ: Madiabun). Levite listed in 1 Esd 5:58.

Emathis, Emathis (êm-â-thê's, êm-â-this). See **Athlai**.

embalm. Jacob was embalmed by Egyptians at command of Joseph; likewise Joseph (Gn 50:2, 26).

embroidery. Weaving, sewing, artistic needlework done by Hebrews and their neighbors (Ex 38:23; Ju 5:30; Ps 45:13, 14). Embroidery decorated hangings of temple (Ex 26:36; 27:16) and attire of priests (Ex 28:33, 39; 39:29).

Emek-kezi (êmêk-kê'zîz, vale cut off. KJ: valley of Keziz). Town of Benjamin near Jericho (Jos 18:21).

emerald. Jews probably became acquainted with emeralds in Egypt (Ex 28:18; 39:11; Ez 28:13; Rv 4:3; 21:19).

emerod (êm'er-ôd). External or internal tumor in anal region; hemorrhoid (Dt 28:27 [RSV: ulcers]). RV, RSV: tumors in 1 Sm 5:6-12; 6:4-11. See **disease**.

Emim (ê'mîm). See **giants** 4.

Emmanuel (ê-mân'û-êl). See **Immanuel**.

Enmaus (ê-mâ'us, hot springs). Village near Jerusalem. Site uncertain (Lk 24:13-33).

Emmer, Emmeruth (êm'er, êm-ê-rôôth'). See **Immer** 1.

Emmor (êm'or). See **Hamor**.

Enaim (ê-nâ'im, two springs. KJ: open, openly). Town between Adullam and Timnath (Gn 38:14, 21).

Enam (ênâm, having fountains). City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:34). Perhaps Enaim.

Enan (ênân, having eyes). Father of Ahira, prince of Naphtali (Nm 1:15; 2:29; 7:78, 83; 10:27).

Enasib (ê-nâs'i-bus). See **Elishab**.

encampment. See **camp**.

enchantment. Use of magic arts, spells, or charms, as Egyptian arts (Ex 7:11-22; 8:7); Balaam's omens (Nm 24:1); sorceries (2 K 9:22; Mt 5:12; Nah 3:4); serpent charming (Ec 10:11); magical spells (Is 47:9-12). See **augury**; **magic**.

En-dor (ên'dôr, fountain of Dor). Village near Mt Tabor (Jos 17:11; Ps 83:10; 1 Sm 28:7).

En-eglaim (ên-êg'lâ-im, fountain of two calves). Place on Dead Sea (Eze 47:10).

Enemessar (ên-ê-mês'êr). See **Shalmaneser** 2.

Eneneus, Enenius (ē-nē'nē-us, -nī-us). See *Nahamani*.

En-gaddi (ēn-gād'ī). See *En-gedi*.

En-gannim (ēn-gān'im, fountain of gardens). 1. Levitical city of Issachar (Jos 19:21; 21:29). Anem in 1 Ch 6:73. Modern Jenin, 7 mi SW of Mt Gilboa. 2. City of Judah (Jos 15:34).

En-gedi (ēn-gē'dī, fountain of wild goat). Town on oasis on W shore of Dead Sea fed by warm spring water, 15 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:62; Eze 47:10; 1 Sm 24:1-7; SS 1:14; Sir 24:14 [KJ: En-gaddi; RV: on the sea shore]). Originally Hazazon-tamar (Gn 14:7 [KJ: Hazezon-tamar]; 2 Ch 20:2).

engine. Military equipment; ballista (2 Ch 26:15); battering ram (as RSV: Eze 26:9. See Eze 4:2; 21:22).

engraving. Well known in Palestine and neighboring regions (2 Ch 2:14). Examples: commandments (Ex 32:16); stones and signets (Ex 28:11, 36); idols (Ex 20:4; 32:4).

En-haddah (ēn-hād'ā, vehement fountain). Border village of Issachar (Jos 19:21).

En-hakkore (ēn-hāk'ō-rē, fountain of the crier). Samson's fountain (Ju 15:19).

En-hazor (ēn-hā'zōr, fountain of the village). Fenced city of Naphtali (Jos 19:37).

En-mishpat (ēn-mish'pāt, fountain of judgment). Early name of Kadesh I (Gn 14:7). **enmity**. Antagonism between serpent and man (Gn 3:15), carnality, worldliness and God (Ro 8:7, 8; Ja 4:4). Carnality leads to enmity among men (Gl 5:20).

Ennatan (ē-nā'tān). See *Elnathan* 2.

Enoch (ē'nuk, dedicated). 1. 1st son of Cain (Gn 4:17). 2. Father of Methuselah; transported to heaven (Gn 5:18-24; 1 Ch 1:3 [KJ: Enoch]; Heb 11:5; Jude 14). 3. City built by Cain (Gn 4:17). 4. Behemoth (as RV, RSV; 2 Esd 6:49-51).

Enos, Enosh (ē'nos, ē'nōsh). Son of Seth (Gn 4:26; 5:6-11; 1 Ch 1:1; Lk 3:38).

En-rimmon (ēn-rim'on, fountain of pomegranate). Place occupied by Judahites after exile (Neh 11:29; Jos 19:7 [KJ: Ain, Remmon. RV: Ain, Rimmon]). Probably villages Ain and Rimmon (Jos 15:32). See also *Ain* 2; *Rimmon* 1.

En-rogel (ēn-rō'gel, spy's fountain). Spring outside Jerusalem's walls (Jos 15:7; 18:16; 2 Sm 17:17; 1 K 1:9).

enrolled. See *census*; *genealogy*.

En-shemesh (ēn-shē'mēsh, fountain of sun). Spring on Judah-Benjamin boundary, probably near Bethany (Jos 15:7; 18:17).

ensign (ēn'sin). 1. Signal exhibited on pole (Is 13:2. KJ: banner; RSV: signal). 2. Standard, perhaps emblem, given to four divisions of army (Nm 2:2). 3. Sign given tribes (Nm 2:2). Used figuratively (Is 11:10).

En-tappuah (ēn-tāp'ū-ā, fountain of Tappuah). Spring near Tappuah (Jos 17:7).

envoy. See *ambassador*.

envy. Spite and hostile grudge which result from hostility to God and corrupt human nature (Mk 7:22 [KJ, RV: an evil eye]; Ro 1:29; Gl 5:21).

Epaenetus (ē-pē'nē-tus, praised). Christian; first fruit of Asia; greeted by Paul (Ro 16:5).

Ephras (ēp'ā-frās, lovely). Colossian Christian; visited imprisoned Paul (Cl 1:7, 8; 4:12; Phmn 23).

Ephroditus (ēp'āf-rō-dī'tus, lovely). Christian sent by church at Philippi to imprisoned Paul (Ph 2:25-30; 4:18).

ephah (ē'fā). See *measures* 2 d.

Ephah (ē'fā, gloom). 1. Son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33; Is 60:6). 2. Caleb's concubine (1 Ch 2:46). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 2:47).

Ephai (ē'fi). Netophathite; sons, left in Judah, informed Gedaliah of plots against him (Jer 40:7-16).

Epher (ē'fer). 1. Son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:17). 3. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Ephes-dammim (ē'fēs-dām'im, end of Dam-mim). Place between Socco and Azekah, where David fought Goliath (1 Sm 17:1). Pas-dammim in 1 Ch 11:13.

Ephesians, Epistle to (ē-fē'zhānz). Traditionally regarded as circular letter written to congregations in province of which Ephesus was pro-city; ascribed to Paul (1:1; 3:1; 4:1). Contains sublime thoughts concerning the Lord of the church and the relation of the church to its Lord. Concludes with admonitions. Outline: 1. Doctrine (election, adoption, Christ, conversion, church. 1-3). 2. Life (unity, sin, duties. 4-6).

Ephesus (ē'fē-sus). Capital of Roman province of Asia, 3 mi from Aegean Sea on Cayster River. Commercial city; racial melting pot; dedicated to worship of Phoenician Astarte (G Artemis; L Diana). Paul established church there (Acts 19; 20; 1 Co 16:8).

Ephlal (ē'fāl), Judahite (1 Ch 2:37).

ephod (ē'fōd, covering). Apronlike garment with shoulder straps and girdle worn by high priests. Its adornments described in Ex 29. Later worn by other than priests (1 Sm 2:18; 2 Sm 6:14; 1 Ch 15:27).

Ephod (ē'fōd). Manassite; father of Haniel (Nm 34:23).

ephphatha (ē'fā-thā, be opened). Spoken by Christ (Mk 7:34).

Ephraim (ē'frā-im). 1. 2d son of Joseph by Asenath, daughter of Potipherah (Gn 46:20). Jacob preferred Ephraim to Manasseh, conferred on him birthright blessing (Gn 48:8-20). Descendants were numerous (Nm 1:33; 26:37). Tribe was assigned land between Manasseh (W), and Dan and Benjamin (Jos 16). Ephraim became heart of N Kingdom (1 K 12; Is 7:2; 11:13; Eze 37:15-22). 2. City near Absalom's sheep farm (2 Sm 13:23). 3. City NE of Jerusalem (Jn 11:54). 4. Gate of Jerusalem (2 K 14:13; 2 Ch 25:23).

Ephraim, Mount. Central range of mts in Samaria (Jos 19:50; 1 Sm 1:1. RV, RSV: hill country of Ephraim). Hill country (KJ: mountains) of Israel in Jos 11:21; mountains of Samaria in Jer 31:5; Am 3:9.

Ephraim (ē'frā-in). See *Ephron* 2.

Ephrath (ē'frā-tā). See *Ephrath*; *Ephrathah*.

Ephrath (ē'frāth, fruitful). 1. Ancient name of Bethlehem-Judah (Gn 35:16, 19; 48:7). Ephrathah (KJ: Ephrath) in Ru 4:11; Ps 132:6; Mi 5:2. 2. See *Ephrathah* 2.

Ephrathah (ē'frā-thā, KJ: Ephrath). 1. See *Ephrath* 1. 2. Wife of Caleb; mother of Hur (1 Ch 2:24, 50; 4:4). Ephrath in 1 Ch 2:19.

Ephrathite (ē'frā-thit). 1. Inhabitant of Bethlehem (Ephrath. Ru 1:2). 2. Ephraimite (as RV, RSV: 1 Sm 1:1; 1 K 11:26).

Ephron (ē'frōn, fawnlike). 1. Hittite who sold Machpelah to Abraham (Gn 23:8-20; 49:29; 50:13). 2. City taken from Jeroboam by Abijah (2 Ch 13:19. KJ: Eph-

rain). 3. Mt ridge on Judah-Benjamin boundary (Jos 15:9). 4. City E of Jordan captured by Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5: 46-52; 2 Mac 12:27).

Epicureans (ēp-i-kū-rē'ānz). Followers of Epicurus (d 270 BC). Philosophy aimed at happiness, which consisted in mental peace and freedom from fear. Denied life after death (Acts 17:16-32).

epileptic. See *disease*.

Epiphaneus (ē-pif'ā-nēz). See *Antiochus 3*.
epistle (ē-pis'tl. RSV: letter). Formal letter or treatise containing Christian doctrine and admonition (Acts 15:30; Ro 16:22). Name given to 21 NT books, divided into Pauline and Catholic (or General) epistles. Christians are epistles written by Holy Spirit (2 Co 3:2, 3).

Er (ūr, on watch). 1. Oldest son of Judah (Gn 38:2-7; Nm 26:19). 2. Son of Shelah (1 Ch 4:21). 3. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

Eran (ē'rān, watchful). Grandson of Ephraim; head of Eranites (Nm 26:36).

Erastus (ē-rās'tus, beloved). Convert of Paul; lived in Corinth (Ro 16:23; 2 Ti 4:20); with Paul at Ephesus (Acts 19:22).

Erech (ē'rēk, Uruk). City 50 mi NW of Ur (Gn 10:10); excavated.

Eri (ē'ri, watcher). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:16).

error. Mistake, or departure from truth in life (Ro 1:27; Ja 5:20; 2 Ptr 2:18) and conviction or doctrine (Is 32:6; 1 Jn 4:6). There are errors of ignorance (Nm 15:22-26; Eze 45:20) and malicious error (2 Ptr 3:17). Spirit of error is worldly orientation (1 Jn 4:5, 6).

Esaias (ē-zā'yās). See *Isaiah*.

Esarhaddon (ēz-ēr-hād'n, Asshur has given brother). Son and successor of Senacherib. Ruled 681-669 BC (2 K 19:37; Is 37:38). Rebuilt Babylon; defeated Egypt; laid tribute on, and took Manasseh captive (2 Ch 33:11); colonized Samaria (Ez 4:2; Tob 1:21, 22 [KJ, RV: Sarchedonus]). See also *Azazareth*.

Esau (ē'sō, hairy). 1. 1st of twin sons of Isaac and Rebecca (Gn 25:25); sold birthright (Gn 27:28, 29, 36) to brother Jacob for red pottage (Gn 25:29-34; Heb 12:16, 17), hence called Edom (red); married two Canaanites (Gn 26:34; 36:2) and an Ishmaelite (Gn 28:9); sought to kill Jacob (Gn 27:41-45) but reconciled (Gn 33). Edom is country of his descendants (Gn 36). 2. See *Ziha 1*.

Essay (ē'zā). See *Isaiah*.

eschatology (ēs-kā-tōl'ō-jī, doctrine of last things). Presentation of ultimate existence and state; events leading to end; all that follows life. OT emphasis was on destiny of chosen people (Is 43:6; Am 9:11-15) and Day of Jehovah, when world would be judged in righteousness (Is 13:6, 9; Jl 3:14; Zph 1:7). Individual exists in Sheol after death (see *Sheol*). Resurrection taught in Is 26:19-21; Dn 12:2 (see Jb 19:25, 26; Is 53:10). NT emphasizes return of Christ (see *parousia*) to judge world (Mt 24:25); resurrection (Ro 8:11; 1 Co 15); consummation (1 Co 15:24), when wicked are cast into Gehenna (Mt 5:29, 30; 25; Mk 9:43) and righteous enter into joy of Father (Mt 25:31-46).

Esdraelion (ēs-drā-ē'lōn). See *Jezreel, Valley of*.

Esdras (ēz'drās). See *Ezra; Apocrypha*.

Esebon (ēs-ē-bōn). See *Heshbon*.

Eschriah (ēs-ē-brī'ās). See *Sherebiah*.

Esek (ē'sēk, strife). Well dug by Isaac's herdsmen in valley of Gerar (Gn 26:20).

Eserebias (ēs-ē-rē'bī-ās). See *Sherebiah*.
Eshan (ē'shān, support, KJ: Eshean). Village in Judah (Jos 15:52).

Eshbaal (ēsh-bā-āl). See *Ishbosheth*.

Eshban (ēsh'bān). Descendant of Seir (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41).

Eshcol (ēsh'kōl). 1. One of 3 Amorite brothers in alliance with Abraham (Gn 14:13, 24). 2. Valley near Hebron celebrated for large grapes (Nm 13:22, 23; Dt 1:24).

Eshean (ēsh-ē-ān). See *Eshan*.

Eshek (ēsh'ēk). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:39).

Eshkalonites (ēsh'kā-lōn-its). Inhabitants of Ashkelon (Jos 13:3. RV: Ashkelonites).

Eshtaol (ēsh'tā-ōl). Town 13 mi NW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:33), given to Dan (Jos 19:41). Samson active in this area (Ju 13:24, 25; 16:31).

Eshtaolites, **Eshtaolites** (ēsh'tā-ōl-its, ēsh-tā-ū-lits). Inhabitants of Eshtaol (1 Ch 2:53).

Eshtemoa (ēsh-tē-mō-ā). 1. Village 9 mi S of Hebron, given to priests (Jos 21:14; 1 Ch 6:57; 1 Sm 30:28). Eshtemoh in Jos 15:50. Modern Semua. 2. A Maacathite (1 Ch 4:19).

Eshtemoh (ēsh-tē-mō). See *Eshtemoa 1*.

Eshon (ēsh'tōn, restful). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11, 12).

Esli (ēs'lī). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:25).

Esora (ē-sō-rā. RV, RSV: Aesora). Perhaps Hazor or Zorah (Jdth 4:4).

espouse. See *marriage*.

Esril (ēs'rīl). See *Azarel 4*.

Esrom (ēs'rōm). See *Hezron 2*.

Eseene (ē-sēn). Jewish sect (2d c BC-2d c AD); chief colonies around Dead Sea. While there were variations in related groups, societies generally taught celibacy, community of property, sanctity of Law, cleanliness, immortality; opposed slavery, animal sacrifice. Not named in Bible but described in Josephus, Philo, Dead Sea scrolls.

estate (ēs-tāt'). 1. Rank or condition in life (Eze 16:55; Lk 1:48). See also *degree*. 2. Property, especially in land (1 K 2:26 [KJ, RV: fields]; Gl 4:1 [KJ: omits]).

Esther (ēs'tēr, Ishtar, Babylonian goddess; star). Jewess, cousin of Mordecai; became wife of Ahasuerus (Xerxes I, 486 to 465 BC); saved lives of her countrymen. Hebrew name was Hadassah (myrtle. Est 2:7). See *Esther, Book of*.

Esther, Book of. Called Megilloth Esther and belonged to Writings. Relates how Esther became queen and saved her people. Author familiar with Persian government and palace of Shushan. Explains origin of Feast of Purim, referred to in 2 Mac 15 as "the day of Mordecai" (Est 9:21-32). Outline. 1. Esther Becomes Queen (1-2:17). 2. Jewish Plight (2: 18-3:15). 3. Jews Delivered (4-10).

Esvelus (ēs-i-ē'lūs). See *Jehiel 6*.

Etam (ē'tām, hawkground). 1. Border town of Judah (1 Ch 4:32). 2. "Rock Etam," place where Samson dwelt (Ju 15:8, 11). 3. Town 2 mi SW of Bethlehem (2 Ch 11:6).

eternal life. Participation in life of Jesus, Son of God (Jn 1:4; 10:10; 17:3; Ro 6:23); reaches full fruition in resurrection and subsequent glory (Mt 25:46; Jn 6:54; Ro 2:7; Tts 3:7).

eternity. Described as "forever," or "from everlasting to everlasting" (Ps 90:2). God is before (Jer 1:5; Ps 90) and after all things (Rv 1:8; 21:6). His reign, power, glory is eternal (Ps 29:10; Is 44:6; 57:15).

God's eternity envelopes time and creatures, while He is unaffected by change (Ps 90; 2 Ptr 3:8; Rv 1:4; 4:8).

Etham (ê'thām) 2d encampment of Israel (Ex 13:20; Nm 33:6).

Ethan (ê'thān, permanent). 1. Wise man (1 K 4:31; 1 Ch 2:6; Ps 89 title). 2. See *Joah* 2. 3. Levite singer (1 Ch 6:44; 15:17-19). See also *Jeduthun*.

Ethanim (ê'thā-nim, rains). Name of Tishri, 7th month (October, 1 K 8:2).

Ethanus (ê-thā'nus. KJ: Ecanus). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Ethbaal (êth-bā'al, with Baal). King of Sidon; father of Jezebel (1 K 16:31).

Ether (ê'ther, plenty). City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:42); allotted to Simeon (Jos 19:7); 1 mi N of Beit Jibrin.

Ethiopia (ê-thi-ô'p-i-ā, possibly sunburnt, or foreign word). G and L for H: Cush. Versions vary between "Cush" and "Ethiopia." (Gn 10:6-8; 1 Ch 1:8; 2 Ch 12:3; 14:9; Eze 30:9; Acts 8:27). Ethiopians described as merchants (Is 45:14); strong military power (2 Ch 14:9-12). See also *Cush*.

Eth-kazin (êth-kā'zin. KJ: Ittah-kazin). Place on boundary of Judah (Jos 19:13).

Ethma (êth'mā). See *Nebo* 3.

Ethnan (êth'nān, gift). Judahite (1 Ch 4:7).

Ethni (êth'ni, liberal). See *Jeaterai*.

Eubulus (û-bû'lus, prudent). Roman Christian (2 Ti 4:21).

Eucharist (û'kā-ris't). See *Lord's Supper*.

Eunatan (û-nā'tān). See *Elnathan* 2.

Eunice (û-ni'sē, ū'nis, victorious). Mother of Timothy (Acts 16:1; 2 Ti 1:5).

eunuch (û'nuk, G "bedkeeper." H *sarīs*). Castrated male. Eunuchs were court officials (Dn 1:3; Acts 8:27); guardians of women and children (2 K 20:18; Jer 41:16; Est 1:10-15; 2:21). According to Josephus, castration was not practiced by Jews (Ant LV, viii, 40). Eunuchs not permitted to enter congregation (Dt 23:1).

Euodia, **Euodias** (û-ô'di-ā, -ās, fragrant). Christian woman at Philippi (Ph 4:2).

Euphrates (û-frā'tēz). River about 1,780 mi long from Armenia to Persian Gulf. River of Eden (Gn 2:14). Called "great river" (Gn 15:18), "the River" (Dt 11:24). Regarded as ideal boundary of Palestine (Dt 11:24; Jos 1:4) and of David's conquests (2 Sm 8:3; 1 Ch 18:3).

Eupolemus (û-pô'lē-mus). Envoy (1 Mac 8:17).

Euraquilo (û-rāk'wī-lô, NE wind. KJ: Euroclydon, SE wind, a reading found in some ancient mss. RSV: the northeaster). Wind typical on Mediterranean; shipwrecked Paul (Acts 27:14).

Euroclydon (û-rôk'li-dôn). See *Euraquilo*.

Eutychus (û'ti-kus, fortunate). Youth, who falling asleep while Paul preached, fell from 3d story; restored to life by Paul (Acts 20:9, 10).

evangelist (ê-vān'je-list, publisher of good tidings). 1. Preacher inferior to apostles yet superior to pastors and teachers (Acts 8:4-40; 21:8; Eph 4:11; 2 Ti 4:5). 2. Writer of Gospel.

Eve (êv, life). 1st woman; mother of all living (Gn 2:18-25; 3:4).

Evi (ê'vi, desire). King of Midian (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21).

evil. 1. Material conditions which create disorder in the universe (Gn 3; Jb 2:10; Ps 23:4; Pr 15:15; Lk 16:25). 2. See *sin*.

Evil-merodach (ê'vil-mê-rô'dāk, man of Marduk). King of Babylon (562-560 BC), successor of Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 25:27; Jer 52:31).

exchanger. See *bank, banker*.

excommunication (êks-kô-mû-ni-kā'shun). Jews practiced temporary and permanent excommunication. NT: separation from church for good of individual and welfare of church (1 Co 5:5). Restored after repentance (2 Co 2:5-11. See Mt 16:19; 18:17; Tts 3:10).

excrement (êks'krē-ment). See *dung*.

exile. See *captivity; dispersion*.

exodus (êk'sô-dus, departure). Departure of Israel from Egypt (Ex; Heb 11:22. KJ: departing; RV: departure).

Exodus, **Book of**. H *w'êlleh shemoth* (and these are the names); Exodus from LXX. 2d book of Pentateuch; describes Israel's redemption from Egypt and establishment of nation under covenant with law, priesthood, sacrificial system. Outline: 1. Deliverance in Egypt (1-12:36). 2. Israel in wilderness (12:37-18:37). 3. Organization of Israel at Sinai (19-40). See also *Moses*.

exorcism (êk'sôr-siz'm). Driving out demons and evil spirits by using magical formulas and ceremonies (Mt 12:27; Mk 9:38; Acts 19:13).

expiation (êks-pi-ā'shun). See *atonement; propitiation*.

eye. Frequently used figuratively in Bible: light of the body (Mt 6:22), jealousy (Mt 20:15), lust (Eze 6:9; 2 Ptr 2:14), pity (Dt 7:16), and others.

Ezar (ê'zēr). See *Ezer*.

Ezrai (êz'ba-i, shining). Father of Naarah (1 Ch 11:37).

Ezbon (êz'bôn, bright). 1. Son of Gad (Gn 46:16). Ozni in Nm 26:16. 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:7).

Ezechias (êz-ê-ki'ās). See *Hezekiah* 1; *Jahzeiah*.

Ezeclias (êz-ê-si'ās). See *Hilkiah* 8.

Ezekias (êz-ê-ki'ās). See *Hezekiah* 1; *Jahzeiah*.

Ezekiel (ê-zêk'yel, God strengthens). Prophet-priest; son of Buzi (Eze 1:3); carried into captivity (597 BC) with Jehoiachin (Eze 33:21; 40:1; 2 K 24:11-16); lived on Chebar Canal in Babylonia (Eze 1:1, 3; 3:15), where he began his prophecies (Eze 1:1, 2).

Ezekiel, **Book of**. Written by prophet in captivity to comfort Israel and to show God's people they were not forsaken. Last part emphasizes New Covenant. Book abounds in imagery (valley of bones; Good Shepherd; showers of blessing). Outline: 1. Prophecies Against Judah and Jerusalem Before Destruction of Temple (1-24). 2. Prophecies Against Nations (Ammon, Moab, Edom, Philistia, Tyre, Sidon, Egypt. 25-32). 3. Prophecies Concerning Israel and Other Nations After Restoration (33-39). 4. Vision of Worship in Kingdom (40-48).

Ezel (ê'zêl, separation). Place of separation of David and Jonathan (1 Sm 20:19).

Ezem (ê'zēm, bone. KJ: Azem in Jos). Village in Judah near Edom later given to Simeon (Jos 15:29; 19:3; 1 Ch 4:29).

Ezer (ê'zēr, help). 1. Horite tribe and chieftain (Gn 36:21, 27, 30; 1 Ch 1:38 [KJ: Ezar]). 2. Ephraimite killed by Philistines (1 Ch 7:21). 3. Descendant of Hur (1 Ch 4:4). 4. Gadite who joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:9). 5. Levite; son of Jeshua (Neh 3:19). 6. Priest (Neh 12:42).

Ezerias (êz-ê-rī'ās). See *Azariah* 8.

Ezias (ê-zī'ās). See *Azariah* 7.

Ezion-gaber, **-geber** (ê'zi-ôn-gā'bēr, -gē'bēr, backbone of giant. KJ: Ezion-gaber in Nm and Dt). Place where Israelites

camped on N end of Gulf of Aqabah (Nm 33:35, 36; Dt 2:8). Naval port and copper refining center of Solomon (1 K 9:26; 22:48; 2 Ch 8:17). Its site (Tell el-Kheleifeh) has been excavated.

Eznite (ēz'nit). See *Josheb-basshebeth*.

Ezora (ē-zō'rā. KJ: Ozora). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.

Ezra (ēz'rā, help). 1. Jewish priest, scribe, and prophet (Ez 7:6-12; 1 Esd 8:1; 9:49; 2 Esd 1:1; 14:44); with assistance of Artaxerxes, led group of exiles back to Jerusalem (c 459 BC); reformed Jewish life, worship, government; practiced public reading of Law; rebuilt Temple (Ezra-Nehemiah). 2. Chief priest (Neh 12:1).

Possibly same as Azariah 26. 3. See *Ezrah*.

Ezra, Book of. 15th book of OT describes activities of Ezra, the scribe. Records return and re-establishment of Israelitish people in home country, their separation from foreign customs and idolatry. Outline: 1. Return of Exiles (1-6). 2. Reforms of Ezra (7-10).

Ezrah (ēz'rā. KJ: Ezra). Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Ezrahite (ēz'rā-hit), Patronymic of Heman and Ethan (1 K 4:31; titles of Ps 88:89).

Ezri (ēz'ri, my help). Overseer of David's farm laborers (1 Ch 27:26).

Ezril (ēz'ril). See *Azarel* 4.

F

fabl. 1. Fictitious story in which acts of higher beings are ascribed to lower (Ju 9:8-15; 2 K 14:9). 2. Invention (RSV: myth. 1 Ti 1:4; 4:7; 2 Ti 4:4; Tis 1:14; 2 Ptr 1:16).

face (or countenance). 1. Essential for beauty; to fall on face is act of reverence (Gn 17:3); petition (Nm 14:5); or sorrow (Jos 7:6). Shame, grief, other emotions shown in face (Gn 4:6, 7; 1 Sm 1:18; 2 Sm 19:5; Ps 44:15). 2. No one can see God's face and live (Ex 33:20). God's face is hidden or turned away on account of evil (Dt 33:18) or against evil (Ps 34:16). Moses spoke with God face to face (Dt 34:10). Face of God is God in His active presence (Nm 6:25, 26). To "seek God's face" is to worship Him (Ps 27:8).

Fair Havens. Small bay on S side of Crete (Acts 27:8-13).

faith. 1. Acceptance of God's promises in Christ worked by Holy Spirit, through which individual is justified, brought into right relation to God, saved (Ro 5:1; 1 Co 2:10-13; Eph 2:8). Described in OT by *'aman* (believe, Gn 15:6; Ex 14:31), *batah* (trust in, Ps 28:7), *hasah* (take refuge in, 2 Sm 22:3). Frequent in prophets and psalms. In NT (*pistis*) occurs on almost every page, and is described as apprehension of Christ in Gospel as Lord, who has brought redemption with His blood and with His innocent suffering and death (Lk 24:46-48; Jn 3:16; 20:31; Acts 2:36; 16:31; Ro 10:6-15; Gl 2:20; 1 Jn 1:7). This faith is worked by the Gospel in all its forms (Ro 1:16; 10:17) and thereby individual dies (Cl 3:3); is buried (Ro 6:4); raised (Cl 2:12), and lives (Ro 6:8) with Christ. Faith works through love (Gl 5:6) and determines conduct (Ro 6:14-23; Gl 2:20). 2. Doctrine of Gospel (Acts 24:24; Gl 1:23). 3. Historical faith (Lk 4:34; Ja 2:19).

falcon (fōl'kun). See *vulture*.

fall. Act whereby man apostatized from God, lost his integrity, virtue, and innocence (Gn 3), and involved himself and posterity in sin, misery, and death (Ro 5:12-21). As one man's fall involves all, so atonement of Christ brings grace to all (Ro 5:18).

fallow deer. See *roebeek*.

false Christs. Persons who falsely claimed to be Messiah (Mt 24:24; Mk 13:22).

false prophet. Prophet not sent by, or responsible to, God (Jer 29:9; Eze 13). See also *prophet*.

familiar spirit. Spirit of dead person or divining demon which entered into conjurer (RSV: medium. Lv 19:31; 20:6, 27; Dt 18:11; 1 Sm 28:3, 7-25; 2 K 21:6; 23:24).

family (H *mishpahah*). Fundamental social unit established by God (Gn 2:24; Mt 19:5). Father head of household, religious, social institution (Gn 18:19; Ex 12:26; Eph 5:23). Wives to be loved (Eph 5:25); to care for home and children (1 Ti 5:10, 14). Children considered blessings from God (Ps 127:3-5). See also *homes*; *marriage*.

famine 1. Deficiency of food and drink caused by lack of rain (Gn 12:10; 26:1; 1 K 17:1) or war (2 K 6:25). 2. Lack of God's Word (Am 8:11, 12. See Mt 4:4; Jn 4:14; 6:35).

fan (RSV: fork). Fork to throw threshed grain into air to clean it of chaff (Is 30; 24; Mt 3:12). See also *agriculture* 6.

farthing. Two Roman bronze coins; one (G *kodrantes*) worth 3/8 mills (Mt 5:26; Mk 12:42); the other (G *'assarion*) 1/2 cents (Mt 10:29; Lk 12:6). RSV: penny.

fasting. Partial or total abstinence from food. Moses fasted on Sinai 40 days and nights (Ex 34:28). Fasting may be found in phrase "afflict the soul" (Lv 16:29, 31. RSV: afflict yourselves). Expressed religious humiliation; originally prescribed only for Day of Atonement (Lv 16:29; 23:27-32); days of national calamity and others added. In NT disciples of John fasted, but not those of Jesus (Mt 9:14-17; Lk 5:33-39). Jesus fasted 40 days and nights in desert (Mt 4:2); approved fasting but opposed ostentation (Mt 6:16-18). RV, RSV on basis of textual criticism omit in Mt 17:21; Mk 9:29; Acts 10:30; 1 Co 7:5. Special fasts: 1 Sm 7:6; Jer 36:6-10; Est 4:16.

fat. 1. All fat of sacrificial animals belonged to God (Lv 3:16; 7:23, 25; Ex 29:13, 22). 2. Used of pasture (1 Ch 4:40); land (Neh 9:25); people (Ju 3:17). 3. Wine vat (as in RSV. Jl 2:24; 3:13; Hg 2:16).

father. 1. Progenitor (Gn 19:31). 2. Ancestor (1 K 15:11; Nm 18:2; Mt 3:9). 3. Ancestor head or founder of community (1 Ch 2:51; 4:14), tribe, or nation (Gn 10:21; 17:4, 5). 4. Founder of trade, art (Gn 4:20, 21). 5. Author of group animated by same spirit (Ro 4:11). 6. God as Creator (Mt 2:10; Is 63:16) or Savior (Ro 8:15; Gl 4:6). 7. God as Father of Jesus (Mt 11:26; Mk 14:36; Lk 22:42). 8. Benefactor (Jb 29:16; Is 22:21); teacher (2 K 2:12). 9. Spiritual father (1 Co 4:15).

fear. Used in versions to denote reverence (Acts 10:2, 22), terror (Gn 9:2; Dt 2:25; Mt 14:26), dread (Dt 28:67), trembling (Pr 29:25; Dt 20:3), fright (Jb 41:33). Fear of God is primarily reverential awe for His holiness (Ps 34:11; Ec 12:13).

feast. 1. Sumptuous meal attended by joyfulness (Dn 5:1; Lk 5:29; Jn 2:1). 2. Time appointed for sacred joy. Major feasts of Jews were: a. Passover (Feast of Unleavened Bread, Lv 23:5-8; Nm 28:17-25). b. Feast of Weeks (Pentecost, Harvest, First Fruits, Ex 23:16; Nm 28:26-31). c. Feast of Tabernacles (Booths, Ingathering, Lv 23:34-36; Dt 16:13-17). Lesser festivals: a. Feast of Dedication, or Lights (*Hanukkah*, 1 Mac 4:52-59; Jn 10:22); b. Purim (Est 9:21-28); c. Feast of Wood Offering (Neh 10:34); d. Sheep-Shearing (1 Sm 25:4-11).

feet. Used in euphemism, e.g.: to cover the feet (1 Sm 24:3. RSV: to relieve himself). Respect was shown by falling at feet (1 Sm 25:24; Lk 8:41). To wash feet was sign of hospitality (Gn 18:4; Jn 13:5, 6). To remove shoes was sign of reverence (Ex 3:5); also kissing feet (Lk 7:38). "To be at feet of" meant to be disciple (Acts 22:3). There are numerous figurative expressions (Jos 10:24; Is 18:7).

Felix (fē'leks, happy). Roman procurator of Judea (Acts 23:26).

fellowship (G *koinonia*). Christian fellowship is common sharing (communion) in Gospel (Ph 1:5-7), faith (Phmn); and other spiritual gifts. It is creation of God, who calls us into participation in Christ (Ro 6:1-8; 14:8; Ph 3:10) so that we share in His work, blessing, glory (1 Co 1:9; 1 Jn 1:3, 6, 7). Believers have oneness in Christ through Spirit (Jn 17:11, 21, 22; 2 Co 13:14; Gl 3:28; 1 Jn 1:7). Mark of fellowship is love (1 Co 13; 1 Ptr 1:22; 1 Jn). See also *body* 5; 6.

fenced city. See *fort*.

ferret. See *gecko*.

festival. See *feast*.

Festus, Porcius (fēs'tus, pōr'shī-us). Successor of Felix as procurator of Judea (Acts 24:27).

fetters. Shackles or chains for binding feet of prisoners (Ju 16:21; 2 Ch 33:11; Ps 105:18; Mk 5:4).

fever. See *disease*.

field. Open area beyond enclosed gardens and vineyards (Gn 4:8; 27:5). Boundaries indicated by stones (Dt 19:14). See also *agriculture*.

fig. Common in Palestine (Dt 8:8; Is 34:4). Blossoms appear before leaves (Mt 21:19). See *orchard* 2.

figure. See *antitype*.

finger. Used figuratively to denote agency (Ex 8:19; Lk 11:20).

fir. See *cypress*.

fire. Used for cooking (Is 44:16), warmth (Jer 36:22; Mk 14:54); not kindled on Sabbath (Ex 35:3). Used to consume sacrifices (Lv 21:6; 22:22; 23:8); was to burn continuously on altar (Lv 6:9-13). Symbol of God's presence (Ex 3:2; 19:18). His wrath burns like fire (Ps 79:5; 89:46). Christ will appear in fire (2 Th 1:8). World to be destroyed by fire (2 Ptr 3:7).

fire pan. Metal pan used to carry fire to altars (Ex 27:3; Nm 4:14 [KJ: censers]). H *mahtah* often; censer, snuff dish, tray (Ex 25:38; 37:23; Nm 16:46).

firkin (fūr'kin). See *measures* 3d.

firmament. Visible vault of sky separating primeval waters (Gn 1:6, 7; Ps 19:1; Eze 1:22-26. See Ps 148:4).

first-born, firstling. 1st of mother's offspring (Ex 12:12). 1. Birthright. Oldest son received double portion of inheritance (Dt 21:17); became head of family (Gn 43:33; 35:23; 2 Ch 21:1-3); birthright at times transferred to younger son (Gn 25:

23; 27; 49:4) but later prohibited (Dt 21:15-17). 2. Firstborn (man) and firstling (animal) belonged to God (Ex 13:2, 15). Firstborn priest of family, but redeemed after Aaronic priesthood was established (Nm 3:12-15; 18:15, 16). Firstlings were given to sanctuary; clean to be sacrificed, unclean redeemed or killed (Ex 13:2, 11-15; 22:30; 34:19, 20; Lv 27:26-29).

first fruits. 1. Whether raw (grain, fruit) or prepared (wine, oil, flour), were offerings and priest's perquisites (Ex 22:29; 23:19; 34:26; Lv 2:12; 23:10-12; Nm 18:12; Dt 18:3, 4). 2. Day of First Fruits. See *Pentecost*.

fish. The Sea of Galilee, principal fishing ground of Jews, abounded in large variety of fish (Lk 5:5). Sold in Jerusalem (2 Ch 33:14; Neh 13:16). Caught by spearing (Jb 41:7), angling (Is 19:8; Am 4:2; Mt 17:27), dragnet (Lk 5:4-9), casting net (Hab 1:15). Without scales were unclean (Lv 11:9-12). Figuratively: Egyptians (Eze 29:4, 5), church (Mt 13:48), captives (Hab 1:14). Letters of G word for fish (IXTHYS) became symbol for "Jesus Christ, God's Son, Savior" (*Iesus Christos Theou Uios Soter*). See *food* 6.

fish gate. Jerusalem gate near fish market (2 Ch 33:14).

fisher. Disciples were fishers of men (Mt 4:19; Mk 1:17).

fishhook. See *fish*.

fitches. 1. Spelt, inferior wheat (as RV, RSV. Eze 4:9). 2. Cummin, aromatic seed (as RSV. Is 28:25-27). See also *dill*; *food* 3; *spelt*.

flag. Grasslike plant in swamps and along rivers (Ex 2:3-5 [RSV: reeds]; Jb 8:11 [RSV: reed]; Is 19:6 [RSV: rushes]).

flagon (skin). 1. Bottle or pitcher of skin or earthenware (Is 22:24). 2. KJ for cake of raisins (as RV, RSV. 2 Sm 6:19; 1 Ch 16:3; SS 2:5; Hos 3:1).

flagstaff. See *beacon*.

flax. *Linum sativum*; fibers of bark used to make linen (Ex 9:31; Jos 2:6; Ju 15:14; Is 19:9), lamp wicks (Is 42:3; Mt 12:20. RSV: wick).

flea. Common insect in E (1 Sm 24:14; 26:20).

flesh. 1. Flesh as distinguished from other parts of body (Gn 41:2, 19; Jb 33:21; Lk 24:39). 2. All beings possessed of flesh (Gn 6:13, 19; Acts 2:17; Ro 3:20). 3. Meat (Ex 16:12; Lv 7:19). 4. Flesh as contrasted with spirit (Jb 14:22; Jn 6:52; 1 Co 5:5). 5. Human nature as functional organism (Gn 2:23; Mt 19:5, 6; 1 Co 6:16); shared by Christ (Jn 1:14; Ro 1:3; Cl 1:22; Heb 5:7); relatives participate in common flesh (Gn 29:14; Ju 9:2; Ro 9:8); as do countrymen (Ro 9:3; Acts 2:30) and all men (Is 58:7). 6. Human nature corrupted by sin; carnality (Ro 7:5; 8:5-8; 2 Co 7:1; Gl 5:16-20; 2 Ptr 2:10).

fleshhook (RSV: fork). Instrument for taking meat in sacrificial services (Ex 27:3; 1 Sm 2:13, 14; 1 Ch 28:17).

flint. Any hard compact rock (but strictly quartz. Dt 8:15; 32:13; Ps 114:8). Figuratively, uncompromising firmness (Is 50:7; Eze 3:9).

float. Raft (as RSV) of floating timber (1 K 5:9; 2 Ch 2:16).

flock. 1. Sheep (Lk 2:8). 2. Israel as covenant nation (Is 40:11). 3. NT church (Mt 26:31; Acts 20:28, 29; 1 Ptr 5:2, 3; see Jn 10:1-18).

flood. 1. Water, as river (Jos 24:2; Ps 66:6); inundation (Is 44:3); destructive flood (Dn 9:26; Mt 7:25); sea (Ex 15:8; Ps

24:2). 2. Deluge by which God destroyed living things of earth, except creatures in Noah's ark (Gn 6-9).

flour. See *food* 1.

flowers. Palestine noted for flowers; beauty appreciated (SS 2:12; Mt 6:28); embroidered and carved in temple ornaments (Ex 25:31-40; 37:17; 1 K 7:26, 49). Symbolic of vanishing beauty and glory (Is 28:1, 4; 40:6, 7; 1 Ptr 1:24). Flower of age (1 Co 7:36. RSV: if his passions be strong).

flute. Wind instrument consisting of reed with holes or reeds of various lengths (Dn 3:5-10 [RSV: pipe]). KJ, RV: pipe in 1 Sm 10:5; Is 5:12; 30:29; Jer 48:36; 1 Co 14:7. See also *music*; *pipe*.

flux. See *disease*; *dysentery*.

fly. Immense number and great variety of species found in E (Ex 8:21-31; Ps 78:45; Ec 10:1; Is 7:18).

food. 1. Bread and water are "stay and staff" of life (Is 3:1). Wheat most commonly used for flour. Barley, spelt, millet, and lentils also ground in emergencies, or eaten by poor (Eze 4:9, 10). Primitive method of grinding flour was to crush it between two stones. Canaanites used rotary type mill in which cone of upper millstone fit into depression in lower millstone. Common Hebrew mill consisted of two stones: lower stone, 20 to 24 in in diameter and 4 in thick; upper stone slightly smaller. In center of lower stone peg was inserted which was passed through center of wooden cross-piece wedged in 4-in hole in upper stone. Projecting peg near edge of upper stone served as handle. Grain fed into center hole of revolving upper stone was crushed as it moved outward between stones (Mt 24:41; Ex 11:5). Flour carefully sifted.

2. Flour, yeast, salt, olive oil, and water or milk used in making bread. Simplest oven (used in camp or vineyard) was slightly convex, circular plaque of sheet iron, about 30 in in diameter. After plaque had been heated, crackerlike thickness of dough was spread over it and quickly baked. Another type of oven consisted of dome of clay, about 3 ft in diameter and 1½ ft high. Small loaves were placed under this dome and the dome was covered with fire. Another common oven was cylindrical clay structure 3 ft high and 2 ft in diameter, covered by lid. Fire was built in cylinder; after it had burned to live coals, loaves were stuck on inside surface to bake. Community ovens were probably also used. Besides bread Jewish women baked confections of many kinds (Ex 16:31).

3. Vegetables, grown in private plots by family or by truck gardeners, were important part of Hebrew diet. Legumes were extensively grown in all periods of Israel's history. Beans of varieties similar to modern ones were grown in large quantities, dried, and threshed. Lentils, which look like small split peas, are reddish tan in color (Gn 25:34; 2 Sm 17:28). Fitches (RSV: dill) used chiefly as flavoring material (Is 28:25, 27).

4. Melons (Nm 11:5) and cucumbers (Nm 11:5; Is 1:8) grew in both Palestine and Egypt. Onions, garlic, and leeks (Nm 11:5) were always favorites of Israelites. Dill (RSV: Is 28:25, 27; Mt 23:23), mustard (Mt 13:31), coriander seed (Ex 16:31; Nm 11:7) provided strong flavoring. Cinnamon bark (Ex 30:23), mint, cummin (Mt 23:23), saffron (SS 4:14) flavored both food and wine. Parsley, celery, let-

tuce, cabbage grown. Favorite dish was vegetable stew.

5. Best meat scarce in Palestine and used for special occasions (Lk 15:23; Ex 12:3-10). Meats were stewed or used to flavor vegetable stew. Calf or kid might be stewed in milk but not in that of its mother (Ex 23:19). On special occasions whole animals might be roasted (barbe-cued) and served (Gn 18:7; Lk 15:23).

6. Fish were taken chiefly from Sea of Galilee, Jordan, and Mediterranean (Mt 4:18-31). Roasted over live charcoal or salted and dried for later use (Jn 21:9-13; Mk 8:7).

7. Fowl, both wild (Lv 11:13-19; Lk 2:23, 24) and domestic (Mt 23:37; Jn 18:27), and eggs (Is 10:14; Lk 11:12) good source of protein.

8. Milk and its products were chief supply of protein, calcium, and fat. Milk of cows (1 Sm 6:7), sheep, and goats (Dt 32:14; Is 7:21, 22) used as beverage at meals (Gn 18:8), especially by children (Heb 5:12, 13). Curds of milk eaten (Gn 18:8; Dt 32:14; Pr 30:33. KJ, RV: butter). Cheese prepared from soured milk (1 Sm 17:18). Butter (Ps 55:21) churned in suspended goatskin from cream skimmed from top of soured milk. (Klinck)

fool. Person who has no wisdom or judgment (Pr 12:15; Lk 12:20) or is morally or religiously defective (Ps 14:1; 92:6; Jer 17:11).

footmen. 1. Infantry (2 K 13:7). 2. Guard (as RV, RSV, 1 Sm 22:17). 3. Men on foot (Jer 12:5). Possibly same as 1.

footstool. Used by kings (2 Ch 9:18). Earth is God's footstool (Ps 110:1; Is 66:1; Mt 5:35).

forehead (fôr'ed). Priests wore inscribed golden plates on forehead (Ex 28:38). Special marks placed on forehead (Eze 9:4; Jer 3:3; Rv 17:5). Mark of beast on forehead (Rv 13:16; 20:4). God's name is on forehead of saints (Rv 14:1; 22:4).

foreigner (KJ usually: stranger). One not of Hebrew stock (Ex 12:45; Eph 2:12). Those who are not citizens of God's kingdom (Eph 2:19; 1 Ptr 2:11).

foreknowledge. God's knowledge of all future events. See also *elect*.

forerunner. Preparer of way (Heb 6:19, 20).

forest. Woods, forests, trees, shrubs frequently mentioned; probably more extensive then in Palestine than now. See *ash*; *cedar*; *cypress*; *oak*; *pine*; *plane*.

fork. See *fan*; *fleshhook*; *homes* 5.

forgiveness. Act of God which ends alienation caused by man's sin and puts man in proper relationship to God. Forgiveness unmerited (Mt 18:23-25); given for Christ's sake (Mk 2:5, 7, 10; Lk 24:47; Jn 20:23; Eph 1:7; Cl 1:14; 1 Jn 2:12). Forgiveness of brethren is consequence of Christ's forgiveness (Mt 6:12-14; Eph 4:32). Contrition precedes forgiveness (Ps 51; Is 57:15; Jer 14:20).

fornication. Illicit sex relation especially with unmarried person (Mt 5:32; 1 Co 5:9; 6:9; 2 Co 12:21; Eph 5:3; Cl 3:5). Figuratively, infidelity to God (Eze 16:2; Jer 2:20).

fort, fortification, fortress. Cities of Canaan were strongly fortified with walls when Hebrews entered. Famous fortified towns: Gibeah, Jerusalem, Samaria, Damascus. KJ often: fenced. God's protection is figuratively called a fortress (2 Sm 22:2; Ps 31:3; Jer 6:27).

Fortunatus (fôr-tû-nă'tus, fortunate). Corinthian Christian (1 Co 16:17).

Fortune. See *Gad* 4.

Forum of Appius (fō'rum òv áp'i-us). See *Appii Forum*.

fountain. Springs highly prized in Palestine (Gn 16:7; Dt 8:7; 33:28; 1 Sm 29:1). With God is fountain of life (Ps 36:9; Jer 17:13; Pr 10:11). Drink Jesus gives becomes spring of living water (Jn 4:14).

fowl. See *food* 7.

fowler. One who catches birds, usually with noose of hair or cords (Ps 91:3; 124:7; Pr 6:5).

fox. H. shu'al is jackal as well as fox (should be jackal in Ju 15:4; Ps 63:10; Neh 4:3). Two varieties of foxes (*Vulpes nilotica*; *V. flavescens*) found in Palestine (Mt 8:20; Lm 5:18; Lk 13:32; Eze 13:4).

frankincense (frāngk'in-sēns). Fragrant gum resin of tree used in anointing oil for priests (Ex 30:34), meal offering (Lv 2:1), burned (Lv 6:15), on showbread (Lv 24:7).

freedmen. See *libertines*.

fringes. Tassels made of twisted blue thread fastened on each corner of garment. Jews commanded to wear them as reminder of Law (Nm 15:37-40; Dt 22:12. RSV: tassels).

frog. Amphibian common in Egypt and Palestine (Ex 8:2-14; Ps 78:45; 105:30; Rv 16:13).

frontlet. Jewel or amulet between eyes. Later Jews, interpreting Ex 13:16; Dt

6:8; 11:18 literally, inscribed Ex 13:2-10, 11-16; Dt 6:4-9; 11:13-21 on frontlets or wore them on left arm. G: phylacteries (Mt 23:5).

frying pan. See *pan*.

fuller. One who bleaches, cleanses, thickens, or dyes cloth (Mt 3:2; Mk 9:3). Had place outside E wall of Jerusalem (2 K 18:17; Is 7:3; 36:2).

furlong. See *measures* 11.

furnace. 1. Bake oven (as RSV. Neh 3:11). 2. Furnace for smelting iron (Dt 4:20; 1 K 8:51). 3. Kiln for burning bricks (as RSV. Ex 9:8, 10; 19:18). 4. Crucible for melting silver and gold (Pr 17:3; 27:21 [RSV: crucible]; Eze 22:20). 5. Furnace for various purposes (Gn 19:28; Dn 3:6, 11; Mt 13:42, 50; Rv 1:15; 9:2). 6. Figuratively, trial (Is 48:10). 7. Everlasting punishment (see Mt 13:42; 25:41). See *food*, *trade* 7.

furniture. 1. Camel's canopied saddle (Gn 31:34. RSV: camel's saddle). 2. Furnishings (vessels) of tabernacle (Ex 25:9; 40:9; 1 Ch 9:29). 3. Furnishings of palaces. 4. Furnishings of private dwellings (Neh 13:8. KJ: household stuff). See *homes*.

furrow. 1. Trench made by plow (Ps 65:10; Hos 10:4). 2. Iniquity (as RSV: Hos 10:10).

future life. See *eschatology*; *eternal life*; *eternity*.

G

Gaal (gā'al). Son of Ebed; conspired against Abimelech (Ju 9:26-45).

Gaash (Gā'ash, quaking). Hill in Ephraim where Joshua was buried (Jos 24:30; Ju 2:9; 2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:32).

Gaba (gā'bā). See *Geba* 1.

Gabael (gāb'ā-ēl). 1. Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1). 2. Poor Jew to whom Tobit lent money (Tob 1:14).

Gabatha (gāb'ā-thā). See *Bigthan*.

Gabbai (gāb'ā-i, taxgatherer). Benjaminite (Neh 11:8).

Gabbatha (gāb'ā-thā). Place where tribunal of Pilate stood (G lithostroton, pavement. Jn 19:13).

Gabbe, Gabdes (gāb'ē, -dēz). See *Geba* 1.

Gabrias (gā'bri-ās). Brother (or father) of Gabael (Tob 1:14; 4:20).

Gabriel (gā'bri-el, man of God). Angel who interpreted visions to Daniel (Dn 8:16-27; 9:20-27); announced birth of John the Baptist (Lk 1:11-22) and Jesus (Lk 1:26-38).

Gad (gād, good fortune). 1. Jacob's 7th son (Gn 30:9-11; 49:19). 2. Tribe of Gad (Nm 1:14, 24, 25; 26:15-18; Dt 27:13; Eze 48:27); settled between Reuben and half tribe of Manasseh E of Jordan (Nm 32); carried into captivity by Tiglath-pileser (1 Ch 5:26). 3. David's seer (1 Sm 22:5; 2 Sm 24:11-14; 2 Ch 29:25) and chronicler (1 Ch 29:29). 4. Idol (RV, RSV: Fortune. KJ: troop. Is 65:11).

Gadarenes (gād-ā-rēnz'). Inhabitants of Gadara, decapolis city (perhaps modern Um-Keis), about 6 mi SE of Sea of Galilee, or of Gerasa (Gergesa, modern Kersa) on E coast (Mt 8:28 [KJ: Gergesenes]). RV, RSV: Gerasenes in Mk 5:1; Lk 8:26, 37.

Gaddi (gād'i, fortunate). 1. One of twelve spies (Nm 13:11). 2. John; son of Mat-thathias (1 Mac 2:2. KJ: Caddis. RV: Gaddis).

Gaddiel (gād'i-ēl, fortune of God). One of twelve spies (Nm 13:10).

Gaddis (gād'is). See *Gaddi* 2.

gadfly. Figuratively of punishment for Egypt (Jer 46:20. KJ, RV: destruction).

Gadi (gā'di, Gadite). Father of Menahem (2 K 15:14, 17).

Gaham (gā'hām, to burn). Son of Nahor (Gn 22:24).

Gahar (gā'hār, hiding place). Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:49; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ, RV: Geddur]).

Gai (gā'i, valley. KJ: valley. RSV: Gath). Place mentioned in pursuit of Philistines (1 Sm 17:52).

Gaius (gā'yus, L. Caius). 1. Macedonian companion of Paul at Ephesus (Acts 19:29). 2. Co-worker of Paul from Derbe (Acts 20:4). 3. Christian at Corinth baptized by Paul (Ro 16:23; 1 Co 1:14). 4. Addressee of 3 Jn. (Scholars regard some of these as identical).

Galaad (gāl'ā-ād). See *Gilead*.

Galaal (gāl'al). Two Merarite Levites (1 Ch 9:15, 16; Neh 11:17).

Galatia (gā-lā'shī-ā). Region of inner Asia Minor around the Halys, S of Black Sea; named for Gauls who settled there in 3d c BC. After Pompey's conquest (64 BC) Roman province was formed which included region visited by Paul on 1st journey (Acts 16:6; 18:23; 1 Co 16:1; Gl 1:2; 2 Ti 4:10; 1 Ptr 1:1).

Galatians, Epistle to. Written by Paul, probably to churches established on 1st missionary journey and soon after that journey. Purpose: to stress justification by faith over against tenets of Judaizers. Outline: 1. Apostolic Vindication (1; 2). 2. Justification by Faith (3; 4). 3. Practical Applications (5; 6).

galbanum (gāl'bā-num). Gum resin with pungent odor used in sacred incense (Ex 30:34).

Galeed (gāl'ē-ēd, heap of witness). Heap of stones commemorating covenant between Jacob and Laban (Gn 31:47, 48).

Galgala (gāl'gā-lā). See *Gilgal* 4.

Galilean (gāl-i-lē'ān). See *Galilee*.

Galilee (gāl'i-lā, circle). The N of 3 provinces of Palestine (Jos 20:7; 1 K 9:11; 2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 6:76). Originally given to Zebulun (Jos 19:10-16), Asher (Jos 19:24-31), and Naphtali (19:32-39). In time of Christ extended from Hermon to Carmel, from Jordan to Mediterranean. Land fertile; "way of the sea" (trade route, Is 9:1) crossed lower Galilee. Ruled by Herod Antipas. Galileans were simple, impulsive, pious, generous. Jesus performed major part of ministry there (Capernaum). Twelve, with exception of Judas Iscariot, were Galileans. Leaders of Judea despised Galileans, who were recognized by dialect (Mk 14:70).

Galilee, Sea of (Mt 4:18; 15:29). Also called Sea of Chinnereth, or Chinneroth (Nm 34:11; Jos 12:3; 13:27); Lake of Gennesaret(h) (Lk 5:1; 1 Mac 11:67 [KJ; Gennesar]); Sea of Tiberias (Jn 6:1; 21:1). Lake formed by Jordan 680 ft below sea level, 13 mi long, 7 wide, 160 ft deep. Blue, sweet water abounds with fish.

gall. 1. Bitter secretion of liver (Jb 16:13; 20:25). 2. Poison of serpents believed to be gall (Jb 20:14). 3. Poisonous bitter herb (H rosh. Dt 29:18 [RSV: poisonous fruit]; Hos 10:4 [RSV: poisonous weeds; KJ, RV: hemlock]). 4. Ingredient of drink offered Christ (Mt 27:34). 5. Figuratively, bitter experience (Jer 8:14; Acts 8:23).

gallery. In architecture, projection of story or veranda (Eze 42:3, 5). RV, RSV: tresses in SS 7:5. RSV: walls in Eze 41:15.

galley. Low, flat-built vessel with banks of oars (Is 33:21).

Gallim (gāl'im, heaps). Town of Benjamin N of Jerusalem (1 Sm 25:44; Is 10:30).

Gallio (gāl'i-ō). Roman proconsul (KJ: deputy) of Achaia (AD 51—52); brother of Seneca, the philosopher (Acts 18:12-17).

gallows. Mentioned in Esther (2:23; 5:14; 6:4; 7:9, 10; 8:7; 9:13, 25) as means for execution.

Gamad, men of (gām'ād). RV, KJ: Gam-madim(s). Defenders of tower of Tyre (Eze 27:11).

Gamael (gām'ā-el). See *Daniel* 3.

Gamaeliel (Gā-mā'li-el, reward of God). 1. Prince of Manasseh (Nm 1:10; 2:20; 7:54; 10:23). 2. Grandson of Hillel; Pharisee; member of Sanhedrin (Acts 5:34); teacher of Paul (Acts 22:3); gave wise counsel at trial of Peter and apostles (Acts 5:38-40). Called "rabban" and highly regarded in rabbinic circles.

games. Children's games mentioned: playing "wedding" and "funeral" (Mt 11:17), keeping birds (Jb 41:5). Children played in streets (Zch 8:5). Recreation of adults included merrymaking (Jer 15:17), rides (Ju 14:12-19), music and dancing (Lk 15:25), racing (Ps 19:5; Ec 9:11), bow and sling (1 Sm 20:20; Ju 20:16; 1 Ch 12:2). Paul acquainted with Greek games (1 Co 9:24-27; 15:32; Ph 3:14; Cl 3:15; 2 Ti 2:5; 4:7, 8). Gaming board found in Saul's castle at Gibeah. See also *music*; *dance*.

Gammadim (gām'ā-dim). See *Gamad*, *men of*.

Gamul (gām'ul, recompensed). Chief of 22d course of priests (1 Ch 24:17).

gangrene (gāng'grēn). See *disease*.

Gar (gār). See *Gas*.

garden. Enclosed plot of ground for flowers (SS 6:2), vegetables (Dt 11:10), fruit (SS 4:16; 6:11), spices (SS 6:2), and parks (Est 1:5). Gardens were well watered (Gn 13:10; Nm 24:6) and protected (Is 1:8).

Gareb (gār'ēb, scab). 1. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40). 2. Hill near Jerusalem (Jer 31:39).

Garizim (gār'i-zim). See *Gerizim*.

garlic. See *food* 4.

garment. See *dress*.

Garmite (gār'mit). Appellation of Keilah (1 Ch 4:19).

garrison. Military post or fortified and manned place (1 Sm 13:23; 14:1-15; 1 Ch 11:16).

Gas (gās, KJ: Gar). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Gashmu (gāsh'mū). See *Geshem*.

Gatam (gā'tām). Son of Eliphaz; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11, 16; 1 Ch 1:38).

gate. Placed as entrances to cities (Gn 19:1), tabernacle (Ex 27:16), camp (Ex 32:26), temple (2 Ch 8:14), mansions (Lk 16:20), houses (Acts 10:17), rivers (Nah 2:6), prisons (Acts 12:10). Market and judgment places were near gates of cities (2 Sm 15:2; 2 K 7:1; Dt 17:5; Ru 4:1-12). Symbols of power (Gn 22:17; Ez 14:12; Mt 16:18). Figuratively: gate of heaven (Gn 28:17); gates of New Jerusalem (Rv 21:12, 21); gate of righteousness (Ps 118:19, 20); gate of death (Jb 38:17).

gatekeeper (Usually KJ: porter; RV: door-keeper; RSV: gatekeeper). Keeper of city, temple, palace, or private doors and gates (2 K 7:10; 1 Ch 23:5; Ps 84:10; Ez 7:24; Mk 13:34).

Gath (gāth, wine press). One of 5 great Philistine cities (Jos 13:3; 1 Sm 6:17), site uncertain (Am 6:2); home of Goliath (1 Sm 17); refuge of David (1 Sm 21:10), who later captured it (1 Ch 18:1). See 2 Ch 11:8).

Gath-hepther (gāth-hē'fēr, wine press of Hephher. KJ: Gittah-hepher in Jos 19:13). Town in Zebulun 3 mi from Nazareth; Jonah's town (2 K 14:25). Modern el Meshad.

Gath-rimmon (gāth-rim'un, pomegranate press). 1. Levitical city of Dan near Joppa (Jos 19:45; 21:24; 1 Ch 6:69). 2. Probably scribal error for Bileam (Jos 21:25. See 1 Ch 6:70).

Gaza (gā'zā). Capital of Philistia (Gn 10:19); assigned to Judah (Jos 10:41; 15:47; Ju 1:18); scene of Samson's exploits (Ju 16) and of Philip's Christian activity (Acts 8:26). KJ: Azzah in Dt 2:33; 1 K 4:24; Jer 25:20. Modern Ghazze. See also *Ayyah*.

Gazara (Gā-zā'rā). See *Gezer*.

Gazathites (gā'zāth-its). See *Gazites*.

gazelle (gā-zēl'). H ts-bl, *Gazella dorcas*. Clean animal; smallest of Palestinian antelopes (Dt 12:15, 22; 15:22; Pr 6:5; SS 2:9, 17. KJ: roebuck).

Gazer (gā'zēr). See *Gezer*.

Gazera (gā-zē'rā). 1. See *Gezer*. 2. See *Gazzam*.

Gazez (gā'zēz, shearer). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:46).

Gazites (gā'zits). Inhabitants of Gaza (Jos 13:3 [KJ: Gazathites]; Ju 16:2).

Gazzam (gāz'am, devourer. Gazera in 1 Esd 5:31 [RSV: Gazzan]). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:48; Neh 7:51).

Geba (gē'bā, hill). 1. Levitical city of Benjamin (modern Jeba), 6 mi N of Jerusalem (KJ; Gaba in Jos 18:24; Ez 2:26; Neh 7:30; Gibeah [with which text at times confuses Geba] in Ju 20:33; 1 Sm 13:16; 14:5; all versions: Geba in Jos 21:17; 1 Sm 13:3; 1 K 15:22; 2 K 23:8; 1 Ch 6:60; 8:6; Neh 11:31; 12:29; Is 10:29; Zch 14:10). KJ: Gabdes; RV: Gabbe in 1 Esd 5:20. 2. Town in Jezreel (Jdth 3:10). 3. See Gibeon.

Gebal (Gē'bāl, mountain). Phoenician city on Mediterranean (Ps 83:7; Eze 27:9). G Byblos. Modern Jbeil.

Gebalites (gē'bāl-its, KJ: Giblites). Inhabitants of Gebal (Jos 13:5; 1 K 5:18 [KJ: stonesquarers; RSV: men of Gebal]).

Geber (gē'bēr, man). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:19). Ben-geber (1 K 4:13) probably his son.

Gebim (gē'bim, cisterns). City of Benjamin (Is 10:31).

gecko (gēk'ō, ferret). Lizard which emits plaintive sound (Lv 11:30. KJ: ferret; LXX: shrew).

Gedaliah (gēd-ā-lī'ā, Lord makes great). 1. Levite harpist (1 Ch 25:3, 9). 2. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). 3. Son of Pashhur; conspired against Jeremiah (Jer 38:1). 4. Made governor of Judea by Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 25:22); protector of Jeremiah (Jer 39:14; 40:5-16). 5. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18). Joadanus (RSV: Jodan) in 1 Esd 9:19. 6. See Jozabad 7.

Geddur (gēd'ēr). See *Gahar*.

Gideon (gēd'ē-un). See *Gideon*.

Geder (gēd'ēr, wall). Town in S Judah (Jos 12:13). Perhaps Gedor 2.

Gederah (gē-dē'rā, wall). Town in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:36; 1 Ch 4:23 [KJ: hedges]). Modern Jedireh.

Gederoth (gē-dē'rōth, enclosures). Town in Judah (Jos 15:41); captured by Philistines (2 Ch 28:18). Perhaps modern Katrah, 4 mi SW of Ekron. See also *Kidron*.

Gederothaim (gēd-ē-rō-thā'im, two walls). Town of Judah (Jos 15:36).

Gedor (gēd'ōr, wall). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:31). 2. Town in Judah, 7½ mi NW of Hebron (Jos 15:58; 1 Ch 4:4, 18). Modern Edur. 3. Town, perhaps in Simeon (1 Ch 4:39). 4. Town of Benjamin (1 Ch 12:7).

Ge-harashim (gē-hār'ā-shim, valley of craftsmen. KJ: Charashim). Place near Jerusalem (as KJ, RV). Or name of person (as RSV. 1 Ch 4:14. See Neh 11:35).

Gehazi (Gē-hā'zī, valley of vision). Servant of Elisha (2 K 4:12-36; 5:20-27).

Gehenna (gē-hēn'ā, "valley of [son, children of] Hinnom" in OT, "hell" in NT). Deep valley S of Jerusalem (Jos 15:8) where Jews had offered their children to Moloch (2 K 23:10; Jer 7:31; 19:2-6). Later became dump for unclean matter; fires burned in it continually. NT uses word as place of destiny for damned (Mt 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; Mk 9:43, 45, 47; Lk 12:5). Identical with "lake of fire" (Rv 19:20; 20:10). See also *hell*.

Geliath (gē-lī'ōth). See *Gilgal* 1.

Gemalli (gē-māl'i, camel owner). Danite; father of spy Ammiel (Nm 13:12).

Gemariah (gēm-ā-rī'ā, Lord has perfected). 1. Son of Hilkiah; messenger of Zedekiah (Jer 29:3). 2. Prince; son of Shaphan; urged king not to burn Jeremiah's scroll (Jer 36:10-26).

genealogy (jēn-ē-āl'ō-jī, birth record. KJ at times: generations). Tracing forward or backward of ancestral relationship of tribes and families (Gn 35:22-26; Nm 1:2, 18; 1 Ch 9:2; Neh 7:5; Mt 1:1-16; Lk 3:23-38). Genealogies contained gaps (e.g., in Ex 6:16-24).

generation. 1. Begetting or producing (Gn 2:4). 2. Offspring or successions of offspring (Gn 5:1). 3. Age as period of time (Gn 15:16; Dt 32:7; Ps 45:17). 4. Men of specific time (Lv 3:17; Mt 11:16; 17:17; 24:34).

Genesis (jēn'-ē-sis, beginning). First book of Bible and of Pentateuch, attributed to Moses in Scripture. Book of beginnings; describes origins of physical universe, plants, animals, human life, and institutions. Outline: 1. History of Creation, Adam, Deluge, Noah, First Inhabitants, Babel (1-11). 2. History of Patriarchs Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph (12 to 50). See *Pentateuch*; *creation*; *flood*; *Abraham*; *Isaac*; *Jacob*.

Gennesar, **Gennesaret**, **Gennesareth** (gē-nē-sār, gē-nēs'ā-rēt, -rēth). 1. Plain NW of Sea of Galilee (Mt 14:34; Mk 6:53). 2. See *Galilee*, *Sea of*.

Genneus (gē-nē'us), Father of Apollonius (2 Mac 12:2).

Gentiles, *H goyim*; RSV 3 times: *Goyim*. 1. Non-Hebrew nations of world (Gn 10:5; 14:1; Ju 4:2, 13, 16; Neh 5:8). 2. In NT *ethnos* means nation (Acts 2:5; Lk 7:15) and in the plural, *Gentiles* (Mt 4:15). 3. *Hellen* (Greek) is sometimes rendered "Gentile" in KJ (Ro 2:9, 10; 1 Co 10:32. RV, RSV: Greek). 4. People outside Jewish and Christian faith (1 Co 5:1; 10:20. RSV: pagan).

Genubath (gē-nū'bāth, theft). Edomite; son of Hadad (1 K 11:20).

Geon (gē'ōn). See *Gihon*.

Gera (gē'rā). 1. Descendants of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 8:3, 5, 7). 2. Benjaminite; father of Ehud (Ju 3:15). 3. Benjaminite; father of Shimei (2 Sm 16:5). **gerah** (gē'rā). Smallest Jewish coin; worth c 3 cents (Ex 30:13; Lv 27:5; Nm 3:47; 18:16; Eze 45:12).

Gerar (gē'rār). Philistine city near Gaza (Gn 10:19; 20:1; 26:26; 2 Ch 14:13, 14).

Gerasenes, **Gergesenes** (gē'rā-sēnz, gū'r-gē-sēnz). See *Gadarenes*.

Gerizim (gēr'ī-zim, KJ: Garizim in 1 Mac 5:23). Mt c 2,850 ft high; opposite Mt Ebal. Blessings were read from it (Dt 11:29; 27:12); site of Samaritan temple (see 2 K 17:33; Jn 4:20).

Gerr(h)enians (gē-rē'ni-āns). People of Gerar (2 Mac 13:24).

Gershon (gūr'shom, sojourner). 1. Son of Moses and Zipporah (Ex 2:22; 18:3; 1 Ch 23:15, 16; 26:24). 2. Son of Manasseh and father of Jonathan, the priest (Ju 18:30). 3. One who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:2; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ, RV: Gerson]). 4. See *Gershon*.

Gershon (gūr'shōn, sojourner). Son of Levi (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16). Gershon in 1 Ch 6:16, 17, 20, 43, 62, 71; 15:7. Founder of Gershonites (1 Ch 6:62; 26:21; 29:8), who were given 13 cities (Jos 21:6).

Gerson (gūr'sun). See *Gershon* 3.

Geruth Chimham (gē'rūth kim'hām, lodging place of Chimham). Probably khan (Jer 41:17. KJ: habitation of Chimham).

Gesem (gē'sēm). See *Goshen*.

Gesham, **Geshan** (gē'shām, -shān). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Geshem (gē'shēm, KJ: Gashmu in Neh 6:6). Arabian opponent of Jews after their return from captivity (Neh 2:19; 6:1, 2).

Geshur (gē'shēr, bridge). Region between Mt Hermon and Bashan (Dt 3:14; Jos 12:5); given to Manasseh, but original inhabitants not expelled (Jos 13:13); Aramaean kingdom (2 Sm 13:17; 15:8. See 2 Sm 3:3).

Geshuri, Geshurites (gē-shōō'ri, -rits). Inhabitants of Geshur (Dt 3:14; Jos 13:2, 11, 13; 1 Sm 27:8).

Gether (gē'thēr). 3d son of Aram (Gn 10:23; 1 Ch 1:17).

Gethsemane (gēth-sēm'ā-nē, oil press). Olive yard E of Jerusalem; scene of Christ's agony and betrayal (Mt 26:36-56; Mk 14:26-52; Lk 22:39-54; Jn 18:1-13).

Geul (gē-ū'el, majesty of God). Gadite; son of Machi; spy (Nm 13:15).

Gezer (gē'zēr. KJ: Gazer in 2 Sm 5:25; 1 Ch 14:16. Gazara in 1 Mac 4:15 [KJ: Gazara]; 9:52; 2 Mac 10:32). Ancient city 18 mi NW of Jerusalem; Tell Jezer; modern Khirbet Yerdeh. Joshua defeated king of Gezer (Jos 12:12) but could not take city (Ju 1:29). Assigned to Levites (Jos 21:21; 1 Ch 6:67). Egyptian Pharaoh destroyed city, gave it to Solomon (1 K 9:16). See also *Gob*.

Gezrite (gēz'rit). See *Girzite*.

ghost. Used three times (Is 29:4; Mt 14:26; Mk 6:49) in RSV. Frequently in KJ, RV for life, spirit, breath (Gn 25:17; Jb 11:20; Jer 15:9; Mt 27:50). See also *Holy Spirit*; *soul*, *spirit*.

Giah (gi'ā, bursting forth). Place opposite Ammah (2 Sm 2:24).

giants. Men abnormally tall and powerful.

1. *Nephilim* (fallen ones). Sons of Anak; unnatural offspring before flood (Gn 6:4; Nm 13:33). 2. *Rephaim* (shades). Aborigines of Canaan, Edom, Moab, and Ammon (Gn 14:5; 15:20; Dt 3:11; Jos 12:4; 13:12). 3. *Anakim*. Gigantic race connected with Rephaim (Nm 13:33; Dt 2:10, 11, 12); found at Hebron (Nm 13:22) and hill country (Jos 11:21). 4. Emim (KJ: Emims). Ancient inhabitants of Moabite country (Gn 14:5; Dt 2:10, 11). 5. *Zamzummim* (KJ: Zamzummims). Ancient inhabitants of country of Ammonites (Dt 2:20). Probably same as *Zuzim* (Gn 14:5).

Gibbar (gi'bār, mighty man). See *Gibeon*.

Gibbethon (gi'bē-thōn, height). Town of Dan assigned to Kohathites (Jos 19:44; 21:23; 1 K 15:27; 16:17).

Gibea (gi'bē-ā, hill). Village; probably Gibeah (1 Ch 2:49).

Gibeah (gi'bē-ā, hill). 1. Gibeah of Judah, 10 mi SW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:57). 2. Gibeah of Benjamin (Ju 19:13, 14; 1 Sm 13:2; 2 Sm 23:29). "Gibeah of Saul" (1 Sm 11:4), birthplace of Saul; residence after he became king (1 Sm 10:26; 15:34). Site (Tell el-Ful) including castle excavated. 3. Gibeah at Kiriath-jearim; place where ark was kept after returned by Philistines (2 Sm 6:3, 4. RV, RSV: the hill). 4. Gibeah (KJ: hill) of Phinehas; place in Mt Ephraim (Jos 24:33). 5. Gibeah often translated "hill" (Ju 7:1; 1 Sm 23:19; 26:1; 2 Sm 2:24; Jer 31:39).

Gibeath (gi'bē-āth). Probaby Gibeah (2 Jos 18:28. RSV: Gibeah).

Gibeath-elohim (gi'bē-āth-ē-lō'hīm, KJ, RV: hill of God). Place in Benjamin where Saul met and joined prophets (1 Sm 10:5). Sometimes identified with Gibeah 2.

Gibeath-haaraloth (gi'bē-āth-hā-ār-ā-lōth, hill of the foreskins). Place where Joshua circumcised Israelites after crossing Jordan (Jos 5:3. KJ, RV: hill of the foreskins).

Gibeon (gi'bē-un, hill city). City in Benjamin given to Levites (Jos 18:25; 21:17). Originally Hivite city (Jos 11:19), whose people made treaty with Joshua under false pretenses, thereby saving city but bringing slavery on themselves (Jos 9:10; 2 Sm 21:1-9). Geba in 2 Sm 5:25. Gibebar in Ez 2:20.

Giblites (gi'b'lits). See *Gebalites*.

Giddalti (gi-dāl'ti, I magnify). Son of Heman; leader of the 22d musical course (1 Ch 25:4, 29).

Giddel (gid'el). 1. Ancestor of Nethinim who returned (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:49). Cathua in 1 Esd 5:30. 2. Ancestor of Solomon's servants who returned (Ez 2:56; Neh 7:58; 1 Esd 5:35 [KJ, RV: Isdael]).

Gideon (gid'ē-un, cutting down. KJ in NT: Gedeon). Son of Joash of tribe of Manasseh (Ju 6:11); called to deliver Israel; cut down Baal's altar (hence called Jerubbaal; let Baal plead. Ju 6:32); defeated Midianites; destroyed Succoth; refused king's crown (Ju 6—8; Heb 11:32). Called Jerubbesheth (contender with Shame. 2 Sm 11:21).

Gideonite (gid'ē-ō'nī, cutting off). Benjaminite (Nm 1:11).

Gidom (gi'dōm, cutting). Place E of Gibeah (Ju 20:45).

gler eagle (jēr ē'g'l). See *vulture*.

gift (gift). Given more often in E than in W. Given to show esteem (Est 9:22), good will (Gn 45:22), or secure favor (Gn 32:13-21; Ex 23:8; Pr 18:16). Bridegroom paid parents, gave gifts to bride (Gn 34:12). Subjects brought gifts as tribute (2 Sm 8:2, 6). God's gifts: eternal life (Jn 4:10; Ro 6:23); Holy Spirit (Acts 2:38); others (Eph 4:8).

Gihon (gi'hōn, gushing forth). 1. River of Paradise (Gn 2:13). 2. Spring in Kidron valley; its water confined within city of Jerusalem (1 K 1:33-38; 2 Ch 32:30; 33:14; Sir 24:27 [KJ: Geon]).

Gillalai (gi'lā-lī). Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Gilboa (gi'lō-ā). Mt range overlooking Jezreel; Saul slain there (1 Sm 31; 2 Sm 1:21).

Gilead (gi'lē-ād, to be rough). 1. Land E of Jordan extending from Sea of Galilee to Dead Sea (Gn 31:21-25; Dt 3:12-17). KJ: Galaad in Jdth 1:8; 1 Mac 5:9, 55. Modern Jeldūd. 2. City of Gilead (Hos 6:8). 3. Grandson of Manasseh (Nm 26:29, 30; Jos 17:1); founder of Gileadites (Ju 12:4, 5). 4. Father of Jephthah (Ju 11:12). 5. Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Gilgal (gi'l'gāl, circle). 1. Place in Jordan valley near Jericho where Israel encamped (Jos 4:19-24); became city and headquarters (Jos 9:6; 15:7. Gelliloth in Jos 18:17); Saul there crowned (1 Sm 10:8; 11:15), forfeited kingdom (1 Sm 13:4-15). 2. City of Elijah and Elisha near Bethel (2 K 2:1, 2; 4:38). 3. Name in difficult phrase in Jos 12:23. RSV: Galilee. 4. Place mentioned in 1 Mac 9:2 (KJ: Galgala).

Giloh (gi'lōh). Town in mts of Judah (Khirbet Jala? Jos 15:51; 2 Sm 15:12).

Gimzo (gi'm'zō, place of sycamores). Place 3 mi from Lydda in Judah (2 Ch 28:18). Modern Jimzu.

gin. Snare for birds (Is 8:14; Am 3:5. RSV: trap).

Ginath (gi'nāth). Father of Tibni (1 K 16:21, 22).

Ginnetho, Ginnethoi, Ginnethon (gi'nē-thō, -thō-l, -thōn). Priest (Neh 10:6; 12:4, 16).

girdle (gûr'd'l). See *dress*.

Girgashite, Girgasite, (gûr'gâ-shî't, -sî't). Aborigines of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 15:21; Dt 7:1; Jos 3:10; 24:11; 1 Ch 1:14; Neh 9:8).

Girzite (gûr'zî't. KJ: Gezrite). People living S of Philistia otherwise unknown (1 Sm 27:8).

Gishpa, Gispa (gîsh'pâ, gîs'pâ). Overseer of Nethinim (Neh 11:21).

Gittah-hepher (gî'tâ-hê'fê'r). See *Gath-hepher*.

Gittaim (gî'tâ-îm, two wine presses). Village of Benjamin (2 Sm 4:3; Neh 11:33).

Gittite (gî'tî't). Native of Gath (2 Sm 6:10, 11).

gittith (gî'tî'ith). Feminine of "Gittite"; musical term; possibly instrument of Gath or a melody ("Of Gath" or "Of Wine-press" Ps 8:81; 84: titles).

Gizonite (gî'zô-nî't). Appellation of Hashem (1 Ch 11:34); perhaps variant for Gunite (Nm 26:48).

gladness. See *joy*.

glass. Opaque glass early used by Phoenicians and Egyptians (c 1500 BC. Jb 28:17. KJ: crystal). Transparent glass produced in Roman period (Rv 4:6; 15:2; 21:18, 21). See also *crystal*; *mirror*.

gleaning. Gathering grain left by reapers, or grapes after vintage. Owners were to leave gleanings of grain, grapes, and fallen fruit for poor (Lv 19:9, 10; Dt 24:19-21; Ru 2).

glede. Bird of vulture family (Dt 14:13. RSV: buzzard).

glorious ones. See *dignities*.

glory. 1. Manifestation of that which shows character or excellence of subject. God's glory is expression of His holiness (Ex 33:19-23; Mt 17:2; Lk 2:9; Jn 1:14; 2:11; 17:4, 5, 22). Man's glory are those things which display his highest character (soul: Ps 16:9; reputation: Pr 3:35; Christian experience: Ph 2:16; service: 1 Th 2:20). 2. The glory itself (Is 42:8; 3:8). Thus God is glory of His people (Jer 2:11. See Lk 2:29-32). 3. Believers participate in spiritual (Jn 17:22; 1 Co 2:7; 2 Co 3:18; 1 Ptr 1:8) and eternal (Mk 10:37; Ro 8:18; 1 Co 15:43) glory, will have glorified bodies (Ph 3:21). 4. Teaching of degrees of glory in heaven based on Dn 12:3; Lk 19:12-26; 1 Co 15:41, 42.

gnat. H ken; G konops. Small bloodsucking insect (Mt 23:24). KJ, RV: lice; RV margin: sandflies or fleas in Ex 8:16-19; Ps 105:31; KJ, RV: in like manner in Is 51:6. Translation uncertain. Marsh gnats and lice were common in Egypt.

Gnosticism (nôs'tî-sîz'm, G *gnosis*, knowledge). Movement which reached its peak in 2d, 3d c AD. Taught redemption from material world and entrance into freedom through union of soul with fullness (*pleroma*) of God. Gnostic tendencies opposed in NT (Jn; Cl; 2 Ptr; 1, 2, 3 Jn; Jude; Ti; Rv).

goad. Rod sharpened at one end for guiding oxen (1 Sm 13:21; Ju 3:31). Used figuratively (Ec 12:11).

Goah (gô'â, lowing. KJ: Goath). Place near Jerusalem (Jer 31:39).

goat. Often mentioned (Gn 27:9; 30:32); hair woven for cloth (Ex 25:4; 35:26; Dt 14:4); used for burnt and sin offerings (Gn 15:9; Lv 3:12; 4:24; 9:15). See *Azazel*. Figuratively, the damned (Mt 25:32, 33). Wild goat found among hills and rocks (Dt 14:5; 1 Sm 24:2; Jb 39:1; Ps 104:18).

Goath (gô'âth). See *Goah*.

Gob (gôb, pit). Place where war was waged between Israel and Philistia (2 Sm 21:18, 19). Gezer in 1 Ch 20:4.

goblet. Drinking vessel (Est 1:7 [KJ, RV: vessel]; SS 7:2 [RSV: rounded bowl]).

God. Being unlimited in power, knowledge, wisdom, not confined to time and space; made world and man; to Him man is responsible. God manifests Himself through created things, but this truth (basic to every human system of religion) is changed into a lie by fallen man (Ro 1; 2; Ps 19; Acts 17). God reveals Himself to man in incarnation of Jesus Christ (Jn 1:18; 2 Co 5:18-20). Chief OT names for God: Elohîm (connoting power) and Yahveh (see *Jehovah*). Anthropomorphic (Gn 3:8; Ex 16:12; Ps 2:4; Is 7:18) and anthropopathic (Ex 20:5; Lv 20:23; Zph 3:17) expressions used of God who, however, is not man (Is 31:3; 55:8, 9; Hos 11:9). God is One (Dt 6:4; 1 Co 8:4; Gl 3:20). "God" is properly used of Trinity or of each Person (Eph 1:3; Jn 1:1; Acts 5:3, 4). See *Trinity*; *gods*, *false*; *Jesus Christ*; *Holy Spirit*.

God fearers. See *proselytes*.

God Most High. See *High*, *Most*.

gods, false. See *Adrammelech*; *Anammelech*; *Artemis*; *Asherah*; *Ashima*; *Ash-toreth*; *Astarte*; *Baal*; *Baal-berith*; *Baal-peor*; *Baal-zebub*; *Bel*; *Castor and Pollux*; *Chemosh*; *Chiun*; *Gad* 4; *Hermes*; *Moloch*; *Merodach*; *Milcom*; *Molech*; *Nehushtan*; *Nergal*; *Nibhaz*; *Nisroch*; *Rephan*; *Rimmon*; *Sakkuth*; *satyr*; *Succoth-Benoth*; *Tammuz*; *Tartak*; *Zeus*.

Gog (gôg). 1. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4). 2. Prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal; prophetically described as invading Israel in Last Times (Eze 38:39. See Rv 20:8-15).

Goiim (gô'îm). See *Gentiles*.

Golan (gô'lân, exile). Refuge city in Bashan (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8; 21:27).

gold. Precious metal obtained from Havilah (Gn 2:11, 12), Sheba (1 K 10:2), Ophir (1 K 22:48). Used for ornaments (Gn 24:22), money, temple furnishings (Ex 36:34-38). Symbol of purity (Jb 23:10; Lm 4:1).

goldsmith. See *trade* 7.

Golgotha (gôl'gô-thâ). See *Calvary*.

Goliath (gô-lî'âth). 1. Philistine giant slain by David (1 Sm 17). 2. The Goliath slain by Elhanan (2 Sm 21:19) identified as Lahmi, brother of Goliath. Probably of Anakim.

Gomer (gô'mêr). 1. Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); ancestor of tribe (Eze 38:6). 2. Wife of Hosea (Hos 1:3).

Gomorra, Gomorra (gô-môr'â, submer-sion). City of plain destroyed by fire (Gn 14; 18:20; 19:24, 28). See also *Sodom*.

good. Not autonomous reality but essence of God (Ps 118:1; Mk 10:18; Lk 18:19). God's acts are good (Ex 18:9; Jer 32:40; Ro 7:12). Salvation is good which God gives man and which centers in Christ (Eph 1:3; Heb 10:1). To do good is to live in Christ (Rom 6; Gal 5:24-26).

gopherwood. Unknown wood of Noah's ark (Gn 6:14).

Gorgias (gôr'jî-âs). Syrian general (1 Mac 3:38).

Gortyna (gôr-tî'nâ). Capital of Crete (1 Mac 15:23).

Goshen (gô'shen). 1. NE province of Egypt; c 40 mi long (Gn 46:28; 47:6; Joth 1:9 [KJ: Gesem]). 2. District of S Palestine (Jos 10:41; 11:16). 3. Town in mts of Judah (Jos 15:51).

gospel (good news. *G euaggelion* [evangel]). Message of salvation of world in Jesus Christ (Ro 1:16, 17), that He died and rose again (1 Co 15:1-5).

gospels. 1st four books of NT; attributed from earliest times to Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. 1st three called synoptic Gospels since they may be set side by side for comparison. Writers are called evangelists.

Gothollah, Gotholias (gôth-ô-lî'â, -lî'âs). See **Athaliah** 3.

Gothoniel (gô-thô-nî-el). Father of Chabris (Jdth 6:15).

gourd. 1. Perhaps castor oil plant (Jon 4:6-10). 2. Wild gourd is perhaps colocynth (2 K 4:39). 3. Ornamental figures in Solomon's temple. KJ, RV: knops in 1 K 6:18 (margins: gourd); 7:24; oxen in 2 Ch 4:3.

governor. Although also applied to other dignitaries, usually one who governs city, province, etc., under supreme ruler (Gn 42:6; Ez 5:14; Neh 5:14). *G hegemon* (L procurator): provincial governor appointed by emperor (Mt 27:2; Acts 23:24; 26:30). See also **Tirshatha**.

Gozan (gô'zân). Place on Habor R NW of Nineveh (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 19:12; 1 Ch 5:26; Is 37:12).

Graba (grä'bä). See **Hagaba**.

grace. OT *hesed* (KJ: loving-kindness; RSV: steadfast love), persistent love, especially as related to covenant, comes nearest to NT *charis* (LXX translates *hen* with *charis*). Grace is relationship which God establishes between Himself and men (2 Sm 7:15; Ps 31:21). Grace for man is forgiveness of sins (Ex 34:6, 7; Ps 103:8; Is 43:25). NT *charis* applied to Christ (Jn 1:14; Tis 2:11-13) and His work (Ro 5:15, 21; 1 Co 1:4), whereby forgiveness, life, and salvation are accomplished (1 Co 15:10; Gl 2:15-21; Eph 2:8). See **steadfast love**.

grain. (KJ: corn). Grain of various kinds, but not maize or Indian corn. Chief

grains were wheat, barley, millet, vetch, beans, lentils, and fitches. See also **food**.

grape. See **vineyard**.

grass. Green herbage generally (Gn 1:11, 12; Mt 6:30). Figuratively (Ps 90:5, 6; Is 40:6, 8; Ja 1:10, 11; 1 Ptr 1:24) describes life's brevity.

grasshopper. See **locust**.

grave, grave clothes. See **burial**.

graving tool. See **trade** 7.

Great Sea. See **Mediterranean Sea**.

greaves. See **armor**.

Grecia, Greece (grê'shâ, grês). Country in SE Europe including Macedonia (Acts 20:2), Epirus, Achaia, and Peloponnesus. H *Javan* (Ionia) in Gn 10:2-5; Dn 8:21; Jl 3:6, representative for isles afar off (Is 66:19; Eze 27:13).

Grecian, Greek (grê'shân, grêk). 1. Language of Greece of which *koine* is form in NT times. 2. Inhabitants of Greece; NT versions distinguish "Greeks" (Hellenes), that is, Greeks by birth (Acts 17:12), or all non-Jews (Ro 1:16; Gl 3:28), and Hellenists (G *hellenistai*). KJ: Grecians; RV: Grecian Jews [margin: Hellenists], that is, Greek-speaking Jews (Acts 6:1; 9:29).

greyhound. KJ, RV in obscure passage (Pr 30:31. RSV: strutting cock).

griddle. See **pan**.

grove. See **Asherah**.

Gudgodah (gûd-gô'dâ, cutting). Encampment of Israel between Mt Hor and Jotbath (Dt 10:7). Hor-haggidgad (KJ: Hor-hagidgad) in Nm 33:32.

guest. See **hospitality**.

guest chamber. Room for guests (Mk 14:14; Lk 22:11).

guilt. See **conscience**; **sin**.

Guni (gû'nî, painted). 1. Son of Naphtali (Gn 46:24; Nm 26:48; 1 Ch 7:13); ancestor of Gunites (Nm 26:48). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 5:15).

Gur (gûr, whelp). Place near Ibleam where Ahaziah was slain (2 K 9:27).

Gurbaal (gûr-bâ'âl, sojourn of Baal). Place in Arabia (2 Ch 26:7).

H

Haahashtari (hâ-â-hâsh'tâ-ri). Son of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:6).

Habaiah (hâ-bâ'yâ, Lom has hidden). Priest whose descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:61) but were excluded from priesthood (Neh 7:63 [RV: RSV: Hobaiah]; 1 Esd 5:38 [KJ, RV: Obdia]).

Habakkuk (hâ-bâk'uk, embrace). Prophet; wrote during Chaldean period (1:6; c 600 BC); temple still standing (2:20; 3:19; 2 Esd 1:40 [KJ, RV: Abacuc]; Bel 33-39 [KJ: Habbacuc]). Outline: 1. Twofold Complaint (Judah's sin, 1:1-4; Chaldean cruelty, 1:12-2:1) and Twofold Answer (1:5-11; 2:2-20). 2. Prayer (3).

Habaziniyah, Habazziniyah (hâb-â-zî-nî'â, Lord's light). Rechabite; father of Jaazaniyah (Jer 35:3).

Habbacuc (hâ-bâk'uk). See **Habakkuk**.

habergeon (hâb'er-jûn). Obsolete KJ word for coat of mail (Ex 28:32; 39:23; 2 Ch 26:14; Neh 4:16; Jb 41:26).

Habor (hâ'bôr, joining?). Tributary (modern Khabor) of Euphrates (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 1 Ch 5:26).

Hacaliah, Hachaliah (hâk-â-lî'â). Father of Nehemiah (Neh 1:1).

Hachlah (hâ-kî'lâ, dark). Hill in Ziph (1 Sm 23:19; 26:1, 3).

Hachmoni, Hachmonite (hâk'mô-nî, -nî). Ancestor (patronymic) of Jashobeam and Jehiel (1 Ch 11:11; 27:32). Tachemonite (KJ: Tachmonite) in 2 Sm 23:8.

Hadad (hâ'dâd, thunderer?). 1. Aramaean deity of storm and thunder (Baal of Canaanites; Addu of Phoenicians; Adad of Mesopotamians). Perhaps also title. 2. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15 [KJ: Hadar]; 1 Ch 1:30). 3. King of Edom; son of Bedad (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46). 4. Another king of Edom (1 Ch 1:50). Hadar in Gn 36:39. 5. Prince of Edom who escaped massacre of Joab (1 K 11:14-25).

Hadadezer (hâd-âd-ê'zêr, Hadad is help. KJ, RV often: Hadarezer). Son of Rehob; king of Zobah; twice defeated by David (2 Sm 8:3-5; 10:15-18; 1 K 11:23; 1 Ch 18:3-10; 19:16-19).

Hadadrimmon (hâ-dâd-rîm'on, Hadad, Rimmon, names for Syrian god). Place in valley of Megiddo (Zch 12:11. See 2 Ch 35:22-25; Eze 8:14).

Hadar (hâ'dâr). See **Hadad** 2; 4.

Hadarezer (hâd-â-rê'zêr. See **Hadadezer**.

Hadashah (hâ-dâsh'â). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:37).

Hadassah (hâ-dâs'â). See **Esther**.

Hadattah (hâ-dât'â). See **Hazor-hadattah**.

Hades (hă'déz). Classical Greek: person, then place for all dead in depth of earth. In LXX translates "Sheol." NT: beyond of death, place of departed; negative connotation (Mt 11:23; Lk 10:15; 16:23; Acts 2:27, 31; Rv 1:18; 6:8; 20:13, 14. KJ: hell). See also *Gehenna*; *hell*; *sheol*.

Hadid (hă'did, pointed). Place in Benjamin (Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 11:34). Probably same as Adida (1 Mac 12:38; 13:13). Modern Hadith near Lydda.

Hadlai (hă'dlī, resting). Ephraimite, father of Amasa (2 Ch 28:12).

Hadoram (hă-dô'rām). 1. Son of Joktan; progenitor of tribe (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21). 2. Son of Tou of Hamath; ambassador to David (1 Ch 18:10). Joram in 2 Sm 8:10. 3. See *Adoniram*.

Hadrach (hă'drāk). Syrian country (Zch 9:1). Ancient Hatarrika on Orontes.

Ha-eleph (hă-ē'lēf). See *Eleph*.

Hagab (hă'gāb, locust). One of Nethinim who returned from Babylon (Ez 2:46; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ: Agaba. RV: Accaba]).

Hagaba, Hagabah (hă'gā-bā). One of Nethinim who returned from Babylon (Neh 7:48). Hagabah in Ez 2:45; 1 Esd 5:29 (KJ: Graba. RV: Aggaba).

Hagar (hă'gār, flight). Egyptian handmaid of Sarah; bore Ishmael to Abraham as proxy for Sarah; expelled by Sarah and Abraham (Gn 16: 21; 25:12). Type of legal bondage (Gl 4:24, 25. KJ: Agar).

Hagarenes, Hagarites, Hagerites (hă'gā-rēnz, hă'gār-its, hă'gēr-its). See *Hagrites*.

Haggai (hă'gā-i, festive). Prophet in days of Darius Hystaspes (520 BC. Hg 1:1) and leader in rebuilding temple (Ez 5:1; 6:14). KJ: Ageus; RV: Aggaeus in 1 Esd 6:1; 7:3; 2 Esd 1:40. Outline: 1. Re-proof and Encouragement to Rebuild Temple (1). 2. Future Glory of House of God and Doom of Heathen (2).

Haggadolim (hă'gā-dō-lim, great men). Father of Zabdiel (Neh 11:14. KJ: great men).

Haggeri (hă'gē-rī). See *Hagri*.

Haggi (hă'gī, festive). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:15).

Haggiāh (hă'gī-ā, festival of Loam). Levite (1 Ch 6:30).

Haggiṯh (hă'gī-th, festive). Wife of David; mother of Adonijah (2 Sm 3:4; 1 K 1:5, 11; 2:13; 1 Ch 3:2).

Hagia (hă'gī-ā). See *Hattil*.

Hagiographa (hă'gī-ō'grā-fā, sacred writings). 3d division of OT (H *Kethubhim*: writings): Ruth, Chronicles, Ezra, Nehemiah, Esther, Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon, Lamentations, Daniel.

Hagri (hă'gī-rī. KJ: Haggeri). Father of Mibhar (1 Ch 11:38).

Hagrites (hă'gī-its). Descendants of Hagar, Ishmaelites (1 Ch 5:10, 18-22; 27:31. KJ: Hagarite, Hagerite. KJ, RV, Ps 83:6: Hagarenes).

Hai (hă'i). See *Ai*.

hail. 1. Greeting (Mt 2:49). 2. Plague of Egypt (Ex 9:18-29); feared because of destructiveness (Ps 78:47, 48; 148:8). 3. Figuratively, divine retribution (Is 28:2).

hair. Considered ornament by Jews; bald head despised (2 K 2:23; Is 3:24; Jer 47:5). Long hair worn by youths (2 Sm 14:26), Nazarites (Nm 6:5), and women (SS 4:1; Lk 7:38). Certain customs forbidden or censured (Lv 19:27; 21:5; Dt 14:1; 1 Ti 2:9; 1 Ptr 3:3). Barbers mentioned (Eze 5:1); also shaving and polling (44:20).

Hakkatan (hăk'ā-tān, smallest). Father of Johanan (Ez 8:12; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ: Akatan; RV: Akatan]).

Hakkoz (hăk'ōz). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:8 [RSV: Koz; KJ: Coz]). 2. Head of 7th division of priests (1 Ch 24:10). KJ: Koz in Ez 2:61; Neh 3:4, 21; 7:63. KJ: Accoz; RV: Akkos in 1 Esd 5:38.

Hakupha (hă-kū'fā). Ancestor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Acipha. RV: Achipha]).

Halah (hă'lāh, smooth). Region of N Mesopotamia (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 1 Ch 5:26; Ob 20 [KJ, RV: this host]).

Halak (hă'lāk, smooth). Mountain in S Palestine (Jos 11:17; 12:7), perhaps same as Akkrabbim.

Halul (hă'lūl). Village in Judah (Jos 15:58).

Hali (hă'lī). Town of Asher (Jos 19:25).

Halicarnassus (hă-lī-kār-nās'us). City in Caria, Asia Minor (1 Mac 15:23).

Hallel (hă-lāl'). Ps 113-118, chanted in liturgy of certain festivals.

Hallelujah (hă'lē-lōō'yā, praise Loam). Liturgical ejaculation urging all to praise Jehovah. Occurs at beginning of Ps 106, 111-113, 117, 135, 146-150 and at end of Ps 104-106, 113, 115-117; 135; 46-150 (translated; praise. See KJ, RV margins, sometimes: Hallelujah). In NT: Rv 19:1, 3, 4, 6 (KJ: Alleluia).

Haloheh (hă-lō'hēsh, speaker of charms). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 3:12 [KJ: Haloheh]; 10:24).

hallow (H *qadash*; separate). Set apart from ordinary to sacred use (Ex 20:11; 29:36; Is 65:5; Jn 17:19; Acts 20:32).

Haloheh (hă-lō'hēsh). See *Haloheh*.

Ham (hām, black. Egyptian name for Egypt). 1. 3d son of Noah (Gn 5:32); provoked father by act of indecency (Gn 9:21-27); sons: Cush, Mizraim, Put, Canaan (1 Ch 1:8); descendants lived in S Arabia, Ethiopia, Egypt, Canaan (Gn 10:6-14). 2. Poetic name for Egypt (Ps 78:51; 105:23, 27; 106:22). 3. Place where Chedorlaomer defeated Zuzim (Gn 14:5).

Haman (hāmān). Prime minister of Ahasuerus (Est 3:1; Ap Est 10:7 [KJ, RV: Aman]).

Hamath (hām'āth, fortress). 1. City (modern Hama) on Orontes in Syria (Gn 10:18; Nm 13:21; 1 K 8:65). 2. Province centering in Hamath (1 Mac 12:25 [KJ: Amathis]; 2 K 17:24, 30; 23:33). KJ: Hemath in 1 Ch 13:5; Am 6:14.

Hamath-zobah (hām'āth-zō'bā). Probably same as Hamath (2 Ch 8:3).

Hamath (hām'āth, hot springs). 1. Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:35); near Tiberias, identified by Josephus (*Ant* XVIII, ii, 3) with Emmaüs. Hammothdor in Jos 21:32; Hammon in 1 Ch 6:76.

2. Ancestor of Rechabites (1 Ch 2:55).

Hammeah (hām'ē-ā). See *Meah*.

Hammedatha (hām'ē-dā'thā). Father of Haman (Est 3:1; Ap Est 12:6 [KJ, RV: Amadathus]; 16:10 [KJ: Amadatha; RV: Amadathus]).

Hammelek (hām'ē-lēk, the king). Proper name in KJ, RV. RSV: king (Jer 36:26; 38:6).

hammer. 1. Tool used for driving tent pins (Ju 4:21), tearing down structures (Ps 74:6), beating gold (Is 41:7), quarrying (Jer 23:29), or as workman's tool (1 K 6:7). 2. Figuratively, any crushing power (Jer 23:29; 50:23). See also *trade* 5; 7; 11.

Hammiphkad (hă-mīf'kād). See *Miphkad*.

Hammolecheth, Hammoleketh (hă-môl'ê-kêth, the queen). Sister of Gilead (1 Ch 7:18).

Hammon (hām'on, hot springs). 1. City in Asher (Jos 19:28). 2. See *Hammath*.

Hammoth-dor (hām'oth-dôr). See *Hammath* 1.

Hammuel (hām'û-êl, warmth of God. KJ: Hamuel). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26).

Hammurabi (hām-u-rā'bē). 6th king of 1st dynasty of Babylon (1726—1686 BC; not Amraphel of Gn 14:1); military genius; builder; lawgiver (Code of Hammurabi).

Hamonah (hā-mō'nā, multitude). Figurative city near which Gog is defeated (Eze 39:16).

Hamon-gog (hā'môn-gōg, multitude of Gog). Symbolical name for valley in which forces of Gog are buried (Eze 39:11).

Hamor (hām'ôr, ass). Father of Shechem (Gn 33:19; 34:26; Acts 7:16 [KJ: Em-mor]).

Hamran (hām'rân). See *Hemdan*.

hamstring. See *hough*.

Hamuel (hām'û-êl). See *Hammuel*.

Hamul (hām'ûl, pitied). Son of Perez; progenitor of Hamulites (Gn 46:12; Nm 26:21).

Hamutal (hā-mū'tāl, akin to dew). Wife of Josiah; mother of Jehoahaz, Zedekiah (2 K 23:31; 24:18; Jer 52:1).

Hana (hā'nā). See *Hanan* 4.

Hanameel, Hanamel (hān-ā-mēl, -mēl, God has pitied). Cousin of Jeremiah (Jer 32:6-12).

Hanan (hā'nān, gracious). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:23). 2. One of David's mighty men (1 Ch 11:43). 3. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 4. Founder of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:46; Neh 7:49). 5. Teacher of Law (Neh 8:7 [KJ, RV: Ananias in 1 Esd 9:48]; 10:10). 6, 7. Co-covenanters with Nehemiah (Neh 10:22, 26). 8. Assistant treasurer of Nehemiah (Neh 13:13). 9. Man of God (Jer 35:4).

Hananeel, Hananel (hā-nān'ê-êl, hān-ā-nēl, God has been gracious). Gave name to tower in Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:1; 12:39; Jer 31:38).

Hanani (hā-nā'nī, gracious). 1. Head of 18th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 25). 2. Seer; father of prophet Jehu (1 K 16:1; 2 Ch 16:7). 3. Brother of Nehemiah (Neh 1:2; 7:2). 4. Priest (Ez 10:20; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Ananias]). 5. Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Hananiah (hān-ā-nī'ā, Lord has favored). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:24). 2. Leader of 16th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 23). 3. Captain of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 4. Father of Zedekiah (Jer 36:12). 5. False prophet (Jer 28:1-17). 6. Grandfather of Irijah (Jer 37:13-15). 7. Hebrew name of Shadrach (Dn 1:3-19). 8. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). Grandson Joanan (KJ: Joanna) in Lk 3:27. 9. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ, RV: Ananias]). 10. Perfumer (Neh 3:8. KJ: son of perfumer). 11. Repaired wall (Neh 3:30). 12. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:23). 13. Governor of castle (Neh 7:2). 14. Priest (Neh 12:12). Probably same in Neh 12:41. 15. See *Channuneus*.

hand. 1. Figuratively: a. Power, strength (H Jos 8:20; Ps 76:5). b. Hand of God refers to His activity (Ex 13:3, 14, 16; Nm 11:23; 1 Sm 5:6). c. Many phrases which are often translated literally (Gn 41:35; Ps 16:8; 73:23). d. Open hand: liberality (Dt 15:8). 2. Right hand:

South; left hand: North (Jb 23:9; 1 Sm 23:19). 3. Right hand: place of honor (1 K 2:19; Mt 25:33). 4. Imposed to bestow blessing (Mk 10:16; 2 Ti 1:6).

handbag. See *crisping pin*.

handbreadth. See *measures* 1b.

handful. See *measures* 2a.

handkerchief (hāng'kêr-chîf, G soudarion, sweat cloth). Used to wrap money (napkin; Lk 19:20); wrap head of corpse (napkin, cloth; Jn 11:44); and, chiefly, as article of dress (Acts 19:12).

Hanes (hā'nêz). Place in Egypt (Is 30:4).

hanging. See *punishment*.

Haniel (hān'î-êl). See *Hanniel*.

Hannah (hān-ā, grace). Mother of Samuel (1 Sm 1; 2).

Hannathon (hān-ā-thōn, favored). Place in N Zebulun (Jos 19:14).

Hanniel (hān'î-êl, grace of God). 1. Prince of Manasseh (Nm 34:23). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:39. KJ: Haniel).

Hanoah (hā'nōk, dedicated). 1. Son of Midian and descendant of Abraham by Keturah (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33 [KJ: He-noch]). 2. Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9; Ex 6:14; Nm 26:5; 1 Ch 5:3).

Hanun (hā'nun, favored). 1. King of Ammon (2 Sm 10:1-4; 1 Ch 19:1-6). 2. 3. Jews who repaired portions of wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:13, 30).

Hapharaim, Haphraim (hāf-ā-, hāf-rā'im, two pits). Place in Issachar between Shunem and Shihon (Jos 19:19).

Happizeez (hāp'î-zêz, dispersion). Head of 18th course of priests. (1 Ch 24:15. KJ: Apses).

Hara (hā'rā, mountainous). Province in Assyria (1 Ch 5:26).

Haradah (hā-rā'dā). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:24).

Haran (hā'rān, road). 1. Brother of Abraham (Gn 11:26-31). 2. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:46). 3. Levite (1 Ch 23:9). 4. City in Mesopotamia, on Belikh River, 60 mi above confluence with Euphrates. Abraham located there after leaving Ur (Gn 11:31, 32; 24:10; 27:43; Acts 7:2, 4 [KJ: Charran]).

Hararite (hā'rā-rîr, mountain dweller). Designation of 3 of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:11, 33 [RV: Ararite]; 1 Ch 11:34, 35).

Harbona, Harbonah (hār-bō'nā). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10; 7:9).

hardness of heart. Stubbornness; disposition unresponsive to discipline or appeal (Ex 7—10; Mk 8:17; Acts 19:9).

hare. Species of rabbit, probably *Lepus Syriacus* (Lv 11:6; Dt 14:7).

Hareph (hā'rêf, plucking). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:51).

Hareth (hā'rêth). See *Hereth*.

Harhaiah (hār-hā'yā). Father of Uzziel (Neh 3:8).

Harhas (hār'hās, poor). Ancestor of Shalum (2 K 22:14). Hasrah in 2 Ch 34:22.

Har-heres (hār-hê'rêz, Mount Heres). See *Heres*.

Harhur (hār'hûr, inflammation). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53). Asur (KJ: Assur) in 1 Esd 5:31.

Harim (hā'rîm, consecrated). 1. Head of 3d priestly course (1 Ch 24:8; Neh 12:15). Rehun in Neh 12:3. Probably same in Ez 2:39; Neh 7:42; 1 Esd 5:25 (KJ: Carme; RV: Charne). Descendants divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:21). 2. Priest; sealed covenant (Neh 10:15); possibly priest course collectively. 3. Place whose natives returned (Ez 2:32; Neh 7:35); divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:31); repaired wall (Neh 11:3). Annas

- (RSV; Annan) in 1 Esd 9:32. 4. Sealed covenant (Neh 10:27); possibly collectively for 3.
- Hariph** (hā'rif, autumnal). 1. Founder of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 7:14). Jorah in Ez 2:18 and RSV in 1 Esd 5:16 (KJ: Azepeurith; RV: Arsihurith). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19).
- harlot, harlotry** (KJ often: whore, whoredom). Religious and common prostitution widespread in Semitic world; both common (Lv 19:29) and religious (Lv 21:7, 9, 14; Dt 23:18) forbidden.
- Har-Magedon** (hār-mā-gēd'un). See *Armageddon*.
- Harnepher** (hār'ne-fēr). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).
- Harod** (hā'rōd, fear). Spring (KJ: well) where Gideon encamped (Ju 7:1); identified with modern Jalūd; village probably located there (2 Sm 23:25).
- Haroch** (hā-rō'ō). See *Reaiah* 1.
- Harosheth** (hā-rō'shēth). City in N Palestine; home of Sisera (Ju 4:2, 13, 16). Identified as Tell 'Amar, 16 mi NW of Megiddo.
- harp**. See *music*.
- harrow**. KJ, RV in 2 Sm 12:31; 1 Ch 20:3 (RSV; pick). Some regard instrument as threshing machine. See *agriculture* 2.
- Harsha** (hār'shā. Charea in 1 Esd 5:32). Head of family of Nethinim which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:52; Neh 7:54).
- Harsith** (hār'sith). See *east gate*.
- hart**. Male fallow deer (*Cervus dama*; H 'ayyal) once found in Palestine (Dt 12:15, 22; 14:5; 15:22; 1 K 4:23; Ps 42:1; Is 35:6; Lm 1:6).
- Harum** (hā'rum, high). Judahite (1 Ch 4:8).
- Harumaph** (hā-rōō'māf, snub-nosed). Father of Jedaiah (Neh 3:10).
- Haruphite** (hā-rōō'fīt). Designation of Shephatiah (1 Ch 12:5).
- Haruz** (hā'rūz). Grandfather of Amon (2 K 21:19).
- harvest**. See *agriculture* 4; *orchard*; *vineyard*.
- harvest, feast of**. See *Pentecost*.
- Hasadiah** (hās'ā-di'ā, loved by Lord). 1. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20). 2. See *Asadiah*.
- Hasenuah** (hās-ē-nū'ā). See *Hassenuah*.
- Hashabiah** (hāsh-ā-bī'ā, Lord imputes). 1. Two Merarite Levites: descendant of Amaziah (1 Ch 6:45) and of Bunni (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). 2. Son of Jeduthun (1 Ch 25:3, 19). 3. David's official W of Jordan (1 Ch 26:30). 4. Ruler of Levites (possibly same as 3) in David's time (1 Ch 27:17). 5. Chief Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ: Assabias; RV: Sabias]). 6. Levite under Ezra (Ez 8:19; 1 Esd 8:48 [KJ: Asebia; RV: Asebias]). 7. Chief priest in charge of bullion and temple equipment (Ez 8:24; 1 Esd 8:54 [KJ: Assanias; RV: Assamias]). 8. Bani's father (Neh 11:22). 9. Levite (Neh 3:17; 10:11; 12:24). 10. Priest (Neh 12:21). 11. See *Malchijah* 4.
- Hashabnah** (hā-shāb'nā). Chief who sealed Nehemiah's covenant (Neh 10:25).
- Hashabneiah, Hashabniah** (hāsh-āb-nē-i'ā, -nī'ā, Lord regarded). 1. Father of Hattush (Neh 3:10). 2. Levite; exhorted Israelites to worship God (Neh 9:5).
- Hashbadana, Hashbadanah, Hashbaddana** (hāsh-bād'ā-nā). Stood by Ezra as latter read Law (Neh 8:4). Nabarias (RSV: Nabariah) in 1 Esd 9:44.
- Hashem** (hā'shēm. Jashen in 2 Sm 23:32). Father of members of David's guard (1 Ch 11:34).
- Hashmonah** (hāsh-mō'nā). Station of Israel in Arabah near Mt Hor (Nm 33:29).
- Hashub** (hā'shūb). See *Hashubh*.
- Hashubah** (hā-shōō'bā, esteemed). Descendant of Solomon (1 Ch 3:20).
- Hashum** (hā'shūm). 1. His descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:19; 10:33; Neh 7:22; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Asom]). Arom in 1 Esd 5:16. 2. Stood by Ezra as latter read law (Neh 8:4); sealed covenant (10:18). Lothasubus in 1 Esd 9:44.
- Hashupha** (hā-shōō'fā). See *Hasupha*.
- Hasideans** (hās-i-dē'ānz, pious. KJ: Asideans; Assideans). Party among Jews which held to old faith (1 Mac 2:42; 7:13; 2 Mac 14:6).
- Hasmonaeans** (hāz-mō-nē'ānz). See *Asmonaeans*; *Maccabees*.
- Hasrah** (hāz'rā). 1. See *Harhas*. 2. See *Azara*.
- Hassenaah** (hās-ē-nā'ā). Descendants rebuilt Fishgate (Neh 3:3). Senaah in Ez 2:35; Neh 7:38; 1 Esd 5:23 (KJ: Annaas; RV: Sanaas).
- Hassenuah** (hās-ē-nū'ā). Benjaminite; descendants lived in Jerusalem after captivity (1 Ch 9:7 [KJ: Hasenuah]; Neh 11:9 [KJ: Senuah]).
- Hashub** (hāsh'ūb, thoughtful. KJ: Hashub in Neh). 1. Repaired part of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:11). 2. Also repaired wall (Neh 3:23). He or 1 sealed covenant (Neh 10:23). 3. Father of Shemaiah (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15).
- Hassophereth** (hās-ō-fēr'ēth). See *Sophereth*.
- hasty fruit** (hās'ti frōōt). See *orchard* 2.
- Hasupha** (hā-sū'fā, made bare). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46 [KJ: Hashupha]; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Asipha]).
- hat**. Probably kind of cap. (Dn 3:21. RV: mantle).
- Hatach, Hathach** (hā'tāk, hā'thāk). See *Hathath* 2.
- hate**. 1. Abhor; loathe; regard as ugly; cherish dislike for. Regard with feelings contrary to love (2 Ch 18:7; Ps 45:7; Mt 24:10). 2. Withdrawal from and denial of every relationship orientated from the fallen state so that the Christian's relationships have their right and meaning in the Lord (Lk 14:26. See "deny," Lk 9:23; "in the Lord," 1 Co 7:39; "as to the Lord," Eph 5:21-33).
- Hathath** (hā'thāth, fear). 1. Son of Othniel (1 Ch 4:13). 2. Eunuch of Ahasuerus (Est 4:5. KJ: Hatach. RV: Hathach).
- Hatipha** (hā-tī'fā, captive). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:54; Neh 7:56; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ, RV: Atipha]).
- Hatita** (hā-tī'tā, dug up). Temple porter whose descendants returned (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Teta; RV: Ateta]).
- Hattil** (hāt'il, vacillating). Servant of Solomon whose descendants returned (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59; 1 Esd 5:34 [KJ: Hagia; RV: Agia]).
- Hattush** (hāt'ush). 1. Judahite; son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 3:22). 2. Descendant of David who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:2; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ: Lettus; RV: Attus]). 3. Rebuilt part of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:10). Perhaps same as 2. 4. Sealed covenant of Nehemiah (Neh 10:4). 5. Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:2).
- Hauran** (hō-rān, hollow land?). 1. Plateau of E Syria S of Damascus. In Greco-Roman period called Auranitis. Covered

- with extinct volcanic mounds (Eze 47: 16, 18. See Josephus *Ant* XVII, xi, 4; XVIII, iv, 6; *Wars* I, xx, 4; II, vi, 3; III, iii, 5). 2. See *Auranus*.
- Havilah** (hāv'i-lā, sandy). 1. Region surrounded by Pison R (Gn 2:11). Name later applied to region of Cushites (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9), Joktanites (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23), and Ishmaelites (Gn 25:18). 2. Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). 3. Son of Joktan (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23).
- Havoth-jair, Havvoth-jair** (hāv'ōth-, hāv'ōth-jā'ir, villages of Jair). Unwalled towns in NW Bashan captured by Jair (Nm 32:41; Dt 3:14; Ju 10:4; 1 Ch 2:23).
- hawk** (H nets). Unclean predatory bird ranging from sparrow hawk to buzzard (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15; Jb 39:26).
- hay**. 1. KJ for grass (Pr 27:25; Is 15:6). 2. Cut herbage or grass (1 Co 3:12. See Ps 72:6). Hay not made in Palestine.
- Hazaal** (hāz'ā-āl, God sees). King of Assyria (844–804 BC); successor of Benhadad II (1 K 19:15–18; 2 K 8:7–15); seized Israel's land E of Jordan (2 K 10:32, 33; Am 1:3, 4); overcame Jehoahaz (2 K 13:3–7, 22–25) and besieged Jerusalem (2 K 12:17, 18).
- Hazaiah** (hā-zā'yā, Lord has seen). Judahite (Neh 11:5).
- Hazar** (hā'zār, enclosure, village). Often prefixed to descriptive place names. Also used for encampments of nomads.
- Hazar-addar** (hā'zār-ād'ār). See *Addar* 1.
- Hazar-enan**, -enon (hā'zār-ē'nān, -ē'nōn, village of fountains). Village near Damascus (Nm 34:9, 10; Eze 47:17, 18; 48:1).
- Hazar-gaddah** (hā'zār-gād'ā, village of good fortune). Village in S Judah (Khirbet Ghazza? Jos 15:27).
- Hazar-hatticon** (hā'zār-hāt'i-kōn, middle village. RV, RSV: Hazer-hatticon). Village on boundary of Hauran (Eze 47:16).
- Hazar-maveth** (hā'zār-mā'vēth, village of death). Son of Joktan; descendants in Arabia (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).
- Hazar-shual** (hā'zār-shō'āl, fox village). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:28; 19:3; 1 Ch 4:28; Neh 11:27).
- Hazar-susah**, -susim (hā'zār-sū'sā, -sū-sīm, village of mare, horses). City of Simeon (Jos 19:5; 1 Ch 4:31). Probably modern Sbalat Abu Suseln.
- Hazazon-tamar** (hāz'ā-zōn-tā'mēr, pruning of palm). See *En-gedi*.
- hazel** (hā'z'il). Almond (as RV, RSV. Gn 30:37).
- Hazelelponi** (hāz-e-lēl-pō'nī). See *Hazelelponi*.
- Hazer-hatticon** (hā'zēr-hāt'i-kōn). See *Hazar-hatticon*.
- Hazerim** (hā-zē'rīm). Proper noun in KJ. RV, RSV (correctly): villages (Dt 2:23).
- Hazeroth** (hā-zē'rōth, villages). Israelite encampment before Paran (Nm 11:35; 12:16; 33:17, 18; Dt 1:1). There sedition of Aaron and Miriam occurred (Nm 12).
- Hazezon-tamar** (hāz'e-zōn-tā'mēr). See *En-gedi*.
- Hazi** (hā'zi-ēl, vision of God). Levite; son of Shime'i (1 Ch 23:9).
- Hazo** (hā'zō, vision). Son of Nahor and Milcah (Gn 22:22).
- Hazor** (hā'zōr, enclosure). 1. City of N Galilee near headwaters of Jordan; ruled by Jabin; taken by Joshua (Jos 11:1–14; 12:19); given to Naphtali (Jos 19:36). A later Jabin of Hazor defeated by Deborah and Barak (Ju 4; 1 Sm 12:9). Thence Tiglath-pileser III carried captives to Assyria (2 K 15:29). There Jonathan Maccabaeus defeated Demetrius (1 Mac 11: 67. KJ; Nason). Asher (KJ; Aser) in Tob 1:2. 2. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:23). 3. See *Hazor-hadattah*. 4. See *Kerioth-hazor*. 5. Benjaminites town near Jerusalem (Neh 11:33). 6. Capital of Syrian Bedouins (Jer 49:28–33).
- Hazor-hadattah** (hā'zōr-hā-dāt'ā, New Hazor. KJ; Hazor, Hadattah). Town in extreme S Judah (Jos 15:25).
- Hazelelponi** (hāz-ēl-ēl-pō'nī. KJ: Hazelelponi). Judahite; daughter of Etam (1 Ch 4:3).
- head**. 1. Part of body. 2. Whole person (Pr 10:6; Eze 9:10). 3. Capital (Is 7:8). 4. Chief in society (Is 9:14, 15). 5. One who has pre-eminence over another (Eph 5:23). 6. "Upon the head": responsibility (Jos 2:19). 7. "Lift up head": exalt (Gn 40:20; Ps 83:2).
- Head of the church**. Christ, who gives life, strength, goal to every believer and rules the church (Eph 1:22; 4:13–16).
- headband**. 1. See *caul* 1. 2. Probably sash (as RV, RSV. Is 3:20).
- headress**. See *bonnet*; *dress*.
- head stone**. See *cornerstone*.
- heal**. See *apothecary*; *disease*.
- hear**. 1. Receive sound by ear (2 Sm 15:10). 2. Listen to God's Word (Mt 13:19). 3. Comprehend and assent to God's Word (Jn 8:47; 10:27). 4. Approve (1 Jn 4:5). 5. Answer prayer (Ps 116:1).
- heart**. 1. Center of bodily life (Ju 19:5; 1 Sm 25:37; Ps 40:12). 2. Center of thought (Dt 29:4 [RSV: mind]; Pr 14:10), understanding (Is 44:18. RSV: mind), deliberation (Neh 7:5. RSV: mind), will (1 Co 7:37), emotion (Pr 25:20; Is 65:14), morality (Ps 73:26; 7:21; Ro 1:21 [RSV: mind]; 2:15; 1 Ptr 3:4). 3. Dwelling place of Christ and Spirit (Eph 3:17; 2 Co 1:22).
- hearth** (hārth). 1. Brazier (as RV, RSV. Jer 36:22, 23). 2. Fire pan (Zch 12:6. RV: pan; RSV: pot). 3. Hearth on altar (Lv 6:9 [KJ; burning]; Eze 43:15, 16 [KJ; altar]). 4. Burning mass (Is 30:14). 5. Brand or fagot (Ps 102:3. RSV: furnace. RV: firebrand).
- heath** (hēth). Heath grew in Lebanon (Jer 17:6 [RSV: shrub]; 48:6 [RSV: wild ass]).
- heathen**. See *barbarian*; *gentile*.
- heave offering** (hēv ōf'ēr-ing, H *t.rumah*, something lifted). 1. Contributions or offerings set aside; specifically, offering set aside for priests and Levites (Ex 29:27, 28 [RSV: priests' portion]; Lv 7:34 [RSV: that is offered]; 10:14 [RSV: that is offered]; Nm 15:19–21 [RSV: offering]).
- heaven** (hē'ven). 1. Atmosphere (Dn 4:12; 7:13; Mt 6:26; Mk 14:62). 2. Firmament (Gn 1:6; Jb 38:37; Ps 148:4; Is 40:22). 3. Invisible world, abode and throne of God (1 K 8:30; 2 Ch 30:27; Ez 1:2) and angels (1 K 22:19; Mk 12:25; Lk 2:13). Christ is in heaven (Acts 7:55; Heb 8:1) and receives believers there (Mt 5:12; Jn 14:1–3; Col 1:5; 1 Ptr 1:4). See also *Paradise*.
- Heber** (hē'bēr, unite). 1. Chief of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:17). 2. Grandson of Asher; founder of Heberites (Nm 26:45). 3. Kenite husband of Jael, who slew Sisera (Ju 4:11–24; 5:24). 4. Judahite, patriarch of Soco (1 Ch 4:18). See also *Eber*.
- Hebrew** (hē'brōō). Semitic language in which most of OT was written (see Aramaic). Called Canaanite language (Is 19:18) and Jewish language (2 K 18:26, 28). Closely related to old Phoenician; probably Canaanite dialect adapted by patri-

archs. Hebrew script (consonants) came from Phoenician; existed in 15th c B C. Vowel points added by Massoretes (A D 600—800).

Hebrew of the Hebrews. Self-description of Paul, indicating pure H descent and adherence to H customs (Ph 3:5).

Hebrews. Abram is 1st in OT to be called "Hebrew" (Gn 14:13); thereafter name given to his descendants in O and NT. H word means "pass over" and may refer to Abram's crossing of Euphrates. May also be patronymic from Eber, ancestor of Israelites (Gn 10:21). Habiru of Amarna and Nuzian-Hittite documents are usually identified with Hebrews.

Hebrews, Epistle to. 19th book of NT; written to Christians who were in danger of lapsing from faith. Early 3d-c Eastern Church ascribed authorship to Paul; but West denied Pauline authorship. Tertullian ascribed it to Barnabas. Outline: 1. The Pre-eminence of Jesus, Author of Salvation, over Angels, Moses, Joshua, Levitical High Priest (1:1—5:10). 2. Warning Against Apostasy (5:11—6:12). 3. Finality of Christ's Sacrifice (6:13—10:39). 4. Roll call of Heroes and Heroines of Faith (11). 5. Exhortation to Faith and Godliness (12). 6. Exhortation to Social and Religious Duties; Salutations (13).

Hebron (hē'bron, union). 1. Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18; Nm 3:19). 2. Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:42, 43). 3. City 19 mi SW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:48, 54) originally called Kiriath-arba (Gn 20:2; Neh 11:25). Abraham is closely associated with Hebron (Gn 13:18; 18:23). Spies found Anakim there (Nm 13:22). Conquered by Joshua (Jos 10:39; 11:21-23). David was anointed king there (2 Sm 2:11). 4. See *Ebron*.

hedge. Enclosure, often of thorns (Is 5:5; Hos 2:6; Mt 21:33).

hedgehog. See *bittern*.

Hegai, Hege (hē'gā-i, hē'gē). Eunuch in charge of harem of Ahasuerus (Est 2:3, 8, 15).

heifer. Young cow which has not produced calf (Ju 14:18). Frequent in metaphors (Ju 14:18; Is 15:5; Jer 46:20; 48:34; 50:11; Hos 4:16; 10:11). Red heifer used for purification (Nm 19) and sin offering (Nm 19:9, 7).

heir. Inheritance divided among sons of legitimate wives (Gn 21:10; 24:36; 25:5), oldest usually receiving double portion and becoming head of family (Dt 21:15-17). Succession of heirs: sons, daughters, brothers, paternal uncles, kinsmen (Nm 27:8-11). Sons of concubines received presents (Gn 25:6).

Helah (hē'lā). Wife of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:5, 7).

Helam (hē'lām). Place between Jordan and Euphrates where David defeated army of Hadadezer (2 Sm 10:16-20).

Helbah (hē'l'bā, fatness). Town of Asher (Ju 1:31).

Helbon (hē'l'bōn, fat). City in Syria 3½ mi N of Damascus (Eze 27:18).

Helchiah, Helchias (hē'l-kī'ā, hē'l-kī'ās). See *Hilkiah* 6.

Heldai (hē'l'dā-i). 1. Descendant of Othniel, David's commander for 12th month (1 Ch 27:15). Heled in 1 Ch 11:30; Heleb in 2 Sm 23:29. 2. Exile who returned from Babylon (Zch 6:10, 11. KJ, RV Helem in v 14).

Heleb (hē'lēb). See *Heldai* 1.

Helech (hē'lēk. KJ, RV; with thine army). Name of place (Eze 27:11).

Heled (hē'lēd). See *Heldai* 1.

Helek (hē'lēk, portion). Son of Gilead; ancestor of Helekites (Nm 26:30; Jos 17:2).

Helem (hē'lēm). 1. See *Heldai* 2. 2. Great-grandson of Asher (1 Ch 7:35). Probably Hotham (1 Ch 7:32).

Heleph (hē'lēf). City at NW boundary of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Helez (hē'lēz, strength). 1. Paltite; David's commander for 7th month (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:27; 27:10). 2. Judahite; descendant of Hezron (1 Ch 2:39).

Heli (hē'li, H Eli). 1. Grandfather of Christ (Lk 3:23). 2. See *Eli* 2.

Helias (hē-li'ās). See *Elijah* 1.

Heliodorus (hē-li-ō-dōr'us). Syrian treasurer (2 Mac 3).

Heliopolis (hē-li-ōp'ō-lis). See *second On*.

Helkai (hē'l'kā-i, smooth). Priest (Neh 12:15).

Helkath (hē'l'kāth, portion. Hukok in 1 Ch 6:75). Levitical city on E border of Asher (Jos 19:25; 21:31).

Helkath-hazurim (hē'l'kāth-hāz'ū-rim, field of sharp knives, or of liers in wait). Plain near pool of Gibeon where men of David and Ishbosheth fought (2 Sm 2:16).

Helkias (hē'l-kī'ās). See *Chelcias*; *Hilkiah* 6.

hell. Eternal punishment of damned called Gehenna; eternal (Mt 18:8, 9), unquenchable (Mt 3:12; Mk 9:44) fire; eternal punishment (Mt 25:46); fire and worm (Mk 9:48); lake of fire (Rv 20:14) and brimstone (Rv 14:10; 19:20); furnace of fire (Mt 13:42); torment (Rv 14:10, 11); outer darkness (Mt 8:12; 22:13; 25:30). Unbelievers are damned and under the wrath of God (Jn 3:36. See *Dn* 12:2). See *Gehenna*; *Hades*.

Hellenist (hē'l'en-ist). See *Greek*.

helmet. See *armor*.

Helon (hē'lōn, strong). Father of Eliab 1 (Nm 1:9; 2:7; 7:24, 29; 10:16).

hem. RV. RSV: skirt (Ex 28:33, 34; 39:24-26); fringe, RV: border (Mt 9:20; 14:36). Pharisees made long fringes (Mt 23:5) on basis of Nm 15:38, 39.

Hemam (hē'mām). See *Homam*.

Heman (hē'mān). 1. See *Homam*. 2. Wise man (1 K 4:31; 1 Ch 2:46; Ps 88 title).

3. Grandson of Samuel; musician of David (1 Ch 6:33; 15:17-19; 16:41, 42; 25:1; 2 Ch 5:12; 29:14; 35:15). Zacharias (RSV: Zechariah) in 1 Esd 1:15.

Hemath (hē'māth). See *Hamath* 2; *Ham-math* 2.

Hemdan (hēm'dān, pleasant). Oldest son of Dishon (Gn 36:26). Hamran (KJ; Amram) in 1 Ch 1:41.

hemlock. See *gall* 2; *wormwood*.

hen. Domestic fowl common in Palestine (Mt 23:37; Lk 13:34).

Hen (hēn, grace). See *Josiah* 2.

Hena (hē'nā). City of Mesopotamia (Ana? 2 K 18:34; 19:13; Is 37:33).

Henadad (hēn'ā-dād, favor of Hadad). Levite; sons repaired Jerusalem wall, sealed covenant (Ez 3:9; Neh 3:18, 24; 10:9).

henna (hēn'ā. KJ; camphire). Plant with clusters of fragrant white and yellow flowers (SS 1:14; 4:13).

Henoah (hē'nōk). See *Enoch* 2; *Hanoah* 1.

Hepher (hē'fēr, pit). 1. Son of Gilead; founder of Hephrites (Nm 26:32, 33; 27:1; Jos 17:2, 3). 2. Son of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:6). 3. One of David's guard (1 Ch 11:36). 4. City near Socco (Jos 12:17; 1 K 4:10).

Hephzibah (hē'f'zī-bā, my delight is in her). 1. Wife of Hezekiah (2 K 21:1). 2. Symbolic name for Zion (Is 62:4).

herald. 1. Crier (Dn 3:4. RSV in Is 40:9; 41:27). 2. Preacher (2 Ptr 2:5).

Hercules (hûr'kû-lêz). A god identified with Melkart (2 Mac 4:19).

herd. See *cattle*.

herdsman. Person in charge of cattle (Gn 13:7) or swine (Mt 8:33). Herdsmen honorable in Israel (Gn 47:6; 1 Sm 11:5; 21:7; 1 Ch 27:29) but despised in Egypt (Gn 46:34).

hereafter. See *eschatology*; *eternal life*; *Gehenna*; *heaven*; *hell*.

Heres (hê-rêz, sun). 1. City of Dan; probably same as Beth-shemesh 1 (Ju 1:35. RSV: Har-heres). 2. Ascent of Heres, pass E of Jordan (Ju 8:13. KJ: before the sun was up).

Heresh (hê-rêsh). Levite (1 Ch 9:15).

heresy (hê'r-e-sî, G *haireisis*, choice). 1. Sect or party; applied to Pharisees (Acts 15:5), Sadducees (Acts 5:17), Christians (Acts 24:5, 14). 2. Divisions in church occasioned by difference of motive, goal, and doctrine (Acts 20:29; 1 Co 11:19; Gl 5:20; Tts 3:10; 2 Ptr 2:1).

Hereth (hê-rêth, thicket. KJ: Hareth). Forest in Judah (1 Sm 22:5).

Hermas (hûr'más). 1. Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14). 2. See *Ramiah*.

Hermes (hûr'mêz). 1. Greek messenger god, called Mercury in Latin (Acts 14:12. KJ: Mercurius; RV: Mercury). 2. Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14).

Hermogenes (hûr-môj'ê-nêz, born of Mercury). Resident of Asia who turned from Paul (2 Ti 1:15).

Hermon (hûr'mon, sacred mountain). Mt 30 mi SW of Damascus; 9,101 ft above sea level; water from its snow feeds Jordan; N limit of Israel's conquests (Dt 3:8); regarded high mt of Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28; mentioned in poetry (Ps 42:6; 133:3); Sidonians call it Sirion (Dt 3:9; Ps 29:6; Jer 18:14); Amorites, Senir (Dt 3:9; 1 Ch 5:23; SS 4:8; Eze 27:5). KJ: Shenir in Dt and SS. In SS Hermon and Senir are distinct peaks. Also called Sion (Dt 4:48. RSV: Sirion). Hermon was seat of Baal worship (Ju 3:3). Modern Jebel esh Sheikh.

Herod (hê'ud, heroic). Idumaeen rulers of Palestine (55 B C—A D 93). Line started by Antipater, whom Hyrcanus II forced to be circumcized. 1. Herod the Great, procurator of Judea (47 B C) and king of the Jews (37—4 B C); to remain on side of victorious parties in Rome, rebuilt Caesarea, temples at Jerusalem and Samaria; domestic and political life marked by intrigue and bloodshed; slaughtered innocents at Bethlehem (Mt 2:1-18). 2. Herod Archelaus. Son of Herod the Great by Malthece, Samaritan. Ruled Idumea, Judea, and Samaria (4 B C—A D 6. Mt 2:22). 3. Herod Antipas. (4 B C—A D 39). Sly, ambitious; lived sumptuously. Jesus called him "fox" (Lk 13:32). 4. Herod Philip. Married Herodias (Mt 14:3; Mk 6:17; Lk 3:19). 5. Herod Philip II, tetrarch of Batanaea, Trachonitis, Gaulanitis, and parts of Jamnia. Best of Herods (Lk 3:1). 6. Herod Agrippa I. Grandson of Herod the Great; tetrarch of Galilee; king of Palestine (A D 37—44). Persuaded Caligula not to put his statue in temple. Persecuted Christians (Acts 12:1-23). 7. Herod Agrippa II. King of territory E of Galilee (c A D 53—70). Paul was brought before him (Acts 25:13—26:32).

Herodians (hê-rô'dî-ânz). Partisans of Herods and Roman rule (Mt 22:16; Mk 3:6; 8:15).

Herodias (hê-rô'dî-äs). Granddaughter of Herod the Great. Caused death of John Baptist (Mt 14:3-6; Mk 6:17; Lk 3:19).

Herodion (hê-rô'dî-on). Kinsman of Paul (Ro 16:11).

heron (hêr'un). Large unclean, aquatic bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18).

Hesed (hê'sêd). See *Ben-hesed*.

Heshbon (hêsh'bôn, device. KJ: Esebon in Jdt 5:15). Moabite city NE of Dead Sea (Heshban); ruled by Sihon of Amorites (Nm 21:25); given by Moses to Reuben (Nm 32:37; Jos 13:17); later assigned as town of Gad to Levites (Jos 21:39; 1 Ch 6:81).

Heshmon (hêsh'môn). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:27).

Heth (hêth). Forefather of Hittites (Gn 10:15; 1 Ch 1:13. See Gn 23; 25:10; 49:32).

Hethlon (hêth'lôn). Name of place in N Palestine (Eze 47:15; 48:1).

Hezeki (hêz'ê-kî). See *Hizki*.

Hezekiah (hêz'ê-kî'a, strength is Lord). 1. Son of Ahaz; father of Manasseh; 13th king of Judah; inaugurated religious reforms; reign marked by material prosperity; involved in struggle for power between Egypt and Mesopotamia; built Siloam tunnel. In his reign occurred destruction of Sennacherib's army; Isaiah prophesied (2 K 18—20; 2 Ch 29—32; Is 1:1; 36—39. KJ: Ezekias in Mt 1:9, 10; Ezechias in 2 Esd 7:40). 2. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1. KJ: Hizkiah). 3. Son of Neariah (1 Ch 3:23. RV, RSV: Hizkiah). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:17. KJ: Hizkiah). 5. See *Hilkiah* 8. 6. Named with Ater in Ez 2:16; Neh 7:21; 1 Esd 5:15 (KJ conflates the two: Aterezias; RV: Ezekias).

Hezion (hê'zi-on, vision). Grandfather of Ben-hadad I of Syria (1 K 15:18). Perhaps same as Rezon (1 K 11:23).

Hezir (hê'zêr, swine, or apple). 1. Head of 17th course of priests (1 Ch 24:15). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20).

Hezrai, **Hezro** (hêz'râ-i, hêz'rô). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:35; 1 Ch 11:37).

Hezron (hêz'rôn, surrounded). 1. Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9; Ex 6:14; 1 Ch 4:1; 5:3). 2. Son of Perez (Gn 46:12; Nm 26:21; Ru 4:18; 1 Ch 2:5. KJ: Esrom in Mt 1:3; Lk 3:33). 3. Place on S boundary of Judah (Jos 15:3).

Hezronites (hêz'rôn-its). Descendants of Hezron 1 and 2 (Nm 26:6, 21).

Hiddai (hid'â-i). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:30). Hurai in 1 Ch 11:32.

Hiddekel (hid'ê-kêl). Ancient name of Tigris river (Gn 2:14; Dn 10:4).

Hiel (hi'êl, brother of God). Rebuilt Jericho in days of Ahab (1 K 16:34) and brought curse on himself (Jos 6:26).

Hierapolis (hi-êr-âp'ô-lis, holy city). City in Phrygia near Colossae (Cl 4:13).

Hiereel (hi-êr'ê-êl). See *Jehiel* 8.

Hieremoth (hi-êr'ê-moth). See *Jeremoth* 6; 8.

Hierielus (hi-êr-i-ê'lus). See *Jehiel* 9.

Hiermas (hi-êr'más). See *Ramiah*.

hieroglyphic (hi-êr-ô-glif'ik, sacred carving). Picture writing of ancient Egypt and other nations.

Hieronimus (hi-êr-ôn'i-mus). A governor (2 Mac 12:2).

Higgaion (hi-gâ'yôn). Musical term (Ps 9:16). Elsewhere: melody (Ps 92:3. KJ, RV: solemn sound), meditation (Ps 19:14).

High, Most. Name applied to God (Ps 9:2; 21:7; 87:5; Mk 5:7; Lk 8:28). Melchizedek served El Elyom (God Most High. Gn 14:18-20).

high places. Places of worship originally on high ground (Gn 12:8; Nm 22:41; 1 K 11:7). Israelites enjoined to destroy high places of Canaanites (Nm 33:52; Dt 33:29), often connected with licentiousness (Hos 4:11-14; Jer 3:2). On high places stood altar (1 K 12:32). Asherah (Dt 16:21; Ju 6:25), and often house (1 K 12:31). Jews at times worshiped Jehovah on high places (1 K 3:2, 4).

high priest. See *priest* 2.

Hilen (hî'lên). See *Holon*.

Hilkiah (hîl-kî'á, portion is Lord). 1. Merarite Levite; son of Amzi (1 Ch 6:45, 46). 2. Merarite Levite; son of Hosah (1 Ch 26:11). 3. Father of Eliakim (2 K 18:18, 26; Is 22:20; 36:3). 4. Father of Jeremiah (Jer 1:1). 5. Father of Gemariah (Jer 29:3). 6. High priest in days of Josiah; ancestor of Ezra; found Book of Law (2 K 22:4-14; 23:4; 1 Ch 6:13; 9:11; 2 Ch 34:9-22; Ez 7:1; Neh 11:11; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Helchiah; RV: Helkias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Helchias; RV: Helkias]). 7. Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:7, 21). 8. Stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4). KJ: Ezeckias; RV: Ezekias; RSV: Hezekiah in 1 Esd 9:43. 9. 10. See *Chelcias* 1; 2.

hill. 1. Isolated elevation (Mt 5:14; Lk 3:5). *H gibh'ah* in Jos 24:33 (KJ, RV: hill); 1 Sm 11:4. 2. Ascent (as RV. 1 Sm 9:11). 3. Horn or top (Is 5:1). 4. *H har:* mountain (Ex 24:4; Nm 14:44; 1 K 11:7. RV, RSV: mountain).

Hillel (hî'lél, he has praised). Father of Abdon (Ju 12:13, 15).

hin (hîn). See *measures* 3b.

hind (hind). Female deer (Gn 49:21; Jb 39:1).

Hinnom (hîn'om). See *Gehenna*.

Hirah (hî'râ). Adullamite (Gn 38:1, 12).

Hiram (hî'râm, brother of exalted one). 1. King of Tyre; sent cedar and workmen to David for his house (2 Sm 5:11; 1 Ch 14:1) and timber (1 K 5:1) and gold (1 K 9:11-14) to Solomon for temple. Hiram in Ch. 2. Artificer for Solomon's temple (1 K 7:13-46). Hiram in 2 Ch 4:11. Hiram-abi in 2 Ch 2:13 (KJ, RV: Hiram my father); 4:16 (KJ, RV: Hiram his father).

Hircanus (hûr-kâ'nus). Son of Tobias (2 Mac 3:11). RV, RSV: Hyrcanus.

hiss. 1. Way of showing astonishment (1 K 9:8) and contempt (Jb 23:3; Jer 19:8). 2. To call (Is 7:18 [RSV: whistle]; Zch 10:8 [RSV: signal]).

Hittites (hî'tîts). Descendants of Heth (Gn 10:15); frequently mentioned in OT (Gn 23:1-20; 26:34; Jos 9:1). Archaeology has uncovered their civilization; language deciphered; Indo-European.

Hivites (hî'vîts). Nation of Canaan (Dt 7:1); seemed to be centered in N country (Jos 11:3; Ju 3:3; 2 Sm 24:7), though found in other localities (Gn 34:2); unwarlike, after deceiving Joshua, became hewers of wood and drawers of water (Jos 9).

Hizki (hîz'kî, Lord strengthened). Son of Elpael (1 Ch 8:17, 18. KJ: Hezeki).

Hizkiah (hîz-kî'á). See *Hezekiah* 2; 3.

Hizkijah (hîz-kî'já). See *Hezekiah* 4.

Hobab (hō'bāb, beloved). Brother-in-law of Moses (Nm 10:29; Ju 4:11 [KJ, RSV: father-in-law]). See also *Jethro*.

Hobab (hō'bā). Place N of Damascus (Gn 14:15).

Hobaiah (hō-bā'yá). See *Habaiah*.

Hod (hōd, majesty). Asherite; son of Zophah (1 Ch 7:37).

Hodaiah (hō-dā'yá). See *Hodaviah* 1.

Hodaviah (hō-dā-vi'á, Lord is praise). 1. Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:24. KJ: Hodaiah). 2. Chief in Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:7). 4. Levite, whose descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:40). Hodevah in Neh 7:43. Judah in Ez 3:9. Sudias in 1 Esd 5:26. Joda in 1 Esd 5:58.

Hodesh (hō'dēsh, new moon). See *Baara*.

Hodevah (hō'dē-vā). See *Hodaviah* 4.

Hodiah (hō-dī'á, majesty of Lord). 1. Man reckoned as belonging to Judah (1 Ch 4:19. KJ incorrect). 2. Levite; explained law to people (Neh 8:7; 10:10). 3. Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:13). 4. Sealed covenant (Neh 10:18). KJ: Hodijah in Neh.

Hodijah (hō-dī'já). See *Hodiah* 3; 4; 5.

Hoglah (hōg'lá, partridge). Daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12).

Hoham (hō'hām). King of Hebron; joined league against Joshua (Jos 10:1-27).

holm (hōm). See *cypress*.

Holofernes (hōl-ō-fūr'nēz). General slain by Judith (Jdth 2:4).

Holon (hō'lōn). 1. Levitical town in hill country of Judah (Jos 15:51; 21:15). Hilen in 1 Ch 6:58. 2. Moabite town (Jer 48:21).

holy. That which is separated from common and consecrated to sacred. Jehovah is holy because He is above created world (Is 6; 57:15). He demands that His people be holy, i.e., separated for God (Nm 15:40, 41; Dt 7:6). Jesus is Holy One of God (Mk 1:24; Lk 4:34; Jn 6:69). Holiness of God imparts itself to men through election and mighty acts (Dt 26:18, 19) culminating in work of Jesus (Jn 17:19; 1 Co 1:2; Eph 4; 1 Ptr 2:1-10).

Holy Land (hō'lī lānd). See *Canaan*.

Holy Spirit. 3d person of Godhead; proceeds from Father (Gn 1:2; Jn 15:26) and Son (Jn 14:26; 15:26; Acts 1:8). Works in creation and preservation (Gn 1:2; Jb 33:4), and in leader (Ju 3:10) of God's people. He gave divine understanding to prophets (Is 61:1; Mi 3:8; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11; 2 Ptr 1:21). Spirit was given without measure to Jesus (Mk 1:8; Jn 1:32, 33; 3:34; Acts 10:38). Spirit is Spirit of Christ (Ro 8:9; 2 Co 3:18; Gl 4:6). Holy Spirit creates church (Eze 37:1-14; Jl 2:28; Acts 2; 9:31). Lives in those added to Church (Acts 2:38). See Eph 3:20, 21). Believer is new creation (Jn 3:3-8). See 2 Co 5:17) of Spirit and brought by Him into communion with Father and Son (Ro 8:14-17; Gl 4:1-7), hence with all believers (Ph 2:1, 2) in one unity of Spirit (1 Co 12). Holy Spirit converts and edifies through Word (Jn 6:63; 1 Co 12:2, 3; 1 Jn 5:6-12).

Holy Spirit, sin against. See *sin, unpardonable*.

Homam (hō'mām). Grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:39). Hemam (RSV: Heman) in Gn 36:22.

homer (hō'mēr). See *measures* 2e.

homes. 1. Limestone ridge of Palestine honeycombed with caves; these served as homes for shepherds, exiles (1 Sm 24:3; 1 K 18:4; 19:9), outcasts, lepers.

2. Temporary shelters were booths made of 4 upright poles covered with network of twigs and leaves (Jb 27:18; Is 1:8 [KJ: cottage]; Jon 4:5. See Lv 23:34-43). In Jordan valley seasonal homes may have

been constructed of woven river reeds, sometimes plastered with mud.

3. Nomadic people dwelt in tents (Gn 4:20), often woven of dark-colored goat or camel hair. Desert tent large, with 2 or more center poles (Ex 26:32) from which tent cloth sloped to within 3 or 4 ft of ground, was held in place by cords (Jer 10:20) tied to tent pins (Is 54:2. See Ju 4:21).

4. In rocky sections of Palestine houses constructed of limestone held together by mortar of slaked lime and sand. Along Mediterranean, as in ancient Shinar (Gn 11:3), houses made of clay. Homes preferably placed on solid footing (Mt 7:24-27), built by placing layer on layer of stone. Door openings made by building squared masonry sides or inserting framework. Doors of heavy planks or slabs of stone. Window openings narrow, high up in walls, usually fitted with latticework of wooden slats (Ju 5:28; 2 K 1:2; Pr 7:6; SS 2:9). At sufficient height roof beams were laid from wall to wall; smaller branches were laid crosswise, covered with rushes or straw; this then covered with alternating layers of clay and straw, finished with pure clay. Wall continued about 3 ft above roof line (Dt 22:8; Jos 2:6; Acts 10:9). Stairway led from street level to roof line. Upper rooms might be built at one side of building (Mk 14:15; Acts 1:13; 1 K 17:19; 2 K 4:10). House might also have one large room with mezzanine floor running along one side, with living quarters above, room for sheep and goats below.

5. On floor were mats and rugs woven of wool, grass, straw, or other fiber; these served as mattresses at night (wealthier homes had couches and beds), took place of chairs during day. In middle of house stood brazier or stove (of iron or bronze) consisting of three legs riveted to one or two circular hoops; or simply circular hole in earthen floor. Fuel was straw, brushwood, charcoal, dried animal dung. Pots and pans were beaten out of copper or bronze. Ladles, spoons, and forks (flesh hooks) were also copper. Knives were of bronze or iron, of various sizes, fitted with wooden handles. Many household utensils (jugs, pitchers, cups, saucers, bowls) were of pottery. Very large pottery jars stored wheat. Every home had its flour mill (Dt 24:6). Wineskins, rings of onions and garlic, dried raisins, etc., were suspended from crossbeams of ceiling.

6. Wealthier homes had walled courtyards or were series of rooms built around open court. As the nation prospered, the wealthy and influential built luxurious mansions and palaces (Am 5:11; 6:4-11; Jn 18:13-27). (Klinck)

homosexuals. See *abuse, abuser*.

honey. Honey was plentiful in Palestine. Wild honey deposited in rocks (Dt 32:13), carcasses (Ju 14:8), trees (1 Sm 14:25), etc. Eaten in comb or in various preparations (Ex 16:31; 1 Sm 14:27; SS 5:1).

hooks. Hooks were used for fishing (Jb 41:1; Hab 1:15); hanging curtains (Ex 26:32; 37:27; 10:14; 36:36-38; 38:11-17); for leading animals and captives (2 K 19:28; 2 Ch 33:11 [KJ; among the thorns]; Eze 19:4 [KJ; chains]); pruning (Jl 3:10; Mt 4:3); hanging meat (Eze 40:43), lifting boiled meat (1 Sm 2:14. RSV: fork).

hoopoe (hōō'pōō). Unclean, migratory bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18. KJ: lapwing).

hope. Christian hope is fruit of justification (Ro 5:4, 5), is joined with faith and love (1 Co 13:13), centers in Christ (Cl 1:27; 1 Ti 1:1; Heb 6:18). Hope comforts in trials (Ps 43:5; Ro 12:12), stimulates Christian life (1 Jn 3:3), takes Christ's resurrection as pledge of our resurrection (1 Ptr 1:3, 4).

Hophai (hōf'ni). Impious son of Eli (1 Sm 2:12-4:22).

Hophra (hōf'rā). See *Pharaoh 11*.

hopper. See *cankerworm*.

Hor (hōr, mountain). 1. Mt at edge of Edom (Nm 20:23; 33:37) where Aaron died (Nm 20:22-29; 33:37). Identified with Nebi-Harun, or, better, Madurah. 2. Mt on N boundary of Palestine. Probably Lebanon range or peak (Nm 34:7, 8).

Horam (hō'rām, elevation). King of Gezer killed by Joshua (Jos 10:33).

Horeb (hō'rēb, dryness). Lower peak of Sinai (Gesenius); range of which Sinai is peak (Hengstenberg); later name for Sinai (Ewald) (Ex 3:1; 33:6; Dt 1:2; 2 Esd 2:33 [KJ; Oreb]). Horeb and Sinai used interchangeably (e.g., Ex 17:6; 19:11). See also *Sinai*.

Horem (hō'rēm, consecrated). Fenced city of Naphtali (Jos 19:38).

Horesh (hō'rēsh, thicket). Place where David hid (1 Sm 23:15-19. KJ, RV: wood).

Hor-haggidgad (hōr-hā-gid'gād). See *Gud-godah*.

Hori (hō'ri). 1. Grandson of Seir (Gn 36:22; 1 Ch 1:39). 2. Simeonite; father of spy Shaphat (Nm 13:5).

Horim, Horite (hō'rīm, -rit). People defeated by Chedorlaomer (Gn 14:6) and Esau's descendants (Gn 36:29, 30; Dt 2:12, 22 [KJ Horims]). Identified by archaeology (especially excavations at Nuzi) with Hurrians, non-Semitic people.

Hormah (hō'r'mā, asylum). Canaanite city in S Palestine (Nm 14:45; 21:1-3; Dt 1:44; Jos 12:14; 15:30; 19:4). Early name Zephath (Ju 1:17).

horn. First made of animal horns, later of metal (Nm 10:2). Used for giving signals (Jos 6:5; Ps 98:6), as container (1 Sm 16:1). Projections of corners of altar were called horns (Ex 27:2; 1 K 1:50). Symbolically horn denoted honor and strength (e.g., Ps 18:2; Dn 7:7; Lk 1:69; Ps 132:17; 75:10).

horned owl. See *water hen*.

hornet. Several species found in Holy Land (Ex 23:28; Dt 7:20; Jos 24:12).

Horonaim (hōr'ō-nā'im, two hollows). City of Moab (perh el-Arak. 2 Sm 13:34 [KJ, RV: behind him]; Is 15:5; Jer 48:3, 5, 34).

Horonite (hōr'ō-nit). Appellation of Sanballat (Neh 2:10, 19; 13:28) as inhabitant of Beth-horon.

horse. Mentioned in time of Jacob (Gn 49:17); used in Egypt (Ex 14:9; 15:19). Israelites commanded not to keep horses taken in war (Dt 17:16; Jos 11:4-9); kings later kept horses (1 Sm 8:11; 2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 1:5; 4:26). Used chiefly for war (Ex 14:9).

horseleech (hōrs'lēch). See *leech*.

Hosah (hō'sā, refuge). 1. Doorkeeper of ark in Jerusalem (1 Ch 16:38) and of temple (1 Ch 26:10-16). 2. City on boundary of Asher (Jos 19:29).

Hosanna (hō-zā'nā, save now). Ps 118:25, 26 chanted at feast of tabernacles. Chanted when Jesus entered Jerusalem (Mt 21:9-15; Mk 11:9, 10).

Hosea (hō-zē'ā, salvation. KJ in NT: Osee). Prophet in days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah of Judah and Jeroboam II of Israel (Hos 1:1). Contemporary of Isaiah, Amos, Micah (2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Oseas]). Book is extract of many discourses. Outline: 1. Israel's Unfaithfulness and Restoration Under Symbol of Harlots (1—3). 2. Gross Iniquity of People, Priests, Rulers and Need for Repentance (4:1—6:3). 3. Punishment Which Must Come for Sin (6:4—10:15). 4. Hopeful Remonstrance and Expostulation (11 to 13). 5. Entreaty and Promise of Acceptance for Penitent (14).

hosen (hō'z'n). Breeches or other tight-fitting covering of legs (Dn 3:21. RV, RSV: tunics).

Hoshaiah (hō-shā'yā, Lord has saved). 1. Assisted at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:32). 2. Father of Jezeaniah (Jer 42:1; 43:2).

Hoshama (hōsh'ā-mā, Lord has heard). Son of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:18).

Hoshea (hōshē'ā, salvation). H same as Hosea). 1. See Joshua 1. 2. Prince of Ephraim (1 Ch 27:20). 3. 19th and last king of Israel; conspired with Tiglath-pileser against Pekah and slew him (2 K 15:30); paid tribute to Assyria (2 K 17:3). Shalmaneser invaded his territory and his successor, Sargon, took Samaria and carried ten tribes into captivity (2 K 17:1-23; Hos 13:16; 2 Esd 13:40 [KJ, RV: Oseaj]). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:23).

hospitality (hōs-pt-tāl'i-ti). Enjoined by Mosaic law (Lv 19:34); encouraged in OT (Gn 18:1-8; Jb 31:32) and NT (Lk 14:12-14; Ro 12:13; 1 Ptr 4:9).

host. 1. Of heaven. Sun, moon, stars described as army (Ju 5:20); worshiped (Dt 4:19; 2 K 17:16). 2. Lord of hosts (H Sabaoth). God is Lord of angels (Gn 28:12); stars (Is 40:26; 45:12); forces of nature (Neh 9:6; Ps 103:21); sun, moon, stars, sea (Jer 31:35). 3. Host of heaven. Company of holy people and beings (1 K 22:19-23; Dn 8:10, 11). 4. One who shows hospitality (Ro 16:23; Lk 10:35); army (Ex 14:4), etc.

Hotham (hōthām). 1. See Helem 2. 2. Aroerite; 2 sons were heroes of David (1 Ch 11:44. KJ: Hothan).

Hothan (hōthān). See Hotham 2.

Hothir (hōthēr). Son of Heman (1 Ch 25:4, 28).

hough (hōk). Hamstring (as RSV: Jos 11:6, 9; 2 Sm 8:4).

hours. See time.

house. 1. Family line (Ex 2:1; Nm 12:7). 2. House of God: place where God makes His presence known, e.g., Bethel (Gn 28:17), tabernacle (Ex 34:26; 40:19-35; Dt 23:18), temple (1 K 6:1). 3. See homes.

Hozai (hōzā-i, Lord sees. KJ, RSV: seers). Writer of history of Manasseh (2 Ch 33:19).

Hukkok (hūk'ōk). Town on border of Naphtali (Jos 19:34).

Hukok (hūk'ōk). See Helkath.

Hul (hūl). Grandson of Shem (Gn 10:23; 1 Ch 1:17).

Huldah (hūl'dā, weasel). Wife of Shallum; prophetess (2 K 22:14-20; 2 Ch 34:22-28).

humiliation of Christ (hū-mil-i-ā'shun). See Jesus Christ.

humility. Lowliness of mind. Whereas pride overestimates self, humility sees self in proper perspective, avoids overestimation (Ro 12:3. See Pr 15:33; 18:12; Mt 18:4; Eph 4:2; Cl 3:12).

Humtah (hūm'tā, place of lizards). Town in Judah (Jos 15:54).

hunting. Israelites hunted deer (Gn 25:28), gazelle, hart (Dt 12:15, 22), roebuck, wild goat, ibex, antelope, mountain sheep (Dt 14:5), partridge (1 Sm 26:20) and other birds. Bows and arrows (Gn 27:3), sling-stones, darts (Jb 41:28, 29), nets (Jb 19:6), pits (Ps 9:15), snares (Ps 9:15; 64:5) used.

Hupham (hū'fūm). Benjaminite; founder of Huphamites (Nm 26:39). Probably same as Huppin (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 7:12) and perhaps Huram (1 Ch 8:5).

Huppah (hūp'ā, covering). Priest in charge of 13th division (1 Ch 24:13).

Huppin (hūp'im). See Hupham.

Hur (hūr). 1. With Aaron, held up hands of Moses at Rephidim (Ex 17:10-13; 24:14). 2. Grandfather of Bezalel (Ex 31:2; 35:30; 38:22; 1 Ch 2:19, 20). 3. King of Midian (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21). 4. See Ben-hur. 5. Father of Rephalah (Neh 3:9).

Hurai (hūrā-i). See Hiddai.

Huram (hūrām). 1. 2. See Hiram 1; 2. 3. See Hupham.

Huram-abi (hūrām-ā'bī). See Hiram 2.

Huri (hūrī). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Hushah (hūshā). Person or place (1 Ch 4:4).

Hushai (hūshā-i). Archite; wise man who overthrew advice of Ahithophel to Absalom (2 Sm 15:32-37; 17:5-16).

Husham (hūshām). King of Edom (Gn 36:34, 35).

Hushathite (hūshāth-īt). See Sibbecai.

Hushim (hūshim). 1. Son of Dan (Gn 46:23). Shuham in Nm 26:42. 2. Sons of Aharah (1 Ch 7:12). 3. Wife of Shaha-rah and mother of Abitub and Elpaal (1 Ch 8:8, 11).

husks. Pods of carob tree, an evergreen (Lk 15:16. RSV: pods).

Huz (hūz). See Uz 4.

Huzzab (hūz'āb). Probably erroneously rendered as proper noun by KJ, RV (Nah 2:7. RSV: mistress. KJ, RV margins: established, decreed).

hyacinth (hī'ā-sinθ). See jacinth.

Hydaspes (hī-dās'pēz). River in India (Jdth 1:6).

hyena (hī-ē'nā). Common in Palestine (Is 13:22; 34:14. KJ: wild beasts. RV: wolves).

Hymenaeus (hī-me-nē'us, G god of marriage). Convert who made shipwreck of his faith (1 Ti 1:20; 2 Ti 2:17, 18).

hymn. Spiritual song (Psalms; Ex 15:1-19; Dt 32:1-43; Ju 5; 1 Sm 2:1-10; Lk 1:46-55, 68-79). Christians are exhorted to use psalms, hymns, spiritual songs (Eph 5:19; Cl 3:16).

hypocrisy (hī-pōk-ri-sī). H haneph (profane, godless) rendered hypocrite by KJ. G hupoktisis (play a part) is making outward show of being religious, but at heart not so (Mt 7:5; 23:28; Mk 12:15; Lk 12:1; 1 Ti 4:2; 1 Ptr 2:1).

Hyrcanus (hūr-kā'nus). See Hircanus; Maccabees.

hyssop (hīs'up). Plant mentioned several times but apparently not always same species. Ex 12:22 probably refers to bushy type; Jn 19:29, to plant with long stem (see Mt 27:48; Mk 15:36). Used in purification for lepers (Lv 14:4, 6); plague (Lv 14:49); in red heifer ceremony (Nm 19:6); to sprinkle blood on doorposts (Ex 12:22); figuratively (Ps 51:7).

I

I Am. See *Jehovah*.

Iadinus (i-ād'i-nus). See *Jamin* 3.

Ibhar (ib'hār, choice). Son of David (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:6; 14:5).

Ibex (i'bēks, H *dishon*, leaper). Clean animal, probably large, light colored antelope (Dt 14:5; KJ, RV: pygarg).

Ibis (i'bis). Bird related to herons (Dt 11:17. KJ: great owl).

Ibleam (ib'lē-ām, people fail, Bileam in 1 Ch 6:70). City assigned to Manasseh, probably modern Tell Bel'ameh, 1¼ mi S of Jenin (Jos 17:11; Ju 1:27; 2 K 9:27; 15:10 [KJ, RV: before the people]).

Ibneiah (ib-nē'yā, Lord builds). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Ibnijah (ib-ni'jā, Lord builds). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Ibri (ib'ri, Hebrew). Son of Jaaziah (1 Ch 24:27).

Ibsam (ib'sām, fragrant). Issacharite (1 Ch 7:2. KJ: Jbsam).

Ibzan (ib'zān). 10th judge of Israel (Ju 12:8-10).

Ice. Snow and ice occasionally found on central range of Palestine (Jb 6:16; 37:10; 38:29; Ps 147:17).

Ichabod (ik'ā-bōd, glory is not). Son of Phinehas (1 Sm 4:19-22).

Iconium (i-kō'ni-ūm). City on SW edge of central plain of Asia Minor. Visited by Paul (Acts 13:51; 14:1-22; 16:2; 2 Ti 3:11).

Idalah (id'ā-lā, Border town of Zebulun (Jos 19:15).

Idbash (id'bāsh). Judahite (1 Ch 4:3).

Ido (id'ō). 1. Father of Ahinadab (1 K 4:14). 2. See *Adaiah* 2. 3. Chief of David over half tribe of Manasseh (1 Ch 27:21).

4. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43 [KJ; Jadau; RSV: Jaddal]; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ; Edes; RV: Edos]). 5. Seer and chronicler in reign of Rehoboam, Jeroboam, and Abijah (2 Ch 9:29; 12:15). 6. Grandfather of Zechariah (Zch 1:1, 7; 1 Esd 6:1 [KJ, RV: Addo]). 7. Head of family which returned (Neh 12:4, 16). 8. Head of Nethinim (Ez 8:17; 1 Esd 8:45, 46 [KJ; Saddeus, Daddeus; RV: Loddeus]).

Idol, idolatry (i'dul, i-dōl'ā-tri). Image fashioned in symbolic form as object of worship (Ex 20:4, 5, 23; Ju 17:3; 2 Ch 33:7; 1 Co 8:7); of silver, gold, wood, stone, other material (Is 40:19, 20; 44:9-20; Jer 10:9); some small (Gn 31:34), others large (1 Sm 19:16; Dn 3:1). Idol is called nonentity (1 Co 8:4), horrible thing (1 K 15:13), abomination (Eze 37:23), dumb (Hab 2:18).

Iduel (id'ū-ēl). See *Ariel* 1.

Idumaea, Idumaea (id-ū-mē-ā). Greek name for Edom (Mk 3:8; Is 34:5 [RV, RSV: Edom]).

Ieddias (i-ē-dī'ās. See *Izziah*.

Iezer (i-ē-zēr). See *Abiezzer*.

Iezerite (i-ē-zēr-it). See *Abiezrite*.

Igal (i'gāl, he redeemed). 1. Spy of Issachar (Nm 13:7). 2. Son of Nathan of Zobah; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:36). Joel, brother of Nathan, in 1 Ch 11:38. 3. Descendant of King Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:22. KJ: Igeal).

Igdaliah (ig-dā-lī'ā, great is Lord). Father of Hanan (Jer 35:4).

Igeal (i'gē-āl). See *Igal* 3.

ignorance. Want of true knowledge of God and spiritual things. Sometimes excusable (Eze 45:20; Acts 17:30), at other times inexcusable (Eph 4:18; 1 Ptr 1:14; 2:15).

Iim (i'im, ruins). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:29). 2. See *Iye-abarim*.

Ije-abarim (i'jē-āb'ā-rim). See *Iye-abarim*.

Ijon (i'jōn, springs). Fortified city of Naphtali (1 K 15:20; 2 K 15:29).

Ikkesh (ik'ēsh). Father of Ira (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:28; 27:9).

Ilai (i'lā-i, exalted). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:29). Zalmon in 2 Sm 23:28.

Iliadun (i-lī'ā-dūn. KJ: Eliadun). Levite (1 Esd 5:58). Possibly same as Henadad.

Illyricum (i-lir'i-kum). Roman province on E coast of Adriatic; later Dalmatia (2 Ti 4:10); now part of Yugoslavia. Reached by Paul (Ro 15:19).

image. See *idol*; *teraphim*.

image of God. Man is created in image of God (Gn 1:26, 27). Vestiges of this image remain after fall (Gn 9:6; Ja 3:9), though original sin continually destroys image (Ro 3:23; Eph 4:24; Cl 3:10). Likeness is spiritual rather than corporeal. Christ is image of God (Col 1:15; Heb 1:3. See Jn 1:1; 17:25, 26) through whom man receives likeness (Ro 8:29; Cl 3:10, 11).

Imalcue, Imalkue (i-māl-kū'ē). Arabian chief; brought up Antiochus, son of Alexander (1 Mac 11:39. RV: Imalcue. KJ: Simalcue).

Imla, Imlah (im'lā, God fills). Father of Micalah (1 K 22:8, 9; 2 Ch 18:7, 8).

Immanuel (i-mān'ū-el, God with us. KJ, RSV in Mt 1:23; Emmanuel). Name of child which maiden (KJ, RV, RSV margin: virgin. RSV: young woman) would bear (Is 7:14), who was to be worthy Son of David at whose birth salvation would be near. Immanuel is Promised One around whom prophecy clusters (Is 8:9, 10; 9:6, 7; 11:1; Mi 5:2, 3; Mt 1:22, 23).

Immer (im'ēr). 1. Head of 16th division of priests (1 Ch 24:14; Jer 20:1; Ez 2:37; 10:20; Neh 3:29; 11:13; 1 Esd 5:24 [KJ; Meruth; RV: Emmeruth]; 9:21 [KJ, RV: Emmer]). 2. Place in Babylonia (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

immortality (im-ōr-tāl'i-ti). See *eschatology*; *eternal life*.

Imna (im'nā). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Imnah (im'nā). 1. Son of Asher (Gn 46:17 [KJ; Jimnah]; Nm 26:44 [KJ: Jimna]; 1 Ch 7:30). 2. Levite; father of Kore (2 Ch 31:14).

imputation (im-pū-tā'shun). Word used to describe ascription of Adam's sin to all men (Ro 5:12-21); human guilt to Christ, Christ's righteousness to man (2 Co 5:19-21).

Imrah (im'rā, resist). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).

Imri (im'ri, eloquent). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). 2. Father of Zaccur (Neh 3:2).

incarnation (in-kār-nā'shun). See *Jesus Christ*.

incense. Aromatic compound for burning. Ingredients of incense used in worship given in Ex 30:34, 35. Burned morning and evening on altar of incense (Ex 30:1-10). Carried into Holy of Holies on Day of Atonement (Lv 16:12, 13). Symbol of prayer (Ps 141:2; Rv 5:8; 8:3, 4). Also used in idolatrous worship (1 K 13:2; 2 Ch 28:25; Jer 44:18).

incest. Forbidden (Lv 20:11-17; Dt 27:20-23; 1 Co 5:1).

incorruption (in-ko-rūp'shun). See *eternal life*.

India (in'dī-ā). Country which bounded empire of Ahasuerus on E (Est 1:1; 8:9).

indignation of God (in-dig-nā'shun). See *wrath*.

inheritance. See *heir*.

iniquity (i-nik'wi-ti). See *sin*.

ink. Compound made of charcoal or lamp-black mixed with water and gum (Jer 36:18; 2 Co 3:3; 2 Jn 12; 3 Jn 13).

inkhorn. Pen case with inkwell (Eze 9:2, 3, 11. RSV: writing case).

inn. Lodging places mentioned (Gn 42:27; 43:21; Ex 4:24), but Israelite hospitality made inns and hotels in our sense practically unnecessary. In Lk 2:7 (G *kataluma*) probably similar to khan or hostelry. In Lk 10:34 (G *pandocheion*) lodging place kept by innkeeper. See also *hospitality*.

insanity. See *disease*.

insect. Abundant in Palestine. See *ant*; *bee*; *caterpillar* (locust); *caterpillar*; *cricket* (beetle); *color* (crimson, or scarlet, from cochineal insect); *flea*; *fly*; *gnat* (lice); *hornet*; *locust* (grasshopper); *moth*; *palmerworm*; *scorpion*; *spider*; *wasp*; *worm* (larvae).

inspiration. Special influence of Holy Spirit by which He guided His chosen instruments to speak and write that which He desired (1 Co 2:13; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11; 2 Ptr 1:19-21; 2 Ti 3:16; 1 Th 2:13) without suspension of their personality or individual activity (Lk 1:1-4; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11).

instant. KJ for constant, earnest, steadfast, urgent (Lk 7:4; 23:23; Acts 26:7; Ro 12:12).

intercession. See *prayer*.

interest. See *loans*.

intermediate state. Interval of time, according to this-world reckoning, which elapses between death and resurrection of believers (1 Th 4:14; Lk 23:43; Ph 1:23; Rv 14:4).

Iob (yōb). See *Jashub* 1.

Ionia (i-ō'ni-ā). India in 1 Mac 8:8.

iota (i-ō'tā). See *jot*.

Iphdeiah, Iphedeiah (if-dē'yā, if-ē-dē'yā, Lōd delivers). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:25).

Iphiah (if'ā), he opens. KJ: Jiphthah). Town of Judah (Jos 15:43).

Iphiah (if-tā-ēl, God opens. KJ: Jiphthah-ēl). Valley on boundary between Zebulun and Asher (Jos 19:14, 27). Probably Tell Jephāt 9 mi N of Nazareth.

Iri (ūr, city). Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:12). Iri in 1 Ch 7:7.

Ira (i'rā, watchful). 1. Jairite; chief minister of David (2 Sm 20:26). 2. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:28). 3. Ithrite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40).

Irad (i'rād). Son of Enoch (Gn 4:18).

Iram (i'rām, of a city). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:43; 1 Ch 1:54).

Iri (i'ri). 1. See *Iri*. 2. See *Uriah* 3.

Irijah (i-ri'jā, Lōd sees). Captain who arrested Jeremiah (Jer 37:13, 14).

Iri-nahash (ūr-nā'hāsh, city of serpent). City of Judah (1 Ch 4:12).

Iron (i'rōn, pious). City of Naphtali (Jos 19:38).

iron. Iron of Gn 4:22 was probably meteoric. Hebrew iron age dates from 1200 to 300 BC. Philistines learned to work with iron from Hittites; David's conquest of Philistines brought extensive iron industries to Israelites. Hebrews had iron mines in Jordan-Arabah. Iron used for instruments and weapons (Dt 19:5; Nm 35:16; 1 Sm 17:7); vessels (Jos 6:19, 24); chariots (Jos 17:16); chains (Ps 105:18); graving instruments (Jb 19:24); bars

(Acts 12:10); etc. Figuratively, iron is symbol of strength.

ironsmith. See *trade* 7.

Irpeel (ir'pē-ēl, God heals). City of Benjamin (Jos 18:27).

irrigation. Known to Israelites in Egypt (Dt 11:10).

Ir-shemesh (ūr-shē'mēsh). See *Beth-she-mesh* 1.

Iru (i'rōo, of a city). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15).

Isaac (i'sāk, laughter). Only son of Abraham by Sarah (Gn 17:19); circumcised on 8th day (Gn 21:4); showed himself dutiful son when Abraham was commanded to sacrifice him (Gn 22:1-18); married Rebekah of Mesopotamia (Gn 24); had 2 sons, Esau and Jacob (Gn 25); denied wife (Gn 26); gave Jacob 1st blessing (Gn 27); died at Mamre (Gn 35:27-29).

Isaiah (i-zā'yā, Lōd is salvation. KJ: Esaias in NT; Esay in 2 Esd 2:18; Sir 48:20, 22). Prophet of Judah during reign of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah (Is 1:1); son of Amoz; lived in Jerusalem; saw vision year Uzziah died (Is 6); married (Is 8:3); had 2 sons (Is 7:3; 8:3); dress coarse; respected by Hezekiah (2 K 19:1-11).

Isaiah, Book of. 1st of greater prophets. Emphasized spiritual and social problems. Reproved sins of Judah, predicted destruction, but promised salvation of world through remnant; prophesied coming of Christ. Outline: 1. Introduction (1). 2. Prophecy Against Jerusalem (2-5). 3. Vision (6). 4. Prophecies Concerning Nations (13-23). 5. Judgment on World and Jewish Blessing (24-27). 6. Prophecies Concerning Judah and Samaria and Conclusions (28-35). 7. History (36-39). 8. Consolation Based on Relation of Israel to Jehovah, to Nations, and Its Future Glory (40-60).

Ischah (is'kā). Sister of Lot (Gn 11:27, 29).

Ischariot (is-kār'i-ot). See *Judas* 3.

Isdael (is'dā-ēl). See *Giddeil* 2.

Ishbah (ish'bā). Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Ishbak (ish'bāk). Son of Abraham and Keturah; progenitor of people in N Arabia (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).

Ishbi-benob (ish'bi-bē'nōb, dweller on height). One of the Rephaim (2 Sm 21:16).

Ish-bosheth (ish-bō'shēth, man of shame). Originally called Eshbaal (1 Ch 8:33; 9:39). Son of Saul who ruled two years at Mahanaim but was defeated by David's men and assassinated (2 Sm 2:8-32; 3:45-12).

Ishhod (ish'hōd, man of splendor). Manassite (1 Ch 7:18. KJ: Ishod).

Ishi (ish'i, salutary). 1. Judahite; son of Appaim (1 Ch 2:31). 2. Judahite; father of Zoheth (1 Ch 4:20). 3. Simeonite; sons defeated Amalekites (1 Ch 4:42). 4. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Ishiah (i-shi'ā). See *Ishiah* 1.

Ishijah (i-shi'jā). See *Ishijah*.

Ishma (ish'mā). Judahite (1 Ch 4:3).

Ishmael (ish'mā-el, God hears). 1. Son of Abraham and Hagar (Gn 16:3, 15); circumcised (Gn 17:25); Sarah insisted he be cast out after he played with (KJ: mocked) Isaac (Gn 21:9, 10. See *Gl* 4:29); progenitor of Ishmaelites (Gn 17:20; 25:12-16). 2. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 3. Judahite; father of Zebadiah (2 Ch 19:11). 4. Judahite; conspired against Athaliah

- (2 Ch 23:1). 5. Son of Nathaniah; assassinated Gedaliah (2 K 25:25; Jer 40:7-41:18). 6. Son of Passhur; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Ismael]).
- Ishmaelites** (ish'mā-el-its). KJ at times: Ishmeelites. Desert dwellers and traders (Gn 37:25-28; 39:1; 1 Ch 27:30) descended from Ishmael.
- Ishmaiah** (ish-mā'yā, *Lord hears*). 1. Gibeonite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4. KJ: Ismaiah). 2. Son of Obadiah; head of Zebulunites (1 Ch 27:19).
- Ishmeelites** (ish'mē-el-its). See *Ishmaelites*.
- Ishmerai** (ish'mē-ri, *Lord keeps*). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:18).
- Ishod** (i'shōd). See *Ishhod*.
- Ishpah** (ish'pā). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16. KJ: Ispah).
- Ishpan** (ish'pān). Son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:22).
- Ish-tob** (ish'tōb). See *Tob*.
- Ishuah** (ish'ū-ā). See *Ishvah*.
- Ishual**, **Ishui** (ish'ū-i). See *Ishvi* 1; 2.
- Ishvah** (ish'vā, *like*). Son of Asher; did not perpetuate family (Gn 46:17 [KJ: Ishuah]; 1 Ch 7:30 [KJ: Isuah]).
- Ishvi** (ish'vi, *like*). 1. 3d son of Asher; founder of family (Gn 46:17 [KJ: Isui]; Nm 26:44 [KJ: Jesui]; 1 Ch 7:30 [KJ: Isuah]). 2. Son of Saul (1 Sm 14:49. KJ: Ishui).
- isle, island** (il, i'lānd). 1. Habitable land as opposed to water (Is 42:15). 2. Island (Jer 47:4; Acts 13:6; Rv 1:9). 3. Maritime land (Gn 10:5; Is 20:6 23:2 Eze 27:7. RV, RSV: coastland or coast). 4. Remote regions of earth (Is 41:5; 49:1; 66:19; Jer 31:10. RSV: coastland); often mentioned to indicate broad scope of Messianic prophecy (Zph 2:11), majesty of God (Ps 97:1).
- Ismaeliah** (is-mā-kī'ā, *Lord supports*). Overseer of temple sacrifices (2 Ch 31:13).
- Ismael** (is'mā-el). See *Ishmael* 6.
- Ismaerus** (is-mā-ē'rus). See *Amram* 2.
- Ismaiah** (is'mā'yā). See *Ishmaiah* 1.
- Ispah** (is'pā). See *Ishpah*.
- Israel** (iz'rā-ēl, he strives with God, or God strives). 1. Name given to Jacob (Gn 32:28; 35:10). 2. Jacob, through 12 sons, is progenitor of 12 tribes of Israel (Ex 3:16), collectively called Israel (more than 2,000 times). 3. After revolt of 10 tribes, N kingdom called Israel to distinguish it from Judah, the S kingdom (1 Sm 11:8; 1 K 14:19, 29). Capital at Shechem (1 K 12:25), later at Samaria (1 K 16:24). Remnant collectively still referred to as Israel after exile (Ez 10:10). 4. True Israelites: those (whether Jew or Gentile) who follow in faith of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob (Ps 73:1; Is 45:17; Jn 1:47; Ro 11:13-36; Gl 6:15, 16).
- Israelites** (iz'rā-el-its). See *Israel*.
- Israel, mountains of**. See *Ephraim, Mount*.
- Issachar** (is'ā-kār, hired laborer). 1. 9th son of Jacob, 5th by Leah (Gn 30:14-18). Jacob compared Issachar to ass that loved ease and became burden bearer of others (Gn 49:14, 15). 2. Territory W of Jordan, S of Zebulun and Naphtali and N of Manasseh (Jos 19:17-23); included plain of Esdraelon.
- Isshiah** (is-shi'ā, *Lord lends or forgets*). 1. Issacharite; family of Tola (1 Ch 7:3. KJ: Ishlah). 2. Came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6. KJ: Jesiah). 3. Levite (1 Ch 24:21). 4. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:20 [KJ: Jesiah]; 24:25).
- Isshijah** (is-shi'ā, *Lord lends or forgets*). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31. KJ: Ishijah). Aseas (RSV: Asaias) in 1 Esd 9:32.
- issue**. See *disease*.
- Istalcurus** (is-tāl-kū'rus). See *Zabbud*.
- Isuah** (is'ū-ā). See *Ishvah*.
- Isul** (is'ū-i). See *Ishvi* 1.
- Italian Cohort** (i-tāl'yān kō'hōrt). See *band*.
- Italy** (it'ā-i). Whole peninsula between Alps and Messina (Acts 18:2; 27:1, 6; Heb 13:24).
- itch**. See *disease*.
- Ithai** (ith'ā-i). See *Ittai* 2.
- Ithamar** (ith'ā-mār, palm coast). Youngest son of Aaron (Ex 6:23; 1 Ch 6:3; 24:1); consecrated to priesthood (Ex 29); family continued after exile (Ez 8:2).
- Ithiel** (ith'i-ēl, God with me). 1. Friend of Agur (Pr 30:1). 2. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7).
- Ithlah** (ith'lā). Town in Dan (Jos 19:42; KJ: Jethlah).
- Ithmah** (ith'mā). Moabite; one of David's guard (1 Ch 11:46).
- Ithnan** (ith'nān). City in S Judah (Jos 15:23).
- Ithra** (ith'rā, abundance). Ishmaelite; married Abigail, David's sister; father of Amasa (2 Sm 17:25. KJ, RV: an Israelite). Jether in 1 K 2:5, 32; 1 Ch 2:17.
- Ithran** (ith'rān, abundance). 1. Horite (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:37). Jether in v 38.
- Ithream** (ith'rē-ām, residue of people). Son of David by Eglah (2 Sm 3:5; 1 Ch 3:3).
- Ithrite** (ith'rit). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53). Patronymic of two of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40).
- Ittah-kazin** (it'ā-kā'zin). See *Eth-kazin*.
- Ittai** (it'ā-i). 1. Inhabitant of Gath; loyal to David; led 3d of his army against Absalom (2 Sm 15:18-22; 18:2, 5). 2. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:29). Ittai in 1 Ch 11:31.
- Ituraea** (i-tū-rē'ā). Small province NW of Palestine, including part of Anti-Lebanon. Inhabited by Jetur, son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31; Lk 3:1).
- Ivah** (iv'ā). See *Avva*.
- ivory**. Imported into Palestine (1 K 10:22; Eze 27:15); used to decorate houses (1 K 22:39; Ps 45:8; Am 3:15), furniture (1 K 10:18), etc.
- Ivrah** (iv'ā). See *Avva*.
- Iye-abarim** (i'yē-āb'ā-rim, ruins of Abarim). Station of Israel on border of Moab (Nm 21:11; 33:44. KJ: Ije-abarim). Contracted to Iylim in Nm 33:45 (KJ: Ilim).
- Iyim** (i'yim). See *Iye-abarim*.
- Izhar** (iz'hār). See *Izhar* 1.
- Izhar** (iz'hār, bright; oil). 1. Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18, 21; Nm 3:19 [KJ: Ize-har]; 1 Ch 6:18, 38). Amminadabin 1 Ch 6:22. 2. Judahite; son of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5-7. KJ: Jezoar).
- Izharite** (iz'hār-it). Descendants of Izhar 1 (Nm 3:27; 1 Ch 24:22; 26:23, 29).
- Izlah** (iz-lī'ā, *Lord delivers*). Son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:18. KJ: Jezlah).
- Izrahiah** (iz-rā-hi'ā, *Lord arises*). Issacharite of family of Tola (1 Ch 7:3).
- Izrahite** (iz-rā-hit). Patronymic of Sham-kuth (1 Ch 27:8).
- Izri** (iz'ri). Levite; leader of 4th division of singers (1 Ch 25:11). Zeri in v 3.
- Izziah** (iz-i'ā, *Lord sprinkles?*). Son of Parosh; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:25 [KJ: Jeziah]; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ: Eddias. RV: Ieddias]).

J

Jaakan (jā'-ā-kān, Akan in Gn 36:27). Horite; grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:42. *KJ*: Jakan). See also *Bene-Jaakan*.

Jaakobah (jā'-ā-kō'bā), Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:36).

Jaala, **Jaalah** (jā'-ā-lā, wild goat. *Jaalah* in Ez 2:56). Ancestor of family of Solomon's servants who returned (Neh 7:58; 1 Esd 5:33 [*KJ*, *RV*: Jeell]).

Jaalam (jā'-ā-lām). See *Jalam*.

Jaana (jā'-ā-ni). See *Janai*.

Jaar (jā'-ār, forest. *KJ*, *RV*: wood). Place, perhaps Kiriath-jearim (Ps 132:6).

Jaareoregim (jā'-ā-rē-ōr'-ē-jim). See *Jair* 4.

Jareshiah (jā'-ā-rē-shi'ā, Lord nourishes. *KJ*: Jaresiah). Benjaminite; son of Jeroham (1 Ch 8:27).

Jaasau (jā'-ā-sō). See *Jaasu*.

Jaasiel (jā'-ā-si'-ēl). 1. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:47. *KJ*: Jasiel). 2. Son of Abner (1 Ch 27:21). Perhaps same as 1.

Jaasu (jā'-ā-sū). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37. *KJ*: Jaasau). Eliasis in 1 Esd 9:34.

Jaazaniah (jā'-āz-ā-ni'ā, Lord hears). 1. See *Azariah* 24. 2. Son of Jeremiah (not prophet. Jer 35:3). 3. Idolater; son of Shaphan (Eze 8:11). 4. Prince denounced by Ezekiel (Eze 11:1).

Jaazer (jā'-ā-zēr). See *Jazer*.

Jaaziah (jā'-ā-zī'ā). Levite (1 Ch 24:26, 27).

Jaaziel (jā'-ā-zī'-ēl, God comforts). Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18). **Aziel** in 1 Ch 15:20. **Jeiel** in 1 Ch 16:5.

Jabal (jā'bāl). Son of Lamech; ancestor of nomadic herdsmen (Gn 4:20).

Jabbok (jāb'ok, effusion). River of Gilead; rises near Amman; flows through deep canyon; enters Jordan 23 mi N of Dead Sea (Gn 32:22; Nm 21:24; Jos 12:2).

Jabesh (jā'bēsh, dry). 1. Father of King Shallum (2 K 15:10-14). 2. See *Jabesh-gilead*.

Jabesh-gilead (jā'bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād, Jabesh of Gilead. Or simply: Jabesh). City E of Jordan; 10 mi SE of Beth-shan in territory of Manasseh; males destroyed for not cooperating at Mizpah; inhabitants friends of Saul (Nm 32:39, 40; Ju 21:8-14; 1 Sm 11:1-11; 31:11-13; 2 Sm 2:4, 5; 21:12; 1 Ch 10:11, 12).

Jabez (jā'bēz, he makes sorrowful). 1. Judahite; noble, God-fearing (1 Ch 4:9, 10). 2. Place inhabited by scribes (1 Ch 2:55).

Jabin (jā'bin, he discerns). 1. King of Hazor; defeated by Joshua (Jos 11:1-14). 2. Another king of Hazor whose general, Sisera, was defeated by Barak (Ju 4; 1 Sm 12:9; Ps 83:9).

Jabneel (jāb'nē-ēl, God builds). 1. Town on N border of Judah (Jos 15:11). **Jabneh** in 2 Ch 26:6. Later *Jamnia* in Jdth 2:28 [*KJ*, *RV*: Jemnaan]; 1 Mac 4:15. Modern *Jebuah*. 2. Town on border of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Jabneh (jāb'nē). See *Jabneel* 1.

Jacan, **Jachan** (jā'kān). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).

Jachin (jā'kin). 1. Son of Simeon (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15). **Jarib** in 1 Ch 4:24. 2. Head of 21st course of priests (1 Ch 24:17). 3. Priest (1 Ch 9:10; Neh 11:10). 4. **Jachin** and **Boaz** were names of two temple pillars (1 K 7:15-22; 2 Ch 3:15-17).

Jacinth (jā'sinth). Classical hyacinth was probably blue sapphire, though at times described as yellow or golden (*RV* 9:17 [*RSV*: sapphire]; 21:20; Ex 28:19 [*KJ*: figure]; 39:12 [*KJ*: figure]).

jackal. 1. *RV*, *RSV* for *H tannim* (monster.

Jb 30:29; *Is* 34:13; *Jer* 9:11; 10:22; *Mi* 1:8. *KJ*: dragon); *RSV*, at times, for *shu'al* (fox, jackal. *Ps* 63:10. *KJ*, *RV*: foxes). *RSV* for *'iyyim* (in 13:22; 34:14. *KJ*: wild beasts. *RV*: wolves.)

Jackal's Well. Well at Jerusalem (Neh 2:13. *KJ*: dragon well).

Jacob (jā'kub, supplanter). 1. Son of Isaac and Rebekah; younger twin of Esau (Gn 25:21-26); bought birthright from Esau for pottage of lentils (Gn 25:29-34); through fraud obtained blessing (Gn 27:1-41); fled to Haran and on way had vision of ladder (Gn 27:42-28:22); served Laban for at least 20 yrs and married his daughters: Leah, Rachel (Gn 29:1-30); 12 sons, 1 daughter born to him by Leah (Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Dinah), Rachel (Joseph, Benjamin), Rachel's maid, Zilpah (Gad, Asher), and Leah's maid, Bilhah (Dan, Naphtali) (29:31-30:24; 35:16-26); fled from Laban, wrestled with God (Gn 30:25-32:32); reconciled with Esau, settled in Canaan (Gn 33); blessed (Gn 35); went to Egypt (Gn 42-46); blessed sons and died (Gn 49). 2. Patronymic of Israelites (Nm 23:10; Ps 59:13). 3. Father of Joseph, husband of Mary (Mt 1:15, 16).

Jacubus (jā-kū'bus). See *Akkub* 4.

Jada (jā'dā, wise). Judahite; son of Onam (1 Ch 2:28, 32).

Jadan, **Jaddai** (jā'dō, jād'i). See *Iddo* 4.

Jaddua (jā-dū'a, known). 1. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:21). 2. Son of Jonathan; last high priest named in OT (Neh 12:11, 22).

Jaddus (jād'us). See *Addus* 2.

Jadon (jā'don, judge). Repaired part of Jerusalem's wall (Neh. 3:7).

Jael (jā'el, wild goat). Wife of Heber; killed Sisera with tent pin (Ju 4:17-27).

Jagur (jā'gēr). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:21). Probably modern Tell Ghurr.

Jah (jā). Form of JHVH (Jahveh, Jehovah) occurring in poetry (*Ps* 68:4; *RV*: 89:8. *RSV*: Lord). Also in compounds of many proper names.

Jahath (jā'hāth). 1. Descendant of Hezron (1 Ch 4:2). 2. Levite; son of Libni (1 Ch 6:20, 43). 3. Levite; son of Shimei (1 Ch 23:10). 4. Levite; descendant of Izhar (1 Ch 24:22). 5. Merarite Levite (2 Ch 34:12).

Jahaz, **Jahaza**, **Jahazah** (jā'hāz, jā-hā'zā). Place (apparently fortified) in Moab where Israelites defeated Sihon, the Amorite (Nm 21:23; Dt 2:32; Ju 11:20). Assigned to Reuben (Jos 13:18 [*KJ*: Jahaza]; 21:36 [*KJ*: Jahazah]). **Jahazah** in 1 Ch 6:78; Jer 48:21 (*KJ*: Jahazah).

Jahaziah (jā-hā-zī'ā). See *Jahzeiah*.

Jahaziel (jā-hā-zī'-ēl, God sees). 1. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:19). 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 3. Priest; blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 16:6). 4. Levite prophet in days of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 20:14). 5. Ancestor of family which returned (Ez 8:5; 1 Esd 8:32 [*KJ*, *RV*: Jezelus]).

Jahdai (jā'dā-i). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Jahdiel (jā'dī'-ēl, God makes glad). Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Jahdo (jā'dō). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jahleel (jā'lē'-ēl, wait for God). Son of Zebulun; founder of family (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26).

Jahmai (jā'mā-i, may LORD protect). Is-sacharite, descendant of Tola (1 Ch 7:2).
Jahve, Jahwe, Jahweh (yā'vê, yā'wê). See *Jehovah*.

Jahzah (jā'zā). See *Jahaz*.

Jahzeel (jā'zê-êl, God allots). Son of Naph-tali; founder of family (Gn 46:24; Nm 26:48). Jahziel in 1 Ch 7:13).

Jahzeiah (jā-zê'yā, LORD sees). Son of Tik-vah; prominent in matter of divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15 [KJ: Jahaziah]; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Ezekias; RV: Ezekias]).

Jahzerah (jā'ze-rā). See *Ahzai*.

Jahziel (jā'zi-êl). See *Jahzeel*.

Jair (jā'êr, enlighten). 1. Descendant of Manasseh; grandson of Hezron (1 Ch 2: 21-23; Nm 32:41; Dt 3:14); conquered Amorites on border of Gilead and Bashan; called villages Havoth-jair (Nm 32:41). 2. Judge (Ju 10:3-5). 3. Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 2:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ, RV: Jairus]).

Jair (jā'êr, forest). Father of Elhanan (1 Ch 20:5). Jaareoregim in 2 Sm 21:19 through scribal error.

Jairus (jā'i-rus, jā-i-rus, G of Jair). 1. Ruler of synagog, probably at Capernaum (Mk 5:22; Lk 8:41). 2. See *Reiaiah* 3. See *Jair* 3.

Jakan (jā'kân). See *Jaakan*.

Jakeh (jā'kê). Father of Agur (Pr 30:1).

Jakim (jā'kim, he sets up). 1. Head of 12th course of priests (1 Ch 24:12). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:19).

Jalam (jā'lām). Son of Esau; Edomite chieftain (Gn 36:5, 18; 1 Ch 1:35. KJ: Jaalam).

Jalon (jā'lôn). Judahite; son of Ezrah (1 Ch 4:17).

Jambres (jām'brêz). Egyptian magician who opposed Moses (2 Ti 3:8, 9. See Ex 7: 9-13).

Jambri (jām'brî). Perhaps Amorites (1 Mac 9:36-41).

James (jāmz, H Jacob). 1. Son of Zebedee and Salome (Mt 27:56; Mk 1:19; 15:40); brother of John (Mk 5:37); fisherman (Lk 5:10); called to discipleship (Mt 4:21; Mk 1:19); Peter, James, John intimately associated with Jesus; present at transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28), raising of Jairus' daughter (Mk 5:37), agony in Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33); martyred by Herod (Acts 12:2). With John called Boanerges (sons of thunder) by Jesus (Mk 3:17. See Lk 9: 52-54). 2. James the Less; apostle; son of Alphaeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13), and probably Mary (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Lk 24:10). 3. The brother of the Lord (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3); at first did not believe (Jn 7:5); converted, possibly by postresurrection appearance (Acts 1: 13, 14; 1 Co 15:7, 7); leader in early church (Gl 1:19; 2:12); presided at Jerusalem council (Acts 15:13; 21:18).

James, Epistle of. Written by James (1:1. Often regarded as son of Alphaeus or brother of Lord) to Jews outside Palestine to comfort them in trials, warn against indifference and dead orthodoxy. Outline: 1. Comfort (1). 2. Warning Against Indifference, Faith Without Works, Pride (2-4). 2. Encouragement to Patience and Prayer (5).

Jamin (jā'min, right hand). 1. Son of Simeon and founder of family (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15; Nm 26:12). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:27). 3. Levite; read Law to returned Jews (Neh 8:7, 8; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Adinus; RV: Iadinus]).

Jamlech (jām'lêk, made king). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:34).

Jamnia (jām'nî-ā). See *Jabneel* 1.

Janai (jā'nā-i. KJ: Jaanai). Gadite chief (1 Ch 5:12).

Janim (jā'nim. KJ: Janum). Village in Judah SW of Hebron (Jos 15:53).

Janna, Jannai (jā'nā, jā'nā-i). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:24).

Jannes (jā'nêz). Egyptian magician; opposed Moses (2 Ti 3:8, 9. See Ex 7:9-13).

Janoah (jā-nō'ā, rest). 1. Town of Naph-tali; captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). 2. Town on border of Ephraim, 7 mi SE of Shechem (Jos 16:6, 7. KJ: Janohah). Modern Yānūn.

Janohah (jā-nō'hā). See *Janoah* 2.

Janum (jā'num). See *Janim*.

Japheth (jā'fêth, beauty, or enlarged). 1. Son of Noah (Gn 5:32; 6:10; 7:13; 10:21); father of Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras (Gn 10:2); descendants occupied isles of Gen-tiles (Gn 10:5), i.e., Indo-Europeans; dutiful behavior brought him blessing (Gn 9:20-27). 2. Unidentified region (Jdth 2:25).

Japhia (jā-fi'ā, shining). 1. Lachish king executed by Joshua (Jos 10:3-26). 2. Son of David (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:7; 14:6). 3. Town on S edge of Zebulun (Jos 19:12). Modern Yāfa, 2 mi SW of Nazareth.

Japhlet (jā'f'lêth). Asherite (1 Ch 7:32, 33).

Japhleti, Japhletites (jā'f'lê-tî, -tits). People on border of Ephraim (Jos 16:3).

Japho (jā'fô). See *Joppa*.

jar. See *cruse*.

Jarah (jā'rā, honey). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 9:42). Jehoaddah (KJ: Jehoaddah) in 1 Ch 8:36.

Jareb (jār'êb, contentious). KJ, RV: name of Assyrian king. RSV: the great king (Hos 5:13; 10:6).

Jared (jār'êd, descent). Father of Enoch (Gn 5:15-20; 1 Ch 1:2 [KJ: Jered]; Lk 3:37).

Jaresiah (jār-ê-si'ā). See *Jareshiah*.

Jarha (jār'hā). Egyptian slave (1 Ch 2: 34, 35).

Jarib (jār'ib, adversary). 1. Chief with Ezra (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44 [KJ, RV: Joribus]). 2. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18; 1 Esd 9:19 [KJ, RV: Joribus]). 3. See *Jachin* 1. 4. See *Jehoiarib* 1.

Jarimoth (jār'i-môth). See *Jeremoth* 7.

Jarmuth (jār'mûth, height). 1. Town in Judah identified with Yarmūk (Jos 10: 3:27; 12:11; 15:35; Neh 11:29). 2. Leviti-cal town of Issachar (Jos 21:28, 29). Ramoth in 1 Ch 6:73. Remeth in Jos 19:21.

Jaroah (jā-rô'ā). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jasael, Jasaelus (jā'sā-êl, jās-ā-ê'lus). See *Sheal*.

Jashar (jā'shêr, upright. KJ: Jasher). Au-thor of lost poetic book (Jos 10:13; 2 Sm 1:18. LXX: 1 K 8:53).

Jashen (jā'shen). See *Hashem*.

Jasher (jā'shêr). See *Jashar*.

Jashobeam (jā-shô'bê-ām, let the people return). 1. Hachmonite; chief of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:11). Perhaps same as son of Zabdiel (1 Ch 27:2, 3). Josheb-basshebeth in 2 Sm 23:8, 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6).

Jashub (jā'shûb, he returns). 1. Son of Issachar; founder of family (Nm 26:24; 1 Ch 7:1). Job in Gn 46:13 (KJ: Job). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Jasubus]).

Jashubi-lehem (jā-shô'bi-lê'hêm). KJ, RV as person or place. RSV: returned to Le-hem (1 Ch 4:22).

Jasiel (jā'si-êl). See *Jaasiel* 1.

Jason (jā'sun, healing). 1. Christian; showed Paul hospitality at Thessalonica (Acts 17:5-9). 2. Probably same in Ro 16:21. 3. Envoy of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 8:17). 4. High priest (2 Mac 4:7-26). 5. Of Cyrene; historian (2 Mac 2:23).

jasper. Opaque quartz stained red, brown, green, yellow, etc. In ancient times included chalcedonies (Ex 28:20; 39:13; Eze 28:13; Rv 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19).

Jasubus (jā-sū'bus). See *Jashub* 2.

Jatal (jā'tāl). See *Ater* 2.

Jathan (jā'thān. KJ: Jonathas). Son of Shemaiah (Tob 5:13).

Jathiel (jāth'ni-ēl, God gives). Levite gatekeeper of temple (1 Ch 26:2).

Jattir (jāt'ēr). Town in mountains of Judah given to priests (Jos 15:48; 21:14; 1 Sm 30:27; 1 Ch 6:57). Probably 'Attir, 13 mi SW of Hebron.

Javan (jā'vān). 1. 4th son of Japheth; father of Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim (Gn 10:2, 4; 1 Ch 1:5, 7); identical with G Ion, ancestor of Ionian Greeks. See *Grecia, Greece*. 2. KJ, RV, H: place name in Arabia (Eze 27:19; RSV, LXX: and wine from Uzal).

javelin (jāv'lin). Short, light spear. See *armor, arms*.

Jazar, Jazer (jā'zēr, helpful). Ammonite city E of Jordan, probably about 14 mi N of Heshbon; captured by Israel from Amorites; assigned to Gad; given to Merarite Levites but fell into Moabite hands (Nm 21:24 [KJ: strong]; 21:32 [KJ: Jaazer]; 32:1, 3; 32:35 [KJ: Jaazer]; Jos 13:25; 21:39; 2 Sm 24:5; 1 Ch 6:81; 26:31; Is 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32). Judas Maccabaeus took it from Ammon (1 Mac 5:8. KJ: Jazar).

Jaziz (jā'ziz). Overseer of David's flocks (1 Ch 27:30).

jealousy offering. Wife suspected of infidelity brought to priest with offering of barley meal. Priest put holy water and dust into earthen bowl, required woman under oath to state her innocence. Thereafter she drank water, which brought curse if guilty (Nm 5:11-31).

Jearim (jē'ā-rim, forests). Mt on N boundary of Judah (Jos 15:10).

Jeaterai, Jeatherai (jē-āt'ē-rī, jē-āth'ē-rī). Levite (1 Ch 6:21); probably same as Ethni (1 Ch 6:41).

Jecherechiah (jē-bēr-ē-kī'ā, Lord blesses). Father of a Zechariah whom Isalah used as witness (Is 8:2).

Jebus (jē'bus). Name of Jerusalem under Jebusites (Jos 15:63; 18:28 [KJ: Jebusi; RV: the Jebusite]; Ju 19:10, 11; 1 Ch 11:4, 5); city taken by Judah (Ju 1:8), but stronghold (Ju 1:21) not taken until David's times (2 Sm 5:7, 8); S of Moriah. See *Zion*.

Jebusi (jēb'ū-sī). See *Jebus; Jebusites*.

Jebusites (jēb'ū-zits). Mountain tribe of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 15:21; Nm 13:29; Jos 11:3). Lived at Jebus. Joshua slew their king (Jos 10:23-27), assigned their territory to Benjamin (Jos 18:16, 28).

Jecamiah (jēk-ā-mī'ā). See *Jekamiah* 2.

Jechiliah, Jecholiah (jēk-i-lī'ā, jēk-ō-lī'ā). See *Jecoliah*.

Jechoniah, Jechonias (jēk-ō-nī'ā, jēk-ō-nī'ās). See *Jeconiah* 1; *Shecaniah* 5.

Jecoliah (jēk-ō-lī'ā, Lord has prevailed). Mother of Azariah (2 K 15:2 [KJ: Jecholiah]; 2 Ch 26:3 [RV: Jechiliah]).

Jeconiah (jēk-ō-nī'ā, Lord establishes). 1. Variant of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:16, 17; Est 2:6; Jer 24:1; 27:20; 28:4; 29:2). Jechoniah (KJ: Jechonias) in Mt 1:11, 12.

Coniah in Jer 22:24, 28; 37:1. 2. See *Conaniah* 2. 3. See *Jehoahaz* 2.

Jeconias (jēk-ō-nī'ās). See *Conaniah* 2.

Jedaiah (jē-dā'yā, Lord knows). 1. Head of 2d course of priests (1 Ch 9:10; 24:7), whose descendants returned from Babylon (Ez 2:36; Neh 7:39; 1 Esd 5:24 [KJ, RV: Jeddu]). 2. 3. Two chief priests who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:6, 7, 19, 21). 4. Priest; officiated in Jerusalem after captivity (Neh 11:10). 5. Brought gifts for temple after captivity (Zch 6:10-14). Some of 2-5 may be identical.

Jedaiah (jē-dā'yā, praising Lord). 1. Simonite (1 Ch 4:37). 2. Repaired part of wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:10).

Jeddu (jēd'ō). See first *Jedaiah* 1.

Jedeus (jē-dē'us). See *Adaias* 5.

Jediael (jē-dī'ā-ēl, known of God). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:6-11). Identified, perhaps erroneously, with Ashbel (Nm 26:38). 2. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:45). 3. Perhaps same as 2; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 4. Horahite Levite of sons of Asaph; gatekeeper of tabernacle (1 Ch 26:2).

Jedidiah (jē-dī'dā, beloved). Mother of Josiah (2 K 22:1).

Jedidiah (jēd-i-dī'ā, beloved by Lord). Name given to Solomon by Nathan (2 Sm 12:25).

Jeduthun (jē-dū'thun). Merarite Levite; appointed head of sanctuary musicians by David (1 Ch 1:41-43; 25:1); identified with Ethan (see 1 Ch 15:17, 19); ancestor of gatekeepers (1 Ch 16:42), who later became musicians (2 Ch 5:12; 29:14; 35:15; Neh 11:17); supplied musical tonality for Ps 39; 62; 77; seer (2 Ch 35:15; 1 Esd 1:15 [RV, RSV: Eddinus]).

Jeeli (jē-ē'lī). See *Jaala*.

Jeelus (jē-ē'lus). See *Jehiel* 9.

Jeezer (jē-ē'zēr). See *Abiezre* 1.

Jeezerite (jē-ē'zēr-it). See *Abiezrite*.

Jegar-sahadutha (jē-gār-sā-hā-dū'thā, heap of witness). Aramaic name given by Laban to heap of stones piled up as memorial of covenant between him and Jacob. Jacob called it Galeed (Gn 31:47, 48).

Jehalelel, Jehalelel (jē-hā-lē'lē-ēl, jē-hāl'-ē-lēl). See *Jehallelel*.

Jehallel (jē-hāl'-ē-lēl, he praises God). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:16. KJ: Jehalelel). 2. Merarite Levite (2 Ch 29:12. KJ: Jehalelel).

Jehdeiah (jē-dē'yā, Lord makes joyful). 1. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 24:20). 2. Meronothite in charge of David's asses (1 Ch 27:30).

Jehezekel, Jehezkel (jē-hēz'ē-kēl, jē-hēz'-kēl, God strengthens). Head of 20th course of priests (1 Ch 24:16).

Jehiah (jē-hī'ā, Lord lives). See *Jeiel* 4.

Jehiel (jē-hī'ēl, God gives). 1. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). 2. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:8); ancestor of family Jehieli (1 Ch 26:21, 22). 3. Son of Hachmoni (1 Ch 27:32). 4. Son of Jehoshaphat; in charge of fenced cities (2 Ch 21:2-4). 5. Kohathite Levite who aided Hezekiah in his reformation (2 Ch 29:14 [RV, RSV: Jehuel]; 2 Ch 31:13). 6. Temple ruler in days of Josiah (2 Ch 35:8; 1 Esd 1:8 [KJ: Syelus; RV: Eyselul]). 7. Father of Obadiah who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:9; 1 Esd 8:35 [KJ, RV: Jezelus]). 8. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Hiereel]). 9. Father of Shecaniah; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:2, 26; 1 Esd 8:92 [KJ, RV:

Jeelus); 9:27 [KJ: Hieriehus; RV: Jezrielus]). 10. 11. See *Jeiel* 1; 2.

Jehieli (jê-hî'e-li). See *Jeiel* 2.

Jehizkiah (jê-hîz-kî'á, Lowd strengthens). Ephraimite chief in days of Pekah (2 Ch 28:12).

Jehoahab, Jehoaddah (jê-hô'á-dá, jê-hô-ád'á). See *Jarah*.

Jehoaddin, Jehoaddin (jê-hô-ád'án, -ád'in, Lowd makes pleasant?). Mother of Amaziah (2 Ch 25:1; 2 K 14:2 [RV, RSV: Jehoaddin]).

Jehoahaz (jê-hô'á-ház, Lowd has laid hold of). 1. 11th king of Israel; successor of Jehu (2 K 10:35; 13:1); continued idolatry of Jeroboam; Hazael and Benhadad of Syria successfully campaigned against him (2 K 13:1-9). RV, RSV: Joahaz in 2 K 14:1. 2. 17th king of Judah; son and successor of Josiah; evil; after three-month reign carried to Egypt by Pharaoh Neco (2 K 23:30-34; 2 Ch 36:1-4). Shallum in 1 Ch 3:15; Jer 22:10-12. Joachaz (RSV: Jeconiah) in 1 Esd 1:34. Called lion's whelp (Eze 19:1-4). 3. See *Ahaziah* 2.

Jehoash (jê-hô'ásh). See first *Joash* 1; 2.

Jehohanan (jê-hô'hán'án, Lowd is gracious). 1. David's tabernacle gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:3). 2. Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:15). Probably same in 2 Ch 23:1. 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ: Johannes; RV: Joannes]). 4. Priest at time of Jojakim (Neh 12:13). 5. Priest and musician (Neh 12:42). 6. Son of Eliashib (Ez 10:6 [KJ: Johanan]; 1 Esd 9:1 [KJ: Joanan; RV: Jonas]). 7. Son of Tobiah (Neh 6:18. KJ: Johanan).

Jehoiachin (jê-hoi'á-kin, Lowd establishes). 19th king of Judah; son and successor of Jehoiakim; evil; carried into captivity by Nebuchadnezzar and imprisoned; released by Evil-Merodach (2 K 24:8-16; 25:27-30; 2 Ch 36:9, 10; Jer 39:2; 52:28-34; Eze 17:12; 1 Esd 1:43 [KJ: Joacim; RV: Joakim]). See also *Jeconiah*.

Jehoiada (jê-hoi'á-dá, Lowd has known). 1. Father of Benaiah (2 Sm 23:22; 1 K 4:4; probably priest (1 Ch 27:5) who acknowledged David king at Hebron (1 Ch 12:27). 2. Son of Benaiah; counselor of David; successor of Ahithophel (1 Ch 27:34). 3. High priest; wife concealed Joash; planned overthrow of Athaliah. While he lived, Joash was true to Jehovah (2 K 11:1-12:16; 2 Ch 22:10-24:22). 4. Priest (Jer 29:26). 5. Repaired gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:6. RV, RSV: Joiada). 6. See *Joiada* 1.

Jehoiakim (jê-hoi'á-kin, Lowd establishes). 1. 18th king of Judah; son of Josiah; name changed from Eliakim to Jehoiakim by Pharaoh Neco; evil; paid tribute to Pharaoh Neco; after battle of Carchemish, to Nebuchadnezzar; rebelled 3 years later; died ignoble death (2 K 23:34-37; 24:1-6; 2 Ch 36:4-8; Jer 1:3; 22:24-28; 35-37; 45; 46; 52; Dn 1:1, 2; 1 Esd 1:37-39 [KJ: Joacim; RV: Joachim]; Bar 1:3 [KJ: Joachim. RV: Joakim]). 2. High priest (Bar 1:7. KJ: Joachim; RV: Joakim).

Jehoiarib (jê-hoi'á-rib, Lowd pleads). 1. Head of 1st course of temple priests (1 Ch 9:10; 24:7). Joarib in Neh 11:10. Joarib in 1 Mac 2:1. 2. See *Joiarib*.

Jehonadab (jê-hôn'á-dáb). See *Jonadab* 2.

Jehonathan (jê-hôn'á-thán, Lowd has given). 1. Uziah's son; overseer of treasures under David (1 Ch 27:25. RV, RSV: Jonathan). 2. Levite; taught Law to people (2 Ch 17:8). 3. Priest (Neh 12:18).

Jehoram (jê-hô'rám). See *Joram*.

Jehoshabeath (jê-hô-sháb'ê-áth). See *Jehosheba*.

Jehoshaphat (jê-hôsh'á-fát, Lowd has judged). 1. Recorder of David and Solomon (2 Sm 8:16; 1 K 4:3). 2. Solomon's purveyor (1 K 4:17). 3. Father of Jehu (2 K 9:2, 14). 4. 4th king of Judah; son of Asa; good; sent princes and Levites to teach people Law; made peace with Israel; rebuked for joint enterprises with Ahab and Ahaziah; successful in his wars (1 K 15:24; 2 K 8:18, 26; 2 Ch 17-21:1; Mt 1:8 [KJ: Josaphat]). 5. See *Josaphat* 1.

Jehoshaphat, Valley of. Valley where all nations shall be gathered by Jehovah for judgment (Jl 3:2, 12. V 14: Valley of Decision). Some, since Eusebius, have identified with Kidron. Others interpret symbolically.

Jehosheba (jê-hôsh'ê-bá, Lowd is an oath. Jehoshabeath in 2 Ch 22:11). Daughter of Jehoram; wife of Jehoiada; hid Joash from Athaliah (2 K 11:2).

Jehoshua (jê-hôsh'û-á). See *Joshua* 1.

Jehovah (jê-hô'vá). Name of God of Israel; translated: Lowd (RV: Jehovah; KJ occasionally: Jehovah). Jews, out of reverence for name, read "Adonai" where Tetragrammaton YHWH (often JHVH) pronounced Yahweh(h) (also written Yahwe[h], Jahwe[h], Jahve[h], occurred. Vowel points for Adonai were placed under the four consonants, thus giving Jehovah. Jehovah abbreviated to jah or iah in many compound words. YHWH is connected with qal of verb *hayah*, "to be" (see Ex 3:13-15), thereby showing God's self-existence (some, on basis of hiphil: giver of existence).

Jehovah-jireh (jê-hô'vá-ji'rê. RSV: The Lowd will provide). Abraham's name for place where Isaac was placed on the altar (Gn 22:14).

Jehovah-nissi (jê-hô'vá-nîs'î. RSV: The Lowd is my banner). Altar built by Moses at Rephidim to commemorate victory over Amalek (Ex 17:15, 16).

Jehovah-shalom (jê-hô'vá-shá'lôm. RSV: The Lowd is peace). Name given to altar in Ophrah by Gibeon (Ju 6:23, 24).

Jehovah-shammah (jê-hô'vá-shám'á. KJ, RV, RSV: The Lowd is there). Name given to prophetic Jerusalem (Eze 48:35; see Is 60:14-22; Rv 21:3).

Jehovah-tsidkenu (jê-hô'vá-tsid'kê-nû. KJ: The Lowd Our Righteousness. RV, RSV: The Lowd is our righteousness). Name given by Jeremiah to prophetic Righteous King (Jer 23:6) and to His city (Jer 33:16).

Jehozabad (jê-hôz'á-bád, Lowd has given). 1. Korahite porter (1 Ch 26:4). 2. One of assassins of Joash (2 K 12:21; 2 Ch 24:26; 25:3). 3. Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:18).

Jehozadak (jê-hôz'á-dák, Lowd is righteous. Jozadak in Ez and Neh. KJ: Josedech in Hg and Zch. KJ: Josedec; RV: Josedek; RSV: Jozadak in 1 Esd and Sir). Son of Seraiah; high priest at time of captivity (1 Ch 6:14, 15. See 2 K 25:18-21); son Joshua (Jeshua) was high priest after return (Ez 3:2, 8; 5:2; 10:18; Neh 12:26; Hg 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 4; Zch 6:11).

Jehu (jê'hû, Lowd is he). 1. Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 2. Prophet; rebuked Baasha (1 K 16:1, 7, 12) and Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 19:1-3), whose chronicler he was (2 Ch 20:34). 3. 10th king of Israel; slew Jehoram of

Israel, Ahaziah of Judah, Jezebel, heirs of Ahab, prophets of Baal; submitted to Shalmaneser III; Aramaeans devastated his land (2 K 9; 10; 2 Ch 22:7-9). 4. Judahite (1 Ch 2:38). 5. Simeonite who moved into valley of Gedor (1 Ch 4:35-41).

Jehubbah (jê-hûb'á). Asherite (1 Ch 7:34).

Jehucal (jê-hû'kál, Low is able). Sent by Zedekiah to ask for prayers of Jeremiah (Jer 37:3). Jucal in Jer 38:1.

Jehud (jê'hûd, praise). Town of Dan (Jos 19:45). Modern Yazur, 5 mi SE, or el-Yehúdiyeh, 10½ mi ESE of Joppa.

Jehudi (jê-hû'di, Jew). Sent by court of Jehoiakim to ask Baruch to read Jeremiah's roll (Jer 36:14-23).

Jehudijah (jê-hû-dí'já). Not proper noun, as KJ, but adjective; Jewish (1 Ch 4:18).

Jehuel (jê-hû'êl). See *Jehiel* 5.

Jehush (jê'hûsh). See *Jeush* 3.

Jeiel (jê-i'êl). 1. Gibeon's father; ancestor of Saul (1 Ch 8:29 [KJ, H omit]; 9:35 [KJ; Jehiel]). 2. Aroerite in time of David (1 Ch 11:44. KJ; Jehiel). Perhaps same in 1 Ch 5:7. 8. 3. See *Jaaziel*. 4. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 21); minister for ark (1 Ch 16:5). Jehiah in 1 Ch 15:24. 5. Descendant of Asaph (2 Ch 20:14). 6. Scribe of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 7. Levite in days of Josiah (2 Ch 35:9). Ochiel (RV; Ochielus) in 1 Esd 1:9. 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43). 9. 10. See *Jewel* 2; 3.

Jekabzeel (jê-káb'zê-êl). See *Kabzeel*.

Jekameam (jêk-á-mé'am, he gathers people). Levite (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23).

Jekamiah (jêk-á-mí'á, Low strengthens). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:41). 2. Descendant of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:18). KJ; Jecamiah).

Jekuthiel (jê-kû'thi-êl, preservation of God). Judahite (1 Ch 4:18).

Jemima, Jemimah (jê-mí'má, dove). Job's daughter (Jb 42:14).

Jemnaan (jê'm'ná-án). See *Jabneel* 1.

Jemuel (jê-mû'êl, desire of God). Son of Simeon (Gn 46:10; Ez 6:15). Nemuel in Nm 26:12; 1 Ch 4:24.

Jephthae, Jephthah (jêf'thê, jêf'thá, he opens). Judge of Israel; illegitimate son; driven from home by father's heirs; lived in land of Tob; called back by elders of tribes to fight Amorites, whom he defeated; sacrificed daughter, only child, because of rash promise (Ju 11:1-12:7; Heb 11:32 [KJ; Jephthae]).

Jephunneh (jê-fûn'ê). 1. Judahite; father of spy Caleb (Nm 13:6). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).

Jerah (jê'rá, moon). Son of Joktan (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Jerahmeel (jê-rá'mê-êl, God has mercy). 1. Son of Hezron (1 Ch 2:9, 42). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 24:29). 3. Sent by Jehoiakim to take Jeremiah and Baruch captive (Jer 36:26).

Jerahmeelites (jê-rá'mê-êl-its). Descendants of Jerahmeel 1.

Jerichu, Jerichus (jêr'ê-kû, -kus). See *Jericho*.

Jered (jê'rêd). See *Jared*.

Jeremai (jêr'ê-mi, exalted). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV; Jeremias]).

Jeremiah (jêr-ê-mí'á, Low exalts or appoints). 1. Prophet (c 640-587 BC); son of Hilkiah in territory of Benjamin (Jer 1:1); prophesied in days of last Judean kings (Josiah, Jehoahaz II, Jehoiakim, Jeholachin, Zedekiah); called to prophetic activity by vision instructing "to destroy and to overthrow, to build and to plant"

(Jer 1:4-10); probably assisted Josiah in reforms (2 K 23); warned Jehoiakim against Egyptian alliance and favored Chaldeans; roll dictated to Baruch destroyed by king (Jer 36); princes persecuted him in days of Zedekiah (Jer 37; 38); after Jerusalem was captured, Nebuchadnezzar showed him great kindness (Jer 39:11, 12); finally moved to Egypt, where he probably died (Jer 43:6, 7). KJ; Jeremy in Mt 2:17; 27:9; Jeremias in Mt 16:14. 2. Josiah's father-in-law (2 K 23:31; 24:18). 3. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24). 4. Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 5. 6. Gadites (1 Ch 12:10, 13). 7. Priest (Neh 10:2; 12:34). 8. Priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:1). 9. Rechabite (Jer 35:3).

Jeremiah, Book of. See *Jeremiah* 1. Outline: 1. Call of Prophet (1). 2. Warnings to Jews (2-29). 3. Promise of Restoration of Israel (30-33). 4. Prophecies Occasioned by Jehoiakim and Zedekiah (34-39). 5. Ministry of Jeremiah to Remnant in Egypt (40-44). 6. Prophecy for Baruch (45). 7. Prophecies Against Egypt, Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Edom, Damascus, Elam, Arabia, Babylon (46-51). 8. Jerusalem's Fall (52). Prophecies spoken (2:2; 34:2); later written (Jer 36; 45). Core of book deals with Righteous Branch (23:5, 6; 30; 31; 33).

Jeremias (jêr-ê-mí'ás). See *Jeremai*; *Jeremiah* 1.

Jeremiel (jêr-ê-mí'êl). See *Uriel* 4.

Jeremy (jêr'ê-mi). See *Jeremiah* 1.

Jeremoth (jêr'ê-môth, high or thick). 1. Benjaminite; descendant of Becher (1 Ch 7:8. KJ; Jerimoth). 2. Benjaminite; son of Beriah (1 Ch 8:14). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 23:23). Jerimoth in 1 Ch 24:30. 4. See *Jerimoth* 5. 5. Chief of Naphtali (1 Ch 27:19. KJ; Jerimoth). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV; Hieremoth]). 7. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ, RV; Jarimoth]). 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29 [KJ; and Ramoth]; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV; Hieremoth]).

Jeriah (jê-rí'á). Kohathite Levite; chief at Hebron (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23). Jerijah in 1 Ch 26:31.

Jeribai (jê-rí-bi, Low defends). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:46).

Jericho (jê-rí-kô, place of fragrance or moon-city). City, 825 ft below sea level, 6 mi W of Jordan, near Dead Sea. Jericho's mounds have series of sites. OT Jericho examined by archaeologists (1908 to 1910; 1930-1936; 1952-). Oldest known city has been regarded as located at Jericho. Conquered by Joshua (Jos 2 to 6); given to Benjamin (Jos 18:21); rebuilt by Hiel (1 K 16:34). Thereafter frequently mentioned (2 K 2:1-22; 25:5; Ez 2:34; Mt 20:29; Mk 10:46; Lk 10:30; 1 Esd 5:22 [KJ; Jerichus; RV: Jerichu]).

Jeriel (jê-rí-êl, founded by God). Issacharite (1 Ch 7:2).

Jerijah (jê-rí'já). See *Jeriah*.

Jerimoth (jê-rí-môth, high or thick). 1. Benjaminite; son of Bela (1 Ch 7:7). 2. See *Jeremoth* 1. 3. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). 4. See *Jeremoth* 3. 5. Levite; head of 13th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:4. Jeremoth in 1 Ch 25:22). 6. See *Jeremoth* 5. 7. Son of David; father of Mahalath (2 Ch 11:18). Possibly same as Ithream. 8. Levite overseer (2 Ch 31:13).

Jerioth (jê-rí-ôth). Caleb's wife (1 Ch 2:18).

Jeroboam (jër'ô-bô'am, he pleads people's cause). 1. Jeroboam I; 1st king of Israel after division, superintendent under Solomon (1 K 11:28); Ahijah designated him king of 10 tribes (1 K 11:29-40); fled to Egypt (1 K 11:40); became king with Shechem as capital and Tirzah as residence (1 K 12:1-25); built shrines in Bethel and Dan with golden calves (1 K 12:25-33); downfall foretold (1 K 13; 14. See 2 Ch 10—13). 2. Jeroboam II; 13th king of Israel; successful in war with Syria and others; extended territory of Israel; idolatry and immorality continued in his reign (Amos and Hosea). Excavations at Samaria show splendor of period (2 K 14:23-29).

Jeroham (jê-rô'hâm). 1. Grandfather of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1; 1 Ch 6:27, 34). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:27). Perhaps same in 1 Ch 9:8. 3. Priest (1 Ch 9:12; Neh 11:12). 4. Benjaminite; father of two who came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7). 5. Father of Azazel (1 Ch 27:22). 6. Father of Azariah (2 Ch 23:1).

Jerubbaal, Jerubbesheth (jër-ub-bâ'al, -bê-shêth). See *Gideon*.

Jeruel (jê-rô'el, God founded). Place near En-gedi (2 Ch 20:16).

Jerusalem (jê-rô'sâ-lêm). Name probably connected with *H shalom* (peace); Tell el Amarna tablets call it *Urusalim* (city of peace); 33 mi E of Mediterranean, 14 mi W of Dead Sea, on rocky plateau, 2,550 ft high; mean temperature: 63 degrees; water supplied by Gihon Spring (Virgin's Fountain) in Kidron Valley and En-rogel (Job's Well) at juncture of Kidron and Hinnom valleys; reservoirs built in city. Hezekiah cut tunnel in rock to conduct water from Gihon to Upper Pool of Siloam (2 Ch 32:30). Kidron Valley on E side of Jerusalem, Valley of Hinnom (Gehenna) on W and S; Tyropeon (Valley of Cheesemongers) passed through city.

Jebusite city of David's day was on hill S of Ophel (SE corner of Jerusalem) and was 1,250×400 ft (1 Ch 11:4-8). Solomon extended walls to protect his palaces and temple (1 K 3:1; 9:15). Manasseh extended wall (2 Ch 33:14), and Nehemiah rebuilt it, extending it on N. Herod built or extended walls as found in time of Christ. Hadrian built walls in AD 135. Modern walls are by Suleiman the Magnificent AD 1542. Temple stood on Rock Moriah (Mt Zion), considered site of Gn 22:2-4, 14. Jerusalem has been considered the Salem of Melchizedek (Gn 14:18). Also called Salem (Ps 76:2), Jebus (Ju 19:10, 11), "City of David," Zion (1 K 8:1; 2 K 14:20), City of Judah (2 Ch 25:28), City of God (Ps 46:4), City of the great King (Ps 48:2), Holy City (Neh 11:1).

Jerusalem, the New. City of God; described in Rv 21:2, 10 as coming down from heaven. In Gl 4:26 described as mother of believers (see Heb 11:8-10; 12:22-24).

Jerusha, Jerushah (jê-rô'shâ, possessed). Daughter of Zadok; wife of Uziah (2 K 15:33). Jerushah in 2 Ch 27:1.

Jesaiiah (jê-sâ'yâ). See *Jeshaiah* 3; 6.

Jeshaiah (jê-shâ'yâ, Lord saves). 1. Musician; son of Jeduthun (1 Ch 25:3). 2. Levite (1 Ch 26:25). 3. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21. KJ: Jesaiah). 4. Son of Athaliah; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 8:7; 1 Esd 8:33 [KJ: Josias; RV: Jesias]). 5. Merarite Levite; re-

turned with Zerubbabel (Ez 8:19; 1 Esd 8:48 [KJ, RV: Osaias]). 6. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7. KJ: Jesaiah).

Jeshanah (jêsh'â-nâ). City; probably 3¼ mi N of Bethel (2 Ch 13:19; 1 Sm 7:12 [KJ, RV: Shen]).

Jesharelah (jêsh-â-rê'lâ). See *Asharelah*.

Jeshebeab (jê-shêb'ê-âb, father's dwelling). Head of 14th course of priests (1 Ch 24:13).

Jesher (jê'shêr, uprightness). Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:18).

Jeshimon (jê-shî'môn, waste, desert. RV: desert. RSV: desert in Nm). Desert area N of Dead Sea (Nm 21:20; 23:28; 1 Sm 23:19, 24; 26:1, 3).

Jeshishai (jê-shîsh'â-i, old). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jeshohaiah (jêsh-ô-hâ'yâ, Lord humbles). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36).

Jeshua, Jeshuah (jêsh'û-â, Lord is salvation. Late form of Joshua). 1. See *Joshua* 1. 2. Head of 9th course of priests (1 Ch 24:11 [KJ: Jeshuah]; Ez 2:36; Neh 7:39). KJ, RV: Jesus in 1 Esd 5:24; Sir 49:12. 3. Levite (2 Ch 31:15). 4. High priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 3:2-9; Neh 7:7). Joshua in Zeh 3; 6:11-13; Hg 1:1, 14. KJ, RV: Jesus in 1 Esd 5:8, 48, 56. 5. Descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:6; Neh 7:11; 1 Esd 5:11 [RV: Jesus]). 6. Levite; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:40; 8:33; Neh 7:43; 12:8; 1 Esd 5:26 [KJ: Jessue; RV: Jesus]; 8:63 [KJ, Jesu; RV: Jesus]); assisted high priest Jeshua (Ez 3:9); sealed covenant (Neh 10:9). 7. Father of Ezer (Neh 3:19). 8. Levite; explained law (Neh 8:7). Perhaps same as 6. 9. Village of Judah (Neh 11:26).

Jeshurun (jêsh'û-rûn, upright). Surname given to Israel in poetry and representing Israel as righteous people (Dt 32:15; 33:5, 26; Is 44:2 [KJ: Jesurun]).

Jesiah (jê-sî'â). See *Isshiah* 2; 4.

Jesias (jê-sî'âs). See *Jeshatah* 4.

Jesimiel (jê-sîm'i-êl, God will set up). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36).

Jesse (jê'sê). Son of Obed; grandson of Ruth (Ruth 4:17, 22; Mt 1:5). David was youngest of his 8 sons (1 Sm 17:12. See 1 Sm 16:11; 20:31; 22:3, 7; 25:10).

Jessue, Jesu (jêsh'û-ê, jêsoo). See *Jeshua* 6.

Jesui (jê's'û-i). See *Ishui* 1.

Jesurun (jê's'û-rûn). See *Jeshurun*.

Jesus (jê'zus, Savior). 1. G form of Jeshua and Joshua. See *Jeshua* 1; 4; 5; 6; *Jose*; *Joshua* 1. 2. Compiler of Sirach (Ecclesiasticus). 3. Paul's friend, also called Justus (Cl 4:11).

Jesus Christ (jê'zus krist. Jesus is G for H y:hoshu'a: savior. Christ is G for H Mashiah: the anointed). Jesus signifies Savior (Mt 1:21, 25; Lk 1:31). Christ signifies Anointed One (Acts 10:38), the promised Messiah (Mt 16:13-23; Lk 2:25, 26; Jn 1:35-41). See also *Messiah*.

Logos. Jesus is called Logos (Word; Jn 1:1-14; 1 Jn 1:1; Rv 19:13); shows Messiah as pre-existing Person before incarnation. Logos is Himself living and gives life; creative (Jn 1:3; Ps 147:15-18; Mt 8:24-27; 9:1-8; Cl 1:15-20); preservative (Cl 1:17). Spirit of Word inspired prophets (1 Ptr 1:10, 11).

Son of God. Applied to Jesus in unique sense (Mt 11:27; 16:16; 21:33-41; Mk 12:6, 7; 13:32; Jn 1:14, 18; 3:16-18) which makes Father and Son equal (Jn 10:30; 12:45; 14:8-11; 17). Jesus is distinct Person, eternal Son, begotten by eternal Father (Jn 3:16; Ro 8:3), yet of one sub-

stance with Father (Cl 1:19; 1 Jn 5:20); hence He has same attributes (Jn 5:21; 21:17), works (Mt 9:1-8; Jn 5:17, 21, 25; Cl 1:15-20), honor (Jn 5:23).

Son of Man. Jesus used this expression to emphasize His humanity especially in connection with His ministry (Lk 9:56; 19:10), power (Mt 9:6; 12:8), death (Mk 14:21; Lk 22:48; Jn 3:14), resurrection (Mt 17:9; Mk 9:9), ascension (Jn 6:62), 2d coming and judgment (Mt 25:31). He is prophesied man (Gn 3:15; Is 7:14; Gl 4:1-7), New Man, New Adam (Ro 5:12-21; 1 Co 15:22; Ph 2:5-11), who brought in new humanity. Shared in flesh and blood as children do (Ro 9:5; Heb 2:14). Thus Christ is God and man in one person (Jn 1:14; 1 Ti 2:5; Cl 2:9).

Earthly Life. Conceived by Holy Ghost; born of virgin Mary at Bethlehem; circumcised; presented at temple; taken to Egypt; lived at Nazareth (Lk 2:39); visited temple when 12 yrs old (Lk 2:40-52); when about 30 yrs old, baptized by John (Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9-11; Lk 3:21-23); tempted by Satan (Mt 4:1-11); began public ministry. Major portion of ministry in Galilee with Capernaum as headquarters; also included Judea, Samaria, even distant regions as that of Tyre and Sidon. Announced and taught kingdom of God, did good, performed miracles, was opposed by Jewish leaders (lawyers, scribes, Pharisees). Taken captive by Jewish leaders in Gethsemane; condemned by judges gathered by high priest; crucified by Pilate on Golgotha; buried in nearby garden; rose from dead on 3d day; appeared to disciples; ascended to heaven. Gospels present facts of Christ's life that fit their objectives (see Jn 20:30, 31).

Servant of God. Jesus is Servant of God (Mt 12:18; Acts 3:13, 26) because He did that which God willed (Mk 14:32-42; Jn 1:29; 4:34; 5:30); served God by saving men (Acts 3:26) in spite of human opposition (Acts 4:27). Thus ultimate fulfillment of Is 53 is seen in Christ (Mk 8:31; 10:33; Ro 4:25).

Savior. Jesus is promised Savior (Lk 2:11, 22-32), who by His life, death, resurrection, and proclamation saves (Mt 1:21; Lk 19:10; Jn 4:42; Acts 4:12; 11:14; 16:31; Ro 5:10; 10:9, 10) those who believe (Acts 16:31) from sin, wrath, and death (Mt 1:21; 1 Ti 1:1; 2; Eph 5:23).

Mediator. Jesus is Mediator between God and man (Gl 3:19, 1 Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24) by bringing men to God as Prophet, Priest, King. See *Offices* (below).

Lamb of God. Jesus is Lamb of God in sense that He is sacrificed for sins of world (Jn 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32; 1 Co 5:7; 1 Ptr 1:19; Heb 7:27. See Ex 12; Is 53:7).

Offices. Christ as Prophet announces kingdom of God; reveals to man God in His holiness, mercy, love; performed signs of Kingdom; forgives sins; and through apostles and church proclaims Gospel (Gospels). Christ as Priest fulfilled all righteousness and atoned for all sin in place of mankind by His vicarious life, death, and resurrection (Ro 4:25; 2 Co 5:19; Heb 7). Christ is King in sense that He rules men with truth of God (Jn 18:33-38), namely, New Covenant (Jer 31:31-34; 32:40, 41). He is Son of David, through whom God had

covenanted with Israel (2 Sm 7; 23:1-7). Jesus is King of kings and Lord of lords (Mt 28:18). See *Lord* (below).

States. To perform work of redemption, Christ according to human nature did not use prerogatives He might rightfully claim (humiliation. Ph 2:6-8). Resumption of full and constant use is exaltation (Eph 4:8; Ph 2:9-11).

Lord. God made Jesus Lord (in sense that *kurios* translates JHVH [Lorn, Jehovah], Mk 1:3—Is 40:3) by resurrection from dead (Acts 2:31-36; Ro 1:4; Eph 4:5; Ph 2:5-11; 1 Ti 6:15; Rv 11:15). Authority of Jesus-Lorn is authority of God (Mt 28:18; 1 Co 8:4-6). Jesus' lordship is won (Eph 1:21; Ph 2:5-11; Cl 2:6-15) and will be fully revealed at Parousia (Mt 25:31; 1 Co 15:26-28). He is Lorn of individual by faith (Lk 23:42; Acts 5:14; 11:17; 1 Co 12:3; 2 Co 3:17; Eph 1:3), and believers live for Him (Ro 14:6-8; 1 Co 15:58; 16:10; Eph 2:21; 5:8-10; 6:4; Cl 1:10). As Lorn, Jesus is Head of church, both as supreme authority and as goal (Eph 1:22, 23; 4:15, 16; 5:23, 24; Cl 1:18; 2:10, 19).

Jether (jē'tēr, eminence, abundance). 1.

Judahite; son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:32).

2. Judahite; son of Ezra (1 Ch 4:17).

3. See *Ithra*. 4. See *Ithran* 2. 5. Gideon's son (Ju 8:20; 9:18).

Jetheth (jē'thēth). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:40; 1 Ch 1:51).

Jethlah (jē'th'lah). See *Ithlah*.

Jethro (jē'th'rō, excellence). Priest and prince of Midian; father of Zipporah (Ex 3:1; 4:18); advised Moses (Ex 18). Jethro is probably surname or title of Reuel (Ex 2:18) or Raguel (Nm 10:29). Hobab was probably brother-in-law (Ju 4:11 makes him father-in-law. RV: brother-in-law).

Jetur (jē'tēr). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31); descendants (1 Ch 5:19) were Itureans (Lk 3:1).

Jeuel (jē-ū'ēl, treasure of God?). 1. Judahite; family of Zerach (1 Ch 9:6). 2. Levite; participated in reforms of Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:13. KJ: Jeiel). 3. Returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13 [KJ: Jeiel]; 1 Esd 8:39).

Jeush (jē'ūsh). 1. Son of Esau (Gn 36:5, 18). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10). 3. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39. KJ: Jehush). 4. Levite; son of Shimei (1 Ch 23:10, 11). 5. Son of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:19).

Jeuz (jē'ūz). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:10).

Jew (jōō, H y:hudi, G *Judaioi*. See *Judah*). Tribe or country of Judah, son of Jacob. At first used to distinguish Kingdom of Judah from N Kingdom (Israel) (2 K 15:36. See 14:28; 16:6; 25:25; Est 3:6). After Babylonian Captivity, since men of Judah were majority of remnant, all Hebrews called Jews (frequent in Ez, Neh, Est). Broader use in Maccabees (2 Mac 9:17) and NT (Mt 27:11; Mk 7:3; Acts 2:5; Ro 3:9). "Hebrew" denotes descent from Abraham. "Israel" from Jacob, "Jew" from Judah. "Jew" not applied to Gentile converts as "Israel" is. See also *Hebrew*; *Israel*.

jewel, jewelry. See *ornaments*.

Jezebanah (jēz'a-ni'ā). See *Azariah* 24.

Jezebel (jēz'e-bel, unmarried or unexalted). Wife of Ahab (1 K 16:31); daughter of Ethbaal, priest of Astarte, king of Tyre and Sidon; introduced worship of Baal and Astarte (1 K 16:31, 32; 18:19); slew prophets of the Lord (1 K 18:13); opposed Elijah (1 K 19:1); planned death

of Naboth (1 K 21); killed by Jehu (2 K 9:30-37). Symbol of licentious evil and idolatry (2 K 9:22; Rv 2:20).

Jezelus (jê-zê'lus). See *Jehaziel* 5; *Jehiel* 7.

Jezer (jê-zêr, formation). Naphtalite (Gn 46:24; 1 Ch 7:13); founder of tribe (Nm 26:49).

Jeziah (jê-zî'â). See *Izziah*.

Jeziel (jê-zî-êl, assembly of God). Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).

Jezliah (jêz-H'â). See *Iziah*.

Jezoar (jê-zô'êr). See *Izhar* 2.

Jezrahiah (jêz-râ-hî'â, Low shines). Levite; in charge of singers at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42).

Jezreel (jêz-rê-êl, God sows). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:3). 2. Oldest son of Hosea (Hos 1:4, 5). 3. City of Issachar (modern Zerim), 5 mi N of Jerusalem (Jos 19:18; 1 Sm 29:1). Kings of Israel had palace there (2 Sm 2:9; 1 K 18:45, 46; 21:1). Nearby was Naboth's vineyard. 4. Town in hill country of Judah (Jos 15:56).

Jezreel, Valley of. Plain; 20 mi long and 14 wide between ridges of Gilboa and Moreh (Jos 17:16; Ju 6:33; Hos 1:5). Esdraelon in Jdth 3:9; 4:6.

Jezrielus (jêz-ri-ê'lus). See *Jehiel* 9.

Jibsam (jîb'sâm). See *Ibsam*.

Jidlaph (jîd'lâf, he weeps). Son of Nahor and Milcah (Gn 22:22).

Jimna, **Jinnah** (jîm'nâ). See *Imnah* 1.

Jiptah (jîf'tâ). See *Iphtah*.

Jipthahel (jîf'thâ-êl). See *Iphtahel*.

Joab (jô'âb, Low is father). 1. Son of Zeruah, half sister of David (2 Sm 2:18); brother of Asahel and Abishai; defeated forces of Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 2:8-32); killed Abner (2 Sm 3:22-39); became commander-in-chief at Jebus (1 Ch 11:4-9); defeated Syria, Edom, Ammon (2 Sm 10-12); arranged murder of Uriah (2 Sm 11); killed Absalom (2 Sm 18:9-15) and Amasa (2 Sm 20:4-13); sided with Adonijah (1 K 1); killed at order of Solomon (1 K 2:28-34). 2. Son of Seraiah; father (or founder) of Ge-harashim (1 Ch 4:13, 14). 3. Founder of family which returned (Ez 2:6; 8:9; Neh 7:11). 4. See *Atroth-beth-joab*.

Joachaz (jô'â-kâz). See *Jehoahaz* 2.

Joachim (jô'â-kîm). See *Jehoiakim* 1; 2.

Joacim (jô'â-sîm). See *Jehoiakim* 1; 2; *Jehoiachin*; *Joiakim*; *Joakim* 4; 5.

Joadanus (jô-â-dâ'nus). See *Gedaliah* 5.

Joah (jô'â, Low is brother). 1. Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4). 2. Levite; descendant of Gershon (1 Ch 6:21); probably one who helped Hezekiah in reformation (2 Ch 29:12). Ethan in 1 Ch 6:42.

3. Son of Asaph; recorder of Hezekiah (2 K 18:18, 26; Is 36:3, 11, 22). 4. Recorder of Josiah (2 Ch 34:8).

Joahaz (jô'â-hâz). 1. Father of Joah 4 (2 Ch 34:8). 2. See *Jehoahaz* 1.

Joakim (jô'â-kîm). 1. See *Jehoiachin*. 2. See *Jehoiakim* 1; 2. 3. See *Joiakim*. 4. High priest (Jdth 4:6, 8, 14. KJ: Joacim). 5. Husband of Susannah (Sus 1, 4, 28, 29, 63. KJ: Joacim).

Joanan (jô-â-nân). See *Hananiah* 8; *Jehohanan* 6.

Joanna (jô-ân'â, Low has been gracious). 1. See *Hananiah* 8. 2. Wife of Chuza (Lk 8:3; 24:10).

Joannan (jô-ân'ân). See *John* 2.

Joannes (jô-ân'êz). See *Jehohanan* 3; *Johanan* 8.

Joarib (jô'â-rib). See *Jehoiarib* 1.

Joash (jô'âsh, Low has given. Long form Jehoash interchangeable in 2 K). 1. 8th

king of Judah; son of Ahaziah (2 K 11:2); saved from Athaliah by aunt Jehoash's wife of high priest Jehoiahi; crowned through efforts of Jehoiahi; restored religion of Jehovah under guidance of Jehoiahi; apostatized after Jehoiahi's death; ordered murder of Zechariah, Jehoiahi's son; slain by servants (2 K 11:12; 2 Ch 24). 2. 12th king of Israel; followed sins of Jeroboam (perhaps in early years); visited Elisha on his deathbed; defeated Syrians, Moabites, Amaziah of Judah; died in peace (2 K 13; 14; 2 Ch 25). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 4:22). 4. Father of Gideon (Ju 6:11-32). 5. Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 6. Son of Ahab (1 K 22:26; 2 Ch 18:25).

Joash (jô'âsh, Low has come to help). 1. Son of Beecher (1 Ch 7:8). 2. Keeper of David's oil cellars (1 Ch 27:28).

Joatham (jô'â-thâm). See *Jotham* 2.

Job (jôb). See *Jashub* 1.

Job, Book of. Regarded as literary masterpiece; in it are dramatic, lyric, and epic poetry; didactic and reflective; name from chief character. Estimated dates range from 200 to 1000 B.C. Asks how suffering of righteous is compatible with concept of just God. Is human conduct justly rewarded or punished on earth? Job concludes that as he knows God, so God knows him; that his Redeemer lives and he shall see God. Though God's rule is mysterious, He rules for best. True piety needs no external indication but lives on through all conditions (13:15). Outline: 1. Prolog (1, 2). 2. Job Bemoans His Birth, Years for Death (3). 3. Three Series of Debates Between Job and His Friends (4-31). 4. Speech of Elihu (32-37). 5. Speech of Low from Storm Cloud (38 to 41). 6. Job's Submission and Restoration (42).

Jobab (jô'bâb). 1. Son of Joktan (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23). 2. Edomite king (Gn 36:33, 34; 1 Ch 1:44, 45). 3. King; with Jabin and Hazor fought Joshua (Jos 11:1). 4. 5. Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:9, 18).

Jochabed (jôk'ê-bêd, Low is glory). Mother of Moses and Aaron (Ex 6:20; Nm 26:29).

Joda (jô'dâ). 1. See *Hodaviah* 4. 2. Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:26, KJ: Juda).

Jodan (jô'dân). See *Gedaliah* 5.

Joed (jô'êd). Benjaminite (Neh 11:7).

Joel (jô'êl, Low is God). 1. See *Joel*, Book of. 2. Samuel's son (1 Sm 8:2; 1 Ch 6:28 [KJ: Vashni]). 3. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). 4. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4, 8). 5. Gadite (1 Ch 5:12). 6. Son of Azariah; father of Elkanah (1 Ch 6:36). 7. Issacharite (1 Ch 7:3). 8. See *Igal* 2. 9. Levite; assisted in removing ark (1 Ch 15:7, 11); probably same in 1 Ch 23:8; 26:22. 10. Manassite chief (1 Ch 27:20). 11. Kohathite Levite in Hezekiah's time (2 Ch 29:12). 12. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ, RV: Juel]). 13. Benjaminite; overseer of Jerusalem (Neh 11:9). 14. See *Uel*.

Joel, Book of. Dates assigned have ranged from 932 to 400 B.C. Plague of locusts viewed by prophet as punishment for sin, causes his prophetic vision to see Judgment Day. Time of recuperation led to prophecy of time when God would pour out Spirit on all flesh (Acts 2:16-21). Outline: 1. Plague of Locusts (1:1-2:17). 2. Lord Pities and Gives Spiritual Blessings (2:18-27). 3. Ultimate Blessing of God and Visitation of Judgment (2:28-3:21).

Joelah (jō-ē'lā). Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7).
Joezer (jō-ē'zēr, LORR is help). Korahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6).
Jogbehah (jōg'bē-hā, lofty). Town of Gad, 6 mi NW of Rabbah 1 (Nm 32:35; Ju 8:11). Modern Jubeihāt or Ajbehāt.
Jogli (jōg'li). Father of Bukki (Nm 34:22).
Joha (jō'hā). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16). 2. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:45).
Johanan (jō-hā'nān, LORR is merciful). 1. Jewish chief; supported Gedaliah (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8—41:16); led Jeremiah and other Jews into Egypt (Jer 40—43). 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 3. Son of Josiah (1 Ch 3:15). 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:24); possibly Nahum (KJ; Naum) in Lk 3:25. 5. Son of Azariah; father of Azariah 16, the high priest (1 Ch 6:9, 10). 6. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:12). 7. Ephraimite (2 Ch 28:12). 8. Returned with Ezra from Babylon (Ez 8:12; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ; Johannes; RV; Joannes]). 9. 10. See *Jehohanan* 6; 7. 11. High priest (Neh 12:22, 23). Jonathan in Neh 12:11.
Johannes (jō-hān'ēz). See *Jehohanan* 3; *Johanan* 8.
John (jōn, LORR has been gracious, H yōhānan). 1. Father of Mattathias (1 Mac 2:1). 2. Son of Mattathias (1 Mac 2:2. KJ; Joannan). 3. Obtained special privileges for the Jews (2 Mac 4:11). 4. John Hyrcanus, son of Simon Maccabaeus (1 Mac 13:53; 16). 5. Envoy sent to Lysias (2 Mac 11:17). 6. Father of apostle Peter (Jn 1:42 [KJ; Jona]; 21:15-17 [KJ; Jona]). 7. John Mark. See *Mark*. 8. Jewish dignitary who called Peter and John to account (Acts 4:6). 9. See *John the Apostle*. 10. See *John the Baptist*.
John the Apostle. Son of Zebedee; brother of James (Mt 4:21; Acts 12:1, 2); mother was Salome (Mk 15:40; Mt 27:56); fisherman (Mk 1:19, 20) of Bethsaida (Lk 5:10; Jn 1:44); introduced to Jesus by John the Baptist (Jn 1:35, 39); followed Jesus (Jn 1:43; 2:2, 12, 23; 4:5); called as apostle (Mk 1:19, 20; Lk 5:10); one of inner circle; at raising of Jairus' daughter (Mk 5:37; Lk 8:51), transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28), Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33); called *Boanerges* (sons of thunder) with James (Mk 3:17); asked Jesus to call fire from heaven (Lk 9:54); his mother asked for highest places for him and James (Mt 20:20; Mk 10:35-45); prepared Passover with Peter (Lk 22:8). Identified as beloved disciple; leaned on Jesus' breast at Last Supper (Jn 13:23); gained admittance to Caiaphas' palace (Jn 18:15, 16); was only disciple at cross (Jn 19:26, 27); first to believe resurrection (Jn 20:1-10); recognized Jesus at Sea of Galilee (Jn 21:7). Waited in Jerusalem after Ascension (Acts 1:13); active with Peter (Acts 3:1—4:22; 8:14-17; Gl 2:9). Connected by tradition with Ephesus. Lived to old age. Gospel and Epistles of John and Revelation ascribed to him.
John the Baptist (jōn bāp'tist). Forerunner of Jesus; son of priest Zacharias and Elizabeth (Lk 1:5-25, 56-80); in austere life followed pattern of Elijah (Lk 1:17; Mt 11:12-14; 17:11, 12); began ministry in 15th year of Tiberias Caesar in regions of Jordan (Lk 3:1-3); preached baptism of repentance (Lk 3:4-14) and approach of kingdom of heaven (Mt 3:1-12); met and baptized Jesus (Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9,

10; Lk 3:21; Jn 1:32); bore witness to Jesus, called Him Messiah (Jn 1:24-42); imprisoned (Mk 6:17-20); beheaded (Mt 14:6-12; Mk 6:21-28). Jesus highly praised John (Mt 11:7-14; Lk 7:24-28). John's baptism continued for some time Acts 18:25). See also Josephus, *Ant XVIII*, v.
John, Gospel of. Written by "the disciple whom Jesus loved" (Jn 21. See *John the Apostle*); eyewitness of events described; purpose is to show that "Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing you may have life in His name" (Jn 20:30, 31). Acts and words of Jesus are presented to reveal unique Person of Christ and His significance to world. Reaction of individual to True Light is delineated (Jn 1:9-13). It describes Jesus as eternal Logos (1:1-18), Messiah (1:41-51; 4:25, 26; 6:14; 7: 10:22-25; 17:3). Son of Man (3:12-13; 5:22-27; 6:62; 12:27-36), Son of God (3:16; 5:17-31; 8:58; 10:29-39; 14:1). Outline: 1. Incarnate Word (1:1-9). 2. Initial Testimony (1:19—2:11). 3. Self-Revelation Through Words and Deeds (2:12—12:50). 4. Self-Revelation in Connection with Passion and Resurrection (13—21). See *Jesus Christ*.
John, 1st Epistle of. Written to warn against Gnosticism and strengthen readers in Christian loyalty. Keynote: faith and love. Ascribed by early church to apostle John. Dated near end of 1st c. Outline: 1. Basis and Character of Fellowship (1:1—2:6). 2. Love of Brethren (2:7-27). 3. Abiding in God by Obedience and Love (2:28—3:24). 4. True Confession (4). 5. Adherence to Apostolic Teaching (5).
John, 2d Epistle of. Written to encourage readers to walk in light and warn against error. "Elect lady" (1) regarded as church or individual.
John, 3d Epistle of. Letter addressed to Gaius to commend him for truth of his life, service to brethren, to censure Diotrephes, and to praise Demetrius.
Joiada (joi'ā-dā, LORR knows). 1. High priest (Neh 12:10, 11, 22; 13:28 [RSV; Jehoiada]). 2. See *Jehoiada* 5.
Joiakim (joi'ā-kim, LORR establishes). High priest; son of Jeshua (Neh 12:10, 12, 26). Joakim (KJ; Joacim) in 1 Esd 5:5.
Joiarib (joi'ā-rib, LORR defends. Used interchangeably with *Jehoiarib*). 1. See *Jehoiarib* 1. 2. Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:6, 19). 3. Secured Nethinim and Levites for temple service (Ez 8:18, 17). 4. Judahite (Neh 11:5).
Jokdeam (jōk'dē-ām). City of Judah (Jos 15:56).
Jokim (jō'kim). Judahite (1 Ch 4:22).
Jokneam (jōk'nē-ām, people's existence). Levitical town of Ephraim (1 K 4:12 [KJ; Jokneam]; 1 Ch 6:68). Kibzaim in Jos 21:22.
Jokneam (jōk'nē-ām, people permitted to possess). 1. Levitical city (Tell Kaimon) 12 mi SW of Nazareth on Zebulun's boundary (Jos 12:22; 19:11; 21:34). 2. See *Jokneam*.
Jokshan (jōk'shān, fowler). Son of Abraham (Gn 25:2, 3; 1 Ch 1:32).
Joktan (jōk'tān, small). Son of Eber; ancestor of 13 Arabian tribes (Gn 10:25-30; 1 Ch 1:19-23).
Joktheel (jōk'thē-ēl, subject to God?). 1. City of Judah (Jos 15:38). 2. Name given by Amariah to Sela, city of Edom (2 K 14:7).
Jona (jō'nā). See *John* 6.

Jonadab (jōn'ā-dāb, Lord is bounteous). 1. Son of David's brother Shimeah (2 Sm 13:3-35). 2. Son (or descendant) of Rechab (Jer 35). Jehonadab, friend of Jehu, in 2 K 10:15, 23.

Jonah (jō'nā, dove. KJ in NT: Jonas). 1. Son of Amittai of Gath-hepher; predicted victories over Syrians to Jeroboam II; preached to Nineveh (2 K 14:23-25; Jon 1:1). 2. See *Eliezer* 9.

Jonah, Book of. Written to rebuke exclusive spirit and show that God's mercy extends to all (4:11). Not prophecy in strict sense but typical in character (Mt 12:39-41; 16:4). *Outline:* 1. Jonah's Commission, Disobedience, Punishment (1:1-16). 2. Jonah's Deliverance (1:17-2:10). 3. Jonah Preaches, Nineveh Repents (3). 4. God's Mercy Defended (4).

Jonam, Jonan (jō'nām, jō'nān). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30).

Jonas (jō'nās). See *Eliezer* 9; *Jehonanan* 6; *John* 6; *Jonah* 1.

Jonathan (jōn'ā-thān, Lord has given). 1. Levite; officiated before image for Micah and later for Danites (Ju 17; 18). 2. Son of Saul (1 Sm 13:16; 14:49; 1 Ch 8:33); successfully fought Philistines (1 Sm 13; 14); devoted to David and (ignoring fact that he himself was successor) stripped himself of royal robe, girdle, and sword, and pledged loyalty to David (1 Sm 18:4; 20:42); defended David from Saul's anger (1 Sm 19:1-7; 20); killed with Saul at Mt Gilboa (1 Sm 31:2-10; 2 Sm 1:17-27). 3. Son of Abiathar; friend of David (2 Sm 15:27, 36; 17:17-21; 1 K 1:42, 43). 4. Uncle of David (1 Ch 27:32). 5. Nephew of David; slew giant (2 Sm 21:21). 6. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:34; 2 Sm 23:32). 7. See *Jehonathan* 1. 8. Son of Kareah (Jer 40:8). 9. Scribe in whose house Jeremiah was imprisoned (Jer 37:15, 20). 10. Son of Jada (1 Ch 2:32). 11. Father of Ebed (Ez 8:6). 12. Son of Asahel; prominent in matter of divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15). 13. See *Jehonathan* 11. 14. Levite (Neh 12:35). 15. Priest (Neh 12:14). 16. See *Maccabees*.

Jonathas (jōn'ā-thās). See *Jathan*.

Jonath-elem-rechokim (jō'nāth-ē'lēm-rē-kō'kim). Probably melody (Ps 56 title. RSV: according to the Dove on Far-off Terebinths. RV: Jonath-elem-rechokim).

Joppa, Joppe (jōp'ā, jōp'ē, beauty). Ancient walled seaport (modern Jaffa) 34 mi NW of Jerusalem; named in the lists of Thutmose III and Amarna Letters; assigned to Dan (Jos 19:46 [KJ: Japho]; 2 Ch 2:16; Ez 3:7; Jon 1:3). Conquered by Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 10:74-76. KJ: Joppe). Simon Peter active there (Acts 9-11).

Jorah (jō'rā, autumn rain). See *Hariph* 1.

Jorai (jō'rā-i). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).

Joram (jō'rām, Lord is high. Interchangeable with longer form *Jehoram*). 1. See *Hadoram* 2. 2. Levite; descendant of Eliezer (1 Ch 26:25). 3. 9th king of Israel; son of Ahab; with kings of Judah and Edom defeated Moabites (2 K 3:1-27); undoubtedly king to whom Naaman came (2 K 5) and who sent Syrians home unmolested (2 K 6:8-23); killed by Jehu, who threw his body in Naboth's vineyard (2 K 9:14-26). 4. Priest (2 Ch 17:8). 5. Son of Jehoshaphat; 5th king of Judah; his father killed his brothers and princes of Judah; his wife, daughter of Ahab, led him into idolatry; harassed by Edomites, Philistines, Arabs (2 K 8:16-24; 2 Ch 21). 6. See *Jozabad* 5.

Jordan (jōr'd'n, downrusher). Chief river of Palestine; flows in fissure which extends from between Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon through Sea of Galilee to Dead Sea (and beyond). Valley is 160 mi long, 2 to 15 mi wide, and as much as 1,292 ft below sea level. River is 8 to 10 ft deep and about 100 ft wide (Gn 13:10; Jos 2:7; Ju 3:28; Mt 3:13).

Joribus (jōr'i-bus). See *Jarib* 1; 2.

Jorim (jō'rim). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29).

Jorkeam, Jorkoam (jōr'kē-ām, jōr'kō-ām). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:44) or place in Judah (Jokdeam).

Josabad (jōs'ā-bād). See *Jozabad* 1; 6; *Zababai* 1.

Josabds (jō-sāb'dūs). See *Jozabad* 6.

Josaphat (jōs'ā-fāt). See *Jehoshaphat* 4.

Josaphias (jōs'ā-fīās). See *Josiphiah*.

Jose (jō'sē. RV, RSV: Jesus). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29).

Josech (jō'sēk. KJ: Joseph). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:26).

Josedec, Josedech, Josedek (jōs'ē-dēk). See *Jehozadak*.

Joseph (jō'zef, he adds). 1. Son of Jacob and Rachel (Gn 30:22-24); Jacob's favorite child (Gn 37:3, 4); sold into Egypt (Gn 37); resisted temptation of Potiphar's wife and imprisoned (Gn 39); promoted to high officer by Pharaoh (Gn 40: 41); saved his family from famine (42-45); settled them in Goshen (Gn 47); d at 110; bones brought to Shechem (Jos 24:32). 2. Issacharite; father of spy Igal (Nm 13:7). 3. Son of Asaph; leader of 1st division of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 9). 4. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Josephus]). 5. Priest (Neh 12:14). 6. 7. 8. Ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:24, 26 [see *Joseph*]). 30. 9. General under Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:18, 56). 10. Husband of Mary, mother of Jesus (Mt 1:16; Lk 3:23); carpenter (Mt 13:55); took home his wife (Mt 1:18-23); went to Bethlehem for census; Jesus born there (Lk 2:4-6); presented Jesus in temple (Lk 2:22-40); took Jesus and His mother to Egypt (Mt 2:13-18); returned to Nazareth (Mt 2:19-23); took 12-yr-old Jesus to Jerusalem (Lk 2:41-52). 11. Joseph of Arimathea; member of Sanhedrin; acknowledged Christ (Mt 27:57-60; Mk 15:42-46; Lk 23:50-53). 12. Barsabbas, surnamed Justus (Acts 1:23). 13. "Brother of the Lord" (Mt 13:55 [KJ: Joseph]; 27:56 [KJ, RV: Joseph]). Joseph in Mk 6:3; 15:40, 47. 14. Personal name of Barnabas (Acts 4:36. KJ: Joseph). 15. Brother of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 8:2). 16. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Josephus (jō-sē'fus). See *Joseph* 4.

Joses (jō'sēz, G for Joseph). 1. See *Joseph* 13. 2. See *Jose*. 3. See *Joseph* 14.

Joshah (jō'shā). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:34).

Joshaphat (jōsh'ā-fāt, Lord has judged). 1. Priest; blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 15:24. KJ: Jehoshaphat). 2. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:43).

Joshaviah (jōsh'ā-vīā). One of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:46).

Joshbekashah (jōsh-bē-kā'shā, he returns a hard fate?). Son of Heman; leader of 17th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 24).

Josheb-bassebeth (jōshēb-bās-shē'bēth. KJ: Adino the Ezrite. KJ margin: Josheb-bassebet the Tachmonite. H obscure). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:8). Probably Jashobeam (1 Ch 11:11).

Joshiah (jōsh-i-bīā, Lord gives dwelling. KJ: Josibiah). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35).

also historical?

Joshua (jōsh'ū-ā, *Lord* is salvation. Later Jeshua, Jesus). 1. Assistant and successor of Moses; Ephraimite; son of Nun (Ex 33:11; Nm 13:8, 16; 1 Ch 7:27); commander against Amalekites (Ex 17:8-16); went part of way up Sinai (Ex 32:17); in charge of tabernacle (Ex 33:11); spy of Canaan (Nm 13 [here Moses changed his name Hoshea — KJ: Oshea — to Joshua — KJ: Jehoshua]; 14); succeeded Moses (Dt 31; Jos 1); entered Canaan, conquered land, apportioned it (Jos); died and buried at Timnath-serah (Jos 24:29). Jeshua in Neh 8:17. KJ: Jesus in Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8. 2. Native of Bethshemesh (1 Sm 6:14); 3. Governor of Jerusalem (2 K 23:8). 4. See *Jeshua* 4.

Joshua, Book of. In Bible, first of "former prophets." In later times made last book of Hexateuch. Purpose: teach God's will for Israel and show how God gave His people land promised them while still strangers (Heb 11:13). Outline: 1. Conquest of Canaan (1—12). 2. Partition of Territory (13—22). 3. Joshua's Farewell Address (22—24). See *Joshua* 1.

Josiah (jō-si'ā, *Lord* supports). 1. 16th king of Judah; son of Amon and Jedidah (2 K 22:1); in 8th year of reign began to seek after God of David (2 Ch 34:3); suppressed idolatry in Judah and Israel; repaired temple and found book of Law which was publicly read; defeated and killed by Pharaoh-Necho at Megiddo (2 K 22; 23; 2 Ch 34; 35). KJ, RV: Josias in Mt 1:10, 11; 1 Esd 1:1; Bar 1:8. 2. Son of Zephaniah (Zech 6:10). KJ, RV: Hen in v. 14.

Josias (jō-si'as). 1. G form of Josiah. See *Josiah* 1. 2. See *Jeshiah* 4.

Josibiah (jōs-i-bi'ā). See *Josibiah*.

Josiphiah (jōs-i-fi'ā, *Lord* will add). Progenitor of family which returned with Ezra (Ez 8:10; 1 Esd 8:36 [KJ, RV: Josaphias]).

jot. Smallest letter in H (*yodh*, *y*) and G (*iota*, *i*) alphabet (Mt 5:18. RSV: *iota*).

Jotbah (jōt'ba, pleasantness). City of Haruz, grandfather of Amon (2 K 21:19).

Jotbath, Jotbathah (jōt'bāth, jōt'ba-thā, pleasantness). Encampment of Israel; perh near Ezion-geber (Nm 33:33, 34; Dt 10:7 [KJ: Jotbath]).

Jotham (jō'thām, *Lord* is upright). 1. Son of Gideon. When Shechem made Abimelech king, Jotham told parable of trees and bramble (Ju 9). 2. 11th king of Judah; regent of father Uzziah and later sole king; good; fortified Jerusalem, built fortresses in Judah; fought successfully against Ammonites (2 K 15; 2 Ch 27); contemporary with Isaiah (Is 1:1), Hosea (Hos 1:1) and Micah (Mi 1:1); ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:9. KJ: Joatham). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 2:47).

journey. See *measure* 1.

joy. OT: delight of mind; gladness in its mild form, tumultuous, excited exaltation (H *gīl*, leap, spin) in its stronger phases. It is expressed over Law (Ps 119), judgments (Ps 48:11), pardon (Ps 51), salvation (Ps 9:14; 13:5), presence of God (Dt 12:7-18; 14:26). NT: expressed over God's salvation (Lk 1:47), presence of bridegroom (Jn 3:29), outpouring of Spirit (Acts 13:52), Lord's Supper (Acts 2:46). Joy is gift of Spirit (Gl 5:22) through nearness of Lord (Ph 4:1. See 2 Co 13:11; 1 Th 5:16), exaltation over grace (Ro 5:2, 11), element of fellowship (2 Co 1:24; Ph 1:25, 26; 1 Th 2:20), even expressed in affliction (2 Co 13:9; Cl 1:11; Ja 1:2; 1 Ptr 1:8).

Jozabad (jōz'ā-bād, *Lord* has bestowed). 1. Gederathite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4. KJ: Josabad). 2. 3. Manasites; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 4. Levite, supervisor of tithes (2 Ch 31:13). 5. Levite (2 Ch 35:9). Joram in 1 Esd 1:9. 6. Levite; son of Jeshua (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ: Josabad; RV: Josabodus]). Probably same in Ez 10:23; Neh 8:7; 11:16; 1 Esd 9:23 (RV: Jozabodus). 7. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22). Ocide-lus (RSV: Gedaliah) in 1 Esd 9:22.

Jozabodus (jō-zāb'dūs). See *Jozabad* 6; *Zab-bai* 1.

Jozacar, Jozachar (jōz'ā-kār, *Lord* has remembered). One of assassins of Joash (2 K 12:21). Zabad in 2 Ch 24:26.

Jozadak (jōz'ā-dāk). See *Jehozadak*.

Jubal (jōo'bāl, perh related to H *jobel*: ram's horn). Son of Lamech; inventor of instruments of music (Gn 4:19-21).

jubilee (jōo'bi-lē, blast of trumpets). Celebrated every 50th year, or after 7 sabbaths of years (7×7). Announced by blast of trumpet; land rested that year; landed property returned to original owner; Israelite slaves freed (Lv 25:8-55; 27:16-25; Eze 46:17).

Jucal (jōo'kāl). See *Jehucal*.

Juda (jōo'dā). See *Joda* 2; *Judah* 1; 2; *Judas* 2; 4.

Judaea (jōo-dē'ā). See *Judea*.

Judah (jōo'dā, praise). 1. 4th son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:35); suggested that Joseph be sold to Ishmaelites instead of slain (Gn 37:26, 27); married Canaanite woman (Gn 38:1-11); had twin sons by Tamar, his daughter-in-law (Gn 38:12-30); became leader of family (Gn 43:3-10; 44:16-34); received blessing of Scepter (Gn 49:8-12). KJ: Juda, Judas in NT.

2. Tribe of Judah marched with Issachar and Zebulun in van (Nm 2:3-9); acquired most of S Palestine (Jos 15:20-63); David and Solomon were kings of Israel from Judah; Jesus came from tribe of Judah through Boaz, Jesse, and David (Lk 3:23-32). KJ: Juda in NT.

3. Kingdom of Judah began when 10 N tribes withdrew from Rehoboam (c 912) and lasted until 587 BC, when Jerusalem fell. In 538 Cyrus permitted Jews to return (1 K 12—22; 2 K; 2 Ch 11—36; Ez; Neh).

4. Levite (Neh 12:8). 5. Benjaminites (Neh 11:9). 6. See *Hodaviah* 4. 7. Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ, RV: Judas]). 8. Prince of Judah; took part in dedication of Jerusalem wall (Neh 12:34). 9. Levite musician; took part in dedication of Jerusalem wall (Neh 12:36). Perhaps same as 4 and/or 7.

Judas (jōo'dās, H Judah). 1. See *Judah* 1.

2. Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:30. KJ: Juda).

3. Iscariot (man of Kerioth); called apostle (Mt 10:4; Mk 3:19; Lk 6:16); steward for Jesus and apostles (Jn 12:4-6; 13:29); became greedy (Mt 26:6-13; Mk 14:3-9; Jn 12:3-9); betrayed Jesus (Mt 26:47-49); regretted deed; hanged himself (Mt 27:3-5; Acts 1:17, 18). 4. Brother of Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3. KJ: Juda). See *Jude*, *Epistle of*. 5. Judas, surnamed Thaddeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18) and Lebbaeus (heart; KJ: Mt 10:13) as appears from placement of names in lists; apostle; son or brother of a James (Lk 6:16. See Jn 14:22). 6. Man in Damascus to whom Paul went after his conversion (Acts 9:11). 7. Barsabbas (Acts 15:22, 27, 32). 8. Judas of Galilee; rebel (Acts 5:37). 9. See *Judah* 7, 10. See *Maccabees*.

Jude (jōd). See *Judas* 4; 5.

Jude, Epistle of. Catholic epistle written by "Jude . . . brother of James"; identified with Judas 4. Outline: 1. Salutation and Preface (1-4). 2. Condemnation of False Teachers (5-16). 3. Admonitions (17-23). 4. Doxology (24, 25).

Judea (jōo-dē'a. RV once, KJ: Judaea). Term used in Ez 5:8 (KJ) and 9:9 (RSV) for province to which tribes of Judah and Benjamin returned (usually called Judah, Neh 2:7). Province mentioned in 1 Esd 1:35, 39; 1 Mac 5:45; 7:10 (KJ). At time of Christ (Mt 2:1; often), S division of three (Galilee, Samaria, Judea) regions into which Roman Province of Palestine was divided. About 55 mi long and wide, located E of Jordan and Dead Sea from Beersheba in S to line from Joppa to 10 mi N of Dead Sea in N.

Judges. Governors, leaders, and deliverers of Israelites between times of Joshua and Saul (Othniel, Ehud, Shamgar, Deborah, Barak, Gideon, Abimelech, Tola, Jair, Jephthah, Ibzan, Elon, Abdon, Samson). Eli (high priest), Samuel (prophet) functioned as judges. Their activity described in Book of Judges.

Judges, Book of. History of Israel from death of Joshua to time of Samuel. Chronology of book has presented difficulty since more than one judge may have ruled in different sectors at same time. Book covers period of about 300 years. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1 to 3:6). 2. Deeds of the Judges (3:7-16). 3. Founding of the Sanctuary at Dan (17, 18). 4. Outrage of the Benjaminites at Gibeah (19-21).

Judgment. OT: Occasionally administration of justice (2 Sm 15:4; 1 K 3); usually keeping people in right relation to covenant (Is 11; 61). God's judgments are salvation, victory, deliverance of covenant God (Dt 32:36; Ju 5:11; Is 30:18; Jer 30:11). Judgment, however, is not on purely national line but based on relationship to Jehovah (Is 2:12; Am 5:18). Judgment preserves remnant (Is 6:13). Judgments point to final judgment, Day of Jehovah, which centers in God's self-expression (Is 25; Zch 14). NT: Sometimes administration of law (Jn 18:31; Acts 23:3); usually judgment of God and includes salvation of believers (Lk 18:1-8; 2 Th 1:5-10; Ro 1:18-32; 1 Co 11:29-32), culminates in Final Judgment

(Mt 11:20-24; 25:31-46; Jn 16:11; 1 Th 4:13-18). Final judgment belongs to God (Mt 18:35; Ro 14:10) and administered by Christ (Mt 25:31-46). Angels (Mk 8:38), believers collaborate (1 Co 6:2, 3). Judgment is salvation to believers, condemnation to unbelievers (Mt 25:31-46). Criterion of judgment is Law (Mt 25); since Law has been fulfilled by Christ, relationship to Him is decisive factor (Mt 10:32, 33; Ro 8:1-17; Gl 5:13-25).

Judgment Hall. See *Prætorium*.

Judith (jōd'ith, praised; Jewess). 1. Wife of Esau (Gn 26:34). Oholibamah (KJ: Aholibamah, my tent is a high place) in Gn 36:2. 2. Heroine of Jdth.

Juel (jōd'el). See *Joel* 12; *Uel*.

Julia (jōd'yā, soft-haired). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:15).

Julius (jōd'yus, soft-haired). Centurion of Augustan band who conducted Paul and other prisoners to Rome (Acts 27).

Junia, Junias (jōd'ni-ā, -ās). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:7).

Juniper (jōd'ni-pēr). See *broom*.

Jupiter (jōd'pi-tēr). See *Zeus*.

Jushab-hesed, (jōd'shāb-hē'sēd, steadfast love is returned). Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20).

Justice. Based solely on God as source of righteousness. Justice in Israel derives from God's dealings in harmony with His covenant (Ex 19:4-6; 20; Dt 29; 30), which is basis of Law. This justice embraces every Israelite; includes service to fellows (Ex 20; Is 1:10-31; Mi 6:6-11) and same for all (Ex 22:21-27; Dt 24:14-22).

Justification. Act of God whereby He applies Christ's universal reconciliation to believers (2 Co 5:18-21), though they are unworthy because of transgression of God's Law (Ro 1-3; 5:12-20). By faith (Gn 15:6; Lk 15; Ro 4:16; Gl 3:22) they receive Christ's righteousness offered in Gospel (Ro 1:16; Jn 15:3; Gl 3:27). See *reconciliation*.

Justus (jūs'tus, just). 1. Surname of Barsabbas (Acts 1:23). 2. Christian at Corinth (Acts 18:7). 3. See *Jesus* 3.

Jutah, Juttah (jōo'tā, jūt'ā, extend). Town in Judah, 5½ mi SW of Hebron, assigned to priests (Jos 15:55 [RV: Jutah]; 21:16). Modern Yutath. Perhaps same as "city of Judah" (Lk 1:39), birthplace of John the Baptist.

K

kab (kāb). See *measures* 2b.

Kabzeel (kāb'zē-ēl, God brings together). City in S Judah (Jos 15:21); home of Benaiah (2 Sm 23:20; 1 Ch 11:22). Jekabzeel in Neh 11:25.

Kades (kā'dēz). See *Kadesh* 1.

Kadesh (kā'dēsh, consecrated). 1. Camp site of Israel in desert c 70 mi S of Hebron; earlier called En-mishpat (Gn 14:7); Hagar fled to its regions (Gn 16:7, 14); Miriam died there (Nm 20:1); Moses struck rock there instead of speaking to it; hence called Meribah (strife. Nm 20:2-13); thence Moses sent messengers to Edom (Nm 20:14-21) and spies to Palestine (Nm 13:21-26; Dt 1:19-25); Israel spent 37 yrs in vicinity. KJ: Kades in Jdth 1:9. Often Kadesh-barnea (as Nm 32:8; Dt 2:14; Jdth 5:14 [KJ: Cades-Barne]). 2. Place (according to G) men-

tioned in 2 Sm 24:6 (RSV. KJ, RV, H: Tahtim-hodshi). See *Kadesh* 3.

Kadesh-barnea (-bār'nē-ā). See *Kadesh* 1.

Kadmiel (kād'mi-ēl, God is ancient one). 1. Progenitor of Levitical family which returned with Ezra (Ez 2:40; Neh 7:43; 12:8, 24; 1 Esd 5:26 [KJ: Cadmiel]). 2. One or more Levites who helped rebuild temple (Ez 3:9; 1 Esd 5:58 [KJ: Cadmiel]); took part in penance (Neh 9:4, 5); sealed covenant (Neh 10:9).

Kadmonites (kād'mon-its, people of E). Ancient Arab tribe (Gn 15:19-21).

Kain (kān). 1. Term for Kenite (Nm 24:22. KJ: Kenite). 2. Town in Judah 3 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:57. KJ: Cain). Modern Yaqin.

Kaiwan (kāi'wān). See *Chiuu*.

Kallai (kāi'ā-i, swift). Chief priest (Neh 12:20).

Kamon (kā'mōn). Place of Jair's burial (Ju 10:5. KJ: Camon).

Kanah (kā'nā, place of reeds). 1. Stream between Ephraim and Manasseh; empties into Mediterranean (Jos 16:8; 17:9). 2. Town SE of Tyre assigned to Asher (Jos 19:28).

Kareah (kā-rē'ā, bald). Father of Johanan and Jonathan, contemporaries of Jeremiah (2 K 25:23 [KJ: Careah]; Jer 40:8).

Kariathiarus (kā-ri-āth-i-ā-ri-us). See *Kiriath-jearim*.

Karkaa, **Karkaa** (kār'kā, kār'kā-d, floor). Place on Judah's S boundary (Jos 15:3).

Karkor (kār'kōr, soft level ground). Place E of Jordan where Gideon attacked Zebah and Zalmunna (Ju 8:10).

Karnaim (kār-nā'im, two horns). City in Gilead where Syrian nature goddess Atargatis was worshiped (Am 6:13. KJ, RV: horns). Carnaim in 1 K 5:26, 43, 44; 2 Mac 12:21, 26 [KJ, RV: Carnion].

Kartah (kār'tā, city). Levitical town of Zebulun (Jos 21:34).

Kartan (kār'tān, twin cities?). See *Kiriathaim* 2.

Kattath (kāt'tāth). Town of Zebulun (Jos 19:15). Sometimes identified with Kitron or Kartah.

Kedar (kē'dēr, dark). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29); progenitor of tribe. 2. Arabians who lived in black tents, had flocks and camels (SS 1:5; Is 21:13-17; 42:11; 60:7; Jer 49:28, 29; Eze 27:21).

Kedemah (kē'dē-mā, eastward). Son of Ishmael; progenitor of tribe (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31).

Kedemoth (kē'dē-mōth, east). 1. Wilderness E of Dead Sea (Dt 2:26). 2. Levitical town of this region assigned to Reuben (Jos 13:18; 21:37; 1 Ch 6:79).

Kedesh (kē'desh, sacred place). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:23). Probably Kadesh 1. 2. Levitical town of Issachar (1 Ch 6:72). Kishon in Jos 19:20; 21:28 (KJ: Kishon). 3. City of refuge in Naphtali, NW of Lake Huleh (Jos 19:37; 1 Mac 11:63-73 [KJ: Cades. RSV: Kadesh]); king slain by Joshua (Jos 12:22); captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). Kedesh-naphtali (RSV: Kedesh in Naphtali), home of Barak, in Ju 4:6. Kedesh Naphtali (KJ: that city which is rightfully called Naphtali) in Tob 1:2. Kedesh in Galilee in Jos 20:7; 21:32; 1 Ch 6:76.

Kedesh-naphtali, **Kedesh Naphtali**. See *Kedesh* 3.

Kedron (kē'drōn). See *Kidron*.

Kehelathah (kē-hē-lā'thā, assembly). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:22, 23).

Keilah (kē-lī'ā). 1. City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:44); David delivered it from Philistines (1 Sm 23:7-13); prominent after Exile (Neh 3:17, 18). 2. Grandson of Hodiah (1 Ch 4:19).

Kelaiah (kē-lā'yā). See *Kelita*.

Kelita (kē-lī-tā, dwarf). Levite; read Law to people (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Calitas]); sealed covenant (Neh 10:10). Kelaiah (divorced foreign wife) in Ez 10:23 (KJ, RV: Colius in 1 Esd 9:23), with surname Kelita (KJ: Colitus; RV: Calitas in 1 Esd 9:23).

Kemuel (kēm'ū-ēl, congregation of God). 1. Son of Nahor; father of Aram (Gn 22:21). 2. Ephraimite; helped apportion land (Nm 34:24). 3. Levite; father of Hashabiah (1 Ch 27:17).

Kenan (kē'nān). See *Cainan*.

Kenath (kē'nāth, possession). City W of Hauran Mts; easternmost of Decapolis cities (1 Ch 2:23). For a while called Nobah after one of its conquerors (Nm 32:42). Modern Kanawat.

Kenaz (kē'nāz). 1. Descendant of Esau; ancestor of Kenizzites (Gn 36:11, 15, 42). 2. Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15). 3. Father of Othniel (Jos 15:17; Ju 1:13; 3:9).

Kenézite (kē'nēz-īt). See *Kenizzites*.

Kenites (kē'nīts). Bedouin smiths, Midianites related to Kenizzites (Gn 15:19). Moses' father-in-law was Kenite (Ju 1:16); Hobab, son of Raguel, Kenite, guided Israel in desert (Nm 10:29-32; Ju 1:16; 4:11). Rechabites were Kenites (1 Ch 2:55); on friendly terms with Israelites and settled in Wadi Arabah (Nm 24:20-22), near Hebron (Ju 1:16), in Naphtali (Ju 4:11), and S Judah (1 Sm 15:6; 27:10; 30:29).

Kenizzites (kē'nīz-īts). Descendants of Kenaz (Gn 36:11); inhabitants of S Canaan before Israel. Apparently conquered by and merged with Edomites (Gn 15:19; Dt 2:12). Caleb (Nm 32:12; Jos 14:6, 14), Othniel (Jos 15:17) were Kenizzites. Tribe or part of it may have merged with Judah.

kenosis (kē-nō'sis, G emptying). Term applied to Jesus' humiliation (Ph 2:7).

Keras (kē'rās). See *Keros*.

Keren-happuch (kēr'en-hāp'uk, horn of antimony). Job's 3d daughter born after his trial (Jb 42:14).

Kerioth (kē'ri-ōth, cities). 1. See *Kerioth-hezron*. 2. Town of Moab (Jer 48:24, 41); described as having palaces (Am 2:2. KJ: Kiriath); often identified with Ar.

Kerioth-hezron (kē'ri-ōth-héz'rōn. KJ: Kerioth and Hezron). City in S Judah (Jos 15:25), probably home of Judas Iscariot. Also called Hazor.

Keros (kē'rōs, reed of weaver's loom). Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ: Ceras; RV: Keras]).

Ketab (kē'tāb. KJ: Cetab). Listed in 1 Esd 5:30.

Keturah (ke-tū'rā, incense). Wife of Abraham (Gn 25:1-6; 1 Ch 1:32, 33) by whom he became progenitor of E nations.

key. Piece of wood with pegs to fit holes in wooden bolt (Ju 3:25; Is 22:22). Figuratively: power; authority (Is 22:22; Lk 11:52; Rv 3:7). Keys of Kingdom are power given by Christ through apostles (Mt 16:19; 18:18) to church to admit to, or exclude from (loose or bind), kingdom of heaven, i.e., to forgive or retain sins.

Kezia, **Keziah** (ke-zī'ā, cassia). Job's 2d daughter born after his trial (Jb 42:14).

Keziz (kē'ziz). See *Emek-kezik*.

Kibroth-hattaavah (kīb'rōth-hā-tā'ā-vā, graves of lust). Encampment of Israel c 30 mi NE of Sinai. There Israel buried those who died in plague because they lusted for fleshpots of Egypt (Nm 11:34, 35; 33:16, 17; Dt 9:22).

Kibzaim (kīb-zā'im, double heap). See *Jokmeam*.

kid. Young goat; favorite food (Gn 38:17; 1 Sm 16:20; Lk 15:29); used for sacrifice (Ju 13:15-19).

kidnapers. See *menstealers*.

kidney. Used with surrounding fat for burnt offering (Ex 29:13, 22; Lv 3:4-15). Figuratively: seat of emotion and desire (Ps 73:21; Jb 16:13; 19:27; Pr 23:16. KJ: reins. RV, RSV: heart, except Jb 16:13 [RV: reins. RSV: kidneys]).

Kidron (kid'rōn. KJ: Cedron. RSV: Kedron). Town named with Jamnia and Azotus; fortified by Cendebeus; burned by Maccabees (1 Mac 15:39-41; 16:9, 10). Some identify with Gederoth.

Kidron, Brook. Ravine and winter brook which begins NW of Jerusalem, joins with Valley of Hinnom to extend 20 mi to Dead Sea; early became burial ground (2 K 23:6), dumping place for destroyed idols and their altars (1 K 15:13; 2 Ch 29:16; 30:14 [RSV: Kidron valley]). David fled across it from Absalom (2 Sm 15:23); Jesus crossed it on way to Gethsemane (Jn 18:1 [KJ: Cedron. RSV: Kidron valley]).

Kilán (ki'lán. KJ: Cellan). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.

kiln (kil). See *furnace* 3; *trade* 6.

Kinah (ki'ná, dirge). City in S Judah (Jos 15:22).

kindness, loving-kindness. See *steadfast love*.

kine. KJ, RV at times for cattle, cows.

king, LORD (Jehovah) King of Israel (Dt 33:1-5; 1 Sm 8:7; 10:19; 12:12). Kings under God, subject to democratic processes (1 K 12:16), moral law, and denunciation of prophets (2 Sm 12; 1 K 12:16; 21:20-24); Israel had kings from Saul to Zedekiah (c 1020-587 BC). Kings had scepters (Ps 45:6), crown (2 K 11:12), throne (1 K 2:19), palace (1 K 7:1-12), etc. Officers of king included army officers (1 Sm 14:50), captain of bodyguard (2 Sm 20:23), recorder (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24), secretary (2 Sm 8:17), overseers (1 K 4:6; 2 Sm 20:24), counselors (2 Sm 15:12), and others.

Kingdom of God. In OT God is described as King, that is, majestic and sovereign (Nm 23:21; Dt 33:5). He is King over whole earth (Ps 47:7), Israel (1 Sm 12:12; Is 44:6. Kings were God's representatives), remnant faithful to LORD (Mi 4:7), future spiritual kingdom (Is 9; 11; 61; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16) which includes all nations (Is 2:4; Jl 3:9-11; Zch 9:10). Gospel of Kingdom is proclamation of coming of God's reign. Kingdom comes through Word (Lk 4:43; 8:1; 9:11), actions (Mt 11:4, 5), casting out demons (Mt 12:25-28). Christ is Bearer and Fulfiller of Kingdom (Mt 12:28; Lk 17:20, 21). People enter Kingdom through repentance and faith (Mt 18:3, 4; Jn 3:3-5). Membership in Kingdom produces self-denial and conformity to virtues of Kingdom (Mt 5-7; 19:12; Lk 9:60-62), culminates in cross and resurrection (Mt 26:29; Mk 14:25; Lk 22:15-30). Christ entered Kingdom by resurrection and ascension (Mt 28:18; Lk 24:26. See *Jesus Christ*). Its disclosure awaits *Parousia* (Acts 1:11). Church proclaims Kingdom by proclaiming Christ.

Kings, Books of. Originally one book; religious history; emphasize reward of good and punishment of evil; frequent mention of sources. Cover period from c 1000-560 BC. Archaeology has augmented or corroborated historical data. Outline: 1. Solomon's Reign (1 K 1-11). 2. Kings of Israel and Judah (1 K 12-2 K 18). 3. Kings of Judah to Exile (2 K 18-25). See *kings of Judah and Israel*.

kings of Judah and Israel. Dates are only approximations which seek roughly to adhere to H text. There are textual and other difficulties (e.g., regencies; co-rule). 1. United kingdom: Saul (1030-1010 BC); David (1010-970); Solomon (970-931).

2. Judah: Rehoboam (931-915); Abijah (915-913); Asa (913-873); Jehoshaphat (873-849); Joram (849-843); Ahaziah (842); Athaliah (842-837); Joash (837-800); Amaziah (800-?); Uzziah (?-742); Jotham (750-735); Ahaz (735-719); Hezekiah (719-690); Manasseh (690-639); Amon (639-638); Josiah (638-608); Jehoahaz (608); Jehoakim (608-598); Jehoachin (598); Zedekiah (598-587). 3. Kings of Israel: Jeroboam I (931-910); Nadab (910-909); Baasha (909-887); Elah (887-886); Zimri (886); Omri (886-875); Ahab (875-853); Ahaziah (853-852); Joram (852-842); Jehu (842-815); Jehoahaz (815-799); Joash (799-784); Jeroboam II (784-745); Zechariah (745); Shallum (745); Menahem (745-736); Pekahiah (736-735); Pekah (?-730); Hoshea (730-722).

Kir (kür, wall). 1. Place to which Tiglath-pileser led captive people of Damascus (2 K 16:9; Am 1:5); original home of Aramaeans (Am 9:7). 2. Fortified city of Moab built on 3,370-ft mt, c 11 mi E of Dead Sea (Is 15:1). Kir-hareseth in 2 K 3:25 (KJ: Kir-haraseh); Is 16:7. Kirheres in Is 16:11 (KJ: Kir-harash); Jer 48:31, 36. Modern Kerak.

Kirama (kir'a-má). See *Ramah* 5.

Kir-haraseh, Kir-hareseth, Kir-harash, Kir-heres (kür-här'a-séth, -här'e-séth, -här'esh, -hé'rés, wall of bricks or pottery). See *Kir* 2.

Kiriath (kir'i-áth, city. KJ: Kirjath). City of Benjamin (Jos 18:28).

Kiriathaim (kir-i-á-thá'im, twin city). 1. Town in Moab N of Arnon R, E of Dead Sea. Assigned to Reuben (Nm 32:37; Jos 13:19. KJ: Kirjathaim); later occupied by Moabites (Jer 48:1, 23; Eze 25:9). Site called Khirbet el Qereiyat. Shaveh-kiriathaim (plain of Kiriathaim) is probably surrounding region (Gn 14:5). 2. Levitical city (Khirbet el Qureiyeh) near Sea of Galilee (1 Ch 6:76. KJ: Kirjathaim). Kartan in Jos 21:32.

Kiriath-arba (kir'i-áth-ár'bá, city of Arba. KJ: Kirjath-arba except in Gn 35:27; Jos 15:13; 21:11: city of Arbah). Ancient name for Hebron (Gn 23:2; Jos 14:15; 15:54; 20:7; Ju 1:10; Neh 11:25).

Kiriath-arim (kir'i-áth-á'rim). See *Kiriath-jearim*.

Kiriath-baal (kir'i-áth-bá'al, city of Baal). See *Kiriath-jearim*.

Kiriath-huzoth (kir'i-áth-hū'zōth, city of streets. KJ: Kirjath-huzoth). City near Bamoth-baal (Nm 22:39).

Kiriatharius (kir-i-áth-i-á'r-ius). See *Kiriath-jearim*.

Kiriath-jearim (kir'i-áth-jé'a-rim, city of thickets. KJ: Kirjath-jearim. Kiriath-baal in Jos 15:60 [KJ: Kirjath-baal]. Kiriath-arim in Ex 2:25 [KJ: Kirjath-arim]; 1 Esd 5:19 [KJ: Kiriatharius; RV: Hariatharius]. Baalah in Jos 15:9, 10. Baale-judah [KJ: Baale of Judah; RV: Baale Judah] in 2 Sam 6:2). Gibeonite town (Jos 9:17); assigned to Judah (Jos 15:60); later to Benjamin (Jos 18:28); located around Mt Jearim; ark remained there 20 yrs (1 Sm 6:19-7:2).

Kiriath-sannah, Kiriath-sepher (kir'i-áth-sán'a, -sé'fēr, city of scribes). See *Debir* 2.

Kiriath (kir'i-óth). See *Kerioth*.

Kirjath (kür'játh). See *Kiriath* and its compounds.

Kiseus (kis'e-us). See *Kish* 5.

Kish (kîsh). 1. Benjaminite; father of Saul (1 Sm 9:3; 10:11; 1 Ch 9:39; Acts 13:21 [KJ: Cis]); son of Abiel (1 Sm 9:1). Called son of Ner in 1 Ch 8:33; 9:39. 2. Uncle of Kish, father of Saul (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 23:21, 22; 24:29). 4. Later Merarite Levite (2 Ch 29:12). 5. Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 2:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ: Cisai; RV: Kiscus]).

Kishi (kîsh'î). See *Kushaiah*.

Kishion (kîsh'î-ôn). See *Kedesh* 2.

Kishon (kîsh'ôn, winding). 1. See *Kedesh* 2. 2. Small river; sources are springs near Tabor, stream starting near Gilboa, meeting in plain of Esdraelon (Ju 4:7, 13; 5:21; 1 K 18:40; Ps 83:9 [KJ: Kison]).

Kison (kî'sôn). See *Kishon* 2.

Kiss. Affectionate salutation (Gn 29:11-13; Ru 1:14; Lk 15:20). Early church practiced kiss of charity as symbolic of fraternity (Ro 16:16; 1 Co 16:20; 1 Ptr 5:14). Judas used kiss to betray Jesus (Lk 22:47-53). Feet kissed as sign of reverence or submission (Ps 2:12; Lk 7:45).

kite. See *vulture*.

Kithlish (kîth'lish). See *Chithlish*.

Kitron (kîtr'ôn, burning). Town of Zebulun, probably Kattath (Ju 1:30).

Kittim (kî'tîm, KJ usually: Chittim). 1. Descendants of Javan; place where they dwelt (Gn 10:4; Nm 24:24; 1 Ch 1:7; Dn 11:30). Name probably extended from Citium to all Cyprus, then loosely to Mediterranean coasts and islands. Is 23:12; Jer 2:10; Eze 27:6 have H Kittiyim (KJ: Chittim. RV: Kittim. RSV: Cyprus). 2. Macedonia or Macedonians (1 Mac 1:1 [KJ: Chettim. RV: Chittim]; 8:5 [KJ: Citims. RV: Chittim. RSV: Macedonians]). See also *Macedonia*.

kneading-trough. Shallow pottery or wooden vessel for kneading dough with hands (Ex 8:3 [RSV: kneading bowls]; Dt 28:5, 17 [KJ: store]).

knee, kneel. To bow the knee, or kneel, is attitude of reverence (Gn 41:43; 2 K 1:13); worship (Ps 95:6); prayer (2 K 6:13; Mt 17:14; Lk 22:41); subjection (Is 45:23; Ph 2:10).

knife. In primitive times of flint (Jos 5:2, 3); Philiistines already had knives of metal, which did not become common in Israel until later monarchy; used for killing and cutting (Lv 7:33, 34; 8:20; 1 K 18:28), sharpening pens (Jer 36:23), pruning (Is 18:5), as razors (Eze 5:1).

knop (nôp). Archaic word for knob or bud of flower (Ex 25:31-36. RSV: capital); gourd (as RSV, 1 K 6:18; 7:24). See *capital*.

knowledge. 1. Intellectual grasp; knowing as fact (1 K 2:32; Est 2:22; Mt 24:32; Lk 12:47; 18:20; Acts 21:37). 2. Understanding of relationship and ultimate significance (Jb 38:2; Pr 1:7; Mt 22:29; Mk 12:24; Jn 13:7). 3. Omniscience of God (1 Sm 2:3; Jb 21:22; Jn 21:17). 4. Understanding which takes hold of subject, or causes subject to enter experience (loss, suffering: Is 47:8; 53:3; intimacy with man, woman: Nm 31:17; Ju 19:25; power, love of God, Christ: Ex 6:7; Jer 16:21; Eze 25:14; Jn 14:4; Eph 3:19; 1 Jn 4:8). 5. God intervening, binding Himself by covenant, helping (Hos 13:5; Am 3:2). 6. Acceptance of God's covenant (Hos 2:20) and remembrance of His acts (Dt 11:2; Is 41:20). 7. To know God, who has first known man; to accept Christ by faith (Jn 6:69; 8:31, 32; 1 Co 8:2, 6, 7). See also *wisdom*.

Koa (kô'á). People E of Euphrates (Eze 23:23).

Kohath (kô'hâth). Son of Levi (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16-18; Nm 3:17); descendants (Kohathites), one of 3 Levite branches, including priestly family of Aaron (Ex 6:18-20).

Kola (kô'lá). City in Bethulia (Jdth 15:4. KJ: Cola. RV: Chola).

Kolaiah (kô-lâ'yá, voice of Loam). 1. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). 2. Father of false prophet Ahab (Jer 29:21).

Kona, Konae (kô'ná, kô'né). A place (Jdth 4:4. KJ: the villages).

Korah (kô'râ, ice, or baldness). 1. Son of Esau by Oholibamah (Gn 36:5, 14; 1 Ch 1:35). 2. Probably inserted by copyist (Gn 36:16. See Gn 36:11, 12; 1 Ch 1:36). 3. Levite; conspired with Dathan and Abiram against Moses; earth opened and swallowed them (Nm 16; 17). KJ: Core in Jude 11. 4. Son of Hebron (1 Ch 2:43).

Korahite, Korahite (kô'râ-î, kô'râth-î. KJ: Korahite once, Korahite twice, otherwise Korhite). Descendant of Levite Korah 3; Heman and Samuel were Korahites (1 Ch 6:33-38). Became famous temple singers (1 Ch 15:17; 16:41, 42; 25:4, 5; Ps 42; 44-49, 84, 85, 87, 88 titles).

Kore (kô'rê, caller, partridge). 1. Korahite Levite; father of Shallum (1 Ch 9:19; 26:1). 2. KJ for Korahites (as RV, RSV: 1 Ch 26:19). 3. Levite in charge of thank offerings (2 Ch 31:14).

Korhite (kôr'hî). See *Korahite*.

Koz (kôz). See *Hakkoz*.

Kushaiah (kû-shâ'yá. Kishi in 1 Ch 6:44). Merarite Levite (1 Ch 15:17).

L

Laadah (lâ'á-dá). Judahite (1 Ch 4:21).

Laadan (lâ'á-dán). See *Ladan*.

Laban (lâ'bân, white). 1. Descendant of Nahor; brother of Rebekah (Gn 24:29; 25:20); lived at Haran in Paddan-aram (Gn 11:31, 32; 24:4, 10); gave Rebekah to Abraham (Gn 24); Jacob served him 14 yrs for Leah and Rachel, 6 yrs for cattle (Gn 29-31). 2. Place in desert (Dt 1:1); perhaps Libnah 1.

Labana (lâ'bá-ná). See *Lebana*.

labor. Dignified by fact that God's work of creation is described as labor (Gn 2:2. See Ex 20:9-11). God's continued work in world was cited by Jesus in defense of work on Sabbath (Jn 5:17). Work is

honorable (Ps 128:2; Pr 21:25; 1 Th 4:11). Laborer was protected by laws (Dt 24:14).

Laccunus (lâ-kû'nus. KJ: Lacunus). Listed in 1 Esd 9:31.

lace. Cord which tied high priest's breastplate to ephod (Ex 28:28).

Lacedemonians (lâs-ê-dê-mô'nî-âns). Spartans (as RV, RSV, 1 Mac 12:2-21).

Lachish (lâk'hîsh). Canaanite royal city on mound of Tell ed-Duweir, 30 mi SW of Jerusalem and 15 mi W of Hebron; king defeated by Joshua (Jos 10:3-35); Rehoboam strengthened its defenses (2 Ch 11:9); Amaziah slain there (2 K 14:19); captured by Sennacherib (2 K 18:14, 17);

- twice destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar together with Jerusalem: 598 BC (2 K 24) and 587 BC (2 K 25; Jer 34:7); occupied after exile (Neh 11:30). Archaeologists found many important evidences at Lachish including Lachish Letters (ostraca) from time of Jeremiah.
- Lacunus** (lā-kū'nus). See *Laccunus*.
- Ladan** (lā'dān, appoint? KJ; Laadan). 1. Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:26). 2. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:7-9; 26:21). Perhaps same as Libni 1. 3. See *Deiaiah* 5.
- ladder**. Perhaps staircase in dream of Jacob (Gn 28:12).
- Lael** (lā'el, devoted to God). Father of Eliasaph (Nm 3:24).
- Lahad** (lā'hād, swarthy?). Judahite (1 Ch 4:2).
- Lahai-roi** (lā-hī'roi). See *Beer-lahai-roi*.
- Lahmam** (lā'mām). Village in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:40).
- Lahmi** (lā'mi). Brother of Goliath (1 Ch 20:5).
- Laish** (lā'ish, lion). 1. Father of Palti (1 Sm 25:44). 2. City in N Palestine at head of Jordan (Ju 18:7-29). Leshem in Jos 19:47. Renamed Dan. See *Dan* 3. 3. See *Laishah*.
- Laishah** (lā'ī-shā, lion. KJ; Laish). Village of Benjamin (Is 10:30).
- Lakkum, Lakum** (lāk'um, lā'kum, obstruction). Place in NE Naphtali (Jos 19:33).
- lamb**. Used for food (Lv 3:7; 7:15; 2 Sm 12:4) and sacrifices (Gn 22:7; Ex 29:38-41; Nm 28:9-29), especially Passover (Ex 12:3-5). Sacrificial lambs typical of Christ (Jn 1:29; Rv 5:6, 8). Christians, especially young, compared to lambs (Jn 21:15); likewise inoffensive teachers (Jer 11:19). Beast had two horns like lamb (Rv 13:11).
- Lamech** (lā'mēk). 1. Father of Jabal, Jubal, Tubal-cain, Naamah (Gn 4:18-24). 2. Father of Noah (Gn 5:25, 28-31).
- Lamentations, Book of**. LXX placed this book after Jeremiah, H among Haglographa between Ruth and Ecclesiastes. Contains elegies or laments on destruction of Jerusalem. Righteous God (1:18; 2:17; 3:33) allows suffering to result from sin (1:22; 4:13, 22). Five poems make up five chapters; first 4 acrostics. G versions assigned authorship to Jeremiah.
- lamp** (KJ often; candle). Vessel for holding inflammable liquid and wick which burned to give illumination (Ex 27:20; 2 K 4:10 [KJ, RV; candlestick]). Lamps of golden candlestick (RSV; lampstand) of tabernacle and temple were of gold (Ex 25:31-40; 37:17-24; 1 K 7:49) and burned olive oil (Ex 27:20). Used in marriage processions (Mt 25:1). Figuratively, Word of God (Ps 119:105), guidance of God (Ps 18:28), wise leaders (Jn 5:35).
- lance, lancet**. Javelin or light spear (1 K 18:28; Jer 50:42 [RV, RSV; spear]).
- landmarks**. Marks (stones, stakes, double furrows) used to designate boundary of land; not to be removed (Dt 19:14; 27:17; Pr 22:28; Hos 5:10 [KJ; bound]).
- language**. Gift of God. Language diversity consequence of sin (Gn 11). OT world polyglot (Sumerian, Akkadian, Egyptian, Phrygian, Phoenician, Canaanite, Hittite, others). Chief languages in NT Palestine: Aramaic (Hebrew), Greek, Latin (Jn 19:20), though other languages frequently heard (Acts 2:8-11).
- lantern**. Lamp with some kind of covering (Jn 18:3).
- Laodicea** (lā-ōd-i-sē'a). City in Lycus valley of Asia Minor, originally Diopolis; later named for wife of Antiochus II (Cl 2:1; 4:15; Rv 1:11; 3:14-22).
- Laodiceans, Epistle to**. Letter referred to in Cl 4:16. May refer to copy of Ephesians, or letter sent by Laodiceans.
- lap**. Folds of garment in which articles were carried (2 K 4:39; Neh 5:13; Lk 6:38 [KJ, RV; bosom]).
- Lapidoth, Lappidoth** (lāp'i-dōth, torches). Husband of Deborah (Ju 4:4).
- lapwing**. See *hoopoe*.
- lasciviousness** (lā-siv'i-us-nēs), RSV; licentiousness (Mk 7:22; 2 Co 12:21; Gl 5:19; Eph 4:19; 1 Ptr 4:3; Jude 4).
- Lasea** (lā-sē'a). Seaport of Crete near Fair Havens (Acts 27:8).
- Lasha** (lā'shā, fissure). Place mentioned with cities of plain (Gn 10:19). Ancient authorities identified it with Callirrhoe, E of Dead Sea.
- Lasharon, Lasharon** (lā-shā'ron, lā-shā'ron, of Sharon). Canaanite town (Jos 12:18).
- Last Day**. See *judgment*.
- Last Times**. See *eschatology*.
- Lasthenes** (lās'thē-nēs). Cretan (1 Mac 11:31, 32).
- latchet**. See *sandal-thong*.
- Latin** (lāt'in). Language of the Romans (Jn 19:20). KJ also Lk 23:38).
- lattice**. Window lattice (SS 2:9), lathed opening (Ju 5:28; Pr 7:6 [KJ; casement]), or screen (2 K 1:2).
- laughter**. Expression of joy (Gn 21:6; Lk 6:21), disbelief (Gn 18:13), security over danger (Jb 5:22), derision (Ps 2:4).
- laver** (lā'vēr). Vessel for priestly washings. Tabernacle laver of bronze (Ex 30:18). KJ: brass) with basin and pedestal. Temple had "molten sea" (10 cubits in diameter) and 10 lavers (1 K 7:23-39).
- law**. 1. Will of God revealed to man in judgments, words, precepts, acts, etc (Ex 20:1-17; 21:1; Dt 7:6-16; Ps 19; 119; Is 1:10). 2. Torah, first 5 books of OT (Mt 5:17; Lk 16:16). 3. OT (Jn 10:34; 12:34). 4. Basic law (Ten Commandments) given to Moses (Ex 20:2-17; Dt 5:6-21; Jn 7:19) which was core of system governing man's relation to God, to man, and to animals (Lv; Dt). Jesus showed respect and love for the Law and showed its deeper significance (Mt 5:17-48). Paul emphasized that Law showed man's sinfulness but could not provide victory over sin (Ro 3-7; Gl). Law prepares for Gospel (Gl 3:24). See *appeal*; *council* 2; *judgment*; *justice*; *righteousness*.
- lawyer**. Professional interpreter, often scribe, of OT (Mt 22:35; Lk 10:25).
- laying on of hands**. Act signifying impartation; associated with blessing; used to dedicate priests (Nm 8:5-20), animals (Lv 1:4), bestow blessings of various kinds (Gn 48:5-20; Mk 10:16; Lk 4:40; 13:13), and set people apart for special service (Acts 6:6; 13:3; 1 Ti 4:14; 2 Ti 1:6; Heb 6:2).
- Lazarus** (lāz'ā-rus, H Eleazer. God has helped). 1. Brother of Mary and Martha (Jn 11; 12). 2. Type of poverty and distress in parable (Lk 16:19-31).
- lead**. Listed among metals early known; imported and used by Hebrews (Ex 15:10; Nm 31:22; Jer 6:29; Eze 22:18).
- leaf**. Leaves of trees, of doors (Eze 41:24), of gold (Ex 39:3), of books or scrolls (Jer 36:23. RSV; column). Green leaves symbolic of prosperity (Ps 1:3; Pr 11:28 [KJ; branch]; Jer 17:8), dry leaves of ruin and decay (Jb 13:25; Is 1:30; 64:6; Jer 8:13).

Leah (lē'a, languid). Wife of Jacob by trickery of Laban, her father (Gn 29; 30; 49:31).

leasing (lē'ing). Obsolete KJ word for falsehood (Ps 4:2; 5:6).

leather. Used for clothing (Lv 13:48), tents (Ex 26:14), bottles (Jdt 10:5; Mt 9:17), shoes (Eze 16:10), girdles (2 K 1:8; Mk 1:6), parchment for writing (2 Ti 4:13). See *trade* 8, 9.

leaven (lē'ven). Substance, usually old fermented dough (Mt 13:33), used to make dough rise (Ex 12:15, 20); removed from houses during Passover (Ex 12); not used in meal offerings (Lv 2:11). Symbol of corruption (Mt 16:12; 1 Co 5:6-8) and of moral influence, whether good or bad (Mt 13:33; Mt 16:6).

Lebana, Lebanah (lē-bā'nā, white). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:45; Neh 7:48; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Labana]).

Lebanon (lē'bā-nun, white). 110-mi-long mt ranges of Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon running NE to SW from Taurus Mts to lower mt ranges of Palestine and beyond. Between two ranges is Coelesyria (hollow Syria; El-Beka). Mt Hermon (9,383 ft) is spur of Anti-Lebanons. Highest points are Jebel Makmal and Kurnat es-Sauda, both over 10,000 ft. Lebanons proper formed boundary of Palestine (Dt 1:7) and frequently referred to. Known especially for cedars (Ju 9:15; 1 K 5; 1 Esd 4:48 [KJ, RV: Libanus]).

Lebaoth (lē-bā'ōth, lionesses?). See *Beth-birei*.

Lebbaeus (le-bē'us). See *Judas* 5.

Leb-kamai (lēb-kā'mi). Cryptic spelling for Chaldea (Jer 51:1. KJ: midst of them that rise up against me. RSV: Chaldea).

Lebanah (lē-bō'nā, frankincense). Town N of Shiloh (Ju 21:19). Modern Lubban.

Lecah (lē'kā). Son of Er (1 Ch 4:21).

leech. Translation (uncertain) in Pr 30:15 (KJ, RV: horseleach. RV margin: vampire).

leek. Onionlike herb (Nm 11:5). See *food* 4.

lees. Sediment of wine (Is 25:6). "To settle on the lees" is indolent, luxurious, unhampered, stupid life (Jer 48:11; Zph 1:12).

left. Usual meanings; north (Gn 14:15); ill omen among Greeks and Romans and less favored than right in Scripture (Mt 25:33).

legion. 1. See *army*. 2. Multitude (Mt 26:53; Mk 5:9).

Lehabim (lē-hā'bim). Midianite people (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11). Undoubtedly same as Libyans.

Lehi (lē'hī, jawbone). Place where Samson slew Philistines with jawbone of ass (Ju 15:9-19). Ramath-lehi in Ju 15:17.

Lemuel (lē'mū-el, belonging to God). Unidentified king (Pr 31:1-9).

lentil. Seed of *Ervum lens*, leguminous plant which grows wild in Moab, cultivated in Palestine (Gn 25:34; 2 Sm 23:11; Eze 4:9). See also *food* 1, 3.

leopard (lēp'erd). Spotted, wily, fierce animal; symbol of wild destruction (Jer 5:6; Hos 13:7).

leprosy (lēp'rō-sī). Disease characterized by whiteness (Ex 4:6) and disfiguring skin eruptions. Levitical leprosy perhaps included diseases beyond commonly known leprosy of today (Lv 13; 14). Type of mildew or mold (Lv 13:47-59; 14:33-37). Jesus cleansed lepers (Mt 8:2-4; Lk 17:11-19).

Leshem (lē'shēm). See *Laish* 2.

Lesson (lē'sō). See *Dessau*.

lethech (lē'thēk. KJ, RV: half homer). Dry measure, c 4 bushels.

letters. Correspondence common in Biblical times (2 Sm 11:14; 2 K 19:14; 2 Co 3:1; Acts 18:27). Forms of Persian (Ez 4), Roman (Acts 23:26-30) letters given. Excavations have brought many letters to light. Private individuals arranged own deliveries. 21 letters, or epistles, in NT. See *alphabet*.

Lettus (lē'tus). See *Hattush* 2.

Letushim (lē-tū'shim). Tribe descended from Dedan (Gn 25:3).

Leummim (lē-ūm'im, nations). Tribe descended from Dedan (Gn 25:3).

Levi (lē'vī, joined). 1. Third son of Jacob by Leah (Gn 29:34); avenged with Simon seduction of Dinah (Gn 34); joined in plot against Joseph (Gn 37); three sons: Gershon, Kohath, Merari (Gn 46:11; 1 Ch 6:16-48). 2. 3. Two ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:24, 29). 4. See *Matthew*. 5. See *Levis*.

leviathan (lē-vī'ā-thān). Poetical passages describe it as in some ways similar to crocodiles (Jb 41), serpents (Is 27:1), or sea monster (Ps 104:26). Similar to mythical Canaanite monster Lotan. Figuratively: unrestrained power (Jb 3:8; 41), evil (Ps 74:14; 104:26; Is 27:1). See *beast* 4.

levirate marriage (lē'vī-rāt mār'ij). When an Israelite died without male children nearest relative should marry widow; first-born son to be heir of first husband (Dt 25:5-10).

Levis (lē'vis. RSV: Levi). For Levite in 1 Esd 9:14. See *Ez* 10:15.

Levites (lē'vits). Descendants of Levi 1 through Gershon, Kohath, Merari (Ex 6:16-25; Lv 25:32; Nm 35:2-8; Jos 21:3); substituted for first-born in duties pertaining to God (Nm 3:11-13; 8:16); duty was to preserve Law of Jehovah and His worship (Lv 10:11; Dt 17:18; 31:9-13). Different duties assigned to families of 3 sons (Nm 3:5-39). Priests descended from Kohath through Aaron, sons Eleazar and Ithamar (Ex 28:1; Nm 18:7). Received no tribal territory (Nm 18:20; Dt 10:9) but were assigned 48 cities (Nm 35) and tithes (Lv 27:30-33; Nm 18:21-24).

Leviticus (lē-vit'i-kus). 3d book of OT; manual of priesthood. Stresses holiness of God, approach to Him through priesthood, and holiness (spiritual, moral, physical) required of man. Outline: 1. Sacrifices and Offerings (1-7). 2. Priests (8-10). 3. Cleanliness and Holiness (11-22). 4. Feasts (23). 5. General Rules (25-27). See *law*.

levy. Israelites forced to labor under Hiram (1 K 5:13-18); also levy of slaves (1 K 9:20, 21).

lewdness. Licentiousness (Jer 13:27; Eze 16:43, 58; 22:9; 23:21-49; 24:13; Hos 2:10; Acts 18:14 [RSV: vicious crime. RV: wicked villainy]).

Libanus (lib'ā-nus). See *Lebanon*.

libation (li-bā'shun). Pouring wine or other liquids (especially on morning and evening sacrificial lamb) as act of worship (Ex 29:40, 41; Jer 44:17-25. KJ, RV: drink offering).

libertines (lib'er-tēnz KJ, RV). Freedmen (RSV, Acts 6:9).

liberty. Prized in OT (Is 61:1; Jer 34), though Israelites were frequently tributary or in bondage. Israelites who had become slaves (Lv 25:39) were to be

- freed in year of jubilee (Lv 25:8-17). Spiritual depth of OT prophecy regarding liberty reaches fulfillment in Christ (Is 61:1; Lk 4:18; Jn 8:31-36), who frees from Satan (Acts 26:18), sin (Jn 1:29; Ro 6; 7), death, judgment, fear (Ro 8), law (Gl 3). Christian has liberty in matters morally indifferent (adiaphora, Ro 14; 1 Co 8).
- Libnah** (lib'ná, whiteness). 1. Camp site of Israel (Nm 33:20, 21). See also *Laban* 2. 2. Canaanite city N of Lachish captured by Joshua (Jos 10:29-31); given to Judah; Levitical city (Jos 21:13; 1 Ch 6:57); home of Hamutal (2 K 23:31), Zedekiah (2 K 24:18).
- Libni** (lib'ní, whiteness). 1. Son of Gershon (Ex 6:17; Nm 3:18, 21; 1 Ch 6:17, 20). Perhaps same as Ladan 2. 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29).
- Libya** (lib'i-d). Country W of Egypt in N Africa (Eze 30:5 [RV: Put]; Acts 2:10). See also *Put* 2.
- Libyans** (lib'i-áns). Inhabitants of Libya (Jer 46:9 [RV, RSV: Put]; Dn 11:43; Nah 3:9 [KJ, RV: Lubim]). KJ: Lubims; RV: Lubim in 2 Ch 12:13; 16:8. See also *Lehabim*; *Lud* 2; *Put* 2.
- lice**. See *gnats*.
- licentiousness** (lí-sén'shus-nés). See *lasciviousness*.
- lie**. 1. Falsehood (Ju 16:10; Ps 144:8; Pr 6:19; Is 16:6; 2 Co 11:31; (Gl 1:20). 2. God is truth; hence that which comes from Him cannot be lie (Nm 23:19; 1 Sm 15:29). Devil, God's opposition, is liar and source of lies (Jn 8:44, 45). Idols, distortions of truth, are lies (Ro 1:25; Hab 2:18). Distortions of divinely revealed truth are lies (Jer 8:8; 27:9, 10). Failure to live by truth is lie (1 Jn 1:6).
- Lieutenant** (lí-ténánt). See *satrap*.
- life**. 1. Animation of animal existence (Gn 6:17; Ex 1:14; Jb 3:20, 21; Ec 2:17). 2. Spiritual life, whereby we live to God (Ro 8:6; Cl 3:3); eternal life given by faith in Christ (Eph 2:8-10; Jn 17:3; 1 Jn 5:12); believer never dies (Jn 11:25, 26). 3. Christ is source of all life (Jn 1:4; 11:25; Cl 3:4. See Cl 1:15, 16).
- light, darkness**. Light figurative of God (Ps 104:2; 1 Jn 1:5), from whom every good gift comes (Ja 1:17); Jesus, Light of world (Jn 1:4-9); Word (Ps 119:105; 2 Ptr 1:19); believers (Mt 5:14-16); godliness (Ro 13:11-14; 1 Jn 1:7). Darkness figurative of evil (Lk 22:53; Cl 1:13; Eph 6:12) and all results of powers of evil: spiritual blindness (1 Jn 1:6), evil deeds (3:19, 20), death (Jb 10:21, 22), hell (Mt 22:13), suffering (Jl 2:2).
- lignoles** (lin-ál'öz). See *Aloes*.
- ligure** (lig'ür). See *jacinth*.
- likeness**. See *idol*; *image of God*.
- Likhi** (lí'hi, learned). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19).
- lily**. Several varieties abundant in Palestine; referred to figuratively (1 K 7:26; 2 Ch 4:5; SS 2:1, 2, 16; 4:5; 5:13; 6:2, 3; 7:2; Hos 14:5; Mt 6:28; Lk 12:27).
- lime**. Mts of Palestine largely limestone; Israelites knew how to burn limestone to make lime for plaster, etc. (Is 27:9 [chalkstones]; 33:12; Am 2:1). See *homes*.
- lineage** (lin'è-ij). See *genealogy*.
- linen**. See *flax*. Used for garments (Gn 41:42; Eze 9:2; Mk 14:51, 52; Rv 18:12), priests' apparel (Ex 28:5-42; Lv 6:10), temple veil (2 Ch 3:14), choral robes (2 Ch 5:12), shrouds (Mk 15:46; Jn 19:40; 20:5), etc. Symbol of wealth (Lk 18:19), purity (Rv 19:8, 14).
- lintel**. Transverse piece over door or casement (Ex 12:7 [KJ: upper door post], 22, 23; 1 K 6:31).
- linus** (lí'nus). Roman friend of Paul (2 Ti 4:21).
- lion**. Jordan valley favorite haunt of lions (Jer 49:19); also found in rest of Palestine (1 Sm 17:34; 2 K 17:25; 2 Ch 9:18). Usually figuratively in NT (1 Ptr 5:8; Rv 4:7; 9:8).
- lip**. 1. Part of mouth (Lv 13:45; 1 Sm 1:13). 2. Language and speech (Jb 2:10; Ps 12:2; 21:2; Pr 5:3; 10:18; Mk 7:6). 3. Emotions expressed by lip movements (Ps 22:7 [RSV: make mouths]; 59:7; Pr 16:30; Hab 3:16). 4. At times deceitful (Is 29:13; Mt 15:8; Ro 3:13).
- litter**. Couch or chair for conveying passengers (SS 3:7 [KJ: bed]; Is 66:20).
- little way**. See *measures* 1g.
- liver**. Used in sacrifice (Ex 29:13; Lv 3:4-15), for divination (Eze 21:21); considered center of life and feeling (Pr 7:23 [RSV: entrails]; Lm 2:11).
- lizard**. Reptile of family which includes gecko, lizard, crocodile, and chameleon; unclean (Lv 11:30).
- lizard, great**. Land monitor; reaches length of 6 ft; or, another, 2 ft (Lv 11:29. KJ: tortoise).
- Lo-ammi** (lô-ám'i, not my people). Symbolic name of Hosea's son (Hos 1:9. RSV: Not my people).
- loans**. OT permits and enjoins loans, allowing enslavement because of poverty, but Israelite servants to be released in 7th year and debts of Israelites to be canceled in year of jubilee (Lv 25:39-41; Dt 15:1-11). Interest (KJ, RV: usury) not charged to Israelites, permitted in case of strangers (Lv 25:36, 37; Dt 23:19, 20). Usury denounced (Neh 5:7, 10; Ps 15:5; Pr 28:8; Eze 22:12).
- lock**. Bar of wood or iron fixed by sliding pins (Neh 3:3, 6, 13-15; SS 5:5. RV, RSV: bolt). See also *key*.
- locks**. See *hair*.
- locust**. 8 H words apparently refer to species of locusts or grasshoppers; clean animals (Lv 11:22; Mt 3:4); noted for destructiveness (Ju 6:5; 7:12; Jer 46:23. KJ: grasshopper). See also *cankervorm*.
- Lod** (löd). City of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:12; Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 11:35) identified with Lydda.
- Loddeus** (löd'è-us). See *Iddo* 3.
- Lo-debar** (lô-dé'bär, thing of nought?). Place E of Jordan in Gilead, perhaps Debir (2 Sm 9:4, 5; 17:27; Am 6:13 [KJ, RV: thing of nought]).
- log** (hollow). See *measures* 3a.
- Logos** (lög'ös). See *Jesus Christ*.
- loin**. Part of back and sides between hips and false ribs. Loose garments of Orientals tied at loins before walking, working. Figuratively (Jb 31:20; 38:3; Ps 38:7; Eph 6:14).
- Lois** (lô'is, pleasing). Timothy's grandmother (2 Ti 1:5).
- Longimanus** (lôn-jim'a-nus). See *Artaexerxes* 2.
- long-suffering**. KJ (and RV less frequently), for slow to anger (as 2 Ptr 3:9).
- looking glass**. See *mirror*.
- loom**. See *trade* 4.
- Lord**. 1. Jehovah (YHWH. Written with capital and small capitals: LORD. Gen 2:4). 2. H 'adon. Denotes ownership by human beings (Gn 24:14) or God (Ps 114:7). 3. H 'adonai. Used when submission is expressed (Ex 4:10, 13). Spoken by Jews instead of Jahveh. See *Jehovah*.

4. H *ba'al*. Denotes master, owner; applied to human beings and idols (Ex 22:8; Ju 2:11, 13). 5. G *kurios*. Human master (Mt 20:8); God as ruler (Mt 8:25; 21:9); Christ, who by His death and resurrection is Lord (Ro 14:9). See also *Jehovah*; *Jesus Christ*.
- Lord of Hosts.** See *host 2*.
- Lord's day.** 1st day of week, commemorating resurrection of Jesus (Jn 20:1-25), pouring out of Spirit (Acts 2:1-41); set aside for worship (Acts 20:7), although some (Acts 2:46) still observed Sabbath (Rv 1:10. See Ro 14:5; 1 Co 16:2; Cl 2:16; Gl 4:10). See also *Sunday*.
- Lord's Prayer.** Prayer spoken by Jesus as model (Mt 6:9-13 [RV, RSV omit doxology]; Lk 11:2-4).
- Lord's Supper.** Instituted by Christ on night of His betrayal to take place of paschal feast, convey to celebrants His sacrifice for their sins, and be memorial of His death. In supernatural, sacramental manner Christ gives His body and blood with bread and wine (Mt 26:26-28; Mk 14:22-24; Lk 22:19, 20; 1 Co 10:16, 17; 11:20-26). Also called *Breaking of Bread* (Acts 2:42; 20:7; 1 Co 10:16), *Communion* (participation, 1 Co 10:16), *Eucharist* (blessing, 1 Co 10:16), *Lord's Table* (1 Co 10:21). Self-examination precedes celebration of Lord's Supper (1 Co 11:27-32).
- Lo-ruhamah** (lō-rōo-hā'mā). Symbolic name of Hosea's daughter (Hos 1:6, 8. RSV: Not pitied).
- lot.** Casting lots usually had religious associations (Pr 16:33; Jon 1:7; Acts 1:26); used to divide land, inheritance, or settle other difficult matters (Jos 18:6-28; 1 Ch 25:8; Mt 27:35).
- Lot** (lōt, covering?). Son of Haran; nephew of Abraham (Gn 11:27-31); accompanied Abraham to Egypt and Canaan (Gn 13:1-7); settled in Jordan valley (Gn 13:8-13); escaped destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 19); ancestor of Moab and Ammon (Gn 19:36-38).
- Lotan** (lō'tān). Horite prince (Gn 36:20-29; 1 Ch 1:38, 39).
- Lothasubus** (lōth-a-sū'bus). See *Hashum 2*.
- lotus tree** (lō'tus. KJ: shady tree). *Zizyphus lotus*, low thorny shrub (Jb 40:21, 22).
- love.** (OT: H *'ahabah*). 1. Sensuous love (Gn 29:18). 2. Love within family (Gn 25:28). 3. Attachment (1 Sm 20:17. See 1 Sm 18:1). 4. Israel's love for God (Ex 20:6). 5. Expression of covenant love (see *steadfast love*) wherein God's unmotivated love seeks good of its object (Dt 7:7-9, 12); wrath of injured love is converse (Dt 7:10, 11).
- G: 1. *Eros*: motivated love; seeks value in its object (LXX, Pr 7:18; 30:16). 2. *Storge*: family or group affection (not in Bible). 3. *Philia*: noble, unselfish love and friendship (Mt 10:37; Jn 5:20; 12:25; 15:19; 16:27; 21:15-17; Tts 3:15; Rv 3:19). 4. *Agape*: divine, unmotivated, spontaneous love; bestows value on its object (Mt 3:16; 1 Jn 4:8); love of Christians (Mt 5:44, 45; 1 Co 13; 1 Jn 4). KJ frequently: charity. See also *grace*; *mercy*; *steadfast love*.
- love feasts.** Feasts expressing mutual love held in connection with Lord's Supper (Jude 12 [KJ: feasts of charity]; 2 Ptr 2:13 [KJ: deceptions; RSV: dissipation]).
- loving-kindness.** See *steadfast love*.
- low country, lowland.** See *Shephelah*.
- Lozon** (lō'zōn). See *Darkon*.
- Lubim** (lū'bim). See *Lehabim*; *Libya*; *Libyans*.
- Lucas** (lū'kās). See *Luke*.
- Lucifer** (lū'si-fēr, light bringer). See *day star*.
- Lucius** (lū'shī-us). 1. Roman official (1 Mac 15:16). 2. Cyrenian; Christian teacher at Antioch (Acts 13:1; Ro 16:21).
- Lud** (lūd). 1. People and place in Asia Minor which included Lydians (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17). See also *Lydia 1*. 2. People and place related to Egyptians (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11; Is 66:19; Jer 46:9 [KJ: Libyans]; Eze 27:10; 30:5). Lubim in Gn and Ch.
- Luhith** (lū'hith). Moabite town (Is 15:5; Jer 48:5).
- Luke** (lūk). Physician and companion of Paul; well educated, probably Greek; named 3 times in NT (Cl 4:14; Phlm 24 [KJ, RV: Lucas]; 2 Ti 4:11); author of Luke, Acts, which give additional information: joined Paul at Troas (Acts 16:10, where first person plural is used for 1st time in Acts); joined Paul on third journey at Philippi (Acts 20:5).
- Luke, Gospel of.** 3d book of NT, whose Lucan authorship is generally acknowledged. Vocabulary, style, and dedication to Theophilus (Lk 1:3) show that author of Luke and Acts (1:1) are same. Outline: 1. Prolog (1:1-4). 2. Birth and Incidents Before Jesus' Baptism (1:5-4:13). 3. Ministry in Galilee (4:14-9:50). 4. Journey Toward Jerusalem (9:51-19:28). 5. Last Days and Crucifixion (19:29-23:55). 6. Resurrection and Ascension (24). Gives account of Christian beginnings (1:1-4), shows universality of Christian message. See *Jesus Christ*.
- lunatic.** Probably epileptic (as RV, RSV. Mt 4:24; 17:15).
- lust.** Sin of heart and will of man (often: covet, desire: Ex 20:17; Dt 5:21) resulting from fact that man does not love God with all his heart (Dt 6:5) but seeks all things for self-gratification (Ja 3:14-4:2. RV: pleasures — lust; RSV: passions — desire). Sexual lust plays major role (Ro 1:24), but other objects of lust are included (Ex 20:17; Mt 2:2; Acts 20:33); whole personality involved (Ro 1:24; 1 Jn 2:16). Law shows man his real condition by showing him nature of his lust (Ro 7:7).
- lute** (lūt). Stringed instrument (Ps 92:3 [KJ, RV: instrument of ten strings]; Ps 150:3 [KJ, RV: psalter]).
- Luz** (lūz, almond). 1. Canaanite town, including territory of later Bethel (Gn 28:19; 35:6; 48:3; Jos 16:2; 18:13; Ju 1:23). 2. Hittite town (Ju 1:22-26).
- Lycania** (lik-ā-ō'ni-ā, wolf land). High tableland of Asia Minor, bounded by Isauria, Cilicia, Pisidia, Phrygia, and Cappadocia. Annexed to Galatia 35 BC (Acts 14:6, 11).
- Lycia** (lishī-ā). Province of SW Asia Minor (Acts 21:2; 27:5).
- Lydda** (lī'dā. H *Lud*, Lod). Town in plain of Sharon, 11 m SE of Joppa (Acts 9:32-38). See also *Lod*.
- Lydia** (lī'dī-ā). 1. Region on W Coast of Asia Minor; capital: Sardis (Jer 46:9 [RV: Ludim. RSV: Lud]; Eze 30:5 [RV, RSV: Lud]). See also *Lud 1*. 2. Woman in Philippi; dealer in purple dyes, whom Paul converted and at whose house he stayed (Acts 16:14, 15, 40).
- lye.** See *nitre*.
- lyre.** H *kinnor*; LXX *kithara*. Probably small, portable, musical instrument made of frame with 2 arms joined by crossbar

from which sheep-gut strings were stretched to frame (Gn 4:21; 1 Sm 10:5; 1 Ch 25:3; Jb 21:12; Ps 33:2; Is 5:12. KJ, RV: harp).

Lysanias (lī-sā'nī-ās). Tetrarch of Abilene, region with Abila (18 mi NW of Damascus) as capital (Lk 3:1).

Lysias (līs'i-ās). General of Antiochus Epiphanes and Antiochus Eupator (1 Mac 3: 4).

Lysias, Claudius (līs'i-ās, klō'di-us). Chief captain of Roman soldiers in Jerusalem; rescued Paul and sent him to Caesarea (Acts 21—24).

Lysimachus (lī-sim'ā-kus). 1. Son of Ptolemy (Ap Est 11:1. RSV omits). 2. Brother of Menelaus (2 Mac 4:29-42).

Lystra (līs'trā). City (Roman colony) in Lycania (Acts 14:6-21; 16:1, 2; 2 Ti 3: 11).

M

Maacah (mā'ā-kā, oppression. KJ: Maachah exc 2 Sm 3:3; 10:6, 8). 1. Child of Nahor by Reumah (Gn 22:24). 2. Wife of David; mother of Absalom (2 Sm 3:3; 1 Ch 3:2). 3. Syrian city and kingdom at foot of Mt Hermon (Jos 13:13 [RV, RSV: Maacath]; 2 Sm 10:6-8. See Gn 22:24). 4. Aram-maacah (KJ: Syria-maacah) in 1 Ch 19:6. 5. Father of Achish of Gath (1 K 2:39). 6. Maach in 1 Sm 27:2. 7. Wife of Rehoboam; mother of Abijah (1 K 15:2, 10, 13); granddaughter of Absalom (2 Ch 11:20-22). 8. Micalah (KJ: Michal) in 2 Ch 13:2. 9. Concubine of Caleb (1 Ch 2:48). 10. Wife of Machir (1 Ch 7:15, 16). 11. Ancestress of Saul (1 Ch 8:29; 9:35). 12. Father of Hanan (1 Ch 11:34). 13. Father of Shephatiah (1 Ch 27:16).

Maacath (mā'ā-kāth). See Maacah 3. **Maacathites, Maacathites** (mā-āk'ā-thits). People of Maacah (Dt 3:14 [KJ: Maacath]; Jos 12:5; 13:11, 13).

Maachah (mā'ā-kā). See Maacah. **Maachathi** (mā-āk'ā-thi). See Maacathites.

Maadai (mā-ā-dā'i). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Moadis]).

Maadiah (mā-ā-dī'ā, ornament of Lord). Chief priest who returned from captivity (Neh 12:5). Probably same as Moadiah (Neh 12:17).

Maai (mā-ā'i). Priest and musician (Neh 12:36).

Maaleh-acrabim (mā'ā-lē-ā-k'rāb'im). See Akrabim.

Maani (mā-ā-nī). See Bani 5; Meunim.

Maarath (mā-ā-rāth, desolate). Place in Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:59).

Maareh-geba (mā-ā-rē-gē'bā). See meadow 3.

Maasai (mā-ā-sī). Priest in Jerusalem after exile (1 Ch 9:12. KJ: Maasai).

Maaseas (mā-ā-sē'ās). See Mahseiah.

Maaseiah (mā-ā-sē'yā, work of Lord). 1. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20). 2. Captain; assisted Jehoiada in overthrowing Athaliah (2 Ch 23:1). 3. Steward under Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 4. Prince slain during Pekah's invasion (2 Ch 28:7). 5. Governor of Jerusalem under Josiah (2 Ch 34:8). 6. Priest of house of Jeshua; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18; 1 Esd 9:19 [KJ: Mathelias; RV: Mathelias]). 7. Priest of house of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ: Eanes; RV: Manes]). 8. Priest of house of Pashhur; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Massias]). 9. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). 10. Moosias (KJ: Moosias) in 1 Esd 9:31. 11. Father of Azariah (Neh 3:23). 12. Priest; co-worker of Ezra (Neh 8:4; 12:41). 13. Balsamus (KJ: Belasamus) in 1 Esd 9:43. 14. Stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Malaneas; RV: Mainnas]). Perhaps same in Neh 12:42. 15. Chief; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:25). 16. See

Asaiah 3. 15. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). 16. Priest; father of a Zephaniah (Jer 21:1; 29:25; 37:3). 17. Father of false prophet Zedekiah (Jer 29:21). 18. Son of Shallum; gatekeeper of temple (Jer 35:4). 19. See Mahseiah.

Maasai (mā-ās'i-i). See Maasai.

Maasias (mā-ā-sī'ās). See Mahseiah.

Maasmas (mā-ā-s'mās). See Shemaiah 18.

Maath (mā'āth). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:26).

Maaz (mā'āz, anger). Descendant of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:27).

Maaziah (mā-ā-zī'ā, decision of Lord?). 1. Head of 24th course of priests (1 Ch 24: 18). 2. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:8).

Mabdai (māb'dā-i). See Benaiah 10.

Macalon (māk'ā-lōn). See Michmas.

Maccabees (māk'ā-bēz, hammer?). Asmonean family called Maccabaeus after surname of Judas; won freedom for Jews and ruled 166—63 BC; rebellion against Antiochus IV began with Mattathias, priest, was continued by his sons (Johanan, Simon, Judas, Eleazar, Jonathan). Prominent leaders: Judas (166—160 BC), Jonathan (160—142 BC), Simon (142 to 134 BC), John Hyrcanus (134—104 BC), Aristobulus (104—103 BC), Alexander Jannaeus (103—76 BC), Alexandra (76 to 67 BC), Aristobulus II (66—63 BC), Hyrcanus II (high priest, 63—40 BC), Antigonus II (high priest, 40—31 BC). History in Books of Maccabees.

Macedonia (mās-ē-dō'nī-ā). State N of Greece (Balkan Peninsula) ruled by Philip (359—336 BC), extended by Alexander (336—323 BC), conquered by Rome (168 BC); often visited by Paul (Acts 16:9-12; 17:1-15; 20:1-6; Ro 15: 26; 1 Co 16:5; 2 Co 1:16; 2:13; 7:5; 8:1; 9:2; 11:9; Ph 4:15; 1 Th 1:7; 4:10; 1 Ti 1:3). See also Kittim 2.

Machaeus (mā-kē'us, black fortress). Place, overlooking Dead Sea, fortified by Alexander Jannaeus. Prison of John the Baptist (Josephus, Wars VII, vi, 2; Ant XVIII, v, 2).

Machbanai, Machbannai (māk'bā-nī). Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12: 13).

Machbena, Machbenah (māk-bē'nā). See Cabbon.

Machi (māk'i). Gadite; father of spy Geuel (Nm 13:15).

Machir (māk'ir, sold). 1. Son of Manasseh (Gn 50:23; Nm 27:1; 32:39, 40; Jos 17: 1-6; 1 Ch 2:21; 7:14). Machirites descended from him (Nm 26:29). 2. Son of Ammiel; brought provisions to David (2 Sm 9:4, 5; 17:27).

Machirites (māk'ir-its). See Machir.

Machmas (māk'mās). See Michmas.

Machnadebai (māk-nād'ē-bī, liberal). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40). RSV in 1 Esd 9:34 instead of Mamnitaneus.

Machpelah (măk-pē'lá, double). Cave purchased by Abraham in W portion of Hebron where Abraham, Sarah, Isaac, Rebecca, Jacob, Leah were buried (Gn 23; 25:9, 10; 49:30, 31; 50:13). Mohammedan mosque now stands on site.

Macron (mă'krôn). See *Ptolemy Macron*.
mad. Deprived of reason (1 Sm 21:14; Acts 26:24; 1 Co 14:23); infuriated, impetuous, or furious with zeal for cause or object (Jer 50:38; Acts 26:11 [RSV: raging fury]); foolish and deceitful (Hos 9:7); perplexed or confused in mind (Dt 28:34; Jer 25:16; Acts 26:24).

Madai (măd'ā-i, Mede). Descendants of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5). See also *Mede*.

Madiabun (mă-dī'ā-būn). See *Emadabun*.

Madian (mă'di-ān). See *Midian* 2.

Madiannah (măd-mān'ā, dunghill). Town S of Gaza (Jos 15:31; 1 Ch 2:49).

Madmen (măd'mēn, dunghill). Town in Moab (Jer 48:2).

Madmenah (măd-mē'nā, dunghill). Town N of Jerusalem (Is 10:31).

Madon (mă'dōn, strife). Canaanite city (perh Madin) ruled by Jobab (Jos 11:1; 12:19).

Maelus (mă-ē'lus). See *Mijamin* 2.

Magadan (măg'ā-dān). Place on W shore of Sea of Galilee (Mt 15:39. KJ: Magdala). Dalmanutha in Mk 8:10.

Magbish (măg'bish, rendezvous). Unknown person or place (Ez 2:30; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ: Nephis; RV: Niphis]).

Magdala (măg'dā-lā). See *Magadan*.

Magdalene (măg'dā-lēn). See *Mary* 3.

Magdiel (măg'di-ēl, praise of God). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:43; 1 Ch 1:54).

Maged (mă'gēd). See *Maked*.

maggot. See *worm*.

Magi (mă'ji). Title for priests and learned men among Babylonians, Medes, Persians (see Dn 1; 2; 5); astronomy, astrology probably major part of study; influential advisers of rulers (see Herodotus 1). Magi (Wise Men) came from E to worship infant Jesus (Mt 2:1-11). Word used with negative connotation in Acts 8:9 (see Acts 13:8).

magic. Supposed supernatural powers gained through occult science or mysterious arts (Gn 41:8; Ex 7:11, 22; 8:7, 18; Acts 13:6-12). Includes necromancy (1 Sm 28:8), exorcism (Acts 19:13), dreams (Dt 13:1-4), shaking arrows (Eze 21:21), inspecting entrails of animals (Eze 21:21), divination (Dt 18:10, 14), sorcery (Is 47:9; Mt 3:5), astrology (Dn 2:27; 4:7; 5:7, 8), enchantment, soothsaying (Dt 18:10, 14; Jos 13:22; 2 K 21:6; Acts 16:16), divining by rods (Hos 4:12), witchcraft (Lv 19:26. KJ: enchantment).

magistrate. G *strategos*; L *praetor*. Chief civil magistrate in Roman colony (Acts 16:12-40).

Magog (mă'gōg, Gog's land). 1. 2d son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5). 2. Gog's land, often identified with Scythia (Josephus) or Lydia (Eze 38; 39:1, 11). Used symbolically for forces of evil (Rv 20:7-9).

Magor-missabib (mă'gor-mis'ā-bib. RSV: Terror on every side). Name given by God to Pashhur through Jeremiah (Jer 20:3).

Magpiash (măg'pī-āsh, moth killer?). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20). Perh same as Magbish.

Mahaiab (mă-hā'lāb. KJ: from the coast. RV: by the region). City of Asher (Jos 19:29).

Mahalah (mă-hā'lā). See *Mahlah* 2.
Mahalaieel, Mahalalel (mă-hā'lā-lē-ēl, -lēl, praise of God). 1. Descendant of Seth (Gn 5:12-17; 1 Ch 1:2; Lk 3:37 [KJ: Maleleel]). 2. Judahite (Neh 11:4).

Mahalath (mă'hā-lāth). 1. Daughter of Ishmael; wife of Esau (Gn 28:9). Basemath in Gn 36:3. 2. Wife of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:18). 3. Title of Ps 53; (with Leannoth) 88; probably refers to melody.
Mahail (mă'hā-li). See *Mahli* 1.

Mahanaim (mă-hā-nā'im, two camps). Place E of Jordan, N of Jabbok; on boundary between Gad and Manasseh (Jos 13:26, 30); Levitical city (Jos 21:38). Angels met Jacob there (Gn 32:2); Ish-bosheth ruled there (2 Sm 2:8); thither David fled from Absalom (2 Sm 17:24; 19:32; 1 K 2:8); commissary depot of Solomon (1 K 4:14).

Mahaneh-dan (mă'hā-nē-dān', camp of Dan). Place W of Kiriath-jearim (Ju 13:25 [KJ: camp of Dan]; 18:12).

Maharai (mă-hār'ā-i, swift). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:28; 1 Ch 11:30); commander for 11th month (1 Ch 27:13).

Mahath (mă'hāth, seizing?). 1. See *Ahi-moth*. 2. Kohathite Levite; participated in restoring temple under Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:12; 31:13).

Mahavite (mă'hā-vit). Designation of Eliel (1 Ch 11:46).

Mahazith (mă-hā-zī-ōth, visions). Son of Heman (1 Ch 25:4, 30).

Maher-shalal-hashbaz (mă'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh' bāz, spoil speeds, prey hastens). Symbolic name given by Isaiah to son (Is 8:1-4).

Mahlah (mă'lā, sickly). 1. Daughter of Zelophead (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4). 2. Child of Hammolecheth (1 Ch 7:18. KJ: Mahalah).

Mahli (mă'lī, sickly). 1. Levite; son of Merari (Ex 6:19 [KJ: Mahali]; Nm 3:20; 1 Ch 6:19; 23:21; 24:26; 1 Esd 8:47 [KJ: Moli; RV: Mooli]). 2. Grandson of Merari (1 Ch 6:47; 23:23; 24:30).

Mahlites (mă'līs). Descendants of Mahli (Nm 3:33; 26:58).

Mahlon (mă'lōn, sickly). Son of Elimelech and Naomi; husband of Ruth (Ru 1:2; 4:10).

Mahol (mă'hōl, dancing). Father of Heman, Calcol, Darda (1 K 4:31).

Mahseiah (mă-sē'yā, Low is refuge). Ancestor of Baruch and Seraiah (Jer 32:12; 51:59. KJ: Maaseiah). KJ: Maasias; RV: Maaseas in Bar 1:1.

Maiancas, Maiannas (mi-ān'ē-ās, -ān'ās). See *Maaseiah* 12.

maid, maiden. 1. Female servant (Gn 16:1). 2. Virgin (Dt 22:17) or young woman (2 Ch 36:17; Jer 2:32). 3. Harlot (Am 2:7).

majesty. 1. Dignity and splendor of God (Ex 15:7 [KJ: excellence]; 1 Ch 16:27 [KJ: honor]; Ps 104:1). 2. Splendor of rulers (Est 1:4).

Makaz (mă'kāz, end). Place in district of son of Dekar (1 K 4:9).

Maked (mă'kēd). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26). KJ: Maged in 5:36.

maker. 1. Human fabricator (Eze 20:49 [KJ: speak; RV: speaker]; Is 45:16; Hab 2:18). 2. God as creator (Gn 14:19 [KJ, RV: possessor]; Jb 4:17; Ps 95:6; Pr 14:31; Heb 11:10).

Makheloth (măk-hē'lōth, assemblies). Encampment of Israel in wilderness (Nm 32:25, 26).

Makkedah (mă-kē'dā, place of sheep marking?). Canaanite city N of Lachish (Jos 10:10-29; 12:16; 15:41).

Maktesh (măk'têsh, mortar. RSV: Mortar). Mortar-shaped valley in Jerusalem (Zph 1:11).

Malachi (măl'ă-ki, my messenger. KJ, RV: Malachy in 2 Esd 1:40). Nothing (beyond statements in book) known of this prophet; regarded contemporary of Nehemiah (Mal 2:11-17—see Neh 13:23 to 31; Mal 3:8-11—see Neh 13:10-13). Outline of book: 1. Preamble (1:1-5). 2. Sins of the Priests (1:6-2:9). 3. Sins of the People (2:10-4:1). 4. The Rising of the Sun of Righteousness (4:2-6).

Malcam, Malcham (măl'kăm, their king). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9). 2. See *Milcom*.

Malchiah (măl-kî'ă). See *Malchijah*.

Malchiel (măl'ki-êl, God is king). Grandson of Asher; progenitor of Malchielites (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:45; 1 Ch 7:31).

Malchijah (măl-kî'ă, Lord is king. KJ usually: Malchiah). 1. Levite, ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40). 2. Head of 5th course of priests (1 Ch 24:1, 9); house of Pashhur, prominent in exilic days, descended from him. See *Pashhur* 4. 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:25; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ, RV: Melchias]). 4. Sons of Parosh; divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:25 [RSV: Hashabiah]). 5. Asibias in 1 Esd 9:26. 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31); helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:11). 6. Melchias in 1 Esd 9:32. 6. Son of Rechab; repaired dung gate (Neh 3:14). 7. Goldsmith; repaired wall (Neh 3:31). 8. Priest; participated in reading of Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ, RV: Melchias]), dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42); probably same who sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:3). 9. Prince into whose dungeon Jeremiah was cast (Jer 21:1 [KJ: Melchias]); 38:1, 6. RSV: Malchiah).

Malchiram (măl-kî'răm, king is exalted). Son of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:18).

Malchi-shua (măl-ki-shoo'ă, king is help. KJ: Melchi-shua in 1 Sm 14:49; 31:2). Son of Saul (1 Ch 8:33; 9:39; 10:2).

Malchus (măl'kus, king). High priest's servant whose ear Peter cut off (Jn 18:10). See Mt 26:51; Lk 22:50.

malefactor (măl'ê-făk-têr). KJ (Jn 18:30), KJ, RV (Lk 23:32-43) for evildoer, criminal.

Maleleel (mă-lê'lê-êl). See *Mahalaleel*.

malice, maliciousness. Vicious disposition and expression thereof (Ro 1:29; Tts 3:3). **mallet**. See *trade* 5.

Mallos (măl'os). See *Mallus*.

Mallothi (măl'ô-thi). Son of Heman; temple musician (1 Ch 25:4, 26).

mallow (H *maluab*, salt plant. RV: saltwort). Plant used as food (Jb 30:4).

Malluch (măl'uk, ruling). 1. Levite; ancestor of E'han (1 Ch 6:44). 2. Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Mamuchus]). 3. Native of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:32). 4, 5. Two who sealed covenant (Neh 10:4, 27). 6. Priest; head of father's house (Neh 12:2). Malluchi in Neh 12:14 (KJ, RV marg: Melicu). Possibly same as 4.

Malluchi (măl'lo-ki). See *Malluch* 3.

Mallus (măl'us. KJ: Mallos). City of Cilicia (2 Mac 4:30).

Malta (môl'tă). See *Melita*.

Maltanneus (măl-tă-nê'us). See *Mattenai* 2; 3.

Mamaias (mă-mă'yās). See *Shemaiah* 18.

Mamdaï (măm'dă-i). See *Benaiah* 10.

mammon (măm'un, Aramaic *mamona*, wealth). Riches and its personification (Mt 6:24; Lk 16:9, 11, 13).

Mamnitanaimus, Mamnitaneus (măm-ni-tă-nă'mus, -nê'mus). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34 (RSV: Machnadebai); probably conflation of Mattaniah and Mattenai (Ez 10:37).

Mamre (măm'rê, strength?). 1. Amorite; confederate of Abraham (Gn 14:13, 24). 2. Residence of Abraham near or in Hebron (Gn 13:18; 14:13; 18:1; 23:17, 19; 25:9; 35:27; 49:30; 50:13).

Mamuchus (mă-mû'kus). See *Malluch* 2.

man. Creature of God (Gn 1:26, 27), transitory (Jb 14; Ps 103:15, 16), dependent on God (Mt 6:26-30; Acts 17:24-28), endowed with body (Mt 6:25; Ro 12:4; 1 Co 12:12), flesh (Ps 145:21; Is 40:6; Ro 1:3; 1 Co 1:26), soul, spirit (Gn 2:7; 41:8; Ps 76:12; Mt 10:28; Lk 9:56; Ph 1:27), intelligence (Pr; Ec; Lk 2:19; Jn 12:40; Ro 2:15; 12:2). He is self-conscious and free as being responsible to God; created in image and likeness of God (Gn 1:26, 27; 9:6; 1 Co 11:7; Cl 3:10). Man fell into sin (Gn 3; Ro 5:15-21); refuses to honor and thank God, reverences and worships created things (Ro 1:19-25); subject to death (Ro 5:17). God confronts man in Law, shows his alienation (Ro 7:14-24), saves him through faith in Jesus Christ (Ro 5:15 to 21), and conforms believer to His Son's image (Ro 8:29; 1 Co 15:48, 49; Cl 1:15; 3:10). Names: H: 1. *'adham* (earthy creature, mankind. Gn 1:27). 2. *'ish* (man as individual; distinguished from woman. Gn 3:16). 3. *'enosh* (mortal. 2 Ch 14:11). 4. *ba'al* (master. Gn 20:3). 5. *gebher, gibhor* (strong man, hero. Ex 10:11). 6. *zakhar* (male. Lv 15:33). G: 1. *anthropos* (generic. Ro 5:12). 2. *aner* (man as individual. Mt 7:24). 3. *arsen* (male. Ro 1:27). See *body; flesh; Jesus Christ; sin; soul; spirit*.

Man of Sin. Man of lawlessness; exalts self over God; sits in God's temple; proclaims self God; brings rebellion, deception, delusion; revealed at Parousia (2 Th 2:3-12. See Dn 7; 1 Jn 2:18; Rv 13:19).

Man, Son of. See *Jesus Christ*.

Manaen (măn'ă-ên, comforter). Christian prophet or teacher at Antioch (Acts 13:1).

Manahath (măn'ă-hăth, rest). 1. Horite; son of Shobal (Gn 36:23; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Place to which Benjaminites were carried captive (1 Ch 8:6).

Manahathites, Manahethites (mă-nă'hăth-its, -hêth-its). Descendants of Manahath (1 Ch 2:54). See also *Menuhoth*.

Manasseas (măn'ă-sê'ăs). See *Manasseh* 5. **Manasseh** (mă-năs'ê, cause to forget). 1. 1st son of Joseph and Asenath (Gn 41:50, 51); blessed by Jacob (Gn 48:8-22). 2. Tribe descended from Manasseh (Gn 50:23; Nm 26:28-34; Jos 17:1; Rv 7:6 [KJ: Manasses]); half of tribe possessed Gilead and Bashan E of Jordan (Nm 32:33-42; Jos 12:4-6; Dt 3:13-17); other half settled W of Jordan, S of Asher and Issachar, N of Ephraim (Jos 17:5-10). 3. H in Ju 18:30 for Moses (RV, RSV). 4. 14th king of Judah; son and successor of Hezekiah; wicked; restored many forms of heathen worship; carried into captivity by Assyrians (2 K 21; 2 Ch 33; Jer 47-49; Zph 2:4-9; Mt 1:10 [KJ: Manasses]). Mentioned in inscription of Esarhaddon. 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Manasseas in 1 Esd 9:31. 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd

9:33 [KJ, RV: Manasses]). 7. Husband of Judith (Jdth 8:2. KJ, RV: Manasses). Manasses (mā-nās'ez). 1. Mentioned in Tob 14:10 (RSV: Ahikar). 2. See *Manasseh*. Manassites (mā-nās'its). Descendants of Manasseh (Dt 4:43; 2 K 10:33).

mandrake (mān-drāk). Narcotic, slightly poisonous plant with whitish or violet-purple flowers and forked roots; regarded as love potion (Gn 30:14-16; SS 7:13).

maneh (mān'ē). See *mina*.

Manes (mā'néz). See *Maaseiah* 7.

manger (mān'jēr, G *phatne*). Trough for cattle (Lk 2:7-16; 13:15). See also *crib*.

Mani (mā'ni). See *Bani* 4.

Manius, Mantius (mā'ni-us, mǎn'ti-us). See *Titus* 2.

manna (mā'nā, what?) Food; like hoarfrost in appearance; miraculously provided Israel in desert (Ex 16:14-36; Nm 11:7-9; Dt 8:3; Jos 5:12. See Heb 9:4). Jesus is true manna from heaven (Jn 6:31-40).

Manoah (mā-nō'ā, rest). Father of Samson (Ju 13).

mansion. See *homes* 5.

manslayer. One who accidentally kills; could find asylum in cities of refuge (Nm 35; Dt 4:42; 19:3-10; Jos 20:3).

mantle. See *dress*.

mantle of Shinar (shī'nār). See *Babylonish garment*.

manuscripts (mǎn'ū-skrips). Original manuscripts of Bible lost. Before Christian era OT written with consonants only; Massoretes added vowels and notes. Until recently (see *scrolls*, *Dead Sea*) oldest OT manuscript was dated AD 916. Important NT uncials: Sinaiticus (4th c), Vaticanus (4th c), Alexandrinus (5th c), Ephraemi (5th c), Bezae (6th c). Important for NT are older papyri (e.g., Chester Beatty). See *writing*.

Maach (mā'āk, oppression). See *Maacah* 4.

Maon (mā'ōn, dwelling). 1. Town 8½ mi S of Hebron (Jos 15:55; 1 Sm 23:24, 25; 25:2). Modern Tell Main. 2. Son of Shammai (1 Ch 2:45).

Maonites (mā'ōn-its). See *Meunim*.

Mara (mā'rā, bitter). Name given to herself by Naomi (Ru 1:20).

Marah (mā'rā, bitter). Spring of bitter water in wilderness of Shur (Ex 15:22-25; Nm 33:8, 9).

Maralah (mār'ā-lā, trembling. RSV: Mareal). Place 4 mi from Nazareth on boundary of Zebulun (Jos 19:11).

maranatha (mār-ā-nāth'ā). See *anathema Maranatha*.

marble. Limestone which can be highly polished (1 Ch 29:2; Est 1:6; Rv 18:12).

Marcus (mār'kus). See *Mark*.

Mardocheus (mār-dō-kē'us). See *Mordecai*.

Mareal (mār'ē-āl). See *Maralah*.

Mareshah (mā-rē-shā, summit). 1. City between Hebron and Gaza; fortified by Rehoboam (Jos 15:44; 2 Ch 11:8; 14:9, 10; 20:37; Mi 1:15). Marisa in 2 Mac 12:35. Excavated in 20th c. 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:42). 3. Son of Laadah (1 Ch 4:21). 4. See *Mesha* 3.

Marimoth (mār'i-mōth). See *Meraioth* 1.

Marisa (mār'i-sā). See *Mareshah* 1.

Mark (mār'k, KJ: Marcus in Cl 4:10; Phlm 24; 1 Ptr 5:13). John Mark (Acts 12:12, 25; 15:37. Sometimes John: Acts 13:5, 13); native of Jerusalem (Acts 12:12-17); relative of Barnabas (Cl 4:10); spiritual son of Peter (1 Ptr 5:13); accompanied Paul and Barnabas to Antioch (Acts 12:25; 13:1); deserted on 1st missionary journey (Acts 13:13); cause of strife between Paul and Barnabas (Acts 15:36-

41); went with Barnabas to Cyprus (Acts 15:39); later, helper of Paul (2 Ti 4:11; Cl 4:10; Phlm 24); perhaps young man of Mk 14:51, 52. Tradition makes Mark interpreter of Peter (see 1 Ptr 5:13) and founder of church of Alexandria.

Mark, Gospel of. 2d and shortest of 4 Gospels. According to Papias, Mark wrote Peter's Gospel. Author well acquainted with Jewish thought and life. Primarily addressed to Gentile Christians. Outline: 1. Baptism and Temptation of Jesus (1:1-13). 2. Early Galilean Ministry (1:14 to 7:23). 3. Tour to Tyre and Sidon (7:24-30). 4. Later Galilean Ministry (7:31-9). 5. Ministry in Perea (10). 6. Passion Week and Resurrection Morning (11-16). See *Jesus Christ*.

market. Place in cities for public transactions, community fellowship, and sale of goods (Ps 55:11 [KJ, RV: streets]; Pr 7:12 [KJ: streets; RV: broad places]; Mt 11:16; Lk 11:43; Acts 16:19; 17:17).

Market of Applius (āp'i-us). See *Apia Forum*.

Marmoth (mār'mōth). See *Meremoth* 2.

Maroth (mār'ōth, bitterness). Town of Judah (Mi 1:12).

marriage. Permanent union between man and woman (Gn 1:26-31; 2:18-25; Mt 19:5). While monogamy is Biblical ideal (Mt 19:5; 1 Ti 3:2), bigamy (Gn 4:19) and polygamy (Gn 30; 1 K 11:3) were practiced in OT, probably also in NT (1 Ti 3:2). Israelites forbidden to marry Canaanites (Dt 7:3, 4); there were legal restrictions on Ammonites, Moabites, Edomites, Egyptians (Dt 23:3-8. See Ru 1:4). Foreign wives divorced after exile (Ez 9; 10). Marriage between flesh of flesh (Lv 18; 20) forbidden. Some additional instances (Lv 21; Nm 36:5-9).

Marriage highly regarded as creation of God (Pr 25:24; 31:10-31). Procreation (Gn 1:28; 29:32; 30:1), assistance, companionship (Gn 2:18-24) are objects of marriage. Sexual life in marriage is honorable (Pr 5:15-19; 1 Th 4:1-5; Heb 13:4) but regulated (1 Sm 21:3-6; 2 Sm 11:11-13; Lv 12; 15:18-33).

Divorce not part of God's plan (Mt 19:3-7); allowed (Dt 24:1-4; Mt 19:7-9) with restrictions (Dt 22:13-29); enjoined under certain circumstances (Ez 10:11-44); conscience of divorced believer pacified (1 Co 7:12-16). Divorce, except for fornication, is commission of adultery (Mt 5:31, 32; 19:3-10; Mk 10:2-12; Lk 16:18).

Fathers often secured wives for sons. Marriage customs differed. Betrothal was formal, legal proceeding confirmed by oath and dowry (H *mohar*). Thereafter two regarded as man and wife (Mt 1:18-20. See Tob 7:14). Marriage celebration occurred when bridegroom removed bride from her father's house to his home (Is 61:10; SS 3:11; 1 Mac 9:39; Mt 25:1-13).

Covenant union between God and Israel spoken of as marriage (Is 62:1-5; Jer 2:2). Church is bride of Christ the Bridegroom (Lk 5:34; 2 Co 11:2; Rv 21:2).

marriage, levirate. See *levirate marriage*.

Marsena (mār-sē'nā). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Mars' Hill (mār'z). See *Areopagus*.

Martha (mār'thā, lady). Sister of Lazarus and Mary (Lk 10:38-41; Jn 11; 12:2).

martyr (mār'tēr, witness). G *martius* usually; witness. KJ: martyr in Acts 22:20;

- Rv 2:13; 17:6; RV, RSV in Rv 17:6; developed meaning of witnessing by giving life in early church.
- Mary** (mār', rebellion). Miriam in OT. 1. See *Mary, mother of Jesus*. 2. Mary, wife of Clopas (Jn 19:25); mother of James and Joses (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Lk 24:10); witnessed crucifixion (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Lk 24:10) and burial (Mt 27:61; Mk 15:47); visited grave on resurrection morning (Mt 28:1; Mk 16:1; Lk 24:10). 3. Mary Magdalene, often regarded as woman of Lk 7:37-50 (See Mk 16:9; Lk 8:1, 2); witnessed crucifixion and burial (Mt 27:56, 61; Mk 15:40, 47; Jn 19:25); came to tomb on resurrection morning (Mt 28:1; Mk 16:1; Lk 24:1; Jn 20:1); saw risen Lord (Mt 28:9; Jn 20:11-29). 4. Mary of Bethany, sister of Lazarus and Martha (Jn 11:1); sat at Jesus' feet while Martha served (Lk 10:38-41); anointed Jesus' feet (Jn 12:1-8; see Jn 11). 5. Mary, mother of Mark; sister of Barnabas (Cl 4:10); opened her Jerusalem home to Peter (Acts 12:12). 6. Christian at Rome (Ro 16:6).
- Mary, mother of Jesus**. Wife of Joseph (Mt 1:18-25); lineage of David (Lk 1:27; Ro 1:3); gave birth to Jesus at Bethlehem (Mt 1:18, 20; Lk 2:1-20); went to temple for purification (Lk 2:22-38); fled with Joseph, Jesus to Egypt (Mt 2:13-15); lived at Nazareth (Mt 2:19-23; Lk 2:39, 40); with 12-yr-old Jesus at temple (Lk 2:41-50); at wedding of Cana (Jn 2:1-12); entrusted by Jesus to care of John (Jn 19:25-27); with early believers (Acts 1:14). Mary called blessed among women (Lk 1:42, 48. See Lk 1:28; 11:27, 28); pondered mission of Jesus (Lk 2:51); believed in His powers (Jn 2:3-5); Jesus stresses spiritual rather than physical relationship (Mt 12:46-50; Lk 8:20, 21; 11:27, 28).
- Masaloth** (mās'ā-lōth). See *Mesaloth*.
- Maschil** (mās'kel, attentive). Word in title of Ps 44, 45, 52—55, 74, 78, 88, 89, 142. May designate nature of poem or music (perh contemplative).
- Mash** (māsh). Son of Aram (Gn 10:23). Meshech in 1 Ch 1:17.
- Mashal** (mā'shāl). See *Mishal*.
- Masiah, Masias** (mā-si'ā, mā-si'ās). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.
- Masman** (mās'mān). See *Shemaiah* 18.
- mason**. See *homes*; *trade* 11.
- Maspha** (mās'fā). See *Mizpah* 5.
- Masrekah** (mās'rē-kā, vineyard). City in Edom (Gn 36:36; 1 Ch 1:47).
- Massa** (mās'ā). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30) and tribe descended from him (RSV: Pr 30:1; 31:1).
- Masrah** (mās'ā, temptation). Name given to Meribah (Ex 17:7; Dt 6:16; 9:22; 33:8; Ps 95:8 [KJ: temptation]).
- Massias** (mā-si'ās). See *Maaseiah* 8.
- master**. 1. Master of house; husband (Gn 20:3; Mt 10:25). 2. Ruler, owner, possessor, lord (Gn 24:14, 27; 39:20; 2 K 19:4; Mt 24:45; 25:19-26). 3. Teacher (Mt 23:10; Mk 9:5). See *Rabbi*. 4. Supervisor, superior (Lk 5:5; 8:24).
- mat**. See *homes* 5; *trade* 2.
- Mathanias** (māth-ā-ni'ās). See *Mattaniah* 8.
- Mathalas** (māth'ē-lās). See *Maaseiah* 6.
- Mathusala** (mā-thū'sā-lā). See *Methuselah*.
- Matred** (mā'trēd, driving forward). Mother of Mehetabel, wife of Hadad 4 (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50).
- Matri, Matrites** (mā'trī, mā'trits). Benjaminite family (1 Sm 10:21).
- Mattan** (māt'ān, gift). 1. Priest of Baal (2 K 11:18). 2. Father of Shephatiah (Jer 38:1).
- Mattanah** (māt'ā-nā, gift). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 21:18, 19).
- Mattaniah** (māt-ā-ni'ā, Lord's gift). 1. Original name of Zedekiah (2 K 24:17). 2. Son of Heman; leader of 9th division of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 16). 3. Levite of Asaph family; leader of temple choir after exile (1 Ch 9:15; 2 Ch 20:14; Neh 11:17; 12:8, 25, 35). 4. Levite of Asaph family; assisted Hezekiah in reformation (2 Ch 29:13). 5. Levite; father of Zaccur (Neh 13:13). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: *Matthanias*]). 7. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27). 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). KJ: *Mathanias*; RV: *Matthanias*; RSV: *Bescaspsymys* in 1 Esd 9:31. 9. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37). See *Mamnitanaimus*.
- Mattathia** (māt'ā-thā, gift). Grandson of David (Lk 3:31).
- Mattathiah** (māt'ā-thā). See *Mattattah*.
- Mattathiah** (māt-ā-thi'ā). See *Mattithiah* 4.
- Mattathias** (māt-ā-thi'ās, gift of Lord). 1. 2. Ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:25, 26). 3. See *Mattattah*. 4. See *Mattithiah* 4. 5. Father of the Maccabees (1 Mac 2:1). See also *Maccabees*. 6. Son of Simon Maccabaeus (1 Mac 16:14). 7. A captain (1 Mac 11:70). 8. An envoy (2 Mac 14:19).
- Mattatiah** (māt'at-tā, gift). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33 [KJ: *Mattathiah*]; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: *Matthias*; RV: *Mattathias*]).
- Mattenai** (māt-ē-nā'i, generous). 1. Priest of family of Joiarib (Neh 12:19). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: *Altaneus*. RV: *Maltanneus*]). 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37).
- Matthan** (māt'thān, gift. Ancestor of Joseph (Mt 1:15).
- Matthanas** (māt-thā-ni'ās). See *Mattaniah* 6; 8.
- Matthai** (māt'thāi). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:24, 29).
- Matthelas** (māt-thē-lās). See *Maaseiah* 6.
- Matthew** (māth'ū, H *Mattathias*, gift of Lord). Son of Alphaeus; surnamed *Levi*; tax collector at Capernaum, where called into discipleship and gave feast for Jesus (Mt 9:9-13; Mk 2:14-17; Lk 5:27-32); appointed apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13).
- Matthew, Gospel of**. Ascribed to Matthew. Papias and Irenaeus hold that he wrote in Hebrew (Aramaic). Gospel written for Jewish converts to show that Jesus is Messiah promised in OT. Outline: 1. Messiah's Birth and Early Years (1:1—4:16). 2. Messiah's Galilean Ministry (4:17—18:35). 3. Messiah's Perea Ministry (19:20). 4. Messiah Teaches in Jerusalem (21—25). 5. Messiah's Death and Resurrection (26—28). See *Jesus Christ*.
- Matthias** (mā-thi'ās, gift of Lord). 1. Apostle chosen to fill place of Judas (Acts 1:15-26). 2. See *Mattattah*.
- Mattithiah** (māt-i-thi'ā, gift of Lord). 1. Korahite Levite in charge of baked food (1 Ch 9:31). 2. Levite; son of Jeduthun; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 21). 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ, RV: *Mazitias*]). 4. Stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4). *Matthathias* (RSV: *Mattithiah*) in 1 Esd 9:43.
- mattock** (māt'uk). See *agriculture* 2.

maul. War club or battle ax (Pr 23:18. RSV: war club).
maxim. See *proverb*.
Mazittas (máz-i-tí'ás). See *Mattithiah* 3.
Mazzaroth (máz'a-róth). 12 signs of Zodiac (Jb 38:32).
meadow 1. Pasture land. 2. KJ for H *ahu* (Gn 41:2. RV, RSV: reed grass). 3. KJ: meadows of Gibeah in Ju 20:33 (RV: Maareh-geba. RSV: west of Geba).
Meah (mê'a, hundred). Tower of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1; 12:39. RV: Hammeah; RSV: the Hundred).
meal offering. See *cereal offering*.
Meani (mê-a'ni). See *Meunim*.
Mearah (mê-a'ra, cave). Place between Tyre and Sidon (Jos 13:4).
measures. 1. *Lineal.* a. *Fingerbreadth*, c ¾ in. b. *Handbreadth*, four fingerbreadths (c 3½ in.). c. *Span*, distance from tip of thumb to tip of little finger when outstretched (c 9 in.). d. *Cubit*, two spans (c 18 in.). e. *Reed* (measuring reed, *calamus*), 6 cubits (c 9 ft.). f. *Pace*, distance of step (c 30 in.). g. *A little way* (Gn 48:7), the distance one could walk in an hour (c 3 to 4 mi.). h. *Day's journey*, distance traveled in a day (c 20 mi.). i. *Furlong* (G measure: *stadium*; 600 G ft; 606¾ ft.). j. *Fathom*, distance between outstretched hands (5—6 ft.). k. *Mile* (L *mille*), 1,000 paces (c 4,854 ft.). l. *Sabbath day's journey*, 3,000 ft (see Jos 3:4). In Talmud, 4,500 ft.
 2. *Dry.* a. *Handful*, amount held in hand. b. *Kab* (KJ: cab), c 2 qts. c. *Seah* (KJ: measure), 6 kabs (c 10—12 qts). d. *Ephah*, equal to liquid bath (3 pecks and 3 pts). e. *Homér*, 10 ephahs, an ass load (c 8 bushels). f. *Omer*, one-tenth ephah (c 5 pts). g. *Choenix* (KJ: measure; RSV: quart; Rv 6:6), c 1 qt. h. *Modius* (bushel in Mt 5:15; Mk 4:21; Lk 11:33), probably c 1 peck. i. *Saton* (measure in Mt 13:33; Lk 13:21), c 1 peck. j. *Cor* (measure in Lk 16:7), a homer (c 8 bushels).
 3. *Liquid.* a. *Log*, amount displaced by 6 hen's eggs (c 1 pt). b. *Hin*, 12 logs (c 6 qts). c. *Bath*, six hins, roughly equal to an ephah (c 8 gals). d. *Firkin*, c 9 gals. e. *Sextarius*, c 1 pt. (Klinck)
meat. See *food* 5.
meal offering. See *cereal offering*.
Meunnai (mê-bün'ni). See *Sibbecai*.
Mecherathite (mê-kê'râth-it). Perhaps same as Maacathite (1 Ch 11:36; see 2 Sm 23:34).
Mekonah (mê-kô'ná, base. KJ: Mekonah). Town near Ziklag (Neh 11:28).
Medaba (mêd'a-bá). See *Medeba*.
Medad (mêd'ád). Elder chosen by Moses; prophet (Nm 11:26, 27).
Medan (mêd'an). Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).
Mede (mêd). Person of Median nationality (2 K 17:6; Est 1:19; Is 13:17; Jer 51:11; Dn 5:28). See also *Madai*.
Medeba (mêd'e-bá, quiet water). City 18 mi E of Dead Sea (Nm 21:30; Jos 13:9, 16; 1 Ch 19:7; Is 15:2; 1 Mac 9:36 [KJ, RV: Medaba]).
Media (mê'di-a). Country NW of Persia, S of Caspian Sea; inhabitants Aryan Indo-Europeans; famous for horses. In 612 BC Medes captured Nineveh. Under Nebuchadnezzar Median kingdom extended from Persian Gulf to Caspian Sea (Est 1:3, 14, 18; 10:2; Is 21:2; Dn 8:20).
mediator (mê'di-a-tér). Person who acts as go-between (1 Sm 2:25 [KJ, RV:

judge]; Jb 33:23 [KJ, RV: interpreter]; Is 43:27 [KJ: teachers; RV: interpreters]). Christ is Mediator of new covenant, through whom God and man are reconciled (1 Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24). See *Jesus Christ*.
medicine. See *apothecary*; *disease*.
Mediterranean Sea (mêd-i-te-rá'nê-ân). Referred to as "sea" (Nm 13:29; Acts 10:6), "great sea" (Nm 34:6), "western sea" (Dt 11:24 [RV: hinder sea]; J1 2:20. KJ: uttermost, utmost sea), or "Sea of Philistines" (Ex 23:31).
medium. See *familiar spirit*.
Meeda, Meedda (mê-ê'dá, -êd'á). See *Mehida*.
meek, meekness. Humble, submissive frame of mind; not easily provoked; ready to submit to will and truth of God (Nm 12:3; Ps 10:17; Is 29:19; Mt 5:5; 2 Co 10:1; Eph 4:2; Cl 3:12; Ja 1:21).
Megiddo, Megiddon (mê-gid'ô, -ôn, place of troops). City overlooking plain of Esdraelon; situated on 2 important trade routes (Jos 12:21; 17:11; Ju 1:27; 5:19); fortified by Solomon (1 K 9:15); Ahaziah died there (2 K 9:27); scene of battle between Pharaoh Neco and Josiah (2 K 23:29; 2 Ch 35:22). See also *Armageddon*.
Mehetabel (mê-hêt'a-bêl). See *Mehetabel* 2.
Mehetabel (mê-hêt'a-bêl, God blesses). 1. Wife of Hadad 4 (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50). 2. Father of Delaiah (Neh 6:10. KJ: Mehetebeel).
Mehida (mê-hi'dá, union). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:52; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Meeda; RV: Meedda]).
Mehir (mê'hér, price). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11).
Meholathite (mê-hô'lá-thit). Native of Meholah (1 Sm 18:19; 2 Sm 21:8), or probably Abel-meholah.
Mehujael (mê-hu'já-êl). Grandson of Cain (Gn 4:18).
Mehuman (mê-hu'mán, faithful). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).
Meunim (mê-hu'nim). See *Meunim*.
Me-jarkon (mê-jár'kôn, yellow waters). Town of Dan (Jos 19:46).
Mekonah (mê-kô'ná). See *Meconah*.
Melatiah (mêl-á-tí'd, Loan delivered). Gib-eonite; helped rebuild Jerusalem's wall (Neh 3:7).
Melchi (mêl'ki, my king). Two ancestors of Jesus (Lk 3:24).
Melchiah (mêl-ki'á). See *Malchijah* 9.
Melchias (mêl-ki'ás). See *Malchijah* 3; 5:8.
Melchiel (mêl-ki'êl, God is king). Father of Charms, magistrate of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).
Melchisedec (mêl-kiz'e-dêk). See *Melchizedek*.
Melchi-shua (mêl-ki-shôo'á). See *Malchishua*.
Melchizedek (mêl-kiz'e-dêk, king of righteousness. KJ in NT: Melchisedec). King of Salem (Jerusalem) and priest of God Most High; blessed Abram and received tithes from him (Gn 14:17-20). Symbol of Christ, King-Priest (Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6-10; 6:20; 7).
Melea (mêlê-á). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:31).
Melech (mêl'êk, king). Son of Micah (1 Ch 8:35; 9:41).
Melicu (mêl'i-kû). See *Malluch* 6.
Melita (mêl'i-tá, honey). Island of Malta (as RSV. Acts 28:1).
melon. See *food* 4.

Melzar (mél'zár). Persian word for steward (RV, RSV, KJ marg: steward. Dn 1: 11, 16).

Memeroth (mēm'ē-rōth). See *Meraioth* 1.

Memmius. See *Quintus Memmius*.

memorial. Mark or observance to remind of persons or events: stone(s) (Gn 31:45; Jos 4:3-9); Passover (Ex 12:14. See 13:9); written record (Ex 17:14); cereal offering (Lv 2:9); convocation (Lv 23:24); God's name (Is 26:8). Lord's Supper memorial of Christ's death (1 Co 11:24-26).

Memphis (mēm'fis, place of good. KJ: Noph except Hos 9:6). Ancient Egyptian city on Nile 10 mi N of Cairo. Mentioned negatively in prophets who called it Noph and Moph (Is 19:13; Jer 2:16; 44:1; 46:14, 19; Eze 30:13, 16 [RSV emends text in 16]).

Memucan (mē-mū'kán). Persian prince (Est 1:14-21).

Menahem (mēn'ā-hēm, comforter). 16th king of Israel; slew Shallum and usurped throne; paid tribute to Pul (Tiglath-pileser); practiced calf worship (2 K 15: 14-22).

Menan (mē'nán). See *Menna*.

Mene, mene, tekel and parsin (mē'nē, mē'nē, tēk'el, ānd pār'sin). (KJ, RV: upharsin). Aramaic words (numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions) which hand wrote on wall at Belshazzar's feast (Dn 5:25-28).

Menelaus (mēn-ē-lā'us). High priest (2 Mac 4:23).

Menestheus (mē-nēs'thūs). Father of Apollonius (2 Mac 4:21).

Meni (mē'ni, destiny). Canaanite deity of destiny (Is 65:11. KJ: that number. RV, RSV: Destiny).

Menna (mēn'ā. KJ: Menan). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:31).

menstealers. Kidnapers (as RSV); stole men, sold them as slaves (1 Ti 1:10. See Ex 21:16; Dt 24:7).

Menuhoth (mē-nū'hōth, resting places. KJ: Manahethites). Place inhabited by Judahites (1 Ch 2:52). Perhaps same as Manahath.

Meonenim (mē-ōn'ē-nīm, augurs). Diviners, whose oak (KJ: plain) stood near Shechem (Ju 9:37. RSV: Diviners' Oak).

Meonothai (mē-ōn'ō-thi, my habitations). Judahite (1 Ch 4:14).

Mephaath (mēf'ā-āth, beauty). Levitical town of Reuben (Jos 13:18; 21:37; Jer 48:21).

Mephishosheth (mē-fib'ō-shēth, destroying shame). 1. Son of Saul by Rizpah (2 Sm 21:8). 2. Son of Jonathan; crippled in panic after Saul's death; honored by David and given estates of Saul (2 Sm 4:4; 9: 6-13; 16:1-4; 19:24-30; 21:7). Merib-baal in 1 Ch 8:34; 9:40.

Merab (mē'rāb, increase). Daughter of Saul (1 Sm 14:49; 18:17-19; 2 Sm 21:8 [KJ, RV: Michal]).

Meraiah (mē-rā'yā, rebellion). Priest (Neh 12:12).

Meraioth (mē-rā'yōth, rebellious). 1. Priest; son of Zeriahah (1 Ch 6:6, 7, 52); ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. KJ, RV: Mari-moth). Memeroth in 1 Esd 8:2 (RSV omits). 2. Priest; son of Ahitub (1 Ch 9:11; Neh 11:11). 3. Priest; head of father's house (Neh 12:15). Meremoth in Neh 2:3.

Meran (mē'rān). See *Merran*.

Merari (mē-rā'ri, bitter). 1. 3d son of Levi; progenitor of Merarites (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16; Nm 3:17; 4:29-33; 26:57; Jos 21:7, 34-40). 2. Father of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Merathaim (mēr-ā-thā'im, double rebellion). Name given to Babylon (Jer 50:21).

merchant. See *commerce*.

Mercurius, Mercury (mūr-kū'ri-us, mūr'-kū-ri). See *Hermes* 1.

mercy, merciful, show mercy. 1. See *steadfast love*. 2. *H'rahamin* (bowels), compassion, sympathy (Is 47:6). 3. *H'hemiah* (clemency), pity, clemency (Gn 19:16). 4. *H'hanan* (favorably disposed), show favor (Ps 4:1; 6:2. RSV: be gracious). 3. *H'Kipper* (cover), pardon, expiate (Dt 21:8. RV, RSV: forgive). 6. *G'eleos* and derivatives (pity), compassion, pity (Mt 5:7; 9:13; Lk 1:50). 7. *G'oiktirmon* (feeling pity), compassionate (Ja 5:11. KJ: tender mercy). 8. *G'ilaskomai*, 'ileos (incline toward), propitiate, propitious (Heb 8:12). *G'splanchna* (bowels) used to designate feelings of mercy, tenderness, compassion (Cl 3:12. RSV: compassion).

mercy seat. Covering of ark. *H'kapporeth* used especially of "covering" sin (Ex 25: 17-22; 26:34; 37:6-9). On Day of Atonement high priest burned incense before mercy seat, sprinkled blood on it (Lv 16). Blood of Christ is real atonement (Heb 9. *G'ilasterion*).

Mered (mē'rēd, rebellion). Son of Ezra (1 Ch 4:17).

Meremoth (mēr'ē-mōth, heights). 1. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36). Carabasion in 1 Esd 9:34. 2. Priest; weighed silver and gold brought by Ezra from Babylon (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:62 [KJ, RV: Marmoth]); repaired wall (Neh 3:4, 21). 3. See *Meraioth* 3. 4. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:5).

Meres (mē'rēz). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Meribah (mēr'i-bā, strife). 1. Place near Rephidim where God gave Israel water from rock (Ex 17:1-7). 2. Meribah of Kadesh. See *Meribath-kadesh*.

Meribath-kadesh (mēr'i-bāth-kā'dēsh, meribah of Kadesh). Place near Kadesh in desert of Zin where Moses struck rock and water flowed (Dt 32:51 [KJ: Meribah-Kadesh]; RV: Meribah of Kadesh); Eze 47:19 [KJ: strife in Kadesh]; RV: Meriboth-kadesh; Eze 48:28 [KJ: strife in Kadesh]). Meribah in Nm 20:1-24; 27: 14; Ps 81:7; 95:8 (KJ: provocation); 106: 32 (KJ: strife).

Merib-baal (mēr'ib-bā'āl, striver against Baal). See *Mephishosheth* 2.

Meriboth-kadesh (mēr'i-bōth-kā'dēsh). See *Meribath-kadesh*.

Merodach (mē-rō'dāk). Marduk (Bel); chief god of Babylonians (Jer 50:2).

Merodach-baladan (mē-rō'dāk-bāl'ā-dān, Marduk gave son). Twice ruler of Babylon (722-710; 703-702 B.C. 2 K 20:12 [KJ, RV: Berodach-baladan]; Is 39:1).

Merom (mē'rōm, height). Place where Joshua defeated N coalition (Jos 11:5-7). Identified with Lake Huleh, Meiron, or Marun.

Meronothite (mē-rōn'ō-thit). Inhabitant of unidentified Meronoth (1 Ch 27:30; Neh 3:7).

Meroz (mē'rōz). Town in Esdraelon (Ju 5:23).

Merran (mēr'ān. KJ: Meran). Tribe; sometimes identified with Medan (Bar 3:23).

Meruth (mēr'rūth). See *Immer* 1.

Mesaloth (mēs'ā-lōth. KJ: Masaloth). Place in Arbela (1 Mac 9:2).

Mesech (mēs'ēk). See *Meshech* 1.

Mesha (mēs'hā). 1. Place in Arabia (Gn 10: 30). 2. King of Moab (2 K 3:4). 3. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:42. RSV: Mareslah). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9).

Meshach (mê'shāk). Babylonian name given to Mishael (Dn 1:7; 3).

Meshech (mê'shēk). 1. Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); descendants lived in SE Asia Minor (Ps 120:5 [KJ: Mesech]; Eze 27:13; 32:26; 38:3; 39:1). 2. See *Mash*.

Meshelemiah (mê-shēl-ē-mī'ā, Low rewards). Kohathite Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:21; 26:1). Shelemiah in 1 Ch 26:14. Perhaps same as Meshullam 20 and Shallum 8.

Meshezabel (mê-shēz'ā-bēl, God frees. KJ: Meshezabeel). 1. Father of Berechiah (Neh 3:4). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:21). 3. Judahite (Neh 11:24).

Meshilemith (mê-shil'ē-mīth). See *Meshilemoth* 2.

Meshilemoth (mê-shil'ē-mōth, recompense). 1. Ephraimite (2 Ch 28:12). 2. Priest (Neh 11:13). Meshilemith in 1 Ch 9:12.

Meshobab (mê-shō'bāb, restored). Simeonite; migrated with family to Gedor (1 Ch 4:34).

Meshullam (mê-shūl'ām, friend). 1. Ancestor of Shaphan (2 K 22:3). 2. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). 3. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 4. Benjaminite; descendant of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:17). 5. Benjaminite; father of Sallu (1 Ch 9:7; Neh 11:7). 6. Benjaminite; son of Shephatiah (1 Ch 9:8). 7. See *Shallum* 8. 8. Priest (1 Ch 9:12). 9. Kohathite Levite; assisted in repairing temple (2 Ch 34:12). 10. Sent by Ezra to obtain Levites for Jerusalem (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44 [KJ: Mosollamon; RV: Mosollamus]). 11. Active in discussion regarding foreign wives (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Mosollam; RV: Mosollamus]). 12. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Olamus]). 13. Son of Berechiah; repaired Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:4, 30; 6:18). 14. Son of Besodeiah; repaired gate (Neh 3:6). 15. Stood by Ezra at reading of Law (Neh 8:4). 16. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:7). 17. Chief; signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20). 18. 19. Priests (Neh 12:13, 16). 20. Porter (Neh 12:25). Perhaps same as Meshelemiah. 21. Prince (Neh 12:33).

Meshullemeth (mê-shūl'ē-mēth, friend). Wife of Manasseh; mother of Amon (2 K 21:19).

Mesobait (mê-sō'bā-it). See *Mezobait*.

Mesopotamia (mês-ō-pō-tā-mī'ā, between rivers). G. translation of Aram-Naharaim, upper part of land between Tigris and Euphrates (Gn 24:10; Dt 23:4; Ju 3:8-11; 1 Ch 19:6; Acts 2:9; 7:2). Modern Iraq.

Messiah, **Messias** (me-si'ā-ds, G. Christos, anointed one). Christ in NT except Messiah (KJ: Messias) in Jn 1:41; 4:25. High officials were anointed for office. Idea of Kingdom originated with God's promise to Abraham (Gn 12:1-3; 15). King was to be Son of David; Savior (Is 25:9; 63:1-5); Servant (Is 53); Creator of spiritual universal kingdom (Is 60; Jer 33:15-26). Emphasized as political aspirations dimmed). Messiah of Kingdom is anointed with Holy Ghost (Lk 4:18; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Ps 45:7). See also *anoint*; *Jesus Christ*.

metal. See *copper*; *gold*; *iron*; *lead*; *silver*; *tin*; *trade* 7.

Meterus (mê-tē'rus). See *Baiterus*.

Metheg-ammah (mê-thēg-ām'ā, RV translates bridle of the mother city). Town taken by David from Philistines (2 Sm 8:1). Probably Gath (1 Ch 18:1).

Methusael (mê-thū'sā-ēl). See *Methusael*.

Methuselah (mê-thū'ze-lā, man of dart). Son of Enoch; father of Lamech; lived 969 yrs (Gn 5:21-27; 1 Ch 1:3; Lk 3:37 [KJ: Mathusala]).

Methusael (mê-thū'shā-ēl, man of God. KJ: Methusael). Son of Mehujael; father of Lamech (Gn 4:18).

Meunim (mê-ū'nim, from Maon). People who inhabited Mt Seir (1 Ch 4:41 [KJ: habitations]; 2 Ch 20:1 [KJ, RV: Ammonites; RSV: Meunites]; 26:7 [KJ: Mehunims. RSV: Meunites]; Ez 2:50 [KJ: Mehunim]; Neh 7:52). KJ: Meani; RV: Maani; RSV: Meunites in 1 Esd 5:31. Called Maonites (H) and Midian by some LXX mss in Ju 10:12. May have given name to Maon in Judah.

Mezahab (mêz'ā-hāb, water of gold). Grandfather of Mehetabel (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50).

Mezobait (mê-zō'bā-i, KJ: Mesobait). Designation of Jaasiel (1 Ch 11:47).

Miamin (mī'ā-min). See *Mijamin* 2; 4.

Mibhar (mīb'hār). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:38).

Mibsam (mīb'sām, sweet odor). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25).

Mibzar (mīb'zār, stronghold). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:42; 1 Ch 1:53).

Mica (mī'kā, who is like Lom). 1. See *Micah* 3. 2. Levite; signed covenant (Neh 10:11. KJ: Micah). 3. Descendant of Asaph (1 Ch 9:15 [KJ: Micah]; Neh 11:17, 22 [KJ: Micah]). Micaiiah (KJ: Micahiah) in Neh 12:35.

Mica (mī'kā, who is like Lom). 1. Ephraimite; mother made image for which he secured priest (Ju 17; 18). 2. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:5). 3. Jonathan's grandson; Mephibosheth's son (1 Ch 8:34, 35; 9:40, 41). Mica (KJ: Micah) in 2 Sm 9:12. 4. Mica 3. 5. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:20; 24:24, 25 [KJ: Micah]). 6. Achbor's father (2 Ch 34:20). Micaiiah (KJ: Micahiah) in 2 K 22:12. 7. 6th minor prophet; "of Moresheth" (KJ: Morashtite; RV: Morashtite), probably Moresheth-gath (Mi 1:1, 14); prophesied in reigns of Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah (Mi 1:1; Jer 26:18 [RV: Micah]; 2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Micheas]). 8. Simeonite (Judith 6:15. KJ: Micah).

Micah, Book of. 6th book of minor prophets. Emphasizes God's judgment on wicked; salvation for all; Bethlehem-born Messiah; worship by justice and love. Outline: 1. Approaching Judgment (1-3). 2. Promises of Deliverance (4, 5). 3. Israel's Failure; God's Faithfulness and Salvation (6, 7).

Micaiah (mī'kā'yā, who is like Lom). 1. See *Maacah* 5. 2. Prophet; son of Imiah; predicted death of Ahab (1 K 22:7-28; 2 Ch 18:6-27). 3. See *Micah* 6. 4. See *Mica* 3. 5. Priest (Neh 12:41. KJ: Micahiah). 6. See *Micah* 7. 7. Reported Jeremiah's prophecies to princes (Jer 36:11-13. KJ: Micahiah). 8. Prince in Judah (2 Ch 17:7. KJ: Micahiah).

Micha [mī'kā]. See *Mica* 2; 3; *Micah* 3; 5; 8.

Michael (mī'kēl, who is like God). 1. Asherite; father of spy Sethur (Nm 13:13). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 3. Gadite; ancestor of preceding (1 Ch 5:14). 4. Ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40). 5. Issacharite (1 Ch 7:3). 6. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16). 7. Manassite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 8. Omri's father (1 Ch 27:18). 9. Jehoshaphat's son (2 Ch 21:2). 10. Zebadiah's father (Ez 8:8). 11. Archangel (Jude 9; Tob 12:15); fought for

Israel (Dn 10:13, 21; 12:1); disputed with Satan for Moses' body (Jude 9); fought Satan, the dragon (Rv 12:7).

Michah (mī'kā). See *Micah* 5.

Michaiah (mī-kā'ā). See *Maacah* 5; *Mica* 3; *Micaiah* 5; 7; 8.

Michal (mī-kāl, Michael). Saul's daughter; David's wife (1 Sm 14:49; 18:20, 27; 19:11-17; 25:44; 2 Sm 3:13, 14; 6:16-23; 1 Ch 15:29). See also *Merab*.

Michas (mī-kē'ās). See *Micah* 7.

Michmas, Michmash (mīk'mās, mīk'māsh, treasury). Town on E slope of mt ridge of Palestine, 7 mi N of Jerusalem. Strategy of Jonathan at Michmash led to defeat of Philistines (1 Sm 13; 14). Inhabited by Jews after captivity (Neh 11:31). Michmas in Ez 2:27; Neh 7:31; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ, RV; Macaloni]. Residence of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 9:73. KJ: Machmas). Modern Mukhmas.

Michmethah, Michmethath (mīk'mē-thā, -thāth). Border town of Ephraim and Manasseh (Jos 16:6; 17:7).

Michri (mīk'rī, precious). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Michtam (mīk'tām. RSV: Miktam). Meaning uncertain (title Ps 16; 56-60). KJ marg: a golden Psalm; possibly: "for private meditation"; "covering (for sin)."

Middin (mīd'in). Town W of Dead Sea (Jos 15:61).

Midian (mīd'ī-ān, strife). 1. Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2). 2. Midianites and their land (Ex 3:1; Nm 22:4; Ju 7:13). KJ: Madian in Jdth 2:26; Acts 7:29.

Midianites (mīd'ī-ān-īts). Race S of Moab and E of Gulf of Aqabah; boundary shifted; merchants (Gn 37:25-36); Moses fled to Midian, married Zipporah (Ex 2-4); opposed and defeated by Israel (Nm 22-25; 31); defeated by Gideon (Ju 6-8).

midwife. Assistant at childbirth (Gn 35:17; 38:28; Ex 1:15-21).

Migdal-el (mīg'dāl-ēl', tower of God). Fortified city of Naphtali, W of Huleh (Jos 19:38).

Migdal-gad (mīg'dāl-gād', tower of Gad). Town in Shephelah (Jos 15:37).

Migdol (mīg'dōl, tower). 1. Egyptian town near Red Sea (Ex 14:2; Nm 33:7). 2. Egyptian town, 12 mi S of Pelusium (Jer 44:1; 46:14). KJ, RV: tower in Eze 29:10; 30:6.

mighty men. Heroes of David (2 Sm 23:8).

Migron (mīg'rōn, precipice). Benjaminite town (1 Sm 14:2; Is 10:28).

Mijamin (mīj'ā-mīn, on right hand). 1. Head of 6th course of priests (Ex 10:25 [KJ; Miamin]); 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ, RV; Maelus]. 3. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:7). Perhaps same as Minlamin in Neh 12:41. 4. Chief priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:5. KJ: Miamin). Father's house called Miniamin (Neh 12:17).

Mikloth (mīk'lōth, rods). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:32; 9:37, 38). 2. Chief officer of David (1 Ch 27:4. RSV omits).

Mikneiah (mīk-nē'yā, possession of Lom). Temple gatekeeper; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 21).

Miktam (mīk'tām). See *Michtam*.

Milalai (mīl-ā-lā'ī, eloquent). Levite; musician (Neh 12:36).

Milcah (mīl'kā, counsel). 1. Haran's daughter; Nahor's wife (Gn 11:29; 22:20-23; 24:15, 24, 47). 2. Daughter of Zelophead (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4).

Milcom (mīl'kōm, their king). National god of Ammonites (1 K 11:5, 33; 2 K 23:13; Jer 49:1, 3 [RV: Malcam; KJ: their king]; Zph 1:5 [RV: Malcam; KJ: Malcham]); worship introduced by Solomon. Sometimes identified with Molech.

mile. See *measures* lk.

Miletum, Miletus (mī-lē'tum, mī-lē'tus). Ionian coastal city, 36 mi S of Ephesus (Acts 20:15, 17; 2 Ti 4:20 [KJ: Mile-tum]).

milk. See *food* 8.

mill. See *food* 1.

millennium (L thousand years). Term applied to period when Christ supposedly will appear on earth with saints and rule for 1,000 yrs before or after resurrection and judgment; based on literal interpretation of Rv 20:1-7.

millet. See *food* 1.

Millo (mīl'ō, filling). 1. Filled-in fortification, probably on N of Davidic Jerusalem (2 Sm 5:9; 1 K 9:15, 24; 11:27; 1 Ch 11:8; 2 Ch 32:5). Probably same in 2 K 12:20). 2. Citadel of Shechem (Ju 9:6, 20. RSV: Beth-millo).

millstone. See *food* 1.

mina (mī'nā. KJ, RV: maneh). Babylonian weight used in Palestine (60 shekels). Light mina was 450 grams; heavy, 1,000 grams (Eze 4:5, 12).

mine. Process of mining described in Jb 28:1-11 (KJ: vein). Iron and copper mined (Dt 8:9). Mines of Spain were famous (1 Mac 8:3).

mineral. See *flint*; *marble*; *metal*; *ornaments*.

Minlamin (mīn'yā-mīn, from the right hand). 1. Levite; distributed offerings (2 Ch 31:15). 2. Father's house of priests (Neh 12:17). 3. Priest; blew trumpet at dedication of wall (Neh 12:41). See also *Mijamin* 3.

minister. 1. One who serves or waits on another (Ex 24:13 [RSV: servant]; Jos 1:1. See Mt 27:53). 2. One who is active in special religious service. In OT priests performed ministry (Ex 28:43; Dt 10:8). Prophets and kings also consecrated to sacred service. See *king*; *prophet*; *priest*. Usual NT word for ministry is *diakonia* (service). All Christians are ministers of Christ (Jn 12:26) and receive *charisma* (gift. 1 Co 12:4-13; 1 Ptr 4:10). There are, however, special ministries in Word and sacrament (1 Co 12:28-31; 2 Co 6:3-10; 1 Ti 4:6); apostles (Lk 6:13); evangelists (Acts 21:8; 2 Ti 4:5); pastors (Eph 4:11. See Acts 20:28); teachers (Ro 12:7; Ja 3:1 [KJ: masters]); elders (Acts 14:23; 1 Ti 5:17); bishop (1 Ti 3:1-7); deacons (Ph 1:1; 1 Ti 3:8).

ministration (mīn-ls-trā'shun). See *dispensation*.

Minni (mīn'ī). People in Armenia (Jer 51:27).

Minnth (mīn'th). Town E of Jordan near Rabbath-ammon (Ju 11:33; Eze 27:17 [RSV: olives]).

minstrel. Musician; usually sang to accompaniment (2 K 3:15; Ps 68:25 [KJ: players]; Mt 9:23 [RSV, RV: flute players]; Rv 18:22 [KJ: musicians]).

mint. See *food* 4.

Miphkad (mīf'kād, appointment. RV: Hamphikad; RSV: Muster). Gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:31).

miracle. OT: extraordinary manifestation of God's presence (Nm 16:30; Jos 10:10-14; 2 K 20:8-11); recognized as being from God by faith (Ex 7-12; Ju 6:17-21, 36-40; 1 K 18:38, 39). NT: miracle, or act of power (Acts 19:11); signs

(Lk 21:25; Jn 2:11) whose significance is received by faith (Jn 6:26; 11:25-27, 38-40; 20:30, 31); wonders outside operation of known laws (Jn 4:48; Acts 2:19; 2 Co 12:12).

Miriam (mir'î-âm, rebellion). 1. Sister of Moses and Aaron; led women with timbrels and dancing (Ex 2:4-10); prophetic (Ex 15:20, 21); opposed Moses (Nm 12:1-15); buried at Kadesh (Nm 20:1). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Mirma, Mirmah (mûr'mâ, deceit). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:10).

mirror. (KJ in OT: looking glass; in NT: glass.) Of polished metal (Ex 38:8; Jb 37:18; 1 Co 13:12; Ja 1:23; Wis 7:26; Sir 12:11).

Misael (mis'â-êl). See *Misrael* 2.

Misgab (mis'gâb, high. RV marg.: the high fort. RSV: fortress). Possibly; surname for Kir Moab (Jer 48:1).

Misrael (mish'â-êl, who is like God?). 1. Moses' uncle (Ex 6:22; Lv 10:4, 5). 2. Stood by Ezra at reading of Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ, RV: Misael]). 3. See *Mesach*.

Mishal (mî'shâl, prayer). City of Asher (Jos 19:26. KJ: Misheal); assigned to Levites (Jos 21:30). Mashal in 1 Ch 6:74.

Misham (mî'shâm). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:12).

Misheal (mish'ê-âl). See *Mishal*.

Mishma (mish'mâ, hearing). 1. Son of Ishmael; founder of Arabian tribe (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25, 26).

Mishmannah (mish-mân'â, fatness). Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:10).

Mishraites (mish'râ-îts). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53).

Mispar (mis'pâr, narrative). Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2 [KJ: Mizpar]; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Aspharasus]). Mispereth in Neh 7:7.

Mispereth (mis'pê-rêth). See *Mispar*.

Misrephoth-maim (mis'rê-fôth-mâ'im, burning waters). Place between Zidon and Mizpah (Jos 11:8; 13:6).

mist (mîst). 1. Water particles in atmosphere near earth (Gn 2:6; Jer 10:13 [KJ, RV: vapors]). 2. Mist (and cloud) figuratively of transitoriness (2 Pt 2:17a. KJ: cloud. See Is 44:22; Hos 13:3).

mite (mît. RSV: copper coin). Coin, c. 2 mills (Mk 12:41-44; Lk 21:1-4).

miter (mî'têr). See *mitre*.

Mithcah, Mithkah (mîth'kâ, sweetness). Desert encampment (Nm 33:28).

Mithnite (mîth'nîit). Designation of Joshua-phat (1 Ch 11:43).

Mithradates (mîth-râ-dâ'têz). See *Mithredath*.

Mithredath (mîth-rê-dâth, gift of Mithra). 1. Treasurer of Cyrus (Ez 1:8). Mithradates (RV: Mithradates) in 1 Esd 2:11. 2. Persian officer in Samaria (Ez 4:7). Mithridates (RV: Mithradates) in 1 Esd 2:16.

Mithridates (mîth-ri-dâ'têz). See *Arsaces*; *Mithredath*.

mitre (mî'têr. RSV: turban). Priestly turban; inscribed: Holy (KJ: holiness) to the Lord (Ex 28:4, 36-39; 29:6; 39:28 to 31; Lv 8:9; 16:4).

Mitylene (mî-tî-lê-nê). City on Lesbos (Acts 20:14, 15).

mixed marriage. See *marriage*.

mixed multitude. Company of non-Israelites, or descendants of mixed marriages (Ex 12:38; Neh 13:3).

Mizar (mî'zâr, little). Hill near Hermon (Ps 42:6).

Mizpah, Mizpeh (mîz'pâ, mîz'pê, watchtower). 1. Stone heap erected in Gilead by Jacob as witness of covenant with Laban. Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha; Jacob, Galeed ("cain of testimony"). Mizpah blessing spoken there (Gn 31:44 to 49). Possibly same as Ramoth-gilead. 2. Region near Mt Hermon (Jos 11:3). 3. Town near Lachish (Jos 15:38). Modern Tell es Safiyeh. 4. See Ramoth-gilead. 5. Territory in Benjamin (Jos 18:26) near Jerusalem (1 Mac 3:46. KJ: Maspha); tribes gathered there (1 Sm 7:5-17); fortified by Asa (1 K 15:16-22); burial place of Gedaliah (2 K 25:23); inhabited after captivity (Neh 3:7). 6. Place in Moab (1 Sm 22:3).

Mizpar (mîz'pâr). See *Mispar*.

Mizpeh. See *Mizpah*.

Mizraim (mîz'râ-im). 1. Son of Ham (Gn 10:6, 13, 14; 1 Ch 1:8, 11, 12. RSV: Egypt); ancestor of Egyptians, people of N Africa, Hamitic people of Canaan. 2. H for Egypt (Gn 45:20; Is 11:11).

Mizzah (mîz'â). Descendant of Esau; chief in Edom (Gn 36:13, 17; 1 Ch 1:37).

Mnason (nâ'son). Cyprian disciple (Acts 21:16).

Moab (mô'âb). 1. Son of Lot by his daughter; ancestor of Moabites (Gn 39:30-38). 2. Moabites and their land, well-watered tableland E of Jordan (Nm 21:13-15); refused passage to Israel (Ju 11:17, 18); sent Balaam to curse Israel (Nm 22-24); held Israel subject (Ju 3:12-14); subdued by David (2 Sm 8:2, 12; 1 Ch 18:2, 11); enemies of Israel (2 K 1:1; 24:2; 2 Ch 20:1-30); denounced by prophets (Is 15; 16; Jer 9:26; 48; Eze 25:8-11; Am 2:1; Zph 2:8-11). Ruth was Moabitess (Ru 1:4).

Moabite Stone (mô'âb-îit). Black asphalt stele, 2×4 ft, inscribed by Mesha of Moab (850 BC) with 34 lines in H characters paralleling events of 2 K 3:4-27.

Moadiyah (mô-â-dî'â). See *Maadiah*.

Mochmur (môk'mêr). Brook near Chusi (Jâth 7:18).

Modin (mô'dîn. RSV: Modelin). Ancestral city of Maccabees (1 Mac 2:1, 70; 13:25-29).

Moeth (mô'êth). See *Noadiah* 1.

Moladah (môl'â-dâ). Town c. 20 mi S of Judah (Jos 15:26; 19:2; 1 Ch 4:28; Neh 11:26).

mole. 1. H *hapharperah*; burrowing animal, possibly mouse (Is 2:20). 2. See *chameleon* 2.

Molech (mô'lêk, king). Semitic god worshiped by sacrifice of children, practice forbidden by Jewish law (Lv 18:21; 20:1-5; 2 K 16:3); sanctuary in valley of Hinnom; worship practiced by Manasseh (2 Ch 33:6); abolished by Josiah (2 K 23:10); opposed by prophets (Jer 7:29-34; 19:1-13; Eze 20:26-39; Am 5:26 [RV, RSV: your king; KJ: Moloch]). Moloch in Acts 7:43.

Moli (mô'li). See *Mahli* 1.

Molid (mô'lid). Judahite (1 Ch 2:29).

Moloch (mô'lôk). See *Molech*.

Momdis (môm'dis). See *Maadai*.

money. In early times cattle, produce (Gn 13:2; Jb 1:3; 1 K 5:11), weighed metal (Gn 23:16; 1 Ch 21:25) used for exchange. Coins became prominent after exile (Ez 1:4). Coins of conquerors used. In NT coins of various countries used. See *money-changer*.

money-changer. Changed foreign currency into sanctuary coins for fee (Ex 30:13-15; Mt 21:12; Mk 11:15).

monotheism (mōn'ō-thē-iz'm, one God). Belief in one God. See *God*; *gods*, *false*.
monster, sea. Large marine animal (Jb 7:12 [KJ: whale]; Ps 148:7 [KJ, RV: dragons]; Lm 4:3 [RV, RSV: jackals]).
month. See *time*.

Mooli (mō'li). See *Mahli* 1.

moon (H *yareah*; pale; L *bhanah*: white; G *selene*: brightness). Appointed for seasons, days, months, years (Gn 1:14; Ps 104:19. See *time*), and signs (Jl 2:10; Mt 24:29; Lk 21:25). Moon worship forbidden (Dt 4:19; 17:3); practiced during period of kings (2 K 23:5; Jer 8:2); beauty appreciated (Ps 8:3; Jb 31:26).

Moosias, Moossias (mō-ō-si'ās, mō-ōs'i-ās). See *Maaseiah* 9.

Moph (mōf). See *Memphis*.

Morashitte, Morashithe (mō-rāsh'tit, mō-rās'thit). See *Micah* 7.

Mordecai (mōr'dē-ki). 1. Benjaminite; cousin and foster father of Esther (Est 2:5-7); saved Ahasuerus from conspirators (Est 2:21-23); saved Jews from Haman's plot and instituted Feast of Purim (Est 3-10). KJ, RV: Mardocheus in Ap Est 10:1; 11:2, 12. 2. Returned from captivity (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Mardocheus]).

Moreh (mō'rē). 1. "Oak (KJ: plain) of Moreh," 1½ mi from Shechem (Gn 12:6; Dt 11:30). 2. Hill in Jezreel (Ju 7:1).

Morsheth-gath (mō'rēsh-ēth-gāth, possession of Gath). See *Micah* 7.

Moriah (mō-ri'ā). Place to which Abraham went to offer Isaac (Gn 22:2); probably hill in Jerusalem on which Solomon built temple (2 Ch 3:1).

morning. See *time*.

mortar. 1. Vessel of wood or stone in which grain was crushed with pestle (Nm 11:8; Pr 27:22). 2. Cement, as sand and lime, bitumen, clay (Ex 1:14; Is 41:25; Jer 43:9 [KJ: clay]; Nah 3:14). See *homes* 4. 3. See *Maktesh*.

Mosera, Moserah (mō-sē'rā, bond). Encampment of Israel near Mt Hor (Dt 10:6). Moseroth in Nm 33:30, 31.

Moseroth (mō-sē'rōth, bonds). See *Mosera*.

Moses (mō'ziz, H drawn out; Egyptian: child). Lawgiver, leader, statesman, prophet, Levite; b in Egypt; saved in basket on Nile; adopted by Pharaoh's daughter (Ex 2:1-10); educated (Acts 7:22); slew Egyptian, fled to Midian; married Zipporah, priest Jethro's daughter (Ex 2:11-25); called as leader of Israel (Ex 3:4); with mighty works led Israel out of Egypt and instituted Passover (Ex 5-15); led Israel through Shur (Ex 15:22-26), Elim (Ex 15:27), Sin (manna given, Ex 16), Rephidim (Ex 17:18) to Sinai (Ex 19); given law on Sinai (Ex 20-25) and regulations for tabernacle (Ex 26; 27), priests (Ex 28; 29), altars (Ex 30); returned from mt to idolatrous people (Ex 31-33); renewed covenant (Ex 34); made tabernacle (Ex 35-38; 40), apparel for priests (Ex 39); took census (Nm 1; 2); gave diverse regulations (Lv; Nm 3-10); resumed march (Nm 10); opposed by Aaron and Miriam (Nm 12); sent spies (Nm 13-15); opposed by Korah, Dathan, Abiram (Nm 16; 17); sinned at Meribah (Nm 20); erected bronze serpent (Nm 21); named Joshua his successor (Nm 27); d on Mt Nebo (Dt 34).

Moses is great lawgiver (Jn 1:17; Gl 3) with whom Christ is compared (Acts 3:22; Heb 3) and contrasted (2 Co 3:12-18; Gl 3:4). Moses wrote numerous documents (Ex 17:14; 20:2-17; 21-23; 24:3,

4; Dt 31:9-11). Pentateuch called "Moses" and attributed to him in NT.

Mosollam, Mosollamon, Mosollamus (mō-sōl'am, -ā-mon, -ā-mus). See *Meshullam* 10; 11.

Most High. See *High*, *Most*.

mote. Speck of dust, straw, etc. (Mt 7:3-5; Lk 6:41, 42. RSV: speck).

moth. Cloth-eating insect (Jb 13:28; Ps 39:11; Is 50:9; Mt 6:19, 20). Symbol of transitoriness (Jb 4:19; Hos 5:12).

mother. Held in high respect (Ex 20:12). Term used for ancestor (Gn 3:20; 1 K 15:10), benefactress (Ju 5:7). Figuratively: nation (Is 50:1; Jer 50:12; Hos 4:5), city (Gl 4:26; Rv 17:5), New Jerusalem (Gl 4:26-31).

mother-of-pearl. See *abaster*.

mount of congregation. Mythical mt of gods (Is 14:13. RSV: mount of assembly).

mountain. Lebanon system began at NE corner of Mediterranean and extended NE-SW through Palestine. Mts usually peaks (Zion, Olives, Hermon, Tabor, Sinai). Were places of refuge (Gn 14:10); lookouts (Is 18:3); sites for assemblies (Ju 9:7), camps (1 Sm 17:3), cemeteries (2 K 23:16), false (Nm 33:52; Dt 33:29) and true worship (Dt 33:19; Mt 14:23; Mk 6:46. See Jn 4:20-24), abodes for animals and birds (1 Ch 12:8; Ps 11:1). Sinai (Ex 24:13; Dt 33:2), Zion (Ps 68:16; 99:9; Is 27:13) were God's mountains. Figuratively: strength (Jer 3:23); authority (Ps 72:3); righteousness (Ps 36:6); pride (Is 2:14); kingdom (Zch 4:7); Messianic reign (Is 2:2).

mountain sheep. Animal with long hair on throat and breast; found in Egypt, Arabia, Sinai (Dt 14:5. KJ, RV: cham-ols).

mourning. Dead mourned by tearing garments, putting on sackcloth and ashes (Gn 37:34; 2 Sm 1:11; 3:31; Mi 1:10), cutting flesh and shaving head (Lv 19:27, 28; Dt 14:1), lamenting (Gn 35:8; Ex 12:30; 2 Sm 13:36; Jl 1:8, 13), building fires (2 Ch 16:14; 21:19). Professional mourners hired (2 Ch 35:25; Ec 12:5; Jer 9:17-20; Mt 9:23). Mourning lasted 7 (1 Sm 31:13), 30 (Dt 34:8), or 70 (Gn 50:3) days. Some rites were forbidden (Lv 19:27, 28; Dt 14:1).

mouse. Unclean animal (Lv 11:29); eaten by apostates (Is 66:17); golden mouse trespass offering of Philistines (1 Sm 6:4-18).

Moza (mō'zā, issue). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:46). 2. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:36, 37; 9:42, 43).

Mozah (mō'zā). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:26).

mulberry. 1. H *baka'* (weeping); tree; identity not established (RSV: balsam tree. 2 Sm 5:23, 24; 1 Ch 14:14, 15). 2. See *sycamine*.

mule. Imported (Eze 27:14. See Lv 19:19); used already in David's time (2 Sm 13:29; 18:9; 1 K 1:33, 38, 44; Ez 2:66; Ps 32:9).

Muppim (mūp'im). See *Shephuphan*.

murder. Forbidden (Ex 20:13; Dt 5:17) on penalty of death (Gn 9:4-6; Ex 21:14; Lv 24:17; Dt 19:11-13). Unintentional slayers freed from penalty in cities of refuge (Nm 35:9-34; Dt 19:1-10).

murrain (mūr'in). See *disease*.

Mushi (mū'shi). Levite; son of Merari (Ex 6:19; Nm 3:20).

music. Existed in earliest times of world (Gn 4:21); minstrels mentioned (2 K 3:15). Folk music commemorated victories

(Ju 5; 1 Sm 18:6, 7); used at special occasions (Gn 31:27; Nm 21:17, 18; 2 Sm 1:19-27), feasts (2 Sm 19:35), weddings (Jer 7:34), funerals (Ec 12:5; Mt 9:23). David organized sacred choir (1 Ch 6:31 to 48; 2 Ch 29:25) and instrumental musicians (1 Ch 16); continued by Solomon (2 Ch 5:12, 13), Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 20:21, 28), Joash (2 Ch 23:13, 18), Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:27-30), Josiah (2 Ch 35:15, 25), Ezra and Nehemiah (Ez 2:41; Neh 7:44). David is sweet psalmist of Israel (2 Sm 23:1). Instruments: 1. Stringed (lyre, harp, ten-stringed instrument). 2. Wind (trumpet, pipe, flute, oboe). 3. Percussion (timbrel, sistrum, cymbals). In NT: flute used at funerals (Mt 9:23), for dancing (Mt 11:17; Lk 7:32); harp symbol of praise (Rv 5:8; 14:2; 15:2-4); trumpet used to attract attention (Mt 6:2; 24:31; 1 Co 14:8; 15:52; Rv 8:2-12; 9:1, 13; 11:15). Music and hymnody play important role in worship life (Mt 26:30; Eph 5:19; Cl 3:16).

mustard. See *food* 4.
Muth-labben (müth-läb'ën). Probably name of melody (Ps 9 title).
Myndos, Myndus (münd'ös, -düs). City of Caria (1 Mac 15:23).
Myra (mi'rä). Seaport of Lycia (Acts 27:5).
myrrh (mür). 1. *H. mor;* *G. smurna*; yellow-brown resin used for perfume, embalming, anointing (Ex 30:23; SS 3:6; Mt 2:11; Mk 15:23; Jn 19:39; Rv 18:13). 2. *H. lot;* *ladanum* (Gn 37:25; 43:11).
myrtle. Shrub with white flowers, sweet-smelling berries (Neh 8:15; Is 41:19; 55:13; Zch 1:8, 10, 11).
Mysia (mish'i-ä). Land in NW Asia (Acts 16:7, 8).
mystery. Something unknown until manifested by God through some means (Dn 2. KJ, RV: secrets). Has supernatural element (Mt 13:3-50 [RSV: secrets]; 1 Co 15:51; Eph 3:1-11; 5:28-32; Cl 2:2; 1 Ti 3:16; Rv 17:5). Ministers are stewards of mysteries (1 Co 4:1).
myth. See *fable*.

N

Naam (nä'am, pleasantness). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15).
Naamah (nä'a-mä, pleasantness). 1. Sister of Tubal-cain (Gn 4:22). 2. Wife of Solomon; mother of Rehoboam (1 K 14:21, 31; 2 Ch 12:13). 3. City of Judah (Jos 15:41).
Naaman (nä'a-män, pleasantness). 1. Grandson of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; Nm 26:40; 1 Ch 8:3, 4). 2. Commander of Benhadad II; cured of leprosy by Elisha (2 K 5; Lk 4:27).
Naamathite (nä'a-mä-thit). Inhabitant of Naamah (Jb 2:11).
Naamites (nä'a-mits). Descendants of Naaman 1 (Nm 26:40).
Naarah (nä'a-rä, girl). 1. Wife of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5, 6). 2. Town N of Jericho (Jos 16:7. KJ: Naarath). Naaran in 1 Ch 7:28.
Naarai (nä'a-ri). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:37). Paarai in 2 Sm 23:35.
Naaran, Naarath (nä'a-rän, -räth). See *Naarah* 2.
Naashon, Naasson (nä-äsh'ön, nä-äs'ön). See *Nahshon*.
Naathus (nä'a-thus). See *Adna* 2.
Nabal (nä'bäl, fool). Rich Carmelite sheepmaster; his churlish treatment of David appeared by his wife, Abigail (1 Sm 25).
Nabariah, Nabarias (näb-ä-rä'ä, -äs). See *Hashbadana*.
Nabateans, Nabathaeans, Nabathites (näb-ä-tä'äns, -thä'äns, näb-ä-thits). See *Nebaioth* 2.
Naboth (nä'böth). Stoned through intrigues of Jezebel so that Ahab obtained his vineyard (1 K 21:1-24; 2 K 9:21-26).
Nabuchodonosor (näb-ü-kö-dön'ö-sör). See *Nebuchadnezzar*.
Nachon (nä'kön). See *Nacon*.
Nachor (nä'kör). See *Nahor* 1.
Nacon (nä'kön, ready). Designation of threshing floor where Uzzah died (2 Sm 6:6. KJ: Nachon). Chidon in 1 Ch 13:9. Place thereafter called Perez-uzza(h); see *Perez-uzza*.
Nadab (nä'däb, liberal). 1. Son of Aaron; granted near approach to Jehovah; priest; consumed by fire for offering strange fire on altar (Ex 6:23; 24:1, 9-11; 28:1; Lv 10:1-7; Nm 26:60, 61; 1 Ch 6:3; 24:1, 2). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:28, 30).

3. Benjaminite; son of Gibeon and Maacah (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 4. 2d king of Israel; son and successor of Jeroboam; evil; slain by Baasha (1 K 14:20; 15:25-31). 5. See *Nasbas*.
Nadabath, Nadabatha (nä'dä-bäth, nä-däb'-ä-thä). Place E of Jordan (1 Mac 9:37).
Naggai, Nagge (näg'i, näg'ë). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:25).
Nahalal (nä'hä-läl, pasture). Town of Naphtali; given to Merarite Levites (Jos 19:15 [KJ: Nahallal]; 21:35). Nahalol in Ju 1:30.
Nahaliel (nä'hä'l'i-ël, God's torrent-valley). Encampment of Israel near Pisgah (Nm 21:19).
Nahallal, Nahalol (nä'häl'läl, nä'hä-löl). See *Nahalal*.
Naham (nä'häm, solace). Brother of Hodia's wife (1 Ch 4:19).
Nahamani (nä'hä-mä'nä, compassionate). Returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 7:7). KJ: Eneuius; RV: Eneueus; RSV: Bigvai in 1 Esd 5:8.
Naharai, Nahari (nä'hä-rä, snoring). Joab's armorbearer (2 Sm 23:37 [KJ: Nahari]; 1 Ch 11:39).
Nahash (nä'häsh, serpent). 1. Ammonite king defeated by Saul at Jabesh-gilead (1 Sm 11:1-11; 12:12). The same or another (2 Sm 10:1, 2; 1 Ch 19:1, 2). 2. Father of Abigail and Zeruiah, David's (half?) sisters (2 Sm 17:25; 1 Ch 2:16). 3. Person at Rabbah in Ammon; father of Shobi (2 Sm 17:27). Possibly same as 1.
Nahath (nä'häth). 1. Grandson of Esau (Gn 36:13, 17). 2. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:26). Tohu in 1 Sm 1:1. Toah in 1 Ch 6:34. 3. Levite; overseer of offerings (2 Ch 31:13).
Nahbi (nä-bi, comforter). Spy of Naph-tali (Nm 13:14).
Nahor (nä'hör, snoring). 1. Grandfather of Abraham (Gn 11:22-25; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:34 [KJ: Nachor]). 2. Brother of Abraham (Gn 11:26-29; 22:20, 23; 24:10-24; 29:5; 31:53; Jos 24:2).
Nahshon (nä'shön. KJ: Naashon in Ex 6:23; Naasson in NT). Prince of Judah (Nm 1:7; 2:3; 7:12, 17; 10:14; Ru 4:20-22; 1 Ch 2:10, 11; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:32); sister married Aaron (Ex 6:23).

Nahum (nā'hūm, full of consolation). 1. 7th minor prophet; native of Elkosh; prophesied between 663 and 606 BC (Nah 1:1; 3:8-11). 2. See *Johanan* 4.

Nahum, Book of. Announces fall of Nineveh; contrasts justice of Lord of nations, who will enforce judgment, with world power. Outline: 1. God's Majesty (1). 2. Fall of Nineveh (2, 3).

Naidus (nā'i-dus). See *Benaiiah* 9.

naïl. 1. Fingernails of female captives pared (Dt 21:12). 2. Nails of iron, copper, or gold (1 Ch 22:3; 2 Ch 3:9; Is 41:7; Jer 10:4; Jn 20:25). 3. Tent peg (as RSV [RV: tent-pin], Ju 4:21, 22; 5:26).

Nain (nā'in, beauty). City in Galilee (Lk 7:11). Modern Nein.

Naioth (nā'ōth, shepherd dwellings). Place in Ramah where Samuel and his prophets dwelt (1 Sm 19:18—20:1).

naked, nakedness. 1. Complete nakedness (Gn 2:25; Jb 1:21). 2. Outer garment removed (Jn 21:7). 3. Poorly clad (Mt 25:36). 4. Figuratively, lack of power or resources (Gn 42:9. RSV: weakness); revealed (Jb 26:6; Mi 1:11); spiritual poverty (Rv 3:17).

name. Consummates reality of being (Gn 2:20; Is 40:26); change of name indicated change in being (Gn 17:5; 35:10). To act in someone's name is to participate in his reality (1 Sm 25:9). Names of God reveal His nature (Ex 3:13-15), will (Ps 22:22; Jn 17:6, 26), attributes (Ex 33:19; Ps 8:1, 9; 1 Ti 6:1). God is present where His name is present (Is 18:7; 30:27).

Nanaea, Nanea (nā-nē'd). Fertility goddess worshiped in Syria, Persia, Armenia (2 Mac 1:13, 15).

Naomi (nā-ō'mi, my pleasantness). Mother-in-law of Ruth (Ru 1; 2; 3:1; 4:3-17).

Naphath (nā'fāth. KJ: countries; RV: heights). City of Manasseh (Jos 17:11).

Naphath-dor (nā'fāth-dōr. KJ: coast, region of Dor. RV: height of Dor). Place near Mediterranean (Jos 12:23; 1 K 4:11). See also *Dor*.

Naphish (nā'fish, respiration). Son of Ishmael; founder of tribe (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31; 5:18-22 [KJ: Nephish]), probably the Nephusheshim.

Naphisi (nā'fī-si). See *Nephusheshim*.

Naphoth-dor (nā'fōth-dōr). Plural of Naphath-dor (Jos 11:2. KJ: borders of Dor. RV: heights of Dor).

Naphtali (nāf'-tā-li, my wrestling). 1. Son of Jacob by Bilhah (Gn 30:8; 46:24). 2. Tribe marched N of tent with Dan and Asher (Nm 2:25-31); territory in N Palestine between Zebulun, Asher, and Manasseh (Jos 19:32-39); Barak was of Naphtali (Ju 4:6); captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). KJ: Nephthaim in Mt 4:13, 15; Nephthaim in Rv 7:6, Nephthali in Tob 1:1-5.

naphtha (nāf'thā). Liquid which consumed sacrifice; called naphthar (KJ: naphthar) by Nehemiah (2 Mac 1:18-36); also called nephi (KJ), nephtal (RV).

Naphthuhm (nāf-tū'him). Tribe of Egypt (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11).

napkin (G soudarion, sweatcloth). Cloth for wiping sweat, etc. (Lk 19:20; Jn 20:7).

Narcissus (nār-sis'us). Roman friend of Paul (Ro 16:11).

nard (nārd, H nērd; G nardos. KJ, RV: spikenard). Aromatic plant (*Nardostachys jatamansi*) from which fragrant oil is extracted (SS 1:12; 4:13, 14; Mk 14:3; Jn 12:3).

Nasbas (nās'bās. RSV: Nadab). Nephew of Tobit (Tob 11:18).

Nasi, Nasith (nā'sē, nā'sith). See *Neziah*.

Nasor (nā'sōr. See *Hazor* 1).

Nathan (nā'thān, He gave). 1. Prophet; told David not to build temple (2 Sm 7:1-17); reproved him (2 Sm 12:1-14); secured succession for Solomon (1 K 1:8-45); wrote life of David (1 Ch 29:29) and Solomon (2 Ch 9:29). 2. Son of David (1 Ch 3:5; Lk 3:31). 3. Father of Igal (2 Sm 23:36. See 1 Ch 11:38). 4. Judahite (1 Ch 2:36). 5. Leader with Ezra (Ez 10:36). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:39). Nathanas (RSV: Nethaniah) in 1 Esd 9:34.

Nathanael (nā-thān'ā-ēl, gift of God). 1. Disciple of Jesus (Jn 1:45-51; 21:2); identified with Bartholomew. 2. Ancestor of Judiith (Jdth 8:1). 3. 4. See *Nethanel* 7; 8.

Nathanias (nāth-ā-ni'ās). See *Nathan* 6.

Nathan-melech (nā'thān-mē'lēk, king's gift). Chamberlain of Josiah (2 K 23:11).

nations. Used in OT for non-Jews (Ex 34:24; Is 43:9; Jer 10:1-25) in addition to ordinary use (Gn 10:5). See also *gentiles*.

Naum (nā'um). See *Johanan* 4.

nave (nā'vē). See *Nun*.

nave (nāv). Holy place of temple (1 K 6:3, 5, 17, 33 [KJ, RV: temple]; 2 Ch 3:4, 5, 13 [KJ, RV: house]; Eze 41 [KJ, RV: temple]).

navy. See *boats*.

Nazarene (nāz-ā-rēn'). 1. Inhabitant of Nazareth (Mt 2:23 Mk 14:67 [KJ: of Nazareth]). 2. A Christian (Acts 24:5).

Nazareth (nāz-ā-rēth). Town of Galilee on edge of mts N of Jezreel; home town of Jesus (Mk 1:9; Mt 4:13; Lk 1:26; 2:4, 51; 4:16-44, who is frequently referred to as 'of Nazareth' (Lk 18:37; Jn 1:45, 46; 19:19; Acts 2:22).

Nazarite, Nazirite (nāz-ā-rit, -i-rit, separated). Person bound by vows to abstain from intoxicants, not cut hair, avoid contact with dead, abstain from unclean food (Nm 6:1-21; Ju 13; Am 2:11, 12). See Acts 21:20-26.

Neah (nē'ā, slope). Border town of Zebulun (Jos 19:13). Perhaps Neiel.

Neapolis (nē-āp'ō-lis, new city). Port city of Philippi (Acts 16:11).

Neariah (nē-ā-rī'ā, servant of Lorn). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 3:22). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:42).

Nebai (nē'bī. RV: Nobai). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19).

Nebaioth, Nebajoth (nē-bā'yōth, -jōth, high places). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 28:9; 36:3; 1 Ch 1:29). 2. N Arabian tribe (Is 60:7). RV: Nabathaeans; KJ: Nabathites; RSV: Nabateans in 1 Mac 5:25; 9:35.

Neballat (nē-bāl'āt). Benjaminite town, 4 mi NW of Lydda; inhabited after captivity (Neh 11:34).

Nebat (nē'bāt, viewed). Father of Jeroboam I (1 K 11:26).

Nebo (nā'bō, announcer?). Nabu, Babylonian god of learning (Is 46:1).

Nebo (nē'bō, Nabu, or elevated?). 1. 2,643-ft summit of Pisgah of Abarim range in Moab. On it Moses viewed Palestine and died (Dt 32:49, 50; 34:1-5). 2. Reubenite city, E of Jordan (Nm 32:3, 38; 33:47; 1 Ch 5:8). 3. Place repopulated after exile (Ez 2:29; 10:43; Neh 7:33; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ: Ethma; RV: Nooma]).

Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadrezzar (nēb-ō-kād-nēz'ēr, -rēz'ēr, Nebo, defend the boundary). 1. Ruler of Old Babylonian Empire (c 1140 BC). 2. Ruler of Neo-

Babylonian empire (605—562 BC); son of Nabopolassar; defeated Pharaoh-necho at Carchemish (605 BC); made Judah vassal (603 BC. Dn 1:1; 2 K 24); carried Jews into captivity (598 BC, 2 K 24: 11-16, 587 BC, 2 K 25:1-21. Probably, c 580 BC, 2 K 25:22-25). Frequently mentioned in OT (1 Ch 6:15; 2 Ch 36: 2; 1:7; 2:1; 5:12, 14; 6:5; Neh 7:6; Est 2:6; Jer 21—52; Dn 1—5). KJ usually: Nabuchodonosor in Apocrypha.

Nebushasban, Nebushazban (něb-ŭ-shás-bán, -sház-bán, Nebo save). The Rab-saris, or chief of chamberlains, under Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:13).

Nebuzar-adan (něb-ŭ-zár-á-dán, Nebo gave offspring). Captain of Nebuchadnezzar's bodyguard (2 K 25:8-21; Jer 39:11; 40:1-5).

Necho, Nechoh, Neco (ně'kō). See *Pharaoh* 10.

Necodan (ně-kō'dán). See *Nekoda*.

necromancy (něk'rō-mán-si). Consulting dead (Dt 18:11. See 1 Sm 28:1-25).

Nedabiah (něd-á-bi'á, Low impelled). Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:18).

needle. Mentioned in Mt 19:24; Mk 10:25; Lk 18:25.

needlework. See *embroidery*.

Neemias (ně-ē-mi'ás). See *Nehemiah* 1.

Negeb (něg'eb, dry. KJ, RV: south). Grazing region S of Hebron (Gn 12:9; 13:1; 20:1).

Neginah, Neginoth (ně-gē'nā, něg'i-nōth). Stringed instruments (as RV, RSV, Ps 4; 6; 54; 55; 67; 76 titles; Hab 3:19). Neginah (singular) in Ps 61 title.

Nehelamite (ně-hē'lá-mit, dreamed. RSV: of Nehelam). Designation of Shemaiah (Jer 29:24, 31, 32).

Nehemiah (ně-hē-mi'á, Low comforts). 1. Son of Hachaliah (Neh 1:1); cupbearer of Artaxerxes Longimanus (Neh 2:1); governor of returned Jews (Neh 2:1-10); rebuilt Jerusalem's walls (Neh 1—4; 6; Sir 49:13 [KJ: Neemias]); instituted reforms (Neh 5; 13); restored worship and Law (Neh 8—13). 2. Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Nehenias]). 3. Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:16).

Nehemiah, Book of. Describes how God restored Law, worship, government, and physical aspects of Jerusalem through Nehemiah and other leaders after return from captivity. Chs 1—7 and shorter sections in 1st person; referred to as Nehemiah's memoirs. Outline: 1. Restoration of Walls (1—6). 2. Watchmen Appointed, Census Taken (7). 3. Religious and Political Reformation (8—13).

Nehemias (ně-hē-mi'ás). See *Nehemiah* 2.

Nehloth (ně'hi-lōth. RSV: flutes). Wind instruments (Ps 5 title).

Nehum (ně'hūm, comforted). See *Rehum* 1.

Nehushta (ně-hūsh'tá, bronze). Jehoiakim's mother (2 K 24:8).

Nehushtan (ně-hūsh'tán, piece of bronze). Name given by Hezekiah to brazen serpent (2 K 18:4).

Neiel (ně-i'el). Border town of Asher (Jos 19:27). Perhaps Neah.

neighbor. 1. Person who dwells near (Ex 11:2). 2. OT: fellow member of covenant (Ex 20:16, 17), to whom special considerations were due (Dt 15:1-11). Duty to love neighbor as self included foreigners (Lv 19:18-34). NT: Individual to be neighbor to all men (Lk 10:25-37), extending love to all for whom Christ died (Mt 5:43-48). That done to brother is done to Christ (Mt 25:31-46).

Nekeb (ně'kēb, pass). Border town of Naphtali near Adami (Jos 19:33. RV, RSV: Adami-nekeb).

Nekoda, Nekodan (ně-kō'dá, -dán, herdsman). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:48, 60; Neh 7:50, 62; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Noeba], 37 [KJ: Necedan; RV: Nekodan]).

Nemuel (něm'ŭ-ēl). 1. Brother of Dathan and Abiram (Nm 26:9). 2. See *Jemuel*.

Nemuelites (něm'ŭ-ēl-its). Descendants of Nemuel 1.

Nepheg (ně'fēg, sprout). 1. Korah's brother (Ex 6:21). 2. David's son (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:7; 14:6).

Nephi (ně'fi). See *naphtha*.

Nephilm (ně'fi-lim). See *giants* 1.

Nephis (ně'fis). See *Magbish*.

Nephish (ně'fish). See *Naphish*.

Nephishesim, Nephisim (ně-fish'ē-sim, ně'f-i-sim). See *Nephusheshim*.

Nephtai (ně'fthi). See *naphtha*.

Nephtali, Nephthalim (ně'fthá-lī, -lūm). See *Naphtali* 2.

Nephtar (ně'fthár). See *naphtha*.

Nephtoa (něf-tō'á, waters of opening). Fountain and town on Judah-Benjamin border 2 mi NW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:9; 18:15).

Nephusheshim, Nephushesim (ně-fū'shē-shim, -sim, expanded ones). Family of Nethinim (Neh 7:52. KJ: Nephishesim; RV: Nephsheshim). Nephisim in Ez 2:50 (KJ: Nephusim); 1 Esd 5:31 (KJ, RV: Naphisim). See also *Naphish*.

Nephusim (ně-fū'sim). See *Nephusheshim*.

Nephtalim (ně'fthá-lim). See *Naphtali* 2.

Ner (nūr, lamp). 1. Son of Abiel; father of Abner; uncle of Saul (1 Sm 14:50, 51; 26:14, 14; 2 Sm 2:8, 12). 2. Son of Jeiel; grandfather of Saul (1 Ch 8:33; 9:35, 36, 39).

Nereus (ně'rūs). Paul's Christian friend at Rome (Ro 16:15).

Nergal (nūr'gál). Babylonian man-lion god (2 K 17:30).

Nergal-sharezzer (nūr'gál-shá-rē-zér, Nergal preserve the king). Babylonian Rabmag (prince) under Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39: 3, 13).

Neri (ně'ri). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:27).

Neriah, Nerias (ně-ri'á, ně-ri'ás, lamp of Lord). Father of Baruch (Jer 32:12, 16; 36:4, 8; Bar 1:1 [KJ, RV: Nerias]).

Nero (ně'rō). Nero Claudius Caesar Augustus Germanicus; Roman emperor (AD 54 to 68); referred to as "Caesar" (Acts 25:11; Ph 4:22).

nest. Mother bird not to be taken with young or eggs (Dt 22:6, 7).

net. Used in hunting (Is 51:20), fishing (Hab 1:15-17 [RSV: seine]; Mt 4:18; 13:47; Jn 21:6-11), fowling (Pr 1:17). Figuratively, of being caught by intrigues of others (Ps 10:9; 57:6; Pr 29:5; Mi 7:2), by own folly (Jb 18:8; Ps 35:8), by God's justice (Eze 12:13; 17:20; Hos 7:12).

Netaim (ně'tá-im, plantings. KJ: plants). Place in Judah (1 Ch 4:23).

Nethanel, Nethanel (ně-thán'el, -ē-ēl, God gave). 1. Prince of Issachar (Nm 1:8; 2:5; 7:18, 23; 10:15). 2. David's brother (1 Ch 2:14). 3. Priest; blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 15:24). 4. Levite (1 Ch 24:6). 5. Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4). 6. Prince under Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:7). 7. Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ, RV: Nathanael]). 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22). Nathanael in 1 Esd 9:22. 9. Priest (Neh 12:21). 10. Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Nethaniah (nēth-ā-nī'ā, LORD gave). 1. Head of 5th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 12). 2. Levite teacher (2 Ch 17:8). 3. Father of Ishmael who assassinated Gedaliah (2 K 25:23, 25; Jer 40:7-16; 41). 4. Jehudi's father (Jer 36:14). 5. See *Nathan* 6.

Nethinim (nēth'ī-nim, dedicated. RSV: temple servants). Servants or slaves who performed menial tasks in temple (1 Ch 9:2; Ez 2:43-58; 8:17-20; Neh 7:46-56). Probably descended from Midianites (Nm 31:47), Gibeonites (Jos 9:23), other captives.

Netophah, Netophas (nē-tō'fā, -fās, dripping). Town SE of Bethlehem (2 Sm 23:28, 29; 1 Ch 11:30; 27:13; Ez 2:22; Neh 7:26; 1 Esd 5:18 [RV: Netophas]).

Netophathi, Netophathite (nē-tō'fā-thī, -thit). Inhabitant of Netophah (2 K 25:23; 1 Ch 2:54; 9:16; 27:15; Neh 12:28 [KJ: Netophathi]; Jer 40:8).

nettle. 1. *H. harul* (burning), a thorny shrub (Jb 30:7; Pr 24:31; Zph 2:9). 2. *H. gimmosh* (sting), nettle (Is 34:13; Hos 9:6).

new birth. See *conversion*.

new commandment. Enjoins love of one another based on love of God manifested in Christ and mediated to heart by Word and Spirit (Jn 13:35; 1 Jn 4:7-21. See 1 Co 13).

new man. Jesus Christ by His resurrection after death brought new man to reality (Ro 5:10; 8:34-39). By faith in Christ man is converted from old man to new man (2 Co 5:17; Gl 6:15) and lives in church (Eph 2:15); this conversion is worked in Baptism (Ro 6:1-4). New life manifested in conduct (Ro 6:5-11; Eph 4:24), constantly renewed in Christ (Cl 3:10, 11).

new moon. Special observances held at time of new moon, which marked beginning of month (Nm 28:11-15).

New Testament. 1. New Covenant (Jer 31:31-34) is work of Christ, by whose life, death, resurrection God's grace is brought to men (2 Co 3; Gl 4; Heb 7:20-22). Holy Spirit brings men into covenant by Word (Jn 3:5; Ro 1:16, 17; 15:16; 1 Co 2:10, 13; 1 Th 2:13). Lord's Supper is embodiment of New Testament (Mt 26:26-28; 1 Co 11:25). See also *covenant*. 2. Books of Bible from Mt to Rv.

new year. See *time 4*.

Neziah (nē-zī'ā, bright). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:54; Neh 7:56; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Nasith; RV: Nasi]).

Nezib (nē'zib, idol). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:43).

Nibhaz (nib'hāz). God of Avites; brought to Samaria from Assyria (2 K 17:31).

Nibshan (nib'shān, soft soil). Town on Dead Sea near En-gedi (Jos 15:62).

Nicanor (nī-kā'nōr, conqueror). 1. One of 7 chosen for social work in early church (Acts 6:5). 2. General of Antiochus Epiphanes (1 Mac 3:38; 7:26-32).

Nicodemus (nik-ō-dē'mūs, victor over people). Pharisee; member of Sanhedrin; held night conversation with Jesus (Jn 3:1-21); indirectly defended Him (Jn 7:50-52); aided at His burial (Jn 19:39-42).

Nicolaitans (nik-ō-lā'i-tāns). Gnostic anti-nomian sect (Rv 2:6, 14, 15).

Nicolas, Nicolaus (nik-ō-lās, nik-ō-lā'us, victor over people). Proselyte of Antioch; one of 7 elected for social service in early church (Acts 6:5).

Nicopolis (nī-kōp'ō-lis, city of victory). Roman town in Epirus, founded by Caesar Augustus, 31 BC (Tis 3:12).

Niger (nī'jēr, black). Latin surname of Simeon (Acts 13:1).

night. See *light and darkness; time 6*.

night hag. Demon (Is 34:14. KJ: screech owl. RV: night monster).

nighthawk. *H. tahmas*, unidentified, unclean bird (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15).

night monster. See *night hag*.

Nile (nīl). 4,050-mi river of Egypt; worshiped as god; famous for its fertilizing overflows and many mouths. Moses placed on Nile in papyrus boat (Ex 2:3); waters turned to blood (Ex 7:20, 21); famous for papyrus (Is 19:7). *H. y'or* (river. Ex 1:22; Is 7:18) and *shihor* (dark, Jer 2:18. KJ: Shihor. RV: Shihor). RSV: Nile, but Shihor in Jos 13:3; 1 Ch 13:5; Is 23:3, where it is regarded brook of Egypt.

Nimrah (nim'rā). See *Beth-nimrah*.

Nimrim (nim'rim). Stream of Moab SE of Dead Sea (Is 15:6; Jer 48:34).

Nimrod (nim'rōd). Son of Cush; hunter, builder, founder of kingdoms in Shinar (Gn 10:8-12; 1 Ch 1:10; Mi 5:6). Many places in Mesopotamia had name Nimrod.

Nimshi (nim'shī). Father of Jehu (1 K 19:16; 2 K 9:2, 14).

Nineveh (nin'e-ve). Assyrian capital on Tigris; founded by Nimrod (Gn 10:9-11); Sargon II (722-705 BC) made it capital of Assyria; Sennacherib, Esarhaddon, and Ashurbanipal strengthened, beautified it (705-626); destroyed (612 BC) by Babylonians, Scythians, Medes. Many ruins excavated (2 K 19:36; Is 37:37; Jon; Nah; Zeph 2:13; Mt 12:41; Lk 11:30, 32 [KJ: Nineve]).

Niphis (nī'fis). See *Magbish*.

Nisan (nī'sān). See *time 4*.

Nisroch (nīs'rōk). God of Nineveh (2 K 19:37; Is 37:18).

nitre (nī'tēr). *H. nether*; sodium carbonates and sulphates found in solution in some desert lakes (Pr 25:20 [RV: soda; RSV: wound]; Jer 2:22 [RV, RSV: lye]). Used to make soap (Jer 2:22; Mi 3:2). *H. b'bor* translated "[make] never so [clean]" (Jb 9:30. RSV: RV marg: "[cleans] with lye"); KJ: "purely," RV: "thoroughly," RSV, RV margin: "as with lye" in Is 1:25.

No (nō). See *Thebes*.

Noadiah (nō-ā-dī'ā, LORD met). 1. Levite; son of Binnui (Ez 8:33). Moeth in 1 Esd 8:63. 2. Evil prophetess (Neh 6:14).

Noah (nō'ā, rest). 1. Son of Lamech (Gn 5:28-32); preached 120 yrs against wickedness (Gn 6:1-9; 1 Ptr 3:20; 2 Ptr 2:5); built ark (Gn 6:12-22); saved from flood with wife, sons, their wives, male and female of every kind of beast and fowl (Gn 7; 8); repopulated earth (Gn 9:10); lived 950 yrs. KJ: Noe in Mt 24:37; Lk 3:36; Apocrypha. 2. Daughter of Zelo-phedad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4).

No-amon (nō-ā-mōn). See *Thebes*.

Nob (nōb, height). Levitical city in Benjamin near Jerusalem (1 Sm 21:1; 22:9-23; Neh 11:32; Is 10:32).

Nobah (nō'bā). 1. Manassite; took Kenath, renaming it Nobah (Nm 32:42). See *Kenath*. 2. City near Jogbehah (Ju 8:11). Perhaps same as Nophah.

Nobai (nō'bi). See *Nebai*.

Nod (nōd, exile). Region E of Eden (Gn 4:16).

Nodab (nō'dāb, noble). Arabian tribe (1 Ch 5:19).

Noe (nô'ê). See *Noah* 1.
Noeba (nô'ê-bâ). See *Nekoda*.
Nogah (nô'gâ, brilliance). Son of David (1 Ch 3:7; 14:6).
Nohah (nô'hâ, rest). Benjaminite (Ju 20:43 [KJ; with ease; RV: at their resting place]; 1 Ch 8:2).
Non (nôn). See *Nun*.
Nooma (nô'ô-mâ). See *Nebo* 3.
Noph (nôf). See *Memphis*.
Nophah (nô'fâ). Moabite town (Nm 21:30).
nose jewels. Rings worn in nose (Is 3:21).
RSV: nose rings).
novice (nôv'is). Recent convert (as RSV: 1 Ti 3:6).
numbering. See *census*.
numbers. H used letters of alphabet for numbers. Numbers had religious, traditional, or symbolical meaning: 1 (Dt 6:4), 3 (Mt 28:19; 1 Co 13:13), 4 (YHWH, Eze 37:9; Rv 7:1), 7 (Gn 2:2; Rv 1:4, 20; 3:1),

10 (Ex 20:3-17; Mt 25:1-13), 12 (Gn 35:22; Mk 3:14; Acts 1:26), 40 (Ex 24:18; Mk 1:13), 70 (Mt 18:22; Lk 10:1), 666 (Rv 13:18), 1,000 (Rv 20).
Numbers. 4th book of Pentateuch (H Bible: "In the Wilderness"). Contains various laws, numbering of tribes, journeys of Israelites from Sinai to Palestine. Outline: 1. Events Leading to Departure from Sinai (1:1—10:10). 2. Wandering from Sinai to Moab (10:11—21:35). 3. Events in Moab Preparatory to Entering Canaan (22—36).
Numenius (nû-mê'nî-us). Jonathan Macabee's ambassador to Rome (1 Mac 12:16).
Nun (nûn, fish). Ephraimite; father of Joshua (Ex 33:11; 13:8; 1 Ch 7:27 [KJ: Non]; Sir 46:1 [KJ: Nave]).
nurse. Position of importance (Gn 24:59; 35:8; 2 Sm 4:4; 2 K 11:2).
nuts. See *orchard* 5.
Nymphas (nim'fâs, bridegroom). Christian of Laodicea (Cl 4:15).

O

Oabdius (ô-âb'dî-us). See *Abdi* 2.
oak. Translation of a number of H words: 'allon (Gn 35:8; Is 6:13; 44:14); 'elah (Gn 35:4; Ju 4:11; 6:11, 19; 2 Sm 18:14). Terebinth in Is 6:13 (KJ; teil); Hos 4:13 (KJ; elm); 'elon (KJ; plain. Gn 12:6; 13:18; Dt 11:30); 'el (Is 1:29; 61:3. KJ, RV: trees); 'allah (Jos 24:26). Oaks were abundant in Bashan, on Carmel, Tabor, hills of Ephraim, Lebanon. Noted for strength (Is 44:14), associated with important events (Gn 12:6; 13:18; 35:8; Ju 4:11; 9:6, 37), idol worship (Hos 4:13).
oath. A solemn appeal to God (Gn 21:23; Ex 22:11; 1 Sm 14:39, 44; 20:3; Mt 26:63, 64), person (Gn 42:15; 2 Sm 11:11), or object (Mt 5:34) as attestation of truth. Oaths of covenants were elaborate (Gn 21:28-31). To swear by God's name shows allegiance (Dt 6:13). Made by lifting hands (Gn 14:22); placing hand under thigh (Gn 24:2); passing between divided sacrificial victim (Gn 15:10, 17; Jer 34:18, 19); standing before altar (1 K 8:31).
Obadiah (ô-bâ-di'â, worshiper of Lom). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 3:21). 2. Chief of Issachar (1 Ch 7:3). 3. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:9). 4. Son of Azel (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 5. Levite; son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 9:16; Neh 12:25). Abda in Neh 11:17. 6. Father of Ishmaiah (1 Ch 27:19). 7. Officer of Ahab; friend of Elijah and prophets (1 K 18:3-16). 8. Prince; teacher (2 Ch 17:7). 9. Levite; overseer of temple repairs (2 Ch 34:12). 10. Descendant of Joab (Ez 8:9; 1 Esd 8:35 [KJ, RV: Abadias]). 11. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:5). 12. Prophet (Ob 1:1; 2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Abdiass]).
Obadiah, Book of. 4th of minor prophets. Denunciation of Edomites, who ravaged land of Israel during captivity. Outline: 1. Edom's Sin and Destruction (1-14). 2. Israel's Restoration in Day of the Lom (15-21).
Obal (ô'bâl). Son of Joktan; founder of Arabian tribe (Gn 10:28). Ebal in 1 Ch 1:22.
Obdia (ôb-di'â). See *Habaiah*.
Obed (ô'bêd, worshiper, servant). 1. Son of Ruth and Boaz; grandfather of David (Ru 4:17, 21, 22; 1 Ch 2:12; Mt 1:5; Lk 3:32). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:37, 38). 3. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:47).

4. Levite; doorkeeper (1 Ch 26:7). 5. Azariah's father (2 Ch 23:1). 6. See *Ebed* 2.
Obed-edom (ô'bêd-e'dom, Obed of Edom). 1. Gittite in whose home David placed ark for 3 months (2 Sm 6:10-12; 1 Ch 13:13, 14; 15:25). 2. Levite doorkeeper (1 Ch 15:18, 24). Probably same in 1 Ch 16:38; also Korahite ancestor of doorkeepers (1 Ch 26:4; 2 Ch 25:24). 3. Founder of temple musicians (1 Ch 15:21; 16:5).
obedience. Complete response to God is duty of man (Dt 4:30; Jer 7:23; Zeh 6:15; 1 Jn 5:2); man disobeyed God (Gn 3), and humanity lived in disobedience (Ro 1:24; 5:19). Christ obtained righteousness for mankind by obedience (Ro 5:19; Heb 5:8; Ph 2:8). By faith Christian is obedient (Ro 1:5). Christian is obedient in home (Eph 5:21; 6:1; 1 Ptr 3:6), state (Ro 13:1-7), church (Heb 13:17), to others (Eph 5:21).
obeisance (ô-bâ'sâns). Bow or bodily movement in token of respect or submission (Gn 43:28; Ex 18:7; 2 Sm 1:2).
obelisk (ôb'e-lisk). Four-sided, usually monolithic, tapering pillar, ending in pyramid at top, associated with Egyptian temples (Jer 43:13. KJ: images. RV: pillars).
Obeth (ô'bêth). See *Ebed* 2.
Obil (ô'bîl). Ishmaelite; David's camel keeper (1 Ch 27:30).
oblation (ôb-lâ'shun. RSV only in 1 K 18:29, 36). Ritualistic offering, usually inanimate (Lv 2:3; Nm 18:9-20; Eze 44:30; Dn 2:46).
Oboth (ô'bôth). Encampment of Israel E of Moab (Nm 21:10, 11; 33:43, 44).
Ochiel, **Ochielus** (ô-ki'el, ô-ki-ê'lus). See *Jehiel* 7.
Ochran (ôk'rân, troublesome. KJ: Ocran). Asherite (Nm 1:13; 2:27; 7:72, 77; 10:26).
Ocidelus (ôs-i-dê'lus). See *Jozabad* 7.
Ocina (ô-si'nâ). Coast town S of Tyre (Jdth 2:28).
Ocran (ôk'rân). See *Ochran*.
Oded (ô'dêd, he restored). 1. Azariah's father (2 Ch 15:1). 2. Prophet of Samaria (2 Ch 28:9-11).
Odollam (ô-dôl'âm). See *Adullam*.
Odomera, **Odonarks** (ôd-ô-mê'râ, -nâr'kêz). Nomad chief (1 Mac 9:66).

odor. 1. Unpleasant smell (Jn 11:39. KJ: stink; RV: decay). 2. Pleasant smell, figuratively, pleasing to God (Gn 8:21; Lv 1:9-17; Nm 15:3-24. KJ, RV usually: savour, savor).

offering. See *sacrifice*.

offices of Christ. See *Jesus Christ*.

og (ôg). Amorite; king of Bashan; last of Rephaim (Nm 21:33-35; Dt 3:1-13; Jos 12:4, 5; 13:12; Ps 135:11).

Ohad (ô'hăd). Simeonite (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15).

Ohel (ô'hêl, tent). Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20).

Aholah (ô-hô'lă, her tent. KJ: Aholah). Personification of Samaria, the kingdom of Israel (Eze 23).

Aholiab (ô-hô'li-ăb, father's tent. KJ: Aholiab). Danite; artificer, prepared furnishings for tabernacle (Ex 31:6; 35:34; 36:1, 2; 38:23).

Aholibah (ô-hô'lî-bă, my tent is in her. KJ: Aholibah). Personification of Jerusalem and Judah (Eze 23).

Aholibamah (ô-hô'lî-bă-mă). 1. See *Judith* 1. 2. Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1:52. KJ: Aholibamah).

oil. See *orchard* 1.

ointment. Usually perfumed olive oil; used for dressing hair, perfuming skin (Est 2:3-12; SS 1:3; 4:10). Anointing (Mt 26:6-13), preparing dead bodies (Lk 23:56). Balm of Gilead and salve were medications (Jer 8:22; Rv 3:18). See *apothecary*.

olamus (ô'lă-mus). See *Meshullam* 12.

Old Testament. 1. Bible from Gn to Mal.

2. Covenant of Moses. See *covenant*.

olive. See *orchard* 1.

Olives, Mount of; Olivet (ô'lî-vêt). Ridge, 1 mi long, E of Jerusalem, beyond Kidron; Gethsemane, Bethphage, Bethany on its slopes (2 Sm 15:30; Zch 14:4; Mt 21:1; 24:3; 26:30; Mk 11:1; 13:3; 14:26; Lk 19:29, 37; 22:39; Jn 8:1; Acts 1:12).

Olympas (ô-lîm'păs). Roman Christian (Ro 16:15).

Olympius (ô-lîm'pî-us. KJ, RV: Jupiter Olympius. RSV: Olympian Zeus). Title of Zeus (2 Mac 6:2).

Omaerus (ô-mă-ê-rus). See *Amram* 2.

Omar (ô'mêr). Descendant of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11, 15).

omega (ô-mê'gă). See *alpha*.

omer (ô'mêr). See *measures* 2f.

omnipotence (ô-m-nîp'ô-tens). Absolute power of God (Gn 17:1; Mt 19:26; Eph 1:21, 22).

omnipresence. Attribute of God according to which He is everywhere (Ps 139:7-10; Pr 15:3; Acts 17:27, 28).

omniscience. Term used to describe God's complete knowledge (1 Sm 2:3; Mt 10:30; Acts 15:18; Eph 1:4). See also *knowledge* 2.

Omri (ô'm'rî). 1. 6th king of Israel; former general of Elah; made king by prophets and army; moved capital to Samaria (1 K 16:16-28). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:8). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). 4. Prince of Issachar (1 Ch 27:18).

On (ôn, strength). Reubenite; participated in Korah's rebellion (Nm 16:1).

On (ôn). Egyptian city (G Heliopolis), 19 mi N of Memphis; religious center of 1st united Egypt (Gn 41:45, 50; Eze 30:17). Beth-shemesh, (RSV: Heliopolis) in Jer 43:13.

Onam (ô'năm, strong). 1. Horite (Gn 36:23; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:26, 28).

Onan (ô'năn, strong). Son of Judah; refused to raise heir to brother (Gn 38:4-10; Nm 26:19).

Onesimus (ô-nês'i-mus, useful). Slave of Philemon; letter to Philemon written in his behalf (Cl 4:9; Phmn).

Onesiphorus (ôn-ê-sîf'ô-rûs, profit bringing). Ephesian Christian; ministered to Paul in prison (2 Ti 1:16-18; 4:19).

Oniars (ô-nî'ă-rêz). See *Onias*.

Onias (ô-nî'ăs, possibly, Coniah). 1. Onias I; Jewish high priest during time of Maccabees (1 Mac 12:7-20). KJ: Oniars (v. 19) is incorrect blending of Onias and Arius. 2. Onias III; high priest (2 Mac 3; 4).

onion. See *food* 4.

Ono, Onus (ô'nô, ô'nus, strong). Benjamite town, 7 mi SE of Joppa (1 Ch 8:12; Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 1 Esd 5:22 [KJ, RV: Onus]).

onycha (ôn'î-kă). Incense ingredient; probably from mollusk (Ex 30:34).

onyx (ôn'îks). Stone (H shoham); probably cryptocrystalline quartz; fastened to shoulderpieces and breastpiece of high priest (Gn 2:12; Ex 28:9; 35:9, 27; 1 Ch 29:2).

Ophel (ô'fêl, hill). S end of temple hill (2 Ch 27:3; 33:14; Neh 3:26, 27; 11:21).

Ophir (ô'fêr). 1. Son of Joktan and descendants (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23). 2. Region centered in SW Arabia, whence algaum wood, gold, ivory, peacocks, apes were imported (1 K 9:26-28; 10:11; 22:48; 2 Ch 8:18; 9:10; Jb 22:24; 28:16; Ps 45:9; Is 13:12).

Ophni (ô'fî, hill man). Benjamite village (Jos 18:24).

Ophrah (ô'f'ră, gazelle). 1. Benjamite town 5 mi NE of Bethel (Jos 18:23; 1 Sm 13:17). 2. Home of Gideon in Manasseh (Ju 6:11, 24; 8:27, 32). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 4:14).

oracle. 1. Shrine, as Holy of Holies (1 K 6. RSV: sanctuary). 2. Message, or word, of God (2 Sm 16:23; Acts 7:38; Ro 3:2; 1 Pt 4:11). 3. Utterance of prophecy (Is 14:28; 15:1; Eze 12:10; Nah 1:1. KJ, RV: burden).

orchard. 1. Olive planted in form of shoot from cultivated tree, or grown from seed and grafted with fresh twigs from older tree; pruned with saws or pruning hooks. Harvest began in August, when whitish fruit was knocked from trees; oil extracted by placing fruit in stone basin with rolling stone fixed to lever over it, or on concave stone and crushing with stone. Oil used for ceremonial anointing (Ex 29:7; 1 Sm 16:13), fuel for lamps and torches (Ex 27:20), to anoint head and body (Ps 23:5; Lk 7:46), as salve for wounds (Lk 10:34). Symbolized peace and prosperity (Gn 8:11; Ps 52:8).

2. Various kinds of figs common in Palestine (1 K 4:25; Ps 105:33). Fig bore "first-ripe figs" (Is 28:4 [KJ, RV: hasty fruit]; Nah 3:12; Jer 24:2) in May, regular crop in July, August (Am 8:1), sometimes also late in fall; fruit and leaves usually come at same time (Mt 24:32). Sycamore fig had smaller fruit (Am 7:14). Figs were dried for year-round use.

3. Date palms grew wild along Mediterranean, Jordan valley, and in oases of desert. Dates were dried and caked for winter. Branches of palm trees were brought to Passover (Mt 21:8; Mk 11:8; Jn 12:13).

4. Pomegranates often mentioned in OT (Hg 2:19); wine made from their juice (SS 8:2). Apples referred to in number of passages (Pr 25:11; SS 2:3, 5; Jl 1:12). There was undoubtedly also citrus fruit.

5. Almonds plentiful (Gn 43:11; Ex 25:33; Ec 12:5; Jer 1:11). Walnuts also common in Palestine. (Klinck)

ordination. Act whereby sacred office is conferred. OT priests were ordained (KJ, RV; consecrated) to office (Ex 28:41; 29:9, 33; Nm 3:3). Ram sacrificed at ordination (Ex 29:22-34; Lv 8:22-33). In NT deacons (Acts 6:6), missionaries (Acts 13:3), elders (Acts 14:23) are ordained ("hands laid on") to office.

Oreb (ô'reb, raven, wolf). 1. Midianite prince slain at "rock of Oreb" (Ju 7:25; 8:3; Ps. 83:11; Is 10:26). 2. See *Horeb*.

Oren (ô'ren, pine). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:25).

organ. See *pipe*.

Orion (ô-ri'on). Constellation (Jb 9:9; 38:31; Am 5:8).

ornaments. Worn in large numbers (Gn 24:22; Is 3:16-24; Jer 2:32; Eze 16:11-19). Ornaments included amulets, anklets, armlets, beads, bracelets, chains, finger and nose rings, mirrors, pendants, and various ornaments of gold, silver, and precious stones.

Ornan (ôr'nân). See *Araunah*.

Orpah (ôr'pâ, fawn). Daughter-in-law of Naomi (Ru 1:4-14).

orphan. Protected by law (Ex 22:22); are special care to God (Hos 14:3) and Christians (Ja 1:27).

Orthosia, Orthosias (ôr-thô-sî'a,-äs). City of N Phoenicia (1 Mac 15:37).

Osais (ô-zä'yäs). See *Jeshiah* 5.

Osea (ô-zê'ä). See *Hoshea* 3.

Oseas, Osee (ô-zê'äs, ô'zê). See *Hoshea*.

Oshea (ô-shê'ä). See *Joshua* 1.

Osnapper (ôs-nâp'ër, KJ: Assnapper). King (Ez 4:10) usually identified with Ashurbanipal (669—626 BC).

osprey, ospray (ôs'pri). See *vulture* 5.

ossifrage (ôs'i-frîj). See *vulture* 6.

ostrich (KJ: owl except Jb 39:13; Lm 4:3). Unclean bird (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15), cruel (Lm 4:3); mournful (Mi 1:8); dwells in ruins (Is 13:21; 34:13; Jer 50:39); rich in plumage, swift, neglects eggs (Jb 39:13-18).

Othni (ôth'nî, powerful). Son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 26:7).

Othniel (ôth'nî-ël, God's powerful one). Judge of Israel; son of Kenaz (Jos 15:17; 1 Ch 4:13); captured Kiriath-sepher (Jos 15:15-17; Ju 1:11-13); delivered Israel from Mesopotamians (Ju 3:8-11). Probably same in 1 Ch 27:15.

Othoniah, Othonias (ôth-ô-nî'a,-nî'äs). See *Mattaniah* 7.

ouch. Jewel setting (as RV, RSV. Ex 39:6).

oven. See *food* 2; *furnace* 1.

owl. Unclean bird (Lv 11:17; Dt 14:16). Little owl, great owl (Lv 11:17; Dt 14:16); horned owl (KJ: swan; RSV: water hen); screech owl (RSV: night hag; RV: night monster) are names in versions. See also *this*; *ostrich*.

Ox (ôks). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

ox. See *antelope*; *bull*, *bullock*; *wild ox*.

Ozem (ô'zêm, strength). 1. David's brother (1 Ch 2:15). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:25).

Ozias (ô-zî'äs). 1. 2. See *Uzziah* 1; 6. 3. See *Uzzi* 1. 4. See *Azariah* 7.

Oziel (ô'zi-ël). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Ozni (ôz'nî). See *Ezbon* 1.

Ozora (ô-zô'rá). See *Ezora*.

P

Paarai (pâ'ä-rî). See *Naarai*.

pace. See *measures* 1f.

Padan, Paddan (pâ'dân, pâ'dân, plain). See *Padan-Aram*.

Padan-aram, Paddan-aram (pâ'dân,-, pâ'dân-ä-râm, plain of Aram). Plain surrounding Haran in Mesopotamia; Abraham's family had settled there; home of Rebecca and Laban (Gn 25:20; 28:2-7; 31:18; 33:18; 35:9, 26; 46:15). Paddan (KJ: Padan) in Gn 48:7. See also *Aram*.

paddle. Tool for covering excrement (Dt 23:13. RSV: stick).

Padon (pâ'dôn, redemption). Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Phaleas]).

pagan. See *gentiles*.

pagiel (pâ'gi-ël, meeting with God). Chief of Asher in wilderness (Nm 1:13; 2:27; 7:72, 77; 10:26).

Pahath-moab (pâ'hâth-mô'âb, ruler of Moab). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:6; 8:4; 10:30; Neh 3:11; 7:11; 10:14; 1 Esd 5:11 [KJ, RV: Phaath Moab]); 1 Esd 8:31 [RV: Phaath Moab]). Addi in 1 Esd 9:31.

Pai (pâ'i). See *Pau*.

paint. Used on houses (Jer 22:14). Painting as fine art mentioned (Eze 23:14-16). Enlarging eyes with black paint was censured (2 K 9:30; Jer 4:30; Eze 23:40). See *colors*.

palace. See *architecture*; *homes* 6.

Palal (pâl'l, judge). Helped rebuild walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:25).

palanquin (pâl-dn-kên'. KJ, RV: chariot). Enclosed litter (SS 3:9).

Palestina (pâl-es-tî'nâ). See *Philistia*.

Palestine (pâl'es-tîn). Name derived from Philistia (Ps 60:8); older name: Canaan (Gn 12:5); after conquest: land of Israel (1 Sm 13:19); holy land in Zch 2:12; Judea in Greco-Roman period.

Land (c 70 mi wide, 150 long) S and SW of Lebanon mts, NE of Egypt, N of Sinai Peninsula, E of Arabian Desert; divided into 5 parts: maritime plain on W, Shephelah, central range, Jordan valley, eastern plateau (Bashan, Gilead, Moab). Tablelands of cretaceous limestone.

Climate varied because of diversity of level (Hermon 9,101 ft above sea level; Dead Sea 1,290 below). Mean temperature of Jerusalem c 65 F; Jordan Valley tropical. Plants, animals of many latitudes flourish. Two seasons: winter (Nov—Apr; mild, rainy) summer (May to Oct; dry, hot).

Early inhabitants tall (see *giants*). In days of Abraham inhabited by Canaanites, Amorites, Hittites, Horites, Amalekites; conquered by Israelites under Joshua, judges, kings; 587—166 BC under foreign rule. Maccabees reigned (166—63 BC) until Roman period (63 BC—325 AD). In NT times divided into Judea, Samaria, Galilee.

pallet. See *bed*.

Pallu (pâl'û, famous). Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9 [KJ: Phallu]; Ex 6:14); progenitor of Palluites (Nm 26:5).

palm tree. See *orchard* 3.

palmer-worm. Probably locust in larva stage (Jl 1:4 [RSV: cutting locust]; 2:25 [RSV: cutter]; Am 4:9 [RSV: locust]).

palsy (pōl'zi). See *disease*.

Palti (pāl'ti, delivered). 1. Spy of Benjamin (Nm 13:9). 2. Man to whom Saul gave Michal, David's wife (1 Sm 25:44. KJ: Phaltii). Paltiel (KJ: Phaltiel) in 2 Sm 3:15.

Paltiel (pāl'ti-ēl, God delivers). 1. Prince of Issachar (Nm 34:26). 2. See *Palti* 2.

Paltite (pāl'tit, from Beth-pelet). Designation of Helez (2 Sm 23:26). Pelonite in 1 Ch 11:27; 27:10.

Pamphylia (pām-fil'i-d, every race). Coastal plain in S Asia Minor (Acts 2:10; 13:13; 14:24; 15:38; 27:5).

pan. Utensil for cooking (Lv 2:5 [RV: baking pan]; RSV: griddle). 7 [KJ, RV: frying pan]; 6:21 [RV: baking pan; RSV: griddle]; 1 Sm 2:14; 2 Sm 13:9).

Pannag (pān'ag). Perhaps name of a place; but RV: pannag (marg: Perhaps a confection); RSV: early figs (Eze 27:17).

paper. See *papyrus*.

Paphos (pā'fōs). Capital of Cyprus (Acts 13:6, 13).

papyrus (pā-pī'rus). Sedge (8 to 10 ft high), abundant along Nile in ancient times, from which paper was made (Jb 8:11 [KJ, RV: rush]; Is 18:2 [KJ: bulrushes]). Moses' ark (Ex 2:3) probably made of papyrus.

parable. 1. A metaphor or a proverb (Mt 15:14, 15; Mk 13:28; 6:39). 2. A narrative in which things in spiritual sphere are presented by comparison with events that could happen in temporal sphere. Material is serious and true to nature, and teaching centers in important points in parable (Mt 13; Lk 15). Differs from fable, myth, allegory, proverb (which see).

paraclete (pār'ā-klēt, KJ, RV: Comforter). LXX uses G *parakletos* (call to one's aid) for restoration of new life to Israel (Is 40:1; 51:3, 12). Designation for Holy Spirit with reference to His mediation of Christ, guidance into truth, judgment of world (Jn 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7). Christ is Paraclete (translated Advocate) in 1 Jn 2:1.

Paradise (pār'ā-dis, park). Park (Ec 2:5. KJ: orchard). Garden of Eden was park, or paradise (Gn 2:8-17; Rv 2:7). Paradise is used to describe home of those who die in Christ (Lk 23:43) and of blessed (2 Co 12:4; Rv 2:7). Forest in Neh 2:8; orchard in SS 4:13.

Parah (pā'rā, heifer). Benjaminite town, c 5 mi N of Jerusalem (Jos 18:23).

paralytic (pār-ā-lit'ik). See *disease*.

Paran (pār'ān). "Desert of wanderings" in E central region of Sinai Peninsula (Gn 21:21; Nm 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; Dt 1:1; 1 Sm 25:1). Kadesh 1 (Nm 13:26) and Elath (El-paran in Gn 14:6) situated in it.

Paran, Mount of. Unidentified peak of Sinai wilderness (Dt 33:2; Hab 3:3).

parapet (pār'ā-pēt, KJ, RV: battlement). Required on roofs (Dt 22:8). See *homes* 4.

Parbar (pār'bār, open place). Colonnade or place on W side of outer temple court (1 Ch 26:18).

parched corn. Roasted grains of wheat (sometimes other grains) used for cereal offerings (Lv 2:14) and food (Lv 23:14; Ru 2:14).

parchment. See *leather*.

pardon. See *forgiveness; justification*.

park. See *paradise*.

parlor. Cool upper room (Ju 3:20-25 [RSV: roof chamber]; 1 Sm 9:22 [RV: guest-chamber; RSV: hall]; 1 Ch 28:11 [RV, RSV: chambers]). See also *homes*.

Parmashta (pār-māsh'tā, chief). Son of Haman (Est 9:9).

Parmenas (pār'mē-nās, faithful). One of 7 chosen to perform social service for poor (Acts 6:5).

Parnach (pār'nāk). Zebulunite (Nm 34:25).

Parosh (pār'ōsh, flea). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:3; 8:3 [KJ: Pharosh]; 10:25; Neh 3:25; 7:8; 10:14; 1 Esd 5:9 [KJ, RV: Phoros]; 8:30 [KJ: Pharez; RV: Phoros]; 9:26 [KJ, RV: Phoros]).

Parousia (pā-rōō'zhī-d, presence, coming). 2d coming, or appearing, of Jesus Christ in glory for salvation of church, judgment, overthrow of opposition, consummation of salvation (Mt 24:27-39; 1 Co 15:23; 1 Th 4:15-17; Ja 5:8; 2 Pt 3:4; 1 Jn 2:28). See also *Advent of Christ; Day of the Lord* 2; *Jesus Christ; judgment*.

Parshandatha (pār-shān-dā'thā, given by prayer). Son of Haman (Est 9:7).

Parthians (pār'thi-ānz). People of SW Asia (Iran), SE of Caspian Sea; seized Jerusalem (40 BC); large empire in NT times (Acts 2:9).

partridge (pār'trij, H qore', crier). Two varieties in Palestine: sand partridge; chukar partridge (1 Sm 26:20; Jer 17:11).

Paruah (pā-rōō'ā, flourishing). Father of Jehoshaphat 2 (1 K 4:17).

Parvaim (pār-vā'im, the East?). Place from which gold was obtained (2 Ch 3:6).

Pasach (pā'sāk, divide). Asherite (1 Ch 7:33).

Pas-dammim (pās-dām'im). See *Ephes-dammim*.

Paseah (pā-sē'ā, lame). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:12). 2. Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:49; Neh 3:6; 7:51 [KJ: Phaseah]; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Phinees; RV: Phinoc]).

Pashhur, Pashur (pāsh'ēr). 1. Son of Immer; governor of temple; put Jeremiah in stocks (Jer 20:1-6). 2. Son of Maichiah; opposed Jeremiah (Jer 21:1; 38:1, 4). 3. Father of Gedaliah (Jer 38:1). 4. Priest; progenitor of family which returned from captivity (1 Ch 9:12; Ez 2:38; 10:22; Neh 7:41; 10:3; 11:12; 1 Esd 5:25 [KJ: Phasarion; RV: Phassurus]; 9:22 [KJ, RV: Phaisur]).

passion (suffering). Last sufferings and crucifixion of Christ (Acts 1:3). See *Jesus Christ*.

Passover. First of 3 annual festivals (see *feasts* 2) at which Jews were required to come to sanctuary (Ex 23:14-17; Dt 16:16); commemorated "passing over" of Israel when first-born were destroyed in Egypt (Ex 12; 13:3-9); began at sunset on 14th Nisan (Lv 23:5); ritual described (Ex 12:3-20). Called feast of unleavened bread in Ex 23:15; Dt 16:16. Christ (1 Co 5:7. See Jn 19), Lord's Supper is Christian Passover (Lk 22:1-20).

pastor (shepherd). KJ for H ro'i (shepherd) in Jer 2:8; 3:15; 10:21 (RV, RSV: ruler, shepherd); leader. G *poimen* is usually for spiritual shepherd of Christ's people (Eph 4:11; see Acts 20:26-32). Christ is chief Shepherd (Heb 13:20; 1 Pt 2:25; 5:4. See Jn 10).

pastoral epistles. 1, 2 Ti; Tts.

Patara (pāt'ā-rā). Seaport on SW coast of Lycia (Acts 21:1).

pate (pât). Top of head (Ps 7:16).
path. Figuratively, way determined by God (Ps 17:5; 25:10). See also *way*.
Patheus (pá-thé'us). See *Pethahiah*.
Pathros (páth-rôs, southland). Country of S (Upper) Egypt (Is 11:11; Jer 44:1, 15; Eze 29:14; 30:14).
Pathrusim (páth-rô'sím). Inhabitants of Pathros (Gn 10:14; 1 Ch 1:12).
patience. Calm fortitude in duties and conflicts with submission to God. Patience exercised with respect to persons (G *makrothumia*. Col 3:12, 13; 1 Th 5:14) or things (G *hupomone*. Ro 5:3, 4; 2 Th 1:4; Ja 5:11).
Patmos (pát-môs). Island, 15 mi in circumference, off SW coast of Asia Minor, to which John was banished (Rv 1:9).
patriarch (pá-tri-árk, father-ruler). 1. Fathers of the human race (Gn 4; 5). 2. Fathers of human race after Flood (Gn 11). 3. Fathers of Israelites: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob (1 Ch 1:28, 34; Heb 7:4). 4. Sons of Jacob (Acts 7:8, 9). 5. David (Acts 2:29).
Patrobas (pát-rô-bás, paternal). Roman Christian (Ro 16:14).
Patroclus (pá-trô'klus). Father of Nicanor (2 Mac 8:9).
Pau (pá'u, bleating). City of Hadad 3 (Gn 36:39). Pal in 1 Ch 1:50.
Paul (pól, little). Apostle to Gentiles (Acts 18:6; Gl 1:16; 2:2, 8; Eph 3:1-6); Benjaminite Jew (Ph 3:5); native of Tarsus (Acts 21:39; 22:3); father Pharisee from whom he inherited Roman citizenship (Acts 22:28; 23:6); tentmaker (Acts 18:3); student of Gamaliel (Acts 22:3); called Saul until Acts 13:9; sister's son (Acts 23:16), kinsmen (Ro 16:7, 11) mentioned; persecutor of church; present at stoning of Stephen (Acts 7:58; 9:13; 26:10, 11; Gl 1:13); converted on way to Damascus intent on persecuting Christians; baptized by Ananias (Acts 9; 22:1-16; 26:1-20; 1 Co 15:8-10; Gl 1:12-16; Eph 3:1-8); engaged in evangelistic work at Damascus (Acts 9:15; 26:16-20); forced to flee (Acts 9:23-25) to Arabia (Gl 1:17); visited Jerusalem (Acts 9:26 to 29); went to Tarsus (Acts 9:30). See Acts 15:41; brought to Antioch by Barnabas (Acts 11:25); took famine collection to Jerusalem with Barnabas (Acts 11:29, 30); sent on missionary journey to Asia Minor with Barnabas and Mark (Acts 13; 14); attended council at Jerusalem which reached decision regarding Jewish laws for Gentile converts (Acts 15); made additional missionary journeys to Asia Minor, Macedonia, Greece (Acts 16-20); arrested on visit to Jerusalem and imprisoned (Acts 21:17-40); defense before Jewish people (Acts 21:37-22:21), Sanhedrin (Acts 22:30-23:10), Felix (Acts 24), Festus (Acts 25:6-12; appeals to emperor), Agrippa and Festus (Acts 26); sent to Rome (Acts 27; 28); probably released at 1st trial, made additional journeys (Ph 2:24; 1 Ti 1:3; 3:14; 2 Ti 4:20; Tts 3:12; Phmn 22); according to tradition, died at Rome c AD 67 (2 Ti 1:8, 15; 4). Author of majority of NT epistles.
Paulus (pô'lus). See *Sergius Paulus*.
pavement. See *Gabbatha*.
pavilion (pá-vil'yun). Movable tent or dwelling (1 K 20:12 [RSV: booth]; Jer 43:10 [RSV: canopy]). Figuratively of God's majesty (Jb 36:29 [KJ: tabernacle]; Ps 18:11 [RSV: canopy]) and protection (Ps 27:5 [RSV: shelter]; Is 4:5, 6 [KJ: tabernacle]).

peace. 1. Tranquillity as opposed to war (Mt 5:9; 3 Co 13:11; 1 Ti 2:2). 2. Peace which God gives (Nm 6:26); based on fulfillment of righteousness (Ps 72:3-7). Messianic kingdom is reign of peace (Is 9:5; 11:1-9; Mi 4:1-4). Christ is our Peace with God (Eph 2:14-17) through His death on cross (Cl 1:20); this peace, worked in man by Holy Spirit through faith (Jn 20:19, 22), brings peace to inner self (Gl 5:22), manifests itself in life (Ro 12:18; 14:19; 1 Co 7:15; Eph 4:3; 1 Th 5:13).
peace offering. Animal sacrifice as thank-offering for blessing; as votive offering; or as expression of love for God (Lv 3; Ju 20:26; 2 Sm 24:25). See also *sacrifice*.
peacock. 1. Imported from Tarshish (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21). 2. Ostrich (as RV, RSV, Jb 39:13).
pearls. Formed by secretion of mollusks. Frequently used figuratively (Mt 13:45; 1 Ti 2:9; Rv 17:4; 18:12, 16; 21:21). H *périnim* (Jb 28:18; Pr 3:15; 8:11) may refer to pearls (KJ, RV: rubies. RSV: pearls, jewels).
peculiar (RSV: own, special). H *segullah*: 1. Private, personal (1 Ch 29:3). 2. Predicated of Israel to designate it as God's own people to which no one else has a claim; applied to Christians in NT (Ex 19:5 [G *laos eis peripoleisin* in 1 Ptr 2:9]; Dt 7:6; 14:2 [G *laos periosus* in Tts 2:14]; 26:18; Ps 135:4; Mi 3:17).
Pedahel (péd-á-hél, God saves). Prince of Naphtali (Nm 34:28).
Pedahzur (pé-dá'zér, rock saves). Father of Gamaliel, prince of Manasseh (Nm 1:10; 2:20; 7:54, 59; 10:23).
Pedaiah (pé-dá'yá, Lord saved). 1. Grandfather of Jehoiakim (2 K 23:36). 2. Father of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:18, 19). 3. Father of Joel, chief of Manasseh (1 Ch 27:20). 4. Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:25). 5. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). 6. Levite; treasurer (Neh 13:13); stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ: Phaldaius; RV: Phalduis]).
Pedias (pé-dí'as). See *Bedeiah*.
Pekah (pé'ká, opening). 18th king of Israel; murdered Pekahiah; conspired with Damascus against Judah; assassinated by Hoshea (2 K 15:25-31; 16; 2 Ch 28:5-15).
Pekahiah (pék-á-hí'á, Lord opens). 17th king of Israel; son and successor of Menahem; assassinated by Pekah (2 K 15:22-26).
Pekod (pé'kód). Aramaean tribe E of Tigris (Jer 50:21; Eze 23:23).
Pelaiah (pé-lá'yá, Lord distinguished). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 3:24). 2. Levite; stood by Ezra at reading of law; sealed covenant (Neh 8:7; 10:10; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Biatas; RV: Phalias]).
Pelialah (pél-á-lí'á, Lord has judged). Priest (Neh 11:12).
Pelathiah (pél-á-tí'á, Lord has saved). 1. Simeonite captain (1 Ch 4:42). 2. Prince of Israel; Ezekiel prophesied against him (Eze 11:1-13). 3. Grandson of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:22).
Peleg (pé'lég, division). Son of Eber; earth divided in his day (Gn 10:25; 11:16-19; 1 Ch 1:19, 25; Lk 3:25 [KJ: Phalek]).
Pelet (pé'lét, liberation). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:47). 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).
Peleth (pé'léth, liberation). 1. Reubenite; his son On joined Korah's rebellion (Nm 16:1). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:33).

Pelethites (pél'é-thīts). Part of David's bodyguard; probably from Philistia (2 Sm 8:18; 15:18; 20:7, 23; 1 K 1:38, 44; 1 Ch 18:17).

Pelias (pē-lī'ās). See *Bedeiah*.

pelican (pél'i-kán). Unclean bird (Lv 11:18; Dt 14:17); found in desolate places (Ps 102:6 [RSV: vulture]; Is 34:11 [KJ: cormorant. RSV: hawk]; Zph 2:14 [KJ: cormorant. RSV: vulture]).

Pelonite (pél'ō-nīt). Designation of 2 of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:27, 36; 27:10). See also *Paltiite*.

Pelusium (pē-lū'shi-um). See *Stn 1*.

pen. 1. Stylus or graving tool (Jb 19:24; Ps 45:1; Jer 8:3; 17:1). 2. Reed pen for writing on papyrus (3 Jn 13). See *Jer 36:23*.

pencil. Instrument used by carpenter for marking lines (Is 44:13. KJ: line).

pendants. See *Ornaments*.

Peniel (pē-nī'el). See *Penuel*.

penknife. Small knife used to sharpen reed pens (Jer 36:23). See *pen 2*.

Penninah (pē-nin'ā, coral). Wife of Elkanah (1 Sm 1:2-6).

penny. See *denarius*; *farthing*.

Pentateuch (pēn'tā-tūk). 1st five books of Bible; attributed to Moses in Scripture; called Torah by Jews. Greek translators gave books distinctive titles (Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy).

Pentecost (pēn'tē-kōst, fiftieth day). 1. Hebrew Feast of Weeks (Ex 34:22; Dt 16:10), Feast of Harvest (Ex 23:16), day of First Fruits (Nm 28:26), celebrated 50 days after sheaf waving on 16th Nisan. Ritual given in Ex 34:18-26. 2. Christian Pentecost fell on same day as Feast of Harvest and is beginning of Christian church; observed in commemoration of pouring out of Spirit (Acts 2; 1 Co 16:8).

Penuel (pē-nū'el, face of God). 1. Place E of Jordan where Jacob wrestled with God (Gn 32:31; Jb 8:17; 1 K 12:25). Peniel in Gn 32:30. 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:4). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:25).

people. 1. Peoples or nations of earth (Dt 32:8; Ps 9:8; Mt 1:2; Lk 2:10). 2. People of covenant, of Yahveh, of God (Dt 14:2; Ju 5:11; 1 Sm 2:24; 2 Sm 14:13; Is 51:4). 3. Nations as distinguished from people of God (Gn 49:10; Dt 14:2).

Peor (pē'or, cleft). Mountain in Moab overlooking Jeshimon, country of Jordan valley (Nm 23:28; 25:3-18; 31:16; Dt 4:3; Jos 22:17; Ps 106:28). RSV: Baal of Peor where KJ, RV: Baal-peor.

Perazim (pēr'ā-zim). See *Baal-perazim*.

perdition (pēr-dish'un). See *Gehenna*; *judgment*; *punishment*.

Perdition, Son of. 1. Teleological name of Judas (Jn 17:12). 2. Man of sin (2 Th 2:3).

Perea (pe-rē'ā, land beyond). Name given by Josephus to the "beyond Jordan," "land across Jordan" (Mt 4:15; Jn 10:40).

Peres (pēr'es, divided). See *mene, mene, tekel and parsin*.

Peresh (pēr'esh, distinction). Son of Machir (1 Ch 7:16).

Perez (pēr'ez, breach). Son of Judah; ancestor of Perezites (Nm 26:20. KJ: Pharezites), of David and Jesus (Gn 38:24-30; Ru 4:12, 18; Mt 1:3; Lk 3:33). KJ: Pharez in OT (except 1 Ch 27:3; Neh 11:4, 6); Phares in NT.

Perez-uzza, (pēr'ez-ūz'ā, breach of Uzzah). Later name for threshing floor of Nacon (2 Sm 6:8; 1 Ch 13:11). See *Nacon*.

perfume. Used in incense (Ex 30:34-38); and for personal perfume (Pr 7:17; 27:9; SS 3:6; Is 3:20, 24). See *apothecary*; *ointment*.

perfumer. See *apothecary*.

Perga (pūr'gā). City of Pamphylia (Acts 13:13; 14:25).

Pergamos, Pergamum (pūr'gā-mos, -mum). City in Mysia in Asia Minor (Rv 1:11; 2:12-17). Modern Bergama.

Perida (pē-rī'dā). See *Perida*.

Perizzites (pēr-i-zits). Aborigines of Canaan (Gn 13:7; Jos 17:15; 1 Esd 8:69 [KJ: Pherezites; RV: Pherezites]; 2 Esd 1:21 [KJ, RV: Pherezites]; Jdth 5:16 [KJ: Pherezite]).

persecution (pūr-sē-kū'shun). 1. Israelites (Ex 1:1; Ju) and individuals persecuted (1 K 17—19; Jer 38; Am 7). 2. Persecution is mark of belonging to kingdom of Christ (Mt 5:10-12). Every follower of Christ suffers persecution because of discipleship (Mt 10:24, 25; Lk 14:26-33; Acts 14:22; 1 Ptr 4:13, 14).

Persepolis (pēr-sēp'ō-lis, city of Persia). Capital of Persia; established by Darius (2 Mac 9:2).

Perseus (pūr'sūs). King of Macedonia; defeated by Rome (1 Mac 8:5).

Persia (pūr'zhā, land of Aryans). Originally, land around Persian Gulf. Cyrus conquered Media, Babylonia, built Persian empire, which dominated Asia (539 to 331 BC). Cyrus the Great (Is 41:2; 44:28; 45) authorized return of Jews (2 Ch 36:22, 23; Ez 1); Darius I authorized rebuilding of temple (Ez 6); Xerxes I, probably Ahasuerus (Est 1:1); Artaxerxes I permitted additional exiles to return (Ez 7:8; Neh 2:1-3).

Persis (pūr'sis, Persian). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Peruda (pē-rōō'dā, kernel. Perida in Neh 7:57). Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants who returned from captivity (Ez 2:55; 1 Esd 5:33 [KJ: Pharira; RV: Pharidal]).

pestilence. Plague (Ex 5:3; 2 Ch 6:28; Ps 91:3).

Peter (pēt'ēr, rock). Simon, son of Jonas (Mt 16:17; Jn 1:42; 21:15-17); lived at Bethsaida (Jn 1:44); fisherman on Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16; Lk 5:1-11); met Jesus through Andrew (Jn 1:40-42); called by Jesus to discipleship at Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:18-22; Mk 1:16-20); called to be apostle (Mt 10:2-4; Mk 3:13-19; Lk 6:13); walked on sea (Mt 14:25-33; declared Jesus' Messiahship and was told: "Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church" (Mt 16:13-19; Mk 8:27-29; Lk 9:18-20); rebuked Christ's plan to suffer (Mt 16:22; Mk 8:32); with James and John belonged to inner circle, was leader among apostles (Mt 16:15, 16; 17:1; 19:27; Lk 22:8); present at transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28); in Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33), at the high priest's palace (Mt 26:69; Mk 14:66; Lk 22:54; Jn 18:16); denied Jesus (Mt 26:69-75; Mk 14:70-72; Lk 22:59-62; Jn 18:26, 27); Christ appeared to him 1st of apostles (Lk 24:34; 1 Co 15:5); preached sermon on Pentecost (Acts 2); leader in early church (Acts 1—12; 15). Tradition holds that he died at Rome under Nero (c AD 65).

Called Simon (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16; Jn 1:41); Cephas (Jn 1:42; 1 Co 1:12); Simeon (Acts 15:14. RV, RSV: Symeon).

Peter, First Epistle of. Epistle from "Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ" (1:1) "in Babylon" (5:13), to Christians "in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia" (1:1). Epistle presents living hope in Christ, who redeemed and will reward His people. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1, 2). 2. The Christian Hope and Its Effect on Life (1:3—2:10). 3. Christian Life (2:11—3:22). 4. Patience in Adversity (4). 5. Duties of Elders and People (5).

Peter, Second Epistle of. General epistle, warning against false teachings, exhorting to trust promises. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1, 2). 2. Life and Godliness Through the Word (1:3-21). 3. False Teachers (2). 4. Warnings in View of Judgments (3).

Pethaliah (pèth-à-hî-à, Low set free). 1. Head of 19th course of priests (1 Ch 24:16). 2. Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; Neh 9:5; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ, RV: Patheus]). 3. Counselor of Artaxerxes (Neh 11:24).

Pethor (pèth'òr). Home of Balaam in N Mesopotamia (Nm 22:5; Dt 23:4).

Pethuel (pè-thù'el). Father of Joel (Jl 1:1).

Petra (pè'trā, rock). See *Sela*.

Peullethal, Peulthal (pè-ùl'è-thi, pè-ùl'thi, laborious). Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:5).

Phaath Moab (fā-āth mò-āb). See *Pahath-moab*.

Phacareth (fāk-à-rèth). See *Pochereth-hazzebam*.

Phaisur (fā'sēr). See *Pashhur* 4.

Phaldaius, Phaldeus (fāl-dā'yus, -dē'us). See *Pedaiah* 6.

Phaleas (fā-lē-ās). See *Padon*.

Phalec (fā'lēk). See *Peleg*.

Phalias (fā-lī-ās). See *Pelaiah* 2.

Phallu (fāl'ōo). See *Pallu*.

Phalti (fāl'ti). See *Palti* 2.

Phaltiel (fāl'ti-ēl). 1. See *Palti* 2. 2. "Captain of the people" who came to Esdras (2 Esd 5:16. KJ: Salathiel).

Phanuel (fā-nū-ēl, face of God). Asherite; father of Anna (Lk 2:36).

Pharacim, Pharakim (fār-ā-sim, -kīm). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.

Pharaoh (fār-ō, great house). Title of Egyptian rulers (Gn 12:15; 41:39, 42; Acts 7:10). Individual name given at birth: Pharaoh Neco, Pharaoh Hophra. Pharaohs mentioned: 1. 2. Contemporaries of Abraham (Gn 12:14-20), Joseph (Gn 40; 41). 3. Pharaoh of oppression (Seti I; others Thutmose III). 4. Pharaoh of Exodus (Ramses II; others Amenhotep II). 5. Pharaoh Merneptah, who defeated Canaanites of Gezer; Solomon's father-in-law (1 K 3:1; 7:8; 9:16). 6. Shishak; sacked Jerusalem (1 K 14:25, 26; 2 Ch 12:2-9). 7. Zerah; defeated by Asa (2 Ch 14:9-15; 16:3). 8. So (2 K 17:4). Probably a *tartan*, not a Pharaoh. 9. Tirhakah; fought Sennacherib (2 K 19:9). 10. Neco; killed Josiah; dethroned Jehoahaz; put Jehoiaakim on throne; defeated by Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 23:29-35 [KJ: -nechoh; RV: -necoh]; 24:7; 2 Ch 35:20—36:4 [KJ: Neco. RV: Neco]; Jer 46:2 [KJ: -necho; RV: -neco]). 11. Hophra; Jeremiah prophesied of him (Jer 44:30. KJ: -hophra).

Pharaoh's daughter. 1. Reared Moses (Ex 2:5-10). 2. See *Bithiah*. 3. Wife of Solomon (1 K 3:1).

Pharathon, Pharathoni (fār-ā-thōn, fār-ā-thō-ni). City of Judea (1 Mac 9:50).

Phares (fā'rēz). See *Perez*.

Pharez (fā'rēz). See *Parosh; Perez*.

Pharida, Pharira (fā-rī-dā, -rā). See *Peruda*.
Pharisee (fār'i-sē, separated). Member of Jewish religious party which originated in time of Maccabees; taught immortality of soul, existence of angels, union of fate and human will, strict adherence to divine law; avoided contact with non-Pharisees; laid great stress on oral law and observances such as washing, tithing, fasting (Mt 9:11-14; 12:1-8; 16:1-12; 23; Lk 11; Acts 15:5; 23:6-8).

Parosh (fār'òsh). See *Parosh*.
Parpar (fār'pār, swift). River of Damascus (2 K 5:12).

Pharizites (fār'zits). See *Perez*.

Phaseah (fā-sē-ā). See *Paseah* 2.

Phaselis (fā-sē-lis). City of Lycia (1 Mac 15:23).

Phasiron (fās'i-rōn). Nomad chief (1 Mac 9:66).

Phassarion, Phassurus (fās-ā-rōn, fā-sū'rus). See *Pashhur* 4.

Phebe (fē'bē). See *Phoebe*.

Phenice (fē-nī-sē). See *Phoenicia; Phoenix*.

Phenicia (fē-nish'i-ā). See *Phoenicia*.

Pheresite, Pherezite (fēr'ē-sit, -zit). See *Perizzites*.

Phichol, Phicol (fī'cōl). Chief of Abimelech's army (Gn 21:22, 32; 26:26).

Philadelphia (fīl-ā-dēl'fī-ā, brotherly love). City of Lydia in Asia Minor (Rv 1:11; 3:7-13).

Philarches (fī-lār'kēz. RV: phylarch; RSV: commander). Probably not proper name (2 Mac 8:32).

Philemon (fī-lē'mon, friendship). Convert of Paul at Colossae in whose house there was church (Phmn).

Philemon, Epistle to. Addressed by Paul to Philemon in behalf of his runaway slave, Onesimus. Tactful and polite plea to receive Onesimus as brother.

Philetus (fī-lē'tus, amiable). Apostate Christian (2 Ti 2:17).

Philip (fīl'ip, lover of horses). 1. Apostle; native of Bethsaida (Jn 1:44; 12:21); called to discipleship (Jn 1:41-43) and apostleship (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14); put to test before feeding of 5,000 (Jn 6:5-7); brought Greeks to Jesus (Jn 12:20-23); asked to see Father (Jn 14:8-12); in upper chamber (Acts 1:13). 2. Native of Caesarea; ministered to poor; preached in Samaria; baptized Ethiopian eunuch (Acts 6:5; 8:4-40; 21:8, 9). 3. 4. See *Herod* 4; 5. King of Macedonia (1 Mac 8:5). 6. Philip V, king of Macedonia (1 Mac 8:5). 7. Governor of Jerusalem under Antiochus, regent of Syria (2 Mac 5:22).

Philippi (fī-lip'i). City of Macedonia; made colony by Octavius, given unique citizenship privileges (Acts 16:12; 20:6; Ph 1:1; 1 Th 2:2).

Philippians, Epistle to. Letter written by Paul in prison to thank Philipians for gift and sending of Epaphroditus. Expresses joy and triumph of faith. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1-7). 2. The Apostle's Inner Life (1:12-26). 3. Exhortations (1:27—2:18). 4. Commendation of Timothy and Epaphroditus (2:19-30). 5. Exhortations, Warnings (3:1—4:9). 6. Thanks (4:10-20). 7. Close (4:21—23).

Philistia (fī-lis'ti-ā, KJ: Palestina in Ex 15:14; Is 24:29, 31; Palestine in Jl 3:4). Country, 50×15 mi, from Joppa to S of Gaza. Philistines (non-Semitic, perhaps Aryans) came from Caphtor (Crete. Am 9:7; Jer 47:4) c 1175 BC; gave name (G. *Palaistina*) to land; warlike; had

- monopoly of iron (1 Sm 13:19-22); formed league of 5 cities (Gaza, Ekron, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath. See Jos 13:3; 1 Sm 6:17); during period of judges, dominated Israel (Ju 13:1); deliverers: Shamgar (Ju 3:31), Samson (Ju 13—16), Samuel (1 Sm 7:1-14); defeated by Jonathan (1 Sm 13; 14); subjugated by David, made tributary (1 Sm 17; 18); regained power during divided monarchy (1 K 15:27; 2 Ch 21:16; 28:18).
- Philistim, Philistines** (fi-lis'tim, fi-lis'tinz). People of Philistia (Gn 10:14).
- Philologus** (fi-lol'ô-gus, learned). Roman Christian (Ro 16:15).
- Philometor** (fil-ô-mê'ter). See **Ptolemy VI**.
- philosophy** (fi-lôs'ô-fi). Epicureans and Stoics mentioned (Acts 17:18). Chief threat to Christianity came from gnostic (Cl 2:8) and syncretistic thought (1 Co 1:18-25; 1 Tim 6:20).
- Phineas** (fin'ê-äs). See **Phinehas** 1.
- Phinees** (fin'ê-ës). 1. See **Paseah** 2. 2. 3. See **Phinehas** 1; 3. 4. Listed in 2 Esd 1:2 (RSV: Phinehas).
- Phinehas** (fin'ê-äs). 1. Son of Eleazar; ran spear through Israelite and Midianitess; promised lasting priesthood (Nm 25:1-8; 31:6; Jos 22:13; Ju 20:28; 1 Mac 2:26, 54 [KJ: Phinees]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Phinees]). Phinees (RSV: Phineas) in 1 Esd 8:2. Descendants held high priesthood until AD 70 (except during time of Eli). 2. Wicked son of Eli; killed by Philistines (1 Sm 1:3; 2:34; 4:11-22). 3. Father of Eleazar (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ, RV: Phinees]). 4. See **Phineas** 4.
- Phinee** (fin'ô-ê). See **Paseah** 2.
- Phison** (fi'son). See **Phishon**.
- Philegon** (fil'ê-gôn, burning). Roman Christian (Ro 16:14).
- Phoebe** (fê'bê, pure, radiant. KJ: Phebe). Deaconess at Cenchrea (Ro 16:1, 2).
- Phoenicia** (fê-nish'i-ä, blood-red, purple, or palm. KJ: Phenice, Phenicia). Country c 120 mi long (varying) along coast of Mediterranean from Arvad to Ladder of Tyre (NT, to Dor). People Semitic; distinguished seafarers, founded Carthage, places in Spain, perhaps even reached England; trading center of nations (Is 23:3; Eze 27:25); famous ship-builders (Eze 27:9) and carpenters (1 K 5:6); spread culture (alphabet, dyes, numbers, weights, measures, architecture); syncretistic, immoral religion (El, Baal, Anath, Astarte, Ashera) brought to Israel by Jezebel (1 K 16:31; 18:19); called Sidonians in Dt 3:9; Jos 13:4; Ju 3:3; 1 K 5:6; Hiram, Phoenician king, was ally of David (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:1) and Solomon (1 K 5:1-12; 2 Ch 2:3-16); another Hiram, craftsman and architect for Solomon (1 K 7:13-47; 2 Ch 2:13, 14); Elijah fled to Phoenicia (1 K 17:9); Jesus visited its regions (Syro-Phoenician woman. Mk 7:24-30. See Mt 15:21-28); Paul visited Christians there (Acts 15:3; 21:2-7).
- Phoenix** (fê'niks. KJ: Phenice). Harbor in S Crete (Acts 27:12).
- Phoros** (fô'rös). See **Parosh**.
- Phurrai** (frû'ri). See **Purim**, *Letter of*.
- Phrygia** (friji'-ä). Province which once included greater part of Asia Minor; obtained by Rome, 133 BC (Acts 2:10; 16:6; 18:23).
- Phud** (fûd). See **Put**.
- Phurah** (fû'râ). See **Purah**.
- Phurim** (fû'rim). See **Purim**, *Letter of*.
- Phut** (fût). See **Put**.
- Phuvah** (fû'vâ). See **Puvah**.
- Phygelus, Phygelus** (fi-jël'us). Apostate of Asia (2 Ti 1:15).
- phylactery** (fi-läk'tër-i). See **frontlet**.
- phylarch** (fi'lärk). See **Phylarches**.
- physician** (fi-zish'an). See **disease**.
- Pi-beseth** (pi-bê'sêth, abode of Bast, a goddess). City on Egyptian delta (Eze 30:17). Modern Tell Basta.
- picture** (pik'tür). Jews probably had paintings on walls and wood or carvings on stone (Nm 33:52; Is 2:16; Eze 8:12 [KJ, RV: imagery]).
- piece of gold, silver, money**. 1. In OT usually supplied by translators where original has "1,000 of silver," etc (Gn 20:16). 2. Drachma (Lk 15:8, 9. RSV: silver coin). 3. Probably shekel. Others denarion (Mt 26:15; 27:3-9. See Ex 21:32).
- pigeon**. Clean bird used for sacrifice (Gn 15:9; Lv 1:14; 5:7, 11; 12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29; Nm 6:10; Lk 2:24); sold in temple (Mt 21:12; Mk 11:15; Jn 2:14, 16. KJ, RV: doves).
- Pi-hahiroth** (pi-hä-hi'röth). Israelite encampment in Egypt (Ex 14:2-9; Nm 33:7).
- Pilate** (pi'lät, armed with javelin). Pontius Pilate, 5th procurator of Judea (AD 26—36). Tried Jesus, found Him innocent, delivered Him to soldiers to be crucified (Mt 27; Mk 15; Lk 3:1; 13:1; 23; Jn 18; 19; Acts 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; 1 Ti 6:13).
- Pildash** (pil'däsh). Son of Nahor (Gn 22:22).
- Pileha** (pil'ê-hä). See **Pilha**.
- pilgrimage**. 1. Jews made pilgrimages to sanctuary (see Dt 16:16; Songs of Ascent: Ps 120—134; Acts 2:5-11). 2. Christians are pilgrims to heaven (Heb 11:13; 1 Ptr 2:11. RSV: exiles).
- Pilha** (pil'hä. KJ: Pileha). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:24).
- pillar**. 1. Monument marking sacred spot (usually stone or pile of stones), grave, or memorial (Gn 28:18; 31:45; 35:20; 2 Sm 18:18). 2. Architectural pillars (Ju 16:25-30; 1 K 7; 2 K 11:14). 3. Pillar of cloud (fire at night) was God's presence in exodus (Ex 13:21; 14:19-24). Shekinah in targums, early Christian writers. 4. Figuratively, basis (1 Ti 3:15), prominent support (Gl 2:9).
- Piltai** (pil'ti, deliverance). Priest (Neh 12:17).
- pim** (pim. KJ, RV: file). ⅔ shekel (1 Sm 13:21).
- pine**. Translation disputed, versions varying between plane, pine, box tree, fir, etc (see Neh 8:15; SS 1:17; Is 41:19; 60:13; Eze 27:6).
- pinnacle**. Part of temple; edge of roof or battlement have been conjectured (Mt 4:5; Lk 4:9).
- Pinon** (pî'non). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1:52).
- pipe**. Woodwind instrument (Gn 4:21; Jb 21:12; 30:31; Ps 150:4. KJ: organ). See also *flute*; *music*.
- Pira** (pi'râ). Perhaps repetition of Caphira (1 Esd 5:19).
- Piram** (pi'räm). Amorite king (Jos 10:3-27).
- Pirathon** (pi'rä-thön, height). Home of Abdon (Ju 12:13-15) and Benaiah (2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:31) in Ephraim (probably 7½ mi SW of Shechem).
- Pisgah, Mount** (piz'gä). Headland of Abarim mts opposite Jericho (Nm 21:20; 23:14; Dt 3:17, 27; 4:49; 34:1; Jos 12:3; 13:20). See **Ashdod-pisgah**.
- Pishon** (pi'shön). River of Eden (Gn 2:11 [KJ: Pison]; Slr 24:25 [KJ: Phison]).

Pisidia (pi-sid'ī-ā). Land in S Asia Minor N of Pamphylia (Acts 13:14; 14:24).

Pison (pi'sōn). See *Pishon*.

Pispa, Pispah (pis'pā). Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).

pistachio nut (pis-tāsh'ī-6). Tree whose fruit contains greenish seed used in cooking (Gn 43:11. KJ, RV: nuts).

pit. 1. Hole dug for well or cistern (Gn 37:24); used for prison (Gn 37:24; Is 24:22); burial (Ps 28:1; Is 38:18), trap (2 Sm 23:20; Eze 19:8). 2. Death, grave, beyond of death (Jb 33:18-30; Ps 28:1; 30:3; Is 14:15, 19). See *abyss*; *sheol*.

pitch. Asphalt or bitumen (Gn 6:14; Ex 2:3; Is 34:9).

pitcher. See *homes* 5.

Pithom (pi'thōm, dwelling of Atum, sun-god). Egyptian store-city in Goshen (Ex 1:11).

Pithon (pi'thōn). Great-grandson of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:35).

pity. Compassion; sorrow over suffering of others. Attribute of God (Ps 103:13; Jon 4:11 [KJ: spare]; Ja 5:11; 1 Ptr 3:8); enjoined on believers (Pr 19:17 [RSV: kind]; Is 1:17; Mt 18:23-35).

plague. 1. Calamity or affliction (Ex 11:1). 2. Epidemic (1 Sm 5; 2 Sm 24:13-25). 3. 10 plagues of Egypt (Ex 7-12).

plain. See *Arabah*; *oak*.

plane (KJ: chestnut in Gn 30:37; Eze 31:8; pine in Is 41:19; 60:13). Tree which grows along water in Syria and Mesopotamia.

planets. Constellations (as RSV. 2 K 23:5. RV marg: twelve signs).

plaster. Used on walls of houses and palaces (Lv 14:41-48; Dn 5:5); to cover stones before engraving (Dt 27:2, 4).

pledge. 1. Security for loan (Dt 24:10-13, 17). See also *loan*. 2. Wager (as RSV. 2 K 18:23; Is 36:8).

Pleiades (pi'e-yā-dēz, H kimah, cluster). Stars in constellation Taurus (Jb 9:9; 38:31; Am 5:8 [KJ: seven stars]).

plow. See *agriculture* 2.

plowshare. H maharesah (plowshare), eth (plowbeam, plowshare, mattock). Stone or point of plow (1 Sm 13:20 [KJ, RV: share . . . coulter; RSV: plowshare . . . mattock]; Is 2:4; Jl 3:10; Mi 4:3). See also *agriculture* 2.

plummet. See *trade* 5.

Pochereth-hazebaim (pōk'e-rēth-hā-zē-bā'im). Division of Solomon's servants which returned from Babylon (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59. KJ: Pochereth of Zebaim). KJ, RV: Phacareth, the sons of Sabi (Sabie) in 1 Esd 5:34.

poets. See *husks*.

poetry. H poetry characterized by rhythm, parallelism, alliteration, rhyme, or other word plays. Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon, sections in prophets are examples of poetry.

poison. Substance which produces morbid or deadly effect; usually venom of serpents (Dt 32:24, 33; Jb 20:16; Ps 140:3). Figuratively, affliction (Jb 6:4); that which causes physical, mental, spiritual pain or ruin (Dt 32:32, 33; Ps 58:4), as wickedness (Jb 20:16; Am 6:12).

police (G 'abdouchos, staffbearer. L licitor). Petty officer, often attendant of magistrate, roughly equivalent to constable, policeman (Acts 16:35, 38. KJ, RV: sergeants).

Pollux (pōl'uks). See *Twin Brothers*.

pomegranate (pōm'grān-īt). See *orchard* 4.

pommel (pūm'el). Bowl-shaped capital of pillar (2 Ch 4:12, 13. RV, RSV: bowl). Bowl in 1 K 7:41.

Pontius (pōn'shus). See *Pilate*.

Pontus (pōn'tus, sea). Region of NE Asia Minor; Roman province in NT times (Acts 2:9; 18:2; 1 Ptr 1:1).

pool. Reservoir for collecting water (2 K 18:17; 20:20; Neh 2:14; Is 7:3; 22:11; 36:2).

poor. See *poverty*.

poplar (H libneh, white). Probably storax, lower surface of whose leaves is white (Gn 30:37; Hos 4:13; 14:5 [KJ, RV: Lebanon]).

Poratha (pō-rā'thā, liberal). Son of Haman (Est 9:8).

porch. Veranda-chamber (Ju 3:23. RSV: vestibule); colonnade, portico (Jn 5:2. RSV: portico); vestibule, hall (1 Ch 28:11. RSV: vestibule); passage from street to inner hall (Mt 26:71).

Porcius (pōr'shi-us). See *Festus*.

porcupine (pōr'kū-pin). See *bittern*.

porphyry (pōr'fi-ri. KJ, RV: red marble). Rock with dark-red groundmass (Est 1:6).

porpoise (pōr'pus). See *badger*.

porter. See *gatekeeper*.

Posidonius (pōs-i-dō'nī-us). Envoy of Nicanor (2 Mac 14:19).

post. Runner, messenger, courier (Est 8:10, 14; Jb 9:25).

pot. Clay or metal vessel of varied design (Ju 6:19; 2 K 4:38; Jb 41:20, 31; Lm 4:2 [KJ, RV: pitcher]).

Potiphar (pō'tī-fēr, who is of the sun). Captain of Pharaoh's guard (Gn 37:36; 39:1).

Potiphra (pō-tī'fēr-ā, who is of the sun. KJ: Potipherah). Egyptian; priest of On; father-in-law of Joseph (Gn 41:45, 50; 46:20).

Potsherd Gate (pōt'shūrd). See *East Gate*.

potage. Stew of meat, vegetables (Gn 25:29, 30, 34; 2 K 4:38-40; Hg 2:12).

potter, potter's field, potter's wheel, pottery. See *trade* 6.

pound. OT: H maneh (50 shekels. 1 K 10:17; Ez 2:69; Neh 7:71. RSV: mina). NT: G mna (100 drachmas, Lk 19:13-25); G litra (12 ozs. Jn 12:3; 19:39).

poverty. OT took negative view of beggary (Ps 37:25; Pr 20:4). Poverty caused by laziness (Pr 10:4; 14:23; 20:13), calamities (Ju 10:6-17), oppression (Is 5:8; Mt 23:14). Regulations protected poor: gleanings (Lv 19:9, 10), sabbatical year (Ex 23:11; Lv 25:6), year of jubilee (Lv 25:8-30), prompt wages (Dt 24:14, 15), festivals (Dt 16:11, 14), laws on usury and pledges (Ex 22:25-27); compassionate man extolled (Ps 41:1; Pr 14:21; 29:7).

praetorian guard. Guard of imperial palace and occupants (Ph 1:13. KJ: all the palace).

praetorium (prē-tō'rī-um). 1. Headquarters of general. 2. Palace of governor, as of Pilate (Mt 27:27 [KJ: common hall]; Mk 15:16; Jn 18:28 [KJ: hall of judgment, judgment hall]; 18:33 [KJ: judgment hall]; 19:9 [KJ: judgment hall]). Palace of Herod at Caesarea (Acts 23:35. KJ: judgment hall).

praise. Glorify God with jubilation or formal worship, especially worship (Ex 15:1-19; 1 Sm 2:1-10; Ps 24:7-10; 47:67; 95-100; Ro 1:25; 16:25-27; 2 Co 11:31; Gl 1:5; Eph 3:20, 21; Rv 1:5, 6).

prayer (prār). Communication with God; prayers of Moses largely intercessory prayers (Ex 32:11-13, 31, 32; Nm 11:11-15; Dt 9:18-21); psalms are prayers of covenant people to covenant God, usually content of concrete experience seen in

spiritual depth; closely associated with sacrifice (Gn 12:8; 26:25) and hence with temple (1 K 8:30, 33; Ps 5:7). In NT prayer is in name of Jesus (Jn 15:16; 14:13) because He is our right to pray (Gl 4:1-7), our new covenant (Mk 14:24; 1 Co 11:25; 2 Co 3:14; Heb 8; 9; 10), author and intercessor (Mt 6:9-13; Lk 11:1-4; Ro 8:34; Heb 4:14-16; 7:25); Holy Spirit through Word of Christ source of prayer (Ro 8:15, 16, 26, 27). Prayers are formal (Ps; Mt 6:9-13; 26:30; Lk 23:46) or spontaneous (Jn 17; Lk 18:13; 1 Th 5:17), community (Acts 1:14) or individual (Mt 6:6; 14:23; Phmn 4), at set times and places (Acts 2:42; 6:4; 16:13), at all times and places (Eph 6:18; 1 Th 5:17; 1 Ti 2:8). Attitudes: uplifted hands (Ps 28:2; 1 Ti 2:8), kneeling (1 K 8:54; Acts 9:40), prostrating (Mt 26:39), standing (Mt 6:5).

preacher, preaching. Prophetic message of OT, whether denunciation, revelation of God's will, or promise (Eze 20:46 [KJ, RV: drop thy word]; Jer 11:6 [KJ, RV, RSV: proclaim]; Is 61:1 [RSV: bring]). Preaching in NT centered in story of Jesus (Acts 2:14-40; 3:11-26). Sermons included Law and Gospel (Mt 4:17; Lk 3:3-14; 4:18; Acts 2:14-40; 17:22-31).

predestination (prē-dēs-ti-nā-shun). God's election concerning children of God whereby He predestinated them to salvation before foundations of world were laid (Eph 1:4, 5), namely: (1) to reconcile human race with God; (2) to offer Christ's merits and benefits through Word and sacraments; (3) to be active in hearts with Holy Spirit through Word; (4) to receive by grace as sons and heirs of salvation those who repent and accept Christ by faith; (5) to sanctify them; (6) to lead and protect them against devil, world, and flesh; (7) to preserve them to the end if they cling to and remain active in God's Word; (8) to save them eternally (Mt 20:16; 22:14; Mk 13:20-22; Acts 13:48; Ro 8:28-30; 9:11; 11:15; Eph 1:4, 5; 2 Th 2:13; 2 Ti 1:9; 2:10; 1 Pt 1:2).

presbyter (prēz-bi-tēr). See *elder*.

priest. H *kohen*, G *hieros*. 1. Person who ministered before God; originally individuals (Gn 4:3, 4), fathers of families (Gn 12:7; 13:18; 26:25; 33:20); God through Moses designated Aaron and his sons priests (Ex 28:1); selected according to rigid standards (Lv 21:16-24); consecrated, ministered in special garments in sanctuary, taught people, inquired of divine will (Ex 28; 29); divided into 24 courses, each serving week at time (1 Ch 24:1-19). Kings (2 Sm 6:17; 1 Kgs 3:3, 4), judges (Ju 6:17-21; 13:15-20), prophets (1 Kgs 18:30-38) sacrificed. 2. Chief, or high, priest supervised priests; offered sin offering (Lv 4), sacrifice on Day of Atonement (Lv 16); consulted God by Urim and Thummim (Nm 27:21; 1 Sm 30:7, 8); in addition to priest's garment (breches, coat, girdle, cap) he wore breastplate (with Urim and Thummim), ephod, girdle, miter (Ex 28). See also *Aaron*. 3. In NT Jesus Christ is only High Priest, in whom Levitical priesthood is abolished (Jn 14:6; 1 Ti 2:5, 6; Heb 5:7-10). See also *Jesus Christ*, *Offices*. 4. Believers are priests through participation in Christ and His priestly activity (Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19-25; 13:15; 1 Pt 2:5, 9; Rv 1:5, 6). 5. Servant of king (2 Sm 8:18. KJ: chief rulers. See 1 Ch 18:17).

priest, high. See *priest* 2; 3.

prince. 1. Head of family or tribe (Gn 25:16; Ju 5:15; 1 Ch 4:38). 2. King (1 Sm 9:16. KJ: captain). 3. In general: ruler, governor, magistrate, satrap, royal descendant (Nm 22:8; 1 Sm 18:30; 2 Ch 12:5, 6; Est 1; 2 K 10:13 [KJ, RV: children of the king]; Dn 6:1 [RV, RSV: satrap]). 4. Spiritual ruler (Is 9:6). 5. Ruler of demons (Mt 9:34).

principality (prin-si-pāl'i-ti). 1. Rule, ruler (as RV, RSV, Eph 1:21; Tts 3:1). 2. Order of angels (Ro 8:38; Eph 3:10; 6:12; Cl 1:16; 2:15).

Prisca, Priscilla (pris'kă, pri-sil'ă, little old woman). Wife of Aquila; had church in their house; taught Apollos; helped Paul (Acts 18:2, 18, 26; Ro 16:3; 1 Co 16:19; 2 Ti 4:19).

prison. 1. Oldest prisons were wells or dungeons (Gn 37:24; Jer 38:6-13). During period of kings prison was part of palace (1 K 22:27; Jer 32:2) or private building (Jer 37:15). Herods and Romans had royal prisons (Lk 3:20; Acts 12:4; 23:10, 35). 2. Synonym for abyss, abode of Satan (Rv 20:7; 1 Pt 3:19. See Jude 6).

Prochorus (prōk'ō-rus, leader of chorus). One of 7 who performed social service (Acts 6:5).

proconsul (prō-kōn'sul. KJ: deputy). Governor of Roman province administered by Senate (Acts 13:7; 18:12; 19:38).

profane (H *halal*, open; G *bebeloo*, desecrate). 1. To make common, or defile (Ex 31:14; Lv 19:8, 12; Eze 22:26; Mt 12:5). 2. Common as opposed to holy (Eze 22:26; 42:20. RV, RSV: common).

prognosticator (prōg-nōs'ti-kā-tēr). Fortune-teller alled by moon (Is 47:13. RSV: who at new moon predict).

promise. Assertion that God would raise deliverer or Messiah (Gn 3:15; 12:3; Ro 4:13; 9:8; Gl 3:14-19). Promises of OT fulfilled in Christ (Acts 13:23, 32, 33; Ro 1:2, 3; 15:8; Gl 3:14; 2 Co 1:20). Believers are heirs of promise (Ro 4:16; Gl 3:16, 26-29; 4:28). Faith is correlative to promise, brings blessing (Gl 3:1-14).

prophet (H *nabi'*, announce; *ro'eh*, seer; *kozeh*, seer. G *prophetes*, speak for). Divinely inspired forthteller (1 Sm 10:6; Jer 1:2; Eze 1:1; Hos 1:1; 1 Pt 1:11; 2 Pt 1:21) who rebuked sin (2 Sm 12; Is 58:1; Eze 3:17), showed God's mercy (Is 40; 53), doing this in association with acts of past, present, and future with constant emphasis on God's acts; hence Messiah has prominent place in prophecy. Came from various walks of life (Am 1:1). There were also schools of prophets (1 Sm 19:19, 20; 2 K 2:3, 5; 4:38; 6:1).

propitiation (prō-pish-i-ā-shun, H *kaphar*, cover; G *ilaskesthai*, incline toward). In OT used in connection with sacrifice, when in some way blood covered sin and effected atonement (Lv 14:18; 17:11; 19:22). God also forgives without sacrifice (Is 6:7; 27:9; Eze 16:23). Jesus by His blood exercised propitiative function and effected atonement between God and men (Ro 3:25; 1 Jn 2:2; 4:10. RSV: expiation).

proselyte (prōs'e-lit). From earliest times there were sojourners (strangers) in Israel who obeyed certain rules (Ex 20:10; Lv 17:10, 15; 18:26; 20:2; 22:18; 24:16). They could become part of Israel by circumcision (Ex 12:48, 49. Exceptions: Dt 23:3, 8). In NT there were people who

g.Hd. 9.22

observed some or all features of Jewish religion (Mt 23:15; Acts 13:43 [KJ: religious proselytes; RV: devout proselytes; RSV: devout converts to Judaism]), or were simply God-fearers (Acts 10:2).

prostitution (prós-ti-tú'shun). See *harlot*.
proverb. Pithy saying expressing familiar or useful truth; *H mashal*, maxim (Gn 10:9; 1 Sm 10:12; Dt 28:37; Pr).

Proverbs, Book of. Book of Writings (Hagiographa) and Wisdom. Literature attributed to Solomon (1:1; 10:1; 25:1), known for wisdom (1 K 4:29, 32). Wise man recognizes God in all things. Thought of God is reflected everywhere, especially in wise life. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-7). 2. Praise of Wisdom (1:7-9:18). 3. Proverbs of Solomon (10:1-22:16). 4. Words of the Wise (22:17-24:22). 5. Sayings of the Wise (24:23-34). 6. Proverbs of Solomon (25-29). 7. Words of Agur (30). 8. Words of Lemuel (31:1-9). 9. Good Wife (31:10-31).

providence (pröv'i-dens). Activity of God whereby He uninterruptedly upholds, governs, directs entire creation (Jb 9:5, 6; 28:25; Ps 104:10-25; 145:15; 147:9; Mt 4:4; 6:26-28; Lk 12:6, 7; Acts 17:25-28; Heb 1:3).

province. Unit of country, especially of Persian (satrapies) and Roman empires (Ez 2:1; 5:8; Acts 23:34; 25:1).

Psalms, Book of (sämz, H t'hillim, songs of praise. G psalms, poem sung to music of stringed instruments). Longest of hagiographa. Authors given in titles: Moses (90), David (3-9, 11-32, 34-41, 51-65, 68-70, 86, 101, 103, 108-110, 122, 124, 131, 133, 138-145), Solomon (72, 127), Asaph (50, 73-83), sons of Korah (42, 44-49, 84, 85, 87, 88), Heman (88), Ethan (89). Meaning of titles is sometimes conjectured: musical directions, instruments, melodies, liturgical instructions, occasions, descriptive. Hebrew Psalter divided into five books: 1-41. 2. 42-72. 3. 73-89. 4. 90 to 106. 5. 107-150. See *music*; *poetry*.

psaltery (RSV: harp). *H nebel*. Stringed instrument (1 Sm 10:5; Ps 57:8; 71:22; Dn 3:5); at times 10 strings (Ps 33:2; 144:9). See also *music*.

Ptolemais (töl-ä-mä'is). See *Accho*.

Ptolemy (töl-ä-mi). 1. Macedonian dynasty: ruled Egypt (323-31 BC): Ptolemy I; Soter (323-285 BC); Ptolemy II; Philadelphus (285-246 BC); Septuagint translated in his reign. Ptolemy III (c 246-222 BC). Ptolemy IV; Philopator (222-205 BC; 3 Mac 1:1-5). Ptolemy V; Epiphanes (205-181 BC). Ptolemy VI; Philometor (181-145 BC; 1 Mac 10:51 to 58; 11:1-18); showed favor to Jews. Ptolemy VII; Physcon (145-117 BC; 1 Mac 15:16). 2. Ptolemy Marron, a general (2 Mac 4:45; 6:8; 8:8); fought Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 3:38; 2 Mac 10:12). 3. Ptolemy, son-in-law of Simon (1 Mac 16:11-23). 4. Father of Lysimachus (Ap Est 11:1).

Pua (pü'ä). See *Puvah*.

Puah (pü'ä). 1. Egyptian midwife (Ex 1:15). 2. Father of Tola, judge (Ju 10:1). 3. See *Puvah*.

publican (RSV: tax collector). Tax-collector for Romans; used tax-farming system; hated by Jews (Mt 9:10; 18:17; Lk 3:12, 13; 19:2).

Publius (püb'lü-us, common). Chief man of Melita (Acts 28:7, 8).

Pudens (pü'denz, modest). Roman Christian (2 Ti 4:21).

Puhites (pü'hits). See *Puthites*.

Pul (pül). 1. African country and people; probably Put. 2. Another name (Babylonian: Pulu) for Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:19; 1 Ch 5:26).

pulse. Leguminous plants and seeds (peas, beans, etc. Dn 1:12-16. RSV: vegetable).

punishment. Purpose of punishment in OT was to eradicate evil (Dt 13:5), deter crime (Dt 17:13). Law based on justice, punishment matched crime (Ex 21:23-25; Lv 24:17-21; Dt 19:21). Crimes concerned persons, property, morals (Ex 20-23; Lv 5; 19; Dt 19). Capital punishment consisted in stoning (Ex 19:13; Dt 13:10). Romans introduced beheading (Mt 14:10), hanging (practiced already by Babylonians, Est 2:23. Jews hanged body after death, Dt 21:23), crucifixion (Mk 15:21-25). Other punishments: beating (Ex 21:20; Dt 22:18; 25:2, 3; 1 K 12:14), imprisonment (Jer 32:2), fines (Dt 22:19, 29). Crimes considered sins against God (Ps 51:4). Christ procured forgiveness for mankind by bearing punishment for sin (Acts 2:38; 10:38-43; 13:37-39; Eph 1:7; Cl 1:14; Heb 9:22). Eternal punishment for unbeliever (Mt 25:46). See also *eschatology*; *Gehenna*; *hell*; *judgment*.

Punites (pü'nits). Descendants of Puvah (Nm 26:23).

Punon (pü'nön, darkness?). Encampment of Israel E of Edom (Nm 33:42, 43).

Pur (pür, lot). Lot cast to destroy Jews (Est 3:7; 9:24, 26). See *Purim*.

Purah (pürä, branch. KJ: Phurah). Gideon's servant (Ju 7:10, 11).

purification. Jews endeavored to maintain racial (Dt 23:3, 4; Ez 10), bodily (Mk 7:4; Jn 13:6), ceremonial cleanness. Rites provided for purification of land (Dt 21:1-9), after contact with dead (Lv 5:2, 3; Nm 19), women after childbirth (Lv 12), skin diseases (Lv 14), and others. Christ emphasized that purity comes from heart (Mk 7:18-23).

Purim (pür'im). Name from Pur (Est 9:24-26). Jewish feast, celebrated with hilarity and charity, on 14th and 15th Adar, to commemorate deliverance of Jews by Esther (Est 3:7; 9:24-32).

Purim, Letter of. Letter interpreted by Lysimachus (Ap Est 11:1. KJ: Phurim; RV: Phural).

purple. Color worn by wealthy and high officials (Ju 8:26; 1 Mac 8:14; Lk 16:19). Included hues between violet and crimson (see Mt 27:28). See *color*.

Put (püt). 1. Son of Ham (Gn 10:6 [KJ: Phut]; 1 Ch 1:8). 2. African country and people associated with Egyptians; identified with Libya or Punt (Is 66:19 [KJ, RV: Puth]; Eze 27:10 [KJ: Phut]; 38:5 [KJ: Libya]; Nah 3:9; Jdth 2:23 [KJ: Phud]). See also *Lehabim*; *Libyans*.

Puteoli (pü-të'ö-li), Italian harbor 8 mi W of Naples (Acts 28:13). Modern Pozzuoli.

Puthites (pü'thits. KJ: Puhites). Judahite family (1 Ch 2:53).

Putiel (pü'ti-él, given by God?). Father-in-law of Eleazar (Ex 6:25).

Puvah (pü'vä). Son of Issachar; founder of family (Gn 46:13 [KJ: Phuvah]; Nm 26:23 [KJ: Pua]). Pua in 1 Ch 7:1.

pygarg (pi'gärg). See *ibex*.

Pyrrhus (pir'üs). Father of Sopater (Acts 20:4. KJ omits).

Q

quail. Resident in Egypt and Palestine and also migratory, passing Gulf of Aqabah to Sinai (Ex 16:13; Nm 11:31, 32; Ps 105:40).

quarry. See *trade* 11.

quart. See *measures* 2; 3.

Quartus (kwōr'tus, fourth). Corinthian Christian (Ro 16:23).

quaternion (kwā-tūr'nī-un). Roman guard of 4 soldiers (Acts 12:4. RSV: squad. See Jn 19:23).

queen. 1. H g:birah, mistress (i. e., king's woman of power). Influential queen (1 K 11:19; 2 K 10:13), or king's mother (1 K 15:13; 2 Ch 15:16). H g:bereth, mistress of kingdoms (Is 47:5, 7. KJ, RV: lady). 2. H malkah, queen regnant or king's chief wife (1 K 10:1; Est 1:9; 2:22). 3. H shegal, king's wife distinguished from concubine (Neh 2:6). Wives in Dn 5:2, 3.

queen of heaven. Astarte, Semitic deity (Babylonian Ishtar) of female fertility (Jer 7:18; 44:17-25).

queen of the South. Queen of Sheba (Mt 12:42; Lk 11:31. See 1 K 10:1-13; 2 Ch 9:1-12).

quicksands. See *Syrtis*.

Quintus Memmius (kwīn'tus mēm'i-us). Roman legate to Jews (2 Mac 11:34).

Quirinius, Publius Sulpicius (kwī-rin'i-us, pūb'li-us sūl-pish'us. KJ: Cyrenius). Governor of Syria when Caesar Augustus issued decree for census in which Joseph enrolled (Lk 2:2). He was governor of Syria AD 6-10, and historicity of Luke on this point is questioned. Some hold there is textual corruption; others that he was governor 4 BC-AD 1 and also AD 6-10.

quiver. See *archery*.

R

Raama, Raamah (rā'ā-mā). Son of Cush; tribe in SW Arabia (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9; Eze 27:22).

Raamiah (rā-ā-mi'ā, tremble before Lord, or Lord has thundered). Leader of Jews who returned from captivity (Neh 7:7). Reelalah in Ez 2:2. Resalah (KJ: Reesalas; RV: Resalas) in 1 Esd 5:8.

Raameses (rā-ām'sēz). 1. Store city (and region) in NE Egypt built by Hebrew labor (Ex 1:11); capital of 19th dynasty. Rameses in Gn 47:11; Ex 12:37; Nm 33:3, 5. 2. See *Pharaoh* 4.

Rabbah (rāb'ā, great). 1. Chief Ammonite city (Dt 3:11 [KJ: Rabbath]; Jos 13:25; 2 Sm 11:1; 12:27-29; 1 Ch 20:1; Jer 49:2, 3; Eze 21:20 [KJ: Rabbath]; 25:5; Am 1:14). Named Philadelphia by Ptolemy Philadelphus. Modern Amman. 2. City of Judah (Jos 15:60).

Rabbath (rāb'āth). See *Rabbah* 1.

Rabbi (rāb'i, my master). Jewish title of respect for spiritual leader and instructor (Mt 23:7, 8; Mk 10:51 [KJ: Lord; RSV: Master]; Jn 1:38, 49; 3:2, 26; 6:25). KJ: Master in Jn 4:31; 9:2; 11:8. Rabboni in Jn 20:16.

Rabbith (rāb'ith, populous). City of Issachar (Jos 19:20).

Rabboni (rā-bō'nī). See *Rabbi*.

Rabmag (rāb'māg, chief soothsayer). Title of office (Jer 39:3, 13).

Rabsaces (rāb'sā-sēz). See *Rabshakeh*.

Rabsaris (rāb'sā-ris, chief eunuch). Assyrian title of high official (2 K 18:17; Jer 39:3, 13).

Rabshakeh (rāb'shā-kē, chief officer). Assyrian title of high official (2 K 18:17-37; 19:4-8; Is 36; 37:4, 8; Sir 48:18 [KJ: Rabsaces]).

raca (rā-kā, empty, worthless). Aramaic term of contempt (Mt 5:22. RSV: insults).

Racal (rā'kāl. KJ: Rachal). Town in Judah (1 Sm 30:29).

race. Greek, Roman contest (1 Co 9:24; Heb 12:1). See also *games*.

Rachab (rā'kāb). See *Rahab*.

Rachal (rā'kāl). See *Racal*.

Rachel (rā'chel, ewe). Daughter of Laban; favorite wife of Jacob; mother of Joseph, Benjamin (Gn 29-35; Jer 31:15 [KJ: Rahel]).

Raddai (rād'ā-i, trampling). Brother of David (1 Ch 2:14).

Ragae (rā'jē). See *Rages*.

Ragau (rā'gō). 1. See *Rages*. 2. See *Reu*.

Rages (rā'jēz). City of Media (Tob 1:14).

Ragau (RSV: Ragae) in Jdth 1:5, 15.

Raguel (rā-gū'el). 1. See *Jethro*. 2. Father-in-law of Tobias (Tob 3:7).

Rahab (rā'hāb, broad). Harlot of Jericho; house on wall; hid Israelite spies (Jos 2:1-21; 6:17-25; Ru 4:21; Mt 1:5 [KJ: Rachab]).

Rahab (rā'hāb, violent one). Monster representing sea power and violence (Jb 26:12 [KJ: the proud]; Ps 89:10); applied to Egypt (Ps 87:4; Is 30:7 [KJ: strength]; 51:9).

Raham (rā'hām, pity). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:44).

Rahel (rā'hél). See *Rachel*.

raiment. See *dress*.

rain. Rainy season in Palestine: Oct-Apr; dry season: May-Oct; early rain: Oct, Nov (Ps 84:6; Is 30:23; Jer 5:24; Ja 5:7); later rain: Mar, Apr (Jb 29:23; Pr 16:15; Jer 3:3; 5:24; Zch 10:1; Ja 5:7). Figuratively, teaching and counsel (Dt 32:2; Jb 29:21-25); Word (Is 55:10); righteousness and peace (Ps 72:6), blessings of believers (Ps 84:5, 6); destructive judgments (Jb 20:23; Eze 38:22); nagging (Pr 19:13); oppression (Pr 28:3); favor of king (Pr 16:15).

rainbow. Sign of God's covenant that flood should not again occur (Gn 9:12-17).

raisin, **cake of raisins**. Dried, pressed grapes (1 Sm 25:18; 1 Ch 16:3 [KJ: flagon of wine]). See also *vineyard* 4.

Rakem (rā'kēm, variegated). Descendant of Manasseh (1 Ch 7:16).

Rakkath (rāk'āth). Fortified city of Naphthali, probably on Sea of Galilee (Jos 19:35).

Rakkon (rāk'ōn). Town of Dan (Jos 19:46).

ram. Male of sheep; used for food (Gn 31:38), sacrifice (Gn 15:9; 22:13; Lv 1:10; 5:15; 6:6; Nm 7:28; 29); skins for covering of tabernacle (Ex 26:14); horns for trumpets (Jos 6:4-20).

Ram (rām, high). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:9; Ru 4:19; Mt 1:3 [KJ: Aram]). Arni (KJ: Aram) in Lk 3:33. 2. Son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:25, 27). 3. Elihu was "of the family of Ram" (Jb 32:2).

ram, battering. See *armor*.

Rama (rā'mā). See *Ramah* 1.

Ramah (rā'mā, height). 1. Town of Benjamin 5 mi N of Jerusalem near Deborah's palm tree and Rachel's tomb (Jos 18:25; Ju 4:5; 19:10-15; 1 K 15:17-22; Jer 31:15; 40:1; Mt 2:18 [KJ; Rama]); peopled by Benjaminites after captivity (Ez 2:26; Neh 7:30; 11:33; 1 Esd 5:20 [KJ; Cirama; RV: Kirama]). Modern el-Ram. 2. Boundary town of Asher (Jos 19:29). 3. Fortified town of Naphtali (Jos 19:36). 4. See *Ramoth-gilead*. 5. Town in Ephraim's mountains; Samuel's birthplace (1 Sm 1:1, 19), residence (1 Sm 7:17; 8:4), burial place (1 Sm 25:1). Ramathaim-zophim in 1 Sm 1:1. Possibly Arimathea of NT. 6. See *Ramath-negeb*.

Ramath (rā'māth). See *Ramath-negeb*.

Ramathaim (rā-mā-thā'im). See *Ramathem*.

Ramathaim-zophim (rā-mā-thā'im-zō'fīm, twin heights of watchers or Zophim). See *Ramah* 5.

Ramathem (rām'ā-thēm). Part of Samaria added to Judah (1 Mac 11:34. RV: Ramathaim. RSV: Ramamin). Probably same as Ramathaim-zophim.

Ramathite (rām'āth-it). Inhabitant of Ramah (1 Ch 27:27).

Ramath-lehi (rām'āth-lē'hī, height of jaw-bone). See *Lehi*.

Ramath-mizpeh (rām'āth-miz'pē, height of watchtower). See *Ramoth-gilead*.

Ramath-negeb (rām'āth-nēg'ēb. KJ: Ramath of the south; RV: Ramah of the Negeb). Place on S boundary of Simeon (Jos 19:8). KJ: south Ramoth; RV: Ramoth of the South; RSV: Ramoth of the Negeb in 1 Sm 30:27. Identified with Baalath-beer.

Rameses (rām'ē-sēz). See *Pharaoh* 4; *Ramesses*.

Ramiah (rā-mī'ā, high is Lord). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:25; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ; Hermas; RV: Hiermas]).

Ramoth (rām'ōth, heights). See *Jeremoth* 8; *Jarmuth* 2; *Ramath-negeb*; *Ramoth-gilead*.

Ramoth-gilead, **Ramoth in Gilead** (rām'ōth-gil'ē-ād, heights of Gilead. Ramah in 2 K 8:29; 2 Ch 22:6. Ramath-mizpeh in Jos 13:26. Mizpah or Mizpeh in Ju 10:17; 11:11, 29, 34). Amorite city E of Jordan and Levitical city of refuge in Gad (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8; 21:38); home of Jephthah (Ju 11:34); residence of taxgatherer of Solomon (1 K 4:13); Ahab slain there (1 K 22:1-38); burned by Judas Macabaeus (1 Mac 5:35 [KJ; Maspha]).

ransom. Price paid for recovery of person or thing (Ex 21:30; see 1 Co 6:19, 20).

Rapha, rā'fā, he healed). 1. Son of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:2). 2. See *Rephaiah* 4.

Raphael (rā'fā-ēl). Archangel (Tob 3:17; 12:15).

Raphah (rā'fā). See *Rephaiah* 4.

Raphaim (rā'fā-im). Ancestor of Judith (Jdt 8:1).

Raphon (rā'fōn). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:37).

Raphu (rā'fū, healed). Benjaminites; father of spy Palti (Nm 13:9).

Rasses (rā'sēz). Country laid waste by Holofernes (Jdt 2:23).

Rathamim (rā-thā'mīm). See *Ramathem*.

Rathumus (rā-thū'mus). See *Rehum* 2.

raven. Unclean bird of crow family (Gn 8:7; Lv 11:15; Dt 14:14; Jb 38:41; Ps 147:9; Pr 30:17; SS 5:11; Is 34:11; Zph 2:14 [KJ, RV: desolation]; Lk 12:24); fed Elijah (1 K 17:4-6).

Razis (rā'zīs). Elder at Jerusalem (2 Mac 14:37-46).

razor. Used for shaving (Ps 52:2; Is 7:20; Eze 5:1); Levites cleansed with razors (Nm 8:7); Nazirites forbidden to shave their heads (Nm 6:5; see Ju 13:5; 16:17; 1 Sm 1:11). See *hair*.

Reala (rē-ā'yā). See *Realah* 2.

Realah (rē-ā'yā, Lord has seen). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:2). Haroeh in 1 Ch 2:52. 2. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:5. KJ: Reaia). 3. Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:50; 1 Esd 5:3 [KJ: Airus; RV: Jairus]).

reap. See *agriculture* 4.

Reba (rē'bā, fourth). Midianite king slain by Israel in Moab (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21).

Rebecca, **Rebekah** (rē-bēk'ā, noose). Daughter of Bethuel (Gn 22:23); wife of Isaac (Gn 24); mother of Esau and Jacob (Gn 25:21-26).

Rechah (rē'kā. KJ: Rechah). Place in Judah (1 Ch 4:12).

Rechab (rē'kāb, rider). 1. Traitor; with brother slew Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 4:2-12). 2. Jehonadab's father (2 K 10:15; Jer 35:6-19). 3. Malchiah's father (Neh 3:14).

Rechabites (rēk'ā-bīs). Sect which sought to return to nomadic life; abstained from wine, lived in tents, abstained from agriculture (Jer 35).

Rechah (rē'kā). See *Rechah*.

recompense. See *punishment*; *reward*.

reconciliation (rēk-on-sil-i-ā'shun). Removal of enmity between God and world by death of Christ; appropriated by sinner through faith (Acts 10:43; 2 Co 5:18, 19; Eph 2:16).

recorder. Official who kept public documents, wrote annals (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24; 1 K 4:3; 2 K 18:18, 37; 1 Ch 18:15; 2 Ch 34:8; Is 36:3, 22).

Redeemer, redemption. Recovery of mankind from sin and death by obedience and sacrifice of Redeemer Christ (Ro 3:24; Gl 3:13; Eph 1:7; 1 Ptr 1:18, 19; 1 Co 6:19, 20).

Red Sea. Body of water 1,350 mi long, extending from Gulf of Suez to Indian Ocean, with two arms: Gulf of Suez and Gulf of Aqabah. "Red Sea" may refer to Gulf of Suez (Nm 33:10, 11), of Aqabah (1 K 9:26), entire Red Sea (Ex 23:31), or nearby lakes. "Sea of Reeds" (H in Ex 10:19; 13:18; 15:4) possibly Papyrus Marsh between Bitter Lake and Suez. Egyptian Sea (RSV: sea of Egypt) in Is 11:15.

reed. 1. Tall grasses, flags, rushes, reeds. Figuratively, uncertain support (2 K 18:21; Is 36:6; Eze 29:6), fickleness (Mt 11:7; Lk 7:24), weakness or helplessness (Is 42:3; Mt 12:20). 2. See *measures* 1e.

Recliah (rē-ēl-ā'yā). See *Raamah*.

Reelias, **Reelias**, **Reelius** (rē-ēl-i'ā, rē-ēl-i'ās, -us). See *Bigvai* 2.

Reesias (rē-ē-sā'yās). See *Raamah*.

refiner. Worker in precious metals (Jer 6:29; Mal 3:2, 3). See *trade* 7.

refuge, **cities of**. Six Levitical cities for temporary escape of involuntary manslaughter (Nm 35:6, 11-32; Dt 4:43; 19:1-13; Jos 20): Kadesh (Naphtali), Shechem (Ephraim), Hebron (Judah), Golan (Manasseh), Ramoth-gilead (Gad), Bezer (Reuben). See also *murder*.

Regem (rē'gēm, friend). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Regem-melech (rē'gēm-mē'lēk, friend of king). Sent with Sharezer to pray and ask counsel of priests (Zch 7:2).

regeneration (rê-jên-êr-â'shun). Rebirth, or radical transformation of life worked by Holy Spirit through Word whereby life is changed from self-centered to Christ-centered (Jn 1:13; 3:1-12; 1 Ptr 1:23).

Rehahiah (rê-hâ-bî'â, Lorp has enlarged). Moses' grandson (1 Ch 23:17; 24:21; 26:25).

Rehob (rê'hôb, open space). 1. Father of Hadadezer of Zobah (2 Sm 8:3, 12). 2. Levite, sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:11). 3. N border region searched by Israel's spies (Nm 13:21; 2 Sm 10:8). Beth-rehob in Ju 18:28; 2 Sm 10:6. 4. 5. Two cities in Asher, one a Levitical city (Jos 19:28, 30; 21:31; Ju 1:31; 1 Ch 6:75).

Rehoboam (rê-hô-bô'am, enlarger of people). Last king of united kingdom, 1st of Judah; son of Solomon and Naamah (1 K 14:21, 31); lost ten N tribes; Shishak of Egypt captured cities of Judah and Jerusalem (1 K 12; 14; 2 Ch 10-12; Mt 1:7 [KJ: Roboam]).

Rehoboth (rê-hô'bôth, open places). 1. See Rehoboth-ir. 2. Town at well of Isaac (Gn 26:22). 3. Home of Shaul (Gn 36:37; 1 Ch 1:48).

Rehoboth-ir (rê-hô'bôth-êr, open places of the city. KJ: city Rehoboth). Probably suburb of Nineveh (Gn 10:11).

Rehum (rê'hûm, merciful). 1. Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Rolmus]). Nehum in Neh 7:7. 2. Officer of Persia in Palestine who complained against Jews (Ez 4:8, 9, 17, 23; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Rathumus]). 3. Levite; helped repair Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:17). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:25). 5. See Harim 1.

Rei (rê'i, friendly). David's friend (1 K 1:8).

reins (rânz). 1. Kidneys as seat of emotion (RV, RSV: heart. Ps 7:9; 16:7; 26:2; 73:21; Pr 23:16 [RSV: soul]; Jer 12:2; Rv 2:23 [RSV: mind]). 2. Loins (as RV, RSV: Is 11:5).

Rekem (rê'kêm, variegation or friendship). 1. Midianite king slain by Israel (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21). 2. Son of Hebron (1 Ch 2:43, 44). 3. Town in Benjamin (Jos 18:27).

religion. Man's recognition of relationship to God and expression of that relationship; may be correct or perverted (Acts 26:5; Ja 1:26, 27. KJ, RV: godliness in 1 Ti 2:10; 3:16; 2 Ti 3:5. See Acts 17:22; Ro 1; 1 Ti 5:4).

Remaliah (rêm'â-lî'â, Lorp has adorned). Father of Pekah, king of Israel (2 K 15:25-37).

Remeth (rê'mêth). See Jarmuth 2.

remission, remit. Exemption from guilt and penalties of sin; wrought by Christ; offered in Baptism, Lord's Supper, Gospel (in all forms); received through faith (Mt 26:28; Mk 1:4; Lk 1:77; Acts 2:38; 10:43; Heb 9:22. RSV: forgiveness). RV, RSV: pass over in Ro 3:25. Function of remitting and retaining sin given to church (Jn 20:23. RV, RSV: forgive).

Remmon (rêm'ôn). See Rimmon 1.

Remmon-methoar (rêm'ôn-mêth'ô-âr). See Rimmon 3.

remnant. 1. People who survived calamity (Jos 12:4; 13:12). 2. Righteous minority in Israel which would survive purging and remain faithful to God; believers added from all peoples to form church (Is 10:20-23; 11:11, 12; Jer 32:38, 39; Zph 3:13; Zch 8:12; Ro 9:27).

Remphan (rêm'fân). See Rephan.

repentance. Total change of heart and life, worked by God, whereby person is changed from rebellious state to one of harmony with God; embraces contrition and faith (Jer 31:18, 19; Mk 1:4; Lk 3:3, 8; Acts 5:31; 26:29).

Raphael (rê'fâ-êl, God healed). Levite; sanctuary doorkeeper (1 Ch 26:7).

Rephah (rê'fâ, riches). Ancestor of Joshua (1 Ch 7:25).

Raphael (rê'fâ-yâ, Lorp has healed). 1. Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:21). 2. Simeonite captain against Amalekites (1 Ch 4:42, 43). 3. Descendant of Issachar (1 Ch 7:2). 4. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 9:43). Raphah (KJ: Rapha) in 1 Ch 8:37. 5. Repairer of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:9).

Rephaim (rê'fâ-im, giants). 1. See giants 2. Valley running SW of Jerusalem to Bethlehem (Jos 15:8; 18:16 [KJ: giants]; 2 Sm 5:18, 22; 23:13; 1 Ch 11:15; 14:9).

Rephan (rê'fân KJ: Remphan). Star god worshiped by Israelites in desert (Acts 7:43). Identified with Chiun.

Rephidim (rê'fî-dîm). Israelite camp between Sin and Sinai (Ex 17:1; 19:2; Nm 33:14, 15).

reprobate (rêp'rô-bât). 1. Given to blind wickedness (Ps 15:4 [KJ: vile person]; Ro 1:28 [RSV: base]; Tts 1:16 [RSV: unfit]). 2. Rejected; failed (Jer 6:30 [RV, RSV: refuse]; 2 Co 13:6, 7 [RSV: failed to meet the test]). 3. False (2 Ti 3:8. RSV: counterfeit).

Resaiah, Resais (rê-sâ'yâ, -yâs). See Raamiah.

Resen (rê'sên). Assyrian city, probably suburb of Nineveh built by Nimrod (Gn 10:11, 12).

Resheph (rê'shêf, flame). Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:25).

rest. Goal to which God is leading His people; consummation of deliverance (Heb 3:7-4:11).

resurrection (rêz-u-rêk'shun). Body sown in corruption, dishonor, weakness as natural body will be raised in incorruption, honor, glory as spiritual body (1 Co 15:42, 43); Christ is 1st to rise (1 Co 15); resurrection will be universal (2 Co 5:10; Rv 20:21). See judgment.

retribution (rêr-ri-bû'shun). See punishment.

Reu (rê'û, friend). Son of Peleg (Gn 11:18-21; 1 Ch 1:25; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Ragau]).

Reuben (rô'bên, see a son). Firstborn son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:32); brought mother mandrakes (Gn 30:14-16); immoral with father's concubine (Gn 35:22; 49:3, 4); advised against killing Joseph (Gn 37:22, 29, 30; see Gn 42:16, 21, 22); vouched for safety of Benjamin (Gn 42:36-38). Tribe settled E of Jordan (Nm 1:20, 21; 32; Jos 13:15-23); pastoral (Nm 32); indifferent in period of judges (Ju 5:15, 16); carried into captivity by Assyrians (1 Ch 5:26).

Reubenites (rô'bên-its). Descendants of Reuben (Nm 26:7; Jos 1:12).

Reuel (rô'êl, God's friend). 1. Son of Esau; ancestor of Edomite clan (Gn 36:4, 10, 13, 17; 1 Ch 1:35, 37). 2. See Jethro. 3. See Deuel. 4. Benjaminites (1 Ch 9:8).

Reumah (rô'mâ, exalted). Nahor's concubine (Gn 22:24).

revelation (rêv-e-lâ'shun). Act whereby God makes Himself and His ways known to men; by appearing as man (Gn 18;

19), visions (Is 6), phenomena (Ex 3:4; 19:18), dreams (Gn 28:12-16), angels (Gn 16:9), words, prophecies.

Revelation, Book of. Last book of NT; apocalyptic; message in visions, symbols, imagery; written by John on Patmos (1:4,9) to 7 churches in Asia Minor (1-3); deals with past, present, especially future to prepare for tribulation and distress. Outline: 1. Introduction (1). 2. Letters to 7 Churches (2; 3). 3. Seven Seals (4-11). 4. War of Dragon (12-19). 5. Victory (20-23).

revenge. See *avenge*.

reward. 1. Wages (Lk 10:7; 1 Ti 5:18). 2. Divine punishment (Rv 22:12; 2 Ptr 2:12-15). 3. Reward of grace. Man is justified by faith (Ro 3:27-31); through faith, life and salvation is given him (Eph 4:8); this new life shows itself in fruits which are testimonies of faith and whereby God crowns His work in us (Mt 6:4; Mk 9:41; Lk 6:23; 1 Co 3:14; Cl 3:24).

Rezeph (rē'zēf, glowing stone). Assyrian city (2 K 19:12; Is 37:12).

Rezia (rē-zī'ā). See *Rizia*.

Rezin (rē-zin). 1. King of Damascus (735 -732 BC); ally of Israel against Judah; defeated and slain by Tiglath-Pileser (2 K 15:37; 16:5, 9; Is 7:1-9; 8:6-8). 2. Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:48; Neh 7:50; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Dalsan]).

Rezon (rē'zon, prince). General of Hadad-ezer; king of Damascus (1 K 11:23-25). See also *Hezion*.

Rhegium (rē'jī-ūm, broken off). Greek-founded city on toe of Italy (Acts 28:13). Modern Reggio.

Rhesa (rē'sā). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:27).

Rhoda (rō'dā, rose). Maiden in home of Mary, mother of Mark (Acts 12:12-15).

Rhodes (rōdz, roses). Island at SW tip of Asia Minor; center of commerce, literature, art; famous for Colossus (Eze 27:15 [KJ, RV: Dedan]; Acts 21:1; 1 Mac 15:23 [KJ: Rhodus]). Dodanlim (Rodanlim) probably Rhodians. See also *Javan*.

Rhodocus (rō'dō-kus). Jewish traitor (2 Mac 13:21).

Rhodus (rō'dus). See *Rhodes*.

Ribai (rī'bī, contention). Benjaminite; father of Ittai (2 Sm 23:29; 1 Ch 11:31).

Riblah (rīb'lā, fertility). 1. City on boundary of Canaan and Israel between Shepham and Sea of Galilee (Nm 34:11). 2. City on Orontes 50 mi S of Hamath; headquarters of Babylonian kings (2 K 23:33; 25:6, 20, 21; Jer 39:5-7; 52; Eze 6:14 [KJ: Diblath; RV: Diblāh]). Modern Riblah.

riddle. H *hidhah* (dark, or hidden, saying). Enigmatic sayings (Dn 8:23; Pr 1:6), proverbs (Pr 1:6); musical meditation (Ps 49:4), oracle (Nm 12:8), parable (Eze 17:2), hard questions (1 K 10:1; 2 Ch 9:1), riddles (Ju 14:12-19).

rie (rī). See *spelt*.

right hand. Used to show God active in performing His purposes (Ex 15:6; Ps 98:1). Jesus' session at right hand of God shows His power (Acts 2:25; 7:55, 56; Heb 1:3. See Mt 28:18).

righteous. 1. Virtuous, right (Mt 27:19; Ph 1:7; 2 Ptr 1:13). 2. In accord with Law and ceremonies (Mk 2:17; Lk 5:32; Ro 5:7). 3. People righteous when properly related to God (Gn 15:6; Ro 1:17).

righteousness. God's righteousness inherent in His nature; becomes known to men through His activity in their behalf (Jer 23:6; Hos 2:19) to save them from tem-

poral and spiritual foes (Is 40-55). Jesus is our Righteousness, center of right relation to God (Ro 1:16, 17; 3:21-26; 1 Co 1:30; 1 Ptr 2:24).

Rimmon (rīm'on, pomegranate). 1. Town in S Judah 9 mi N of Beersheba (Jos 15:32; 19:7 [KJ: Remmon; RSV: En-rimmon]; 1 Ch 4:32; Zch 14:10). See also *En-rimmon*. 2. Rock NE of Ai (Ju 20:45-47; 21:13). 3. Levitical city in Zebulun (Jos 19:13 [KJ: Remmon-methoar]; 1 Ch 6:77 [RV, RSV: Rimmonoi]) N of Nazareth. Dimnah in Jos 21:35. 4. Father of Baanah and Rechab, murderers of Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 4:2, 5, 9).

Rimmon (rīm'on, thunderer). Assyrian storm god (2 K 5:18).

Rimmono (rī-mō'nō). See *Rimmon* 3.

Rimmon-parez, **Rimmon-perez** (rīm'on-pā'rez, -pē'rez, pomegranate of the cliff). Camping ground in desert (Nm 33:19, 20).

ring. Jewelry worn as adornment (Ja 2:2; Lk 15:22); when engraved with symbol of owner, used as seal, signet, and symbol of authority (Gn 41:42; Est 3:10, 12; 8:2, 8, 10; Dn 6:17). Gold rings fastened to priest's breastplate and ephod (Ex 28:26-28).

Rinnah (rīn'ā, shout). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

riot, riotous. 1. Abandoned, dissolute, profigate (Lk 15:13; Tts 1:6). 2. Revelry (2 Ptr 2:13. RV, RSV: revel). 3. Glutinous (as RV, RSV: Pr 23:20).

Riphat (rī'fāth). Son of Gomer; founder of tribe (Gn 10:3; 1 Ch 1:6 [RV, RSV: Diphath]).

Rissah (rīs'ā, ruin?). Camp of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33:21, 22).

Rithmah (rīth'mā, broom plant). Camp of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33:18, 19).

river. Large stream (Gn 2:10-14), channel (Eze 32:6. RV, RSV: water courses), torrent (Am 6:14 [RV, RSV: brook; Dt 2:37], fountain stream (Ps 119:136. RSV: stream). Used for streams and for beds, ravines, valleys in which streams flow. Figuratively, abundance of good (Jb 20:17; Ps 36:8) or evil (Ps 69:2; Is 43:2). See also *Euphrates*; *Nile*.

Rizia (rīz'ā, delight. KJ: Rezia). Asherite (1 Ch 7:39).

Rizpah (rīz'pā, hot stone). Concubine of Saul (2 Sm 3:7; 21:8-11).

road. 1. Path; road worn by travel; highway constructed by ruler (Nm 20:17; 21:22) or people (Dt 19:3); Romans built roads in Palestine, used by traders, armies, travelers. Well-known roads: Jerusalem to Jericho and beyond; Jerusalem to Hebron; Jerusalem to Joppa; Damascus to Ptolemais; Ptolemais to Egypt; Galilee to Judea. 2. Raid (as RV, RSV: 1 Sm 27:10).

robbery. Profession among some nomad tribes and predatory peoples (Jb 1:17; 12:6. See Ju 6:3-5; 9:25; 1 Sm 23:1; 2 Co 11:26). Forbidden and condemned (Lv 19:13; Pr 22:22; Is 10:2; 61:8; Eze 22:29; Am 3:10).

robe. See *dress*.

Roboam (rō-bō'am). See *Rehoboam*.

rock. See *Sela*.

Rock of Escape. See *Sela-hammahlekoth*.

rock badger (KJ, RV: coney). *Hyrax Syriacus*; animal, size of rabbit, which lives among rocks (Lv 11:5; Dt 14:7; Pr 30:26).

rod. Branch, stick, staff, shoot; shepherd's rod; stout club for guiding, defending (Ps 23:4), counting (Lv 27:32; Eze 20:37) flock. Figuratively: Messianic ruler (Is 11:1. RV, RSV: shoot), power (Ps 2:9), affliction (Jb 9:34).

Rodanim (rô'dâ-nîm). See **Dodanim**; *Javan*; *Rhodes*.
roe. See *gazelle*; *roe-buck*.
roe-buck (KJ: fallow deer). H *yahmur*, *Cervus capreolus*, small deer (Dt 14:5; 1 K 4:23). See also *gazelle*.
Rogelim (rô'gê-lîm, fullers). Home of Bar-zillai (2 Sm 17:27; 19:31).
Rohgah (rô'gâ). Asherite (1 Ch 7:34).
Rohmus (rô'i-mûs). See *Rehum* 1.
roll. See *scroll*.
Romantiezor (rô-mâm-tî-ê'zêr, I have raised help). Heman's son (1 Ch 25:4, 31).
Roman (rô'mân). 1. See *citizen*. 2. Roman official (Jn 11:48; Acts 28:17).
Roman Empire. See *Rome*.
Romans, *Epistle to*. Written by Paul during his stay in Greece (Acts 20:2, 3; Ro 1:1; 15:25-27) in view of his intended visit (1:10, 11; 15:14-33); gives detailed exposition of Gospel, revelation of righteousness of God which justifies sinful man by grace through faith. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-15). 2. Sinfulness of Man (1:16-3:31). 3. Justification Through Redemption in Christ (4-8). 4. Israel and World Salvation (9-11:36). 5. Justification and Christian Life (12:1-15:13). 6. Concluding Remarks, Greetings (15:14-16:27).
Rome (rôm). City on Tiber, Italy, 17 mi from Mediterranean, founding set at 753 BC; monarchy (753-509); republic (509-31 BC); empire began 31 BC. First mentioned in Bible in 1 Mac 1:10. Roman empire provided roads, peace, trade, and one Mediterranean world for Gospel. Augustus divided provinces into senatorial (ruled by proconsul, Acts 13:7; 18:12; 19:38) and imperial (ruled by governor, Mt 27:2; Lk 2:2; Acts 23:24). Under Roman rule cities, reservoirs, aqueducts, roads, public buildings built in Palestine. Emperors referred to: Augustus (Lk 2:1), Tiberius (Lk 3:1), Claudius (Acts 11:28), Nero (Acts 25:11, 12).

root. Figuratively: 1. Source or progenitor (Is 11:10; 14:29; Pr 12:3; Ro 15:12; Rv 5:5). 2. Effective, essential cause (1 Ti 6:10; Heb 12:15). 3. That which gives firm foundation and support (2 K 19:30; Jb 5:3; Ps 80:9; Pr 12:12). 4. To tear roots or have decayed roots means loss of life or vitality (Jb 31:12; Is 5:24; 14:30; Hos 9:16; Mt 13:6; Lk 3:9).
rose. According to good authorities roses grew in Palestine in Biblical times. Identity of H *habazzeleth* (SS 2:1; Is 35:1 [RSV: crocus]) not established.
Rosh (rôsh, head). 1. Benjaminite (Gn 46:21). 2. RV: prince of Rosh; KJ, RSV: chief prince (Eze 38:1, 2; 39:1).
ruby. 1. Meaning of H *p'minim* uncertain; probably pearl (Gesenius prefers "red coral." Jb 28:18 [RSV: pearls]; Pr 3:15 [RSV: jewels]; 8:11 [RSV: jewels]; 20:15 [RSV: costly stones]; 31:10 [RSV: jewels]; Lm 4:7 [RSV: coral]. 2. H *kadhdod*: ruby (Is 54:12. RV, RSV: agate).
rudiments (rô'di-ments). See *elements*.
rue (rôo). Plant, *Ruta graveolens*, cultivated as medicine and condiment (Lk 11:42).
Rufus (rô'fus, red). Son of Simon of Cyrene (Mk 15:21); possibly same in Ro 16:13.
Ruhamah (rôo-hâ'mâ). "She has received mercy" (Hos 2:1. RSV: She has obtained pity). See 1 Pt 2:10; Ro 9:25, 26). See also *Lo-ruhamah*.
rule. See *trade* 5.
Rumah (rôo'mâ, high). City (2 K 23:36), perhaps Arumah (Ju 9:41).
rush. See *reed*; *papyrus*.
Ruth (rôoth, friendship?). Moabitess; wife of Mahlon, son of Elimelech and Naomi; devoted to Naomi after husbands' deaths; married Boaz; ancestress of David and Jesus (Ru; Mt 1:5).
Ruth, Book of. Placed among Hagiographa. Narrates story of Ruth, Moabitess, ancestress of David and Christ.
rye. See *spelt*.

S

Sabanneus (sâb-â-nê'us). See *Zabad* 6.
Sabannus (sâ-bân'us). See *Binnui* 1.
Sabaath (sâb'â-âth, hosts). See *host* 2.
Sabat (sâ'bât). See *Shaphat* 6; *Shebat*.
Sabateas, Sabateus (sâb-â-tê'âs, -us). See *Shabbethai*.
Sabathus, Sabatus (sâb'â-thus, tus). See *Zabad* 5.
Sabbaias (sâ-bî'âs). See *Shemaiah* 20.
Sabbân (sâb'ân). See *Binnui* 1.
Sabbateus (sâb-â-tê'us). See *Shabbethai*.
sabbath (sâb'âth, rest, cessation). Day of rest corresponding to 7th day of rest after creation (Gn 2:3; Ex 20:11; 31:17); Mosaic institution (Ex 16:23-30; 20:8-11; Lv 19:3, 30; 23:3; Dt 5:12-15); observed by cessation from labor (Ex 16:29; 20:10; 35:3; Nm 15:32-36; Am 8:5), holy convocation, increased offerings (Nm 28:9, 10); penalty for breaking Sabbath was death (Ex 31:15). Typical of man's entrance into God's rest which is fulfilled in Christ (Heb 4; Cl 2:16). Day of Atonement also Sabbath (Lv 23:32).
sabbath day's journey. See *measures* 11.
Sabbatheus (sâb-â-thê'us). See *Shabbethai*.
sabbatical year (sâ-bât'î-kâl yêr). Observed every 7th year; land rested, poor

received what grew, debtors released (Ex 23:10, 11; Lv 25:2-7; Dt 15:1-18).
Sabbeus (sâ-bê'us). See *Shemaiah* 20.
Sabeans (sâ-bê'ânz). Possibly descendants of Seba or Sheba 2 or 3. Semitic people; immigrated to S Arabia before 1200 BC, ultimately dwelt primarily in SW (Yemen); power expanded, 1000-700 BC; operated caravans in Middle E. Described as marauders (Jb 1:15), tall (Is 45:14), dealers in slaves (Jl 3:8). Their queen visited Solomon (1 K 10; 2 Ch 9; Mt 12:42; Lk 11:31).
Sabi (sâ'bî). 1. See *Shobai*. 2. See *Pochereth-hazzebaim*.
Sabias (sâ-bî'âs). See *Hashabiah* 5.
Sabie (sâ-bî-ê). See *Pochereth-hazzebaim*.
Sabta, Sabtah (sâb'tâ). Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9); descendants in S Arabia.
Sabteca, Sabtecha, Sabtechah (sâb'tê-kâ). Son of Cush; descendants in S Arabia (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9).
Sacar, Sachar (sâ'kâr, hire). 1. See *Shazar*. 2. Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4).
Sachia (sâ-kî'â). See *Shachia*.
sackbut (sâk'bût). See *trigon*.
sackcloth. Coarse cloth of goat's hair worn by mourners (Gn 37:34; 2 Sm 3:31; 2 K

6:30; Neh 9:1; Jb 16:15; Mt 11:21; Rv 11:3). Sacks were made of cloth (Gn 42:25).

sacrament (săk'ră-mēnt). Ecclesiastical term applied to sacred acts in accordance with limitations set by definition. See *Baptism; Lord's Supper*.

sacrifice (săk'ri-fis). Practiced from ancient times (Gn 4:3, 4; 8:20-22); expressed gratitude of man to God; offered on all occasions: pilgrimage (1 Sm 1:3), time of rejoicing (1 Sm 20:6), making treaty (Gn 31:54), before battle (1 Sm 7:9), after divine manifestations (Gn 12:7). For many purposes: chief: sin offering (Lv 4); trespass offering (Lv 5:15-6:7; 14:12; 19:20-22; Nm 6:12); burnt offering, whole burnt offering, holocaust (Lv 1; 6:8-13), offered morning, evening, each Sabbath, new moon, at 3 leading festivals (Ex 29:38-42; Nm 28; 29); peace offering (Lv 7:11-34); meal and drink offerings (Lv 5:11, 12; 6); heave and wave offering (Lv 22:12; Nm 5:9; 18:8; 31:28, 29); red heifer (Nm 19). All sacrifices point to, and merge in, Christ (Heb 9:10).

Sadamias (săd-ă-mi'ās). See *Shallum* 6.

Sadas (să'dās). See *Azgad*.

Saddeus (să-dē'us). See *Iddo* 8.

Sadduc (săd'uk). See *Zadok* 2.

Sadducees (săd'ū-sēz). Jewish sect at time of Christ; held beliefs found in written law; denied resurrection, angels, spirits (Mk 12:18; Lk 20:27; Acts 23:8); opposed tradition; stressed moral freedom; supported Hasmonaeans; small influential group; denounced by John Baptist (Mt 3:7, 8) and Jesus (Mt 16:6, 11, 12).

Sadduk (săd'uk). See *Zadok* 2.

Sadoc (să'dök). See *Zadok* 2, 6.

saffron (săf'run). Aromatic crocus used for flavoring and perfume (SS 4:14).

saint. 1. Pious Israelite (2 Ch 6:41; Ps 16:3). 2. Person (priest, etc) consecrated to God (Ps 106:16; 1 Ptr 2:5). 3. Members of Jerusalem congregation (Acts 9:13; 1 Co 16:1). 4. Believers (Ro 1:7; 1 Co 1:2; 2 Co 1:1).

Sakkuth (săk'ūth). False god worshiped by Israel (Am 5:26. KJ: tabernacle; RSV: Siccuth).

Sala, Salah (să'lā). 1. See first *Shelah* 1. 2. See *Salmon* 2.

Salamiel (să-lā'mi-ēl). See *Shelumiel*.

Salamis (să-lā'mis). City on Cyprus visited by Paul (Acts 13:5).

Salasaddai (să-lā-săd'ā-i). See *Zurishaddai*.

Salathiel (să-lā'thi-ēl). 1. See *Phaltiel* 2. 2. See *Shealtiel*. 3. Another name of Esdras (2 Esd 3:1. KJ omits).

Salcah, Salchah, Salecah (săl'kā, sāl'ē-kā). City of Bashan (Dt 3:10; Jos 12:5; 13:11; 1 Ch 5:11). Modern Salkhad.

Salem (să'lēm, peace). 1. City of Melchizedek; probably Jerusalem (Gn 14:18; Ps 76:2; Heb 7:1, 2). 2. See *Shallum* 6.

Salemas (să-lē-mās). See *Shallum* 6.

Salim (să'līm, peace). Place near Aenon W of Jordan (Jn 3:23).

Salimoth (să'lī-mōth). See *Shelomith* 6.

Sallai (să'lā-i). 1. Benjaminites family (Neh 11:8). 2. Chief of priests (Neh 12:20). Sallu in Neh 12:7.

Sallu (să'lū, exaltation). 1. Benjaminites (1 Ch 9:7; Neh 11:7). 2. See *Sallai* 2.

Sallumus (să-lū'mus). See *Shallum* 11.

Salma (să'lā). 1. See *Salmon* 2. 2. Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:51, 54).

Salmal (să'lmi). See *Shalmat*.

Salmanasar (să-lā-mā-nās'ēr). See *Shalmaneser* 2.

Salmon (săl'mon). 1. See *Zalmon* 2. 2. Father of Boaz (Ru 4:21; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:32 [RSV: Sala]). Salma in 1 Ch 2:11.

Salmon (săl-mō'nē). Promontory of E Crete (Acts 27:7).

Salons (să-lō'ās). See *Elasah* 1.

Salom (să'lōm). 1. Ancestor of Jehoia-kim, high priest (Bar 1:7. RSV: Shallum). 2. See *Salu*.

Salome (să-lō'mē, of Solomon). 1. Wife of Zebedee (Mk 15:40); witnessed crucifixion (Mt 27:56); anointed Jesus' body (Mk 16:1). 2. Daughter of Herodias (Mt 14:6; Mk 6:22). Josephus (*Ant* XVIII, v, 4) supplies her name.

salt. Used as condiment and preservative (Jb 6:6; Is 30:24; Mt 5:13); for sacrifices (Lv 2:13; Nm 18:19); token of indissoluble union (Lv 2:13; Nm 18:19; 2 Ch 13:5). Lot's wife turned to salt (Gn 19:26). Shechem's site sown with salt to keep it fruitless (Eze 47:11; Ju 9:45). Disciples of Jesus are salt of earth (Mt 5:13; Mk 9:50; Lk 14:34).

Salt, City of. Town on Salt Sea near Engedi (Jos 15:62).

Salt Sea. 46×9½ mi; fed by Jordan; 1,292 ft below sea level; 1,300 ft deep; no outlet, so water bitter and buoyant (Gn 14:3; Nm 34:3; Jos 15:2). Sea of Arabah (KJ: plain) in Jos 3:16; 12:3. East (eastern) sea in Eze 47:18; Jl 2:20. Sea in Eze 47:8. Former (eastern) sea in Zch 14:8.

Salt, Valley of. Ravine S of Salt Sea (2 Sm 8:13; 2 K 14:7; 1 Ch 18:12; 2 Ch 25:11).

saltwort (sölt'wurt). See *mallow*.

Salu (să'lū). Father of Zimri (Nm 25:14; 1 Mac 2:26 [KJ: Salom]).

Salum (să'lūm). See *Shallum* 6; 8.

salvation. 1. Temporal deliverance (Ex 14:13, 30; Dt 28:29; Jb 22:29; Is 49:25). 2. Deliverance from sin (Mt 1:21; Acts 4:12; Heb 2:10); death (Ro 6:9; 8:2; 1 Co 15:54-57), evil (Gl 1:4; 2 Ti 4:18), power of darkness (Cl 1:13); is gift of grace through faith in Christ (Acts 16:31; Ro 5:1), entrance into life (Jn 5:24; Cl 3:9, 10) through sonship (Gl 4:1-7).

salve. See *ointment*.

Samael (să-mā-ēl). See *Shelumiel*.

Samaia (să-mā'yās). See *Shemaiah* 16; 17; 18; 27.

Samaria (să-mār'i-ā, watch-mountain). 1. Capital of N kingdom built by Omri on tableland 5½ mi NW of Shechem; rebuked for luxury and corruption (1 K 17-19; 21; 2 K 3:3-9; Is 7:9; Jer 31:5; Eze 23:33; Hos 8:5, 6; Am 3:1-12); excavated 1908-10; 1931-35. Modern Sebastiyeh. 2. Area of N kingdom of Israel, or Ten Tribes (1 K 13:32). 3. Inhabited by Samaritans after captivity. See *Samaritans*.

Samaria, Mountains of. See *Ephratim, Mount*. **Samaritans** (să-mār'i-tāns). Ten tribes (2 K 17:29); after captivity, colonists from Babylonia, Syria, Elam, other Assyrian territories (2 K 17:24-34) mingled with remnants of Jews in Samaria; despised by Jews (Neh 4:1-3; Mt 10:5; Jn 4:9-26; 8:48).

Samatus (să-mā-tus. RSV: Shemaiah). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.

Sameius (să-mē'yus). See *Shemaiah* 19.

Samellius (să-mē'l'i-us). See *Shimshai*.

Sameus (să-mē'us). See *Shemaiah* 19.

Samgar-nebo (să-m'gār-nē'bō, Nebo, be gracious). Officer of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:3).

Sami (să'mi). See *Shobai*.

Samis (să'mis). See *Shimei* 16.

Samlah (sām'lā, garment). Edomite king (Gn 36:36, 37; 1 Ch 1:47, 48).

Sammus (sām'us). See *Shema* 5.

Samos (sā'mōs, height). Mountainous island off coast of Lydia (Acts 20:15).

Samothrace, Samothracia (sām'ō-thrās, sām-ō-thrā'shā, Thracian Samos). Island between Troas and Neapolis (Acts 16:11).

Sampsames (sāmp'sū-mēz). Place of uncertain location (1 Mac 15:23).

Samson (sām's'n, sunlike). Danite; son of Manoah; Nazirite; married Philistine Timnah who was later given to another; burned Philistine fields; slew great numbers; performed feats of strength; betrayed by Delilah; died by pulling down pillars of house of Dagon; judge of Israel 20 yrs (Ju 13—16; Heb 11:32).

Samuel (sām'u-el, God has heard). Levite; son of Elkanah and Hannah (1 Sm 1:19, 20); educated by Eli (1 Sm 3); prophet and judge (1 Sm 3—7; Acts 3:24); anointed Saul (1 Sm 10); David (1 Sm 16:13) as kings; died at Ramah (1 Sm 25:1).

Samuel, 1st and 2d Book of. Historical books named after one of chief characters. Samuel not author (1 Sm 25:1; 28:3). History of Israel from Eli to David's old age. Outline: 1. Samuel as Judge (1 Sm 1—7). 2. Saul as King (1 Sm 8—2 Sm 1). 3. David as King (2 Sm 2—24).

Sanaas (sān'ā-ās). See *Hassenaah*.

Sanabassar, Sanabassarus (sān-ā-bās'ēr, -ā-rūs). See *Sheshbazzar*.

Sanasib (sān'ā-sib. RSV: Anasib). Listed in 1 Esd 5:24.

Sanballat (sān-bāl'āt, Sin [moon-god] has given life). Persian officer; opposed Ezra and Nehemiah (Neh 2:10; 4:1—9; 6:1—14; 13:28).

sanctification (sāngk-ti-fi-kā'shun). *H qadash*, separation from secular and sinful and consecration to sacred purpose (1 Ch 15:14; 2 Ch 5:11; 29:15) by Lord (Ex 31:13; Lv 20:8). *G' agiasmos*; in wider sense: entire process whereby man through Word is reborn from spiritual death to life and is made perfect in life eternal (Acts 26:18; Eph 5:26; 2 Th 2:13; Heb 10:14); in narrow sense: spiritual growth which follows justification (Ro 6:15—23; 2 Ptr 3:18); worked by God (Gl 5:22, 23; Ph 2:13).

sanctuary (sāngk'tū-ēr-i). 1. Sacred place where God's presence is signaled. Promised Land to be God's sanctuary (Ex 15:17). 2. See *tabernacle*. 3. Inner sanctuary (1 K 6. KJ, RV: oracle) or whole temple (2 Ch 20:8; Neh 10:39). 4. Judah (Ps 114:2). 5. Preceding sanctuaries symbolic of access to God in Christ (Heb 8:1—5; 9:1—8).

sand. Dunes on Mediterranean and in wilderness. Figuratively, innumerable number; abundance (Gn 22:17; 32:12; 41:49; Ju 7:12; Ps 78:27); hiding place (Ex 2:12); poor foundation (Mt 7:26).

sand lizard. See *snail* 1.

sandal. See *shoe*.

sandal-thong. Cord or strap for fastening shoes to feet (KJ, RV: shoe-latchet. Gn 14:23; Is 5:27; Mk 1:7; Lk 3:16; Jn 1:27).

Sanhedrin (sān'hē-drin, council). Mentioned 3d c BC; supreme native court for enforcing Mosaic civic and religious law; composed of high priests, elders, scribes; high priest presided; 71 maximum membership; in time of Christ had jurisdiction in Judea; *G' sunedrion* (KJ,

RV, RSV: council. Mt 5:22; 26:59; Mk 14:55; 15:1; Lk 22:66; Jn 11:47; Acts 4:15; 6:12; 22:30; 23:1; 24:20). Elders (*presbuterion*) in Lk 22:66; Acts 22:5; senate (*gerousia*) in Acts 5:21 (see 2 Mac 1:10; 4:44; 11:27).

Sansannah (sān-sān'ā, palm branch). Town N of Beer-sheba (Jos 15:31). Modern Khirbet esh-Shamsaniyat.

Saph (sāf). Philistine giant (2 Sm 21:18). Sippai in 1 Ch 20:4.

Saphat (sā'fāt). See *Shaphat* 6; *Shephatiah* 7.

Saphatias (sāf-ā-ti'ās). See *Shephatiah* 7.

Sapheth (sā'fēth). See *Shephatiah* 9.

Saphir (sā'fēr). See *Shaphir*.

Saphuthi (sā-fū'thi). See *Shephatiah* 9.

Sapphira (sā-fī'rā, beautiful). Wife of Ananias; fell dead at Peter's feet after lying (Acts 5:7—10).

sapphire (sā'fir). Blue stone (*lapis lazuli*, blue chalcedony, etc. Ex 24:10; 28:18; Jb 28:16; Lm 4:7; Eze 1:26; Rv 21:19).

Sara (sār'ā). See *Sarah* 1; 3.

Sarabias (sār-ā-bi'ās). See *Sherebiah*.

Sarah (sār'ā, princess). 1. Wife of Abraham; mother of Isaac (Gn 11:29; 21:2, 3); name Sarai changed to Sarah (Gn 17:15, 16); cruel toward Hagar, whom she banished (Gn 16:5—16; 21:9—21); buried at Machpelah (Gn 23); praised for faith (Heb 11:11. KJ: Sara) and obedience (1 Ptr 3:6). See also Abraham. 2. See *Serah*. 3. Raguel's daughter (Tob 3:7. KJ: Sara).

Sarai (sā'ri). See *Sarah* 1.

Sarais (sā-rā'yās). See *Seraiah* 4.

Saramel (sār'ā-mēl). See *Asaramel*.

Saraph (sār'āf, noble). Judahite (1 Ch 4:22).

Sarasadai (sār-ā-sād'ā-i). See *Zurishaddai*.

Sarchedonus (sār-kēd'ō-nus). See *Esarhaddon*.

Sardeus (sār-dē'us). See *Aziza*.

Sardis (sār'dis). City of W Asia Minor 50 mi E of Smyrna; manufactured textiles, gold jewelry; minted coins; patron of mystery cults (Rv 1:11; 3:1—6).

sardius (sār'di-us). Deep-red or brownish-red carnelian (Ex 28:17; 39:10).

Sardites (sār'dits). See *Seredities*.

sardonyx (sār'dō-niks. RSV: onyx). Variety of onyx containing layers of red carnelian (Rv 21:20).

Sarea (sā-rē'ā). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Sarepta (sā-rēp'tā). See *Zarephath*.

Sargon II (sār'gōn). Assyrian king; lived 722—705 BC; successor of Shalmaneser; father of Sennacherib; completed conquest of Samaria (2 K 17:5; Is 20:1).

Sarid (sār'id). Border town of Zebulun SW of Nazareth (Jos 19:10, 12). Modern Tell Shadud.

Saron (sār'ōn). See *Sharon*.

Sarothie (sā-rō'thi-ē). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Sarsechim (sār'sē-kim). Prince of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:3).

Saruch (sār'uk). See *Serug*.

Satan (sā'tān, adversary). 1. *H satan* as common noun: enemy or adversary (1 Sm 29:4; 1 K 5:4; 11:14; Ps 38:20; 17:13). 2. As proper noun: the adversary hostile to good and enemy of God and man (Jb 1:6, 12; 2:1; Zch 3:1); head of evil angels (Mt 8:28; 9:34 Lk 11:18), beings of great power (Mt 8:29); enemy (Mt 13:39; 1 Ptr 5:8); murderer and liar (Jn 8:44); conquered by Christ (Lk 10:18; Ro 16:20). Called Abaddon, angel of bottomless pit (abbyss), Apollyon (Rv 9:11), adversary (1 Ptr 5:8), Beelzebub (Mt 12:27), Belial (2 Co 6:15), devil (Mt 25:41; 1 Ptr 5:8),

dragon (Rv 12), evil (wicked) one (Eph 6:16; 1 Jn 2:13), prince of this world (Jn 16:11), prince of power of the air (Eph 2:2), serpent (Rv 12:9).

Sathrabuzanes (sāth-rā-bū'zā-nēz). See *Shethar-bozenai*.

satrap (sā'trāp). Viceroy who exercised military and civil authority in combined provinces (satrapies). KJ: lieutenant in Ez 8:36; Est 3:12; 8:9; 9:3; prince in Dn 3:2, 3, 27; 6:1-7.

satyr (sāt'ēr). Mythical creature, half man, half goat (Is 34:14).

Saul (sōl, asked). 1. See *Shaul* 1. 2. 1st king of Israel; Benjaminite; son of Kish (1 Sm 8; 9); anointed by Samuel (1 Sm 9:27; 10:1-13); chosen by lot (1 Sm 10:17-27); defeated Ammonites, Philistines, Moabites, Zobah, Amalekites (1 Sm 11-14); disobeyed; rejected by Samuel (1 Sm 13:1-14; 15); jealous of David as his power declines (1 Sm 16-31); killed self after wounded in battle (1 Sm 31). 3. Hebrew name for Paul (Acts 13:9).

Savarán (sāv'á-rān). See *Avarán*.

save. See *salvation*.

Savias (sā'vi-ās). See *Uzzi* 1.

savior (sāv'yér). 1. Human deliverer (2 K 13:5). 2. Jehovah (Ps 106:21). Jesus (Lk 2:11; Jn 4:42; 1 Ti 1:1; 2 Ptr 1:1). See *Jesus Christ*; *salvation*.

savor, savour. See *odor* 2.

saw. See *trade* 5; 11.

saying. See *proverb*.

scab. See *diseases*.

scales. See *diseases*; *weight*.

sceapegoat. See *Azazel*.

scarlet. See *color*.

scepter, sceptre (sēp'tēr). Symbol of royal power (Cn 49:10; Nm 24:17; Ps 45:6). **Sceva** (sē'vā). Ephesian priest (Acts 19:14-16).

schism (sīz'm). See *heresy*.

scorpion. 1. Animal of arachnid class (spiders, etc) with elongated body, sting in tail (Dt 8:15; Lk 10:19; Rv 9:5, 10). 2. Scourge, probably tipped with spikes (1 K 12:11, 14; 2 Ch 10:11, 14).

scourging. 1. Punishment with whip of cords or thongs (Jos 23:13; Mt 23:34; 27:26; Mk 15:15; Jn 19:1; Heb 11:36); stripes limited to 40 (2 Co 11:24. See Dt 25:1-3); unlawful for Roman citizen (Acts 22:24, 25). 2. Calamity, plague, catastrophe (Jb 9:23; Ps 91:10 [KJ, RV] plague); Is 10:26; tongue lashing (Jb 5:21).

screech owl. See *night hag*.

scribe. Penman or copyist; served as secretary, recorder, clerk (1 Ch 24:6; 27:32). After exile scribes became copyists of Scripture, interpreters, powerful leaders (Ez 7:6, 11; Neh 8:1-13; 13:13; Mt 16:21; 26:3; Acts 4:5).

scrip. 1. Shepherd bag (as RSV. 1 Sm 17:40). 2. Small traveling bag (Mt 10:10; Lk 9:3; 10:4; 22:35, 36. RV: wallet. RSV: bag).

scripture. The Bible (OT and NT).

scroll. Sheets of skin, papyrus, parchment sewed together to make strip 2-11 in wide, many ft long, rolled on sticks to make book, roll, or scroll (Is 34:4; Jer 36; Eze 3:1-3; Rv 5; 10:1-10).

scrolls, Dead Sea. Ancient mss of parts of OT, commentaries, other writings found in caves around Dead Sea; 1st discovery 1947.

scurvy. See *diseases*.

Scythian (sīth'i-ān). One of a nomadic people N and E of Black Sea (Cl 3:11).

Scythopolis (sī-thōp'ō-lis). Beth-shan, so called when held by Scythians (2 Mac 12:29).

sea. 1. Large, deep body of water (Gn 1:26; Ex 10:19; Dt 30:13; Jb 12:8). 2. See *Salt Sea*. 3. See *Mediterranean Sea*. 4. See *Galilee, Sea of*. 5. See *Merom*. 6. See *Red Sea*.

sea, bronze or brazen. Great laver of Solomon's temple (2 K 25:13; 2 Ch 4:2).

sea gull. See *cuckoo*.

seal. 1. Instrument used to authenticate and secure packages, doors, etc (Jb 38:14; Mt 27:66). 2. See *badger*.

sea mew (sē mū). See *cuckoo*.

sea monster. See *monster, sea*.

Seba (sē'bā). 1. Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). 2. Nation (Ps 72:10; Is 43:3). See also *Sabeans*.

Sebam (sē'bām). See *Sibmah*.

Sebat (se-bāt'). See *Shebat*.

Secacah (sē-kā'kā, thicket). Town of Judah (Jos 15:61).

Sechenias (sēk-ē-nī'ās). See *Shecaniah* 4; 6.

Sechu (sē'kū). See *Secu*.

second coming of Christ. See *advent*; *eschatology*; *parousia*.

sect. Religious party, group with distinctive doctrine: Pharisees (Acts 15:5. RSV: party), Sadducees (Acts 5:17. RSV: party). Applied to Christians (Acts 24:5, 14 [KJ: way]; 28:22).

Secu (sē'kū, watchtower. KJ: Sechu). Place between Ramah and Gibeah (1 Sm 19:22).

Secundus (sē-kūn'dus, second). Thessalonian Christian (Acts 20:4).

Sedecias, Sedekias (sēd-ē-sī'ās, -kī'ās). See *Zedekiah* 4; 6.

seed. 1. Unit of reproduction in plants and animals (Gn 1:11, 12; 38:9). See *agriculture*. 2. Progeny (Gn 3:15; 4:25). 3. Seed or progeny of Abraham is reckoned by descent (Ro 9:7), also by faith (Ro 4:16). 4. Christ used seed figuratively (Mt 13:3-39; Mk 4:26-29; Lk 8:5-15). Paul used seed to explain resurrection (1 Co 15:36-38).

seer (sēr). See *prophet*.

Segub (sē'gūb, exalted). 1. Son of Hiel: died when father rebuilt Jericho's gates (1 K 16:34). 2. Hezron's son (1 Ch 2:21, 22).

seine. See *net*.

Seir (sē'ir, shaggy). 1. Horite chief (Gn 36:20; 1 Ch 1:38). 2. Mt Seir, or land of Seir: hilly region of Edom S of Dead Sea, extending toward Arabah (Gn 14:6; 32:3; 33:14-16); originally occupied by Horites (Gn 14:16); later by Edomites (Gn 36:8, 9). 3. Landmark on boundary of Judah (Jos 15:10).

Seirah, Seirath (sē-'irā, -rāth, hairy animal). Town in Ephraim (Ju 3:26).

Sela, Selah (sē'lā, rock). Edomite city called Petra by Greeks (Ju 1:36 [KJ, RV: rock]; 2 K 14:7; Is 16:1; 42:11 [KJ: rock]).

Selah (sē'lā, lift up?). Found frequently in Psalms (Ps 9:16) and in Hab 3:3, 9, 13. Possibly instruction to singers or musicians.

Sela-hammahleloth (sē'lā-hā-mā'lē-kōth, rock of escape. RSV: Rock of Escape). Cliff in wilderness of Maon (1 Sm 23:28).

Seled (sē'lēd, exultation). Judahite (1 Ch 2:30).

Selemia (sēl-ē-mī'ā). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Selemias (sēl-ē-mī'ās). See *Shelemiah* 2.

Seleucia (sē-lū'shī-ā). Seaport of Syrian Antioch, 16 mi W of Antioch, founded by Seleucus Nicator (Acts 13:4).

Seleucids (sè-lù'cids). Rulers of Babylonia, Bactria, Persia, Syria, part of Asia Minor (312–64 BC); descended from Seleucus I, general of Alexander the Great (1 Mac 7:1; 2 Mac 3:3).

Sem (sēm). See *Shem*.

Semachiah (sēm-ā-kī'ā). Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:7).

Semei (sēm'ē-i). See *Semein*; *Shimei* 13; 15.

Semeias (sè-mē-i'ās). See *Shimei* 13.

Semein (sè-mē'in. KJ: Semei). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:26).

Semeis (sēm'ē-is). See *Shimei* 14.

Semellius (sè-mél'i-us). See *Shimshai*.

Semis (sè'mis). See *Shimei* 14.

Senaah (sèn-ā'ā). See *Hassenaah*.

senate. See *Sanhedrin*.

Seneh (sè'nè). See *Bozez*.

Senir (sè'nir). See *Hermón*.

Sennacherib (sè-nāk'ēr-ib, Sin [moon-god] has increased brothers). King of Assyria (705–681 BC); son of Sargon II; extended conquests to Mediterranean; invaded Judah in time of Hezekiah; army miraculously destroyed (2 K 18; 19; Is 36; 37); his annals describe victories in Judah.

Senuah (sè-nū'ā). See *Hassenuah*.

Seorim (sè-ō'rim). Head of 4th course of priests (1 Ch 24:8).

Sephar (sè'fār, numbering). Border of Jotanan in S Arabia (Gn 10:30).

Sepharad (sè-fā'rād). Place to which Jews were deported (Ob 20).

Sepharvaim (sèf-ār-vā'im). Place near Riblah whence Assyrians brought people to Samaria (2 K 17:24–34; 18:34; 19:13; Is 37:13). Perh same as Sibraim and Ziphron.

Sepharvites (sè'fār-vits). Inhabitants of Sepharvaim (2 K 17:31).

Septuagint (sèp'tū-ā-jint). Greek translation of OT prepared at Alexandria, Egypt, in 3d c BC.

sepulcher, sepulchre (sèp'ul-kēr). See *burial*.

Serah (sè'rā, abundance). Asher's daughter (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:46 [KJ: Sarah]; 1 Ch 7:30).

Seraiah (sè-rā'yā, soldier of Lord). 1. See *Shavsha*. 2. Son of Kenaz (1 Ch 4:13). 3. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). 4. Chief priest; slain by Nebuchadnezzar at Riblah (2 K 25:18–21); ancestor of Ezra (1 Ch 6:14, 15; Ez 7:1; 1 Esd 5:5 [KJ, RV: Saraias]; 8:1 [KJ: Saraias; RV: Azaraias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ, RV: Saraias]). 5. Submitted to Gedaliah (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8). 6. Sent to arrest Jeremiah and Baruch (Jer 36:26). 7. Prince carried into captivity (Jer 51:59–64). 8. Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ: Zacharias; RV: Zaraias]). Azariah in Neh 7:7. 9. Priest (Neh 12:1, 12); sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:2). 10. See *Azariah* 8.

seraphim (sè'rā-fim). Order of angels around God's throne (Is 6:2–7).

Serar (sè'rār). See *Sisera* 2.

Sered (sè'réd, fear). Zebulun's son (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26).

Sereditas (sè'rè-dits. KJ: Sardites). Descendants of Sere (Nm 26:26).

Sergius Paulus (súr'jī-us pō'lus). Proconsul of Cyprus (Acts 13:7–12).

serjeant. See *police*.

Seron (sè'rōn). Syrian general (1 Mac 3:13, 23).

serpent. Eight H words designate type of serpent. *Nahash* is generic term. Asp (Dt 32:33), perhaps cobra. Others: adder (Gn 49:17. RSV: viper), probably horned cerastes of desert; cockatrice (Jer 8:17. RSV: adder); viper (Jb 20:16). Symbol of evil, malignity, and poison (Gn 49:17; Ps 58:4; Pr 23:32; Mt 23:33). Subtle

Gn 3:1), wise (Mt 10:16). Serpent deceived Eve (Gn 3). Brazen (RSV: bronze) serpent type of Christ (Nm 21:4–9; Jn 3:14).

Serpent's Stone. See *Zohemoth*.

Serug (sè'rüg, branch). Father of Nahor; ancestor of Abraham (Gn 11:20, 23; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Saruch]).

servant. H 'ēbēdēh, 'amah, shiphah used of slave; na'ar of young person who toiled; sakhar of wage servant; G doulous of slave; misthios of hired servant. Israelites had slaves through purchase (Lv 25:44, 45), war (Nm 31:25–47). Children of slaves remained slaves (Gn 14:14; Ec 2:7). Fellow Israelites became slaves through poverty (Ex 21:1–11; Lv 25:39, 47; 2 K 4:1), theft (Ex 22:3), birth (Ex 21:4). Servants protected by OT laws (Ex 20:10; Lv 25:55), usually treated as members of household (Gn 24:30; 32:16; 1 Sm 9:5, 8. See Gn 15:2, 3; 1 Ch 2:35). Slaves and servants common in NT times (Mk 1:20; 14:66; Jn 18:10–18; Acts 12:13–15). Jesus was kind to servants (Mt 8:5–13), refers to them in parables (Mt 18:23–35; 24:45–51; Mk 13:34–37; Lk 20:9–16). Faith in Christ removes barriers between master and servant (Gl 3:28; Phmn).

servant of the LORD (Jehovah), of Christ, of Church. 1. Adherent or agent of the Lord (Ex 4:10; 1 K 1:26; Ps 105:42), Christ (Ro 1:1; 2 Co 11:23; Cl 4:12; Tts 1:1; 2 Ptr 1:1; Rv 1:1). 2. Ministers in church (Cl 4:7; 1 Th 3:2).

Servant, suffering. Jesus is fulfillment (Mt 12:18; Lk 22:37) of suffering servant depicted in OT (Is 42:1–4; Is 52:13–53:12).

Sesis (sè'sis). See *Shashai*.

Sesthel (sè'sthèl). See *Bezaleel* 2.

Seth (sèth). 1. 3d son of Adam (Gn 4:25, 26; 5:3–8; 1 Ch 1:1 [KJ: Sheth]; Lk 3:38). 2. Unknown king or race (Nm 24:17).

Sethur (sè'thēr, hidden). Asherite spy (Nm 13:13).

seven. Used of abundance, completeness (Gn 4:15, 24; Mt 18:21, 22); as round number (1 Sm 2:5; Mt 12:45); simply and in multiple for religious cycles (Gn 2:2). See *jubilee; numbers; Sabbath*.

Seventh (sè-vèn'è). See *Syene*.

Seventy, The. Disciples sent on special mission by Jesus (Lk 10).

Shaalabbin (shā-ā-lāb'in, fox-holes). Town between Jerusalem and Lydda (Jos 19:42). Shaalbim in Ju 1:35; 1 K 4:9. Modern Selbit.

Shaalbim (shā-āl'bim). See *Shaalabbin*.

Shaalbonite (shā-āl-bō'nit). Inhabitant of unknown Shaalbon or of Shaalbim (2 Sm 23:32; 1 Ch 11:33. RSV: of Shaalbon).

Shaalim (shā-ā-lim, foxes. KJ: Shalim). District in Ephraim (1 Sm 9:4).

Shaaph (shā'āf, balsam). 1. Son of Jahdai (1 Ch 2:47). 2. Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:49).

Shaaraim (shā-ā-rā'im, two gates). 1. Town in Shephelah on border of Judah and Dan (Jos 15:36 [KJ: Shara'im]; 1 Sm 17:52). 2. Simeonite town in Judah (1 Ch 4:31). Sharuhin in Jos 19:6; Shil-him in Jos 15:32. Modern Tell el Far'ah.

Shaashgāz (shā-āsh'gāz). Chamberlain in charge of concubines of Ahasuerus (Est 2:14).

Shabbethai (shāb'è-thī, of the Sabbath). Favored divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Sabbatheus; RV: Sabbateus]); prominent at rebuilding of walls and reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Sabateas; RV: Sabateus]).

Shachia (shá-kí'á. RSV: Sachia). Ben-jaminite (1 Ch 8:10).
Shadrach (shá-drák). Babylonian name given to Hananiah (Dn 1:7; 3).
shades (H *repha'im*, silent ones. KJ: dead, deceased; RSV at times: dead). Those in beyond of death, Sheol (Jb 26:5; Ps 88:10; Pr 2:18; 9:18; 21:16; Is 14:9; 26:14, 19).
Shage, Shagee (shá'gē, wandering). Father of David's hero Jonathan (1 Ch 11:34). Probably same as Shammah (2 Sm 23:33).
Shaharaim (shá-há-rá'im, double dawning). Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:8).
Shahazimah, Shahazumah (shá-há-zí'má, -zú'má, lofty places). Border town of Issachar (Jos 19:22).
Shalem (shá'lem, safe. RV: in peace. RSV: safely). Town near Shechem (Gn 33:18, 20).
Shalim (shá'lim). See *Shalim*.
Shalisha (shá-lí'shá). Region near Mt Ephraim (1 Sm 9:4).
Shallecheth (shál'ē-kéth, casting out). W gate of temple (1 Ch 26:16).
Shallum (shál'um, pacified). 1. 15th king of Israel for 1 month (2 K 15:10-15). 2. Husband of prophetess Hulda (2 K 22:14; 2 Ch 34:22). Probably Jeremiah's uncle (Jer 32:7). 3. Descendant of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:40, 41). 4. See *Jehoahaz*. 5. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25). 6. High priest; Zadok's son (1 Ch 6:12, 13); ancestor of Ezra (Ez 7:2; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Salum; RV: Saleim]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Sadamias. RV: Salemas]). Meshullam in 1 Ch 9:11; Neh 11:11. 7. Naphtali's son (1 Ch 7:13). Shilleem in Gn 46:24; Nm 26:49. 8. Chief gatekeeper; descendant of Kore (1 Ch 9:17, 19, 31; Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ, RV: Salum]). Perhaps same as Meshelemiah. 9. Father of Jehikiah (2 Ch 28:12). 10. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42). 11. Temple gatekeeper; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:25 [KJ, RV: Sallumus]). 12. Ruler of half Jerusalem; repaired wall (Neh 3:12). 13. See *Salom*. 14. See *Shallun*.
Shallun (shál'un). Repaired Fountain Gate; governor of Mizpah (Neh 3:15. RSV: Shallum).
Shalmái (shál'mí). Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:46 [RV, RSV: Shamlai]; Neh 7:48 [RV: Salmal]). Subai (RSV: Shamlai) in 1 Esd 5:30.
Shalman (shál'mán). See *Shalmaneser*.
Shalmaneser (shál-mán-é'zér). 1. Shalmaneser III, king of Assyria (859—824 BC); conquered Hittites to Mediterranean; opposed by Benhadad of Damascus, Ahab of Israel, others; defeated Hazael, Benhadad's successor, and made Israel tributary (extra-Biblical sources). 2. Shalmaneser V, king of Assyria (727—722 BC); besieged Samaria and (or his successor Sargon) carried N tribes into captivity (2 K 17:3; 18:9; 2 Esd 13:40 [KJ, RV: Salmanasar]; Tob 1:2-16 [KJ, RV: Enemessar]). Shalman in Hos 10:14.
Shama (shá'má, hearing). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:44).
Shamariah (shám-á-rí'á). See *Shemariah*.
shame. Sensation wrought by sense of guilt (Ez 9:7 [KJ, RV: confusion]; Ro 6:21), impropriety (Ex 32:25 [RV: derision]); 1 Co 11:6 [RSV: disgraceful]; Rv 3:18), adversity (Ps 69:19; Eze 16:52), or disillusionment through false confidence (Ps 97:7 [KJ: confounded]; Ro 5:5 [RSV: disappoint]). Crucifixion shameful death (Heb 12:2). See also *conscience*.
Shamed (shá'méd). See *Shemed*.

Shamer (shá'mér). See *Shemer* 2:3.
Shamgar (shám'gár). Son of Anath; slew 600 Philistines with ox-goad (Ju 3:31).
Shamhuth (shám'húth). David's commander (KJ, RV: captain) for 5th month (1 Ch 27:8). Perh Shammah 4.
Shamir (shá'mér, thorns). 1. Town in highlands of Judah (Jos 15:48). 2. Home of Tola, judge, in Ephraim (Ju 10:1, 2). 3. Levite (1 Ch 24:24).
Shamlai (shám'li). See *Shalmái*.
Shamma (shám'má, desolation). Asherite (1 Ch 7:37).
Shammah (shám'dá). 1. Grandson of Esau; Edomite leader (Gn 36:13, 17). 2. See *Shimea*. 3. Hararite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:11). Perhaps same in 2 Sm 23:33. See also *Shage*. 4. Harodite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:25). Shammoth in 1 Ch 11:27. Perh same as Shambuth.
Shammái (shám'á-i, waste). 1. Descendant of Jahmeel (1 Ch 2:28, 32). 2. Son of Rekem (1 Ch 2:44, 45). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).
Shammoth (shám'óth). See *Shammah* 4.
Shammua, Shammuah (shá-mú'dá, fame). 1. Reubenite spy (Nm 13:4). 2. Son of David and Bathsheba (2 Sm 5:14; 1 Ch 14:4). Shimea in 1 Ch 3:5. 3. See *Shematah*. 9. 4. Priest (Neh 12:18).
Shamsheraí (shám'shé-ri). Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:26).
Shapham (shá'fám). Gadite chief (1 Ch 5:12).
Shaphan (shá'fán, rock badger). Son of Azaliah (2 K 22:3); father of Ahikam (Jer 26:24), Elasah (Jer 29:3), Gemariah (2 Jer 36:10-25), and Jaazaniah (Eze 8:11); state scribe and secretary under Josiah (2 K 22:3-14).
Shaphat (shá'fát, he has judged). 1. Simeonite spy (Nm 13:5). 2. Father of prophet Elisha (1 K 19:16; 2 K 3:11). 3. Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:22). 4. Gadite (1 Ch 5:12). 5. Herdsman of David (1 Ch 27:29). 6. Listed in 1 Esd 5:34 (KJ: Sabat; RV: Saphat).
Shapher (shá'fēr). See *Shepher*.
Shaphir (shá'fēr, beautiful. KJ: Saphir). Town in Judah (Mi 1:11).
Sharai (shá-rá'i). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40).
Sharaim (shá-rá'im). See *Shaaraim* 1.
Sharar (shá'rér, firm). Father of one of David's warriors (2 Sm 23:33). Sacar (RSV: Sachar) in 1 Ch 11:35.
Sharezer (shá-ré'zér, protect king). 1. Son and murderer of Sennacherib (2 K 19:37; Is 37:38). 2. Sent by Bethel to inquire about fasts (Zch 7:2. KJ: Sherezer).
Sharon (shár'un, plain). 1. Coastal plain c 50 mi long, 6—12 mi wide, between Joppa and Carmel (1 Ch 27:29; Is 33:9; 35:2; 65:10; Acts 9:35 [KJ: Saron]). 2. Pasture region E of Jordan (1 Ch 5:16).
Sharonite (shár'un-ít). Designation of Shitral, David's herdsman (1 Ch 27:29).
Sharuhén (shá-ró'hén). See *Shaaraim* 2.
Shashai (shá'shí, whitish). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Sesis]).
Shashak (shá'shák). Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:14, 25).
Shaul (shá'ul, wished). 1. Edomite king (Gn 36:37, 38 [KJ: Saul]; 1 Ch 1:48, 49). 2. Son of Simeon; founder of clan (Gn 46:10; Nm 26:13). 3. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24).
Shaveh (shá've, plain). Place, probably near Jerusalem, where Melchizedek met Abraham (Gn 14:17).

Shaveh-kiriathaim (shā'vê-kîr-yâ-thâ'im).

See *Kiriathaim* 1.

shaving (shā'vîng). See *beard*; *razor*.

Shavsha (shā'vshâ). Scribe of David and Solomon (1 Ch 18:16). Seralah in 2 Sm 8:17; Sheva in 2 Sm 20:25; Shisha in 1 K 4:3.

Sheal (shê'âl, asking). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ: Jasael; RV: Jasaelus]).

Shealtiel (shê-âl'tî-êl, I have asked God). Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:17; Mt 1:12. KJ: Salathiel), or of Neri (Lk 3:27. KJ: Salathiel). Probably in line of succession between Jeconiah and Zerubbabel (Ez 3:2; 1 Ch 3:17-19). KJ, RV: Salathiel in 1 Esd 5:6.

Sheariah (shê-â-rî'â, Lord prized). Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44).

shearing house. Place between Jezreel and Samaria where Jehu slew 42 of royal family (2 K 10:12, 14, RSV: Beth-eked of the Shepherds).

Shear-jashub (shê-âr-jâ'shûb, remnant shall return). Symbolical name given by Isaiah to his son (Is 7:3. See Is 10:21).

Sheba (shê'bâ). 1. Descendant of Ham (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). 2. Joktan's son (Gn 10:28; 1 Ch 1:22). 3. Jokshan's son (Gn 25:3; 1 Ch 1:32). 4. Benjaminite; revolted from David; beheaded (2 Sm 20:1-22). 5. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 6. Town near, or identical with, Beer-sheba (Jos 19:2). 7. See *Sabeans*.

Shebah (shê'bâ). See *Shibah*.

Shebam (shê'bâm). See *Sibmah*.

Shebaniah (shêb-â-nî'â, grown by Lord). 1. Priest; trumpeter (1 Ch 15:24). 2. Priest (Neh 10:4; 12:14). Probably same as Shecaniah. 3. Levite; assisted at feast of covenant (Neh 9:4, 5); sealed covenant (Neh 10:10). 4. Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:12).

Shebarim (shêb-â-rîm, ruins). Place near Ai (Jos 7:5).

Shebat (she-bât'). 11th month (Zch 1:7 [KJ: Sebat]; 1 Mac 16:14 [KJ: Sabat. RV: Sebat]). See *time*.

Sheber (shê'bêr, breaking). Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:48).

Shebna, Shebnah (shêb'nâ, tenderness). Steward and secretary of Hezekiah; rebuked by Isaiah (2 K 18:18-26 [RV, RSV: Shebnah], 37; 19:2; Is 22:15-25; 36:3, 11, 22; 37:2).

Shebuel (shê-bû'êl, return, O God). 1. Grandson of Moses (1 Ch 23:16; 26:24). Shubael in 1 Ch 24:20. 2. Musician; Heman's son (1 Ch 25:4). Shubael in 1 Ch 25:20.

Shecaniah, Shechaniah (shêk-â-nî'â, Lord has dwelt). 1. Head of 10th course of priests (1 Ch 24:11). 2. Levite (2 Ch 31:15). 3. Chief priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:3). Probably same as Shebaniah. 2. 4. Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:21; Ez 8:3; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ, RV: Sechenias]). 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:2; 1 Esd 8:92 [KJ, RV: Jechonias]). 6. Returned with Ezra (Ez 8:5; 1 Esd 8:32 [KJ, RV: Sechenias]). 7. Father of Shemaiah (Neh 3:29). 8. Father-in-law of Tobiah (Neh 6:18).

Shechem (shê'kêm, shoulder). 1. Town of Ephraim, Levitical city of refuge, in pass between Mt Ebal and Mt Gerizim (Gn 12:6 [KJ: Sichem]; 35:4; Jos 20:7; Ju 9:7; Acts 7:16 [KJ: Sychem]), where Abraham halted (Gn 12:6), Jacob bought ground (Gn 33:18-20), Joseph was buried (Jos 24:32). Modern Tell Balatah, near

later Neapolis and Nablus. 2. Seduced Dinah; slain by Simeon and Levi (Gn 34). 3. Manassite (Nm 26:31; Jos 17:2). 4. Gileadite (1 Ch 7:19).

Shechemites (shê'kêm-îts). Descendants of Shechem (Nm 26:31; Jos 17:2).

Shedeur (shêd'ê-êr, light sender). Reubenite; father of Elizur (Nm 1:5; 2:10; 7:30, 35; 10:18).

sheep. Early domesticated (Gn 4:2); patriarchs and descendants herded flocks (Gn 12:16; Ex 10:9; 12:32, 38; 1 Ch 27:31); used for sacrifices (Ex 20:24; Lv 9:3), food (1 Sm 14:32); wool for clothing (Lv 13:47) and tribute (2 K 3:4); rams' horns for flasks (1 Sm 16:1), trumpets (Jos 6:4); shearing time was time of festivity (1 Sm 25:4, 11, 36). Sheep, shepherd often used figuratively (2 Ch 18:16; Ps 23; 119:176; Mt 9:36; Jn 10). Palestinian sheep broad-tailed variety.

sheepfold. Enclosure for protection (especially at night) and shearing of sheep (Nm 32:16; Ju 5:16; 1 Sm 24:3; Ps 78:70; Zph 2:6; Jn 10:1).

Sheep Gate. Gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1, 32; 12:39).

sheep-market. RV, RSV: sheep gate (Jn 5:2).

Sheerah (shê'ê-râ, female relative. KJ: Sherah). Daughter of Ephraim; descendants built Beth-horon and Uzzensheerah (1 Ch 7:24).

Shehariah (shê-hâ-rî'â, Lord dawned). Benjaminite; Jeroham's son (1 Ch 8:26).

shekel (shêk'el, weight). 1. Weight for metal, $\approx \frac{1}{2}$ oz (Ex 30:13; 2 Sm 14:26). 2. Coin (Mt 17:27. KJ: piece of money).

Shelah (shê'lâ). 1. Son of Arphaxad (Gn 10:24 [KJ: Salah]; 11:12-15 [KJ: Salah]; 1 Ch 1:18, 24; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Sala]). 2. See *Siloam*.

Shelah (shê'lâ, prayer). Judah's son; progenitor of Shelanites (Gn 38:2-26; Nm 26:20).

Shelemiah (shêl-ê-mî'â, Lord repays). 1. See *Meshelemiah*. 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:39; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Selemias]). 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41). 4. Father of Hananiah (Neh 3:30).

5. Priest; treasurer (Neh 13:13). 6. Cush's son (Jer 36:14). 7. Abdeel's son (Jer 36:26). 8. Hananiah's son (Jer 37:13). 9. Jehu's father (Jer 37:3; 38:1).

Shelph (shê'lef, ancestor). Joktan's son (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Shelesh (shê'lêsh, triad). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Shelomi (shê-lô'mî, my peace). Asherite (Nm 34:27).

Shelomith (shê-lô'mîth, peaceful). 1. Daughter of Dibri; son stoned for blasphemy (Lv 24:11). 2. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:18). Shelomoth in 1 Ch 24:22. 3. Descendant of Eliezer; treasurer (1 Ch 26:25, 26, 28. RV, RSV: Shelomoth). 4. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:9. RV, RSV: Shelomoth). 5. Rehoboam's child (2 Ch 11:20). 6. Son of Josiah (Ez 8:10; 1 Esd 8:36 [KJ: Assalimoth; RV: Salimoth]). 7. Zerubbabel's daughter (1 Ch 3:19).

Shelomoth (shê-lô'môth). See *Shelomith* 2; 3; 4.

Shelumiel (shê-lû'mî-êl, God is friend). Simeonite prince (Nm 1:6; 2:12; 7:36, 41; 10:19). Salamiel (KJ: Samael) in Jdt 8:1.

Shem (shêm). Son of Noah (Gn 5:32; 10:1; Lk 3:36 [KJ: Sem]). Worshipers of true God descended from him (Gn 9:21-27). Ancestor of Hebrews, Aramaeans, Arabs.

Shema (shē'mā, rumor, fame). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:26). 2. Hebron's son (1 Ch 2:43, 44). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:13). Shimei (KJ: Shimi) in 1 Ch 8:21. 4. Reubenite; Joel's son (1 Ch 5:8). Probably Shemaiah in 1 Ch 5:4. 5. Assisted Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV; Sammas]).

Shemaah (shē-mā'ā, report). Father of Ahiezer and Joash, David's warriors (1 Ch 12:3).

Shemaiah (shē-mā'yā, Lord has heard). 1. Prophet; counseled Rehoboam (1 K 12:22; 2 Ch 11:2; 12:5, 7, 15). 2. Father of prophet Uriah (Jer 26:20). 3. False prophet; opposed Jeremiah (Jer 29:24:32). 4. Delaiah's father (Jer 36:12). 5. Shecaniah's son (1 Ch 3:22). Perhaps same as 21. 6. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:37). 7. Reubenite; Joel's son (1 Ch 5:4). See *Shema*. 8. Levite (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). 9. Levite (1 Ch 9:16). Shammua in Neh 11:17. 10. Kohathite leader (1 Ch 15:8, 11). 11. Levite; listed priestly offices (1 Ch 24:6). 12. Son of Obededom (1 Ch 26:4, 6, 7). 13. Levite; taught Law in Judah (2 Ch 17:8). 14. Levite; helped cleanse temple (2 Ch 29:14). 15. Levite; distributed freewill offerings (2 Ch 31:15). 16. Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ, RV; Samaias]). 17. Levite; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13; 1 Esd 8:39 [KJ, RV; Samaias]). 18. Sent by Ezra to Iddo to ask for Levites and temple ministers (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:43 [KJ; Mamaias; RV: Samaias]). Maasmas (KJ: Masman) in 1 Esd 8:43. 19. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ; Sameus; RV: Sameus]). 20. Layman; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Sabeus (RSV: Sabbaia) in 1 Esd 9:32. 21. Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:29). 22. Son of Delaiah; prophet; tried to intimidate Nehemiah (Neh 6:10-14). 23. Priest; sealed covenant (Neh 10:8; 12:6, 18, 35). 24. Prince (Neh 12:34). 25. Musician (Neh 12:36). 26. Priest (Neh 12:42). 27. Kinsman of Tobit (Tob 5:13. KJ: Samalas). 28. See *Samatias*.

Shemariah (shēm-ā-rī'ā, Lord has kept). 1. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). 2. Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:19. KJ: Shamariah). 3. Son of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:32). 4. Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41). **Shemeber** (shēm-ē-bēr). King of Zebulun (Gn 14:2).

Shemed (shēmēd). Benjaminite; rebuilt Ono and Lod (1 Ch 8:12. KJ: Shamed).

Shemer (shēmēr, guardian). 1. Sold hill of Samaria to Omri (1 K 16:24). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:46. KJ: Shamer). 3. Asherite (1 Ch 7:34. KJ: Shamer). Shomer in 1 Ch 7:32.

Shemida, **Shemidah** (shē-mī'dā). Founder of Shemidaites (Nm 26:32; Jos 17:2; 1 Ch 7:19).

Sheminith (shēmī'nith, eighth). Musical term; perhaps octave, scale, or strings of instrument (1 Ch 15:21; Ps 6; 12 titles).

Shemiramoth (shē-mīr'ā-mōth, lofty name). 1. Levite; singer (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). 2. Levite (2 Ch 17:8).

Shemuel (shē-mū'el, heard of God). 1. Simeonite; assisted in land division (Nm 34:20). 2. Samuel (as RV, RSV. 1 Ch 6:33). 3. Prince of Issachar (1 Ch 7:2).

Shen (shēn, tooth). See *Jeshanah*.

Shenazar, **Shenazzar** (shē-nā'zār, -nāz'ēr, Sin [moon-god] protect). Jeconiah's son (1 Ch 3:18).

Shenir (shē'nēr). See *Hermon*.

Sheol (shē'ol, from H *sha'al*, dig? ask?). 1. Grave (Jb 17:16 [KJ: pit]; Is 38:10 [KJ: grave]). 2. Realm of the dead, described as place full of darkness where dead dwell (Dt 32:22 [KJ: hell]; Jb 7:9 [KJ: grave]; 11:8 [KJ: hell]; Ps 89:48 [KJ: grave]. See Jb 10:20-22). Occasionally negative connotation (Nm 16:30 [KJ: pit]; Pr 5:5 [KJ: hell]. See also Ps 94:17; 115:17). 3. Inhabitants of Sheol (Is 14:9 [KJ: hell]; 38:18 [KJ: grave]). See also *eschatology*; *eternal life*; *Gehenna*; *grave*; *Hades*; *hell*.

Shepham (shē'fām). Place on N border of Canaan (Nm 34:11).

Shephathiah (shēf-ā-thī'ā). See *Shephathiah*.

Shephathiah (shēf-ā-thī'ā, Lord has judged). 1. David's son (2 Sm 3:4; 1 Ch 3:3). 2. Haruphite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). 3. Simeonite chief (1 Ch 27:16). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8. KJ: Shephathiah). 5. Jehoshaphat's son (2 Ch 21:2). 6. Prince; advised death of Jeremiah (Jer 38). 7. Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:4; Neh 7:9; 1 Esd 5:9 [KJ, RV: Saphat]) and Ezra (Ez 8:8; 1 Esd 8:34 [KJ, RV: Saphathias]). 8. Judahite (Neh 11:4). 9. Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59; 1 Esd 5:33 [KJ: Sapheth; RV: Saphuthi]).

Shephelah, **The** (shē-fē'lā, low. KJ: low country, plain, vale, valley. RV: lowland). Land between central highlands of Palestine and Mediterranean plain (1 K 10:27; 1 Ch 27:28; 2 Ch 1:15; 9:27; 26:10; Jer 17:26; 32:44; Ob 19).

Shepher (shē'fēr, beauty. KJ: Shapher). Mountain where Israel camped in wilderness (Nm 33:23, 24).

shepherd. Honorable profession (Gn 29:6, 7; 30:29, 30; Ex 2:16-22). Led sheep to pasture (Ps 23; Jn 10:4), water (Gn 29:7; Ex 2:16; Ps 23:2); tended them (Ps 23; Jn 10); protected them (1 Sm 17:34; Jn 10); sought lost (Ps 119:176; Is 53:6; Eze 34:11, 12; Mt 10:6; Lk 15:1-7); brought sheep home at night, counted them by passing them under rod (Lv 27:32; Eze 20:37). Equipment: sheepskin mantle, bag, sling, crook. Assisted by dog (Jb 30:1). Often dangerous employment (Gn 31:40; 1 Sm 17:34; Jn 10:11-13). Overseers, chief shepherds, often overshepherds (1 Ch 27:31; 1 Ptr 5:4). Figuratively: Jehovah (Ps 77:20; 80:1; Jer 31:10); king (Is 44:28; Eze 34:10); ministers (Is 56:11; Jer 23:4; Acts 20:28-30); Christ (Jn 10:14; Heb 13:20; 1 Ptr 5:4).

Shephi, **Shepho** (shē'fī, -fō, barren?). Grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:40). Shepho in Gn 36:23.

Shephupham, **Shephuphan** (shē-fū'fām, -fān). Son of Bela (1 Ch 8:5; 26:39 [KJ: Shupham]). Shuppim in 1 Ch 7:12, 15. Muppin in Gn 46:21.

Sherah (shē'rā). See *Sheerah*.

Sheremiah (shēr-ē-bī'ā, Lord has sent heat). Levite; joined Ezra at Ahava; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Ez 8:18, 24; Neh 8:7; 9:4, 5; 10:12; 12:8, 24; 1 Esd 8:47 [KJ: Asebebia; RV: Asebebias], 54 [KJ: Eserebias; RV: Eserebias]; 9:48 [KJ, RV: Sarabias]).

Sheresh (shē'rēsh, root). Machir's son (1 Ch 7:16).

Sherezzer (shē-rē'zēr). See *Sharezer*. 2. **sheriff**. Babylonian official (Dn 3:2, 3. RSV: magistrate).

Sheshach (shē'shāk). Perhaps cryptic spelling for Babel, or Babylon (Jer 25:26; 51:41).

Sheshai (shē'shī, whitish). Son of Anak; slain by Caleb (Nm 13:22; Jos 15:14; Ju 1:10).

Sheshan (shē'shān). Jerahmeelite; daughter married Egyptian (1 Ch 2:31-35).

Sheshbazzar (shēsh-bāz'ēr, sun god, guard lord?). Entrusted with sacred vessels by Cyrus; usually identified with Zerubbabel (Ez 1:8; 5:14, 16; 1 Esd 2:12-15 [KJ, RV: Sanabassar]; 6:18-20 [KJ, RV: Sanabassar]).

Sheth (shēth). 1. See *Seth*. 2. Designation for Moab (Nm 24:17. RV: tumult).

Shethar (shē'thār). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai (shē'thār-bōz'e-nī, -bōz'nī). Persian official in Syria (Ez 5:3, 6; 6:13). Sathrabuzanes in 1 Esd 6:3, 7, 27.

Sheva (shē'vā). See *Shavsha*.

shewbread (shō'b'rēd). See *showbread*.

Shibah (shī'bā, seven, oath. KJ: Shebah). Well dug by Isaac's servants at Beersheba (Gn 26:31-33).

Shibboleth (shīb'ō-lēth, ear of grain; stream). Pronounced sib'ō-lēth by Ephraimites, hence used to distinguish them (Ju 12:6).

Shibmah (shīb'mā). See *Sibmah*.

Shicron (shīk'rōn). See *Shikkeron*.

shield. See *armor*.

Shiggaion, Shigionoth (shī-gā'yōn, pl shīg-i-o'nōth, wandering). Musical term; perh indicates music or meter (Ps 7 title; Hab 3:1).

Shihon (shī'hōn). See *Shion*.

Shihor (shī'hōr, black). See *Nile*.

Shihor-libnath (shī'hōr-lib'nāth, turbid stream of Libnath). Small river on SW corner of Asher (Jos 19:26). Perh modern Nahr-zerka.

Shikkeron (shīk'e-rōn, drunkenness. KJ: Shicron). Town on N boundary of Judah (Jos 15:11).

Shilhi (shī'hī). Grandfather of Jehoshaphat (1 K 22:42; 2 Ch 20:31).

Shilhim (shī'hīm). See *Shaaraim* 2.

Shillem (shī'ēm). See *Shallum* 7.

Shillemites (shī'ēm-its). Descendants of Shallum 7.

Shiloah (shī-lō'ā). See *Siloam*.

Shiloh (shī'lō, peace). 1. Site of Israel's early sanctuary, 9 mi N of Bethel; ark there about 300 yrs (Jos 18:1, 8-10; Ju 21:19-23); residence of Eli and Samuel (1 Sam 3); home of Ahijah (1 K 14:1-18); desolate in Jeremiah's times (Jer 7:12-14; 26:6-9). 2. Disputed word regarded as reference to Messiah by ancient Jews and later Christians (Gn 49:10).

Shiloni (shī-lō'nī). See *Shilonite* 2.

Shilonite (shī-lō-nīt). 1. Dweller in Shiloh; title of Ahijah (1 K 11:29; 12:15; 2 Ch 9:29). 2. Descendant of Shelah (1 Ch 9:5; Neh 11:5 [KJ: Shiloni]).

Shilshah (shī'shā, triad). Descendant of Asher (1 Ch 7:37).

Shimea (shīm'e-ā, fame). 1. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:30). 2. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:39). 3. Brother of David (1 Ch 2:13 [KJ: Shimma]; 20:7). Shim-eah in 2 Sm 13:3, 32; 21:21 (RV, RSV: Shimei). Shammah in 1 Sm 16:9; 17:13. 4. See *Shammua* 2.

Shimeah (shūm'e-ā). See *Shimea* 3; *Shimeam*.

Shimeam (shīm'e-ām). Benjaminites (1 Ch 9:38). Shimeah in 1 Ch 8:32.

Shimeath (shīm'ē-āth, rumor). Ammonitess; mother of one of Josiah's assassins (2 K 12:21; 2 Ch 24:26).

Shimeathites (shīm'ē-āth-its). Kenite family of scribes (1 Ch 2:55).

Shimel (shīm'ē-l, famous). 1. Gershon's son (Ex 6:17 [KJ: Shimi]; Nm 3:18; 1 Ch 23:7, 10; Zch 12:13). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29). 3. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26, 27). 4. Descendant of Gershom (1 Ch 6:42). 5. See *Shema* 3. 6. Descendant of Gershon (1 Ch 23:9. 7. Levite; head of 10th course of singers (1 Ch 25:17). 8. Overseer of David's vineyards (1 Ch 27:27). 9. Benjaminites; cursed David (2 Sm 16:5-13; 1 K 2:44-46). 10. Adherent of David (1 K 1:8; 4:18). 11. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4). 12. Levite; purified temple (2 Ch 29:14-16). Perhaps same in 2 Ch 31:12. 13. Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 1:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ: Semel; RV: Semias]). 14. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ: Semis; RV: Semeis]). 15. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Semel]). 16. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Samis; RV: Semis]). 17. Brother of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). 18. See *Shimea* 3.

Shimeon (shīm'ē-un, hearing). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Simon Chosamaeus (Chosameus) in 1 Esd 9:32.

Shimhi (shīm'hī). See *Shema* 3.

Shimi (shīm'i). See *Shimei* 1.

Shimites (shīm'its). Descendants of Shimei 1 (Nm 3:21).

Shimma (shīm'ā). See *Shimea* 3.

Shimon (shī'mōn). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

Shimrath (shīm'rāth, watching). Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:21).

Shimri (shīm'ri, vigilant). 1. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:37). 2. Father of Jediael, David's guard (1 Ch 11:45). 3. Levite (2 Ch 29:13). 4. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:10. KJ: Simri).

Shimrith (shīm'rith, vigilant). See *Shomer*.

Shimrom (shīm'rōm). See *Shimron* 1.

Shimron (shīm'rōn, watching). 1. Son of Issachar; founder of family (Gn 46:13; Nm 26:24; 1 Ch 7:1 [KJ: Shimrom]). 2. Border town of Zebulun (Jos 11:1; 19:15). Probably same as Shimron-Meron (Jos 12:20).

Shimronites (shīm'rōn-its). Descendants of Shimron 1.

Shimron-meron (shīm'rōn-mē'rōn). See *Shimron* 2.

Shimshal (shīm'shī). Scribe and leader in Samaria; wrote against Jews to Artaxerxes (Ez 4:8, 9, 17, 23; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ: Semellius; RV: Samellius]).

Shinab (shī'nāb). King of Admah (Gn 14:2).

Shinar (shī'nēr). Alluvial plain of S Babylon in which were Babel, Erech, Accad, Calneh (Gn 10:10; 11:2; Dn 1:2); ruled by Amraphel (Gn 14:1, 9); Jews carried captive thither (Is 11:11; Zch 5:11).

Shion (shī'ōn, destruction. KJ: Shihon). City of Issachar (Jos 19:19). Perh 'Ayun esh-Sh'ian, 3 mi NW of Mt Tabor.

ship. See *boats*.

Shiphi (shī'fī). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:37).

Shiphmite (shīf'mīt). Probably native of Siphmoth (1 Ch 27:27).

Shiphrah (shīf'rā, beauty). Hebrew midwife (Ex 1:15).

Shiphtan (shīf'tān, judicial). Ephraimite; father of Kemuel (Nm 34:24).

Shisha (shī'shā). See *Shavsa*.

Shishak (shī'shāk). See *Pharaoh* 6.

Shitrai (shít'ri). David's herdsman in Sharon (1 Ch 27:29).

shittah, shittim (shít'á, -im. RV, RSV: acacia). Tree in Jordan valley, Sinai, around Dead Sea; acacia. Wood hard, fine-grained, insect-repelling; used for tabernacle, altars, tables, bars and pillars (Ex 25:5-28; 26:15-37; Is 41:19).

Shittim (shít'im, acacias). 1. Last encampment of Israel before entering Palestine; thence Joshua sent spies (Nm 25:1; Jos 2:1; Mi 6:5). Abel-shittim in Nm 33:49. 2. Barren valley N of Dead Sea (Jl 3:18).

Shiza (shí'zá). Reubenite; father of one of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:42).

Shoa (shó'á). People connected with Babylonians, Chaldeans, and Assyrians (Eze 23:23). Probably Sutu.

Shobab (shó'báb, rebellious). 1. David's son (2 Sm 5:14). 2. Calebite (1 Ch 2:18).

Shobach (shó'bák, one who pours out). General of Hadadezer; defeated by David (2 Sm 10:16). Shophach in 1 Ch 19:16, 18.

Shobai (shó'bí). Levite; progenitor of family of doorkeepers (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Sami; RV: Sabi]).

Shobai (shó'bái). 1. Son of Selr; Horite chief (Gn 36:20-30; 1 Ch 1:38). 2. Son of Hur; founder of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:50; 4:1, 2).

Shobek (shó'bék, one who forsakes). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:24).

Shobi (shó'bí, one who leads captive). Ammonite; brought provisions to David (2 Sm 17:27).

Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco (shó'kó). See *Soco*.

shoe. Sole of leather fastened under foot by various devices. RSV: shoe 11 times (as Ex 3:5; Jos 5:15; Is 20:2; Eze 24:17; Ps 60:8); sandal 21 times (as Ex 12:11; Dt 29:5; Am 8:6; Mt 3:11).

Shoham (shó'hám, beryl). Levite (1 Ch 24:27).

Shomer (shó'mér, keeper). 1. See *Shemer* 3. 2. Jehozabad's mother (2 K 12:21). Shlmrith in 2 Ch 24:26.

shoot. See *rod*.

Shophach (shó'fák). See *Shobach*.

Shophan (shó'fán). See *Atroth-shophan*.

Shoshannim (shó-shán'im, lilies). Symbolical of content, musical instrument, or melody (Ps. 45; 69 titles. RSV: according to Lilies).

shovel. Used to take ashes from altar (Ex 27:3; 38:3; Nm 4:14; Jer 52:18).

showbread. H *lehem panim*: bread of presence (Ex 25:30; 35:13; 39:36; *lehem hattamidh*: continual bread (Nm 4:7); *lehem ma'areketh*: bread piled or arranged (1 Ch 9:32). 12 loaves of unleavened bread placed fresh every Sabbath in 2 stacks on table of acacia wood in Holy Place; old loaves eaten by priests (Ex 25:30; 1 Sm 21:1-6; Mt 12:3, 4).

Shua (shó'á, wealth). 1. Canaanite; Judah's father-in-law (Gn 38:2, 12 [KJ: Shuah]; 1 Ch 2:3). 2. Heber's daughter (1 Ch 7:32).

Shuah (shó'á, depression). 1. Abraham's son by Keturah (Gn 25:2); ancestor of Arab tribe. 2. See *Shua*. 3. See *Shuhah*.

Shual (shó'ál, fox, jackal). 1. Asherite (1 Ch 7:36). 2. District near Michmash (1 Sm 13:17).

Shubael (shó'bá-él). See *Shebuel*.

Shuhah (shó'há, depression). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11. KJ: Shuah).

Shuham (shó'hám). See *Hushim*.

Shuhite (shó'hít). Descendant of Shuah 1 (Jb 2:11).

Shulamite, Shulammite (shó'ólám-it). Probably native of Shunem (SS 6:13).

Shumathites (shó'máth-its). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53).

Shunammite (shó'nám-it). Native of Shunem (1 K 1:3; 2 K 4:8, 12; 8:1).

Shunem (shó'ném, two sleeping places). City of Issachar 3½ mi N of Jezreel; site of Philistine encampment (Jos 19:18; 1 Sm 28:4); home of Abishag (1 K 1:3) and Shunammite woman (2 K 4:8-37). Modern Solam.

Shuni (shó'ní). Son of Gad; progenitor of Shunites (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:15).

Shupham (shó'fám). See *Shephupham*.

Shuphim (shúp'im). 1. Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:16). 2. See *Shephupham*.

Shur (shóor, wall). Region in wilderness, S of Palestine, E of Egypt (Gn 16:7; 25:18; Ex 15:22).

Shushan (shó'shán, lily. RSV: Susa). Capital of Elam and Persian Empire (Neh 1:1; Est 1:2; Dn 8:2). Susa in Ap Est 11:3. Code of Hammurabi found there. Modern Shush.

Shushanchites (shó'shán-kits). See *Susan-chites*.

Shushan-eduth (shó'shán-é'dúth, lilies of the Testimony). Musical term, perh melody (Ps 60 title).

Shuthelah (shóo-thé'lá). 1. Son of Ephraim; founder of family (Nm 26:35, 36; 1 Ch 7:20). 2. Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:21).

shuttle. See *trade* 4.

Sia, Siacha (sí'á, sí'd-há, assembly). Nethinim (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ: Sud; RV: Sual]).

Sibbecai, Sibbechai (sí'b-é-kí, entangling). One of David's heroes; Hushathite; slew Saph, giant's son (2 Sm 21:18; 1 Ch 11:29; 20:4; 27:11). Mebunnai in 2 Sm 23:27.

Sibboleth (sí'b-é-léth). See *Shibboleth*.

Sibmah (sí'b'má). Town E of Jordan; assigned to Reuben (Nm 32:38 [KJ: Shibmah]; Jos 13:19; Is 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32). Sebam (KJ: Shebam) in Nm 32:3. Probably near Heshbon.

Sibraim (sí'b-rá'im). Place on N boundary of Palestine (Eze 47:16). Perh Sepharvaim.

Siccuth (sí'úth). See *Sakkuth*.

Sichem (sí'kém). See *Shechem* 1.

sickle. See *agriculture* 4.

Sicyon (sísh'i-on). City on Gulf of Corinth near Isthmus (1 Mac 15:23).

Siddim (sí'd'im, valley of fields). Territory E of Dead Sea on S end (Gn 14:3, 8, 10).

Side (sí'dé). Coastal town of Pamphylia (1 Mac 15:23).

Sidon (sí'd'n, fishery. KJ, RV often: Zidon). Ancient Canaanite (Gn 10:19) city situated on Mediterranean promontory about 22 mi N of Tyre; assigned to Asher but never conquered (Ju 1:31; 10:12; 18:7, 28); assisted in building temple (1 K 5:6; 1 Ch 22:4). See Ez 3:7; its religion corrupted Israel (1 K 11:5); native city of Jezebel (1 K 16:31); denounced by prophets (Jer 27:3; Jl 3:4-6); region visited by Christ (Mt 15:21); Paul touched there (Acts 27:3). Modern Saidá. 2. Canaan's son (Gn 10:15; 1 Ch 1:13).

siege, siegework. In early Israel sieges of short duration (Ju 9:46-55; 2 Sm 20:15). Later siege engines (protected ladders, battering rams) constructed (2 Ch 26:15. See Eze 21:22). See also *armor*; *army*; *war*.

sieve (H *k:bharah*, netted; *naphah*, shake). Made of rushes; probably also of horse-hair or string (Is 30:28; Am 9:9).

signet. See *ring*.

Sihon (sī'hōn, sweeping out). Amorite king; defeated by Israelites (Nm 21:21-31; Dt 1:4; 2:24-37; Jos 13:15-28).

Sihor (sī'hōr). See Nile.

Silas (sil'ās, sylvan). Jerusalem Christian; accompanied Paul to Antioch (Acts 15:22, 27, 32) and on 2d missionary journey (Acts 16-18). Silvanus in 2 Co 1:19; 1 Th 1:1; 2 Th 1:1; 1 Ptr 5:12.

silk. Phoenicians imported silk. Probably referred to in OT (Pr 31:22 [RV, RSV: fine linen]; Eze 16:10, 13; Am 3:12 [KJ: in Damascus in a couch; RV: silken cushions of a bed; RSV: part of a bed]); referred to in Rv 18:12.

Silla (sil'ā, twig). Place near Milla (2 K 12:20).

Siloah, Siloam (si-lō'ā, -ām, shooting forth, sent). Pool on S side of temple mt which received waters through 1,780-ft tunnel from En-rogel (Jn 9:7). Shiloah in Is 8:6. Shelah (KJ: Siloah) in Neh 3:15. Modern Birket Silwan.

Silvanus (sil-vā'nus). See Silas.

silver. Used from earliest times for money (Gn 23:16; Jb 28:15), ornaments (Gn 24:53), crowns (Zch 6:11), trumpets (Nm 10:2), vessels (Gn 44:2), furnishings of tabernacle (Ex 26:19; 27:10; 38:19), idols (Ps 115:4).

silversmith. See trade 7.

Silmaleu (si-māl-kū'ē). See Imalcue.

Simeon (sim'ē-un, hearing). 1. Son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:33); with Levi massacred inhabitants of Shechem (Gn 34:24-31); kept as hostage by Joseph in Egypt (Gn 42:24); destined to be scattered in Israel (Gn 49:5-7). 2. Tribe of Simeon (Nm 1:23); received cities and villages in Judah (Jos 19:1-9; 1 Ch 4:28-33) in neighborhood of Beer-sheba. 3. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30 [RV: Symeon]). 4. Righteous and devout Jew who blessed Christ Child (Lk 2:25-35). 5. Simeon Niger, Christian at Antioch (Acts 13:1 [RV: Symeon]). 6. See Peter. 7. Great-grandfather of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:1).

Simon (si'mun, hearing). 1. Sorcerer of Samaria (Acts 8:9-24). 2. Simon the Canaanite, or Simon Zelotes (the Zealot), apostle (Mt 10:4). 3. Brother of Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3). 4. Leper of Bethany (Mt 26:6). 5. Simon of Cyrene; compelled to bear Christ's cross (Mt 27:32; Mk 15:21; Lk 23:26). 6. Pharisee in whose house woman anointed Jesus' feet (Lk 7:36-50). 7. Tanner at Joppa (Acts 9:43). 8. Father of Judas Iscariot (Jn 6:71; 13:2, 26). 9. See Peter. 10. See Shimeon. 11, 12, 13. Three Maccabean high priests: Simon Thassi, Simon I, Simon II (1 Mac; Josephus, Ant XII). 14. Benjaminites; opponent of Onias III (2 Mac 3:4; 4:23).

Simri (sim'ri). See Shimri 4.

Sin (sin). 1. Strategic Egyptian city in Nile delta (Eze 30:15, 16. RSV: Pelusium). 2. Wilderness of Sin; desert plain lying inland from Red Sea (Ex 16:1; 17:1; Nm 33:11, 12).

sin. By fall of Adam sin came to entire human race (Gn 3; Ps 51:5; Ro 3:9-23; 5:21; 6:6-17; 7:21-23). Original sin is hereditary guilt (Ro 5:12) and corruption of man's nature. Corruption consists in alienation from God (Ro 1:18-24; 8:7), inclination to evil (Ro 1; 7:14), expresses itself in actual sinful deeds contrary to God's will expressed in Law (Ro 3:20; 4:15; 7:7; Ja 4:12-17; 1 Jn 3:4). Sin is against God (Gn 39:9; 2 Sm 12:13; Ps

51:4), puts self in place of God (Ro 15:3; 1 Co 13:5; 2 Th 2:3, 4) and opposite to love (1 Jn).

sin offering. See sacrifices; atonement, day of.

sin, unpardonable. Conscious, stubborn, malicious opposition and blasphemous hostility to divine truth once recognized as such (Mt 12:31; Mk 3:29; Lk 12:10; 1 Jn 5:16).

Sina, Sinai (si'nā, -nī, thorny, or Sin [moon-goddess]). Mt on which Law was given; Horeb (Ex 3:1; 17:6; Dt 1:6; 4:10) is probably general range and Sinai (Ex 16:1; 19:11; 24:16; Lv 25:1) peak. Identification disputed (Seir, Jebel Musa or Ras es Sufsafah, Serbal, Jebel, Hellal); favored: Jebel Musa, 7,363 ft. Decalog given from peak, covenant ratified at base (Ex 20:1-24:8; Acts 3:38 [KJ: Sina]); Israel organized; legislation of Ex 20-Nm 10 enacted (Ex 24:12; Lv 1:1; 27:34; Nm 9:1). Sinai peninsula between Red Sea, Gulf of Aqaba, Gulf of Suez.

singing. See music.

Sinim (si'nim). Remote unidentified people (Is 49:12).

Sinites (si'nits). Canaan people (Gn 10:17; 1 Ch 1:15).

Sion (si'un). See Hermon; Zion.

Siphmoth (si'fmōth). Place in S Judah (1 Sm 30:28).

Sippai (sip'i). See Saph.

Sirach (si'rāk). Father of the Jesus who wrote Sirach (Ecclesiasticus).

Sirah (si'rā, recession). Well; mt N of Hebron; there Joab killed Abner (2 Sm 3:26).

Sirion (si'rī-on). See Hermon.

Sisamai (sis'd-mī). See Sismai.

Sisera (sis'ē-rā). 1. Canaanite; commander of Jabin's army; defeated by Barak; slain by Jael (Ju 4; 5; 1 Sm 12:9; Ps 83:9). 2. Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:53; Neh 7:55; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Aserer; RV: Serar]).

Sisinnus (si-sin'ēz). See Tatnai.

Sismai (sis'mī. KJ: Sisamai). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:40).

sister. 1. Full or half sister (Gn 20:12; Dt 27:22). 2. Wife (SS 4:9). 3. Woman of same tribe (Nm 25:18). 4. Female fellow Christian (Ro 16:1).

Sithri (sith'ri, hiding place. KJ: Zithri). Kohathite Levite (Ex 6:22).

Sitnah (sit'nā, hostility). 2d well dug by Isaac at Gerar (Gn 26:21).

Sivan (sē-vān'). See time.

skull. See Calvary.

slander. See backbite.

slave. See servant.

sleep. 1. Repose of body (Ps. 4:8; Pr 24:33; Jn 11:13). 2. Death (1 K 1:21; Ps 133; Jer 51:39; Jn 11:11). 3. Spiritual indolence, stupidity (Ro 13:11; 1 Th 5:6).

slime. See bitumen.

sling. Pair of leather thongs or cords of hair or sinews of animals with leather pouch in middle for missile; whirled around head, then one end released; used in war (2 Ch 26:14); by shepherds (1 Sm 17:40), hunters (Jb 41:28).

sllothfulness, sluggard. Indolence, laziness; sluggish censured (Pr 6:6-9; 12:24-27; 21:25; 22:13; Mt 25:26). See labor.

smelter. See trade 7.

smith. See trade 7.

Smyrna (smūr'nā, myrrh). Ancient Ionian city 40 mi N of Ephesus; rebuilt by Alexander the Great, 320 BC (Rv 1:11; 2:8-11).

snail. 1. Lizard (*H/homet*, Lv 11:30, RV, RSV; sand lizard). 2. Snail (*H shabb'lul*, slimy one, Ps 58:8).

snow. Fell in hilly country of Palestine (2 Sm 23:20; Is 55:10). Frequently mentioned in poetry (Jb 37:6; 38:22; Ps 51:7; 147:16), in metaphor (Is 1:18; Mt 28:3).

snuff-dish. Tray for wick snuff from tabernacle lamps (Ex 25:38, RSV; tray).

snuffers. Instruments for snuffing tabernacle lamps (Ex 37:23).

So (sô). See *Pharaoh* 8.

soap. *H borith*: cleanser (Jer 2:22; Mt 3:2). See also *nitre*.

Soco, Socho, Sochoh, Shoho, Shoho, Shohoh (sô'kô, shô'kô, thorn). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:35) 14 mi SW of Jerusalem; fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:7); captured in reign of Ahaz (2 Ch 28:18). Modern Khirbet es-Shuweikeh. 2. Town in hill country of Judah (Jos 15:48).

Sodi (sô'dî, my secret council). Zebulnites; father of spy Gaddiel (Nm 13:10).

Sodom, Sodoma (sôd'-um, -ô-mâ). Located with Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboim, Zoar in plain of Siddim (Gn 13:12), regarded as SE end of Dead Sea. Royal city (Gn 14:2); Lot lived there (Gn 13:11-13); destroyed because of its wickedness (Gn 19). Used as example of sin (Dt 29:23; Is 1:9; 3:9; Jer 50:40; Ez 16:46; Mt 10:15; Ro 9:29 [KJ; Sodoma]; 2 Ptr 2:6). "City of sin" called Sodom and Egypt (Rv 11:8).

Sodomites (sôd'-um-îts). Those who practiced unnatural vice of Sodom (Gn 19:5; Dt 23:17. See 1 K 14:24; Ro 1:27).

sojourner (sô-jûr'nér). See *foreigner*; *prose-lyte*.

soldier (sôl'jér). See *army*.

Solomon (sôl'-ô-mun, peaceable). David's son (2 Sm 12:24; 1 Ch 3:5); Nathan called him Jedidiah (2 Sm 12:25); proclaimed king (1 K 1:5-40); executed Abiathar, Shimei, Adonijah, Joab (1 K 2); married Pharaoh's daughter (1 K 3:1); prayed and noted for wisdom (1 K 3:5-28; 10:1-10; 2 Ch 1:3-12); with Tyrian help built temple in 7 years and palace (1 K 5-8; 2 Ch 2-7); showed wisdom in government (1 K 4:2-19) and commerce (1 K 10:11-29; 2 Ch 9:10-22). Naturalist (1 K 4:33); proverbs and psalms (72, 127) attributed to him. Established harem; wives caused him to apostatize; only fragment of kingdom left to descendants (1 K 11:1-13).

Solomon, Song of. See *Song of Songs*.

Solomon's Porch. 1. Portico attached to Solomon's palace (1 K 7:7). 2. Colonnade on E side of Herod's temple (Jn 10:23; Acts 3:11; 5:12).

Solomon's servants, children of. Returned from captivity; probably descendants of servants assigned to temple duties by Solomon (Ez 2:55, 58; Neh 7:57, 60. See 1 K 9:20, 21).

Someis (sô-mê'is). See *Shimei* 16.

son. 1. Male child; immediate descendant (Gn 27:1). 2. Remote descendant (2 K 9:20; Mt 3:6). 3. Spiritual son (2 K 2:3; 1 Ti 1:18; 2 Ti 2:1). 4. Address to younger person (1 Sm 3:6). 5. Member of profession (Neh 12:28). 6. Devotee or follower (Nm 21:29). 7. Adopted son (Ex 2:10). 8. Inhabitant or native (Lm 4:2). Children in Ez 2; Neh 7. 9. Possessor of quality (1 Sm 25:17; Lk 10:6). 10. See *Jesus Christ*.

Son of God. 1. Adam (Lk 3:38). 2. Angels (Jb 38:7). 3. Believers (Ro 8:14; 2 Co 6:18; Gl 4:1-7). See also *adoption*. 4. See *Jesus Christ*.

Son of man. 1. Human being (Nm 23:19; Jb 25:6; Ps 8:4; Ezé 2:1; Dn 8:17). 2. See *Jesus Christ*.

song. See *music*; *psalms*.

song of ascents (degrees). See *degrees, song of*.

Song of Songs, Which Is Solomon's. Also called *Canticles* from Latin *Canticum Canticorum* (Song of Songs). Given allegorical interpretation by (1) Jews: Shulamite, bride, is Jewish people, bridegroom (Solomon) is God, and poem embraces history of Jews from Exodus to Messiah; (2) Christians: Christ is Bridegroom, church is bride. View developed in 18th c: dramatic poem (Solomon wooes country girl from Shulam who prefers shepherd lover) with ethical significance. God or Christ as Bridegroom is frequent (Is 54:5; 62:5; Jer 2:2; Hos 2:19, 20; Mt 9:15; Jn 3:29; 2 Co 11:2; Eph 5:25-32; Rv 19:7; 21:2).

sonship. See *adoption*; *Son of God*.

soothsayer. One who pretends to foretell future (Dt 18:10, 14 [KJ; observer of times; RV: one that practiseth augury]; Dn 2:27 [RSV; astrologer]).

sop. Morsel dipped in soup, milk, or other liquid (Jn 13:26, RSV; morsel).

Sopater (sô'pâ-tér, father saved). Berean companion of Paul (Acts 20:4).

sope (sôp). See *nitre*.

Sophereth (sô-fê'rêth, secretariat). Name (probably title) given to some of Solomon's servants (Ez 2:55 [RV, RSV: Hassophereth]; Neh 7:55. Hassophereth (KJ; Azaphion; RV: Assaphioth) in 1 Esd 5:33. **Sophonias** (sôf-ô-ni'ás). See *Zephaniah* 1. **sorcerer.** See *magic*.

Sorek (sô'rek, vine). Valley of Phillistia (Ju 16:4).

Sospater (sô-sip'à-tér, savior of father). 1. Christian (Ro 16:21). 2. General of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:19-24).

Sosthenes (sôs'thê-néz, savior). 1. Ruler of synagog at Corinth (Acts 18:17). Possibly same as Paul's co-worker (1 Co 1:1).

Sostratus (sôs'trâ-tus). Syrian general (2 Mac 4:28).

Sotai (sô'tî, fickle). Descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:55; Neh 7:57).

soul, spirit (translations vary; at times also life, ghost). *H nephesh*, *G psuche*, soul: that which breathes, inner man as distinguished from flesh (Jb 14:22); departs at death (Gn 35:18; Lk 12:20); becomes living being through breath of God (Gn 2:7; animals: Gn 2:19); described as living (Gn 12:13) and dying (Eze 18:4; Ju 16:30; Is 53:12); life itself (Gn 44:30; Acts 20:10; animals: Dt 12:23; Rv 8:9); man himself (Gn 49:6); seat of appetites, emotions, passions (Dt 12:20; Ps 107:9; Mt 22:37; Lk 1:46; 12:19; Jn 12:27); can be lost and saved (Mk 8:35, 36).

H ruah, *G pneuma*, spirit: breath (Jb 15:30; 2 Th 2:8); spirit of life created (Jb 27:3; Zech 12:1), preserved (Jb 10:12) by God; inner aspects of personality (1 Cor 5:3-5); seat of moral character (Eze 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; Mk 2:8); returns to God at death (Ec 12:7; Mt 27:50; Jn 19:30). Spirit of God imparts special gifts (Ex 31:3; Nm 24:2; Jb 32:8).

Soul, spirit synonymous (Lk 1:46, 47), contrasted (1 Cor 15:44, 45). Both designate one life principle from two points of view (though not consistently): *nephesh*,

psuche views it as subjective life in world; carnal animation; emphasizes individuality, worldly existence, self-centeredness (Lk 12:18, 19; 1 Co 15:44, 45; 2 Ptr 2:14). *Ruah, pneuma* is life principle from God (Ec 12:7; see Gn 2:7); describes God-related life (Ro 1:9; 1 Co 2:14; Eph 4:23, 24; 2 Ti 1:7). See also *death; eschatology; eternal life; Holy Spirit*.

South. See *Negeb*.

South, Queen of. See *Sabeans*.

south Ramoth (south rāmoth). See *Ramath-negeb*.

Spain (spān). Peninsula now Spain and Portugal (Ro 15:24, 28).

span. See *measures 1 c*.

sparrow. *H tsippor* (chirper); usually: bird, but: sparrow in Ps 84:3; 102:7 (RSV: bird); Pr 26:2 (KJ: bird). *G strouthion* probably Eurasian house sparrow (Mt 10:29; Lk 12:6, 7).

Spartan (spār'tān). See *Lacedemonians*.

spear. See *armor*.

speckled bird. Bird of prey (Jer 12:9).

spelt. *H kussemeth*, inferior kind of wheat (Ex 9:32 [KJ: riel]; Is 28:25 [KJ: riel]; Eze 4:9 [KJ: fitches]). See *food 1*.

spices. Fragrant gums, barks, etc, used for ceremonies, medicine, toilet, embalming, anointing (Gn 37:25; 43:11; SS 4:14; Mk 16:1; Jn 19:39, 40).

spider. Spider's web emblematic of vanity of wickedness (Jb 8:14; Is 59:5). Should be lizard (RV, RSV) in Pr 30:28.

spikenard (spik'nērd). See *nard*.

spinning. See *trade 3*.

spirit. See *soul, spirit; Holy Spirit*.

Spirit, Holy. See *Holy Spirit*.

spiritual gifts. Special capabilities given to Christians by Holy Spirit (1 Co 12).

spoil. See *booty*.

sponge. Elastic, porous mass produced in sea (Mt 27:48; Mk 15:36; Jn 19:29).

spot. 1. Mark or blot (Gn 30:32-39; Lv 13:2-39). 2. Physical or moral blemish (Lv 13; 21:17-24; Dt 32:5).

spouse. See *marriage*.

sprinkling. With blood, water (Ex 29:21; Lv 14; Nm 8:7) as expiation (see Heb 9:13, 14).

Stachys (stāk'is, ear of corn). Roman Christian (Ro 16:9).

stacte (stāk'tē). Aromatic gum or spice used in incense (Ex 30:34; Sir 24:15 [KJ: storax]).

stadium (stād'i-um). See *measures 1 i*.

staff. See *rod*.

stairs, stairway. See *homes 4*.

standard. See *ensign*.

star. Any heavenly body except sun and moon; observed from patriarchal times (Gn 37:9). Figuratively, brightness (Ps 148:3; Dn 12:3), multitudes (Gn 22:17; Ps 147:4), important persons (Gn 37:9; Nm 24:17; Dn 8:10; Rv 6:13). Star of the East led Wise Men to Bethlehem (Mt 2:2-10). See also *astronomy*.

steadfast love (*H hesed*). Act of kindness by which God chooses Israel, promises salvation, is persistent in love and devotion; through covenant God binds Himself to duty of love. Person in this love relation to God is also in that relation to fellow men (Gn 24:12-27 [KJ, RV: kindness]; Ex 20:6 [KJ, RV: mercy]; Ps 5:7 [KJ: mercy; RV: lovingkindness]; 17:7; 26:3; 36:7; 48:9; 92:2; Jer 16:5. KJ, RV, usually: lovingkindness). See also *love; grace; mercy*.

steel. Bronze (2 Sm 22:35; Jb 20:24; Ps 18:34; Jer 15:12. RV: brass, RSV: bronze).

Stephanas (stēf'ā-nās, crown). Corinthian Christian (1 Co 1:16; 16:15-18).

Stephen (stē'ven, crown). Probably Hellenist; one of 7 ministers; man of faith, wisdom, power; disputed with Hellenistic Jews; charged with blasphemy, stoned after remarkable defense. Paul favored execution (Acts 6:5-8:2).

stocks. 1. Wooden frame in which head, hands, feet were fastened (2 Ch 16:10 [KJ: prison; RV: prison house]; Jer 20:2). 2. Wooden frame or block to which feet were fastened (Jb 13:27; 33:11). 3. Wooden idols (Jer 2:27. RSV: tree).

Stoics (stō'iks, porch scholars). Greek philosophical school founded by Zeno; held that virtue, by which action is brought into harmony with nature and universal reason, is highest good. Religion pantheistic; God formative force in universe. Austere ethics; unmoved by pleasure or pain (Acts 17:18-32).

stones. Used for building (1 K 5:17; Am 5:11), markers (Gn 28:18; 35:14), agricultural tools (see *agriculture*), various instruments (see *trade*). Symbol of hardness (1 Sm 25:37), firmness (Gn 49:24).

stoning. See *punishment*.

storax (stō'rāks). See *poplar; stacte*.

storehouse. See *Assuppm*.

stork. Unclean bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18), dwelt in fir trees (Ps 104:17), migratory (Jer 8:7). Black and white storks in Palestine.

Straight street. Street of Damascus (Acts 9:11).

strange fire. Burning of incense not compounded according to Law (Lv 10:1; Nm 3:4).

stranger. See *foreigner; gentile; proselyte*.

straw. Wheat and barley straw used as fodder (Gn 24:25; 1 K 4:28; Is 11:7; 65:25). Mixed with clay for making bricks by Egyptians (Ex 5:7-18).

strong drink (*H shekar*, strong drink). Intoxicating liquor (Nm 28:7) from grapes, barley, honey, dates. Forbidden to priests entering sanctuary (Lv 10:9), Nazirites (Nm 6:3; Ju 13:4, 7; Lk 1:15). Perverted judgment (Pr 31:4, 5).

stumbling block. 1. OT: obstacle which causes person to fall (Lv 19:14). Figuratively, offense (Is 8:14; Jer 6:21). See also 3. 2. NT: Jesus and cross are stumbling block (1 Co 1:23) and stumbling stone. He stands as antithesis to all egocentric achievement, Jewish or Gentile, and brings reality accessible only to faith. 3. Occasion for inner conflict or sin (Ro 14:13; 1 Co 8:9).

Sua (sū'ā). See *Sia*.

Suah (sū'ā, sweepings). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).

Suba (sū'bā). See *Subas*.

Subai (sū'bā-i). See *Shalmal*.

Subas (sū'bās). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34 (KJ: Suba).

Sucathites (sū'kāth-its. KJ; Suchathites). Designation of scribes at Jabez (1 Ch 2:55).

Succoth (sūk'ōth, booths). 1. Place E of Jordan, near Damieh; Jacob built booths there (Gn 33:17); assigned to Gadites (Jos 13:27); refused Gideon aid (Ju 8:5-16); site of bronze foundries (1 K 7:46; 2 Ch 4:17). 2. 1st encampment of Israel after leaving Rameses (Ex 12:37; 13:20; Nm 33:5, 6).

Succoth-benoth (sūk'ōth-bē'nōth). Babylonian idol set up in Samaria (2 K 17:30).

Suchathites (sū'kāth-its). See *Sucathites*.

Sud (sūd). 1. River of Sura (Bar 1:4). 2. See *Sia*.

Sudias (sū'dī-ās). See *Hodaviah* 4.

suffering. Physical (Gn 3:16; Jb 7:5; Mt 27:27-30) and moral (Jb; Mt 27:39-44) culminate in spiritual suffering through realization that man suffers because of alienation from God (Jb 10:2; Ps 51:4). Christ bore depth of suffering (Ps 22; Mt 27:45, 46) as expiation of sin. Suffering of righteous understood by faith in Christ (Ro 8:24; 2 Co 1:5-14). Suffering is destiny of ungodly. See *punishment*.

Sukklīm (sūk'lī-im). People in army of Shishak; perhaps Arabian tent-dwellers (2 Ch 12:3).

sun. Greater light created (Gn 1:16; Ps 74:16) and preserved (Jer 31:35; Mt 5:45; Ps 104:19) by God; promotes vegetation (Dt 33:14); burns it (Jon 4:8). Worshiped by Hebrews (2 K 21:3, 5; 23:5) and others (Jb 31:26, 27). Metaphorically: glory of Christ (Mt 17:2; Rv 1:16); heavenly beings (Rv 10:1; 12:1); saints (Mt 13:43). Death in prime, loss compared to sun setting at midday (Jer 15:9; Am 8:9; Mi 3:6); darkened sun symbolic of calamity (Eze 32:7; Jl 2:10, 31).

Sunday. Later name of pagan origin for Biblical "first day of the week." See *Lord's day*.

Suph (soof, reeds). Possibly abbreviation of Yam-suph, Reed Sea (Dt 1:1. KJ; Red Sea).

Suphah (soō'fā). Probably region of Red Sea (Nm 21:14. KJ; Red Sea).

Sur (sūr). Place on seacoast of Palestine (Jdth 2:28).

supplication (sup'li-kā'shun). Prayer for mercy or favor in special need (1 K 8:28-54; Jb 8:5; Ps 6:9; Eph 6:18; 1 Ti 5:5). See also *prayer*.

surety. Liability assumed for obligation of another (Gn 44:32), especially in trade and finance (Pr 6:1; 22:26); risks warned against (Pr 11:15; 17:18; 20:16).

Susa (sū'zā). See *Shushan*.

Susanchites (sū-sān'kits. RSV: men of Susa. RV: Shushanchites). Natives of Susa (Ez 4:9).

Susanna (sū-zān'ā, lily). 1. Ministered to Christ (Lk 8:3). 2. Heroine of apocryphal book History of Susanna.

Susi (sū'si, horseman). Manassite; father of spy Gaddi (Nm 13:11).

swallow. H d'ror, shooting straight out (Ps 84:3; Pr 26:2) and sus, leap for joy (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ; crane). Swifts, swallows, martins abound in Palestine.

swan. See *water hen*.

swearing. See *oath*.

swine. Jews forbidden to eat pork (Lv 11:7; Dt 14:8. See Pr 11:22; Is 65:4; 66:3, 17; Mt 7:6).

sword. See *armor*.

sycamine (sik'ā-mīn). Black mulberry (Lk 17:6; 1 Mac 6:34).

sycamore (sik'ā-mōr). Tree of fig species valued for small, edible fruit, light, durable wood (1 K 10:27; 1 Ch 27:28; Ps 78:47; Lk 19:4). See also *orchard* 2.

Sychar (sī'kār). Village ½ mi N of Jacob's well, 1 mi SE of Shechem (Jn 4:5). Modern Askar.

Sychem (sī'kēm). See *Shechem* 1.

Syelus (sī-ē'lūs). See *Jehiel* 6.

Syene (sī-ē'nē. RV: Seveneh). Town on border of Egypt and Ethiopia (Eze 29:10; 30:6). Modern Aswan.

Symeon (sim'ē-un). See *Peter*; *Simeon* 3; 5.

synagog (sin'ā-gōg, led together). Jewish assembly for religious and social purposes; undoubtedly originated during captivity (Ez 8:15; Neh 8:2; 9:1). Building erected where ten men of leisure could look after its affairs (elders). Furnishings: 1. Chest for sacred books. 2. Reading platform with lectern. 3. Seats for congregation. 4. Lamps and trumpets. Officers: ruler of synagog, attendant, almoner. Order of service: 1. Shema. 2. Prayer. 3. Reading Law. 4. Reading Prophets. 5. Benediction. See *education*.

Syntyche (sin'ti-kē, fortunate). Woman Christian at Philippi (Ph 4:2).

Syracuse (sir'ā-kūs). Leading city on E coast of Sicily (Acts 28:12).

Syria (sir'i-ā). Aram in OT; territory bounded by Taurus Mts, Euphrates, Arabian Desert, Mediterranean; conquered by David (2 Sm 8; 10); became independent under Solomon (1 K 11:23-25); persistent enemy of Jews (1 K 15:18-20; 20; 22; 2 K 6:8-33; 7; 9:14, 15; 10:32, 33; 13). See also *Aram* 5.

Syriac (sir'i-āk). Language of Syria; Aramaic as RSV. Dn 2:4).

Syria-maachah (sir'i-ā-mā-ā-kā). See *Maachah* 3.

Syrophenician, Syrophoenician (sī-rō-fē-nish'ān). Inhabitant of N Phoenicia, absorbed into Syrian kingdom (Mk 7:26).

Syrtis (sūr'tis. KJ: quicksands). Sandbanks off shores of N Africa S of Crete (Acts 27:17).

T

Taanach (tā-ā-nāk). Canaanite city 5 mi SE of Megiddo; conquered by Joshua; assigned to Manasseh and Kohathite Levites (Jos 12:21; 17:11; 21:25 [KJ; Tanach]; Ju 1:27; 1 K 4:12). Probably Aneer in 1 Ch 6:70. Modern Taanak.

Taanath-shiloh (tā-ā-nāth-shī'lō, approach to Shiloh). Town on NE boundary of Ephraim (Jos 16:6) 7 mi SE of Shechem.

Tabaoth, Tabbaoth (tā-bā'ōth, tā-bā'ōth, signets). Nethinim family (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46; 1 Esd 5:29).

Tabbath (tāb'āth. Place in Jordan Valley (Ju 7:22). Modern Ras Abu Tabat.

Tabael (tā'bē-āl). See *Tabeel* 1.

Tabeel (tā'bē-ēl, God is good). 1. Rezin of Syria and Pekah of Israel proposed to put his son on throne of Judah (Is 7:6. KJ; Tabeal). 2. Persian official in Samaria (Ez 4:7; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Tabellus]).

Tabellius (tā-bēl'i-us). See *Tabeel* 2.

taber (tā'bēr. RSV: beat). Beat as one strikes cymbal (Nah 2:7).

Taberah (tāb'ē-rā, burning). Encampment of Israel in wilderness of Paran where fire consumed murmurers; also called Kibroth-hattaavah (Nm 11:3, 34; Dt 9:22).

tabernacle (tāb'ēr-nāk-1). 1. See *tent of meeting*. 2. Movable sanctuary in form of tent where God dwelt as King among His people (Ex 25: 8, 9). Called: 'ohel mo'ed (RV, RSV: tent of meeting; KJ: tabernacle of congregation. Ex 29:42, 44; Nm 17:4); 'ohel ha'eduth (tent [tabernacle] of witness [testimony], because it contained ark and 2 tables. Ex 38:21; Nm 9:15; 17:7; 18:2); mishkan (dwelling. Ex 25:9); bayith (house, Ex 23:19; 34:26); miqdash (sanctuary, Ex 25:8); temple (1 Sm 1:9; 3:3). Described in Ex 25:10—27:19: Court was space (100

- by 50 cu) inclosed by acacia pillars 5 cu high with silver bands and hooks connected at top by silver-covered rods (KJ: fillets) on which hung sheets of fine linen, embroidered on E entrance. Frame of tabernacle (30×10×10 cu) was gold-covered acacia, covered on outside with double blankets of skin, on inside with embroidered linen tapestry. Tabernacle divided into holy (20×10×10 cu) and most holy (10×10×10 cu) place by linen veil embroidered with cherubim. Altar of burnt offering in court between entrance and tabernacle; laver halfway between altar and tabernacle. In holy place: table of showbread, golden candlestick, altar of incense. Ark of covenant in Holy of Holies. Tabernacle stationed at Gilgal (Jos 4:19) and Ebal (Jos 8:30-35) during conquest; later at Shiloh (Jos 18:1; 1 Sm 4:17, 22), Nob (1 Sm 21:1), Gibeon (1 Ch 16:39; 21:29). Ark moved to new (Davidic) tabernacle in Jerusalem, finally placed in temple (2 Sm 6:17; 1 Ch 15:1).
- tabernacles, feast of.** 3d annual festival (15—22 Tisri); commemorated tent life of Israel; celebrated by constructing booths of fruit and palm trees (Ex 23:16; Lv 23:34-43; Dt 16:13-15; 31:10-13; Neh 8). Called feast of ingathering (Ex 23:16), feast of the Lord (Lv 23:39).
- Tabitha** (tāb'ī-thā, gazelle). Christian woman of Joppa, friend of poor, restored to life by Paul (Acts 9:36-42).
- table.** 1. See *showbread; tabernacle*. 2. Table spread with food (Ju 1:7; 1 K 2:7; Mt 15:27; Mk 7:28; Lk 16:21). 3. See *Lord's Supper*. 4. Stand of money-changers (Mt 21:12). 5. Stone tablets on which Law was written (Ex 24:12; 31:18).
- tablet.** See *armlet*.
- Tabor** (tā'bēr). 1. Limestone mt (Jebel et-Tor), 1,843 ft above sea level, 6 mi E of Nazareth (Jos 19:22); gathering place of Barak (Ju 4:6-14); Gideon's brothers murdered there (Ju 8:21). 2. Levitical town in Zebulun (1 Ch 6:77). 3. Oak (KJ: plain) of Tabor in Benjamin (1 Sm 10:3).
- tabret.** Timbrel (1 Sm 10:5).
- Tabrimon, Tabrimmon** (tāb'rim-ōn, Rimmon is good). Father of Ben-hadad I (1 K 15:18).
- taches.** See *claspers*.
- Tachmonite** (tāk'mō-nīt). See *Hachmoni*.
- Tadmor** (tād'mōr, palm tree). Desert city (later Palmyra) built by Solomon, probably to control caravan route; magnificent ruins excavated (2 Ch 8:4). Tamar in 1 K 9:18, 19 (see Eze 47:19; 48:28).
- Tahan** (tā'hān). Ephraimite (Nm 26:35; 1 Ch 7:25).
- Tahapanes** (tā-hāp'ā-nēz). See *Tahpanes*.
- Tahash** (tā'hāsh, fishlike animal, KJ: Thahash). Son of Nahor and Reumah (Gn 22:24).
- Tahath** (tā'hāth, porpoise). 1. Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:26, 27). 2. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24, 37). 3. 4. Two Ephraimites (1 Ch 7:20).
- Tachemonite** (tāk'kē-mōn-īt). See *Hachmoni*.
- Tahpanhes** (tā'pān-hēz). Egyptian city at E mouth of Nile to which Jews fled after murder of Gedaliah (Jer 2:16 [KJ: Tahapanes]; 43:7-9; 44:1; 46:14; Jdth 1:9 [KJ: Taphnes]). Tahpanhes in Eze 30:18. Modern Tell Defenneh.
- Tahpenes** (tā'pē-nēz). Egyptian queen (1 K 11:19, 20).
- Tahrea** (tā'rē-ā, cunning. Tarea in 1 Ch 8:35). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 9:41).
- Tahim-hodshi** (tā'hīm-hōd'shī). See *Kadesh* 2.
- talent.** Largest H metal weight. Talent of gold c \$30,000; of silver, c \$2,000 (Mt 25:14-30).
- talitha cumi** (tā-lī'thā kōō'mī). Aramaic: "maiden, arise" (Mk 5:41).
- Talmal** (tāl'mī). 1. Son of Anak (Nm 13:22; Jos 15:14; Ju 1:10). 2. King of Geshur; father-in-law of David (2 Sm 3:3; 13:37).
- Talmon** (tāl'mōn, oppressed). Temple porter (1 Ch 9:17) whose descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 11:19; 12:25; 1 Esd 5:28 [RV: Tolman]).
- Talsas** (tāl'sās). See *Elasah* 1.
- Tamah** (tām'ā). See *Temah*.
- Tamar** (tām'ēr, palm tree). 1. Wife of Er; mother by Judah of Perez and Zerah (Gn 38:6-26; Nm 26:20, 21; Mt 1:3 [KJ: Thamar]). 2. Absalom's sister; abused by Amnon (2 Sm 13; 1 Ch 3:9). 3. Daughter of Absalom; mother of Maacah (2 Sm 14:27; 2 Ch 13:2). 4. See *Tadmor*.
- amarisk** (tām'ā-risk). Bush tree with pinkish flowers (Gn 21:33; 1 Sm 22:6; 31:13. KJ: grove or tree).
- tambourine** (tām-bōō-rēn'). See *timbrel*.
- Tammuz** (tām'ūz). Semitic god corresponding to G Adonis; brother of Ishtar (Eze 8:14).
- Tanach** (tā'nāk). See *Taanach*.
- Tanhumeth** (tān-hū'mēth, consolation). Netophathite (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8).
- Tanis** (tā'nīs). See *Zaan*.
- tanner.** See *trade* 8.
- Taphath** (tā'fāth, drop). Solomon's daughter (1 K 4:11).
- Taphnes** (tā'f'nēz). See *Tahpanhes*.
- Taphon** (tā'fōn). See *Beth-tappuah*.
- Tappuah** (tā-pū'ā, apple). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:43). 2. Town in Shephelah of Judah (Jos 15:34). 3. Ephraimite town 8 mi S of Shechem (Jos 16:8; 17:8; 2 K 15:16 [KJ, RV: Tiphseh]).
- Tarah** (tā'rā). See *Terah* 2.
- Taralah** (tār'ā-lā, staggering). Town of Benjamin (Jos 17:27).
- Tarea** (tā'rē-ā). See *Tahrea*.
- tars** (G rīzanion, RSV: weeds). Probably bearded darnel, poisonous plant; looks like wheat until grown (Mt 13:25-30).
- target.** 1. Javelin (as RV, RSV, 1 Sm 17:6). 2. Shield (1 K 10:16; 2 Ch 9:15. RSV: shield). See also *armor*.
- Tarpelites** (tār'pel-īts. RSV: officials). Colonists of Samaria (Ez 4:9).
- Tarshish** (tār'shish, foundry, refinery. KJ often: Tharshish). 1. Place on Mediterranean, perhaps in Spain or Tunisia (2 Ch 9:21; 20:36, 37; Ps 72:10). 2. "Ships of Tarshish": large, seagoing ships which carried refined ore or other cargo (1 K 9:26; 10:22; 22:48; 2 Ch 9:21). 3. Son of Javan (Gn 10:4). 4. Benjamite (1 Ch 7:10). 5. Persian prince (Est 1:14).
- Tarsus** (tār'sus). Chief city of Cilicia on Cydnus river; free city; noted for education; home of Paul (Acts 9:11, 30; 11:25; 21:39; 22:3; 2 Mac 3:5 [KJ: Thraseas. RV: Thraseaus]).
- Tartak** (tār'tāk). Idol introduced into Samaria by Avvites (2 K 17:31).
- Tartan** (tār'tān). Title of Assyrian commander-in-chief (2 K 18:17; Is 20:1 [RSV: commander in chief]).
- tassel.** See *fringes*.

Tatnai, Tattenai (tát'nī, -é-nī). Persian governor W of Euphrates; opposed rebuilding of temple (Ez 5:3; 6:6). Sisinnus in 1 Esd 6; 7:1.

tattoo. Prohibited by Levitical law (Lv 19:28. KJ, RV; print).

taxes. Under judges taxes were for support of priests and tabernacles. Under kings: 1. Taxes in kind (1 K 4:7-28). 2. Military service (1 Sm 8:12; 1 Ch 27:1). 3. Special gifts (1 Sm 10:27; 16:20). 4. Duties (1 K 10:15). 5. Tribute and service (Ju 1:28-36; 2 Sm 8:6, 14; 1 K 9:20, 21; 10:15) from subject people. 6. Monopoly of certain commerce (1 K 9:28; 22:48).

Under Persians satraps paid fixed sum (Neh 5:14, 15) collected by tribute, customs, toll (Ez 4:13, 20. See Neh 5:4; 9:37). Priests, Levites, Nethinim, etc exempt (Ez 7:24). Egyptians and Syrians sold right to tax at auction (see 1 Mac 10:29-31; 11:34, 35; 13:37, 39). Romans practiced tax farming (see Mt 17:24; 22:17). See also *census*; *publican*.

Tebah (tē'bā, slaughter). Nahor's son (Gn 22:24).

Tebaliah (tēb-ā-lī'ā, Lord has immersed). Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:11).

Tebeth (tā-vāth'). See *time* 4.

Tehaphnehes (tē-hāf'nē-hēz). See *Tahpanhes*.

Tehinnah (tē-hin'ā, grace). Son of Eshton (1 Ch 4:12).

teal tree (tēl. RV, RSV: terebinth). Oak (Is 6:13).

Tekoa, Tekoah (tē-kō'ā). Town in Judah 6 mi S of Bethlehem (2 Sm 14:2, 4, 9; 1 Mac 9:33 [KJ: Thecoe]); fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:6); home of Amos (Am 1:1). Modern Teku'a.

Tekoite (tē-kō'it). Inhabitant of Tekoa (2 Sm 23:26; Neh 3:5, 27).

Tel-abib (tēl-ā'bīb, grain heap). Residence of Ezekiel on Chebar canal (Eze 3:15).

Telah (tē'lā). Ephraimite (1 Ch 1:25).

Telaim (tē-lā'im, lambs). Probably Telem 1.

Tel-assar (tēl-ās'ēr, hill of Asshur). City (Tell Afer?) in upper Mesopotamia (2 K 19:12 [KJ: Thelasar]; Is 37:12).

Telem (tē'lēm). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:24). Probably same as Telaim (1 Sm 15:4). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:25 [KJ, RV: Tolbanes]).

Tel-haresha, Tel-harsa, Tel-harsha (tēl-hā-rē'shā, -hār'sā, -shā, hill of wood). Place in Babylon (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:6; 1 Esd 5:36 [KJ, RV: Thelersas]).

Tel-melah (tēl-mē'lā, hill of salt). Place in Babylon (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61; 1 Esd 5:36 [KJ, RV: Thermeleth]).

Tema (tē'mā, south). Son of Ishmael and tribe (lived between Damascus and Medina) descended from him (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:30; Jb 6:19; Is 21:14; Jer 25:23).

Temah (tē'mā). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:53 [KJ: Thamah]; Neh 7:55 [KJ: Tamah]; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Thomol; RV: Thomeil]).

Teman (tē'mān, south). 1. Grandson of Esau; prince of Edom (Gn 36:11, 15, 42; 1 Ch 1:36). 2. District in N Edom inhabited by Teman's descendants (Eze 25:13; Am 1:12; Bar 3:22 [KJ: Theman]); its people noted for wisdom (Jb 2:11; Jer 49:7).

Temani, Temanite (tē-mā-nī, tē'mān-īt). Member of tribe of Teman (Gn 36:34 [KJ: Temani]; Jb 2:11).

Temeni (tēm-ē-nī). Son of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5, 6).

temple. David conceived of building temple (2 Sm 7; 1 Ch 17; 28:12-19); collected material for it (1 Ch 22; 29:1-9). Solomon built temple on Mt Moriah with assistance of Hiram of Tyre. Temple proper was 60 cubits long, 20 broad, 30 high. Built of stone; roofed with cedar; floor covered with cypress overlaid with gold; walls carved cedar overlaid with gold. Holy of Holies was 20 cu cube. Contained: 2 olive wood cherubim (10 cu high; 5 cu wings) overlaid with gold; ark with mercy seat. Holy place was 40 cu long, 20 broad, 30 high. Contained: cedar altar overlaid with gold for incense; 10 golden 7-lamp candlesticks, 10 tables for showbread. Separated from Holy of Holies by cedar doors and veil. On W, E, S were 3 stories of rooms for officials and storage; on N was portico 10 cu wide with pillars (Jachin, Boaz). Next around temple was inner or upper court for priests. Contained: altar of burnt offering (brazen altar, 20×20×10 cu); brazen or molten sea. Around inner court was outer court for Israel (1 K 8-8; 2 Ch 3-7).

Solomon's temple burned by Chaldeans (2 K 25:8-17; Jer 52:12-23).

Zerubbabel's temple larger but less magnificent (Ez 3-6; 2 Mac 10:1-9).

Herod rebuilt, enlarged, beautified Zerubbabel's temple. It had outer court (frequented by Gentiles), court of women, inner court. Beautiful Gate on E side (Acts 3:2). See also *naves*.

temple servants. See *Nethinim*.

temptation. Tension between good and evil, duty and desire, in which all live but which is climaxed in specific situations (Gn 3:5; 22:1-19; Mt 6:13). See also *trial*.

Ten Commandments. See *Decalog*.

tent. See *homes* 3; *tabernacle*; *trade* 10.

tent of meeting (KJ: tent or tabernacle of the congregation). Provisional tent where Jehovah met His people (Ex 33:7-11; 34:34, 35).

tent pin. See *homes* 3.

Tephon (tē'fōn). See *Beth-tappuah*.

Terah (tē'rā, Ibex). 1. Father of Abraham, Nahor, Haran (Gn 11:26; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:34 [KJ: Thara]); served idols (Jos 24:2); moved from Ur to Haran (Gn 11:24-32). 2. Israelite encampment in wilderness (Nm 33:27, 28. KJ: Tarah).

teraphim (tē'rā-fīm. KJ: images). Household deities; figurines in human form (Gn 31:19, 32-35; 1 Sm 19:13; Eze 21:21; Zch 10:2).

terebinth (tēr-ē-bīnth). See *oak*; *teal tree*.

Teresh (tē'rēsh). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 2:21-23). Tharra in Ap Est 12:1.

Tertius (tūr'shī-us, third). Paul's scribe (Ro 16:22).

Tertullus (tēr-tūl'us, little third). Roman lawyer hired by Jewish authorities to prosecute Paul before Felix (Acts 24:1-8).

testament. 1. Will (Heb 9:16, 17). 2. Covenant (Heb 8:6-10; 9:1, 4). 3. Books of Bible pertaining to Old (Gn—Mal) and New (Mt—Rv) covenants. See also *covenant*.

testimony. 1. H 'edhah, divine commands (Dt 4:45; 6:17). 2. H 'edhuth, decalog as found in ark (Ex 25:16; 27:21); divine commands (2 K 11:12). 3. H t'udhah, legal evidence; witness (Ru 4:7).

Teta (tē'tā). See *Hatita*.

tetarch (tē'trark, ruler of ¼). Prince of small territory (Mt 14:1; Lk 3:1; 9:7; Acts 13:1).

Thaddaeus (thā-dē'us, wise). See *Judas 5*.

Thahash (thā'hāsh). See *Tahash*.

Thamah (thā'mā). See *Temah*.

Thamar (thā'mār). See *Tamar 1*.

Thamnatha (thām'nā-thā). See *Timnah 3*.

Thara (thā'rā). See *Terah 1*.

Tharra (thā'rā). See *Teresh*.

Tharshish (thār'shish). See *Tarshish*.

Thassi (thās'i). Surname of Simon Mac-cabaeus (1 Mac 2:3).

theater (place for seeing). Place where games and dramatic productions were exhibited (Acts 19:29, 31).

Thebes (thēbz). Ancient metropolis of Upper Egypt; built on both sides of Nile; famous for temples (Karnak), other ruins (Jer 46:25 [KJ: multitude of No; RV: Amon of No; RSV: Amon of Thebes]; Eze 30:14, 15, 16 [KJ, RV: No]; Nah 3:8 [KJ: populous No. RV No-amon]).

Thebez (thē'bēz). Village near Shechem; Abimelech slain there (Ju 9:50-55; 2 Sm 11:21). Modern Tubas.

Thecoe (thē-kō'ē). See *Tekoa*.

theft. Punishment severe; 4- and 5-fold restitution; thief could also be sold (Ex 22:1-4).

Thelasar (thē-lā'sēr). See *Tel-assar*.

Thelersas (thē-lūr'sās). See *Tel-haresha*.

Theman (thē'mān). See *Teman 2*.

Theocanus (thē-ōk'ā-nus). See *Tikvah 2*.

theocracy (thē-ōk'rā-si, ruled by God). Government as existed in OT (1 Sm 8:4-9; 12) with power and authority attributed to God.

Theodotus (thē-ōd'ō-tus, God-given). Messenger of Nicanor (2 Mac 14:19).

Theophilus (thē-ōf'i-lus, friend of God). Unknown person, possibly official to whom Lk and Acts are addressed (Lk 1:3; Acts 1:1).

Theras (thē'rās). See *Ahava*.

Thermeleth (thūr'mē-lēth). See *Tel-melah*.

Thessalonians, Epistles to (thēs-d-lō'nī-anz).

1st epistle written from Corinth to stimulate Thessalonians to good conduct and comfort them concerning those who had died. Outline: 1. Commendation of the Church (1). 2. Paul's Ministry at Thessalonica (2). 3. Paul's Concern and Intercession for Thessalonians (3). 4. Specific Instructions (4, 5).

2d epistle written to correct misconceptions concerning return of Christ. Outline: 1. Comfort in Suffering (1). 2. Apostasy and Man of Sin Precede Coming of Lord (2:1-12). 3. Confidence in Election and Fidelity (2:13-17). 4. Exhortations (3).

Thessalonica (thēs-d-lō-nī'kā, victory of Thessaly). Free commercial city on Thermo Gulf in Macedonia; ruled by politarchs (Acts 17:1-8). Modern Salonika.

Theudas (thū'dās). Insurgent Jew (Acts 5:36).

thief. See *theft*.

thigh. Placing hand under thigh form of adjuration (Gn 24:2; 47:29).

Thimnathah (thim'nā-thā). See *Timnah 1*.

Thisbe (thiz'bē). Boeotian city (Tob 1:2).

thistles. See *thorns and thistles*.

Thocanus (thō-kā'nus). See *Tikvah 2*.

Thomas (tōm'ās, twin). One of 12 disciples; surnamed Didymus (G for twin); showed great love for Jesus; doubted resurrection; with apostles after ascension (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Jn 11:16; 14:5, 6; 20:24-29; Acts 1:13). Tradition holds he preached in Parthia.

Thomei, Thomoi (thōm'ē-i, -ō-i). See *Temah*.

thorns and thistles. In most passages generic. There are 22 H words for thistle, thorn, briar, bramble; prolific in Palestine (Gn 3:18). Figuratively: desolation (Pr 24:31; Is 5:6); wickedness (2 Sm 23:6; Nah 1:10); divine visitation (Nm 33:55); messenger of Satan (2 Co 12:7); neglect (Pr 15:19); troubles (Pr 22:5); mockery (Mt 27:29).

Thracia (thrā'shī-d). Classic name for N Turkey (2 Mac 12:35).

Thrasaeus, Thraseas (thrā-sē'us, -ās). See *Tarsus*.

Three Taverns. Station on Applan way, 30 mi from Rome (Acts 28:15).

threshing, threshing floor. See *agriculture 6*.

throne. Elevated seat of person in authority: king (2 Sm 3:10; 1 K 2:12; Acts 12:21); high priest (1 Sm 1:9); judge (Ps 122:5); military leader (Jer 1:15).

Thummim (thūm'im). See *Urim and Thummim*.

thunder. Natural (Jb 28:26); rare in Palestine (1 Sm 12:17); accompanied hail in Egypt (Ex 9:22-29); accompanied giving of law (Ex 19:16; 20:18). Symbol of Jehovah's voice (Jb 37:2; Ps 18:13; Is 30:30); glory, power (Ex 19:16; 1 Sm 2:10; 2 Sm 22:14; Is 29:6; Rv 8:5).

Thyatira (thi-d-tī'rā, burning incense). City on Lycus river, N Lydia, Asia Minor; noted for purple dyeing and weaving (Acts 16:14; Rv 2:18-29).

thyine wood (thi'in. RSV: scented wood). Hard, fragrant, reddish-brown, ornamental wood of tree of cypress family (Rv 18:12).

Tiberias (ti-bēr'i-ās). City on W shore of Sea of Galilee; built by Herod Antipas; named for emperor Tiberius; after AD 70 center of Jewish learning; later Sanhedrin there (Jn 6:1, 23; 21:1). Modern Tabariyeh.

Tiberias, Sea of. See *Galilee, Sea of*.

Tiberius (ti-bēr'i-us). Tiberius Claudius Nero; 2d Roman emperor (Lk 3:1. See Mk 12:14; Jn 19:12, 15).

Tibhath (tib'hāth, slaughter). See *Betah*.

Tibni (tib'ni). Competed with Omri for throne of Israel (1 K 16:21, 22).

Tidal (ti'dāl). King of Goliim; Chedor-laomer's confederate (Gn 14:1, 9).

Tiglath-pileser (tig'lāth-pī-lē-zēr, trust is [Ninip] son of E-Sarra). Assyrian king (Pul); extended Assyrian empire; broke coalition of Uzziah; put Hoshea on throne of Israel; aided Ahaz against Pekah and Rezon (2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 5:26; 2 K 16:7-10). Tiglath-pileser in 1 Ch 5:6; 2 Ch 28:20.

Tigris (tig'ris). Twin stream of Babylonia with Euphrates (Tob 6:1; Jdth 1:6; Sir 24:25). See also *Hiddekel*.

Tikvah (tik'vā, expectation). 1. Father of Shallum; father-in-law of Huldah (2 K 22:14). Tokhath (KJ: Tikvath) in 2 Ch 34:22. 2. Father of Jahaziah (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Theocanus; RV: Thocanus]).

Tikvath (tik'vāth). See *Tikvah 1*.

tile (tīl). Thin slab of burnt clay (Eze 4:1 [RSV: brick]; Lk 5:19).

Tilgath-pileser (til'gāth-pīl-nē-zēr). See *Tiglath-pileser*.

Tilon (tī'lōn). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

Timaeus (ti-mē'us, honored). Bartimaeus' father (Mk 10:46).

timbrel (tim'brel. H *toph*, *taphah*, beat, strike. Percussion instrument used to mark time (Gn 31:27; Ex 15:20; Ju 11:34; Jb 21:12; Ps 81:2). Also called tabret (KJ, RV), tambourine (RSV).

time. 1. Time and seasons (Gn 1:5,14-16; 8:22; Ex 34:21; Lv 26:35; Ps 74:17; Zch 14:8) mentioned early. *G kairos* often used for set time, *chronos* for period of time, *aion* (aeon) for perpetuity of time, unbroken age (Mt 12:32); eternity (Lk 1:33; Jn 6:51).

2. Time dated by important events (Ex 12:40; 1 K 6:1; Eze 33:21); reign of kings (2 K 3:1); rulers (Lk 3:1, 2); phenomena (Am 1:1).

3. Year was lunar (354 days, 8 hrs, 38 sec), divided into 12 lunar months. 7 intercalary months added over 19 yrs.

4. Hebrew month began with new moon. Before exile designated by number; named after exile: 1. Abib, Bab, Nisan (Mar-Apr). 2. Iyyar, Zif, or Ziv (Apr-May). 3. Sivan (May-June). 4. Tammuz (June-July). 5. Ab (July-Aug). 6. Elul (Aug-Sept). 7. Tishri, Ethanim (Sept-Oct). 8. Marchesvan, Bul (Oct-Nov). 9. Chislew (KJ: Chislew, Ap Caslew, Nov-Dec.). 10. Tebeth (Dec-Jan). 11. Sebat (Jan-Feb). 12. Adar (Feb-Mar). Abib, Ziv (Zif), Ethanim, Bul of Canaanite origin. Sacred year began with Nisan; secular with Tishri.

5. Months divided into weeks of seven days ending with Sabbath (Ex 20:11; Dt 5:14, 15).

6. Day was sunset to sunset (Gn 1:5; Lv 23:32; Ex 12:18); also dawn to darkness (Gn 8:22; Jn 11:9); divided into morning, noon, evening (Jb 55:17). Period of action or condition (Jb 20:28; Ps 20:1; Is 2:12; Jn 8:56; 1 Co 5:5; 2 Pt 3:10). Sundials used to divide day (2 K 20:11; Is 38:8). Hours first mentioned in Daniel (3:6; 5:5. See Mt 27:45; Jn 11:9).

7. Night is time of darkness. Divided into periods called watches (Ju 7:19; Ex 14:24; Mk 13:35; Lk 12:38).

Timna (tim'ná, restraint). 1. Daughter of Seir; sister of Lotan; mother of Amalek (Gn 36:12, 22; 1 Ch 1:39). 2. Prince of Edom (Gn 36:40; 1 Ch 1:51. KJ: Timnah).

Timnah (tim'ná, assigned portion). 1. Town on N boundary of Judah 3 mi SW of Beth-shemesh (Jos 15:10; 19:43 [KJ: Timnathah]); occupied by Philistines (Ju 14:1-5 [KJ: Timnath]; 2 Ch 28:18). Modern Tibnah. 2. Town in hill country of Judah (Gn 38:12-14 [KJ: Timnath]; Jos 15:57). 3. Town of Judah, possibly same as 1 (1 Mac 9:50. KJ: Thamnatha). 4. See Timna 2.

Timnath (tim'náth). See **Timnah** 1; 2.

Timnath-heres (tim'náth-hé-réz). See **Timnath-serah**.

Timnath-serah (tim'náth-sé-rá, double portion). City given Joshua; his home and burial place (Jos 19:50; 24:30). Timnath-heres in Ju 2:9.

Timnite (tim'nit). Designation of Samson's father-in-law (Ju 15:6).

Timon (tim'on). One of 7 ministers (Acts 6:5).

Timotheus (ti-mō'thé-us). See **Timothy**.

Timothy (tim'ō-thi. KJ: usually Timotheus, venerating God). 1. Son of Jewess and Greek (Acts 16:1-3); religious training by mother and grandmother (2 Ti 1:5; 3:15); converted by Paul (1 Co 4:17; 1 Ti 1:2); active at Lystra, Iconium (Acts 16:1, 2);

set apart for church work by laying on of hands (1 Ti 4:14; 2 Ti 1:6); circumcised (Acts 16:3); companion of Paul (Acts 16:12; 17:14; 19:22; 20:3-6; 2 Co 1:1; Ph 1:1; Cl 1:1; 1 Th 3:2; 2 Th 1:1; Phlm 1). Tradition makes him bishop at Ephesus. 2. Leader of Ammonites; opponent of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:6, 40; 2 Mac 12:2. KJ, RV: Timotheus).

Timothy, Epistles to. 1st Timothy written by Paul to Timothy at Ephesus to give him manual of instruction for office as head of church at Ephesus and warn against false teachers. Outline: 1. False Doctrine at Ephesus (1). 2. Rules for Worship (2). 3. Presbyters and Deacons (3). 4. False Teachers (4). 5. Attitude Toward Members (5). Social Questions (6).

2d Timothy written to admonish Timothy to be faithful and urge him to come to Rome with Mark. Outline: 1. Christian Ministers (1). 2. Instruction for Various Classes in Church (2). 3. Non-Christians and False Teachers (3).

tin. Well known to ancients; used in manufacture of bronze; probably imported by Phoenicians from Britain. H b.dil, tin or lead (Nm 31:22; Is 1:25 [RSV: alloy]; Eze 22:18, 20; 27:12).

Tiphshah (tif'sá, ford). 1. City on Euphrates (1 K 4:24). Modern Thapsacus. 2. See **Tappuah** 3.

Tiras (tí'rás). Youngest son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5).

Tirathites (tí'rāth-its). Designation of scribes at Jabez (1 Ch 2:55).

tire. See **bonnet**; **dress**.

Tirhakah (túr'há-ká). See **Pharaoh** 9.

Tirhanah (túr'há-ná). Son of Caleb and Maacah (1 Ch 2:48).

Tiria (tí'rí-á, fear). Judahite (1 Ch 4:16).

Tirshatha (túr-shá'thá, revered). Title of Judean governors under Persians (Ez 2:63; Neh 7:65, 70; 8:9; 10:1. RSV: governor). Atharates in 1 Esd 9:49. Atharhars (KJ: Atharhars) in 1 Esd 5:40.

Tirzah (túr'zá, delightfulness). 1. Youngest daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4). 2. Canaanite city (Jos 12:24); capital of kings of Israel to Omri (1 K 14:17; 15:21, 33; 16:6); 5 mi E of Samaria; seat of Menahem's conspiracy (2 K 15:14, 16). Modern Tell el-Far'ah.

Tishbe (tish'bé, settler. KJ: inhabitants; RV: sojourners). Place in Gilead (1 K 17:1).

Tishbite (tish'bít). Designation for Elijah (1 K 17:1; 21:17, 28; 2 K 1:3, 8; 9:36). Place unknown.

Tishri (tish'ré). See **time**.

Titans (títánz). Early Palestinian race of giants (Jdt 16:7).

tithe (títh). One tenth; Abram gave tithes to Melchizedek (Gn 14:20; Heb 7:2, 6); Jacob to God (Gn 28:22). Mosaic law made tenth of all produce of land and herds sacred to Jehovah (Lv 27:30-33); used for support of Levites (Nm 18:21-24); tenth of this tithe for priests (Nm 18:25-32). Probably additional tithes used for festivals and poor (Dt 12:5-18; 14:22-29). Pharisees tithed mint, anise, cummin, rue (Mt 23:23).

Titus (tish'í-us. KJ omits; RV: Titus). Pious man of Corinth, surnamed Justus (Acts 18:7).

tittle. Small line, dot, or projection of Hebrew letters (Mt 5:18; Lk 16:17. RSV: dot).

Titus (tī'tus). 1. Gentile (Gl 2:3); accompanied Paul, Barnabas to Jerusalem; uncircumcised (Gl 2:3-5); sent to Corinth (2 Co 2:13; 8:6, 16; 12:18); rejoined Paul in Macedonia (2 Co 7:6, 13, 14); went to Dalmatia (2 Ti 4:10). Tradition makes him bishop of Crete. 2. Titus Manlius; Roman legate to Jews (2 Mac 11:34. KJ; Manlius). 3. See *Titulus*.

Titus, Epistle to. Written by Paul to Titus as manual for ministers and congregation. Outline: 1. Christian Ministers (1). 2. Instructions for Church Members (2). 3. Non-Christians and False Teachers (3).

Tizite (tī'zit). Designation of Joha (1 Ch 11:45).

Toah (tō'd, child). See *Nahath* 2.

Tob (tōb, good). Region, perhaps in Hauran, E of Jordan, to which Jephthah fled (Ju 11:3-5; 2 Sm 10:6-14 [KJ; Ish-tob]). See also *Tubias*.

Tob-adonijah (tōb-ād-ō-nī'jā, good is Lord LOR). Levite sent by Jehoshaphat to teach Law to people (2 Ch 17:8).

Tobiah (tō-bī'ā, good is LORD). 1. Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:60; Neh 7:62; 1 Esd 5:37 [KJ, RV; Ban]). 2. Ammonite; opposed Nehemiah (Neh 2:10-20).

Tobias (tō-bī'ās). 1. Tobit's son (Tob 4; 5). 2. Father of Hyrcanus (2 Mac 3:11).

Tobie (tō'bī). See *Tubias*.

Tobiel (tō-bī'el). Father of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Tobijah (tō-bī'jā, good is LORD). 1. Levite; taught Law to people (2 Ch 17:8). 2. Jew; brought gold and silver offerings of Jews in exile for crown for Joshua, high priest (Zch 6:10-14).

Tobit (tō'bīt, goodness). Father of Tobias; author of apocryphal book (Tob).

Tochen (tō'kēn, weight). Town of Simeon (1 Ch 4:32).

Togarmah (tō-gār'mā). Descendant of Japheth (Gn 10:3; 1 Ch 1:6). See also *Bethtogarmah*.

Tohu (tō'hū, low). See *Nahath* 2.

Toi (tō'i). See *Tou*.

Tokhath (tōk'hāth). See *Tikvah* 1.

Tola (tō'lā, crimson worm). 1. Son of Issachar; progenitor of Tolaites (Gn 46:13; Nm 26:23; 1 Ch 7:1). 2. Judge; son of Puah (Ju 10:1, 2).

Tolad (tō'lād). See *Etlotad*.

Tolaites (tō'lā-īts). See *Tola* 1.

Tolbanes (tōl'bā-nēz). See *Talem* 2.

toll. Revenue on bridges, fords, highways (Ez 4:13; 7:24). See also *tazes*.

Tolman (tōl'mān). See *Talmon*.

tomb. See *burial*.

tooth. Used to illustrate law of retaliation (Ex 21:24; Mt 5:38). Figuratively: plenty (Gn 49:12); teeth of beasts; cruelty, rapacity (Dt 32:24; Jb 4:10); cleanness of teeth: famine (Am 4:6); gnashing teeth: rage, despair (Jb 16:9; Ps 37:12; Mt 8:12); oppression (Pr 30:14).

topaz (tō'pāz). Various hued gem corresponding to chrysolite (Ex 28:17; Jb 28:19; Rv 21:20).

Tophel (tō'fēl). Place on boundary of desert of Paran (Dt 1:1). Perhaps modern Tafleh.

Tophet, Topheth (tō'fēt). Place E or SE of Jerusalem in Valley of Hinnom, polluted by worship of Moloch; dumping and burning place for refuse (2 K 23:10; Jer 7:31; 19:6-14).

torch (KJ usually: lamp). Portable light of unknown construction (Ju 7:16; Eze 1:13; Dn 10:6; Neh 2:3, 4; Zch 12:6; 1n 18:3).

Tormah (tōr'mā, fraud). See *Arumah*.

tortoise (tōr'tus). See *lizard, great*.

Tou (tō'ōō). King of Hamath; congratulated David (2 Sm 8:9, 10 [KJ, RV; Toi]; 1 Ch 18:9, 10).

Toubiani (tū-bī-ā'nī). See *Tubien*.

tower. For observation or defense at exposed places (Gn 35:21; 2 Ch 26:10; Is 21:5, 8, 11), in vineyards (Mt 21:33), for shepherds (Mt 4:8).

Tower of Babel. See *Babel*.

town clerk. Official in Ephesus; ranked next to president of council (Acts 19:35-41).

Trachonitis (trāk-ō-nī'tis, rough). Rugged region, 370 sq mi, S of Damascus (Lk 3:1).

trade. 1. In Palestine trades were often carried on in home.

2. Weaving of mats and baskets. Mats woven by braiding straws into cords, winding into spiral or oblong design, sewing together. Another method: lay straw or pliable rushes on floor, weave other strands over and under. Or fiber laid so that it crossed at center, radiated uniformly in all directions. Weaver then worked over and under these ribs in ever-increasing circles. Baskets woven same way as mats, but material pulled tighter as each circle was completed. Strong baskets woven from pliable branches of willow, dogwood, etc.

3. Spinning. Wool washed and combed to straighten fiber, then tuft of wool twisted into yarn between fingers while continually pulling in other strands to keep yarn of uniform thickness; done more rapidly and uniformly by using distaff. Flax, cotton spun in same way.

4. Weaving. Loom was rectangular framework of wooden slats with small nails or pegs around edges; yarn tied to peg at one edge, then passed back and forth to corresponding pegs until framework was covered with parallel strands; shuttle then passed vertically over and under strands.

5. Carpentry. Tools: saw (Is 10:15), axe (Jer 10:3), adze, chisels, hammer, nails (Jer 10:4), mallet, awl (Ex 21:6), drill (worked with bow like Indian fire bow), chalk line, plummet, rule. Carpenter made agricultural machinery, woodwork for house, furniture, wooden utensils. Because of scarcity of good timber, Palestinian carpenter was handicapped in competition with carpenters from some other countries (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:2-8).

6. Pottery and Brickmaking. Palestine has good supply of clay; many items made from it (Gn 24:14-20; Ec 12:6; 1 K 17:12; Lv 6:28; 11:33). Place where potter's clay was dug was called "potter's field" (Mt 27:7). Pottery was roughly shaped by hand or worked on potter's wheel (Jer 18:3-6), dried and baked in kiln. Brick was molded in wooden molds, baked in loosely built stacks or in kiln (Ex 9:8-10. KJ, RV; furnace).

7. Metal Casting and Forging. Well-equipped metalworker's shop contained smelter in which rough chunks of iron or copper, or bits of scrap metal, could be melted down in charcoal flame brought to white heat by blast of air from bellows (Jer 6:29. See Ps 12:6; Eze 22:18). After metal was formed it was heated in smaller furnace, beaten into shape on anvil (Is 41:7) with hammer (Gn 4:22; 1 Sm 13:19-21). Molten copper was poured into sheets as thin as possible, hammered into vessels or other desired forms (Ex 27:3;

2 Sm 8:10; 2 Ch 4:16). Gold and silver were worked similarly though much more carefully. Smelters, hammers, tongs, chisels, or "graving tools" (Ex 22:4) were smaller.

8. Tanning. After all loose matter was scraped off, hide was soaked in solution of lime or lye to loosen hair and fatty matter; then scraped clean, washed, soaked in tanning solution (made of oak bark). Leather could be softened with oil (Ex 25:5; 26:14; Acts 10:6).

9. Leatherwork. Leatherworker used low bench, awls of various sizes, knives, needles, waxed linen thread; made sandals, parts of armor, aprons, belts, shoes, purses, etc (Gn 3:21; 2 K 1:8; Eze 16:10; Mt 3:4).

10. Tentmaking. Tentmaker used knives, shears, awl, needle, thread. Best tents woven of goats' hair, usually dark in color (Ex 25:4; Acts 18:3).

11. Stonecutting. Stonecutter quarried stone with pickaxe, crowbar, chisel, mallet, hammer, saw, drill; with chisel and mallet dressed stone to desired shape and smoothness.

12. Gem cutter used hammers, chisels, files, drills to cut, grind precious, semi-precious stones into ornaments (Klineck). See also *commerce*.

tradition (trā-dish'un). 1. Interpretations of OT Law (Mt 15:1-9; Gl 1:14). 2. Apostolic testimony; teaching handed down by witnesses to Christ (Lk 1:2; Ro 6:17; 1 Co 11:2; 15:3-9; 2 Ptr 2:21).

transfiguration (trans-fig-ū-rā'shun). Glorified manifestation of Jesus to 3 disciples on mount, probably Hermon (Mt 17:1-13; Mk 9:2-13; Lk 9:28-36).

treasure. Anything (grain, wine, gold, silver) collected in storehouses (1 K 14:26; 15:18; Mt 2:11; 6:19). Figuratively: God's resources in nature (Dt 28:12; Jb 38:22); God's peculiar people (Ex 19:5); piety (Is 33:6); Gospel (2 Co 4:7); Christ-centered wisdom and knowledge (Cl 2:3).

treasury. Place in temple where gifts were received (1 Ch 9:26; Mk 12:41; Lk 21:1; Jn 8:20).

trespass. See *sin*.

trial. Testing, usually by painful process, for purpose of purifying or achieving good (Ps 7:9; Zch 13:9; 1 Ptr 1:6, 7).

tribe. H tribes sprang from 12 sons of Jacob with Joseph's sons (Ephraim, Manasseh) forming 2 (Gn 48:5; Nm 26:5-51; Jos 13:7-33; 15-19); no tribal territory allotted to Levi. Heads or elders of tribe had great influence (1 Sm 8; 2 Sm 3:17; 2 K 23:1). Tribes waged war separately (Ju 1:2-4; 2 Sm 2:4-9; 1 Ch 5:18-22).

tribulation (trib-ū-lā'shun). See *persecution*; *suffering*.

tribute. 1. See *taxes*. 2. Temple tax (Mt 17:24. RSV: half-shekel tax).

trigon (tri'gon. KJ, RV: sackbut). Triangular stringed instrument (Dn 3:5, 7, 10, 15).

Trinity (trin'i-ti). Ecclesiastical term for eternal, infinite Spirit, subsisting in three Persons: Father, Son, Holy Spirit (Is 48:16; 63:9, 10; Mt 3:13-17; 28:19), in one undivided, indivisible essence (Dt 6:4; Is 44:6; Jn 10:30; 1 Ti 2:5).

Tripolis (trip'6-lis, 3 cities). Aradus, Tyre, Sidon (2 Mac 14:1).

triumph (tri'ūmf). Celebration of victory (Ex 15:1-21; Ju 5; 11:34-37; 1 Sm 18:6-8).

Troas (trō'ās). City in Mysia 8 mi S of Hellespont entrance near site of ancient Troy; founded by Alexander the Great (Acts 16:8-11; 20:5-10; 2 Ti 4:13).

Trogyllum (trō-jil'i-um). Town and promontory on W coast of Asia Minor opposite Samos (Acts 20:15).

troop. 1. Band of marauders, or raiders (Gn 49:19; 2 Sm 22:30; Jer 18:22). 2. See *Gad* 4.

Trophimus (trōf'i-mus, nourishing). Christian at Ephesus (Acts 20:4; 21:29; 2 Ti 4:20).

trumpet. Wind instrument of ram's or goat's horn or metal (Nm 10:2); used for music or battle and other signals (Ju 3:27; 1 K 1:39; Is 18:3; Hos 8:1; Am 3:6; 1 Th 4:6 [KJ, RV: trumpet]).

trumpets, feast of. New Year's Day festival of Jewish civil year. Feast of new moon on 1st of Tisri (Nm 29:1-6; Lv 23:24, 25).

truth. That which is eternal, ultimate, secure, steadfast. God is truth in contradistinction to all that is relative and derived (Ps 31:5; Is 65:16; Jn 17:3; 1 Jn 5:20); cannot be lie (2 Ti 2:13; Heb 6:18). All that comes from God is true (Ps 33:4 [RV, RSV: faithfulness]). Truth is manifested in Christ (Jn 1:14, 17; 14:6). Spirit imparts truth of Christ (1 Jn 2:20-22), through whom truth is known (Jn 8:31, 32) and whose Word is truth (Jn 17:17-19; 2 Co 4:2; Gl 5:7; Eph 1:13; Ja 1:18). Truth is known in sanctified life (Jn 17:7-19; 1 Jn 2:4-6).

Tryphaena, Tryphena (tri-fē'nā, delicate). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Trypho, Tryphon (tri'fō, -fōn. Surname of Diodotus, Syrian king (1 Mac 12:39).

Tryphosa (tri-fō'sā, delicate). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Tubal (tū'bāl). Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); tribe associated with Javan (Is 66:19) and Meshech (Eze 32:26).

Tubal-cain (tū'bāl-kān, Tubal the smith). Son of Lamech; worker in brass (RSV: bronze) and iron (Gn 4:22).

Tubias (tū'bi-ās. KJ: Tobie. RSV: Tob). District E of Jordan; probably Tob (1 Mac 5:13).

Tubieni (tū-bi-ē'nī. RSV: Toubiani). Inhabitants of Tob (2 Mac 12:17).

tumor (tū'mēr). See *disease*, *emerod*.

turban. See *bonnet*; *diadem*; *dress*; *mitre*.

turtle, turtledove. Common, collared, and palm turtledoves in Palestine (Gn 15:9; Ps 74:19); used for sacrifice by poor people (Lv 12:6-8; Lk 2:24).

Twin Brothers. Dioscuri, Roman divinities (Castor and Pollux), sons of Leda, protectors of sailors (Acts 28:11. KJ: Castor and Pollux).

Tychicus (tik'i-kus, fortune). Disciple, messenger, spokesman of Paul (Acts 20:4; Eph 6:21, 22; Cl 4:7, 8).

type. See *antitype*.

Tyrannus (ti-rān'us, tyrant). Greek rhetorician; Paul carried on his work in Tyrannus' school (Acts 19:9).

Tyre, Tyrus (tir, tī'rus, rock. KJ: Tyrus in OT prophets, apocrypha). Phoenician city on Mediterranean; built partly on rocky coast, partly on island; Alexander the Great built causeway to island. David formed alliance with it (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:1; 2 Ch 2:3); its merchants powerful (Is 23:8); denounced by prophets (Is 23:1-17; Jer 27:3; Eze 26-28). Jesus visited its region (Mt 15:21; Mk 7:24. See Mt 11:21, 22). Paul stayed there 7 days (Acts 21:3, 4).

U

Ucal (û'kāl, I am strong). Obscure word; usually taken as name of pupil of Agur (Pr 30:1).

Uel (û'el, will of God). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:34). Juel (RSV: Joel) in 1 Esd 9:34.

Ulai (û'li). River near Susa in Persia on whose bank Daniel saw vision of ram and he-goat (Dn 8).

Ulam (û'lām, first). 1. Manassite (1 Ch 7:16, 17). 2. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39, 40).

ulcer. See *disease*.

Ulla (û'lā, yoke). Asherite (1 Ch 7:39).

Ummah (ûm'ā). City of Asher (Jos 19:30).

umpire. See *daysman*.

unbelief. Lack of faith; rejection of promises and threats of God's Word (Heb 3:19); especially refusal to accept Christ (Jn 3:36; Ro 11:20).

uncircumcised. 1. Gentiles (Gn 34:14; Ju 14:3; 1 Sm 14:6; Ro 4:9). 2. Tree under 3 yrs old (Lv 19:23). 3. Ears which do not hear truth (Jer 6:10; Acts 7:51). 4. Hearts not open to God (Lv 26:41; Jer 4:4; Acts 7:51). See also *circumcision*.

uncle. 1. Father's brother (2 K 24:17). 2. Kinsman on father's side (Lv 10:4; Am 6:10).

unclean. 1. Food: animals which do not part hoof and chew cud; animals and birds which eat blood or carrion; insects which lack hind legs for jumping; water creatures without scales and fins (Lv 11—15; Nm 19; Dt 14). 2. Contact with dead rendered unclean (Lv 11:24-40; 17:15; Nm 19:16-22; 31:19). 3. Leprosy (Lv 13; 14; Nm 5:2); sexual discharge (Lv 15) rendered unclean.

unction (ûngk'shun). See *anoint*.

understanding. See *knowledge*; *wisdom*.

ungodly. 1. Worthless (2 Sm 22:5; Ps 18:4). RV: ungodliness. RSV: perdition. 2. Unjust; evil (Jb 16:11). 3. Wicked (as RV, RSV, 2 Ch 19:2; Ps 1:1; 3:7; 73:12). 4. Impious (Ps 43:1; Ro 4:5; 5:6; 1 Ti 1:9; 1 Ptr 4:18 [RSV: impious]; 2 Ptr 2:5, 6; 3:7; Jude 4, 15).

unicorn (û'nî-kôrñ). See *wild ox*.

unknown god. Altars erected to unknown gods, to appease deities which might have been overlooked (Acts 17:23).

unleavened. Bread without yeast (Gn 19:3); eaten at Passover (Ex 12:8; 13:3-10).

Unni (ûn'î, oppressed). 1. Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20). 2. See *Unno*.

Unno (ûn'ô, oppressed. KJ: Unni). Levite (Neh 12:9).

unquenchable fire. See *hell*.

unrighteous. See *justice*; *righteous*; *unbelief*; *ungodly*.

Uphaz (û'fāz). Region rich in gold (Jer 10:9; Dn 10:5).

upper chamber, room. See *homes* 4.

upright (H *yashar*, straight, right, level). Impartial, righteous, just, possessing integrity (2 Ch 29:34; Jb 17:8; Ps 25:8; 92:15).

Ur (ûr). 1. City in S Babylonia near Uruk; called Ur of Chaldees; Abraham's native city (Gn 11:28, 31; 15:7; Neh 9:7). Modern Tell Mughair. 2. Father of Eliphaz (1 Ch 11:35); identified with Abshal (2 Sm 23:34).

Urbane, Urbanus (ûr-bān', -bā'nus, urbane). Roman Christian (Ro 16:9).

Uri (û'ri, fiery). 1. Father of Bezalel (Ex 31:2). 2. Father of Geber (1 K 4:19). 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24).

Uriah (û-rî'ā, flame of Lord). 1. Hittite; made victim to David's infatuation for Bathsheba, his wife (2 Sm 11; Mt 1:6 [KJ: Urias]). 2. Chief priest in Ahaz's reign; witnessed tablet by Isaiah (Is 8:2). Urijah in 2 K 16:10-16. 3. Father of Meremoth (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:62 [KJ: Iri; RV: Urias]; Neh 3:4, 21 [KJ: Urijah]). 4. Priest; stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4 [KJ: Urijah]; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV: Urias]). 5. Prophet; slain by Jehoia-kim after he predicted destruction of Judah (Jer 26:20-23. KJ: Urijah).

Urias (û-rî'ās). See *Uriah* 1; 3; 4.

Uriel (û'ri-el, light of God). 1. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24). Probably same as Zephaniah 3. 2. Kohathite Levite chief; helped bring ark from house of Obed-edom (1 Ch 15:5, 11). 3. Maternal grandfather of Abijah 1 (2 Ch 13:2). 4. Angel (2 Esd 4:1). RV, RSV: Jeremiel in v 36.

Urijah (û-rî'jā). See *Uriah* 2; 3; 4; 5.

Urim and Thummim (û'rîm and thûm'im, lights and perfections). Exact nature unknown; placed in breastpiece of high priest; used in determining will of Jehovah (Ex 28:30; Lv 8:8; Nm 27:21); mentioned once during kings (1 Sm 28:6); missing after captivity (Ez 2:63; Neh 7:65).

usury (RSV: interest). See *loans*.

Uta (û'tā). See *Uthai* 3.

utensil. See *homes* 5; *trade* 7.

Uthai (û'thi). 1. Son of Ammihud (1 Ch 9:4). 2. Sons returned from captivity (Ez 8:14; 1 Esd 8:40 [KJ, RV: Uthi]). 3. Listed in 1 Esd 5:30 (KJ, RV: Uta).

Uthi (û'thi). See *Uthai* 2.

uttermost, utmost sea. See *Mediterranean Sea*.

Uz (ûz). 1. Land of Job; usually located in Arabian desert adjacent to Edom (Jb 1:1; Jer 25:20; Lm 4:21). 2. Son of Aram; grandson of Shem (Gn 10:23; 1 Ch 1:17). 3. Son of Dishan; grandson of Seir (Gn 36:28). 4. Son of Nahor (Gn 22:21. KJ: Huz).

Uzai (û'zî). Father of Palal (Neh 3:25).

Uzal (û'zāl). Son of Joktan; founder of tribe which lived in Yemen with Uzal (later Sana) as capital (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21; Eze 27:19 [RSV]).

Uzza (ûz'ā, strength). 1. Benjamite (1 Ch 8:7). 2. Progenitor of Nethinim (Ez 2:49; Neh 7:51; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Azia; RV: Ozias]). 3. Owned garden near Jerusalem in which Manasseh and Amon were buried (2 K 21:18, 26). 4. 5. See *Uzzah*.

Uzzah (ûz'ā, strength). 1. Son of Abinadab; slain by Lord for putting hand to cart bearing ark when oxen stumbled (2 Sm 6:3-11; 1 Ch 13:7-11 [KJ, RV: Uzza]). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29. KJ: Uzza).

Uzzen-sheerah, Uzzen-sheerah (ûzen-shē'ê-rā, -shē'rā). Village near Beth-horon built by Sheerah (1 Ch 7:24).

Uzzi (ûz'î, strength). 1. Son of Bukki; father of Zerabiah; ancestor of Ezra (1 Ch 6:5, 6; Ez 7:4; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ, RV: Saviar]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Ozias]). 2. Issachar's grandson (1 Ch 7:2, 3). 3. Benjamite; son of Bela (1 Ch 7:7). 4. Ancestor of a Benjamite house (1 Ch 9:8, 9). 5. Overseer of Levites after captivity (Neh 11:22). 6. Priest (Neh 12:19). 7. Priest; participated at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42).

Uzzia (û-zî'á, might of Lord). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:44).
Uzziah (û-zî'á, Lord is strength). 1. 10th king of Judah; also called Azariah (see *Azariah* 3); son of Amaziah; fought successfully against Mehunim, Arabs, Philistines; developed agriculture; strengthened Jerusalem; raised army; died of leprosy (2 K 14:21, 22; 15; 1 Ch 3:12; 2 Ch 26; Is 7:1; Hos 1:1; Am 1:1; Zch 14:5; Mt 1:8, 9 [KJ; Ozias]). 2. Ancestor of Samuel (1 Ch 6:24). Azariah in 1 Ch 6:36. 3. Father of Jehonathan, overseer of David's storehouses (1 Ch 27:25). 4.

Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21). Azarias (RSV; Azariah) in 1 Esd 9:21. 5. Judahite (Neh 11:4). 6. Magistrate of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15. KJ, RV; Ozias).
Uzziel (û-zî'el, might of God). 1. Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18, 22; Nm 3:19, 30; Lv 10:4); ancestor of Uzzielites (Nm 3:27. See 1 Ch 15:10). 2. Simeonite captain (1 Ch 4:42). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:7). 4. See *Azazel* 2. 5. Levite; helped cleanse temple (2 Ch 29:14-19). 6. Priest in charge of sacred vessels; helped repair walls (Neh 3:8).
Uzzielites (û-zî'el-its). See *Uzziel* 1.

V

Vahab (vâ'hëb). See *Waheb*.

vail. See *dress*; *veil*.

Vaizatha, Vajezatha (vî'zá-thá, vá-jëz'á-thá).

Haman's son (Est 9:9).

vale, valley. Plain (Dt 8:7; Is 40:4), valley (Jos 7:24), ravine (Jos 15:8). See *Shep-helah*.

Vaniah (vâ-nî'á). Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36); 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV; Anos]).

vanity. 1. Unprofitableness (Ec 1:2). 2. Nothingness, emptiness; as idols (2 K 17:15; Is 41:29), lies (Ps 4:2). 3. Human help is vain (Ps 60:11). 4. Iniquity and sin (Ps 119:37; Ro 8:20. RSV: futility).

Vashni (vâsh'ni). See *Joel* 2.

Vashti (vâsh'ti). Wife of Ahasuerus; queen of Persia (Est 1:9-22).

Vedan (vê'dân. KJ: Dan also; RSV: wine). Perhaps place name (Eze 27:19).

vegetable. See *food* 3.

veil. 1. See *dress*. 2. Screen separating Holy Place and Most Holy Place in tabernacle and temple (Ex 26:31-35; 2 Ch 3:14; Mt 27:51).

vermillion (vêr-mil'yun). See *color*.

versions of the Bible (vûr'shunz). Translations of Bible. Greek: Septuagint (LXX, OT) started c 250 BC, completed over long period of time. Aquila, Theodotion, Symmachus (OT 2d century AD). Latin: Old Latin (160-200 AD); Vulgate of Jerome (c 382) long standard. Syriac date from 2d century; Peshitta of OT in use by 3d century. Aramaic: Targums (Babylonian, Jerusalem, Palestinian) are Aramaic paraphrases of OT begun before time of Christ. Coptic: Sahidic (3d century); Bohairic (c 6th century). Ethiopic date from 4th, 5th century. Gothic prepared by Ulfilas c 350. Armenian c 400. Georgian from 5th, 6th century. Slavonic by Cyril, Methodius in 9th century. Arabic version made in 10th century. Some English versions: Wyclifite (1382-1384); Tyndale (NT, c 1526); Coverdale (1535); Matthew's Bible (1537); Great Bible (1539); Taverner (1539); Geneva Bible (1560); Bishops' Bible (1568); King James (KJ), or Authorized Version (AV, 1611); Revised Version (RV, 1881, 1884); American Standard Version (ASV, 1901); Revised Standard Version (RSV, 1946, 1952). Many private versions. German translations from Vulgate as early as 14th century. Luther translated OT from Hebrew (1534) and NT from Greek (1522).

vine. See *vineyard*. Figuratively: Israel (Ps 80:8); happiness and contentment (1 K 4:25; Ps 128:3; Mi 4:4); apostate Israel wild grapes, strange vine (Is 5:2; Jer 2:21); empty vine: spiritual unfruitfulness (Hos 10:1); vine of Sodom; god-

less people (Dt 32:28-33); vine and branches: Christ and believers (Jn 15:1-6).

vinegar. See *vineyard* 3.

vineyard. 1. Israelites expanded industry they found in Canaan (Nm 13:23-27). Land cleared of stones, terraced (Is 5:1, 2; Mi 1:6); choicest shoots planted, carefully cultivated, trained (1 K 4:25; Hos 2:12). Wall often built around vineyard, watchtower erected (Is 5:1-7; SS 2:15).

2. Harvest began in June; bunches of grapes gathered in baskets (Jer 6:9; Rv 14:14-20), taken to winepress. Winepress usually cut from solid rock, 6 to 12 ft in diameter, 1 to 2 ft deep, with trench leading to deeper receptacle. Grapes tramped by men until juice flowed into lower receptacle. Other methods of pressing undoubtedly used.

3. Grape juice was taken to homes, allowed to ferment, poured off lees, or dregs (Is 25:6), stored in large jars of stone or bottles of goatskins (Mt 9:17). Pulp might be placed in vat covered with water, allowed to ferment to make vinegar or poor grade of wine (Ps 69:21; Mt 27:48).

4. Fresh grape juice might also be boiled down to make "grape honey." Grapes eaten raw in season and dried to make raisins (1 Sm 25:18). (Klinck)

vineyards, plain of. See *Abelcheramim*.

vintage (vin'tij). Time of joy (Ju 9:27; Is 16:10; Jer 25:30). See also *vineyard*.

viol (vi'ul). See *music*.

viper. See *serpent*.

Virgin Mary (vûr'jin mâr'i). See *Mary, Mother of Jesus*.

vision. Inspired dream phantasy or apparition (Nm 24:4; Is 6; Eze 1; 8-10; Dn 7; 8; Acts 10:9-16; 26:13-19; 2 Co 12:1-4).

vocation. Act of Spirit of God in Christ whereby He, according to His purpose and grace, calls people through Word and sacraments out of darkness to light, places them into special relationship to Himself by participation in Christ through faith (Is 41:8, 9; Mt 22:1-14; Ro 1:6, 7, 16; 6:1-11; 8:28-30; 1 Co 1:9; 10:16, 17; Gl 5:8; Cl 3:15; 2 Ti 1:9; 1 Ptr 2:9). People called to be holy (Ro 1:7; 1 Co 1:2) in the body of Christ (Cl 3:15). Call of God becomes vocation of individual in life, namely to build body of Christ (Eph 4:11, 12) by serving God and man in circumstances of environment (1 Co 7:17-24; Ph 1:27; 1 Th 2:12). While various gifts of Christians are used for common good (1 Co 12), God also calls to special service (Ex 3:4; 1 Sm 3:10-14; Mt 4:21; Ro 1:1).

Vophsi (vôf'si). Father of spy Nahbi (Nm 13:14).
vow. Expression of religious character pledging either to do something or abstain from something. OT did not require vows but regulated them (Lv 27; Nm 30; Dt 23:18-23).
vulture. 1. See eagle. 2. Gier eagle is soaring bird of prey. KJ; gier eagle for H *raham* (Lv 11:18 [RV, RSV: vulture]; Dt 14:12 [RSV: vulture]). 3. RV, RSV: kite

W

wafer. Thin meal cake. Offering wafers were unleavened wheat wafers spread with oil (Ex 16:31; 29:2; Lv 2:4; 7:12; Nm 6:15; 1 Ch 23:29 [KJ: cakes]).
wages. In early times often paid in kind (Gn 29:15, 20; 30:28-34). Mosaic law demanded daily payment of wages (Lv 19:13; Dt 24:14, 15; Mt 20:8). Withholding wages condemned (Jer 22:13; Ml 3:5; Jas 5:4). See also *labor*; *servant*.
wagon. Planks fixed on 2 circular solid block wheels (Gn 45:19-27; 46:5; Nm 7:3-8; Eze 23:24; 26:10 [KJ: wheels]). See also *cart*; *chariot*.
Waheb (wâ'hëb). Place near Arnon (Nm 21:14, 15. KJ: what she did; RV: Vaheb).
walk. 1. Hebrews frequently journeyed on foot. 2. Conduct, behavior, spiritual character (Gn 17:1; Ex 16:4; Lv 18:3, 4; Ro 8:1, 4; 2 Co 5:7; Gl 5:16; 2 Ptr 2:10; 1 Jn 1:6, 7).
wall. 1. See *homes*. 2. City walls often of clay (Ps 62:3; Is 30:13). Stone walls around fortified cities (Neh 4:3; Is 2:15; Zph 1:16). 3. Symbol of truth and strength (Jer 15:20), protection (Zch 2:5), salvation (Is 26:1). See also *fort*.
wall of partition. Separated Holy Place from Most Holy Place (1 K 6:31, 35; figuratively in Eph 2:14).
wallet. See *scrip*.
wanderings of Israel. See *Moses*.
war. Contest often preceded by sacred acts (Ju 1:1; 20:2; 1 Sm 7:9; 14:37; 1 K 22:6); battle signal (1 Sm 17:52; Is 42:13); combat hand-to-hand engagements (2 Sm 1:23; 2:18; 1 Ch 12:8); strategies employed: double attack (Gn 14:15), ambush (Jos 8:12), surprise (Ju 7), false retreat (Ju 20:36), night attack (2 K 7:12). Wars sometimes settled by single combat (1 Sm 17). After battle slain countrymen (1 K 11:15) and enemies (if on own soil, Eze 39:11-16) buried, lamentation held (2 Sm 3:31-39), triumph expressed (1 Sm 31:9; Jos 10:24), captives slain (Dt 20:16-18; 2 Ch 25:12) or sold into slavery (Am 1:6, 9), booty equally divided (1 Sm 30:24, 25). See also *armor*; *army*.
Wars of the Lord (Jehovah). Source book quoted in Nm 21:14.
washing. Cleanliness emphasized in Bible; hands washed before meals, feet after journey (Gn 18:4; Ex 30:19, 21; Ju 19:21; Mt 15:2; Mk 7:3; Lk 7:37-44; 11:38; Jn 13:5-14). See also *purification*.
wasp. Common wasp, *Vespa vulgaris*, abundant in E (Wis 12:8. RV, RSV margin: hornets).
watch. 1. Guard (Ju 7:19; 2 K 11:5; Neh 4:9; Mt 27:62-66). 2. Lookout (1 Sm 14:16; 2 Sm 13:34; 2 K 9:17; Is 21:8). 3. Hebrew night divided into 3 watches (Ex 14:24; Ju 7:19; 1 Sm 11:11; Lm 2:19); Roman into 4 (Mt 14:25; Mk 13:35; Lk 12:38).

for H *da'ah* and *dayyah* (Lv 11:14; Dt 14:13; Is 34:15. KJ: vulture); KJ: kite for 'ayyah in Lv 11:14 (RV, RSV: falcon) and Dt 14:13 (also RSV. RV: falcon).
 4. RV, RSV: falcon in Jb 28:7 (KJ: vulture). 5. Osprey (ospray) is unclean bird of the eagle family (Lv 11:13; Dt 14:12).
 6. Ossifrage (H *peres*) largest of vultures of Palestine (Lv 11:13 [RV: gier eagle]; Dt 14:12 [RV: gier eagle; RSV: vulture]).

watchtower. See *tower*; *vineyard* 1.
water. Highly valued (Is 3:1; 33:16); finding water important (Gn 16:7; Ex 15:22; Nm 21:16-18); failure of water a calamity (Dt 28:12; 1 K 17:1). Figuratively: Messianic age (Is 30:25; 35:6, 7; Jer 31:9), good news (Pr 25:25), wife (SS 4:15), grace (Ps 23:2; Is 32:2; 41:17, 18; Jn 4:7-15); negatively: trouble, misfortune (Ps 66:12; 69:1; 88:17; Is 8:7; 17:13).
water hen. Gallinule, bird of rail family (Lv 11:18; Dt 14:16. KJ: swan; RV: horned owl).
water of separation, impurity. Water prepared with ashes of red heifer for removal of sin (Nm 19).
waterspout. Cataract (as RSV, Ps 42:7).
wave offering. Sacrificial portion waved before the Lord: 1. Breast of peace offering (Lv 7:30, 34; 9:21). 2. Sheaf of first ripe grain (Lv 23:10, 11). 3. Two loaves, two lambs at Pentecost (Lv 23:15, 20). 4. Guilt offering of leper (Lv 14:12, 21). 5. Meal offering of jealousy (Nm 5:25).
wax. Beeswax. Melting wax used as simile (Ps 22:14; 68:2; 97:5; Ml 1:4).
way. 1. Path, road (Gn 38:16; Is 30:11; Mt 2:12). 2. Trip (Gn 28:20; Acts 8:36). 3. Attitude, conduct, habit (Ex 32:8; Dt 5:33; Ps 119:9). 4. God's plan of salvation, which through Gospel involves believer's thought and life (Mt 3:3; Jn 14:6; Acts 9:2; 19:9; 22:4; 2 Ptr 2:2).
weasel. Animal of genus *Mustela* (Lv 11:29).
weaving. See *trade* 4.
wedding. See *marriage*.
weeks, feast of. See *Pentecost*.
weeping. See *Baca*; *mourning*.
weight. Stones used for weights (Lv 19:36; Dt 25:15; Ml 6:11), balances for scales (Lv 19:36; Pr 16:11). Hebrews used Babylonian system (though at times with Phoenician or Aeginetan values): 60 shekels (light: .36; heavy: .72 oz) equals 1 mina (light: 1 1/12 lb; heavy 2 1/6 lb). 60 minas equal 1 talent (light: 65 lbs; heavy: 130). In Phoenician-Greek system 50 shekels (light: .33 oz; heavy .66 oz) equal 1 mina; 60 mina equal 1 talent. In the Syrian system 50 shekels (light: .457 oz; heavy: .914 oz) equal 1 mina. In Aeginetan system shekel was .554 oz, gerah 1/20 shekel; beka 1/2 shekel.
well. Water supply important in Palestine (Gn 24:11; Nm 20:17-19; Ju 7:1); at times cause of strife (Gn 21:25); deep (Jn 4:11); owned in common (Gn 29:2, 3); covered (Gn 29:2-8); stopped by enemies (Gn 26:15, 16). H b'er, bor (dug, G phear): well, cistern; 'ayin, ma'yan, maqor (G peger): spring. See also *water*.
wen (wën). See *disease*.
western sea. See *Mediterranean Sea*.
whale. 1. H *tannin* (monster): any large marine animal (Gn 1:21; Eze 32:2). 2.

H dagh gadhol (G *ketos*): large fish, sea monster; at times regarded as sperm whale or shark (Mt 12:40). Great fish in Jon 1:17.

wheat. See *agriculture*; *food*; *grain*.

whirlwind. Proper H word is *galgal* (wheel). Ps 77:18 [KJ: heaven]; 83:13 [KJ: wheel; RV, RSV: whirling dust]; Is 17:13 [KJ: rolling thing; RV, RSV: whirling dust]. Frequently for H *suphah* (storm wind), *sa'ar*, *s'arah* (storm; tempest). Figuratively: swift destruction (Pr 1:27; Is 5:28; Jer 4:13; God's way in whirlwind (Jb 38:1; 40:6; Nah 1:3).

white of egg. Meaning uncertain (Jb 6:6. RSV: slime of purslane).

wickedness. See *sin*.

widow. Law protected widows (Ex 22:22; Dt 27:19; Ps 94:6; Eze 22:7; Mt 3:5); shared in triennial tithe (Dt 14:29; 26:12), feasts (Dt 16:11, 14), rights of gleanings (Dt 24:19-21). If man died without son, his brother obligated to marry widow (Dt 25:5, 6; Mt 22:23-30). See *levirate marriage*. In NT widows cared for (Acts 6:1-6; 1 Ti 5:3-16); older pious widows enrolled, probably for special service (1 Ti 5:9, 10).

wife. See *marriage*.

wilderness. Wild, thinly populated, uncultivated region used for pasturage; described as abode of wild asses (Jb 24:5), ostriches (Lm 4:3), jackals (Mi 1:3). H *midhbar* (place for driving cattle, Jb 24:5), *arabah* (barren, Is 33:9), *y-shimon* (dry, Ps 68:7), *tstyyah* (arid desert, Hos 2:3), *tohu* (waste, as RSV; Jb 12:24). Chief wildernesses: of wandering in Sinai peninsula (Nm 14:33; Dt 1:1; Jos 5:6; Neh 9:19, 21; Ps 78:40, 52); of Judah (Ju 1:16); of Moab (Dt 2:8).

wild ox. Now extinct animal known for ferocity, strength, speed (Nm 23:22; 24:8; Dt 33:17; Jb 39:9, 10; Ps 29:6. KJ: unicorn); had more than 1 horn.

will. Inclination or choice. God's will is that which He determines (Eph 1:11), as revealed in His acts, Law, especially in Christ (Mt 6:10; Acts 22:14; Ro 2:18; 12:2; Cl 1:9). Man's fallen (natural) will cannot will good (Ro 8:7). God's grace alone inclines will to good (Ph 2:13). See also *election*; *predestination*; *sin*.

will. See *testament*.

willow. Several species in Palestine; originally symbol of joy (Lv 23:40; Jb 40:22; Is 44:4). Weeping willow of Babylon symbol of sorrow (Ps 137:2).

willows, brook of the. Brook in Moab (Is 15:7).

wimple. Article of woman's dress (Is 3:22. RV: shawl; RSV: cloak).

wind. Hebrews recognized 4 winds (Eze 37:9; Dn 8:8; Zch 2:6; Mt 24:31): east, violent (Gn 41:6; Ex 14:21; Jb 1:19; Jer 13:24); north, cold (Jb 37:22; SS 4:16); south, heat (Lk 12:55); west, rain (1 K 18:43-45; Ps 148:8).

window. See *homes* 4.

wine, winepress, wineskin. See *vineyard*.

winnow, winnowing fork. See *agriculture* 6.

winter. Winters proper are short (Dec—Feb), but autumn and seasons of seed-time included (Gn 8:22; Ps 74:17; Zch 14:8; Mt 24:20); though mild, usually bring snow, hail to higher regions.

wisdom. Skill, intelligence, judgment, understanding (Ex 31:6; Pr 10:1; 1 K 3:28; 5:12; Dn 5:11). God's wisdom is completeness and perfection of His knowledge (Jb 10:4; 26:6; Pr 5:21; Is 31:2) and is shown in creation (Jb 38; 39; Pr 3:19, 20), especially of man (Jb 12; Ps 139:14).

God's wisdom is far above man (Jb 11:6-9; Is 40:14, 28). God gives wisdom to man (Pr 2:6). Fear of God is beginning of wisdom (Pr 9:10). In Christ God's ultimate purposes in history are revealed, hence Jesus is wisdom (1 Co 1:30; Cl 2:2, 3). This wisdom is man's by faith and expressed in life (1 Co 1:19-24; Eph 5:15). Contrasted with this wisdom is worldly orientated understanding (1 Co 1:19-26; Mt 11:25).

Wisdom of Jesus. See *apocrypha*.

Wisdom of Solomon. See *apocrypha*.

Wise Men. See *Magi*.

witch, witchcraft. See *divination*; *magic*.

witness. 1. Witness in court (Dt 17:6, 7; Nm 35:30) and church (2 Co 13:1; 1 Ti 5:19). 2. Memorial (Gn 21:30). 3. People who believed God and proclaimed him (Is 43:10-12; Heb 11; 12). 4. Those who associated with Jesus, believed Him, proclaimed Him (Mt 28:18-20; Lk 24:48; Acts 1:21, 22; 2:32); Paul included (1 Co 15:1-11). 5. Believers who risked or gave life to witness for Christ (Rv 6:9). 6. God is witness for truth (2 Co 1:23; Ph 1:8; Heb 2:4). 7. Jesus is faithful witness who reveals God (Jn 3:11-36; Rv 1:5). 8. Holy Spirit witnesses to our adoption (Ro 8:16; Gl 4:6). 9. See *Ed*.

wizard. See *divination*; *magic*.

wolf. Enemy of sheep (Mt 7:15; 10:16; Jn 10:12; Acts 20:29), ferocious (Gn 49:27; Eze 22:27; Hab 1:8), nocturnal in habit (Jer 5:6; Zph 3:3). Figuratively, wicked (Eze 22:27; Mt 10:16; Lk 10:3), false teachers (Mt 7:15; Acts 20:29), ferocious enemies (Jer 5:6; Jn 10:13). In Messianic kingdom wolf lives with lamb (Is 11:6; 65:25). See also *hyena*.

woman. Helpmeet of man; together with man forms unity, created in image of God, rules over creation (Gn 1:26-28; 2:18-23). See also *family*; *marriage*.

wool. See *dress*; *trade* 3; 4. Mixing wool and linen forbidden (Lv 19:19; Dt 22:11).

word. By Word God created heaven, earth (Gn 1); Word is revelation of God to men (1 K 6:11; 13:20; Jer 1:4, 11); by Word faith is created, church built (Jn 14:26; Acts 4:29, 31). Word comes to man in various forms: oral (2 Ti 4:2), written (Jn 20:31), vision (Jer 1:11), symbol (Jn 3:14, 15), etc. Word is dynamic (Is 55:10, 11; Ro 1:16), creative (Ps 147:15-18), functional (Mt 8:24-27). Christ is Word giving knowledge (see *wisdom*), creative, dynamic (Jn 1; Cl 1:16, 17). This Word is preached and written by apostles and prophets; dwells in believers (Cl 3:16. See 2 Co 3:3). See *inspiration*.

works. 1. Works of God: creation, preservation, redemption (Gn 1; Jb 37:14-16; Ps 104:24; 107; Jn 5:20-36; 10:25-38; 14:10-12). 2. Man's works good or bad dependent on relationship to God; good works fruit of faith (Jn 6:28, 29; Ro 6; 14:23; Gl 2:20, 21; Cl 1:21-23). See also *faith*; *justification*; *sanctification*.

world. 1. Universe (Jn 1:10). 2. Human race (Jn 3:16; 2 Co 5:19). 3. The wicked, unregenerated; egotistically, antiodily orientated (Jn 15:18; 1 Jn 2:15). Devil is prince of world (Jn 12:31). 4. Earth (1 Sm 2:8; Jb 37:12; Is 18:3). 5. Roman Empire (Lk 2:1).

worm. Creeping, boneless animal (generically: H *tol'ath*, *tole'ah*; G *skoler*. Dt 28:39; Is 14:11; Jon 4:7; Mk 9:48); especially maggot (Jb 21:26; Is 14:11. RSV: maggot), larva (Is 51:8). Crawling things (KJ: worms) in Mi 7:17.

wormwood. Bitter plant which grows in desert places (Pr 5:4; Jer 9:15; 23:15; Lm 3:15, 19; Am 5:7; 6:12 [KJ: hemlock]; Rv 8:11).

worship. H *shahah* (bow down), G *proskuneo* (kiss hand to), *sebamai* (revere), regard worship as expression of reverence for deity. H *'atsab* (work, form), G *latreuo*, *therapeuo* (serve), perform services, worship by performing rites. Patriarchs worshiped by building altars and sacrificing (Gn 12:7, 8; 13:4). Mosaic regulations established place of worship, times, forms. Prophets condemn ceremonies which do not express conviction or cover ungodly life (Is 1:11-17). NT worship is activity in Word; reading OT; psalms, hymns, songs; teaching, message; prayer, Lord's Supper (Lk 4:16-22; Acts 2:42; Ro 12:7, 8; 1 Co 11:23-34; 14:26; Eph 5:19).

wrath. 1. Anger of men (Gn 30:2; 1 Sm 17:28; 20:30); evil (2 Co 12:20) work of flesh (Gl 5:20), step removed from

murder (Gn 4:5-8; Mt 5:21, 22; Eph 4:26); may be reaction to evil (1 Sm 20:34; Jn 2:15). 2. Reaction of righteous God to evil (Dt 9:7, 22; Is 13:9; Ro 1:18; Eph 5:6; Rv 14:10, 19).

writing. Sumerians wrote in pictograms (c 3,000 BC), which led to cuneiform (wedge-shaped) letters written on clay. Hebrews obtained alphabet from Phoenicians. Semitic script from 1500 BC discovered at Serabit el Khadem. First mentioned in Ex 17:14. Tables of Sinai written by finger of God (Ex 31:18; 32:15, 16; 34:1) on stone. Writing among Hebrews attributed to men of learning (Dt 17:18; 24:1, 3; Is 29:11, 12). Materials: clay, wax, wood, metal, plaster (Dt 27:2, 3; Jos 8:32; Lk 1:63); later vellum, parchment (2 Ti 4:13), papyrus (2 Jn 12) in long rolls (Ps 40:7; Is 29:11; Dn 12:4; Rv 5:1). Stylus used on hard material (Ex 32:4; Jb 19:24; Is 8:1), reed pen on parchment, papyrus (2 Co 3:3; 2 Jn 12). Ink made of lampblack or soot.

X

Xanthicus (zân'thi-kus). Name for month Nisan in 2 Mac 11:30, 33, 38.

Xerxes (zûrk'sêz). See *Ahasuerus*.

Y

year. See *time*.

yeast. See *leaven*.

yoke. Bar or frame held on neck of draft animal by thongs around neck; attached to wagon tongue, plow beam, or other burden by another thong (Nm 19:2; Dt

21:3). Figuratively: subjection (1 K 12:4, 9-11; Is 9:4); iron yoke: hard servitude (Dt 28:48; Jer 28:12-14); removal of yoke: deliverance (Gn 27:40; Jer 2:20; Mt 11:29, 30); yokefellow: co-laborer at difficult task (Ph 4:3).

Z

Zaanaim (zâ-â-nâ'im). See *Zaanannim*.

Zaanan (zâ-â-nân, place of flocks). Place in lowlands of Judah (Mi 1:11).

Zaanannim (zâ-â-nân'im, departures. KJ: Zaanaim). Place NW of Lake Huleh (Jos 19:33; Ju 4:11, 17-22).

Zaavan (zâ-â-vân, unquiet. KJ: Zavan). Son of Ezer (Gn 36:27; 1 Ch 1:42).

Zabad (zâ-bâd, he has given). 1. Jerahmeelite; son of Nathan (1 Ch 2:36, 37). 2. Ephraimite; slain by Gathites (1 Ch 7:21). 3. Son of Ahlai; one of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:41). 4. See *Jozacar*. 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ: Sabatus; RV: Sabathus]). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: Bannaia; RV: Sabanneus]). 7. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ: Zabadaia; RV: Zabadeas]). **Zabadaeans**, **Zabadeans** (zâb-â-dê-ânz). Arab tribe in region of Damascus (1 Mac 12:30-32).

Zabadaias (zâb-â-dâ'yâs). See *Zabad* 7.

Zabadeas (zâb-â-dê-âs). See *Zabad* 7.

Zabbai (zâb-â-i). 1. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ: Josabad; RV: Josabudus]). 2. Repaired wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:20). Perhaps same as *Zaccal*.

Zabbud (zâb-ûd, endowed). Head of family which returned with Ezra (Ez 8:14. RSV: Zakkur). Istalcurus in 1 Esd 8:40.

Zabdeus (zâb-dê-us). See *Zebadiah* 9.

Zabdi (zâb-dî, gift of Loam). 1. Judahite (Jos 7:1). Zimri in 1 Ch 2:6. 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:19). 3. Overseer of

David's vineyards (1 Ch 27:27). 4. Asaph's son; head of family of singers (Neh 11:17). Zichri in 1 Ch 9:15.

Zabdiel (zâb-dî-êl, gift of God). 1. Father of Jashobeam (1 Ch 27:2). 2. Temple overseer (Neh 11:14). 3. Arabian prince; killed Alexander Balas (1 Mac 11:17).

Zabud (zâ-bûd, given). Nathan's son; minister of Solomon (1 K 4:5).

Zabulon (zâb-û-lon). See *Zebulun* 2.

Zaccal (zâk-â-i, pure). Founder of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:9; Neh 7:14). Chorbe (KJ: Corbe) in 1 Esd 5:12.

Zacchaeus (zâ-kê-us, pure). 1. Chief tax-collector; climbed sycamore tree to see Jesus; converted (Lk 19:1-10). 2. Officer of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 10:19. KJ: Zaccheus).

Zaccheus (zâ-kê-us). See *Zacchaeus* 2.

Zachur (zâk-ûr). See *Zaccur* 2.

Zaccur (zâk-ûr, mindful). 1. Reubenite; father of spy Shammua (Nm 13:4). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26. KJ: Zaccur). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 24:27). 4. Son of Asaph; head of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 10; Neh 12:35). Probably Zabdi. 5. Son of Imri; helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:2). 6. Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:12). 7. Father of Hanan (Neh 13:13). 8. See *Bacchurus*.

Zachariah (zâk-â-rî-âs). See *Zechariah*.

Zacharias (zâk-â-rî-âs). See *Heman* 3; *Serniah* 8; *Zechariah*.

Zachary (zâk-â-rî). See *Zechariah*.

Zacher (zâ-kêr). See *Zechariah* 1.

Zadok (zā'dōk, righteous). 1. Descendant of Eleazar (1 Ch 24:3); son of Ahitub (2 Sm 8:17); supported David (1 Ch 12:27, 28); high priest with Abiathar (2 Sm 8:17); supported David against Absalom (2 Sm 15:24-29); remained faithful to David (2 Sm 19:11; 1 K 1:7, 8, 32, 45). 2. Priest (1 Ch 6:12; 9:11; Ez 7:3; Neh 11:11; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ; Sadduc; RV: Sad-duk]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ, RV: Sadoc]). 3. Uziah's grandfather (2 K 15:33). 4. Repaired wall (Neh 3:4); sealed covenant (10:21). 5. Priest; repaired wall; treasurer (Neh 3:29; 13:13). 6. Ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:14. KJ, RV: Sadoc).

Zaham (zā'hām, loathing). Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:19).

Zair (zā'ir, little). Place in Idumea, E of Dead Sea (2 K 8:21).

Zakkur (zāk'ūr). See **Zabbud**.

Zalaph (zā'lāf, fracture). Father of Hanun (Neh 3:30).

Zalmon (zāl'mon, shady). 1. See **Ilai**. 2. Mt near Shechem (Ju 9:48; Ps 68:14 [KJ; Salmon]).

Zalmonah (zāl-mō'nā, shady). Encampment of Israel SE of Edom (Nm 33:41, 42).

Zalmonna (zāl-mū'nā, shade denied). One of two kings of Midian; slain by Gideon (Ju 8:5-21; Ps 83:11).

Zambis (zām'bis). See **Amariah** 5.

Zambri (zām'bri). See **Amariah** 5; **Zimri** 1.

Zamoth (zā'mōth). See **Zattu**.

Zamzumim (zām-zūm'im). See **giants** 5.

Zanoah (zā-nō'ā, marsh?). 1. Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:34; Neh 3:13; 11:30). Modern Khirbet Zanu'. 2. Town of Judah, c 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15:56; 1 Ch 4:18). Perhaps modern Zanuta.

Zaphenath-paneah, **Zaphnath-paaneah** (zāf'-nāth-pā-nē'ā, zāf'nāth-pā-ā-nē'ā, the god speaks and he lives, or revealer of secrets). Name given Joseph by Pharaoh (Gn 41:45).

Zaphon (zā'fōn, north). Canaanite city in lower Jordan valley (Jos 13:27; Jn 12:1 [KJ; northward]). Perhaps modern Tell el Qos.

Zara (zā'rā). See **Zerah** 3.

Zaraces (zār'ā-sez, RV: Zarakes. RSV: Zarius). Brother of Jehoiakim (1 Esd 1:38).

Zarah (zā'rā). See **Zerah** 3.

Zarais (zā-rā'yās). See **Seraiah** 8; **Zerahiah** 1; 2; **Zebadiah** 8.

Zarakes (zār'ā-kēz). See **Zaraces**.

Zardeus (zār-dē'us). See **Aziza**.

Zareah (zā-rē-ā). See **Zarah**.

Zarethites (zār'ē-āth-its). See **Zorathites**.

Zared (zā'rēd). See **Zered**.

Zarephath (zār'ē-fāth). Phoenician town (Sarafand) 8 mi S of Sidon (1 K 17:9, 10; Ob 20; Lk 4:26 [KJ; Sarepta]).

Zaretan, **Zarethan** (zār'ē-tān, -thān). City in Jordan valley near Adamahand Succoth; bronze cast in its vicinity (Jos 3:16 [KJ; Zaretan]; 1 K 4:12 [KJ; Zartanah]; 7:46 [KJ; Zartan]). Zeredah (KJ; Zeredathah) in 2 Ch 4:17. Zererah (KJ; Zererath) in Ju 7:22.

Zareth-shahar (zār'ēth-shā'hār). See **Zereth-shahar**.

Zarhites (zār'hits). See **Zerahites**.

Zarius (zā-rī'us). See **Zaraces**.

Zartanah, **Zartan** (zār-tā'nā, zār'thān). See **Zaretan**.

Zathoe, **Zathoes**, **Zathui**, **Zatthu** (zāth'ō-ē, ēz, zā-thū'i, zāt'thū). See **Zattu**.

Zattu (zāt'tū). Founder of family which returned from exile; some descendants divorced foreign wives; representative sealed covenant (Ez 2:8; 8:5 [KJ, RV

omit]; 10:27; Neh 7:13; 10:14 [KJ; Zathui]; 1 Esd 5:12 [KJ, RV: Zathui]; 8:32 [KJ; Zathoe; RV: Zathoes]; 9:28 [KJ, RV: Zamoth]).

Zavan (zā'vān). See **Zaavan**.

Zaza (zā'zā, abundance). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:33).

zealots (zē'lutz). Party organized by Judas of Gamala in opposition to census of Quirinius, AD 6; increasing fanaticism provoked Roman war (Josephus, Wars, II, viii, 1; IV, iii, 9; VII, viii, 1). Apostle Simon called Zealot (Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13. KJ: Zelotes). Cananaean (Aramaic for Zealot. KJ: Canaanite) in Mt 10:4; Mk 3:18.

Zebadiah (zēb-ā-dī'ā, Lord has given). 1. Son of Beriah (1 Ch 8:15). 2. Son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:17). 3. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7). 4. Korahite; temple gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:2). 5. Asahel's son; David's commander of 4th division (1 Ch 27:7). 6. Levite; taught people Law (2 Ch 17:8). 7. Son of Ishmael; in charge of king's matters under Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 19:11). 8. Returned with Ezra from captivity (Ez 8:8). Zeraiah (KJ, RV: Zaralas) in 1 Esd 8:34. 9. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:20; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Zabdeus]).

Zebah (zē'bā, sacrifice). One of two Midianite kings slain by Gideon (Ju 8:5-21; Ps 83:11).

Zebaim (zē-bā'im). See **Pochereth-hazze-baim**.

Zebedee (zēb'ē-dē, Lord has endowed). Husband of Salome; father of James, John; fisherman (Mt 4:21, 22; 27:56; Mk 1:19, 20; Lk 5:10; Jn 21:2).

Zebidah (zē-bī'dā, given. KJ: Zebudah). Mother of Jehoiakim (2 K 23:36).

Zebina (zē-bī'nā, acquired). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43).

Zebolim (zē-bol-im, gazelles). One of 5 cities in plain defeated by Chedorlaomer; destroyed with Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 10:19 [KJ: Zebolim]; 14:2, 8; Dt 29:23 [KJ: Zebolim]; Hos 11:8 [KJ, RV: Zebolim]).

Zeboim (zē-bō'im, hyenas). 1. Valley E of Michmash (1 Sm 13:16-18). 2. Town inhabited by Benjaminites after exile (Neh 11:34). 3. See **Zebolim**.

Zebudah (zē-bū'dā). See **Zebidah**.

Zebul (zē'būl, habitation). Governor of city of Shechem; loyal to Abimelech (Ju 9:28-41).

Zebulun (zēb'ū-lun, dwelling). 1. 10th son of Jacob, 6th of Leah (Gn 30:20; 35:23; Gn 46:14); in his blessing Jacob describes him as dwelling by sea (Gn 49:13). 2. Tribe stood on Ebal and pronounced curses (Dt 27:13); territory between Sea of Galilee and Mediterranean included Nazareth (Jos 19:10-16; Is 9:1; Mt 4:12-16 [KJ: Zebulon]); idolatrous (2 Ch 30:10-18); carried into captivity (2 K 15:29). KJ: Zabulon in Rv 7:8.

Zechariah (zēk-ā-rī'ā, Lord has remembered. KJ, RV: Zachariah, Zacharias, or Zachary in Apoc, NT). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:37). Zecher (KJ: Zacher) in 1 Ch 8:31. 2. 14th king of Israel; son of Jeroboam II; assassinated by Shallum (2 K 14:29; 15:8, 11. KJ: Zachariah). 3. Grandfather of Hezekiah (2 K 18:2 [KJ: Zachariah]; 2 Ch 29:1). 4. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:7). 5. Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:21; 26:2, 14). 6. Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). 7. Priest (1 Ch 15:24). 8. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 24:25). 9. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:11). 10.

- Manassite** (1 Ch 27:21). 11. Deputy of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:7). 12. Descendant of Asaph; encouraged Jehoshaphat against Moab (2 Ch 20:14). 13. Son of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 21:2). 14. Priest; son of Jehoida; reformer, slain in temple by order of King Joash (2 Ch 24:20-22). Probably referred to in Mt 23:35; Lk 11:51. 15. Prophet; adviser of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:5). 16. Descendant of Asaph (2 Ch 29:13). 17. Kohathite Levite; overseer of temple repairs (2 Ch 34:12). 18. Ruler in God's house in Josiah's times (2 Ch 35:8). 19. Son of Parosh; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:3; 1 Esd 8:30). 20. Son of Bebai; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:11; 1 Esd 8:37). 21. Chief; sent by Ezra to get servants for temple (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44). Probably same as 19 or 20. 22. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27). 23. Stood by Ezra when he read Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44). Probably same as 21. 24. Judahite (Neh 11:4). 25. Judahite (Neh 11:5). 26. Priest; son of Passhur (Neh 11:12). 27. Priest; descendant of Asaph (Neh 12:35, 41). 28. Contemporary of Isaiah (Is 8:2). 29. Father of captain Joseph (1 Mac 5:18). 30. Minor prophet; son of Berechiah; grandson of Iddo (Zch 1:1); contemporary of Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Haggai (Zch 3:1; 4:6; 6:11; Ez 5:1, 2; 6:14; 2 Esd 1:40); exhorted Jews to resume work on temple; probably priest (Neh 12:16). 31. Father of John the Baptist; husband of Elizabeth; priest of course of Abijah (Lk 1:5). See 1 Ch 24:10; lived in hill country (Lk 1:5-25, 39-80).
- Zechariah, Book of.** Postexilic minor prophet (see Zechariah 30). Deals with destiny of God's people. Outline: 1. Visions of People of God Under New Covenant (1-6). 2. Two Addresses of Exhortations and Warnings (7; 8). 3. Future of God's People and Kingdom; Coming of Messiah (9-14).
- Zecher** (zē'kēr). See Zechariah 1.
- Zechrias** (zēk'ri-ās). See Azariah 8.
- Zedad** (zē'dād). City on N boundary of Palestine (Nm 34:8; Eze 47:15).
- Zedechias** (zēd-ē-ki'ās). See Zedekiah 4.
- Zedekiah** (zēd-ē-ki'ās, righteousness of Lord). 1. Son of Chenaanah; head of prophetic school (1 K 22:11, 24; 2 Ch 18:10, 23). 2. Son of Maaseiah; lying prophet (Jer 29:21-23). 3. Son of Hananiah; prince (Jer 36:12). 4. Last king of Judah, son of Josiah; appointed by Nebuchadnezzar, who changed name from Mattaniah to Zedekiah; revolted and occasioned final captivity (2 K 24:17-20; 25:1-21; 2 Ch 36:10-21; Jer 21-39; Eze 17:15-21; 1 Esd 1:46 [KJ: Zedechias. RV: Sedekias]; Bar 1:8 [KJ: Sedecias. RV: Sedekias]). 5. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:1; KJ: Zidkijah). 6. Ancestor of Baruch (Bar 1:1. KJ: Sedecias. RV: Sedekias).
- Zeeb** (zē'eb, wolf). Midianite prince slain at "winepress of Zeeb" (Ju 7:25; 8:3; Ps 83:11).
- Zela, Zelah** (zē'lā, rib side). Town in Benjamin; site of family tomb of Kish (Jos 18:28; 2 Sm 21:14).
- Zelek** (zē'lēk, cleft). Ammonite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:37; 1 Ch 11:39).
- Zelophehad** (zē-lō'fē-hād). Manassite; had no sons but 5 daughters, which led to law of female inheritance (Nm 26:33; 27:1-11; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3; 1 Ch 7:15).
- Zelotes** (zē-lō'tēz). See Zealots.
- Zelzah** (zēl'zā). Place on Ephraimite-Benjaminite border near Rachel's tomb (1 Sm 10:2).
- Zemaraim** (zēm-ā-rā'im, two fleeces?). 1. Town between Beth-arabah and Bethel (Jos 18:22). Perhaps modern Ras ez Zemara. 2. Mt near town (2 Ch 13:4).
- Zemariite** (zēm-ā-rit). Descendant of Canaan (Gn 10:18; 1 Ch 1:16).
- Zemer** (zē'mēr, KJ, RV: Tyre). Town of Zemarites (Eze 27:8).
- Zemira, Zemirah** (zē-mī'rā, music). Grandson of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8).
- Zenan** (zē'nān, point). Town of Judah (Jos 15:37). Perhaps Zaanan.
- Zenas** (zē'nās). Christian lawyer of Crete (Tit 3:13).
- Zephaniah** (zēf-ā-nī'ā, Lord hides). 1. 9th minor prophet; son of Cushi; descendant of Hezekiah; contemporary of Josiah (Zph 1:1; 2 Esd 1:40 [KJ, RV: Sophonias]). 2. Priest under Zedekiah (2 K 25:18; Jer 52:24); arbiter of true and false prophets (Jer 29:25); emissary to Jeremiah (Jer 21:1; 37:3); carried captive to Babel (Jer 52:24, 25). 3. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:36). Probably same as Uriel 1. 4. Father of Josiah (Zch 6:10) and Hen (RSV: Josiah, Zch 6:14).
- Zephaniah, Book of.** 9th minor prophet; written in days of Josiah. Outline: 1. Coming of Day of Jehovah (1). 2. Fall of Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Assyria (2). 3. Sins of Jerusalem; Admonitions (3:1-8). 4. God-Fearing, Unscathed Remnant (3:9-13). 5. Restored Daughter of Zion (3:14-20).
- Zephath** (zē'fāth, watchtower). See Hormah.
- Zephathah** (zēf-ā-thā, watchtower). Valley near Mareshah (2 Ch 14:9, 10).
- Zephi, Zepho** (zē'fi, -fō, watch). Grandson of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11-15). Zephi in 1 Ch 1:36.
- Zephon** (zē'fōn, watching). Son of Gad; founder of Zephonite family (Nm 26:15). Ziphion in Gn 46:15.
- Zer** (zūr, flint). City of Naphtali (Jos 19:35).
- Zerah** (zē'rā, dawn). 1. Descendant of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:13, 17; 1 Ch 1:37). 2. Father of Jobab; perhaps same as 1 (Gn 36:33; 1 Ch 1:44). 3. Son of Judah; ancestor of Zerahites (Gn 38:30; 46:12; Nm 26:20; Jos 7:1. KJ: Zarah in Gn; Zarah in Mt 1:3). 4. Son of Simeon; ancestor of Zerahites (Nm 26:13; 1 Ch 4:24). Zohar in Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15. 5. 6. Levites (1 Ch 6:21, 41). 7. See Pharaoh 7.
- Zerahiah** (zēr-ā-hi'ā, Lord is risen). 1. High priest (1 Ch 6:6, 51; Ez 7:4). Zarahias in 1 Esd 8:2. Arna in 2 Esd 1:2. 2. Leader of returned captives from Pahath-moab (Ez 8:4; 1 Esd 8:31 [KJ, RV: Zarahias]).
- Zerahites** (zēr-ā-its, KJ: Zarhites). 1. Descendants of Zerah 3 (Nm 26:20; Jos 7:17; 1 Ch 27:11, 13). 2. Descendants of Zerah 4 (Nm 26:13).
- Zeralah** (zē-rā'yā). See Zebadiah 8.
- Zerdaiah** (zēr-dā'yā). See Aziza.
- Zered** (zē'rēd, exuberant growth). Valley between Edom and Moab; encampment of Israel (Nm 21:12 [KJ: Zared]; Dt 2:13, 14). Perhaps modern wadi el Hesa.
- Zereda, Zeredah** (zēr'ē-dā). 1. Town in Mt Ephraim; birthplace of Jeroboam (1 K 11:26). 2. See Zaretan.
- Zeredathah, Zererah, Zererath** (zēr-ē-dā'thā, zēr'ē-rā, -rāth). See Zaretan.

Zeresh (zē'rēsh). Haman's wife (Est 5: 10-14).
Zereth (zē'rēth, brightness). Ashhur's son (1 Ch 4:7).
Zereth-shahar (zē'rēth-shā'hār, brightness of dawn, KJ; Zareth-shahar). Perhaps modern Zera.
Zeri (zē'ri). See *Izri*.
Zeror (zē'rōr). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).
Zeruah (zē-rō'ā, leprous). Jeroboam's mother (1 K 11:26).
Zerubbabel (ze-rūb'ā-bel, born in Babylon). Son of Shealtiel (Ez 3:2, 8; 5:2; Neh 12: 1; Hg 1:1, 12, 14); led 1st colony of captives to Jerusalem (Ez 2; Neh 7:7); rebuilt temple despite Samaritan opposition (Ez 3-6) with support of Haggai and Zechariah (Hg 1:12, 15; 2:2-4; Zch 4:6-10); restored courses of priests (Ez 6:18; Neh 12:47); observed Passover (Ez 6:19). KJ; Zorobabel in Mt 1:12, 13; Lk 3:27.
Zeruiah (zēr-ōō-i'ā). David's sister (1 Ch 2:16), perhaps by earlier marriage of mother (2 Sm 17:25); mother of Abishai, Joab, Asahel (2 Sm 2:18).
Zetham (zē'thām). Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:8; 26:22).
Zethan (zē'thān, olive). Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10).
Zethar (zē'thār). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).
Zeus (zūs, KJ, RV; Jupiter). Supreme god of Greeks corresponding to Roman Jupiter (Acts 14:12, 13).
Zia (zi'ā, trembling movement). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).
Ziba (zi'bā). Servant of Saul; assigned by David to cultivate Mephibosheth's land; slandered Mephibosheth (2 Sm 9; 16:1-4; 19:17, 24-30).
Zibeon (zib'ē-un). Horite; son of Seir (Gn 36:20, 24, 29; 1 Ch 1:38, 40). Called Hivite in Gn 36:2.
Zibiah (zib'i-ā, gazelle). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9).
Zibiah (zib'i-ā, gazelle). Mother of Jehoash (2 K 12:1; 2 Ch 24:1).
Zichri (zik'ri, mindful). 1. Levite; Izhar's son (Ex 6:21. KJ; Zithri). 2. Benjaminite; son of Shimhi (1 Ch 8:19). 3. Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:23). 4. Benjaminite; son of Jeroham (1 Ch 8:27). 5. See *Zabdi* 4. 6. Levite; descendant of Eliezer (1 Ch 26:25). 7. Reubenite (1 Ch 27:16). 8. Amasia's father (2 Ch 27:16). 9. Elishaphat's father (2 Ch 23:1). 10. Mighty man in army of Pekah (2 Ch 28: 7). 11. Joel's father (Neh 11:9). 12. Priest (Neh 12:17).
Ziddim (zid'im, sides). Fortified city of Naphtali 5½ mi NW of Tiberias (Jos 19: 35).
Zidikijah (zid-ki'jā). See *Zedekiah* 5.
Zidon (zi'd'n). See *Sidon*.
Ziha (zi'hā). 1. Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV; Esau]). 2. Leader of Nethinim (Neh 11: 21).
Ziklag (zik'lāg). City in S Judah between Beer-sheba and Gath (Jos 15:31; 19:5); given by Achish of Gath to exiled David (1 Sm 27:6; 30:1, 2; 2 Sm 1:1; 4:10). Probably modern Tell el-Khuwelefeh.
Zillah (zil'ā, shadow). Lamech's wife (Gn 4:19, 22, 23).
Zilithai (zil'ē-thī, shadow. KJ; Zilthai). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:20). 2. Manassite captain; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20).
Zilpah (zil'pā, dropping). Syrian woman; Jacob's concubine (Gn 29:24; 30:9-13; 35:26; 37:2, 46:18).

Zilthai (zil'thi). See *Zilithai*.

Zimmah (zim'ā, purpose). 1. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:20). 2. Gershonite Levite; father of Ethan (1 Ch 6:42). 3. Gershonite Levite; father of Joah (2 Ch 29:12).

Zimran (zim'rān). Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).

Zimri (zim'ri, mountain sheep). 1. Prince of Simeon; slain at Shittim by Phinehas for participating in licentious idolatry with Midianites (Nm 25:14; 1 Mac 2:26 [KJ; Zambri]). 2. 5th king of Israel; general; murdered and succeeded Elah; overthrown by Omri (1 K 16:9-20; 2 K 9:31). 3. See *Zabdi* 1. 4. Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). 5. Unknown locality (Jer 25:25).

Zin (zin). Wilderness S of Judah (Nm 34: 3; Jos 15:1); Kadesh on boundary of Zin (Nm 20:1) and Paran (Nm 13:26).

Zina (zi'nd). See *Zizah*.

Zion (zi-un, KJ; Sion in Ps 65:1 and NT). 1. Jebusite city on S spur of E ridge of Jerusalem, S of Haram esh Sherif, on which Herod's temple later stood; water received from Gihon Spring (Virgin Fountain) through aqueduct; captured by David, renamed "City of David," made capital (Jos 15:63; 2 Sm 5:6-9; 1 Ch 11: 5-8). 2. After temple was built on Moriah, name Zion extended to include it (Is 8:18; 18:7; 24; 23; Jl 3:17; Mi 4:7). 3. David began extension of city (2 Sm 5:9) and name extended to whole city (2 K 19:21; Ps 48; 69:35; Is 1:8). 4. Temple hill (1 Mac 7:32, 33). 5. Symbol of God's kingdom (Ps 76:2; Is 1:27; 2:3; 4:1-6; Jl 3:16; Zch 1:16, 17; 2:3-8; Ro 11:26). 6. New heavenly Jerusalem (Heb 12:22-24; Rv 14:1; 21; 22).

Zior (zi-ōr, smallness). Town of Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:54).

Ziph (zif). 1. Grandson of Caleb (1 Ch 2: 42). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:16). 3. City (Tell Zif) 5 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:55) where David hid (1 Sm 23:14-24; 26:1, 2; Ps 54 title). 4. Place in Judah (Jos 15: 24).

Ziphah (zi'fā). Brother of Ziph 2 (1 Ch 4: 16).

Ziphims (zif'imz). See *Ziphites*.

Ziphion (zif'i-on). See *Zephon*.

Ziphites (zif'its). Inhabitants of Ziph (1 Sm 23:19; 26:1; Ps 54 title [KJ; Ziphims]).

Ziphron (zif'rōn, fragrance). Place on N boundary of promised land (Nm 34:9). Perhaps Sepharvaim.

Zippor (zip'ōr, bird). Balak's father (Nm 22:2-16; 23:18).

Zipporah (zi-pō-rā, sparrow). Moses' wife; daughter of priest of Midian (Ex 2:16-22; 4:25; 18:2-4).

Zithri (zith'ri). See *Sithri*; *Zichri* 1.

Ziz (ziz, bright thing). Ascent from Dead Sea to Tekoa (2 Ch 20:16).

Ziza (zi'zā). 1. Son of Shiphi; prince of Simeon (1 Ch 4:37). 2. Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:20).

Zizah (zi'zā, plenty). Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:11). Zina in 1 Ch 23:10.

Zoan (zō'ān). City on E side of Tanitic branch of Nile (Nm 13:22; Ps 78:12, 43; Is 19:11, 13; 30:4; Eze 30:14). Tanis in Jdth 1:10.

Zoar (zō'ēr, little). City of plain with Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 13:10); spared from destruction; refuge of Lot (Gn 19: 20-30. See Is 15:5; Jer 48:4 [RSV], 34). Bela in Gn 14:2, 8.

Zoba, Zobah (zō'bā). Aramaean principality N of Damascus which, under Hadadezer,

- had extended sway to Euphrates; conquered by David (1 Sm 14:47; 2 Sm 8:3-8; 10:6-19; 1 Ch 18:3-8; 19:6; 2 Ch 8:3).
- Zobebah** (zō-bē'bd, gentle movement). Judahite (1 Ch 4:8).
- Zohar** (zō'hār, whiteness). 1. Hittite; father of Ephron (Gn 23:8; 25:9). 2. See *Zerah* 4.
- Zoheth** (zō'hē-lēth, serpent. RSV: Serpent's Stone). Stone or ledge of En-rogel (1 K 1:9).
- Zoheth** (zō'hēth). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).
- Zophah** (zō'fā, expanded flask). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35, 36).
- Zophai** (zō'fī). See *Zuph* 1.
- Zophar** (zō'fēr, chirper). Job's counselor and friend; called Naamathite, from an unidentified town (Jb 2:11; 11:1; 20:1; 42:9).
- Zophim** (zō'fīm, watchers). High point on Pisgah (Nm 23:14).
- Zorah** (zō'rā, hornet, scourge). Canaanite city at highest point of Shephelah, c 5 mi NW of Beth-shemesh; home of Samson (Jos 15:33 [KJ: Zoreah]; 19:41; Ju 13:2; 16:31; 18:2, 8, 11; 2 Ch 11:10; Neh 11:29 [KJ: Zareah]). Modern Sar'a.
- Zorathites** (zō'rāth-its). Calebite family at Zorah (1 Ch 2:53 [KJ: Zareathites]; 4:2).
- Zoreah** (zō'rē-ā). See *Zorah*.
- Zorites** (zō-'rits). Judahite family (1 Ch 2:54).
- Zorobabel** (zō-rōb'ā-bel). See *Zerubbabel*.
- Zorzelleus** (zōr-zēl'yūs). See *Barzillai* 1.
- Zuar** (zū'ēr, smallness). Prince of Issachar (Nm 1:8; 2:5; 7:18, 23; 10:15).
- Zuph** (zūf, honeycomb). 1. Kohathite Levite; ancestor of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1; 1 Ch 6:35). Zophai in 1 Ch 6:26. 2. Region to which Saul came in search of his father's asses (1 Sm 9:5-15).
- Zur** (zūr, rock). 1. Midianite king; slain by Israel (Nm 25:15; 31:8; Jos 13:21). 2. Founder of Gibeon (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36).
- Zuriel** (zū'ri-ēl, God is my rock). Abihail's son (Nm 3:35).
- Zurishaddai** (zū-rī-shād'ā-ī, my rock the Almighty). Shelumiel's father (Nm 1:6; 2:12; 7:36, 41; 10:19). Salasadai (RSV: Sarasadai) in Jdth 8:1.
- Zuzim** (zū'zīm). See *giants* 5.

CONCORDANCE
TO THE
HOLY SCRIPTURES

CONCORDANCE

HOLY SCRIPTURE

CONCORDANCE

TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES

ABASE. Ezek. 21. 26, and *a.* him that is high.
 Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is able to *a.*
 Mat. 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever
 exalteth himself shall be *a.*
 Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be *a.*
See Job 40. 11; Isa. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.

ABATED. Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deut. 34. 7;
 Judg. 8. 3.

ABHOR. Ex. 5. 21, made our savour to be *a.*
 Job 19. 19, my inward friends *a.*

Ps. 78. 59, Lord wroth, and *a.* Israel.

89. 38, thou hast cast off and *a.*

107. 18, soul *a.* all manner of meat.

119. 163, I hate and *a.* lying.

Prov. 22. 14, *a.* of the Lord shall fall there.

Isa. 7. 16, land thou *a.* shall be forsaken.

66. 24, they shall be an *a.* unto all flesh.

Ezek. 16. 25, made thy beauty to be *a.*

Amos 6. 8, I *a.* the excellency of Jacob.

See Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 12. 9.

ABIDE. Gen. 44. 33, let servant *a.* instead of lad.

Ex. 16. 29, *a.* every man in his place.

Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel *a.* in tents.

31. 19, *a.* without camp seven days.

1 Sam. 5. 7, ark of God not *a.* with us.

Job 24. 13, nor *a.* in the paths thereof.

Ps. 15. 1, Lord, who shall *a.* in thy tabernacle.

91. 1, shall *a.* under the shadow.

Prov. 15. 31, reproof *a.* among wise.

Eccl. 1. 4, the earth *a.* for ever.

Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still *a.* in this land.

49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no man *a.*

Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt *a.* many days.

Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can *a.* it.

Mat. 10. 11; Mk. 6. 10; Lu. 9. 4, there *a.* till ye go.

Lu. 2. 8, shepherds *a.* in field.

19. 5, to-day I must *a.* at thy house.

24. 29, *a.* with us, it is toward evening.

John 3. 36, wrath of God *a.* on him.

5. 38, not his word *a.* in you.

14. 16, another Comforter that he may *a.*

15. 4, *a.* in me.

5, he that *a.* in me bringeth.

10, *a.* in my love.

Acts 16. 15, come to my house and *a.*

1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work *a.*

13. 13, now *a.* faith, hope, charity.

2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not he *a.*

See Gen. 29. 19; Num. 35. 25; Eccl. 8. 15.

ABILITY. Ezra 2. 69, they gave after their *a.*

Dan. 1. 4, had *a.* to stand in the palace.

Mat. 25. 15, to teach according to *a.*

1 Pet. 4. 11, as of the *a.* God giveth.

See Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29.

ABJECTS. Ps. 35. 15, the *a.* gathered themselves
 together.

ABLE. Deut. 16. 17, every man give as he is *a.*

Josh. 23. 9, no man *a.* to stand before you.

1 Sam. 6. 20, who is *a.* to stand before God.

1 Kings 3. 9, who is *a.* to judge.

2 Chron. 2. 6, who is *a.* to build.

Prov. 27. 4, who is *a.* to stand before envy.

Amos 7. 10, land not *a.* to bear his words.

Mat. 3. 9, God is *a.* of these stones.

9. 28, believe ye that I am *a.*

20. 22, are ye *a.* to drink of cup.

Lu. 12. 26, not *a.* to do least.

Acts 6. 10, not *a.* to resist wisdom.

Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was *a.*

8. 39, *a.* to separate us from love of God.

1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are *a.*

2 Cor. 3. 6, *a.* ministers of new testament.

Eph. 3. 18, *a.* to comprehend with all saints.

Phil. 3. 21, *a.* to subdue all things.

Heb. 2. 18, *a.* to succour tempted.

Jas. 4. 12, *a.* to save and destroy.

Jude 24, *a.* to keep you from falling.

Rev. 5. 3, no man *a.* to open book.

6. 17, who shall be *a.* to stand.

See Ex. 18. 21.

ABOARD. Acts 21. 2.

ABODE (*n.*). John 14. 23, we will come and make
 our *a.*

See 2 Kings 19. 27; Isa. 37. 28.

ABODE (*v.*). Gen. 49. 24, his bow *a.* in strength.

Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord *a.* on Sinai.

Judg. 21. 2, the people *a.* there before God.

Lu. 1. 56, Mary *a.* with her three months.

John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it *a.* on him.

39, they came and *a.* with him.

8. 44, a murderer, and *a.* not in truth.

Acts 14. 3, long time *a.*, speaking boldly.

18. 3, Paul *a.* with them and wrought.

See 1 Sam. 7. 2; Ezra 8. 15.

ABOLISH. 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which
 is *a.*

Eph. 2. 15, *a.* in his flesh the enmity.

2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath *a.* death.

See Isa. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6.

ABOMINABLE. 1 Kings 21. 26, Ahab *a.* in fol-
 lowing idols.

Job 15. 16, how much more *a.* is man.

Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done *a.* things.

Isa. 14. 19, cast out like *a.* branch.

65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of *a.* things.

Jer. 44. 4, this *a.* thing that I hate.

Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being *a.*

1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in *a.* idolatries.

See Lev. 11. 43; Deut. 14. 3; Rev. 21. 8.

ABOMINATION. Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34, *a.* to
 Egyptians.

Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any *a.*

Deut. 7. 26, nor bring *a.* into house.

18. 9, after the *a.* of nations.

12, because of *a.* the Lord doth drive.

25. 16, do unrighteously as *a.* to God.

1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in *a.* with Philistines.

Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, froward *a.* to the Lord.

8. 7, wickedness an *a.* to my lips.

15. 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked
 are *a.*

28. 9, even his prayer shall be *a.*

Isa. 44. 19, residue thereof an *a.*

Jer. 4. 1, put away thine *a.* out of sight.

6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when committed *a.*

Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine *a.*

33. 29, land desolate because of *a.*

Dan. 11. 31; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14, *a.* of
 desolation.

Lu. 16. 15, esteemed among men *a.* with God.

Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that worketh *a.*

See Lev. 7. 18; 11. 41; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 17. 4.

ABOUND. Prov. 28. 20, faithful shall *a.* with
 blessings.

Rom. 15. 13, that ye may *a.* in hope.

1 Cor. 15. 58, always *a.* in work.

2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings *a.* so consolation *a.*

See Rom. 3. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.

ABOVE. Deut. 28. 13, *a.* only and not beneath.

Job 31. 2, portion of God from *a.*

Prov. 15. 24, way of life *a.* to wise.

Mat. 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not *a.* master.

John 3. 31, cometh from *a.* is *a.* all.

8. 23, I am from *a.*

Rom. 14. 5, one day *a.* another.

1 Cor. 4. 6, *a.* that which is written.

Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem *a.* is free.
 See Gen. 48. 22; Ps. 138. 2; Jas. 1. 17.
ABSENT. 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, *a.* in body.
 2 Cor. 5. 6, *a.* from Lord.
 See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.
ABSTAIN. Acts 15. 20, 29, *a.* from pollutions of idols.
 1 Thess. 5. 22, *a.* from all appearance of evil.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, *a.* from fleshly lusts.
 1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
ABSTINENCE. Acts 27. 21, after long *a.* Paul stood forth.
ABUNDANCE. 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of *a.* of my complaint.
 1 Kings 18. 41, sound of *a.* of rain.
 1 Chron. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in *a.*
 Ps. 52. 7, trusted in *a.* of riches.
 72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, *a.* of peace.
 Eccl. 5. 10, loveth *a.* with increase.
 12. *a.* of rich not suffer to sleep.
 Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 21. 4, out of *a.* of heart.
 13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have more *a.*
 Lu. 12. 15, life consisteth not in *a.*
 2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the *a.* of their joy.
 12. 7, through *a.* of revelations.
 See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3.
ABUNDANT. Job 36. 28, clouds drop and distil *a.*
 Ps. 145. 7, *a.* utter the memory.
 Isa. 56. 12, as this day and more *a.*
 1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 23, laboured more *a.* than all.
 1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding *a.*
 Tit. 3. 6, shed *a.* through Jesus Christ.
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance administered *a.*
 See Ex. 31. 6; Isa. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.
ABUSE. 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not *a.*
 9. 18, that I *a.* not my power.
 See 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chron. 10. 4.
ACCEPT. Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be *a.*
 Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 19, *a.* before the Lord.
 Deut. 33. 11, *a.* the work of his hands.
 1 Sam. 18. 5, *a.* in sight of all people.
 2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God *a.* thee.
 Esth. 10. 3, *a.* of his brethren.
 Job 13. 8; 32. 21, will ye *a.* his person.
 42. 8, 9, him will I *a.*
 Prov. 18. 5, not good to *a.* wicked.
 Jer. 14. 12; Amos 5. 22, I will not *a.* them
 37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be *a.*
 Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will *a.*
 Mal. 1. 13, should I *a.* this.
 Lu. 4. 24, no prophet is *a.*
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh righteousness is *a.*
 Rom. 15. 31, service *a.* of saints.
 2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent we may be *a.*
 See Ps. 119. 108; Eccl. 12. 10; Mal. 1. 8.
ACCESS. Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.
ACCOMPLISH. Job 14. 6, *a.* as an hireling.
 Ps. 64. 6, they *a.* diligent search.
 Prov. 13. 19, desire *a.* is sweet.
 Isa. 40. 2, her warfare is *a.*
 Lu. 12. 50, straitened till it be *a.*
 1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions are *a.* in brethren.
 See Isa. 55. 11; Lu. 18. 31; 22. 37.
ACCORD. Acts 1. 14, *a.* 24; 8. 6; Phil. 2. 2.
ACCORDING. Ex. 12. 25, *a.* as he hath promised.
 Deut. 16. 10, *a.* as God hath blessed thee.
 Job 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 25. 14; 32. 19, *a.* to ways.
 Mat. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 14, *a.* to works.
 John 7. 24, *a.* to the appearance.
 Rom. 8. 28, called *a.* to his purpose.
 12. 6, gifts differing *a.* to grace.
 2 Cor. 8. 12, *a.* to that a man hath.
 See Mat. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.
ACCOUNT. Mat. 12. 36, give *a.* in day of judgment.
 Lu. 16. 2, give *a.* of stewardship.
 20. 35, *a.* worthy to obtain.
 Rom. 14. 12, every one give *a.* to God.

Gal. 3. 6, *a.* to him for righteousness.
 Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that give *a.*
 See Job 33. 13; Ps. 144. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 5.
ACCURSED. Josh. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20; 1 Chron. 2. 7, *a.* thing.
 Rom. 9. 3, wish myself *a.* from Christ.
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus *a.*
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel, let him be *a.*
 See Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 20.
ACCUSATION. Lu. 19. 8, anything by false *a.*
 1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive not *a.*
 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing *a.*
 See Mat. 27. 37; Mk. 15. 26; Lu. 6. 7.
ACCUSE. Prov. 30. 10, *a.* not servant to his master.
 Mat. 27. 12, when *a.* he answered nothing.
 Lu. 16. 1, was *a.* that he had wasted.
 John 5. 45, I will *a.* you to the Father.
 Tit. 1. 6, not *a.* of riot or unruly.
 See Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 11. 54; Rev. 12. 10.
ACKNOWLEDGE. Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3, I *a.* my sin.
 Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways *a.* him.
 Isa. 63. 16, though Israel *a.* us not.
 1 John 2. 23, he that *a.* the Son.
 See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.
ACQUAINT. Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3; Eccl. 2. 3; Isa. 53. 3.
ACQUAINTANCE. Job. 19. 13; Ps. 31. 11; 55. 13.
ACQUIT. Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.
ACTIONS. 1 Sam. 2. 3.
ACTIVITY. Gen. 47. 6.
ADDER. Gen. 49. 17; Ps. 58. 4; 91. 13; 140. 3; Prov. 23. 32.
ADDICTED. 1 Cor. 16. 15.
ADDITION. 1 Kings 7. 29, 30, 36.
ADJURE. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24; 1 Kings 22. 16; 2 Chron. 18. 15; Mat. 26. 63; Mk. 5. 7; Acts 19. 13.
ADMINISTER. 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 19, 20; 9. 12.
ADMIRE. 2 Thess. 1. 10; Jude 16; Rev. 17. 6.
ADMONISH. Acts 27. 9, Paul *a.* them.
 Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, *a.* one another.
 1 Thess. 5. 12, over you in Lord, and *a.* you.
 2 Thess. 3. 15, *a.* him as a brother.
 Heb. 8. 5, Moses was *a.* of God.
 See Eccl. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.
ADMONITION. 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 10.
ADO. Mk. 5. 39.
ADOPTION. Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 4; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5.
ADORN. Isa. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride *a.* herself.
 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women *a.*
 Tit. 2. 10, *a.* doctrine of God.
 See Jer. 31. 4; Lu. 21. 5.
ADVANCED. 1 Sam. 12. 6; Esth. 3. 1; 5. 11; 10. 2.
ADVANTAGE. Lu. 9. 25, what is a man *a.*
 Rom. 3. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 32, what *a.*?
 2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get *a.*
 See Job 35. 3; Jude 16.
ADVENTURE. Deut. 28. 56; Judg. 9. 17; Acts 19. 31.
ADVERSARY. Deut. 32. 43; Ps. 89. 42; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 46. 10; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 13. 17, his *a.*
 Ex. 23. 22, I will be *a.* to thy *a.*
 Num. 22. 22, angel stood for *a.*
 1 Kings 5. 4, neither *a.* nor evil.
 11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up *a.*
 Job 31. 35, that mine *a.* had written.
 Ps. 38. 20; 69. 19; 109. 4, 20, 29; Isa. 1. 24, my *a.*
 74. 10, how long shall *a.* reproach.
 Isa. 50. 8, who is mine *a.*
 64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thy *a.*
 Amos 3. 11, *a.* shall be round the land.
 Mat. 5. 25, agree with thine *a.*
 Lu. 12. 58, when thou goest with thine *a.*
 1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many *a.*
 Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your *a.*
 1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to *a.*

Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall devour *a*.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, 9, because your *a*. the devil.
 See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Isa. 9. 11; 11. 13.
ADVERSITY. 1 Sam. 10. 19; 2 Sam. 4. 9; 2 Chron. 15. 6, all *a*.
 Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in *a*.
 94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccl. 7. 14, day of *a*.
 Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for *a*.
 Isa. 30. 20, bread of *a*.
 Heb. 13. 3, remember them which suffer *a*.
 See Ps. 31. 7; 35. 15.
ADVERTISE. Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4.
ADVICE. 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be thy *a*.
 2 Sam. 19. 43, that our *a*. should not be first.
 2 Chron. 10. 9, 14, what *a*. give ye.
 Prov. 20. 18, with good *a*. make war.
 2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my *a*.
 See Judg. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chron. 25. 17.
ADVISE. Prov. 13. 10, with the well *a*. is wisdom.
 Acts 27. 12, the more part *a*. to depart.
 See 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 12. 6; 1 Chron. 21. 12.
ADVISEMENT. 1 Chron. 12. 19.
ADVOCATE. 1 John 2. 1, an *a*. with the Father.
AFAR-OFF. Jer. 23. 23, a God *a*.
 30. 10; 46. 27, I will save them from *a*.
 Mat. 26. 58; Mk. 14. 54; Lu. 22. 54, followed *a*.
 Acts 2. 39, promise to all *a*.
 Eph. 2. 17, preached to you *a*.
 Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises *a*.
 See Gen. 22. 4; Ezra 3. 13.
AFFAIRS. 1 Chron. 26. 32, pertaining to God and *a*. of king.
 2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself with *a*.
 See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21, 22.
AFFECTED. Acts 14. 2, minds evil *a*. against brethren.
 Gal. 4. 17, 18 zealously *a*.
 See Lam. 3. 51.
AFFECTION. 1 Chron. 29. 3, have set *a*. to house of God.
 Rom. 1. 26, vile *a*.
 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural *a*.
 12. 10, be kindly *a*. one to another.
 Gal. 5. 24, crucified with *a*.
 Col. 3. 2, set your *a*. on things above.
 5, inordinate *a*.
 See 2 Cor. 7. 15.
AFFINITY. 1 Kings 3. 1; 2 Chron. 18. 1; Ezra 9. 14.
AFFIRM. Acts 25. 19, Jesus, whom Paul *a*. to be alive.
 See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; Tit. 3. 8.
AFFLICT. Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num. 29. 7; Isa. 58. 3, 5, *a*. your souls.
 Num. 11. 11, wherefore hast thou *a*.
 Ruth 1. 21, Almighty hath *a*. me.
 1 Kings 11. 39, I will *a*. seed of David.
 2 Chron. 6. 26; 1 Kings 8. 35, turn when thou dost *a*.
 Job 6. 14, to *a*. pity should be showed.
 Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst *a*. people.
 55. 19, God shall hear and *a*.
 82. 3, do justice to the *a*.
 90. 15, the days wherein thou hast *a*.
 119. 67, before I was *a*.
 140. 12, maintain cause of *a*.
 Prov. 15. 15, days of the *a*. evil.
 22. 22, neither oppress the *a*.
 31. 5, pervert judgment of *a*.
 Isa. 51. 21, hear thou *a*. and drunken.
 53. 4, 7, smitten of God and *a*.
 54. 11, thou *a*. tossed with tempest.
 63. 9, in all their *a*. he was *a*.
 Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath *a*.
 Nah. 1. 12, I will *a*. no more.
 Zeph. 3. 12, I will leave an *a*. people.
 2 Cor. 1. 6, *a*. it is for consolation.
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved the *a*.
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, *a*., tormented.
 Jas. 4. 9, be *a*. and mourn and weep.
 5. 13, is any *a*., let him pray.
 See Ex. 1. 11, 12; 22. 22, 23.

AFFLICTION. Gen. 29. 32; Deut. 26. 7; Ps. 25. 18, looked on *a*.
 Ex. 3. 7; Acts 7. 10, 11, 34, have seen *a*. of people.
 Deut. 16. 3; 1 Kings 22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, bread of *a*.
 2 Chron. 20. 9, cry to thee in *a*.
 33. 12, in *a*. besought the Lord.
 Job 5. 6, *a*. cometh not forth of the dust.
 30. 16, 27, days of *a*.
 36. 8, cords of *a*.
 Ps. 34. 19, many are *a*. of righteous.
 119. 50, this my comfort in *a*.
 132. 1, remember David and all his *a*.
 Isa. 30. 20, water of *a*.
 48. 10, furnace of *a*.
 Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of *a*.
 Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen *a*.
 Hos. 5. 15, in their *a*. they will seek.
 Mk. 4. 17, *a*. ariseth for the word's sake.
 Acts 20. 23, bonds and *a*. abide me.
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a*. I wrote.
 4. 17, light *a*. for moment.
 8. 2, great trial of *a*.
 Phil. 1. 16, add *a*. to bonds.
 Heb. 10. 32, great fight of *a*.
 11. 25, suffer *a*. with people.
 Jas. 1. 27, visit fatherless in *a*.
 See 2 Kings 14. 26; Col. 1. 24.
AFFRIGHT. Isa. 21. 4, fearfulness *a*. me.
 Mk. 16. 5; Lu. 24. 37, they were *a*.
 Mk. 16. 6, be not *a*. ye seek Jesus.
 See Deut. 7. 21; 2 Chron. 32. 18; Jer. 51. 32.
AFOOT. Mk. 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.
AFORETIME. Dan. 6. 10, prayed as *a*.
 Rom. 15. 4, things were written *a*.
 See Isa. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 20.
AFRAID. Mat. 14. 27; Mk. 5. 36; 6. 50; John 6. 20, be not *a*.
 Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14. 10; Mk. 9. 6; Lu. 2. 9, sore *a*.
 Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Isa. 17. 2; Ezek. 34. 28;
 Mic. 4. 4; Zeph. 3. 13, none make *a*.
 Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful and *a*.
 1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul yet the more *a*.
 Neh. 6. 9, they all made us *a*.
 Job 3. 25, that I was *a*. of is come.
 9. 28, I am *a*. of sorrows.
 Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be *a*.
 56. 3, 11, what time I am *a*.
 65. 8, *a*. at thy tokens.
 91. 5, *a*. for terror by night.
 112. 7, *a*. of evil tidings.
 Isa. 51. 12, be *a*. of a man that shall die.
 Mk. 9. 32; 10. 32, *a*. to ask him.
 John 19. 8, Pilate was more *a*.
 Gal. 4. 11, I am *a*. of you.
 Heb. 11. 23, not *a*. of commandment.
 See Deut. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6.
AFRESH. Heb. 6. 6.
AFTERNOON. Judg. 19. 8.
AFTERWARDS. 1 Sam 24. 5, *a*. David's heart smote him.
 Ps. 73. 24, *a*. receive me to glory.
 Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but *a*.
 24. 27, prepare work and *a*. build.
 29. 11, wise man keepeth till *a*.
 John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me *a*.
 1 Cor. 15. 23, *a*. they that are Christ's.
 See Ex. 11. 1; Mat. 21. 32; Gal. 3. 23.
AGAINST. Lu. 2. 34; Acts 19. 36; 28. 22, spoken *a*.
 See Gen. 16. 12; Mat. 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23.
AGATE. Ex. 28. 19; 39. 12, an *a*.
 Isa. 54. 12, make thy windows of *a*.
 Ezek. 27. 16, and *a*.
AGED. 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10; Tit. 2. 2, *a*. men.
 Philem. 9, Paul the *a*.
 See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.
AGES. Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.
AGONE. 1 Sam. 30. 13.
AGONY. Lu. 22. 44.

AGREE. Amos 3. 3, except they be *a*.
 Mat. 5. 25, *a*. with adversary.
 18. 19, two of you shall *a*.
 Mk. 14. 56, 59, witness *a*. not.
 Acts 15. 15, to this *a*. words of the prophets.
 1 John 5. 8, these three *a*. in one.
 See Mat. 20. 2; Lu. 5. 36; Acts 5. 9; Rev. 17. 17.
AGREEMENT. Isa. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.
AGROUND. Acts 27. 41.
AHA. Ps. 35. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Isa. 44. 16; Ezek.
 25. 3; 26. 2; 36. 2.
AILETH. Gen. 21. 17; Judg. 18. 23; 1 Sam. 11.
 5; 2 Sam. 14. 5; Ps. 114. 5; Isa. 22. 1.
AIR. Job 41. 16, no *a*. can come between.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beareth the *a*.
 14. 9, ye shall speak into *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a*.
 See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Eccl. 10. 20; Acts 22. 23;
 Rev. 9. 2.
ALARM (how sounded). Num. 10. 5, when ye
 blow an *a*.
 Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a*. of war.
 Joel 2. 1, sound *a*. in holy mountain.
 See 2 Chron. 13. 12; Zeph. 1. 16.
ALAS. 2 Kings 6. 5, 15, *a*. my master.
 Ezek. 6. 11, stamp and say *a*.
 See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 30. 7; Rev. 18. 10.
ALBEIT. Ezek. 13. 7; Philem. 19.
ALIEN. Deut. 14. 21, sell it to an *a*.
 Ps. 69. 8, an *a*. unto my mother's children.
 Eph. 2. 12, *a*. from commonwealth.
 Heb. 11. 34, armies of the *a*.
 See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Isa. 61. 5; Lam. 5. 2.
ALIENATED. Ezek. 23. 17; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 1. 21.
ALIKE. Job 21. 26, lie down *a*. in dust.
 Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a*.
 Eccl. 9. 2, things cometh *a*. to all.
 See Ps. 139. 12; Eccl. 11. 6; Rom. 14. 5.
ALIVE. Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat presented *a*.
 Num. 16. 33, went down *a*. into pit.
 Deut. 4. 4, are *a*. every one of you.
 32. 39; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill and I make *a*.
 Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save soul *a*.
 Mk. 16. 11, heard that he was *a*.
 Lu. 15. 24, 32, son was dead and is *a*.
 24. 23, angels who said he was *a*.
 Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a*.
 Rom. 6. 11, 13 *a*. to God.
 1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we who are *a*. and remain.
 Rev. 1. 18, I am *a*. for evermore.
 See 2 Kings 5. 7; Dan. 5. 19; Rev. 2. 8; 19. 20.
ALLEGING. Acts 17. 3.
ALLEGORY. Gal. 4. 24, which things are an *a*.
ALLOW. Lu. 11. 48; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 7. 15;
 14. 22.
ALLOWANCE. 2 Kings 25. 30.
ALL THINGS. 1 Cor. 6. 12, *a*. are lawful, but
 not expedient.
ALLURE. Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.
ALMIGHTY. Ex. 6. 3, by the name of God *a*.
 Job 11. 7, canst thou find out the *a*.
 29. 5, when *a*. I was yet with me.
 Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, I heard as voice of *a*.
 Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *a*. who was, and is.
 See Gen. 17. 1; Job 21. 15; Ps. 91. 1.
ALMS. Mat. 6. 1; Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33; Acts 10. 2.
ALMOND. Num. 17. 8, and yielded *a*.
 Jer. 1. 11, a rod of an *a*. tree.
 Eccl. 12. 5, *a*. tree shall flower.
ALOES. Ps. 45. 8, smell of . . . and *a*.
 Cant. 4. 14, *a*. with all the chief spices.
 John 19. 39, a mixture of myrrh and *a*.
ALONE. Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, bear all these
 people *a*.
 1 Kings 11. 29, they two *a*. in field.
 Job 1. 15, escaped *a*. to tell.
 Ps. 136. 4, *a*. doeth great wonders.
 Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by bread *a*.
 Lu. 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus was *a*.
 13. 8, let *a*. this year also.

See Gen. 2. 18; Mat. 18. 15; Jas. 2. 17.
ALREADY. Eccl. 1. 10; Mal. 2. 2; John 3. 18;
 Phil. 3. 16.
ALTAR. Mat. 5. 23, bring gift to *a*.
 23. 18, swear by *a*.
 1 Cor. 9. 13; 10. 18, wait at *a*.
 Heb. 13. 10, we have an *a*.
 See 1 Kings 13. 2; Isa. 19. 19; Acts 17. 23.
ALTER. Ps. 89. 34, nor *a*. thing gone out of my lips.
 Lu. 9. 29, fashion of countenance *a*.
 See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.
ALTOGETHER. Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, *a*. become filthy.
 50. 21, *a*. such an one as thyself.
 Cant. 5. 16, he is *a*. lovely.
 See Ps. 19. 9; 39. 5; 139. 4.
ALWAYS. Job 7. 16, I would not live *a*.
 Ps. 103. 9, not *a*. chide.
 Mat. 28. 20, I am with you *a*.
 Mk. 14. 7; John 12. 8, me ye have not *a*.
 Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord *a*.
 See Ps. 16. 8; Isa. 57. 16; John 11. 42.
AMAZED. Mat. 19. 25, disciples exceedingly *a*.
 Mk. 2. 12; Lu. 5. 26, *a*. and glorified God.
 14. 33, he began to be sore *a*.
 Lu. 9. 43, *a*. at mighty power of God.
 See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 6.
AMBASSADORS. 2 Chron. 32. 31, the business
 of the *a*.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we are *a*. for Christ.
 See Prov. 13. 17; Isa. 18. 23; 33. 7; Jer. 49. 14;
 Obad. 1; Eph. 6. 20.
AMBER. Ezek. 1. 4, 27; 8. 2, as the colour of *a*.
AMEN (tantamount to an oath). Num. 5. 22, the
 woman shall say, *A*.
 Deut. 27. 15-26, the people shall say, *A*.
 Ps. 41. 13; 72. 19; 89. 52, *A*. and *A*.
 106. 48, let all the people say, *A*.
 Mat. 6. 13, and the glory for ever, *A*.
 1 Cor. 14. 16, of the unlearned say, *A*.
 2 Cor. 1. 20, and in him, *A*.
 Rev. 3. 14, These things saith the *A*.
 See Rev. 22. 20.
AMEND. Jer. 7. 3; 26. 13; 35. 15; John 4. 52.
AMIALE. Ps. 84. 1.
AMISS. 2 Chron. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29; Lu. 23. 41;
 Jas. 4. 3.
ANCHOR. Heb. 6. 19, have as an *a*. of the soul.
ANCIENT OF DAYS. Dan. 7. 22, until the *a*.
 came.
ANGEL. Gen. 48. 16, the *A*. who redeemed me.
 Ps. 34. 7, *a*. of Lord encampeth.
 78. 25, man did eat *a*. food.
 Eccl. 5. 6, nor say before *a*. it was error.
 Isa. 63. 9, *a*. of his presence saved them.
 Hos. 12. 4, he had power over *a*.
 Mat. 13. 39, reapers are the *a*.
 Mk. 12. 25; Lu. 20. 36, are as *a*. in heaven.
 Lu. 22. 43, an *a*. strengthening him.
 John 5. 4, *a*. went down at a certain season.
 Acts 12. 15, it is his *a*.
 1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge *a*.
 2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into *a*. of light.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by *a*.
 16, not nature of *a*.
 13. 2, entertained *a*. unawares.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *a*. desire to look into.
 See Gen. 19. 1; Ps. 8. 5; Mat. 25. 41; Heb. 2. 7.
ANGER. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *a*.
 Neh. 9. 17, slow to *a*.
 Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me not in *a*.
 30. 5, *a*. endureth but a moment.
 Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir up *a*.
 19. 11, discretion deferreth *a*.
 Eccl. 7. 9, *a*. resteth in bosom of fools.
 Mk. 3. 5, he looked on them with *a*.
 Col. 3. 8, put off *a*. wrath, malice.
 See Ps. 37. 8; 85. 3; 90. 7; Prov. 16. 32.
ANGRY. Ps. 7. 11, God is *a*. with the wicked.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon *a*.
 22. 24, make no friendship with *a*. man.
 25. 23, so doth an *a*. countenance.

Jon. 4. 4, doest thou well to be *a*.
 Mat. 5. 22, whosoever is *a*. with brother.
 John 7. 23, are ye *a*. at me.
 Eph. 4. 26, be *a*. and sin not.
 Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon *a*.
 See Gen. 18. 30; Prov. 21. 19; Eccl. 5. 6; 7. 9.
ANGUISH. Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not for *a*.
 Job 7. 11, I will speak in *a*. of spirit.
 Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and *a*. on every soul.
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a*. of heart.
 See Gen. 42. 21; Isa. 8. 22; John 16. 21.
ANOINT. Deut. 28. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2, *a*. not
 thyself.
 Isa. 21. 5, arise and *a*. shield.
 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, *a*. to preach.
 Mk. 14. 8, *a*. my body to burying.
 Lu. 7. 46, my head thou didst not *a*.
 John 9. 6, *a*. eyes of blind man.
 12. 3, Mary *a*. feet of Jesus.
 2 Cor. 1. 21, he which *a*. us is God.
 1 John 2. 27, the same *a*. teacheth.
 Rev. 3. 18, *a*. thine eyes with eyesalve.
 See Judg. 9. 8; Ps. 2. 2; 84. 9; Jas. 5. 14.
ANOINTING. 1 Sam. 26. 9.
ANOINTING OIL. Ex. 30. 25, it shall be an
 holy *a*.
 37. 29, he made the holy *a*.
ANON. Mat. 13. 20; Mk. 1. 30.
ANOTHER. Prov. 27. 2, let *a*. praise thee.
 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, *a*. gospel.
 Jas. 5. 16, pray one for *a*.
 See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Isa. 42. 8; 48. 11.
ANSWER (v.). Job 19. 16; 32. 3; Cant. 5. 6; Mic.
 3. 7; John 19. 9, no *a*.
 Prov. 15. 1, *a*. soft *a*. turneth.
 16. 1, *a*. of tongue from the Lord.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give *a*.
 21, *a*. of good conscience.
 See Job 35. 12; Lu. 2. 47; 2 Tim. 4. 16.
ANSWER (v.). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be *a*.
 Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt thou *a*.
 Prov. 1. 28, I will not *a*.
 18. 13, *a*. a matter before he heareth.
 26. 4, 5, *a*. not a fool.
 Eccl. 10. 19, money *a*. all things.
 Lu. 21. 14, meditate not what to *a*.
 2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to *a*.
 Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to *a*.
 Tit. 2. 9, not *a*. again.
 See 1 Kings 18. 29; Ps. 138. 3; Isa. 65. 12, 24.
ANTIQUITY. Isa. 23. 7.
APART. Mat. 14. 13, desert place *a*.
 23; 17. 1; Lu. 9. 28, mountain *a*.
 Mk. 6. 31, come ye yourselves *a*.
 See Ps. 4. 3; Zech. 12. 12; Jas. 1. 21.
APPARENTLY. Num. 12. 8.
APPEAR. Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 10;
 4. 8; Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 7, *a*. of
 Christ.
 1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward *a*.
 Ps. 42. 2, when shall I *a*. before God.
 90. 16, let thy work *a*.
 Cant. 2. 12, flowers *a*. on earth.
 Mat. 6. 16, *a*. to men to fast.
 23. 28, outwardly *a*. righteous.
 Rom. 7. 13, that it might *a*. sin.
 2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all *a*.
 12, glory in *a*.
 1 Thess. 5. 22, *a*. of evil.
 1 Tim. 4. 15, profiting may *a*.
 See Ex. 23. 15; Mat. 24. 30; Lu. 19. 11.
APPEASE. Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 18; Acts 19.
 35.
APPERTAIN. Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7; Rom. 4. 1.
APPETITE. Job 38. 39; Prov. 23. 2; Eccl. 6. 7;
 Isa. 29. 8.
APPLY. Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 2; 22. 17; 23. 12;
 Eccl. 7. 25.
APPOINT. Job 7. 3, wearisome nights are *a*.
 14. 5, thou hast *a*. bounds.
 30. 23, house *a*. for all living.

Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those *a*. to die.
 Mat. 24. 51; Lu. 12. 46, *a*. him his portion.
 Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may *a*.
 1 Thess. 5. 9, not *a*. to wrath.
 See Job 14. 13; Ps. 104. 19; Acts 17. 31.
APPREHEND. Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 32; Phil. 3. 12.
APPROACH. Isa. 58. 2, take delight in *a*. God.
 Lu. 12. 33, where no thief *a*.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can *a*.
 Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day *a*.
 See Deut. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Ps. 65. 4.
APPROVE. Acts 2. 22, *a*. man *a*. of God.
 Rom. 16. 10, *a*. in Christ.
 Phil. 1. 10, *a*. things that are excellent.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, show thyself *a*.
 See Ps. 49. 13; 1 Cor. 11. 19; Phil. 1. 10.
APT. 2 Kings 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24.
ARCHANGEL. 1 Thess. 4. 16, voice of *a*.
 Jude 9, Michael the *a*. contending.
ARCHERS. Gen. 21. 20, and became an *a*.
 49. 23, the *a*. have sorely grieved him.
 1 Sam. 31. 3, and the *a*. hit him.
 2 Chron. 35. 23, and the *a*. shot at king Josiah.
 Job 16. 13, his *a*. compass me.
 See 1 Kings 22. 34.
ARGUING. Job 6. 25.
ARGUMENTS. Job 23. 4.
ARIGHT. Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2; 23. 31.
ARISE. 1 Kings 18. 44, there *a*. a little cloud.
 Neh. 2. 20, *a*. and build.
 Ps. 68. 1, let God *a*.
 88. 10, dead *a*. and praise thee.
 112. 4, to upright *a*. light.
 Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness *a*.
 Mk. 2. 11; Lu. 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say *a*.
 Lu. 15. 18, I will *a*. and go.
 Eph. 5. 14, *a*. from the dead.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till daystar *a*.
 See Isa. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.
ARMOUR (Goliath's). 1 Sam. 17. 54, but he put
 his *a*. in his tent.
 1 Kings 22. 38, and they washed his *a*.
 Isa. 22. 8, didst look in that day to *a*.
 Lu. 11. 22, his *a*. wherein he trusted.
 Rom. 13. 12, let us put on *a*. of light.
 2 Cor. 6. 7, approving by *a*. of righteousness.
 Eph. 6. 11, 13, put on the *a*. of God.
 See 2 Cor. 10. 3; 1 Thess. 5. 8.
ARMS. Deut. 33. 27, underneath are the ever-
 lasting *a*.
 See Gen. 49. 24; Job 22. 9; Ps. 37. 17; Mk. 10. 16.
ARMY. 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the *a*. of Israel.
 Job 25. 3, is there any number of his *a*.
 Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with *a*.
 Acts 23. 27, then came I with an *a*.
 Heb. 11. 34, *a*. of the aliens.
 See Cant. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.
ARRAY. Jer. 43. 12, shall *a*. himself with land.
 Mat. 6. 29; Lu. 12. 27, *a*. like one of these.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, not with costly *a*.
 Rev. 7. 13, *a*. in white robes.
 See Job 40. 10; Rev. 17. 4; 19. 8.
ARRIVED. Lu. 8. 26; Acts 20. 15.
ARROGANCY. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Isa. 13.
 11; Jer. 48. 29.
ARROW. Num. 24. 8, pierce through with *a*.
 Ps. 38. 2, thine *a*. stick fast.
 76. 3, brake the *a*. of the bow.
 91. 5, *a*. that flieth by day.
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness sharp *a*.
 26. 18, casteth *a*. and death.
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil *a*. of famine.
 See Deut. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.
ARTIFICER. Gen. 4. 22; 1 Chron. 29. 5; 2
 Chron. 34. 11; Isa. 3. 3.
ARTILLERY. 1 Sam. 20. 40.
ASCEND. Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, *a*.
 on high.
 John 1. 51, angels of God *a*.
 3. 13, no man hath *a*. to heaven.
 20. 17, I am not yet *a*.

Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense *a*.
 11. 12, they *a*. up to heaven.
 See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8.
ASCRIBE. Deut. 32. 3; Job 36. 3; Ps. 68. 34.
ASHAMED. Job 11. 3, shall no man make *a*.
 Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait be *a*.
 31. 1, let me never be *a*.
 34. 5, their faces were not *a*.
 Isa. 45. 17, not *a*. world without end.
 65. 13, ye shall be *a*.
 Jer. 2. 26, as a thief is *a*.
 6. 15; 8. 12, were they *a*.
 12. 13, *a*. of your revenues.
 14. 4, plowmen were *a*.
 Lu. 16. 3, to beg I am *a*.
 Rom. 1. 16, not *a*. of Gospel.
 5. 5, hope maketh not *a*.
 9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not be *a*.
 2 Tim. 1. 8, not *a*. of testimony.
 2. 15, workman that needeth not to be *a*.
 Heb. 2. 11, not *a*. to call them brethren.
 11. 16, not *a*. to be called their God.
 1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian, not be *a*.
 See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
ASHES. Gen. 18. 27, which am but dust and *a*.
 Job 2. 8, and he sat down among the *a*.
 13. 12, remembrances are like unto *a*.
 30. 19, and become like dust and *a*.
 42. 6, and repent in dust and *a*.
 Ps. 102. 9, I have eaten *a*. like bread.
 Isa. 44. 20, he feedeth on *a*.
 Jon. 3. 6, king sat in *a*.
 Heb. 9. 13, if the *a*. of an heifer.
 See 2 Sam. 13. 19; Esth. 4. 1; Isa. 58. 5; Mat.
 11. 21.
ASIDE. 2 Kings 4. 4; Mk. 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.
ASK. Ps. 2. 8; Isa. 45. 11, *a*. of me.
 Isa. 65. 1, sought of them that *a*. not.
 Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, *a*. and it shall be given.
 21. 22, whatsoever ye *a*.
 Mk. 6. 22, *a*. what thou wilt.
 John 14. 13; 15. 16, *a*. in my name.
 Jas. 1. 5, let him *a*. of God.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, *a*. reason of hope.
 1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we *a*.
 See Deut. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Cor. 14. 35.
ASLEEP. Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 38, but he was *a*.
 26. 40; Mk. 14. 40, disciples *a*.
 1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 13, 15, them that are *a*.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell *a*.
 See Cant. 7. 9.
ASP. Deut. 32. 33, the cruel venom of *a*.
 Job 20. 14, 16, it is the gall of *a*.
 Isa. 11. 8, play on the hole of the *a*.
 Rom. 3. 13, the poison of *a*.
ASS. Num. 22. 30, am not I thine *a*.
 Prov. 26. 3, bridle for *a*.
 Isa. 1. 3, *a*. his master's crib.
 Jer. 22. 19, burial of an *a*.
 Zech. 9. 9; Mat. 21. 5, riding on *a*.
 Lu. 14. 5, *a*. fallen into pit.
 2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb *a*. speaking.
 See Gen. 49. 14; Ex. 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.
ASSAULT. Esth. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; 17. 5.
ASSAY. Acts 9. 26, Saul *a*. to join disciples.
 16. 7, they *a*. to go to Bithynia.
 Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians *a*. to do.
 See Deut. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.
ASSENT. 2 Chron. 18. 12; Acts 24. 9.
ASSIGNED. Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 20. 8; 2 Sam.
 11. 16.
ASSIST. Rom. 16. 2.
ASSOCIATE. Isa. 8. 9.
ASSURANCE. Isa. 32. 17, effect of righteous-
 ness *a*.
 Col. 2. 2, full *a*. of understanding.
 1 Thess. 1. 5, gospel came in much *a*.
 Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full *a*. of hope.
 See Deut. 28. 66; Acts 17. 31.
ASSURE. 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.

ASSWAGE. Gen. 8. 1; Job 16. 5.
ASTONIED. Ezra 9. 3; Job 17. 8; Dan. 3. 24; 4.
 19.
ASTONISHED. Mat. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mk. 1. 22; 6.
 2; 11. 18; Lu. 4. 32, *a*. at his doctrine.
 Lu. 2. 47, *a*. at his understanding.
 5. 9, *a*. at draught of fishes.
 24. 22, women made us *a*.
 Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and *a*.
 12. 16, saw Peter, they were *a*.
 13. 12, deputy believed, being *a*.
 See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12.
ASTONISHMENT. 2 Chron. 29. 8; Jer. 25. 9,
a. and hissing.
 Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of *a*.
 Jer. 8. 21, *a*. hath taken hold.
 See Deut. 28. 28; 37; Ezek. 5. 15.
ASTROLOGERS. Isa. 47. 13, let now the *a*.
 Dan. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 7, the *a*.
ATHIRST. Mat. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.
ATONEMENT. Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, a day of *a*.
 2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I make *a*.
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received *a*.
 See Lev. 4. 20; 16. 17; Num. 8. 21.
ATTAIN. Ps. 139. 6, I cannot *a*. to it.
 2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chron. 11. 26, he *a*. not to first
 three.
 Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles *a*. to righteousness.
 Phil. 3. 11, 12, 16, that I might *a*.
 See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 5; Ezek. 46. 7; 1 Tim.
 4. 6.
ATTEND. Ps. 17. 1; 61. 1; 142. 6, *a*. to my cry.
 Prov. 4. 20, my son *a*. to my words.
 See Ps. 55. 2; 86. 6.
ATTENDANCE. 1 Tim. 4. 13; Heb. 7. 13.
ATTENT. 2 Chron. 6. 40; 7. 15.
ATTENTIVE. Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps. 130. 2;
 Lu. 19. 48.
ATTIRE. Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.
AUDIENCE. 1 Chron. 28. 8, in *a*. of our God.
 Lu. 7. 1; 20. 45, in *a*. of people.
 Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God give *a*.
 See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.
AUGMENT. Num. 32. 14.
AUSTERE. Lu. 19. 21.
AUTHOR. 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9; 12. 2.
AUTHORITY. Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, as one
 having *a*.
 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, I am a man under *a*.
 21. 23; Lu. 4. 36, by what *a*.
 Lu. 9. 1, power and *a*. over devils.
 19. 17, have *a*. over ten cities.
 John 5. 27, *a*. to execute judgment.
 1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all *a*.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, kings and all in *a*.
 12, suffer not a woman to usurp *a*.
 Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all *a*.
 1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and *a*. subject.
 See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev. 13. 2.
AVAILETH. Esth. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Jas. 5. 16.
AVENGE. Deut. 32. 43, he will *a*. blood.
 Josh. 10. 13, sun stayed till people *a*.
 1 Sam. 24. 12, the Lord judge and *a*.
 2 Sam. 22. 48; Ps. 18. 47, it is God that *a*. me.
 Esth. 8. 13, Jews *a*. themselves.
 Isa. 1. 24, I will *a*. me of mine enemies.
 Lu. 18. 3, *a*. me of my adversary.
 See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer. 5. 9; 9. 9.
AVENGER. Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy and *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 6, the Lord is the *a*.
 See Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5.
AVERSE. Mic. 2. 8.
AVOID. Prov. 4. 15, *a*. it, pass not by it.
 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *a*. babblings.
 See Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 20.
AVOUCHE. Deut. 26. 17, 18.
AWAKE. Ps. 17. 15, when I *a*., with thy likeness.
 73. 20, as a dream when one *a*.
 Prov. 23. 35, *a*. I will seek it again.
 Isa. 51. 9, *a*., *a*., put on strength.
 Joel 1. 5, *a*. ye drunkards.

Zech. 13. 7, *a*. O sword.
 Lu. 9. 32, when *a*. they saw his glory.
 Rom. 13. 11, high time to *a*.
 1 Cor. 15. 34, *a*. to righteousness.
 Eph. 5. 14, *a*. thou that sleepest.
 See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.
AWARE. Cant. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24; Lu. 11. 44.
AWK. Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.
AWL. Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 15. 17.
AXE. Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had lifted up *a*.
 Isa. 10. 15, shall the *a*. boast.
 Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, the *a*. is laid to root.
 See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kings 6. 7; 2 Kings 6. 5.

B

BABBLER. Eccl. 10. 11; Acts 17. 18.
BABBLING. Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
BABE. Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of mouth of *b*.
 17. 14, leave their substance to *b*.
 Isa. 3. 4, *b*. shall rule over them.
 Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, revealed to *b*.
 Rom. 2. 20, teacher of *b*.
 1 Cor. 3. 1, *b*. in Christ.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn *b*.
 See Ex. 2. 6; Lu. 2. 12, 16; Heb. 5. 13.
BACK. Josh. 8. 26, drew not his hand *b*.
 1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his *b*.
 Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind *b*.
 Ps. 129. 3, plowers plowed upon my *b*.
 Prov. 10. 13; 19. 29; 26. 3, rod for *b*.
 Isa. 38. 17, cast sins behind *b*.
 50. 6, gave *b*. to smiters.
 See Num. 24. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Job 26. 9.
BACKBITERS. Rom. 1. 30.
BACKBITING. Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
BACKSLIDER. Prov. 14. 14, *b*. in heart filled with his own ways.
 Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, *b*. Israel.
 8. 5, perpetual *b*.
 14. 7, our *b*. are many.
 Hos. 4. 16, as *a* *b*. heifer.
 11. 7, bent to *b*. from me.
 14. 4, will heal their *b*.
 See Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6; 31. 22; 49. 4.
BACKWARD. 2 Kings 20. 10; Isa. 38. 8, let shadow return *b*.
 Job 23. 8, *b*., but I cannot perceive.
 Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven *b*.
 Isa. 59. 14, judgment is turned *b*.
 Jer. 7. 24, they went *b*. and not forward.
 See Gen. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 18. 6.
BAD. Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24, 29; Lev. 27. 12, 14, 33; Num. 13. 19; 24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17; 1 Kings 3. 9; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Cor. 5. 10, good or *b*.
 See Lev. 27. 10; Ezra 4. 12; Jer. 24. 2; Mat. 31. 48.
BADGERS' SKINS. Ex. 25. 5, and *b*.
 26. 14, a covering above of *b*.
BADNESS. Gen. 41. 19.
BAG. Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11, *b*. of weights.
 Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in *b*.
 Isa. 46. 6, lavish gold out of *b*.
 Hag. 1. 6, *b*. with holes.
 Lu. 12. 33, *b*. that was not old.
 John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had the *b*.
 See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kings 5. 23; Prov. 7. 20.
BAKE. Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1 Sam. 28. 24; Isa. 44. 15, *b*. bread.
 Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, *b*. cakes.
 See Gen. 40. 17; Ex. 16. 23; Lev. 2. 4; Num. 11. 8.
BAKER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 10; 1 Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37. 21; Hos. 7. 4.
BALANCE. Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11; Ezek. 45. 10, just *b*.
 Job 37. 16, the *b*. of clouds.
 Ps. 62. 9, laid in *b*., lighter than vanity.

Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7; Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11, false *b*.
 Isa. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in *b*.
 46. 6, weigh silver in the *b*.
 Rev. 6. 5, a pair of *b*.
 See Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.
BALD. 2 Kings 2. 23, go up, thou *b*. head.
 Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every head *b*.
 See Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek. 27. 31.
BALDNESS. Isa. 3. 24, instead of well set hair *b*.
 22. 12, call to weeping and *b*.
 Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy *b*. as eagle.
 See Lev. 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1; Ezek. 7. 18; Amos 8. 10.
BALL. Isa. 22. 18.
BALM. Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, *b*. in Gilead.
 See Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8; Ezek. 27. 17.
BANDS. Ps. 2. 3; 107. 14, break their *b*. asunder.
 73. 4, there are no *b*. in their death.
 Hos. 11. 4, drew them with *b*. of love.
 Zech. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty and *B*.
 Mat. 27. 27; Mk. 15. 16, gathered to him whole *b*.
 See Job 38. 31; Eccl. 7. 26; Lu. 8. 29; Col. 2. 19.
BANISHED. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ezra 7. 26; Lam. 2. 14.
BANK. Lu. 19. 23, gavest not money into *b*.
 See Gen. 41. 17; 2 Sam. 20. 15; Ezek. 47. 7.
BANNER. Ps. 20. 5, in name of God set up *b*.
 See Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 4; 6. 4; Isa. 13. 2.
BANQUET. Esth. 5. 4; Job 41. 6; Cant. 2. 4; Dan. 5. 7; Amos 6. 7.
BAPTISM. Mat. 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38; Lu. 12. 50, to be baptized with *b*.
 21. 25; Mk. 11. 30; Lu. 7. 29; 20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, *b*. of John.
 Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3. 3; Acts 13. 24; 19. 4, *b*. of repentance.
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with him by *b*.
 Eph. 4. 5, one Lord, one faith, one *b*.
 Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of *b*.
 See Mat. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
BAPTIZE. Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26, *b*. with Holy Ghost.
 14, I have need to be *b*.
 16, Jesus when *b*. went up.
 Mk. 16. 16, he that believeth and is *b*.
 Lu. 3. 7, multitude came to be *b*.
 12; 7. 29, publicans to be *b*.
 21, Jesus being *b*., and praying.
 7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not *b*.
 John 1. 33, he that sent me to *b*.
 3. 22, 23, tarried with them and *b*.
 4. 1, 2, Jesus made and *b*. more.
 Acts 2. 38, repent and be *b*.
 41, gladly received word were *b*.
 8. 12, *b*. both men and women.
 16, *b*. in name of Jesus.
 36, what doth hinder to be *b*.
 9. 18, Saul arose and was *b*.
 10. 47, can any forbid *b*.
 16. 15, 33, *b*. and household.
 18. 8, many believed and were *b*.
 22. 16, be *b*. and wash away thy sins.
 Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were *b*. into Jesus.
 1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye *b*. in name of Paul.
 10. 2, were all *b*. in cloud.
 12. 13, all *b*. into one body.
 15. 29, *b*. for the dead.
 See Mat. 28. 19; John 1. 25, 28, 31.
BARBARIANS. Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.
BARBAROUS. Acts 28. 2.
BARBED. Job 41. 7.
BARBER. Ezek. 5. 1.
BARE (*v.*). Ex. 19. 4; Deut. 1. 31; Isa. 53. 12; 63. 9; Mat. 8. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 24.
BARE (*adj.*). Isa. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
BARLEY. Ex. 9. 31, *b*. was in the ear.
 Deut. 8. 8, a land of wheat and *b*.
 Ruth 1. 22, beginning of *b*. harvest.
 John 6. 9, five *b*. loaves.

- Rev. 6. 6, three measures of *b*.
BARKED. Joel 1. 7.
BARN. Job 39. 12, gather thy seed into *b*.
 Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, nor gather into *b*.
 13. 30, gather wheat into *b*.
 Lu. 12. 18, pull down my *b*.
 See 2 Kings 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag. 2. 19.
BARREL. 1 Kings 17. 12, 14; 18. 33.
BARREN. 2 Kings 2. 19, water naught and ground *b*.
 Ps. 107. 34, turneth fruitful land into *b*.
 Isa. 54. 1, sing, O *b*, thou that didst not bear.
 2 Pet. 1. 8, neither *b*. nor unfruitful.
 See Ex. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Lu. 23. 29.
BARS. Job 17. 16, down to the *b*. of the pit.
 Ezek. 38. 11, having neither *b*. nor gates.
 See 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. 107. 16; Isa. 45. 2.
BASE. Job 30. 8, children of *b*. men.
 Mal. 2. 9, I have made you *b*.
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of *b*. sort.
 1 Cor. 1. 28, *b*. things of the world.
 2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am *b*.
 See 2 Sam. 6. 22; Isa. 3. 5; Ezek. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 17.
BASKET. Deut. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy *b*.
 Amos 8. 1, *b*. of summer fruit.
 Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; Lu. 9. 17; John 6. 13, twelve *b*.
 15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, seven *b*.
 16. 9; Mk. 8. 19, how many *b*.
 See Gen. 40. 16; Ex. 29. 23; Judg. 6. 19; Jer. 24. 2.
BASON. John 13. 5, poureth water into a *b*.
 See Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 17; Jer. 52. 19.
BASTARD. Deut. 23. 2, a *b*. shall not enter.
 Zech. 9. 6, *b*. shall dwell in Ashdod.
 Heb. 12. 8, *b*. and not sons.
BATH (a measure). 1 Kings 7. 26, it contained two thousand *b*.
 2 Chron. 2. 10, twenty thousand *b*. of wine.
 Ezra 7. 22, an hundred *b*. of wine.
 Isa. 5. 10, shall yield one *b*.
BATHE. Lev. 15. 5; 17. 16; Num. 19. 7; Isa. 34. 5.
BATS. Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18; Isa. 2. 20.
BATTLE. 1 Sam. 17. 20, host shouted for *b*.
 47; 2 Chron. 20. 15, the *b*. is the Lord's.
 1 Chron. 5. 20, they cried to God in *b*.
 Ps. 18. 39, strength to *b*.
 55. 18, delivered my soul from *b*.
 Eccl. 9. 11, nor *b*. to strong.
 Jer. 50. 22, sound of *b*. in land.
 See Job 39. 25; 41. 8; Ps. 76. 3; 140. 7.
BATTLEMENTS. Deut. 22. 8; Jer. 5. 10.
BAY TREE. Ps. 37. 35.
BEACON. Isa. 30. 17.
BEAM. Ps. 104. 3, who layeth *b*. in waters.
 Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, cast out *b*.
 See Judg. 16. 14; 2 Kings 6. 2; Hab. 2. 11.
BEAR (*v.*). Gen. 4. 13, greater than I can *b*.
 13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to *b*.
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me *b*. blame.
 Ex. 28. 12, Aaron *b*. names before Lord.
 Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, not able to *b*. people.
 Ps. 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, they shall *b*. thee up.
 Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can *b*.
 Isa. 52. 11, clean that *b*. vessels.
 Jer. 31. 19, *b*. reproach of youth.
 Lam. 3. 27, good to *b*. yoke in youth.
 Mat. 3. 11, not worthy to *b*.
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, *b*. cross.
 John 16. 12, cannot *b*. them now.
 Rom. 13. 4, *b*. not sword in vain.
 15. 1, *b*. infirmities of the weak.
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *b*. all things.
 15. 49, *b*. image of the heavenly.
 Gal. 6. 2, 5, *b*. burdens.
 17. 6, in my body.
 Esth. 1. 22; Jer. 5. 31; Dan. 2. 39, *b*. rule.
 Lev. 24. 15; Ezek. 23. 49; Heb. 9. 28, *b*. sin.
 Ex. 20. 16; 1 Kings 21. 10; Lu. 11. 48; John 1. 7; 5. 31; 8. 18; 15. 27; Acts 23. 11; Rom. 8. 16; 1 John 1. 2; 5. 8, *b*. witness.
 See Ex. 28. 38; Deut. 1. 31; Prov. 12. 24.
BEAR (*n.*). Isa. 11. 7, cow and *b*. shall feed.
 59. 11, roar like *b*.
 Hos. 13. 8, as a *b*. bereaved.
 Amos 5. 19, as if a man did flee from *b*.
 See 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12.
BEARD. 2 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Chron. 19. 5, till *b*. be grown.
 Ps. 133. 2, even Aaron's *b*.
 Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on *b*.
 See Lev. 13. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 13; 2 Sam. 20. 9.
BEARING. Ps. 126. 6, *b*. precious seed.
 John 19. 17, *b*. cross.
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience *b*. witness.
 2 Cor. 4. 10, *b*. about in body dying of Jesus.
 Heb. 13. 13, *b*. his reproach.
 See Gen. 1. 29; Num. 10. 17; Mk. 14. 13.
BEAST. Job 12. 7, ask *b*., they shall teach.
 Job 18. 3, counted as *b*.
 Ps. 49. 12, like *b*. that perish.
 73. 22, as *b*. before thee.
 Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of *b*.
 Eccl. 3. 19, no pre-eminence above *b*.
 1 Cor. 15. 32, fought with *b*.
 Jas. 3. 7, every kind of *b*. is tamed.
 2 Pet. 2. 12, as natural brute *b*.
 See Lev. 11. 47; Ps. 50. 10; 147. 9; Rom. 1. 23.
BEAT. Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3, *b*. swords.
 Lu. 12. 47, *b*. with many stripes.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that *b*. the air.
 See Prov. 23. 14; Mic. 4. 13; Mk. 12. 5; 13. 9.
BEAUTIFUL. Ps. 48. 2, *b*. for situation is Sion.
 Eccl. 3. 11, everything *b*. in his time.
 Cant. 6. 4, thou art *b*. O my love.
 Isa. 4. 2, the branch of the Lord be *b*.
 52. 1, O Zion, put on thy *b*. garments.
 7; Rom. 10. 15, how *b*. are the feet.
 64. 11, *b*. house is burnt up.
 Jer. 13. 20, where is thy *b*. flock?
 Mat. 23. 27, sepulchres which appear *b*.
 Acts 3. 2, 10, at the gate called *B*.
BEAUTY. 1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21;
 Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3, *b*. of holiness.
 Ezra 7. 27, to *b*. the Lord's house.
 Ps. 27. 4, behold *b*. of the Lord.
 39. 11, *b*. to consume away.
 50. 2, perfection of *b*.
 Prov. 31. 30, *b*. is vain.
 See 2 Sam. 1. 19; Ps. 90. 17; Zech. 9. 17.
BEAUTY AND BANDS. Zech. 11. 7, two staves, *B*.
BECKON. Lu. 1. 22; John 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.
BECOMETH. Ps. 93. 5, holiness *b*. thy house.
 Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 5. 3, as *b*. saints.
 Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as *b*. gospel.
 See Prov. 17. 7; Mat. 3. 15.
BED. Job 7. 13, when I say my *b*. shall comfort.
 33. 15, in slumberings upon *b*.
 Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my *b*.
 Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 9; John 5. 11, take up *b*.
 See 2 Kings 4. 10; Isa. 28. 20; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16.
BEDSTEAD. Deut. 3. 11, was a *b*. of iron.
BEEES. Lev. 1. 44; Judg. 14. 8; Ps. 118. 12; Isa. 7. 18.
BEEVES. Lev. 22. 19; Num. 31. 28, 38.
BEFALL. Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief *b*. him.
 49. 1; Deut. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, *b*. in last days.
 Judg. 6. 13, why is all this *b*. us?
 Ps. 91. 10, no evil *b*. thee.
 Eccl. 3. 19, *b*. men, *b*. beasts, one thing *b*.
 See Lev. 10. 19; Deut. 31. 17; Acts 20. 19.
BEG. Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. 4; Lu. 16. 3.
BEGGARLY. Gal. 4. 9.
BEGIN. Ezek. 9. 6, *b*. at my sanctuary.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, judgment *b*. at house of God.
 See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.
BEGINNING. Gen. 1. 1, in the *b*. God created heaven.

Job 8. 7, though thy *b.* was small.
 Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *b.* of wisdom.
 119. 160, word true from *b.*
 Eccl. 7. 8, better end than *b.*
 Mat. 19. 8, from *b.* not so.
 Lu. 24. 47, *b.* at Jerusalem.
 John 1. 1, in the *b.* was the Word.
 2. 11, this *b.* of miracles.
 Heb. 3. 14, hold *b.* of confidence.
 Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22. 13, I am the *b.*
 See 1 Chron. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22. 23; Col. 1. 18.
BEGOTTEN. Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5;
 5. 5, this day have I *b.* thee.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, *b.* to a lively hope.
 See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Philem. 10.
BEGUILE. Gen. 29. 25; Josh. 9. 22, wherefore
 hast thou *b.* me.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, *b.* unstable souls.
 See Num. 25. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3.
BEGUN. Gal. 3. 3, having *b.* in Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 6, hath *b.* good work.
 See Deut. 3. 24; 2 Cor. 8. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 11.
BEHALF. Job 36. 2, speak on God's *b.*
 Phil. 1. 29, in *b.* of Christ.
 See 2 Chron. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12.
BEHAVE. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30, David *b.* wisely.
 1 Chron. 19. 13, *b.* ourselves valiantly.
 Ps. 101. 2, I will *b.* wisely.
 Isa. 3. 5, child shall *b.* proudly.
 1 Thess. 2. 10, how unblameably we *b.*
 1 Tim. 3. 2, bishop of good *b.*
 See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3.
BEHEADED. Mat. 14. 10; Mk. 6. 16; Lu. 9. 9;
 Rev. 20. 4.
BEHIND. Ex. 10. 26, not hoof be left *b.*
 Phil. 3. 13, things which are *b.*
 Col. 1. 24, fill up what is *b.*
 See 1 Kings 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
BEHOLD. Ps. 37. 37, *b.* the upright.
 Mat. 18. 10, their angels always *b.*
 John 17. 24, that they may *b.* glory.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, *b.* as in a glass.
 See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 37.
BEHOVED. Lu. 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17.
BELIEF. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
BELIEVE. Num. 14. 11, how long ere they *b.* me.
 2 Chron. 20. 20, *b.* Lord, *b.* prophets.
 Ps. 78. 22, they *b.* not in God.
 Prov. 14. 15, simple *b.* every word.
 Mat. 8. 13, as thou hast *b.* so be it.
 9. 28, *b.* ye that I am able.
 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31, why then did ye not *b.*
 27. 42, come down and we will *b.*
 Mk. 5. 36; Lu. 8. 50, only *b.*
 9. 23, canst *b.* all things possible.
 11. 24, *b.* that ye receive.
 16. 13, neither *b.* they them.
 Lu. 1. 1, things most surely *b.*
 8. 13, which for a while *b.*
 24. 25, slow of heart to *b.*
 41. *b.* not for joy.
 John 1. 7, all through him might *b.*
 2. 22, they *b.* the scripture.
 3. 12, *b.* heavenly things.
 5. 44, how can ye *b.* which receive honour.
 47, how shall ye *b.* my words.
 6. 36, seen me and *b.* not.
 7. 5, neither did his brethren *b.*
 48, have any of the rulers *b.*?
 10. 38, *b.* the works.
 11. 15, to intent ye may *b.*
 26, never die, *b.* thou this?
 48, all men will *b.*
 12. 36, *b.* in the light.
 17. 21, the world may *b.*
 20. 25, I will not *b.*
 29, have not seen yet have *b.*
 Acts 4. 32, multitude of them that *b.*
 13. 39, all that *b.* are justified.
 48, ordained to eternal life *b.*
 16. 34, *b.* with all his house.

Rom. 4. 11, father of all that *b.*
 18, against hope *b.* in hope.
 9. 33, *b.* not ashamed.
 10. 14, how shall they *b.*
 1 Cor. 7. 12, wife that *b.* not.
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we *b.* and therefore speak.
 Gal. 3. 22, promise to them that *b.*
 2 Thess. 1. 10, admired in all that *b.*
 Heb. 10. 39, *b.* to saving of soul.
 11. 6, must *b.* that he is.
 Jas. 2. 19, devils *b.* and tremble.
 1 Pet. 2. 6, he that *b.* shall not be confounded.
 See Ex. 4. 5; 19. 9; Isa. 43. 10; Mat. 21. 22;
 John 8. 24; 10. 37; Acts 9. 26.
BELLY. Gen. 3. 14; Job 15. 2; Mat. 15. 17; Mk.
 7. 19; John 7. 38; Rom. 16. 18; Phil. 3. 19;
 Tit. 1. 12.
BELONGETH. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; Heb.
 10. 30.
BELOVED. Deut. 33. 12, *b.* dwell in safety.
 Ps. 127. 2, giveth his *b.* sleep.
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, 19, greatly *b.*
 Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; Mk. 1. 11; 9. 7; Lu. 3. 22;
 9. 35; 2 Pet. 1. 17, *b.* son.
 Rom. 11. 28, *b.* for fathers' sakes.
 Eph. 1. 6, accepted in the *b.*
 Col. 4. 9; Philem. 16, *b.* brother.
 See Neh. 13. 26; Cant. 2. 16; Rom. 16. 9.
BEMOAN. Job 42. 11; Jer. 15. 5; Nah. 3. 7.
BEND. Ps. 11. 2; Isa. 60. 14; Ezek. 17. 7.
BENEATH. Prov. 15. 24, depart from hell *b.*
 Isa. 14. 9, hell from *b.* is moved.
 John 8. 23, ye are from *b.*
 See Deut. 4. 39; Jer. 31. 37.
BENEFACTORS. Lu. 22. 25.
BENEFIT. Ps. 68. 19, loadeth us with *b.*
 1 Tim. 6. 2, partakers of the *b.*
 See 2 Chron. 32. 25; Ps. 103. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 15;
 Philem. 14.
BENEVOLENCE. 1 Cor. 7. 3.
BEREAVE. Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14, *b.* of children.
 Eccl. 4. 8, *b.* my soul of God.
 Jer. 15. 7; 18. 21, I will *b.* thee.
 See Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
BESEECH. Job 42. 4, hear I *b.* thee.
 Mat. 8. 5; Lu. 7. 3, centurion *b.* him.
 Lu. 9. 38, I *b.* thee, look on my son.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, as though God did *b.* you.
 Eph. 4. 1, *b.* you to walk.
 Philem. 9, for love's sake *b.* thee.
 See Ex. 33. 18; Jon. 1. 14; Rom. 12. 1.
BESET. Ps. 22. 12; 139. 5; Hos. 7. 2; Heb. 12. 1.
BESIDE. Mk. 3. 21; Acts 26. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 13.
BESIEGE. Deut. 28. 52; Eccl. 9. 14; Isa. 1. 8.
BESOUGHT. Ex. 32. 11; Deut. 3. 23; 1 Kings 13. 6;
 2 Chron. 33. 12; Jer. 26. 19, *b.* the Lord.
 Mat. 8. 31; Mk. 5. 10; Lu. 8. 31, devils *b.* him.
 34; Lu. 8. 37, *b.* him to depart.
 John 4. 40, *b.* that he would tarry.
 2 Cor. 12. 8, I *b.* the Lord thrice.
 See Gen. 42. 21; Esth. 8. 3.
BEST. 1 Sam. 15. 9, 15, spared *b.* of sheep.
 Ps. 39. 5, at *b.* state vanity.
 Lu. 15. 22, *b.* robe.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, *b.* gifts.
 See Gen. 43. 11; Deut. 23. 16; 2 Sam. 18. 4.
BESTEAD. Isa. 8. 21.
BESTIR. 2 Sam. 5. 24.
BESTOW. Lu. 12. 17, no room to *b.* my fruits.
 1 Cor. 15. 10, grace *b.* on us not in vain.
 Gal. 4. 11, lest I have *b.* labour in vain.
 1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father *b.*
 See 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 63. 7; John 4. 38.
BETHINK. 1 Kings 8. 47; 2 Chron. 6. 37.
BETIMES. Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chron. 36. 15; Job
 8. 5; Prov. 13. 24.
BETRAY. Mat. 26. 16; Mk. 14. 11; Lu. 22. 21,
 22, opportunity to *b.*
 27. 4, I *b.* innocent blood.
 1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was *b.*
 See Mat. 24. 10; Mk. 14. 18; John 6. 64; 21. 20.

BETROTH. Hos. 2. 19, 20.

BETTER. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey *b.* than sacrifice.

1 Kings 19. 4, I am not *b.* than my fathers.

Ps. 63. 3, lovingkindness *b.* than life.

Eccl. 4. 9, two are *b.* than one.

7. 10, former days *b.* than these.

Mat. 12. 12, man *b.* than a sheep.

Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the old is *b.*

Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other *b.* than himself.

Heb. 1. 4, much *b.* than angels.

11. 16, a *b.* country.

2 Pet. 2. 21, *b.* not have known the way.

See Eccl. 2. 24; Cant. 1. 2; Jon. 4. 3.

BEWAIL. Lu. 8. 52, all wept and *b.* her.

Lu. 23. 27, of women which also *b.*

2 Cor. 12. 21, *b.* many who have sinned.

See Deut. 21. 13; Judg. 11. 37; Rev. 18. 9.

BEWARE. Judg. 13. 4, *b.* and drink not wine.

Job 36. 18, *b.* lest he take thee away.

Mat. 16. 6; Mk. 8. 15; Lu. 12. 1, *b.* of heaven.

Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, *b.* of scribes.

Lu. 12. 15, *b.* of covetousness.

Phil. 3. 2, *b.* of dogs, *b.* of evil workers.

See Deut. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.

BEWITCHED. Acts 8. 9; Gal. 3. 1.

BEWRAY. Isa. 16. 3; Prov. 27. 16; 29. 24; Mat.

26. 73.

BEYOND. Num. 22. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13;

1 Thess. 4. 6.

BIER. 2 Sam. 3. 31; Lu. 7. 14.

BILLOWS. Ps. 42. 7; Jon. 2. 3.

BIND. Prov. 6. 21, *b.* them continually upon heart.

Isa. 61. 1, *b.* up brokenhearted.

Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, *b.* strong man.

16. 19; 18. 18, *b.* on earth.

See Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.

BIRD. 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered not *b.* to rest.

Cant. 2. 12, time of the singing of *b.*

Jer. 12. 9, heritage like a speckled *b.*

Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, *b.* of the air have nests.

See Ps. 11. 1; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; Eccl. 10. 20.

BIRTH. John 9. 1, blind from *b.*

Gal. 4. 9, of whom I travail in *b.*

See Eccl. 7. 1; Isa. 66. 9; Lu. 1. 14.

BIRTHDAY. Gen. 40. 20, which was Pharaoh's *b.*

Mat. 14. 6; Mk. 6. 21, when Herod's *b.* was kept.

BIRTHRIGHT. Gen. 25. 31; 27. 36; Heb. 12. 16.

BISHOP (qualifications of). 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man

desire office of *b.*

Tit. 1. 7, *b.* must be blameless.

1 Pet. 2. 25, Shepherd and *B.* of your souls.

See Acts 1. 20; Phil. 1. 1.

BIT. Ps. 32. 9; Jas. 3. 3.

BITE. Prov. 23. 32, at last it *b.* like serpent.

Mic. 3. 5, prophets that *b.* with teeth.

Gal. 5. 15, if ye *b.* and devour one another.

See Eccl. 10. 8; Amos 5. 19; 9. 3.

BITTER. Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with *b.* herbs.

Deut. 32. 24, devoured with *b.* destruction.

Job. 13. 26, writest *b.* things.

Isa. 5. 20, that put *b.* for sweet.

24. 9, drink *b.* to them that drink it.

Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and *b.*

Mat. 26. 75; Lu. 22. 62, Peter wept *b.*

Col. 3. 19, be not *b.* against them.

See Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kings 14. 26.

BITTERNESS. Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Isa. 38. 15, in

b. of soul.

Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own *b.*

Acts 8. 23, in the gall of *b.*

Eph. 4. 31, let all *b.* be put away.

Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of *b.*

See 1 Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 25; Rom. 3. 14.

BLACK. Mat. 5. 36; Jude 13; Rev. 6. 5.

BLADE. Judg. 3. 22; Mat. 13. 26; Mk. 4. 28.

BLAME. 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 20; Gal. 2. 11; Eph. 1. 4.

BLAMELESS. 1 Cor. 1. 8, be *b.* in day of the

Lord.

Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be *b.*

See Mat. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7.

BLASPHEMY. 2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion to enemies to *b.*

Isa. 52. 5, my name continually is *b.*

Mat. 9. 3, scribes said, this man *b.*

Mk. 3. 29, *b.* against Holy Ghost.

Acts 26. 11, I compelled them to *b.*

Rom. 2. 24, name of God is *b.* through you.

Jas. 2. 7, *b.* that worthy name.

See 1 Kings 21. 10; Ps. 74. 10, 18; 1 Tim. 1. 20.

BLASPHEMY. Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *b.*

26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, he hath spoken *b.*

Lu. 5. 21, who is this which speaketh *b.*?

See 2 Kings 19. 3; Ezek. 35. 12; Mat. 15. 19.

BLAST. Gen. 41. 6; Deut. 28. 22; 1 Kings 8. 37.

BLAZE. Mk. 1. 45.

BLEATING. Judg. 5. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.

BLEMISH. Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no *b.*

Eph. 5. 27, holy and without *b.*

1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without *b.* and spot.

See Lev. 21. 17; Deut. 15. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 25.

BLESS. Deut. 28. 3, *b.* in city, *b.* in field.

1 Chron. 4. 10, Oh that thou wouldest *b.* me.

Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is *b.*

Isa. 32. 20, *b.* are ye that sow.

65. 16, *b.* himself in God of truth.

Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, *b.* them that

curse.

Acts 20. 35, more *b.* to give than receive.

2 Cor. 11. 32, *b.* for evermore.

Tit. 2. 13, looking for that *b.* hope.

Rev. 14. 12, *b.* are dead that die in Lord.

See Gen. 22. 17; Hag. 2. 19; Jas. 3. 9, 10.

BLESSING. Deut. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2, turned

curse into *b.*

Job 29. 13, *b.* of him that was ready to perish.

Prov. 10. 22, *b.* of Lord maketh rich.

28. 20, faithful man shall abound with *b.*

Isa. 65. 8, destroy it not, a *b.* is in it.

Mal. 2. 2, I will curse you *b.*

3. 10, pour you out a *b.*

Rom. 15. 29, fulness of *b.* of Gospel.

1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of *b.* which we bless.

Jas. 3. 10, proceed *b.* and cursing.

Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive honour and *b.*

See Gen. 27. 35; 39. 5; Deut. 11. 26, 29.

BLIND (v.). Ex. 23. 8, the gift *b.* the wise.

2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds were *b.*

1 John 2. 11, darkness hath *b.*

BLINDNESS. Eph. 4. 18, because of *b.* of their

heart.

See Deut. 28. 28; 2 Kings 6. 18; Zech. 12. 4.

BLOOD. Gen. 9. 6, whose sheddeth man's *b.*

Josh. 2. 19; 1 Kings 2. 32, *b.* on head.

Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from *b.*-guiltiness.

72. 14, precious shall *b.* be in his sight.

Prov. 29. 10, the *b.*-thirsty hate upright.

Isa. 9. 5, garments rolled in *b.*

Jer. 2. 34, the *b.* of poor innocents.

Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of *b.*

18. 13; 33. 5, his *b.* be upon him.

Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with *b.*

Mat. 9. 20; Mk. 5. 25; Lu. 8. 43, issue of *b.*

16. 17, flesh and *b.* hath not revealed.

27. 4, I have betrayed innocent *b.*

25, his *b.* be on us and our children.

Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20, my *b.* shed.

Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new testament in my *b.*

44, sweat as drops of *b.* falling.

John 1. 13, born not of *b.*

6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my *b.*

Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from *b.*

17. 26, made of one *b.*

20. 28, church purchased with his *b.*

Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his *b.*

5. 9, justified by his *b.*

1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of *b.* of Christ.

11. 27, guilty of body and *b.* of the Lord.

15. 50, flesh and *b.* cannot inherit.

Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption through his *b*.
 Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of *b*.
 10. 29; 13. 20, *b*. of the covenant.
 1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious *b*. of Christ.
 Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the *b*. of the Lamb.
 See Gen. 9. 4; Ex. 4. 9; 12. 13; Lev. 3. 17; Ps. 55. 23; Rev. 16. 6; 17. 6.
BLOSSOM. Isa. 35. 1, desert shall *b*. as the rose.
 Hab. 3. 17, fig tree shall not *b*.
 See Gen. 40. 10; Num. 17. 5; Isa. 27. 6.
BLOT. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev. 3. 5, *b*. out of book.
 Isa. 44. 22, *b*. out as thick cloud.
 Acts 3. 19, repent that sins may be *b*. out.
 Col. 2. 14, *b*. out handwriting.
 See Deut. 9. 14; 2 Kings 14. 27; Jer. 18. 23.
BLUSH. Ezra 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.
BOAST (*n*). Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17, 23; 3. 27.
BOAST (*v*). 1 Kings 20. 11, not *b*. as he that putteth it off.
 Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, *b*. themselves.
 Prov. 27. 1, *b*. not of to-morrow.
 2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may *b*. myself a little.
 Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should *b*.
 Jas. 3. 5, tongue *b*. great things.
 See 2 Chron. 25. 19; Prov. 20. 14; Jas. 4. 16.
BOATS. John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.
BODY. Job 19. 26, worms destroy this *b*.
 Prov. 5. 11, when thy flesh and *b*. are consumed.
 Mat. 5. 29, *b*. cast into hell.
 6. 22; Lu. 11. 34, *b*. full of light.
 25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for *b*.
 Mk. 5. 29, felt in *b*. that she was healed.
 Lu. 17. 37, whosoever the *b*. is.
 John 2. 21, the temple of his *b*.
 Acts 19. 12, from his *b*. were brought.
 Rom. 6. 6, *b*. of sin destroyed.
 7. 24, *b*. of this death.
 12. 1, present your *b*. a living sacrifice.
 4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members, one *b*.
 1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my *b*.
 13. 3, though I give my *b*. to be burned.
 2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the *b*.
 12. 2, whether in *b*. or out of the *b*.
 Gal. 6. 17, I bear in *b*. marks.
 Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious *b*.
 1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own *b*. on tree.
 See Gen. 47. 18; Deut. 28. 4; Rom. 12. 5.
BODILY. Lu. 3. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Col. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 8.
BOLD. Eccl. 8. 1, the *b*. of face changed.
 John 7. 26, he speaketh *b*.
 2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be *b*.
 Eph. 3. 12, we have *b*. and access.
 Heb. 4. 16, let us come *b*. to throne.
 1 John 4. 17, have *b*. in day of judgment.
 See Prov. 28. 1; Acts 13. 46; Rom. 10. 20.
BOND. Acts 8. 23, in *b*. of iniquity.
 Eph. 4. 3, *b*. of peace.
 Col. 3. 14, *b*. of perfectness.
 See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Lu. 13. 16.
BONDAGE. John 8. 33, never in *b*. to any man.
 See Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 5. 1; Heb. 2. 15.
BONDMAID. Lev. 19. 20, a woman that is a *b*.
 25. 44, and thy *b*.
BONDMAN. Deut. 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18.
BONDSMEN. Lev. 25. 39, both thy *b*.
BONDWOMAN. Gen. 21. 10; Gal. 4. 30.
BONE. Ex. 12. 46; Num. 9. 12, neither shall ye break a *b*. thereof.
 Job 20. 11, *b*. full of sin.
 40. 18, *b*. as pieces of brass.
 Ps. 51. 8, the *b*. broken may rejoice.
 Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his *b*.
 Mat. 23. 27, full of dead men's *b*.
 Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh and *b*.
 See Gen. 2. 23; Ezek. 37. 7; John 19. 36.
BOOK. Job 19. 23, printed in a *b*.
 31. 35, adversary had written a *b*.
 Isa. 34. 16, seek out of the *b*. of the Lord.

Mal. 3. 16, *b*. of remembrance.
 Lu. 4. 17, when he had opened *b*.
 John 21. 25, world could not contain *b*.
 Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27; 22. 19, *b*. of life.
 Rev. 22. 19, take away from words of *b*.
 See Ex. 17. 14; Ezra 4. 15; Acts 19. 19; 2 Tim. 4. 13.
BOOTH. Job 27. 18; Jon. 4. 5.
BOOTH. Lev. 23. 42, ye shall dwell in *b*.
 Neh. 8. 14, Israel shall dwell in *b*.
BOOTY. Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32; Hab. 2. 7; Zeph. 1. 13.
BORN. Job 5. 7, man *b*. to trouble.
 14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Mat. 11. 11, *b*. of a woman.
 Ps. 87. 4, this man was *b*. there.
 Isa. 9. 6, unto us a child is *b*.
 66. 8, shall a nation be *b*. at once.
 John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, *b*. of God.
 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, *b*. again.
 6. 8, *b*. of Spirit.
 1 Cor. 15. 8, as one *b*. out of due time.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-*b*. babes.
 See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccl. 3. 2.
BORNE. Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then I could have *b*. it.
 Isa. 53. 4, *b*. our griefs, carried our sorrows.
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, grievous to be *b*.
 See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Mat. 20. 12.
BORROW. Deut. 15. 6; 28. 12, lend but not *b*.
 Ps. 37. 21, wicked *b*. and payeth not.
 Prov. 22. 7, the *b*. is servant.
 Mat. 5. 42, him that would *b*. of thee.
 See Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 22. 14; 2 Kings 4. 3.
BOSOM. Ps. 35. 13, prayer returned into own *b*.
 Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his *b*.
 Isa. 40. 11, carry lambs in *b*.
 Lu. 16. 22, carried into Abraham's *b*.
 John 1. 18, in the *b*. of the Father.
 13. 23, leaning on Jesus' *b*.
 See Ex. 4. 6; Deut. 13. 6; Job 31. 33.
BOSSSES. Job 15. 26.
BOTCH. Deut. 28. 27, 35.
BOTTLE. Judg. 4. 19, a *b*. of milk.
 1 Sam. 1. 24; 10. 3; 16. 20; 2 Sam. 16. 1, a *b*. of wine.
 Ps. 56. 8, put thou my tears into thy *b*.
 119. 83, like a *b*. in the smoke.
 See Gen. 21. 14, 15; Hab. 2. 15.
BOTTLES. Josh. 9. 13, these *b*. of wine.
 1 Sam. 25. 18, and two *b*. of wine.
 Job 32. 19, ready to burst like new *b*.
 Hos. 7. 5, sick with *b*. of wine.
 Mat. 9. 17; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37, new wine in old *b*.
BOTTOMLESS. Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8; 20. 1, 2, the *b*. pit.
BOUGH. Gen. 49. 22; Judg. 9. 48; Deut. 24. 20; Job 14. 9; Ps. 80. 10; Ezek. 31. 30.
BOUGHT. Lu. 14. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
BOUND. Ps. 107. 10, being *b*. in affliction.
 Prov. 22. 15, foolishness *b*. in heart of child.
 Acts 20. 22, *b*. in spirit to Jerusalem.
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *b*. to a wife.
 2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not *b*.
 Heb. 13. 3, in bonds as *b*. with them.
 See Gen. 44. 30; Mat. 16. 19; Mk. 5. 4.
BOUNTY. 1 Kings 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 5.
BOUNTIFUL. Prov. 22. 9, a *b*. eye shall be blessed.
 Isa. 32. 5, nor churl said to be *b*.
 See Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 7; 2 Cor. 9. 6.
BOWELS. Gen. 43. 30, his *b*. did yearn.
 Isa. 63. 15, where is sounding of thy *b*.
 2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened in *b*.
 Col. 3. 12, *b*. of mercies.
 Phil. 1. 8, after you in *b*. of Christ.
 2. 1, if there be any *b*.
 1 John 3. 17, *b*. of compassion.
 See Acts 1. 18; Philem. 12.

BOWLS. Num. 7. 25, one silver *b.*
 Eccl. 12. 6, golden *b.* be broken.
 Amos 6. 6, that drink wine in *b.*
 Zech. 4. 2, with a *b.* upon the top of it.
BRACELET. Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35. 22; Isa. 3. 19.
BRAKE. 2 Kings 23. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 4, Josiah
b. images.
 Mat. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mk. 6. 41; 8. 6; 14.
 22; Lu. 9. 16; 22. 19; 24. 30; 1 Cor. 11. 24,
 blessed and *b.*
 See Ex. 32. 19; 1 Sam. 4. 18; Lu. 5. 6; John 19.
 32.
BRAMBLE. Judg. 9. 14; Isa. 34. 13; Lu. 6. 44.
BRANCH. Job 14. 7, tender *b.* not cease.
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous flourish as *b.*
 Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous *b.*
 Mat. 13. 32; Lu. 13. 19, birds lodge in *b.*
 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; John 12. 13, cut down *b.*
 See Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 2, 4, 5, 6; Rom.
 11. 16.
BRAND. Judg. 15. 5, set the *b.* on fire.
 Zech. 3. 2, as a fire *b.* plucked out.
BRASS. Deut. 8. 9; 28. 23; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
BRAVERY. Isa. 3. 18.
BRAWLER. Prov. 25. 24; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.
BRAY. Job 6. 5; 30. 7; Prov. 27. 22.
BREACH. Isa. 58. 12, the repairer of the *b.*
 Lam. 2. 13, thy *b.* is great like the sea.
 See Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Amos 4. 3; 6. 11.
BREAD. Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live
 by *b.* alone.
 Ruth 1. 6, visited people in giving them *b.*
 1 Kings 17. 6, ravens brought *b.* and flesh.
 Job 22. 7, withholden *b.* from hungry.
 33. 20, soul abhorreth *b.*
 Ps. 132. 15, satisfy poor with *b.*
 Prov. 9. 17, *b.* eaten in secret.
 12. 11; 20. 13; 28. 19, satisfied with *b.*
 31. 27, eateth not *b.* of idleness.
 Eccl. 11. 1, cast *b.* on waters.
 Isa. 33. 16, *b.* given and waters sure.
 55. 2, money for that which is not *b.*
 10, seed to sow, *b.* to eater.
 Mat. 4. 3; Lu. 4. 3, stones made *b.*
 6. 11; Lu. 11. 11, give us daily *b.*
 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, take children's *b.*
 Lu. 24. 35, known in breaking *b.*
 Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 27. 35, breaking *b.*
 2 Thess. 3. 8, eat any man's *b.* for nought.
 See Ex. 16. 4; 23. 25; Josh. 9. 5; Judg. 7. 13.
BREAK. Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, day *b.* and shadows flee.
 Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not *b.*
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, *b.* up fallow ground.
 Acts 21. 13, to weep and *b.* my heart.
 See Ps. 2. 3; Mat. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Cor. 10. 16.
BREATH. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, *b.* of life.
 Isa. 2. 22, cease from man whose *b.*
 Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause *b.* to enter.
 Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life and *b.*
 See Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6.
BREATHE. Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. 9; John 20. 22.
BRECHES. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4; Ezek.
 44. 18.
BRETHREN. Mat. 23. 8, all ye are *b.*
 Mk. 10. 29; Lu. 18. 29, no man left house or *b.*
 Col. 1. 2, faithful *b.* in Christ.
 1 John 3. 14, because we love the *b.*
 See Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5.
BRIBE. 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I received any *b.*
 Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of *b.*
 See 1 Sam. 8. 3; Isa. 33. 15; Job 15. 34.
BRICK. Gen. 11. 3; Ex. 1. 14; 5. 7; Isa. 9. 10; 65. 3.
BRIDE. Isa. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
BRIDEGROOM. Mat. 25. 1, to meet the *b.*
 John 3. 29, because of *b.* voice.
 See Ps. 19. 5; Isa. 62. 5; Mat. 9. 15.
BRIDLE. Prov. 26. 3, a *b.* for the ass.
 Jas. 1. 26, *b.* not his tongue.
 3. 2, able to *b.* whole body.
 See 2 Kings 19. 28; Ps. 39. 1; Isa. 37. 29.
BRIGANDINE. Jer. 46. 4; 51. 3.

BRIGHT. Job 37. 21, *b.* light in the clouds.
 Isa. 60. 3, to *b.* of thy rising.
 62. 1, righteousness go forth as *b.*
 Mat. 17. 5, *b.* cloud overshadowed.
 2 Thess. 2. 8, *b.* of his coming.
 Heb. 1. 3, the *b.* of his glory.
 Rev. 22. 16, the *b.* and morning star.
 See Lev. 13. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zech. 10. 1.
BRIMSTONE. Gen. 19. 24, rained upon Sodom
 and Gomorrah *b.*
 Isa. 30. 33, like a stream of *b.*
 Rev. 9. 17, issued fire and *b.*
 14. 10, tormented with fire and *b.*
 19. 20, a lake of fire and *b.*
BRINK. Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Josh. 3. 8.
BROAD. Ps. 119. 96; Mat. 7. 13; 23. 5.
BROIDERED. Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 27. 7, 16, 24, *b.*
 work.
 See Ex. 28. 4; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
BROILED. Lu. 24. 42.
BROKEN. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 69. 20, *b.* heart.
 John 10. 35, scripture cannot be *b.*
 19. 36, bone shall not be *b.*
 Eph. 2. 14, *b.* down middle wall.
 See Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.
BROOD. Lu. 13. 34.
BROOK. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; 110. 7.
BROTHER. Judg. 6. 19; Isa. 65. 4.
BROTHER. Prov. 17. 17, *b.* born for adversity.
 18. 9, slothful *b.* to waster.
 19. 6, offended harder to be won.
 24. friend closer than *b.*
 Eccl. 4. 8, neither child nor *b.*
 Mat. 10. 21, *b.* shall deliver up *b.*
 1 Cor. 6. 6, *b.* goeth to law with *b.*
 2 Thess. 3. 15, admonish as *b.*
 See Gen. 4. 9; Mat. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mk. 3.
 35.
BROTHERLY. Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Heb.
 13. 1, *b.* love.
 See Amos 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.
BROW. Isa. 48. 4; Lu. 4. 29.
BRUISE (n.). Isa. 1. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUISE (v.). 2 Kings 18. 21, staff of this *b.* reed.
 Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, *b.* reed shall he not break.
 53. 5, *b.* for our iniquities.
 See Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.
BRUIT. Jer. 10. 22; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUTISH. Ps. 92. 6, a *b.* man knoweth not.
 Prov. 30. 2, I am more *b.* than any.
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors are become *b.*
 See Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. 21. 31.
BUCKET. Num. 24. 7; Isa. 40. 15.
BUCKLER. 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4;
 Prov. 2. 7.
BUD. Num. 17. 8; Isa. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7.
BUFFET. Mat. 26. 67; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7;
 1 Pet. 2. 20.
BUILD. Ps. 127. 1, labour in vain that *b.*
 Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *b.* up.
 Isa. 58. 12, *b.* old waste places.
 Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 48, wise man *b.* on rock.
 Lu. 14. 30, began to *b.*, not able to finish.
 Acts 20. 32, able to *b.* you up.
 Rom. 15. 20, lest I *b.* on another.
 1 Cor. 3. 12, if any *b.* on this foundation.
 Eph. 2. 22, in whom ye are *b.* together.
 See 1 Chron. 17. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 9; Eccl. 2. 4.
BUILDER. Ps. 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10;
 Lu. 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, *b.* refused.
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-*b.*
 Heb. 11. 10, whose *b.* and maker is God.
 See 1 Kings 5. 18; Ezra 3. 10.
BUILDING. 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21;
 Col. 2. 7.
BULRUSH. Ex. 2. 3; Isa. 18. 2; 58. 5.
BULWARK. Isa. 26. 1, salvation for walls and *b.*
 See Deut. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Eccl. 9. 14.
BUNDLE. Gen. 42. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 29; Mat. 13.
 30; Acts 28. 3.
BURDEN. Ps. 55. 22, cast thy *b.* on the Lord.

Eccl. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a *b*.
 Mat. 11. 30, my *b* is light.
 20. 12, borne *b*. and heat of day.
 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, bind heavy *b*.
 Gal. 6. 2, 5, bear his own *b*.
 See Num. 11. 11; Acts 15. 28; 2 Cor. 12. 16.
BURDENSOME. Zech. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9;
 1 Thess. 2. 6.
BURIAL. Eccl. 6. 3; Jer. 22. 19; Mat. 26. 12;
 Acts 8. 2.
BURN. Ps. 39. 3, musing the fire *b*.
 Prov. 26. 23, *b*. lips and wicked heart.
 Isa. 9. 18, wickedness *b*. as fire.
 33. 14, dwell with everlasting *b*.
 Mal. 4. 1, day that shall *b*. as oven.
 Mat. 13. 30, bind tares to *b*. them.
 Lu. 3. 17, chaff *b*. with fire unquenchable.
 12. 35, loins girded and lights *b*.
 24. 32, did not our heart *b*.
 John 5. 35, he was a *b*. and shining light.
 1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be *b*.
 Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be *b*.
 Rev. 4. 5, lamps *b*. before throne.
 19. 20, into a lake *b*.
 See Gen. 44. 18; Ex. 3. 2; 21. 25.
BURNT-OFFERING. Ps. 40. 6, *b*. thou hast not
 required.
 Isa. 61. 8, I hate robbery for *b*.
 Jer. 6. 20, your *b*. not acceptable.
 Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than *b*.
 Mk. 12. 33, love neighbour more than *b*.
 See Gen. 22. 7; Lev. 1. 4; 6. 9.
BURST. Job 32. 19; Prov. 3. 10; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37.
BURY. Mat. 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, suffer me to *b*. my
 father.
 22; Lu. 9. 60, let dead *b*. dead.
 John 19. 40, manner of the Jews is to *b*.
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, *b*. with him by baptism.
 1 Cor. 15. 4, he was *b*. and rose again.
 See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Mat. 14. 12.
BUSHEL. Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 11. 38.
BUSINESS. 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's *b*. requireth haste.
 Ps. 107. 23, do *b*. in great waters.
 Prov. 22. 29, diligent in *b*.
 Lu. 2. 49, about my Father's *b*.
 Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in *b*.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, study to do your own *b*.
 See Josh. 2. 14; Judg. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 30.
BUSYBODIES. 2 Thess. 3. 11, but are *b*.
 1 Tim. 5. 13, tattlers also and *b*.
 1 Pet. 4. 15, *b*. in other men's matters.
 See Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thess. 4. 11.
BUTLER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 9.
BUTTER. Isa. 7. 15, 22, *b*. and honey shall he eat.
 See Judg. 5. 25; Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 30. 33.
BUY. Lev. 22. 11, *b*. any soul with money.
 Prov. 23. 23, *b*. the truth.
 Isa. 55. 1, *b*. and eat, *b*. wine and milk.
 Mat. 25. 9, go to them that sell and *b*.
 John 4. 8, disciples were gone to *b*. meat.
 Jas. 4. 13, we will *b*. and sell and get gain.
 Rev. 3. 18, *b*. of me gold tried.
 13. 17, no man *b*. save he that had mark.
 18. 11, no man *b*. her merchandise.
 See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 19; Ruth 4. 4; Mat. 13. 44.
BUYER. Prov. 20. 14; Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12.
BY-AND-BY. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 6. 25; Lu. 17. 7;
 21. 9.
BYWAYS. Judg. 5. 6.
BYWORD. Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a *b*. of the people.
 Ps. 44. 14, a *b*. among the heathen.
 See Deut. 28. 37; 1 Kings 9. 7; 2 Chron. 7. 20.

C

CABINS. Jer. 37. 16.
CAGE. Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.
CAKE. 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a *c*. of bread.
 1 Kings 17. 13, to make me a little *c*. first.
 See Judg. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 19; Hos. 7. 8.
CALAMITY. Deut. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps.
 18. 18, day of *c*.

Ps. 57. 1, until *c*. be overpast.
 Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your *c*.
 17. 5, he that is glad at *c*.
 19. 13, foolish son *c*. of father.
 27. 10, brother's house in day of *c*.
 See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22.
CALF. Ex. 32. 4; Isa. 11. 6; Lu. 15. 23.
CALKERS. Ezek. 27. 9, 27.
CALLING. Rom. 11. 29, *c*. of God without re-
 pentance.
 1 Cor. 7. 20, abide in same *c*.
 Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his *c*.
 Phil. 3. 14, prize of high *c*.
 2 Thess. 1. 11, worthy of this *c*.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy *c*.
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly *c*.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, make *c*. and election sure.
 See Acts 7. 59; 22. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 26.
CALM. Ps. 107. 29; Jon. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 26; Mk.
 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24.
CALVES. 1 Kings 12. 28, made two *c*. of gold.
 See Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.
CAMEL'S HAIR. Mat. 3. 4, raiment of *c*.
CAMELS. Isa. 60. 6, the multitude of *c*. shall
 cover thee.
 Mat. 19. 24, it is easier for a *c*.
 23. 24, strain at a gnat, swallow a *c*.
 See Gen. 24. 64; Ex. 9. 3; Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14.
 7; 1 Chron. 5. 21; Job 1. 3.
CAMP (n). Ex. 14. 19, angel went before *c*.
 16. 13, quails covered the *c*.
 Num. 1. 52, every man by his own *c*.
 Deut. 23. 14, Lord walketh in midst of *c*.
 See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.
CAMP (v). Isa. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.
CANDLE. Job 29. 3, when his *c*. shined upon
 my head.
 Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my *c*.
 Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man, *c*. of the Lord.
 Zeph. 1. 12, search Jerusalem with *c*.
 Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16; 11. 33, lighted a *c*.
 Rev. 18. 23, *c*. shine no more in thee.
 22. 5, need no *c*. nor light.
 See Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.
CANDLESTICK. 2 Kings 4. 10, let us set for
 him a *c*.
 See Mk. 4. 21; Heb. 9. 2; Rev. 2. 5.
CANKERED. 2 Tim. 2. 17; Jas. 5. 3.
CAPTIVE. Ex. 12. 29, firstborn of *c*. in dungeon.
 Isa. 51. 14, *c*. exile hasteneth.
 52. 2, O *c*. daughter of Zion.
 2 Tim. 2. 26, taken *c*. at his will.
 3. 6, lead *c*. silly women.
 See 2 Kings 5. 2; Isa. 14. 2; 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18.
CAPTIVITY. Rom. 7. 23, into *c*. to law of sin.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into *c*. every thought.
 See Job 42. 10; Ps. 14. 7; 85. 1; 126. 1.
CARCASE. Isa. 66. 24; Mat. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.
CARE (n). Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth with-
 out *c*.
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, *c*. of this world.
 Lu. 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with *c*.
 1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take *c*. for oxen.
 12. 25, have same *c*. one for another.
 2 Cor. 11. 28, the *c*. of all the churches.
 1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your *c*. on him.
 See 1 Sam. 10. 2; 2 Kings 4. 13; 2 Cor. 7. 12.
CARE (v). Ps. 142. 4, no man *c*. for my soul.
 John 12. 6, not that he *c*. for poor.
 Acts 18. 17, Gallio *c*. for none of those things.
 Phil. 2. 20, naturally *c*. for your state.
 See 2 Sam. 18. 3; Lu. 10. 40.
CAREFUL. Jer. 17. 8, not be *c*. in year of drought.
 Dan. 3. 16, we are not *c*. to answer.
 Lu. 10. 41, thou art *c*. about many things.
 Phil. 4. 6, be *c*. for nothing.
 Heb. 12. 17, he sought it *c*. with tears.
 See 2 Kings 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8.
CAREFULNESS. Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 32;
 2 Cor. 7. 11.
CARELESS. Judg. 18. 7; Isa. 32. 9; 47. 8; Ezek. 39. 6.

CARNAL. Rom. 7. 14, *c.*, sold under sin.
 8. 7, *c.* mind is enmity.
 1 Cor. 3. 1, not speak but as to *c.*
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our warfare not *c.*
See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 2. 18; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 10.
CARPENTER'S SON. Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3; is
 not this the *c.*?
CARPENTERS. 2 Sam. 5. 11, and cedar trees
 and *c.*
 Zech. 1. 20, and the Lord shewed me four *c.*
CARRIAGE. Judg. 18. 21; Isa. 10. 28; 46. 1;
 Acts 21. 15.
CARRY. 1 Kings 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall
c. thee.
 Isa. 40. 11, *c.* lambs in his bosom.
 53. 4, *c.* our sorrows.
 63. 9, *c.* them all days of old.
 Ezek. 22. 9, men *c.* tales to shed blood.
 Mk. 6. 55, began to *c.* about in beds.
 John 5. 10, not lawful to *c.* thy bed.
 21. 18, and *c.* thee whither thou wouldest not.
 Eph. 4. 14, *c.* about with every wind.
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we can *c.* nothing out.
 Heb. 13. 9, not *c.* about with divers.
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds *c.* with a tempest.
 Jude 12, clouds *c.* about of winds.
See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 14. 24.
CART. Isa. 5. 18, draw sin as with a *c.* rope.
 Amos 2. 13, *c.* full of sheaves.
See 1 Sam. 6. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chron. 13. 7;
 Isa. 28. 28.
CASE. Ps. 144. 15, happy people in such a *c.*
 Mat. 5. 20, in no *c.* enter heaven.
 John 5. 6, long time in that *c.*
See Ex. 5. 19; Deut. 19. 4; 24. 13.
CASSIA. Ex. 30. 24, of *c.* five hundred shekels.
 Ps. 45. 8, thy garments smell of *c.*
CAST. Prov. 16. 33, lot is *c.* into lap.
 Mat. 5. 29; Mk. 9. 45, whole body *c.* into hell.
 Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49, one *c.* out devils.
 Lu. 21. 1, *c.* gifts into treasury.
 John 8. 7, first *c.* stone at her.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, *c.* down imaginations.
 1 Pet. 5. 7, *c.* all care upon him.
 1 John 4. 18, love *c.* out fear.
See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 18; 3 John 10.
CASTAWAY. 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a *c.*
CASTLE. Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 19; Acts 21. 34.
CATCH. Ps. 10. 9, to *c.* the poor.
 Mat. 13. 19, devil *c.* away what was sown.
 Lu. 5. 10, from henceforth thou shalt *c.* men.
 John 10. 12, wolf *c.* and scattereth sheep.
See 2 Kings 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Mk. 12. 13.
CATTLE. Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed *c.*
 Ex. 10. 26, our *c.* shall go with us.
 Deut. 2. 35; 3. 7; Josh. 8. 2, the *c.* ye shall take
 for prey.
 Ps. 50. 10, *c.* upon a thousand hills.
See Gen. 1. 25; 30. 43; Jon. 4. 11.
CAUGHT. Gen. 22. 13, ram *c.* by horns.
 John 21. 3, that night they *c.* nothing.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, *c.* up to third heaven.
 16, I *c.* you with guile.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, be *c.* up together with them.
See 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.
CAUSE (n.). Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31,
 for this *c.* shall a man leave.
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this *c.* many are sickly.
 1 Tim. 1. 16, for this *c.* I obtained mercy.
See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.
CAUSE (v.). Ezra 6. 12, God *c.* his name to dwell.
 Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, *c.* his face to shine.
 Rom. 16. 17, them who *c.* divisions.
See Deut. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24.
CAUSELESS. 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2.
CAVES. 1 Kings 18. 4, Obadiah hid them by
 fifty in *c.*
 19. 9, and he came thither into a *c.*
 Isa. 2. 19, go into a *c.* for fear of the Lord.
See Gen. 19. 30; 23. 19; 49. 29; Josh. 10. 16;
 1 Sam. 13. 6; 22. 1; 24. 10.

CEASE. Deut. 15. 11, poor never *c.* out of land.
 Job 3. 17, the wicked *c.* from troubling.
 Ps. 46. 9, he maketh wars to *c.*
 Prov. 26. 20, strife *c.*
 Eccl. 12. 3, grinders *c.* because few.
 Acts 20. 31, I *c.* not to warn.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues they shall *c.*
 1 Thess. 5. 17, pray without *c.*
 1 Pet. 4. 1, hath *c.* from sin.
See Gen. 8. 22; Isa. 1. 16; 2. 22.
CEDAR. 1 Kings 5. 6, they hew me *c.* trees out of
 Lebanon.
 6. 15, with boards of *c.*
 Job 40. 17, he moveth his tail like a *c.*
 Ps. 92. 12, grow like a *c.* in Lebanon.
CEDARS (of Lebanon). Judg. 9. 15, devour the
c. of Lebanon.
 Isa. 2. 13, upon all the *c.* of Lebanon.
See Ps. 104. 16; 148. 9; Cant. 5. 15; Ezek. 17. 3.
CELEBRATE. Lev. 23. 32; Isa. 38. 18.
CELESTIAL. 1 Cor. 15. 40.
CENSER. Ezek. 8. 11, every man his *c.*
 Heb. 9. 4, holiest had the golden *c.*
 Rev. 8. 3, angel having a golden *c.*
 5, angel took the *c.* and filled.
See Lev. 10. 1; 16. 12; Num. 16. 36; 1 Kings 7. 30.
CEREMONIES. Num. 9. 3.
CERTAIN. Ex. 3. 12, *c.* I will be with thee.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, no *c.* dwelling-place.
 Heb. 10. 27, a *c.* looking for of judgment.
See Deut. 13. 14; 1 Kings 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
CERTIFY. 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11.
CHAFF. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, burn up *c.* with fire.
See Jer. 23. 28; Hos. 13. 3; Zeph. 2. 2.
CHAIN. Mk. 5. 3, no, not with *c.*
 Acts 12. 7, Peter's *c.* fell off.
 2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my *c.*
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into *c.* of darkness.
 Jude 6, everlasting *c.* under darkness.
See Ps. 73. 6; Lam. 3. 7; Isa. 40. 19.
CHALCEDONY. Rev. 21. 19, the third, a *c.*
CHALLENGETH. Ex. 22. 9.
CHAMBER. 2 Kings 4. 10, little *c.* on wall.
 Ps. 19. 5, as bridegroom coming out of *c.*
 Isa. 26. 20, enter into thy *c.*
 Ezek. 8. 12, *c.* of imagery.
 Mat. 24. 26, in secret *c.*
 Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper *c.*
See Dan. 6. 10; Joel 2. 16; Prov. 7. 27.
CHAMPION. 1 Sam. 17. 4, 51.
CHANCE. 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6; Eccl. 9. 11;
 Lu. 10. 31.
CHANGE (n.). Job 14. 14, till my *c.* come.
 Prov. 24. 21, meddle not with them given to *c.*
See Judg. 14. 12; Zech. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12.
CHANGE (v.). Ps. 15. 4, sweareth and *c.* not.
 102. 26, as vesture shalt thou *c.* them.
 Lam. 4. 1, fine gold *c.*
 Mat. 3. 6, I the Lord *c.* not.
 Rom. 1. 23, *c.* glory of uncorruptible God.
 1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be *c.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, *c.* from glory to glory.
See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23.
CHANT. Amos 6. 5.
CHAPEL. Amos 7. 13, for it is the king's *c.*
CHAPMEN. 2 Chron. 9. 14.
CHAPT. Jer. 14. 4.
CHARGE. Job 1. 22, nor *c.* God foolishly.
 4. 18, angels he *c.* with folly.
 Mat. 9. 30; Mk. 5. 43; Lu. 9. 21, Jesus *c.* them.
 Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their *c.*
 Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any thing to *c.*
 1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without *c.*
 1 Tim. 1. 3, *c.* that they teach no other.
 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I *c.* thee before God.
 6. 17, *c.* them that are rich.
See Ex. 6. 13; Ps. 35. 11; 91. 11; Mk. 9. 25.
CHARGEABLE. 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 9;
 1 Thess. 2. 9.
CHARIOT. 2 Kings 2. 11, there appeared a *c.* of
 fire.

CHARIOTS. Ex. 14. 6, he made ready his c.
 1 Sam. 13. 5, Philistines gathered thirty thousand c.
 2 Sam. 10. 18, David slew the men of seven hundred c.
 Ps. 20. 7, some trust in c.
 Nah. 3. 2, and of the jumping c.
 See 2 Kings 6. 14, 17; Ps. 68. 17.
CHARITY. Rom. 14. 15, now walkest not c.
 Col. 3. 14, put on c.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, c. aboundeth.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment is c.
 2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, c., peace.
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in c.
 1 Pet. 4. 8, c. cover sins.
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness c.
 Jude 12, spots in feasts of c.
 See 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; 14. 1; 16. 14; Rev. 2. 19.
CHARMER. Deut. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 8. 17.
CHASE. Lev. 26. 8, five c. hundred.
 Deut. 32. 30; Josh. 23. 10, one c. thousand.
 See Job 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. 3. 52.
CHASTE. 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.
CHASTEN. Deut. 8. 5, as a man c. son.
 Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, nor c. me in displeasure.
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou c.
 Prov. 19. 18, c. thy son while there is hope.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as c. and not killed.
 Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he c.
 11, no c. seemeth to be joyous.
 See Ps. 69. 10; 73. 14; 118. 18.
CHASTISEMENT. Deut. 11. 2; Job 34. 31;
 Isa. 53. 5.
CHATTER. Isa. 38. 14.
CHEEK. Mat. 5. 39; Lu. 6. 29, smiteth on right c.
 See Job 16. 10; Isa. 50. 6; Lam. 3. 30.
CHEER. Prov. 15. 13, maketh a c. countenance.
 Zech. 9. 17, corn make young men c.
 John 16. 33, be of good c., I have overcome.
 Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good c.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that sheweth mercy with c.
 2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a c. giver.
 See Judg. 9. 13; Mat. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mk. 6. 50.
CHERISHETH. Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thess. 2. 7.
CHICKENS. Mat. 23. 37.
CHIDE. Ex. 17. 2; Judg. 8. 1; Ps. 103. 9.
CHIEFEST. Cant. 5. 10; Mk. 10. 44; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
CHILD. Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the c.
 Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a weaned c.
 Prov. 20. 11, a c. is known by his doings.
 22. 6, train up a c. in way.
 15, foolishness in heart of c.
 Isa. 9. 6, to us a c. is born.
 65. 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.
 Lu. 1. 66, what manner of c.
 John 4. 49, come ere my c. die.
 1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a c.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, from a c. hast known.
 See Ex. 2. 2; Eccl. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23.
CHILDREN. 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here all thy c.
 Ps. 34. 11, come ye c. hearken to me.
 45. 16, instead of fathers shall be c.
 128. 3, thy c. like olive plants.
 Isa. 8. 18; Heb. 2. 13, I and c. given me.
 30. 9, lying c., that will not hear.
 63. 8, c. that will not lie.
 Jer. 31. 15; Mat. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her c.
 Ezek. 18. 2, c. teeth on edge.
 Mat. 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, not take c. bread.
 17. 26, then are the c. free.
 19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, suffer little c.
 Lu. 16. 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light.
 20. 36, c. of God and the resurrection.
 John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5, c. of light.
 Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we are the c. of God.
 Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more c.
 5. 6; Col. 3. 6, c. of disobedience.
 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, c. obey your parents.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, having his c. in subjection.
 See Num. 16. 27; Esth. 3. 13; Mat. 14. 21.

CHODE. Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.
CHOICE. 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul a c. young man.
 Acts 15. 7, God made c. among us.
 See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10.
CHOKER. Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14.
CHOLER. Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.
CHOSE. Ps. 33. 12, people c. for his inheritance.
 89. 19, exalted one c. out of people.
 Prov. 16. 16; 22. 1, rather to be c.
 Jer. 8. 3, death c. rather than life.
 Mat. 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, few c.
 Lu. 10. 42, hath c. that good part.
 14. 7, they c. the chief rooms.
 John 15. 16, ye have not c. me.
 Acts 9. 15, he is a c. vessel.
 Rom. 16. 13, c. in the Lord.
 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath c. foolish things.
 Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath c. us.
 1 Pet. 2. 4, c. of God and precious.
 9, a c. generation.
 See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chron. 16. 13.
CHRIST. Mat. 16. 16, thou art the C.
 24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am C.
 John 4. 25, the Messiah which is called C.
 29, is not this the C.?
 6. 69, we are sure that thou art that C.
 Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach C. of contention.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of C. did signify.
 1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the C.?
 5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is the C.
 Rev. 20. 4, they reigned with C. a thousand years.
 6, priests of God and C.
 See Mat. 1. 16; 2. 4; Lu. 2. 26.
CHRISTIAN. Acts 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16.
CHRYSOLITE. Rev. 21. 20, the seventh c.
CHRYSOPRASUS. Rev. 21. 20, the tenth, a c.
CHURCH. Mat. 18. 17, tell it to the c.
 Acts 2. 47, added to c. daily.
 7. 38, the c. in the wilderness.
 19. 37, neither robbers of c.
 20. 28, feed the c. of God.
 Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philem. 2, c. in house.
 1 Cor. 14. 28, 34, keep silence in the c.
 Eph. 5. 24, the c. is subject to Christ.
 25, as Christ loved the c.
 Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body the c.
 Heb. 12. 23, the c. of the firstborn.
 See Mat. 16. 18; Rev. 1. 4; 2. 1; 22. 16.
CHURLISH. 1 Sam. 25. 3, but the man was c.
CIELED. 2 Chron. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14; Hag. 1. 4.
CIRCLE. Isa. 40. 22.
CIRCUIT. 1 Sam. 7. 16; Job 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6;
 Eccl. 1. 6.
CIRCUMCISE. Rom. 4. 11, though not c.
 Gal. 5. 2, if ye be c. Christ shall profit nothing.
 Phil. 3. 5, c. the eighth day.
 See Deut. 30. 6; John 7. 22; Acts 15. 1.
CIRCUMCISION. Rom. 3. 1, what profit is there of c.
 15. 8, Jesus Christ minister of c.
 Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15, in Christ neither c. availeth.
 Phil. 3. 3, the c. which worship God.
 Col. 2. 11, c. without hands.
 3. 11, neither c. nor uncircumcision.
 See Ex. 4. 26; John 7. 22; Acts 7. 8.
CIRCUMSPECT. Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.
CISTERN. Eccl. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the c.
 Jer. 2. 13, hewed out c., broken c.
 See 2 Kings 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Isa. 36. 16.
CITIZEN. Lu. 15. 15; 19. 14; Acts 21. 39; Eph. 2. 19.
CITY. Num. 35. 6; Josh. 15. 59, c. of refuge.
 2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine own c.
 Ps. 46. 4, make glad the c. of God.
 107. 4, found no c. to dwell in.
 127. 1, except Lord build c.
 Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in c.
 16. 32, than he that taketh a c.
 Eccl. 9. 14, a little c. and few men.
 Isa. 33. 20, c. of solemnities.
 Zech. 8. 3, a c. of truth.

- Mat. 5. 14, *c.* set on a hill.
 21. 10, all the *c.* was moved.
 Lu. 24. 49, tarry in the *c.*
 Acts 8. 8, great joy in that *c.*
 Heb. 11. 10, a *c.* that hath foundations.
 12. 22, the *c.* of living God.
 13. 14, no continuing *c.*
 Rev. 16. 19, the *c.* of the nations fell.
 20. 9, compassed the beloved *c.*
 See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jon. 1. 2; Rev. 14. 8; 21. 10.
- CLAD.** 1 Kings 11. 29; Isa. 59. 17.
CLAMOUR. Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31.
CLAP. Ps. 47. 1, *c.* your hands all ye people.
 98. 8, let the floods *c.* their hands.
 Isa. 55. 12, the trees shall *c.* their hands.
 Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by *c.* their hands.
 See 2 Kings 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37.
- CLAVE.** Ruth 1. 14, Ruth *c.* to her mother-in-law.
 2 Sam. 23. 10, his hand *c.* to the sword.
 Neh. 10. 29, they *c.* to their brethren.
 Acts 17. 34, certain men *c.* to Paul.
 See Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. 6. 14.
- CLAWS.** Deut. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Zech. 11. 16.
CLAY. Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as *c.*
 13. 12, bodies like to bodies of *c.*
 33. 6, I also am formed out of *c.*
 Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry *c.*
 Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of *c.*
 John 9. 6, made *c.* and anointed.
 Rom. 9. 21, power over the *c.*
 See Isa. 29. 16; 41. 25; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4.
- CLEAN.** 2 Kings 5. 12, may I not wash and be *c.*
 Job 14. 4, who can bring *c.* out of unclean.
 15. 15, heavens not *c.* in his sight.
 Ps. 24. 4, he that hath *c.* hands.
 51. 10, create in me a *c.* heart.
 77. 8, is his mercy *c.* gone for ever?
 Prov. 16. 2, *c.* in his own eyes.
 Isa. 1. 16, wash you, make you *c.*
 52. 11, be *c.* that bear vessels of the Lord.
 Ezek. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle *c.* water.
 Mat. 8. 2; Mk. 1. 40; Lu. 5. 12, thou canst make me *c.*
 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39, make *c.* the outside.
 Lu. 11. 41, all things *c.* unto you.
 John 13. 11, ye are not all *c.*
 15. 3, *c.* through word I have spoken.
 Acts 18. 6, I am *c.*
 Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen *c.* and white.
 See Lev. 23. 22; Josh. 3. 17; Prov. 14. 4.
- CLEANNESS.** 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps. 18. 20; Amos 4. 6.
- CLEANSE.** Ps. 19. 12, *c.* me from secret faults.
 73. 13, I have *c.* my heart in vain.
 Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound *c.* evil.
 Mat. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy was *c.*
 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, *c.* lepers.
 23. 26, *c.* first that which is within.
 Lu. 4. 27, none was *c.* saving Naaman.
 17. 17, were not ten *c.*
 Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath *c.*
 2 Cor. 7. 1, let us *c.* ourselves.
 Jas. 4. 8, *c.* your hands, ye sinners.
 1 John 1. 7, 9, *c.* us from all sin.
 See Ezek. 36. 25; Mk. 1. 44.
- CLEAR.** Gen. 44. 16, how shall we *c.* ourselves?
 Ex. 34. 7, by no means *c.* the guilty.
 2 Sam. 23. 4, *c.* shining after rain.
 Job 11. 17, age shall be *c.* than noonday.
 Ps. 51. 4, be *c.* when thou judgest.
 Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, see *c.* to pull out mote.
 Mk. 8. 25, saw every man *c.*
 Rom. 1. 20, things from creation *c.* seen.
 Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light *c.* as crystal.
 See Gen. 24. 8; Cant. 6. 10; Zech. 14. 6.
- CLEAVE.** Josh. 23. 8, *c.* to the Lord your God.
 2 Kings 5. 27, leprosy shall *c.* to thee.
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Ezek. 3. 26, *c.* to roof of mouth.
 Ps. 119. 25, my soul *c.* to dust.
- Eccl. 10. 9, he that *c.* wood shall be endangered.
 Acts 11. 23, with purpose of heart *c.*
 Rom. 12. 9, *c.* to that which is good.
 See Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7.
- CLEFTS.** Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 2. 21; Jer. 49. 16;
 Amos 6. 11; Obad. 3.
- CLEMENCY.** Acts 24. 4.
- CLERK.** Acts 19. 35.
- CLIMB.** John 10. 1, but *c.* up some other way.
 See 1 Sam. 14. 13; Amos 9. 2; Lu. 19. 4.
- CLOUDS.** Job 21. 33, the *c.* of the valley shall be sweet.
 See Job 7. 5; Isa. 28. 24; Hos. 10. 11; Joel 1. 17.
- CLOKE.** Mat. 5. 40; Lu. 6. 29, let him have thy *c.* also.
 1 Thess. 2. 5, a *c.* of covetousness.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, a *c.* of maliciousness.
- CLOSE (n).** Gen. 2. 21; Isa. 29. 10; Mat. 13. 15.
- CLOSE.** Prov. 18. 24, sticketh *c.* than a brother.
 Lu. 9. 36, they kept it *c.*
 See Num. 5. 13; 1 Chron. 12. 1; Job 28. 21.
- CLOSET.** Mat. 6. 6; Lu. 12. 3.
- CLOTH.** 1 Sam. 19. 13; 21. 9; Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21.
- CLOTHE.** Ps. 65. 13, pastures *c.* with flocks.
 109. 18, *c.* himself with cursing.
 132. 9, *c.* with righteousness.
 16. *c.* with salvation.
 Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall *c.* a man.
 31. 21, household *c.* with scarlet.
 Isa. 50. 3, *c.* heavens with blackness.
 61. 10, *c.* with garments of salvation.
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, *c.* grass of field.
 31, wherewithal shall we be *c.*
 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man *c.* in soft raiment.
 25. 36, 43, naked and ye *c.* me.
 Mk. 1. 6, *c.* with camel's hair.
 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, *c.* and in right mind.
 15. 17, *c.* Jesus with purple.
 Lu. 16. 19, *c.* in purple and fine linen.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be *c.* upon.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, be *c.* with humility.
 Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be *c.*
 12. 1, woman *c.* with the sun.
 19. 13, *c.* with a vesture dipped in blood.
 See Gen. 3. 21; Ex. 40. 14; Esth. 4. 4.
- CLOTHES.** Deut. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, *c.* not waxen old.
 Mk. 5. 28, if I touch but his *c.*
 Lu. 2. 7, in swaddling *c.*
 8. 27, a man that ware no *c.*
 Lu. 19. 36, spread *c.* in the way.
 24. 12; John 20. 5, linen *c.* laid.
 John 11. 44, bound with grave-*c.*
 Acts 7. 58, laid down *c.* at Saul's feet.
 22. 23, cried out and cast off *c.*
 See Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh. 4. 23.
- CLOTHING.** Ps. 45. 13, her *c.* of wrought gold.
 Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy *c.*
 31. 22, her *c.* is silk and purple.
 25, strength and honour are her *c.*
 Isa. 3. 7, in my house is neither bread nor *c.*
 23. 18, merchandise for durable *c.*
 59. 17, garments of vengeance for *c.*
 Mat. 7. 15, in sheep's *c.*
 Mk. 12. 38, love to go in long *c.*
 Acts 10. 30, a man in bright *c.*
 Jas. 2. 3, to him that weareth gay *c.*
 See Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps. 35. 13.
- CLOUD.** Ex. 13. 21; 14. 24; Neh. 9. 19, a pillar of *c.*
 1 Kings 18. 44, 45, a little *c.*
 Ps. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth to *c.*
 97. 2, *c.* and darkness round about him.
 99. 7, spake in *c.* pillar.
 Prov. 3. 20, *c.* dropped down dew.
 Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth the *c.* not reap.
 12. 2, nor *c.* return after rain.
 Isa. 5. 6, command *c.* rain not.
 44. 22, blotted out as thick *c.*
 60. 8, fly as a *c.*
 Dan. 7. 13; Lu. 21. 27, Son of man with *c.*

Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morning c.
 Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 9. 34, c. over-shadowed.
 24. 30; 26. 64; Mk. 13. 26; 14. 62, in c. with power.
 1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under c.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up in c.
 2 Pet. 2. 17, c. carried with tempest.
 Jude 12, c. without water.
 Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with c.
 14. 14-16, white c.
 See Gen. 9. 13; Ex. 24. 15; 40. 34.
CLOUT. Josh. 9. 5; Jer. 38. 11.
CLOVEN. Lev. 11. 3; Deut. 14. 7; Acts 2. 3.
CLOSTER. Isa. 65. 8, new wine in c.
 See Num. 13. 23; Cant. 1. 14; Rev. 14. 18.
COAL. Prov. 6. 28, hot c. and not be burned.
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, heap c. of fire.
 John 18. 18; 21. 9, fire of c.
 See Job 41. 21; Ps. 18. 8; Isa. 6. 6.
COAST. 1 Chron. 4. 10; Mat. 8. 34; Mk. 5. 17.
COAT. Mat. 5. 40, take away thy c.
 10. 10; Mk. 6. 9, neither provide two c.
 Lu. 6. 29, thy c. also.
 John 19. 23, c. without seam.
 21. 7, fisher's c.
 Acts 9. 39, the c. which Dorcas made.
 See Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.
COCK. Mat. 26. 34; Mk. 13. 35; 14. 30; Lu. 22. 34.
COCKATRICE. Isa. 11. 8; 14. 29; 59. 5.
COCKLE. Job 31. 40.
COFFER. 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.
COFFIN. Gen. 50. 26.
COGITATIONS. Dan. 7. 28.
COLD. Prov. 20. 4, by reason of c.
 25. 13, c. of snow in harvest.
 20, garment in c. weather.
 25, c. waters to thirsty soul.
 Mat. 10. 42, cup of c. water.
 24. 12, love of many wax c.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in c. and nakedness.
 Rev. 3. 15, neither c. nor hot.
 See Gen. 8. 22; Job 24. 7; 37. 9; Ps. 147. 17.
COLLECTION. 2 Chron. 24. 6; Acts 11. 29;
 Rom. 15. 26; 1 Cor. 16. 1.
COLLEGE. 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.
COLOUR. Prov. 23. 31, c. in the cup.
 Acts 27. 30, under c. as though.
 See Gen. 37. 3; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 10. 6.
COMELY. Ps. 33. 1, praise is c.
 1 Cor. 11. 13, is it c. that a woman.
 See 1 Sam. 16. 18; Prov. 30. 29; Isa. 53. 2.
COMFORT (n.). Mat. 9. 22; Mk. 10. 49; Lu. 8. 48.
 2 Cor. 13. 11, be of good c.
 Acts 9. 31, c. of Holy Ghost.
 Rom. 15. 4, patience and c. of scriptures.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all c.
 7. 13, were comforted in your c.
 Phil. 2. 1, if any c. of love.
 See Job 10. 20; Ps. 94. 19; 119. 50; Isa. 57. 6.
COMFORT (v.). Gen. 37. 35; Ps. 77. 2; Jer. 31.
 15, refused to be c.
 Ps. 23. 4, rod and staff c.
 Isa. 40. 1, c. ye, c. ye my people.
 49. 13; 52. 9, God hath c. his people.
 61. 2, c. all that mourn.
 66. 13, as one whom his mother c.
 Mat. 5. 4, they shall be c.
 Lu. 16. 25, he is c., and thou art tormented.
 John 11. 19, to c. concerning their brother.
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to c. them.
 1 Thess. 4. 18, c. one another with these words.
 5. 11, wherefore c. yourselves together.
 14. c. the feeble-minded.
 See Gen. 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35.
COMFORTABLE. Isa. 40. 2; Hos. 2. 14; Zech.
 1. 13.
COMFORTER. Job 16. 2, miserable c. are ye all.
 Ps. 69. 20, looked for c. but I found none.
 John 14. 16, give you another C.
 15. 26, when the C. is come.

16. 7, C. will not come.
 See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chron. 19. 3.
COMFORTLESS. John 14. 18.
COMMAND. Ps. 33. 9, he c. and it stood fast.
 Lu. 8. 25, he c. even the winds.
 9. 54, c. fire from heaven.
 John 15. 14, if ye do what I c. you.
 Acts 17. 30, c. all men everywhere.
 See Gen. 18. 19; Deut. 28. 8.
COMMANDER. Isa. 55. 4.
COMMANDMENT. Ps. 119. 86, c. are faithful.
 96, c. exceeding broad.
 127, I love thy c.
 143, thy c. are my delight.
 Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7; Col. 2. 22, the c. of men.
 Lu. 23. 56, rested according to c.
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new c.
 Rom. 7. 12, c. is holy, just, and good.
 1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 8, by permission, not by c.
 Eph. 6. 2, first c. with promise.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the c. is charity.
 See Esth. 3. 3.
COMMEND. Lu. 16. 8, c. unjust steward.
 23. 46, into thy hands I c.
 Rom. 3. 5, unrighteousness c. righteousness of God.
 5. 8, God c. his love toward us.
 1 Cor. 8. 8, meat c. us not.
 2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, c. ourselves.
 4. 2, c. to every man's conscience.
 10. 18, not he that c. himself is approved.
 See Prov. 12. 8; Eccl. 8. 15; Acts 20. 32.
COMMISSION. Ezra 8. 36; Acts 26. 12.
COMMIT. Ps. 37. 5, c. thy way to the Lord.
 Jer. 2. 13, have c. two evils.
 John 2. 24, Jesus did not c. himself to them.
 5. 22, hath c. judgment to Son.
 Rom. 3. 2, were c. oracles of God.
 2 Cor. 5. 19, had c. to us word of reconciliation.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, keep what is c. to thee.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, c. thou to faithful men.
 1 Pet. 2. 23, c. himself to him that judgeth.
 See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.
COMMODOUS. Acts 27. 12.
COMMON. Eccl. 6. 1, evil, and it is c. among men.
 Mk. 12. 37, the c. people heard him gladly.
 Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things c.
 10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten any thing c.
 15; 11. 9, call not thou c.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation c. to men.
 Eph. 2. 12, aliens from c.-wealth.
 See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4.
COMMOTION. Jer. 10. 22; Lu. 21. 9.
COMMUNE. Job 4. 2, if we c. with thee.
 Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccl. 1. 16, c. with own heart.
 Zech. 1. 14, angel that c. with me.
 See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Lu. 22. 4.
COMMUNICATE. Gal. 6. 6, let him that is
 taught c.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to c.
 Heb. 13. 16, do good and c.
 See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15.
COMMUNICATION. Mat. 5. 37, let your c. be
 yea.
 Lu. 24. 17, what manner of c.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil c. corrupt good manners.
 Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt c. proceed.
 See 2 Kings 9. 11; Philem. 6.
COMMUNION. 1 Cor. 10. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14.
COMPACT. Ps. 122. 3; Eph. 4. 16.
COMPANY. 1 Sam. 10. 5; 19. 20, a c. of prophets.
 Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God in c.
 68. 11, great was the c. of those.
 Mk. 6. 39; Lu. 9. 14, sit down by c.
 2 Thess. 3. 14, have no c. with him.
 Heb. 12. 22, innumerable c. of angels.
 See Num. 16. 6; Judg. 9. 37; 18. 23.
COMPANION. Job 30. 29, a c. to owls.
 Ps. 119. 63, a c. to them that fear thee.
 Prov. 13. 20, c. of fools shall be destroyed.
 28. 7, c. of riotous men.

24, the c. of a destroyer.
 Acts 19. 29, Paul's c. in travel.
 Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and c. in labour.
 See Ex. 32. 27; Judg. 11. 38; 14. 20.
COMPARE. Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, not to be c. to wisdom.
 Isa. 40. 18, what likeness will ye c. to him?
 46. 5, to whom will ye c. me.
 Lam. 4. 2, c. to fine gold.
 Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be c. with glory.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, c. spiritual things with spiritual.
 See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
COMPARISON. Judg. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mk. 4. 30.
COMPASS (n.). 2 Sam. 5. 23; 2 Kings 3. 9; Isa. 44. 13; Acts 28. 13.
COMPASS (v.). 2 Sam. 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of death c. me.
 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of hell c. me.
 Ps. 5. 12, with favour c. as with a shield.
 32. 7, c. with songs of deliverance.
 10, mercy shall c. him about.
 Isa. 50. 11, c. yourselves with sparks.
 Mat. 23. 15, c. sea and land.
 Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem c. with armies.
 Heb. 5. 2, he also is c. with infirmity.
 12. 1, c. about with cloud of witnesses.
 See Josh. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. 31. 22.
COMPASSION. Isa. 49. 15, that she should not have c.
 Lam. 3. 22, his c. fail not.
 32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have c.
 Mat. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mk. 1. 41; 6. 34, Jesus moved with c.
 18. 33, c. on thy fellow-servant.
 20. 34, had c. on them and touched.
 Mk. 5. 19, the Lord hath had c.
 9. 22, have c., and help us.
 Lu. 10. 33, the Samaritan had c.
 15. 20, father had c., and ran.
 Rom. 9. 15, I will have c. on whom I will.
 Heb. 5. 2, have c. on ignorant.
 1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having c.
 1 John 3. 17, shunth up bowels of c.
 Jude 22, of some have c., making a difference.
 See Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4.
COMPEL. Mat. 5. 41, c. thee to go a mile.
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21, c. to bear cross.
 Lu. 14. 23, c. to come in.
 Acts 26. 11, I c. them to blaspheme.
 See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. 2. 3.
COMPLAIN. Ps. 144. 14, no c. in our streets.
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a living man c.
 Jude 16, these murmurers, c.
 See Num. 11. 1; Judg. 21. 22; Job 7. 11.
COMPLAINT. Job 23. 2, to-day is my c. bitter.
 Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my c. before him.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; 10. 1.
COMPLETE. Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10; 4. 12.
COMPREHEND. Job 37. 5; Isa. 40. 12; John 1. 5; Eph. 3. 18.
CONCEAL. Prov. 12. 23, prudent man c. knowledge.
 25. 2, glory of God to c. a thing.
 Jer. 50. 2, publish and c. not.
 See Gen. 37. 26; Deut. 13. 8.
CONCEIT. Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16, wise in your own c.
CONCEIT (reproved). Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 18. 11; 20. 5; 28. 11; Isa. 5. 21.
CONCEIVE. Ps. 7. 14, c. mischief, brought forth falsehood.
 Ps. 51. 5, in sin did my mother c. me.
 Acts 5. 4, why hast thou c. this thing.
 Jas. 1. 15, when lust c. it bringeth forth.
 See Job 15. 35; Isa. 7. 14; 59. 4.
CONCERN. Lu. 24. 27, things c. himself.
 Rom. 9. 5, as c. the flesh Christ came.
 16. 19, simple c. evil.
 Phil. 4. 15, c. giving and receiving.
 1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred c. the faith.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, c. fiery trial.

See Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14.
CONCISION. Phil. 3. 2.
CONCLUDE. Rom. 3. 28; 11. 32; Gal. 3. 22.
CONCLUSION. Eccl. 12. 13.
CONCORD. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
CONCUPISCENCE. Col. 3. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 5, mortify evil c.
CONDEMN. Job 10. 2, I will say to God, do not c. me.
 Amos 2. 8, drink wine of the c.
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have c. the guiltless.
 37, by thy words shalt be c.
 42; Lu. 11. 31, rise in judgment and c.
 20. 18, shall c. him to death.
 27. 3, Judas when he saw he was c.
 Mk. 14. 64, all c. him to be guilty.
 Lu. 6. 37, c. not and ye shall not be c.
 John 3. 17, God sent not his Son to c.
 18, believe not is c.
 8. 10, hath no man c. thee?
 11, neither do I c. thee.
 Rom. 2. 1, thou c. thyself.
 8. 3, c. sin in the flesh.
 34, who is he that c.?
 14. 22, that c. not himself.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound speech that cannot be c.
 Jas. 5. 6, ye c. and killed the just.
 9, grudge not lest ye be c.
 1 John 3. 21, if our heart c. us not.
 See Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Mat. 12. 41.
CONDEMNATION. John 3. 19, this is the c., that light.
 2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of c.
 1 Tim. 3. 6, the c. of the devil.
 Jas. 5. 12, lest ye fall into c.
 Jude 4, of old ordained to this c.
 See Lu. 23. 40; Rom. 5. 16; 8. 1.
CONDESCEND. Rom. 12. 16.
CONDITION. 1 Sam. 11. 2; Lu. 14. 32.
CONDUIT. 2 Kings 18. 17; 20. 20; Isa. 7. 3; 36. 2.
CONEY. Lev. 11. 5; Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.
CONFECTION. Ex. 30. 35; 1 Sam. 8. 13.
CONFEDERATE. Gen. 14. 13; Isa. 7. 2; 8. 12; Obad. 7.
CONFERENCE. Gal. 2. 16.
CONFERRED. Gal. 1. 6.
CONFESS. Prov. 28. 13, whose c. and forsaketh.
 Mat. 10. 32; Lu. 12. 8, c. me before men.
 John 9. 22, if any man did c.
 12. 42, rulers did not c. him.
 Acts 23. 8, Pharisees c. both.
 Rom. 10. 9, shall c. with thy mouth.
 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue c.
 Heb. 11. 13, c. they were strangers.
 Jas. 5. 16, c. your faults one to another.
 1 John 1. 9, if we c. our sins.
 4. 2, every spirit that c. Christ.
 15, whose shall c. that Jesus is the Christ.
 Rev. 3. 5, I will c. his name before my Father.
 See Lev. 16. 21; 1 Kings 8. 33; 2 Chron. 6. 24.
CONFESSION. Rom. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 13.
CONFIDENCE. Ps. 65. 5, the c. of all the ends of the earth.
 118. 8, 9, than to put c. in man.
 Prov. 3. 26, the Lord shall be thy c.
 14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong c.
 Isa. 30. 15, in c. shall be your strength.
 Jer. 2. 37, hath rejected thy c.
 Eph. 3. 12, access with c. by the faith of him.
 Phil. 3. 4, no c. in flesh.
 Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast c.
 10. 35, cast not away c.
 1 John 2. 28, we may have c.
 3. 21, we have c. toward God.
 5. 14, this is the c. we have in him.
 See Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. 25. 19.
CONFIDENT. Ps. 27. 3; Prov. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 6; Phil. 1. 6.
CONFIRM. Isa. 35. 3, c. the feeble knees.
 Mk. 16. 20, c. the word with signs.

Acts 14. 22, *c.* the souls of the disciples.
 15. 32, 41, exhorted brethren, and *c.* them.
 Rom. 15. 8, *c.* the promises made to fathers.
See 2 Kings 15. 19.
CONFIRMATION. Phil. 1. 7; Heb. 6. 16.
CONFISCATION. Ezra 7. 26.
CONFLICT. Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1.
CONFORM. Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10.
CONFOUND. Ps. 22. 5, fathers trusted and were
 not *c.*
 40. 14; 70. 2, ashamed and *c.*
 Acts 2. 6, multitude were *c.*
 9. 22, Saul *c.* the Jews.
See Gen. 11. 7; Ps. 71. 13; 129. 5.
CONFUSED. Isa. 9. 5; Acts 19. 32.
CONFUSION. Dan. 9. 7, to us belongeth *c.* of faces.
 Acts 19. 29, city was filled with *c.*
 1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of *c.*
See Ps. 70. 2; 71. 1; 109. 29; Isa. 24. 10.
CONGEALED. Ex. 15. 8.
CONGRATULATE. 1 Chron. 18. 10.
CONGREGATION. Num. 14. 10, all the *c.* bade
 stone them.
 Neh. 5. 13, all the *c.* said Amen.
 Ps. 1. 5, nor sinners in the *c.* of the righteous.
 26. 12, in the *c.* will I bless the Lord.
 Prov. 21. 16, in the *c.* of the dead.
 Joel 2. 16, sanctify the *c.*
 Acts 13. 43, when the *c.* was broken up.
See Ex. 12. 6; 16. 2; 39. 32; Lev. 4. 13.
CONIES. Ps. 104. 18, the rocks for the *c.*
 Prov. 30. 26, the *c.* are but a feeble folk.
See Lev. 11. 5; Deut. 14. 7.
CONQUERORS. Rom. 8. 37; Rev. 6. 2.
CONSCIENCE. Acts 24. 16, *c.* void of offence.
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, *c.* bearing witness.
 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 28, for *c.* sake.
 1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak *c.*
 1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a
 good *c.*
 3. 9, mystery of faith in pure *c.*
 4. 2, *c.* seared with hot iron.
 Heb. 9. 14, purge *c.* from dead works.
 10. 22, hearts sprinkled from evil *c.*
See John 8. 9; Acts 23. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 2.
CONSECRATE. 1 Chron. 29. 5, to *c.* his service
 to the Lord.
 Mic. 4. 13, I will *c.*
 Heb. 7. 28, who is *c.* for evermore.
 10. 20, living way which he hath *c.*
See Ex. 28. 3; 29. 35; 32. 29; Lev. 7. 37.
CONSENT. Ps. 50. 18, a thief thou *c.* with him.
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee *c.* not.
 Zeph. 3. 9, to serve with one *c.*
 Lu. 14. 18, with one *c.* began to make excuse.
See Deut. 13. 8; Acts 8. 1; Rom. 7. 16.
CONSIDER. Ps. 8. 3, when I *c.* the heavens.
 41. 1, blessed is he that *c.* the poor.
 48. 13, *c.* her palaces.
 50. 22, *c.* this, ye that forget God.
 Prov. 6. 6, *c.* her ways and be wise.
 23. 1, *c.* diligently what is before thee.
 24. 12, doth not he *c.* it?
 28. 22, and *c.* not that poverty.
 Eccl. 5. 1, they *c.* not that they do evil.
 7. 14, in day of adversity *c.*
 Isa. 1. 3, my people doth not *c.*
 Jer. 23. 20; 30. 24, in latter days ye shall *c.*
 Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will *c.*
 Hag. 1. 5, 7, *c.* your ways.
 Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27, *c.* lilies of the field.
 7. 3, *c.* not the beam.
 Lu. 12. 24, *c.* the ravens.
 Gal. 6. 1, *c.* thyself lest thou also be tempted.
 Heb. 3. 1, *c.* the Apostle and High Priest.
 7. 4, now *c.* how great this man was.
 10. 21, *c.* one another to provoke.
 12. 3, *c.* him that endured.
 13. 7, *c.* the end of their conversation.
See Deut. 32. 29; Judg. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24.
CONSIST. Lu. 12. 15; Col. 1. 17.

CONSOLATION. Job 15. 11, are the *c.* of God
 small.
 Lu. 6. 24, ye have received your *c.*
 Rom. 15. 5, the God of *c.*
 Phil. 2. 1, if there be any *c.* in Christ.
 2 Thess. 2. 16, everlasting *c.*
 Heb. 6. 18, strong *c.*
See Jer. 16. 7; Lu. 2. 25; Acts 4. 36.
CONSPIRACY. 2 Sam. 15. 2; Jer. 11. 9; Acts
 23. 13.
CONSTANTLY. 1 Chron. 28. 7; Prov. 21. 28;
 Tit. 3. 8.
CONSTRAIN. Job 32. 18; Lu. 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5.
 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
CONSULT. Ps. 83. 3; Mk. 15. 1; Lu. 14. 31;
 John 12. 10.
CONSUME. Ex. 3. 2, bush was not *c.*
 Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a *c.* fire.
 1 Kings 18. 38; 2 Chron. 7. 1, fire fell and *c.* the
 sacrifice.
 Job 20. 26, fire not blown shall *c.* him.
 Ps. 39. 11, *c.* away like a moth.
 Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not *c.*
 Lu. 9. 54, *c.* them as Elias did.
 Gal. 5. 15, take heed ye be not *c.*
 Jas. 4. 3, that ye may *c.* it on your lusts.
See Ex. 32. 10; 33. 3; Deut. 5. 25; Josh. 24. 20.
CONSUMMATION. Dan. 9. 27.
CONSUMPTION. Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 22;
 Isa. 10. 22.
CONTAIN. 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 2. 6; 6. 18;
 1 Cor. 7. 9.
CONTEMN. Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek.
 21. 10.
CONTEMPT. Prov. 18. 3, wicked cometh, then
 cometh *c.*
 Dan. 12. 2, awake to everlasting *c.*
See Esth. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.
CONTEMPTIBLE. Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9; 2 Cor.
 10. 10.
CONTEND. Isa. 49. 25, I will *c.* with him that *c.*
 50. 8, who will *c.* with me.
 Jer. 12. 5, how canst thou *c.* with horses.
See Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccl. 6. 10; Jude 3. 9.
CONTENT. Mk. 15. 15, willing to *c.* the people.
 Lu. 3. 14, be *c.* with your wages.
 Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be *c.*
 1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with *c.* is great gain.
 8, having food let us be *c.*
 Heb. 13. 5, be *c.* with such things as ye have.
See Gen. 37. 27; Josh. 7. 7; Job 6. 28; Prov. 6. 35.
CONTENTION. Prov. 18. 18, the lot causeth *c.*
 to cease.
 19. 13; 27. 15, *c.* of a wife.
 23. 29, who hath *c.*
 Acts 15. 39, the *c.* was sharp.
 1 Cor. 1. 11, there are *c.* among you.
 Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of *c.*
 1 Thess. 2. 2, to speak with much *c.*
 Tit. 3. 9, avoid *c.* and strivings.
See Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10.
CONTENTIOUS. Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; 27. 15;
 Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 16.
CONTINUAL. Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise *c.* in my
 mouth.
 40. 11, let thy truth *c.* preserve me.
 73. 23, I am *c.* with thee.
 Prov. 6. 21, bind them *c.* on thine heart.
 15. 15, merry heart hath a *c.* feast.
 Isa. 14. 6, smote with a *c.* stroke.
 52. 5, my name is *c.* blasphemed.
 Lu. 18. 5, lest by her *c.* coming.
 24. 53, were *c.* in the temple.
 Acts 6. 4, give ourselves *c.* to prayer.
 Rom. 9. 2, I have *c.* sorrow in my heart.
 Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest *c.*
See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job 1. 5.
CONTINUANCE. Deut. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16;
 Isa. 64. 5; Rom. 2. 7.
CONTINUE. Job 14. 2, as a shadow and *c.* not.
 Ps. 72. 17, name shall *c.* as long as the sun.

Isa. 5. 11, *c.* till wine inflame them.
 Jer. 32. 14, evidences may *c.* many days.
 Lu. 6. 12, he *c.* all night in prayer.
 22. 28, that *c.* with me in my temptation.
 John 8. 31, if ye *c.* in my word.
 15. 9, *c.* ye in my love.
 Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, *c.* with one accord.
 12. 16, Peter *c.* knocking.
 13. 43, to *c.* in grace of God.
 14. 22, exhorting them to *c.* in faith.
 26. 22, I *c.* unto this day.
 Rom. 6. 1, shall we *c.* in sin?
 12. 12; Col. 4. 2, *c.* in prayer.
 Gal. 3. 10, that *c.* not in all things.
 Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye *c.* in the faith.
 1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, *c.* in them.
 Heb. 7. 23, not suffered to *c.* by reason,
 24, this man *c.* ever.
 23. 1, let brotherly love *c.*
 14, here have we no *c.* city.
 Jas. 4. 13, and *c.* there a year.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, all things *c.* as they were.
 1 John 2. 19, no doubt have *c.* with us.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.
CONTRADICTION. Heb. 7. 7; 12. 3.
CONTRARIWISE. 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7; 1 Pet.
 3. 9.
CONTRARY. Acts 18. 13, *c.* to the law.
 26. 9, many things *c.* to name of Jesus.
 Gal. 5. 17, *c.* the one to the other.
 1 Thess. 2. 15, *c.* to all men.
 1 Tim. 1. 10, *c.* to sound doctrine.
 Tit. 2. 8, he of the *c.* part may be ashamed.
 See Lev. 26. 21; Esth. 9. 1; Mat. 14. 24; Acts
 17. 7.
CONTRIBUTION. Rom. 15. 26.
CONTRITE. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; Isa. 57. 15; 66. 2.
CONTROVERSY. Jer. 25. 31, a *c.* with the
 nations.
 Mic. 6. 2, hath a *c.* with his people.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, without *c.* great is the mystery.
 See Deut. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1.
CONVENIENT. Prov. 30. 8, feed me with
 food *c.*
 Acts 24. 25, when I have a *c.* season.
 Rom. 1. 28, things which are not *c.*
 Eph. 5. 4, talking, jesting, are not *c.*
 See Jer. 40. 4; Mk. 6. 21; 1 Cor. 16. 12.
CONVERSANT. Josh. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 15.
CONVERSATION. Ps. 37. 14, such as be of up-
 right *c.*
 50. 23, that ordereth his *c.* aright.
 Phil. 1. 27, *c.* as becometh the gospel.
 3. 20, our *c.* is in heaven.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in *c.*
 Heb. 13. 5, *c.* without covetousness.
 7, considering end of their *c.*
 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy *c.*
 18, redeemed from vain *c.*
 3. 12, your *c.* honest among Gentiles.
 3. 1, won by *c.* of wives.
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy *c.*
 See Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; 4. 22; Jas. 3. 13.
CONVERSION. Acts 15. 3.
CONVERT. Ps. 19. 7, perfect, *c.* the soul.
 Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Mk. 4. 12; John 12. 40;
 Acts 28. 27, lest they *c.*
 Mat. 18. 3, except ye be *c.*
 Lu. 22. 32, when *c.* strengthen thy brethren.
 Acts 3. 19, repent and be *c.*
 Jas. 5. 19, 20, and one *c.* him.
 See Ps. 51. 13; Isa. 1. 27; 60. 5.
CONVICTED. John 8. 9.
CONVINCE. John 8. 46, which of you *c.* me of sin.
 Tit. 1. 9, able to *c.* gainsayers.
 See Job 32. 12; Acts 18. 28; 1 Cor. 14. 24.
CONVOCATION. Ex. 12. 16; Lev. 23. 2; Num.
 28. 26.
COOK. 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.
COOL. Gen. 3. 8; Lu. 16. 24.
COPPER. Ezra 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.

COPY. Deut. 17. 18; Josh. 8. 32; Prov. 25. 1.
CORBAN. Mk. 7. 11, it is *c.*
CORD. Prov. 5. 22, holden with the *c.* of sins.
 Eccl. 4. 12, a threefold *c.*
 12. 6, silver *c.* loosed.
 Isa. 5. 18, draw iniquity with *c.*
 54. 2, lengthen *c.*
 Hos. 11. 4, the *c.* of a man.
 John 2. 15, scourge of small *c.*
 See Judg. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27; Jer. 38. 6.
CORN. Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, *c.* in Egypt.
 Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, ox
 treadeth *c.*
 Judg. 15. 5, foxes into standing *c.*
 Job 5. 26, like as a shock of *c.*
 Ps. 4. 9, in time their *c.* increased.
 65. 7, prepared them *c.*
 13, valleys covered over with *c.*
 72. 16, handful of *c.* in the earth.
 Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth *c.*
 Zech. 9. 17, *c.* shall make men cheerful.
 Mat. 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, pluck *c.*
 Mk. 4. 28, full *c.* in the ear.
 John 12. 24, a *c.* of wheat fall into ground.
 See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deut. 33. 28; Isa. 36. 17.
CORNER. Ps. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20, head stone of *c.*
 144. 12, daughters as *c.* stones.
 Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a precious *c.* stone.
 Mat. 6. 5, pray in *c.* of the streets.
 Rev. 7. 1, on four *c.* of the earth.
 See Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 8; 21. 9.
CORNET. 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chron. 15. 28; Dan.
 3. 5.
CORPSE. 2 Kings 19. 35; Isa. 37. 36; Nah. 3. 3;
 Mk. 6. 29.
CORRECT. Prov. 3. 12, whom the Lord loveth
 he *c.*
 29. 17, *c.* thy son.
 19, servant will not be *c.* by words.
 Jer. 10. 24, *c.* me, but with judgment.
 30. 11; 46. 28, I will *c.* thee in measure.
 Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers which *c.* us.
 See Job 5. 17; Ps. 39. 11; 94. 10.
CORRECTION. Prov. 22. 15, rod of *c.* shall
 drive it.
 Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3; 7. 28; Zeph. 3. 2, receive *c.*
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable for *c.*
 See Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 22; 15. 10.
CORRUPT. Deut. 4. 16, take heed lest ye *c.*
 31. 29, after my death ye will *c.*
 Mat. 6. 19; Lu. 12. 33, moth *c.*
 7. 17; 12. 33; Lu. 6. 43, a *c.* tree.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications *c.*
 2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which *c.* the word.
 7. 2, we have *c.* no man.
 11. 2, lest your minds be *c.*
 Eph. 4. 22, put off old man which is *c.*
 29, let no *c.* communication.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of *c.* minds.
 Jas. 5. 1, your riches are *c.*
 See Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 14; Prov. 25. 26.
CORRUPTERS. Isa. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28.
CORRUPTIBLE. Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 15.
 53; 1 Pet. 1. 18; 3. 4.
CORRUPTION. Ps. 16. 10; 49. 9; Acts 2. 27;
 13. 35, not see *c.*
 Jon. 2. 6, brought up life from *c.*
 Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of *c.*
 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, sown in *c.*
 Gal. 6. 8, of flesh reap *c.*
 2 Pet. 1. 4, the *c.* that is in world.
 2. 12, perish in their own *c.*
 See Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Isa. 38. 17.
CORRUPTLY. 2 Chron. 27. 2; Neh. 1. 7.
COST. 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 24, offer of
 that which *c.* nothing.
 Lu. 14. 28, sitteth down and counteth *c.*
 See 2 Sam. 19. 42; 1 Kings 5. 17; John 12. 3;
 1 Tim. 2. 9.
COTTAGE. Isa. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zeph. 2. 6.
COUCH. Lu. 5. 19, let him down with *c.*

- 24, take up thy *c.*
 Acts 5. 15, laid sick on *c.*
See Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40; Ps. 6. 6;
 Amos 6. 4.
- COULD.** Isa. 5. 4; Mk. 6. 19; 9. 18; 14. 8.
- COULTER.** 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.
- COUNCIL.** Mat. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts 5. 27; 6. 12.
- COUNSEL.** Neh. 4. 15, brought their *c.* to nought.
 Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth *c.* by words.
 Ps. 1. 1, *c.* of the ungodly.
 33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, *c.* of Lord standeth.
 55. 14, took sweet *c.* together.
 73. 24, guide me with thy *c.*
 Prov. 1. 25, 30, set at nought all my *c.*
 11. 14, where no *c.* is, people fall.
 15. 22, without *c.* purposes are disappointed.
 21. 30, there is no *c.* against the Lord.
 Eccl. 8. 2, I *c.* thee keep king's commandment.
 Isa. 28. 29, wonderful in *c.*
 30. 1, that take *c.*, but not of me.
 40. 14, with whom took he *c.*
 46. 10, my *c.* shall stand.
 Jer. 32. 19, great in *c.*, mighty in working.
 Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own *c.*
 Mk. 3. 6; John 11. 53, took *c.* against Jesus.
 Acts 2. 23, determinate *c.* of God.
 4. 28, what thy *c.* determined before.
 5. 38, if this *c.* be of men.
 20. 27, declare all *c.* of God.
 1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest *c.* of the heart.
 Eph. 1. 11, after the *c.* of his own will.
 Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of his *c.*
 Rev. 3. 18, I *c.* thee to buy gold tried in fire.
See Ex. 18. 19; Josh. 9. 14; 2 Sam. 15. 31.
- COUNSELLOR.** Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in multitude of *c.*
 12. 20, to *c.* of peace is joy.
 Mic. 4. 9, is thy *c.* perished?
 Mk. 15. 43; Lu. 23. 50, an honourable *c.*
 Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his *c.*
See 2 Chron. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.
- COUNT.** Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3;
 Gal. 3. 6, *c.* for righteousness.
 Ps. 44. 22, *c.* as sheep for the slaughter.
 Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is *c.* wise.
 Isa. 32. 15, field be *c.* for a forest.
 Mat. 14. 5; Mk. 11. 32, they *c.* him as a prophet.
 Lu. 21. 36; Acts 5. 41; 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11; 1 Tim. 5. 17, *c.* worthy.
 Acts 20. 24, neither *c.* I my life dear.
 Phil. 3. 7, 8, I *c.* loss for Christ.
 13, I *c.* not myself to have apprehended.
 Heb. 10. 29, *c.* blood an unholy thing.
 Jas. 1. 2, *c.* it all joy.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men *c.* slackness.
See Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps. 139. 18, 22.
- COUNTENANCE.** 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on his *c.* or stature.
 12; 17. 42, David of beautiful *c.*
 Neh. 2. 2, why is thy *c.* sad?
 Job 14. 20, thou changest his *c.*
 Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light of thy *c.*
 Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh cheerful *c.*
 27. 17, sharpeneth *c.* of his friend.
 Eccl. 7. 3, by sadness of *c.* heart made better.
 Isa. 3. 9, their *c.* doth witness against them.
 Mat. 6. 16, hypocrites of a sad *c.*
 28. 3; Lu. 9. 29, *c.* like lightning.
 Rev. 1. 16, his *c.* as the sun shineth.
See Gen. 4. 5; Num. 6. 26; Judg. 13. 6.
- COUNTRY.** Prov. 25. 25, good news from a far *c.*
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, in his own *c.*
 21. 33; 25. 14; Mk. 12. 1, went to far *c.*
 Lu. 4. 23, do also here in thy *c.*
 Acts 12. 20, their *c.* nourished by king's *c.*
 Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange *c.*
 16, desire a better *c.*
See Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Josh. 9. 6; Lu. 15. 13.
- COUNTRYMEN.** 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 14.
- COUPLED.** 1 Pet. 3. 2.
- COURAGE.** Deut. 31. 6; 7. 23; Josh. 10. 25;
 Ps. 27. 14; Acts 28. 15, thanked God and took *c.*
See Num. 13. 20; Josh. 1. 7; 2. 11; 2 Sam. 13. 28.
- COURSE.** Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, finished my *c.*
 2 Thess. 3. 1, may have free *c.*
 Jas. 3. 6, setteth on fire the *c.* of nature.
See Judg. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 5; Acts 13. 25.
- COURT.** Ex. 27. 9, thou shalt make the *c.* of the tabernacle.
 38. 9, and he made the *c.*
 Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell in thy *c.*
 84. 2, fainteth for the *c.* of the Lord.
 92. 13, flourish in the *c.* of our God.
 100. 4, enter into his *c.* with praise.
 Isa. 1. 12, who required this to tread my *c.*?
 Lu. 7. 25, live delicately are in kings' *c.*
See Isa. 34. 13; Jer. 19. 14; Ezek. 9. 7.
- COURTEOUS.** Acts 27. 3; 28. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
- COUSIN.** Lu. 1. 36, 58.
- COVENANT.** Num. 18. 19; 2 Chron. 13. 5, *c.* of salt.
 25. 12, my *c.* of peace.
 Ps. 105. 8; 106. 45, he remembereth his *c.* for ever.
 111. 5, ever mindful of his *c.*
 Isa. 28. 18, your *c.* with death disannulled.
 Mat. 26. 15; Lu. 22. 5, they *c.* with him.
 Acts 3. 25, children of the *c.*
 Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth the *c.*
 Eph. 2. 12, strangers from *c.* of promise.
 Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better *c.*
 12. 24, mediator of the new *c.*
 13. 20, blood of the everlasting *c.*
See Gen. 9. 15; Ex. 34. 28; Job 31. 1; Jer. 50. 5.
- COVER.** Ex. 15. 5, depths *c.* them, sank as stone.
 33. 32, I will *c.* them.
 1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man *c.* with a mantle.
 Esth. 7. 8, they *c.* Haman's face.
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, blessed whose sin is *c.*
 73. 6, violence *c.* them as a garment.
 91. 4, he shall *c.* thee with his feathers.
 Ps. 104. 6, thou *c.* it with the deep.
 Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence *c.* mouth of the wicked.
 12, love *c.* all sins.
 12. 16, a prudent man *c.* shame.
 17. 9, he that *c.* transgression seeketh love.
 28. 13, he that *c.* sins shall not prosper.
 Isa. 26. 21, earth no more *c.* her slain.
 Mat. 8. 24, ship *c.* with waves.
 10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, there is nothing *c.*
 1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head *c.*
 6, if women be not *c.*
 7, a man ought not to *c.* his head.
 1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall *c.* multitude of sins.
See Gen. 7. 19; Ex. 8. 6; 21. 33; Lev. 16. 13.
- COVERING.** Job 22. 14, thick clouds are a *c.* to him.
 24. 7, naked have no *c.* in the cold.
 26. 6, destruction hath no *c.*
 31. 19, if I have seen any poor without *c.*
 Isa. 28. 20, *c.* narrower than he can wrap.
See Gen. 8. 13; Lev. 13. 45; 2 Sam. 17. 19.
- COVERT.** Ps. 61. 4; Isa. 4. 6; 16. 4; 32. 2.
- COVET.** Prov. 21. 26, he *c.* greedily all the day.
 Hab. 2. 9, *c.* an evil covetousness.
 Acts 20. 33, I have *c.* no man's silver.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, *c.* earnestly the best gifts.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, while some *c.* after, they err.
See Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 7; 13. 9.
- COVETOUS.** Prov. 28. 16, he that hateth *c.* shall prolong.
 Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth after *c.*
 Mk. 7. 22, out of heart procredeeth *c.*
 Rom. 1. 29, filled with all *c.*
 1 Cor. 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5, nor *c.* inherit kingdom.
 Eph. 5. 3, but *c.*, let it not be named.
 2 Tim. 3. 2, men shall be *c.*
 Heb. 13. 5, conversation without *c.*

- 2 Pet. 2. 3, through *c.* make merchandise.
14, exercised with *c.* practices.
See Ps. 10. 3; 119. 36; 1 Cor. 5. 10.
COW. Lev. 22. 28; Job 21. 10; Isa. 11. 7.
CRACKLING. Eccl. 7. 6.
CRAFT. Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19, taketh wise in their *c.*
Lu. 20. 23, he perceived their *c.*
Acts 19. 25, by this *c.* we have our wealth.
27, our *c.* is in danger.
2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in *c.*
12. 16, being *c.* I caught you.
Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cunning *c.*
See Dan. 8. 25; Acts 18. 3; Rev. 18. 22.
CRAG. Job 39. 28.
CRANE. Isa. 38. 14; Jer. 8. 7.
CRASHING. Zeph. 1. 10.
CRAVE. Prov. 16. 26; Mk. 15. 43.
CREATE. Isa. 40. 26, who hath *c.* these things?
43. 7, *c.* him for my glory.
65. 17, I *c.* new heavens and new earth.
Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath *c.* a new thing.
Amos 4. 13, he that *c.* wind.
Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God *c.* us?
1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man *c.* for woman.
Eph. 2. 10, *c.* in Christ Jesus.
4. 24, after God is *c.* in righteousness.
Col. 1. 16, by him were all things *c.*
1 Tim. 4. 3, which God *c.* to be received.
See Gen. 1. 1; 6. 7; Deut. 4. 32; Ps. 51. 10.
CREATION. Mk. 10. 6; 13. 19; Rom. 1. 20; 8. 22; 2 Pet. 3. 4.
CREATOR. Eccl. 12. 1; Isa. 40. 28; Rom. 1. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 19.
CREATURE. Mk. 16. 15; Col. 1. 23, preach to every *c.*
Rom. 8. 19, expectation of the *c.*
2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, new *c.*
Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every *c.*
1 Tim. 4. 4, every *c.* of God is good.
See Gen. 1. 20; 2. 19; Isa. 13. 21; Ezek. 1. 20; Eph. 2. 10; 4. 24.
CREATURES. Ezek. 1. 5, came the likeness of four living *c.*
CREDITOR. Deut. 15. 2; 2 Kings 4. 1; Isa. 50. 1; Mat. 18. 23; Lu. 7. 41.
CREEK. Acts 27. 39.
CREEP. Ps. 104. 20, beasts of the forest *c.* forth.
25, in sea are *c.* things.
Ezek. 8. 10, form of *c.* things portrayed.
Acts 10. 12; 11. 6, Peter saw *c.* things.
2 Tim. 3. 6, they *c.* into houses.
Jude 4, certain men *c.* in unawares.
See Gen. 1. 25; 7. 8; Lev. 11. 41; Deut. 4. 18.
CREW. Mat. 26. 74; Mk. 14. 68; Lu. 22. 60.
CRIB. Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Isa. 1. 3.
CRIMSON. 2 Chron. 2. 7; Isa. 1. 18; Jer. 4. 30.
CRIPPLE. Acts 14. 8.
CROOKED. Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, *c.* cannot be made straight.
Isa. 40. 4; 42. 16; Lu. 3. 5, *c.* shall be made straight.
45. 2, make the *c.* places straight.
59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, *c.* paths.
Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a *c.* nation.
See Lev. 21. 20; Deut. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.
CROPS. Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22.
CROSS. Mat. 16. 24; Mk. 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 9. 23, take up *c.*
27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, compelled to bear *c.*
40; Mk. 15. 30, come down from *c.*
John 19. 25, there stood by *c.*
1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 18, *c.* of Christ.
18, preaching of the *c.*
Gal. 5. 11, offence of the *c.*
6. 14, glory save in the *c.*
Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the *c.*
Phil. 2. 8, the death of the *c.*
Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of the *c.*
2. 14, nailing it to his *c.*
Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the *c.*
See Obad. 14; Mat. 10. 38; John 19. 17, 19.
CROUCH. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.
CROWN. Job 19. 9, taken the *c.* from my head.
Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, *c.* with glory and honour.
65. 11, thou *c.* the year.
103. 4, *c.* thee with lovingkindness.
Prov. 4. 9, a *c.* of glory shall she deliver.
12. 4, virtuous woman is a *c.*
14. 18, prudent *c.* with knowledge.
16. 31, hoary head a *c.* of glory.
17. 6, children's children are the *c.* of old men.
Isa. 28. 1, woe to the *c.* of pride.
Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2, a *c.* of thorns.
1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corruptible *c.*
Phil. 4. 1, my joy and *c.*
1 Thess. 2. 19, a *c.* of rejoicing.
2 Tim. 2. 5, not *c.* except he strive.
4. 8, a *c.* of righteousness.
Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, *c.* of life.
1 Pet. 5. 4, a *c.* of glory.
Rev. 3. 11, hold fast, that no man take thy *c.*
4. 10, cast *c.* before throne.
19. 12, on head were many *c.*
See Ex. 25. 25; 29. 6; Job 31. 36.
CRUCIFY. Mat. 27. 22, all said, let him be *c.*
Mk. 15. 13; Lu. 23. 21; John 19. 6, 15, *c.* him.
Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye have *c.*
Rom. 6. 6, old man is *c.* with him.
1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul *c.* for you.
2. 2, save Jesus Christ and him *c.*
2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was *c.* through weakness.
Gal. 2. 20, I am *c.* with Christ.
3. 1, Christ set forth *c.*
5. 24, have *c.* the flesh.
6. 14, the world is *c.* unto me.
Heb. 6. 6, *c.* to themselves afresh.
See Mat. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 31; Mk. 15. 20.
CRUEL. Ps. 25. 19, with *c.* hatred.
27. 12, breathe out *c.*
74. 20, full of the habitations of *c.*
Prov. 5. 9, give thy years to the *c.*
11. 17, *c.* troubleth his own flesh.
12. 10, tender mercies of the wicked are *c.*
27. 4, wrath is *c.*
Cant. 8. 6, jealousy is *c.*
Heb. 11. 36, trials of *c.* mockings.
See Gen. 49. 7; Ex. 6. 9; Deut. 32. 33.
CRUMBS. Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28; Lu. 16. 21.
CRUSE. 1 Sam. 26. 11; 1 Kings 14. 3; 17. 12; 19. 6.
CRUSH. Job 5. 4, children are *c.* in the gate.
39. 15, forgetteth that the foot may *c.* them.
See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25; Deut. 28. 33.
CRY (*n.*). 1 Sam. 5. 12, *c.* of the city went up to heaven.
Job 34. 28, he heareth the *c.* of the afflicted.
Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not *c.* of the humble.
34. 15, ears are open to their *c.*
Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at the *c.* of the poor.
Mat. 25. 6, at midnight there was a *c.* made.
See Gen. 18. 20; Ex. 2. 23; Num. 16. 34.
CRY (*v.*). Ex. 14. 15, wherefore *c.* thou unto me?
Lev. 13. 45, cover his lip, and *c.* unclean.
Job 29. 12, I delivered poor that *c.*
Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which *c.*
Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom *c.*
Isa. 58. 1, *c.* aloud, spare not.
Mat. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor *c.*
20. 31; Mk. 10. 48; Lu. 18. 39, they *c.* the more.
Lu. 18. 7, elect who *c.* day and night.
John 7. 37, Jesus *c.*, if any man thirst.
Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some *c.* one thing and some another.
See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kings 8. 3.
CRYING. Prov. 19. 18; Isa. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 4.
CRYSTAL. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 11; 22. 1.
CUBIT. Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25.
CUCUMBERS. Num. 11. 5; Isa. 1. 8.

CUMBER. Deut. 1. 12; Lu. 10. 40; 13. 7.

CUNNING. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand forget her *c.*
Jer. 9. 17, send for *c.* women.

Eph. 4. 14, carried about by *c.* craftiness.

2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow *c.* devised fables.

See Gen. 25. 27; Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16;
Dan. 1. 4.

CUP. Ps. 116. 13, take *c.* of salvation.

Mat. 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, *c.* of cold water.

20. 22; Mk. 10. 39, drink of my *c.*

23. 25, make clean outside of *c.*

26. 27; Mk. 14. 23; Lu. 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25,
took *c.*

39; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 22. 42, let this *c.* pass.

Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this *c.* is new testa-
ment.

John 18. 11, *c.* which my father hath given.

1 Cor. 10. 16, *c.* of blessing we bless.

11. 26, as often as ye drink this *c.*

27, drink this *c.* unworthily.

See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.

CURDLED. Job 10. 10.

CURE. Lu. 7. 21, in that hour he *c.* many.

9. 1, power to *c.* diseases.

13. 32, I do *c.* to-day.

See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Mat. 17. 16.

CURIOUS. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 15; Acts 19. 19.

CURRENT. Gen. 23. 16.

CURSE (*n.*). Deut. 11. 26, I set before you bless-
ing and *c.*

23. 5, turned *c.* into blessing.

Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a *c.*

Gal. 3. 10, are under the *c.*

Rev. 22. 3, no more *c.*

See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18.

CURSE (*v.*). Lev. 19. 14, not *c.* the deaf.

Num. 23. 8, how shall I *c.* whom God hath not.

Judg. 5. 23, *c.* ye Meroz, *c.* ye bitterly.

Job 2. 9, *c.* God, and die.

Ps. 62. 4, they bless, but *c.* inwardly.

Mal. 2. 2, I will *c.* your blessings.

Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them
that *c.* you.

26. 74; Mk. 14. 71, he began to *c.*

Mk. 11. 21, fig tree thou *c.*

John 7. 49, knoweth not the law are *c.*

Gal. 3. 10, *c.* is every one that continueth not.

Jas. 3. 9, therewith *c.* we men.

See Gen. 8. 21; 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.

CURTAIN. Ex. 26. 36, the length of one *c.*

CUSTOM. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27,
receipt of *c.*

Mat. 17. 25, of whom do kings take *c.*

Lu. 4. 16, as his *c.* was, went into synagogue.

John 18. 39, ye have a *c.*

Acts 16. 21, teach *c.* which are not lawful.

Rom. 13. 7, *c.* to whom *c.*

1 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such *c.*

See Gen. 31. 35; Judg. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3.

CUTTING. Ex. 31. 5; 35. 33; Isa. 38. 10; Mk.
5. 5.

CYMBAL. 1 Cor. 13. 1.

CYMBALS. 2 Sam. 6. 5, on cornets and on *c.*

1 Chron. 15. 16, harps and *c.*

16. 5, Asaph made a noise with *c.*

Ps. 150. 5, praise him upon the loud *c.*

D

DAGGER. Judg. 3. 16, 21, 22.

DAILY. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart *d.*

68. 19, *d.* loadeth us.

Prov. 8. 30, I was *d.* his delight.

Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, *d.* sacrifice taken
away.

Mat. 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, our *d.* bread.

Lu. 9. 23, take up cross *d.*

Acts 2. 47, added to church *d.*

6. 1, the *d.* ministraton.

16. 5, churches increased *d.*

17. 11, searched the scriptures *d.*

1 Cor. 15. 31, I die *d.*

Jas. 2. 15, destitute of *d.* food.

See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5.

DAINTY. Ps. 141. 4, let me not eat of their *d.*

Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his *d.*

See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.

DALE. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18.

DAM. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27; Deut. 22. 6.

DAMAGE. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh *d.*

Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much *d.*

2 Cor. 7. 9, receive *d.* by us in nothing.

See Ezra 4. 22; Esth. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.

DAMNABLE. 2 Pet. 2. 1.

DAMNATION. Mat. 23. 33, can ye escape the
d. of hell.

Mk. 3. 29, in danger of eternal *d.*

John 5. 29, the resurrection of *d.*

Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves *d.*

1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh *d.*

2 Pet. 2. 3, their *d.* slumbereth not.

See Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47; Rom.
3. 8.

DAMNED. Mk. 16. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 2 Thess.
2. 12.

DAMSEL. Ps. 68. 25, among them were the *d.*
playing.

Mat. 14. 11; Mk. 6. 28, given to the *d.*

26. 69; John 18. 17, *d.* came to Peter.

Mk. 5. 39, the *d.* is not dead.

Acts 12. 13, a *d.* came to hearken.

16. 16, *d.* possessed with a spirit.

See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Judg. 5. 30; Ruth 2. 5.

DANCE. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the calf, and *d.*

1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and *d.*

2 Sam. 6. 14, David *d.* before the Lord.

Job 21. 11, their children *d.*

Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into *d.*

149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the *d.*

Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *d.*

Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, piped, and ye have not *d.*

14. 6; Mk. 6. 22, daughter of Herodias *d.*

See Judg. 21. 23; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15.

DANDLED. Isa. 66. 12.

DANGER. Mat. 5. 21; Mk. 3. 29; Acts 19. 27; 27. 9.

DARE. Rom. 5. 7, some would even *d.* to die.

See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 2 Cor.
10. 12.

DARK. Job 12. 25, they grope in the *d.*

22. 13, can he judge through *d.* cloud?

24. 16, in the *d.* they dig.

38. 2, that *d.* counsel by words.

Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, *d.* sayings.

69. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be *d.*

88. 12, wonders be known in the *d.*

Eccl. 12. 2, stars be not *d.*

3, look out of windows be *d.*

Zech. 14. 6, shall not be clear nor *d.*

Mat. 24. 29; Mk. 13. 24, sun be *d.*

Lu. 23. 45, sun *d.* and veil rent.

John 20. 1, early, when it was yet *d.*

Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was *d.*

Eph. 4. 18, understanding *d.*

See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel
2. 10.

DARKNESS. Deut. 5. 22, spake out of thick *d.*

28. 29, grope as the blind in *d.*

1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent in *d.*

2 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, *d.* under his feet.

29; Ps. 18. 28, Lord will enlighten my *d.*

1 Kings 8. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 1, dwell in thick *d.*

Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, *d.* and shadow of death.

10. 22, land where the light is as *d.*

30. 26, waited for light there came *d.*

Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh in *d.*

97. 2, clouds and *d.* are round about him.

112. 4, to upright ariseth light in *d.*

139. 12, *d.* and light alike to thee.

Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in *d.*

Eccl. 2. 13, as far as light excelleth *d.*

14, fool walketh in *d.*

Isa. 58. 10, thy *d.* as noon day.

Isa. 60. 2, *d.* cover the earth, gross *d.*

Joel 2. 2, day of clouds and thick *d.*
 Mat. 6. 23; Lu. 11. 34, body full of *d.*
 8. 12; 22. 13; 25. 30, outer *d.*
 10. 27; Lu. 12. 3, what I tell in *d.* speak.
 Lu. 1. 79; Rom. 2. 19, light to them that sit in *d.*
 22. 53; Col. 1. 13, the power of *d.*
 23. 44, *d.* over all the earth.
 John 1. 5, *d.* comprehended it not.
 3. 19, loved *d.* rather than light.
 12. 35, walk while ye have light, lest *d.*
 Acts 26. 18, turn from *d.* to light.
 Rom. 13. 12; Eph. 5. 11, works of *d.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, hidden things of *d.*
 2 Cor. 4. 6, light to shine out of *d.*
 6. 14, what communion hath light with *d.*?
 Eph. 6. 12, rulers of the *d.* of this world.
 1 Thess. 5. 5, not of the night nor of *d.*
 Heb. 12. 18, to blackness and *d.*
 1 Pet. 2. 9, out of *d.* into marvellous light.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into chains of *d.*
 1 John 1. 5, in him is no *d.* at all.
 6, and walk in *d.*, we lie.
 2. 8, the *d.* is past.
 9, hateth his brother, is in *d.*
 11, *d.* hath blinded his eyes.
 Rev. 16. 10, kingdom full of *d.*
 See Gen. 1. 2; 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 20. 21.
DARLING. Ps. 22. 20; 35. 17.
DART. Job 41. 26; Prov. 7. 23; Eph. 6. 16.
DASH. Ps. 2. 9; Isa. 13. 16; Hos. 13. 16, *d.* in pieces.
 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, *d.* thy foot.
 137. 9, that *d.* thy little ones.
 See Ex. 15. 6; 2 Kings 8. 12; Jer. 13. 14.
DAUB. Ex. 2. 3; Ezek. 13. 10; 22. 28.
DAUGHTER. Gen. 24. 23, 47; Judg. 11. 34,
 whose *d.* art thou?
 27. 46, weary of life because of *d.* of Heth.
 Deut. 28. 53, eat flesh of sons and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 20, lest *d.* of Philistines rejoice.
 12. 3, lamb was unto him as a *d.*
 Ps. 45. 9, kings' *d.* among honourable women.
 144. 12, our *d.* as corner-stones.
 Prov. 30. 15, horseleech hath two *d.*
 31. 29, many *d.* have done virtuously.
 Eccl. 12. 4, the *d.* of music.
 Isa. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48, spoiling
 of the *d.*
 Jer. 6. 14, healed hurt of *d.* of my people.
 8. 21, for hurt of *d.* am I hurt.
 9. 1, weep for slain of *d.* of my people.
 Mic. 7. 6; Mat. 10. 35; Lu. 12. 53, *d.* riseth
 against mother.
 Mat. 15. 28, her *d.* was made whole.
 Lu. 8. 42, one only *d.*, about twelve years of age.
 13. 16, this woman *d.* of Abraham.
 Heb. 11. 24, refused to be son of Pharaoh's *d.*
 See Gen. 6. 1; Ex. 1. 16; 21. 7; Num. 27. 8.
DAWN. Ps. 119. 147, I prevented the *d.* of the
 morning.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till the day *d.*
 See Josh. 6. 15; Judg. 19. 26; Job 3. 9; 7. 4.
DAY. Gen. 41. 9, I do remember my faults this *d.*
 Deut. 4. 32, ask of the *d.* that are past.
 1 Sam. 25. 8, come in a good *d.*
 2 Kings 7. 9, this *d.* is a *d.* of good tidings.
 1 Chron. 23. 1, 28; 2 Chron. 24. 15, full of *d.*
 29. 15; Job 8. 9, our *d.* as a shadow.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they make an end in a *d.*
 Job 7. 1, *d.* like the *d.* of an hireling.
 14. 6, till he accomplish his *d.*
 19. 25, stand at latter *d.* upon the earth.
 21. 30, reserved to *d.* of destruction.
 32. 7, I said, *d.* should speak.
 Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5, this *d.* have I
 begotten thee.
 19. 2, *d.* unto *d.* uttereth speech.
 84. 10, a *d.* in thy courts.
 Prov. 3. 2, 16, length of *d.*
 4. 18, more and more to perfect *d.*
 27. 1, what a *d.* may bring forth.
 Eccl. 7. 1, *d.* of death better than *d.* of birth.

12. 1, while the evil *d.* come not.
 Isa. 2. 12; 13. 6, 9; Joel 1. 15; 2. 1; Zeph. 1. 7;
 Zech. 14. 1, *d.* of the Lord.
 10. 3, in the *d.* of visitation.
 27. 3, the Lord will keep it night and *d.*
 58. 5, acceptable *d.* to the Lord.
 Isa. 65. 20, an infant of *d.*
 Joel 2. 11, 31; Zeph. 1. 14; Mal. 4. 5; Acts 2. 20,
 great *d.* of the Lord.
 Zech. 4. 10, despised *d.* of small things.
 Mal. 3. 2, who may abide *d.* of his coming.
 Mat. 7. 22, many will say in that *d.*
 24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *d.* knoweth no man.
 50; Lu. 12. 46, in a *d.* looked not for.
 25. 13, ye know not the *d.* nor the hour.
 Lu. 21. 34, that *d.* come unawares.
 23. 43, to-*d.* shalt thou be with me.
 John 6. 39, raise it again at last *d.*
 8. 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my *d.*
 9. 4, I must work while it is *d.*
 Acts 17. 31, he hath appointed a *d.*
 Rom. 2. 5, wrath against *d.* of wrath.
 14. 5, esteemeth every *d.* alike.
 2 Cor. 6. 2, the *d.* of salvation.
 Phil. 1. 6, perform it until *d.* of Christ.
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, *d.* cometh as a thief.
 5, children of the *d.*
 Heb. 13. 8, Jesus Christ same to-*d.* and for ever.
 2 Pet. 3. 8, one *d.* as a thousand years.
 See Gen. 1. 5; 27. 2; Job 1. 4; Ps. 77. 5; 118. 24;
 John 11. 24; 12. 48; 1 Cor. 3. 13; Rev. 6. 17;
 16. 14; 20. 10.
DAYS (last). Isa. 2. 2, it shall come to pass in the
 last *d.*
 See Mic. 4. 1; Acts 2. 17; 2 Tim. 3. 1; Heb. 1. 2;
 Jas. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
DAYSMAN. Job 9. 33.
DAYS-PRING. Job 38. 12, *d.* to know his place.
 Lu. 1. 78, *d.* from on high hath visited us.
DAYSTAR. 2 Pet. 1. 19, *d.* arise in your hearts.
DEAD. Lev. 19. 28, cuttings for the *d.*
 Ruth 1. 8, as ye have dealt with *d.*
 1 Sam. 24. 14; 2 Sam. 9. 8; 16. 9, *d.* dog.
 Ps. 31. 12, forgotten as a *d.* man.
 115. 17, *d.* praise not the Lord.
 Prov. 9. 18, knoweth not that the *d.* are there.
 Eccl. 4. 2, the *d.* which are already *d.*
 9. 4, living dog better than *d.* lion.
 5, *d.* know not any thing.
 10. 1, *d.* flies cause ointment.
 Isa. 26. 19, thy *d.* men shall live.
 Jer. 22. 10, weep not for the *d.*
 Mat. 8. 22, let the *d.* bury thy *d.*
 9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not *d.*, but sleepeth.
 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, deaf hear, *d.* raised.
 22. 32, not God of the *d.*
 23. 27, full of *d.* men's bones.
 Mk. 9. 10, rising from *d.* should mean.
 Lu. 15. 24, 32; Rev. 1. 18, *d.* and is alive again.
 16. 31, though one rose from the *d.*
 John 5. 25, *d.* shall hear.
 6. 49, did eat manna, and are *d.*
 11. 25, though *d.*, yet shall he live.
 44, he that was *d.* came forth.
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1, judge of quick and *d.*
 26. 23, first that should rise from *d.*
 Rom. 6. 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 24, *d.* to sin.
 7. 4; Gal. 2. 19, *d.* to the law.
 14. 9, Lord both of *d.* and living.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, if the *d.* rise not.
 35, how are the *d.* raised.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God who raiseth *d.*
 5. 14, then were all *d.*
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *d.* in trespasses and sins.
 5. 14, arise from the *d.*
 Col. 1. 18, firstborn from the *d.*
 2. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 11, *d.* with Christ.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, *d.* in Christ shall rise first.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, *d.* while she liveth.
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from *d.* works.
 11. 4, being *d.*, yet speaketh.

13. 20, brought again from the *d.*
 Jas. 2. 17, 20, 26, faith *d.*
 1 Pet. 4. 6, preached to them that are *d.*
 Jude 12, twice *d.*
 Rev. 1. 5, first-begotten of the *d.*
 3. 1, a name that thou livest, and art *d.*
 14. 13, blessed are the *d.*
 20. 5, rest of *d.* lived not again.
 12, the *d.* small and great.
 13, sea gave up *d.*
 See Gen. 23. 3; Ex. 12. 30; Mk. 9. 26; Rev. 1. 18.
DEADLY. Mk. 16. 18, drink any *d.* thing.
 Jas. 3. 8, tongue full of *d.* poison.
 See 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24.
DEAF. Ps. 58. 4, like *d.* adder that stoppeth.
 Isa. 29. 18, shall the *d.* hear the words.
 Mat. 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, the *d.* hear.
 Mk. 7. 37, he maketh the *d.* to hear.
 9. 25, thou *d.* spirit, come out.
 See Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Isa. 42. 18; 43. 8.
DEAL (a measure). Ex. 29. 40, with the one
 lamb, a tenth *d.* of flour.
 Lev. 14. 10, three tenth *d.* of fine flour for a
 meat offering.
DEAL. Lev. 19. 11, nor *d.* falsely.
 Job 42. 8, *d.* with you after folly.
 Ps. 75. 4, *d.* not foolishly.
 Prov. 12. 22, they that *d.* truly his delight.
 Isa. 21. 2; 24. 16, treacherous dealer *d.* treacher-
 ously.
 26. 10, in land of uprightness *d.* unjustly.
 Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one *d.* falsely.
 Hos. 5. 7, have *d.* treacherously against the Lord.
 Zech. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he *d.*
 Mk. 7. 36; 10. 48, the more a great *d.*
 Lu. 2. 48, why hast thou thus *d.* with us?
 Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath *d.*
 See Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 10; Deut. 7. 5; 2 Chron.
 2. 3.
DEALING. 1 Sam. 2. 23; Ps. 7. 16; John 4. 9.
DEAR. Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim my *d.* son.
 Acts 20. 24, neither count I my life *d.*
 Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19;
 Phil. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 11, *d.* beloved.
 Eph. 5. 1, followers of God as *d.* children.
 Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his *d.* Son.
 1 Thess. 2. 8, because ye were *d.* unto us.
 See Jer. 12. 7; Lu. 7. 2; Philem. 1.
DEARTH. 2 Chron. 6. 28, if there be a *d.* in the
 land.
 Neh. 5. 3, buy corn because of *d.*
 Acts 11. 28, Agabus signified a great *d.*
 See Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kings 4. 38; Jer. 14. 1; Acts
 7. 11.
DEATH. Num. 16. 29, if these men die com-
 mon *d.*
 23. 10, let me die *d.* of righteous.
 Judg. 5. 18, jeopardied lives to the *d.*
 16. 16, soul was vexed to *d.*
 30, which he slew at his *d.* were more.
 Ruth 1. 17, if ought but *d.* part thee and me.
 1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of *d.* past
 20. 3, but a step between me and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 23, in *d.* not divided.
 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 8, waves of *d.* compassed.
 Job 3. 21, long for *d.*, but it cometh not.
 7. 15, my soul chooseth *d.*
 30. 23, thou wilt bring me to *d.*
 Ps. 6. 5, in *d.* no remembrance.
 13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*
 23. 4, valley of shadow of *d.*
 48. 14, our guide even unto *d.*
 68. 20, the issues from *d.*
 89. 48, what man shall not see *d.*
 102. 20, loose those appointed to *d.*
 107. 10, in darkness and shadow of *d.*
 116. 15, precious is *d.* of his saints.
 Prov. 7. 27, to chambers of *d.*
 8. 36, that hate me love *d.*
 14. 32, righteous hath hope in his *d.*
 24. 11, deliver them drawn to *d.*

Cant. 8. 6, love is strong as *d.*
 Isa. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of *d.*
 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up *d.* in victory.
 38. 18, for *d.* cannot celebrate thee.
 Jer. 8. 3, *d.* chosen rather than life.
 9. 21, *d.* come up to our windows.
 Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure in *d.*
 Hos. 13. 14, O *d.* I will be thy plagues.
 Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him die *d.*
 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, not taste of *d.*
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is sorrowful to *d.*
 Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47, lieth at point of *d.*
 Lu. 2. 26, should not see *d.* before.
 22. 33, will go to prison and *d.*
 John 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from *d.* to life.
 8. 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see *d.*
 11. 4, sickness not unto *d.*
 12. 33; 18. 32; 21. 19, signifying what *d.*
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed pains of *d.*
 Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy of *d.*
 5. 10; Col. 1. 22, reconciled by the *d.*
 12. *d.* by sin and so *d.* passed on all.
 14. 17, *d.* reigned from Adam to Moses.
 6. 5, planted in likeness of his *d.*
 21, end of those things is *d.*
 23, wages of sin is *d.*
 8. 2, law of sin and *d.*
 1 Cor. 3. 22, life or *d.* all are yours.
 11. 26, show the Lord's *d.* till he come.
 15. 21, by man came *d.*
 55. 56, O *d.* where is thy sting?
 2 Cor. 1. 9, sentence of *d.* in ourselves.
 2. 16, savour of *d.* unto *d.*
 4. 12, *d.* worketh in us.
 11. 23, in *d.* oft.
 Phil. 2. 8, *d.*, even *d.* of the cross.
 Heb. 2. 9, taste *d.* for every man.
 15, through fear of *d.* were.
 Jas. 1. 15, sin bringeth forth *d.*
 1 John 5. 16, a sin unto *d.*
 Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of *d.*
 2. 10, be faithful unto *d.*
 11; 6. 14, second *d.*
 6. 8, his name that sat on him was *d.*
 9. 6, seek *d.* and *d.* shall flee.
 20. 6, *d.* and hell delivered up.
 21. 4, no more *d.*
 See Prov. 14. 12; 16. 25; John 18. 31; Jas. 5. 20.
DEBASE. Isa. 57. 9.
DEBATE. Prov. 25. 9; Isa. 58. 4; Rom. 1. 29;
 2 Cor. 12. 20.
DEBT. 2 Kings 4. 7, go, pay thy *d.* and live.
 Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of every *d.*
 Prov. 22. 26, be not sureties for *d.*
 Mat. 18. 27, forgave him the *d.*
 See 1 Sam. 22. 2; Mat. 6. 12; Rom. 4. 4.
DEBTOR. Mat. 6. 12, as we forgive our *d.*
 Lu. 7. 41, creditor which had two *d.*
 Rom. 1. 14, I am *d.* to the Greeks.
 8. 12, we are *d.*, not to the flesh.
 15. 27, their *d.* they are.
 Gal. 5. 3, *d.* to do the whole law.
 See Ezek. 18. 7; Mat. 18. 21; 23. 16; Lu. 16. 5.
DECAY. Lev. 25. 35; Neh. 4. 10; Heb. 8. 13.
DECEASE. Isa. 26. 14; Mat. 22. 25; Lu. 9. 31;
 2 Pet. 1. 15.
DECEIT. Ps. 10. 7, mouth full of *d.* and fraud.
 36. 3, words are iniquity and *d.*
 55. 23, *d.* men shall not live half their days.
 Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked are *d.*
 20. 17, bread of *d.* is sweet.
 27. 6, kisses of an enemy are *d.*
 31. 30, favour is *d.* and beauty vain.
 Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the *d.* of their heart.
 17. 9, heart is *d.* above all things.
 48. 10, that doeth work of the Lord *d.*
 Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with *d.*
 Amos 8. 5, falsifying balances by *d.*
 Zeph. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with *d.*
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the *d.* of riches.
 Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceed *d.*

Rom. 3. 13, they have used *d.*
 2 Cor. 4. 2, handling word of God *d.*
 11. 13, false apostles, *d.* workers.
 Eph. 4. 22, according to *d.* lusts.
 Col. 2. 8, vain *d.*, after tradition.
 See Ps. 50. 19; Prov. 12. 20; Jer. 5. 27; Mic. 6. 11.
DECEIVE. Deut. 11. 16, take heed that your heart be not *d.*
 2 Kings 19. 10; Isa. 37. 10, let not thy God *d.* thee.
 Job 12. 16, the *d.* and the *d.* are his.
 Jer. 20. 7, thou hast *d.* me and I was *d.*
 37. 9, *d.* not yourselves.
 Obad. 3, pride of heart hath *d.* thee.
 Mat. 24. 24, if possible *d.* the very elect.
 27. 63, remember that that *d.* said.
 John 7. 12, nay, but he *d.* the people.
 47, are ye also *d.*?
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 7, be not *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as *d.*, and yet true.
 Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to *d.*
 5. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 3; 1 John 3. 7, let no man *d.* you.
 1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not *d.*
 2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, *d.* and being *d.*
 1 John 1. 8, no sin, we *d.* ourselves.
 2 John 7, many *d.* entered into world.
 See Gen. 31. 7; Isa. 44. 20; Ezek. 14. 9; Rev. 12. 9; 19. 20.
DECENTLY. 1 Cor. 14. 40.
DECISION. Joel 3. 14.
DECK. Job 40. 10, *d.* thyself with majesty.
 Isa. 61. 10, as a bridegroom *d.* himself.
 Jer. 4. 30, though thou *d.* thee with ornaments.
 10. 4, they *d.* it with silver.
 See Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.
DECLARATION. Esth. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Lu. 1. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 19.
DECLARE. 1 Chron. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3, *d.* glory among heathen.
 Job 21. 31, who shall *d.* his way to his face.
 31. 37, I would *d.* number of my steps.
 Ps. 2. 7, I will *d.* decree.
 9. 11, *d.* among the people his doings.
 19. 1, heavens *d.* glory of God.
 30. 9, shall dust *d.* thy truth.
 40. 10, I have *d.* thy faithfulness.
 66. 16, I will *d.* what he hath done.
 75. 9, I will *d.* for ever.
 118. 17, live and *d.* the works of the Lord.
 145. 4, one generation shall *d.* thy mighty acts.
 Isa. 3. 9, they *d.* their sin as Sodom.
 41. 26; 45. 21, who hath *d.* from beginning.
 45. 19, I *d.* things that are right.
 46. 10, *d.* end from the beginning.
 53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall *d.* his generation.
 66. 19, *d.* my glory among Gentiles.
 John 17. 26, have *d.* thy name and will *d.* it.
 Acts 13. 32, we *d.* to you glad tidings.
 17. 23, him *d.* I unto you.
 20. 27, *d.* the counsel of God.
 Rom. 1. 4, *d.* to be Son of God with power.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall *d.* it.
 See Josh. 20. 4; John 1. 18; Heb. 11. 14; 1 John 1. 3.
DECLINE. Deut. 17. 11, thou shalt not *d.* from sentence.
 2 Chron. 34. 2, *d.* neither to right nor left.
 Ps. 102. 11; 109. 23, days like a shadow that *d.*
 119. 51, 157, not *d.* from thy law.
 See Ex. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25.
DECREASE. Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38; John 3. 30.
DECRETE. Job 22. 28, thou shalt *d.* a thing and it shall be.
 28. 26, made a *d.* for the rain.
 Ps. 148. 6, a *d.* which shall not pass.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes *d.* justice.
 29, he gave to the sea his *d.*
 Isa. 10. 1, that *d.* unrighteous *d.*
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the *d.* to keep.
 See Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.
DEDICATE. Deut. 20. 5, lest he die and another *d.* it.

Judg. 17. 3, wholly *d.* silver to the Lord.
 1 Chron. 26. 27, of spoil they did *d.*
 Ezek. 44. 29, every *d.* thing shall be theirs.
 See 1 Kings 7. 51; 8. 63; 15. 15; 1 Chron. 18. 11; Heb. 9. 18.
DEED. Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very *d.*
 2 Sam. 12. 14, by this *d.* hast given occasion.
 Ezra 9. 13, come upon us for our evil *d.*
 Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good *d.*
 Ps. 28. 4; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14; Rom. 2. 6, according to their *d.*
 Lu. 11. 48, ye allow the *d.* of your fathers.
 23. 41, due reward of our *d.*
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in *d.*
 John 3. 19, because their *d.* were evil.
 8. 41, ye do the *d.* of your father.
 Acts 7. 22, Moses, mighty in word and *d.*
 Rom. 3. 20, by *d.* of law, no flesh justified.
 28, justified without *d.* of the law.
 Col. 3. 9, put off old man with his *d.*
 17, whatsoever ye do in word or *d.*
 Jas. 1. 25, shall be blessed in his *d.*
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in *d.*
 See Gen. 44. 15; Lu. 23. 51; Acts 19. 18.
DEEMED. Acts 27. 27.
DEEP. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains of *d.*
 Deut. 33. 13, the *d.* that coucheth beneath.
 Job 38. 30, face of *d.* is frozen.
 41. 31, maketh the *d.* boil like a pot.
 Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a great *d.*
 42. 7, *d.* calleth to *d.*
 Ps. 95. 4, in his hand are the *d.* places.
 107. 24, see his wonders in the *d.*
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women *d.* pit.
 Isa. 63. 13, led them through *d.*
 Mat. 13. 5, no *d.* of earth.
 Lu. 5. 4, launch into *d.*
 6. 48, digged *d.* and laid foundations.
 8. 31, command to go into the *d.*
 John 4. 11, the well is *d.*
 1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth *d.* things of God.
 See Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.
DEER. Deut. 14. 5; 1 Kings 4. 23.
DEFAME. Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
DEFEAT. 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.
DEFENCE. Job 22. 25, the Almighty shall be thy *d.*
 Ps. 17. 10, my *d.* is of God.
 59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my *d.*
 89. 18; 94. 22, Lord is *d.*
 Eccl. 7. 12, wisdom a *d.* money a *d.*
 Isa. 33. 16, place of *d.* munitions of rocks.
 Phil. 1. 7, 17, in *d.* of the Gospel.
 See Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 33; 22. 1.
DEFEND. Ps. 5. 11, shout for joy, because thou *d.* them.
 82. 3, *d.* the poor and fatherless.
 Zech. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall *d.* them.
 Acts 7. 24, *d.* him and avenged the oppressed.
 See Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Isa. 31. 5.
DEFILE. Ex. 31. 14, that *d.* sabbath be put to death.
 Num. 35. 33, blood *d.* the land.
 2 Kings 23. 13, high places did king *d.*
 Neh. 13. 29, they have *d.* the priesthood.
 Ps. 74. 7; 79. 1, *d.* dwelling-place of thy name.
 106. 39, *d.* with their own works.
 Isa. 59. 3, your hands are *d.* with blood.
 Jer. 2. 7; 16. 18, ye *d.* my land.
 Ezek. 4. 13, eat their *d.* bread.
 23. 38, they have *d.* my sanctuary.
 36. 17, they *d.* it by their own ways.
 Dan. 1. 8, would not *d.* himself with meat.
 Mat. 15. 11, 18, 20; Mk. 7. 15, 20, 23, *d.* a man.
 John 18. 28, lest they should be *d.*
 1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man *d.* temple of God.
 8. 7, conscience being weak is *d.*
 1 Tim. 1. 10, law for them that *d.* themselves.
 Tit. 1. 15, to *d.* nothing pure, even conscience *d.*
 Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy dreamers *d.* flesh.
 Rev. 3. 4, few not *d.* their garments.
 See Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; Jas. 3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.

DEFAUD. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I d.?

Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, d. not.

1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer to be d.

8, do wrong and d. your brethren.

2 Cor. 7. 2, we have d. no man.

See Lev. 19. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.

DEGENERATE. Jer. 2. 21.

DEGREE. Ps. 62. 9, men of low d., high d.

1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves good d.

Jas. 1. 9, brother of low d. rejoice.

See 2 Kings 20. 9; 1 Chron. 17. 17; Isa. 38. 8;

Lu. 1. 52.

DELAY. Mat. 24. 48; Lu. 12. 45, my lord d. his coming.

Acts 9. 38, that he would not d. to come.

See Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.

DELECTABLE. Isa. 44. 9.

DELICATE. Rev. 18. 3.

DELICATE. 1 Sam. 15. 32, Agag came to him d.

Prov. 29. 21, he that d. bringeth up servant.

Isa. 47. 1, no more called tender and d.

Lam. 4. 5, that did feed d. are desolate.

Lu. 7. 25, that live d. are in kings' courts.

See Deut. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Mic. 1. 16.

DELICIOUSLY. Rev. 18. 7.

DELIGHT (n.). Deut. 10. 15, Lord had a d. in thy fathers.

1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great d. in offerings.

2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no d. in thee.

Job 22. 26, shalt thou have d. in the Almighty.

Ps. 1. 2, his d. is in law of Lord.

16. 3, to excellent in whom is my d.

119. 24, testimonies my d. and counsel.

77. 92, 174, thy law is my d.

143, thy commandments are my d.

Prov. 8. 30, I was daily his d.

31, my d. were with sons of men.

Prov. 18. 2, fool hath no d. in understanding.

19. 10, d. not seemly for a fool.

Cant. 2. 3, under his shadow with great d.

Isa. 58. 13, call sabbath a d.

See Prov. 11. 1; 12. 22; 15. 8; 16. 13.

DELIGHT (v.). Job 27. 10, will he d. himself in the Almighty?

Ps. 37. 4, d. also in the Lord.

11, meek shall d. in abundance of peace.

51. 16, thou d. not in burnt offering.

94. 19, thy comforts d. my soul.

Isa. 42. 1, elect in whom my soul d.

55. 2, soul d. itself in fatness.

62. 4, the Lord d. in thee.

Mic. 7. 18, he d. in mercy.

Rom. 7. 22, I d. after the inward man.

See Num. 14. 8; Prov. 1. 22; 2. 14; Mal. 3. 1.

DELIGHTSOME. Mal. 3. 12.

DELIVER. Ex. 3. 8; Acts 7. 34, I am come down to d. them.

Num. 35. 25, congregation shall d. slayer.

Deut. 32. 39; Isa. 43. 13, any d. out of my hand.

2 Chron. 32. 13, were gods able to d. their lands.

Job 5. 19, shall d. thee in six troubles.

36. 18, great ransom cannot d.

Ps. 33. 17, nor d. any by great strength.

56. 13, d. my feet from falling.

144. 10, d. David from hurtful sword.

Prov. 24. 11, forbear to d. them.

Ecl. 9. 15, by wisdom d. city.

Isa. 50. 2, have I no power to d.?

Jer. 1. 8, I am with thee to d. thee.

39. 17, I will d. in that day.

Dan. 3. 17, for God is able to d., and will d.

6. 14, king set heart on Daniel to d.

Amos 2. 14, neither shall mighty d.

9. 1, he that escapeth shall not be d.

Mal. 3. 15, they that tempt God are d.

Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, d. us from evil.

11. 27; Lu. 10. 22, all things d. to me of my Father.

26. 15, I will d. him to you.

Acts 2. 23, being d. by the counsel of God.

Rom. 4. 25, was d. for our offences.

7. 6, we are d. from the law.

8. 21, creature shall be d.

2 Cor. 4. 11, d. to death for Jesus' sake.

2 Tim. 4. 18, d. me from every evil work.

Jude 3, faith once d. to saints.

See Rom. 8. 32; 2 Cor. 1. 10; Gal. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 7.

DELIVERANCE. 2 Kings 5. 1, by him had given d. to Syria.

1 Chron. 11. 14, saved by great d.

Ps. 32. 7, compass me with songs of d.

Lu. 4. 18, preach d. to the captives.

Heb. 11. 35, not accepting d.

See Gen. 45. 7; Joel 2. 32; Obad. 17.

DELUSION. Isa. 66. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 11.

DEMAND. Dan. 4. 17; Mat. 2. 4; Lu. 3. 14.

DEMONSTRATION. 1 Cor. 2. 4.

DEN. Job 37. 8, then the beasts go into d.

Isa. 11. 8, put hand on cockatrice d.

Jer. 7. 11, is this house a d. of robbers.

Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17, a d. of thieves.

Heb. 11. 38, in deserts and in d.

See Judg. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 7; Amos 3. 4.

DENOUNCE. Deut. 30. 18.

DENY. Josh. 24. 27, lest ye d. your God.

Prov. 30. 9, lest I be full and d. thee.

Lu. 20. 27, which d. resurrection.

2 Tim. 2. 13, he cannot d. himself.

Tit. 1. 16, in works they d. him.

See 1 Tim. 5. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 2. 12.

DEPART. Gen. 49. 10, sceptre shall not d. from Judah.

2 Sam. 22. 22; Ps. 18. 21, have not d. from my God.

Job 21. 14; 22. 17, they say to God, d.

28. 28, to d. from evil is understanding.

Ps. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 23; Lu. 13. 27, d. ye workers of iniquity.

34. 14; 37. 27, d. from evil, and do good.

105. 38, Egypt was glad when they d.

Prov. 15. 24, he may d. from hell beneath.

22. 6, when old he will not d. from it.

27. 22, yet will not foolishness d.

Mat. 14. 16, they need not d.

25. 41, d. from me, ye cursed.

Lu. 2. 29, lettest thou thy servant d. in peace.

Lu. 4. 13, devil d. for a season.

21. 21, let them in midst d.

John 13. 1, when Jesus knew he should d.

2 Cor. 12. 8, besought that it might d. from me.

Phil. 1. 23, desire to d.

1 Tim. 4. 1, some shall d. from the faith.

2 Tim. 2. 19, nameth Christ d. from iniquity.

See Isa. 54. 10; Mic. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 6; Heb. 3. 12.

DEPOSED. Dan. 5. 20.

DEPRIVED. Gen. 27. 45; Job 39. 17; Isa. 38. 10.

DEPTH. Job 28. 14, d. saith, it is not in me.

Ps. 33. 7, he layeth up d. in storehouses.

77. 16, waters afraid, d. troubled.

106. 9, led through d. as through wilderness.

107. 26, they go down again to d.

Prov. 8. 24, when no d. I was brought forth.

25. 3, heaven for height, earth for d.

Mat. 18. 6, better drowned in d. of sea.

Mk. 4. 5, no d. of earth.

Rom. 11. 33, the d. of the riches.

See Isa. 7. 11; Mic. 7. 19; Rom. 8. 39.

DEPUTED. 2 Sam. 15. 3.

DEPUTY. 1 Kings 22. 47; Acts 13. 7; 18. 12; 19. 38.

DERIDE. Hab. 1. 10; Lu. 16. 14; 23. 35.

DERISION. Job 30. 1, younger than I have me in d.

Ps. 2. 4, the Lord shall have them in d.

44. 13; 79. 4, a d. to them round us.

Jer. 20. 7, 8, in d. daily.

Lam. 3. 14, I was a d. to my people.

See Ps. 119. 51; Ezek. 23. 32; 36. 4; Hos. 7. 16.

DESCEND. Ezek. 26. 20; 31. 16, with them that d. into pit.

Mat. 7. 25; 27, rain d. and floods came.

Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, 33, Spirit d.

15. 32, let Christ now d. from cross.

- Rom. 10. 7, who shall *d.* into the deep?
 Eph. 4. 10, he that *d.* is same that ascended.
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom *d.* not.
 Rev. 21. 10, great city *d.* out of heaven.
 See Gen. 28. 12; Ps. 49. 17; 133. 3; Prov. 30. 4.
DESCENT. Lu. 19. 37; Heb. 7. 3, 6.
DESCRIBE. Josh. 18. 4; Judg. 8. 14; Rom. 4. 6; 10. 5.
DESCRY. Judg. 1. 23.
DESERT. Ps. 78. 40, oft did they grieve him in *d.*
 102. 6, like an owl of the *d.*
 Isa. 35. 1, the *d.* shall rejoice.
 6; 43. 19, streams in the *d.*
 40. 3, in *d.* a highway for our God.
 Jer. 2. 6, led us through land of *d.*
 17. 6, like the heath in the *d.*
 25. 24, people that dwell in *d.* shall drink.
 Mat. 24. 26, say, behold, he is in the *d.*
 Lu. 1. 80, John in *d.* till his showing.
 9. 10, aside privately into *d.* place.
 John 6. 31, did eat manna in *d.*
 See Ex. 5. 3; 19. 2; Isa. 51. 3; Mk. 6. 31.
DESERTS. Ps. 28. 4; Ezek. 7. 27.
DESERVE. Judg. 9. 16; Ezra 9. 13; Job 11. 6.
DESIRE (*n.*). 2 Chron. 15. 15, sought him with their whole *d.*
 Job 34. 36, my *d.* is that Job may be tried.
 Ps. 10. 3; 21. 2; Rom. 10. 1, heart's *d.*
 37. 4, he shall give thee the *d.* of thine heart.
 54. 7; 59. 10; 92. 11; 112. 8, *d.* on enemies.
 92. 11; 112. 10; 140. 8, *d.* of the wicked.
 145. 16, the *d.* of every living thing.
 Prov. 10. 24; 11. 23, the *d.* of righteous.
 13. 12, when *d.* cometh, it is a tree of life.
 19. 22, the *d.* of a man is his kindness.
 21. 25, the *d.* of slothful killeth him.
 Eccl. 12. 5, *d.* shall fail.
 Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25, the *d.* of thine eyes.
 Mic. 7. 3, great man uttereth mischiefous *d.*
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth *d.* as hell.
 Hag. 2. 7, the *d.* of all nations.
 Lu. 22. 15, with *d.* I have *d.* to eat.
 Eph. 2. 3, fulfilling *d.* of flesh and mind.
 Phil. 1. 23, having a *d.* to depart.
 See Gen. 3. 16; Job 14. 15; 31. 16.
DESIRE (*v.*). Deut. 14. 26, bestow for whatsoever thy soul *d.*
 1 Sam. 2. 16, take as much as thy soul *d.*
 12. 13, behold the king whom ye *d.*
 Neh. 1. 11, servants who *d.* to fear thy name.
 Job 13. 3, I *d.* to reason with God.
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be *d.* than gold.
 27. 4, one thing I *d.* of the Lord.
 34. 12, that *d.* life and loveth many days.
 40. 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d.*
 45. 11, king greatly *d.* thy beauty.
 73. 25, none on earth I *d.* beside thee.
 107. 30, to their *d.* haven.
 Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, all thou canst *d.* not to be compared.
 13. 4, soul of sluggard *d.*, and hath not.
 Eccl. 2. 10, what my eyes *d.* I kept not.
 Isa. 53. 2, no beauty that we should *d.*
 Hos. 6. 6, I *d.* mercy and not sacrifice.
 Mic. 7. 1, soul *d.* first-ripe fruit.
 Zeph. 2. 1, gather together, O nation not *d.*
 Mat. 12. 46; Lu. 8. 20, his brethren *d.*
 13. 17, have *d.* to see those things.
 20. 20, *d.* a certain thing of him.
 Mk. 9. 35, if any *d.* to be first.
 10. 35, do for us whatsoever we *d.*
 11. 24, what things ye *d.* when ye pray.
 15. 6; Lu. 23. 25, prisoner whom they *d.*
 Lu. 9. 9, who is this, and he *d.* to see him.
 10. 24, kings have *d.* to see.
 16. 21, *d.* to be fed with crumbs.
 20. 46, scribes *d.* to walk in long robes.
 22. 15, have *d.* to eat this passover.
 31, Satan hath *d.* to have you.
 Acts 3. 14, *d.* a murderer to be granted.
 1 Cor. 14. 1, and *d.* spiritual gifts.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, *d.* to be clothed upon.
 Gal. 4. 9, ye *d.* again to be in bondage.
 21, ye that *d.* to be under the law.
 6. 12, many *d.* to make show in the flesh.
 Eph. 3. 13, I *d.* that ye faint not.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I *d.* a gift; I *d.* fruit.
 1 Tim. 3. 1, he *d.* a good work.
 Heb. 11. 16, they *d.* a better country.
 Jas. 4. 2, ye *d.* to have, and cannot obtain.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, the angels *d.* to look into.
 2. 2, as babes *d.* sincere milk of word.
 1 John 5. 15, we have petitions we *d.*
 See Gen. 3. 6; Job 7. 2; Ps. 51. 6; Lu. 5. 39.
DESIRABLE. Ezek. 23. 6, 12, 23.
DESIROUS. Prov. 23. 3; Lu. 23. 8; John 16. 19; Gal. 5. 26.
DESOLATE. Ps. 25. 16, have mercy, for I am *d.*
 40. 15, let them be *d.* for reward.
 143. 4, my heart within me is *d.*
 Isa. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27, more are children of *d.*
 62. 4, nor shall thy land any more be termed *d.*
 Jer. 2. 12, be ye very *d.*, saith the Lord.
 32. 43; 33. 12, *d.* without man or beast.
 Ezek. 6. 6, your altars may be made *d.*
 Dan. 11. 31; 12. 11, abomination that maketh *d.*
 Mal. 1. 4, return and build the *d.* places.
 Mat. 23. 38; Lu. 13. 35, house left to you *d.*
 Acts 1. 20, let his habitation be *d.*
 1 Tim. 5. 5, widow indeed, and *d.*
 Rev. 18. 19, in one hour is she made *d.*
 See Ps. 34. 22; Jer. 12. 10; Joel 2. 3; Zech. 7. 14.
DESOLATION. 2 Kings 22. 19, they should become a *d.* and a curse.
 Ps. 46. 8, what *d.* he hath made in the earth.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, perpetual *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, when your fear cometh as *d.*
 3. 25, the *d.* of the wicked.
 Isa. 61. 4, raise up former *d.*, the *d.* of many generations.
 Dan. 9. 26, to end of war *d.* are determined.
 Zeph. 1. 15, a day of wrath, wasting, and *d.*
 Mat. 12. 25; Lu. 11. 17, house divided brought to *d.*
 Lu. 21. 20, then know *d.* is nigh.
 See Lev. 26. 31; Josh. 8. 28; Job 30. 14.
DESPAIR. 1 Sam. 27. 1; Eccl. 2. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
DESPERATE. Job 6. 26; Isa. 17. 11; Jer. 17. 9.
DESPISE. Num. 11. 20, ye have *d.* the Lord.
 15. 31; Prov. 13. 13; Isa. 5. 24; 30. 12, *d.* the word.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, that *d.* me shall be lightly esteemed.
 Neh. 4. 4, hear, O God, for we are *d.*
 Esth. 1. 17, so that they *d.* their husbands.
 Job 5. 17; Prov. 3. 11; Heb. 12. 5, *d.* not chastening.
 19. 18, young children *d.* me.
 36. 5, God is mighty and *d.* not any.
 Ps. 51. 17, contrite heart thou wilt not *d.*
 53. 5, put to shame, because God *d.* them.
 Ps. 73. 20, thou shalt *d.* their image.
 102. 17, he will not *d.* their prayer.
 Prov. 1. 7, fools *d.* wisdom.
 30. 5, 12, *d.* reproof.
 6. 30, men do not *d.* a thief.
 15. 5, fool *d.* father's instruction.
 20, foolish man *d.* his mother.
 32, refuseth instruction *d.* own soul.
 19. 16, he that *d.* his ways shall die.
 30. 17, *d.* to obey his mother, ravens shall.
 Eccl. 9. 16, poor man's wisdom is *d.*
 Isa. 33. 15, he that *d.* gain of oppressions.
 49. 7, saith Lord to him whom man *d.*
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee small and *d.*
 Ezek. 20. 13, 16, they *d.* my judgments.
 22. 8, thou hast *d.* holy things.
 Amos 2. 4, they *d.* the law of the Lord.
 Zech. 4. 10, who hath *d.* day of small things.
 Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we *d.* thy name?
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, hold to one, *d.* the other.
 18. 10, *d.* not one of these little ones.

Lu. 10. 16, *d. you, d. me; d. him that sent me.*
 18. 9, righteous, and *d. others.*
 Rom. 2. 4, *d. thou the riches of his goodness.*
 1 Cor. 1. 28, things *d. God* hath chosen.
 4. 10, ye are honourable, but we are *d.*
 11. 22, *d. ye the church of God.*
 16. 11, let no man therefore *d. him.*
 1 Thess. 4. 8, *d. not man, but God.*
 5. 20, *d. not prophesings.*
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man *d. thy youth.*
 6. 2, not *d. because brethren.*
 Tit. 2. 15, let no man *d. thee.*
 Heb. 12. 2, endured cross, *d. the shame.*
 Jas. 2. 6, ye have *d. the poor.*
See Gen. 16. 4; 25. 34; 2 Sam. 6. 16; Rom. 14. 3.
DESPISERS. Acts 13. 41; 2 Tim. 3. 3.
DESPITE. Ezek. 25. 6, 15; 36. 5; Rom. 1. 30;
 Heb. 10. 29.
DESPITEFULLY. Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Acts
 14. 5.
DESTITUTE. Ps. 102. 17, will regard prayer of *d.*
 Prov. 15. 21, folly is joy to him that is *d. of*
 wisdom.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, *d. of the truth.*
 Heb. 11. 37, being *d.*, afflicted, tormented.
See Gen. 24. 27; Ezek. 32. 15; Jas. 2. 15.
DESTROY. Gen. 18. 23, *d. righteous with the*
 wicked.
 Ex. 22. 20, he shall be utterly *d.*
 Deut. 9. 14, let me alone that I may *d. them.*
 1 Sam. 15. 6, depart, lest I *d. you* with them.
 2 Sam. 1. 14, *d. Lord's* anointed.
 Job 2. 3, movedst me to *d. without cause.*
 10. 8, made me, yet thou dost *d. me.*
 19. 10, he hath *d. me* on every side.
 26, though worms *d. this* body.
 Ps. 40. 14; 63. 9, seek my soul to *d. it.*
 145. 20, all the wicked will he *d.*
 Prov. 1. 32, prosperity of fools shall *d. them.*
 13. 23, is *d. for* want of judgment.
 31. 3, that which *d. kings.*
 Eccl. 9. 18, one sinner *d. much* good.
 Isa. 10. 7, it is in his heart to *d.*
 11. 9; 65. 25, *d. in* holy mountain.
 19. 3, I will *d. the* counsel thereof.
 28. 2, as a *d. storm.*
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not spare but *d. them.*
 17. 18, *d. them* with double destruction.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that *d. the* sheep.
 Ezek. 9. 1, with *d. weapon* in his hand.
 22. 27, *d. souls* to get dishonest gain.
 Dan. 8. 24, he shall *d. wonderfully.*
 Hos. 13. 9, thou hast *d. thyself.*
 Mat. 5. 17, not to *d. but* to fulfil.
 10. 28, fear him that is able to *d.*
 12. 14; Mk. 3. 6; 11. 18, they might *d. him.*
 21. 41, he will miserably *d. those.*
 22. 7, and *d. those* murderers.
 27. 20, ask Barabbas and *d. Jesus.*
 Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, art thou come to *d.*
 12. 9; Lu. 20. 16, *d. the* husbandmen.
 14. 58, say, I will *d. this* temple.
 15. 29, thou that *d. the* temple.
 Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to save life or *d.*
 9. 56, is not come to *d. men's* lives.
 17. 27, flood came and *d. them* all.
 John 2. 19, Jesus said, *d. this* temple.
 Rom. 14. 15, *d. not* him with thy meat.
 1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall *d. both* it and them.
 Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he once *d.*
 2. 18, if I build the things which I *d.*
 2 Thess. 2. 8, *d. with* brightness of his coming.
 Heb. 2. 14, *d. him* that had the power.
 Jas. 4. 12, able to save and to *d.*
 1 John 3. 8, *d. the* works of the devil.
See Gen. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 8; Rom. 6. 6; 2 Pet. 2.
 12; Jude 5.
DESTROYER. Ex. 12. 23, not suffer *d. to* come.
 Judg. 16. 24, delivered the *d. of* our country.
 Job 15. 21, in prosperity the *d. shall* come.
 Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the *d.*

Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a *d.*
See Job 33. 22; Isa. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.
DESTRUCTION. 2 Chron. 22. 4, his counsel-
 lers to his *d.*
 26. 16, heart lifted up to *d.*
 Esth. 8. 6, endure to see *d. of* my kindred.
 Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of *d.*
 21. 17, how oft cometh *d.*
 26. 6, *d. hath* no covering.
 31. 3, is not *d. to* the wicked.
 Ps. 9. 6, *d. are* come to a perpetual end.
 35. 8, into that very *d. let* him fall.
 73. 18, thou castedst them down to *d.*
 90. 3, turnest man to *d.*
 91. 6, the *d. that* wasteth at noon day.
 103. 4, redeemeth thy life from *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, your *d. cometh* as a whirlwind.
 10. 14, mouth of foolish near *d.*
 15. *d. of* poor is their poverty.
 14. 28, want of people *d. of* the prince.
 16. 18, pride goeth before *d.*
 17. 19, exalteth gate seeketh *d.*
 18. 7, fool's mouth is his *d.*
 27. 20, hell and *d. never* full.
 31. 8, such as are appointed to *d.*
 Isa. 14. 23, the besom of *d.*
 19. 18, the city of *d.*
 59. 7, wasting and *d. in* their paths.
 60. 18, *d. be* no more heard.
 Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double *d.*
 46. 20, *d. cometh* out of north.
 50. 22, sound of great *d. in* the land.
 Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48; 4. 10, *d. of* the daughter of
 my people.
 Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy *d.*
 Mat. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to *d.*
 Rom. 3. 16, *d. and* misery in their ways.
 9. 22, vessels fitted to *d.*
 Phil. 3. 18, many walk whose end is *d.*
 1 Thess. 5. 3, then sudden *d. cometh.*
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with everlasting *d.*
 1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts drown men in *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves swift *d.*
 3. 16, wrest to their own *d.*
See Job 21. 20; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.
DETAIN. Judg. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam. 21. 7.
DETERMINE. Acts 2. 23.
DETERMINATION. Zeph. 3. 8.
DETERMINE. Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges *d.*
 1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is *d. by* him.
 Job 14. 5, seeing his days are *d.*
 Dan. 11. 36, that that is *d. shall* be done.
 Lu. 22. 22, Son of man goeth as it was *d.*
 Acts 3. 13, Pilate was *d. to* let him go.
 17. 26, hath *d. the* times appointed.
 1 Cor. 2. 2, I *d. not* to know anything.
See 2 Chron. 2. 1; 25. 16; Isa. 19. 17; Dan. 9. 24.
DETEST. Deut. 7. 26.
DETESTABLE. Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 20;
 11. 18; 37. 23.
DEVICE. Esth. 9. 25, *d. return* on his own head.
 Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in the *d.*
 33. 10, maketh *d. of* the people of none effect.
 37. 7, bringeth wicked *d. to* pass.
 Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own *d.*
 12. 2, man of wicked *d. will* he condemn.
 19. 21, many *d. in* a man's heart.
 Eccl. 9. 10, no work nor *d. in* grave.
 Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our own *d.*
 Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast *d.*
 Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's *d.*
 2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his *d.*
See 2 Chron. 2. 14; Esth. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.
DEVILISH. Jas. 3. 15.
DEVILS (sacrifices offered to). Lev. 17. 7, offer
 their sacrifices unto *d.*
See Deut. 32. 17; 2 Chron. 11. 15; Ps. 106. 37;
 1 Cor. 10. 20; Rev. 9. 20.
DEVILS (confess Jesus to be Christ). Mat. 8. 29;
 Mk. 1. 24; 3. 11; 5. 7; Lu. 4. 34, 41; Acts 19. 15.
 Jas. 2. 19, the *d. also* believe and tremble.

DEVISE. Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, *d.* works in gold.

Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that *d.* my hurt.

36. 4, he *d.* mischief on his bed.

41. 7, against me do they *d.* my hurt.

Prov. 3. 29, *d.* not evil against thy neighbour.

6. 14, he *d.* mischief continually.

18, a heart that *d.* wicked imaginations.

14. 22, err that *d.* evil, *d.* good.

16. 9, man's heart *d.* his way.

Isa. 32. 7, *d.* wicked devices to destroy poor.

8, the liberal *d.* liberal things.

2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly *d.* fables.

See 2 Sam. 14. 14; Jer. 51. 12; Lam. 2. 17;

Mic. 2. 1.

DEVOTE. Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14; Ps. 119.

38.

DEVOTIONS. Acts 17. 23.

DEVOUR. Gen. 37. 20, some evil beast hath *d.* him.

41. 7, 24, seven thin *d.* the seven rank.

Ex. 24. 17; Isa. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, *d.* fire.

Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord *d.* them.

Deut. 32. 24, *d.* with burning heat.

2 Sam. 11. 25, sword *d.* one as well as another.

18. 8, wood *d.* more than sword *d.*

22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of his mouth *d.*

Job 18. 13, death shall *d.* his strength.

Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field *d.* it.

Prov. 20. 25, man who *d.* that which is holy.

30. 14, jaw teeth as knives to *d.*

Isa. 1. 7, strangers *d.* it in your presence.

20, if ye rebel, be *d.* with sword.

Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath *d.* prophets.

3. 24, shame *d.* labour of our fathers.

30. 16, that *d.* thee shall be *d.*

Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall *d.* them.

23. 37, pass through fire to *d.* them.

Hos. 8. 14; Amos 1. 14; 2. 2, it shall *d.* palaces.

Joel 2. 3, a fire *d.* before them.

Amos 4. 9, fig trees, palmer-worm *d.* them.

Hab. 1. 13, wicked *d.* man that is more righteous.

Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8, *d.* by fire of jealousy.

Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke *d.* for your sakes.

Mat. 13. 4; Mk. 4. 4; Lu. 8. 5, fowls *d.* them.

23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, *d.* widows' houses.

Lu. 15. 30, thy son hath *d.* thy living.

2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *d.* you.

Gal. 5. 15, ye bite and *d.* one another.

Heb. 10. 27, which shall *d.* adversaries.

1 Pet. 5. 8, seeking whom he may *d.*

See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. 50. 3; 52. 4.

DEVOUT. Lu. 2. 25, Simeon was just and *d.*

Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, *d.* men.

See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; 22. 12.

DEW. Gen. 27. 28, God give thee the *d.* of heaven.

Deut. 32. 2, my speech shall distil as the *d.*

33. 13, for the *d.*, and for the deep.

Judg. 6. 37, if the *d.* be on the fleece only.

2 Sam. 1. 21, let there be no *d.*

17. 12, we will light on him as *d.* falleth.

1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be *d.* nor rain.

Job 38. 28, who hath begotten drops of *d.*

Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down *d.*

Isa. 18. 4, like *d.* in heat of harvest.

Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with *d.* of heaven.

Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early *d.*

Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from *d.*

See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Ps. 110.

3; 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Isa. 26. 19; Hos. 14. 5.

DIADLEM. Job 29. 14; Isa. 28. 5; 62. 3; Ezek. 21. 26.

DIAL. 2 Kings 20. 11, it had gone down in the *d.*

of Ahaz.

Isa. 38. 8, gone down in the sun *d.* of Ahaz.

DIAMOND (in high priest's breastplate). Ex. 28.

18; 39. 11.

See Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 28. 13.

DID. Mat. 13. 58, he *d.* not many mighty works.

John 4. 29, all things that ever I *d.*

9. 26, what *d.* he to thee?

15. 24, works which none other man *d.*

See Gen. 6. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 22.

DIE. Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 14. 44; 22. 16;

1 Kings 2. 37, 42; Jer. 26. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33.

8, 14, surely *d.*

3. 3; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32, lest ye *d.*

27. 4; 45. 28; Prov. 30. 7, before I *d.*

Ex. 21. 12, smiteth a man that he *d.*

Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deut. 14. 21; Ezek. 4. 14, that

d. of itself.

Num. 16. 29, if these *d.* common death.

23. 10, let me *d.* death of righteous.

Deut. 31. 14, days approach that thou must *d.*

Ruth 1. 17, where thou *d.* will I *d.*

2 Sam. 3. 33, *d.* Abner as a fool *d.*?

2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, shalt *d.* and not live.

2 Chron. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man *d.* for own

sin.

Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God and *d.*

3. 11, why *d.* I not from the womb?

12. 2, wisdom shall *d.* with you.

14. 14, if a man *d.*, shall he live again?

21. 23, one *d.* in full strength.

25, another *d.* in bitterness of soul.

29. 18, I shall *d.* in my nest.

Ps. 41. 5, when shall he *d.* and name perish?

49. 10, wise men *d.*, likewise the fool.

17, when he *d.* carry nothing away.

Prov. 5. 23, he shall *d.* without instruction.

10. 21, fools *d.* for want of wisdom.

11. 7, *d.* his expectation perish.

Ecc. 2. 16, how *d.* the wise man?

7. 17, why shouldst thou *d.* before thy time?

9. 5, living know they shall *d.*

Isa. 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, worm shall not *d.*

Jer. 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, why will ye *d.*?

28. 16, this year thou shalt *d.*

34. 5, thou shalt *d.* in peace.

Ezek. 18. 4, 20, soul that sinneth shall *d.*

32, no pleasure in death of him that *d.*

33. 8, wicked man shall *d.* in iniquity.

Amos 6. 9, if ten men in house they shall *d.*

9. 10, sinners of my people shall *d.*

Jon. 4. 3, 8, it is better to *d.* than live.

Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him *d.* the death.

22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, woman *d.*

also.

26. 35; Mk. 14. 31, though I *d.* with thee.

Lu. 7. 2, servant was ready to *d.*

16. 22, beggar *d.*, rich man also *d.*

20. 36, nor can they *d.* any more.

John 4. 49, come down ere my child *d.*

11. 21, 32, my brother had not *d.*

37, that even this man should not have *d.*

50; 18. 14, that one man *d.* for people.

51, that Jesus should *d.* for nation.

12. 24, except a corn of wheat *d.*

19. 7, by our law he ought to *d.*

Acts 9. 37, Dorcas was sick and *d.*

21. 13, ready also to *d.* at Jerusalem.

25. 11, I refuse not to *d.*

Rom. 5. 7, for righteous man will one *d.*

7. 9, sin revived and I *d.*

8. 34, it is Christ that *d.*

14. 7, no man *d.* to himself.

9, Christ both *d.*, rose, and revived.

15; 1 Cor. 8. 11, for whom Christ *d.*

1 Cor. 15. 3, Christ *d.* for our sins.

22, as in Adam all *d.*

31, I *d.* daily.

36, not quickened except it *d.*

2 Cor. 5. 14, if one *d.* for all.

Phil. 1. 21, to *d.* is gain.

1 Thess. 4. 14, we believe that Jesus *d.*

5. 10, who *d.* for us that we should live.

Heb. 7. 8, here men that *d.* receive tithes.

9. 27, appointed unto men once to *d.*

11. 13, these all *d.* in faith.

Rev. 3. 2, things that are ready to *d.*

9. 6, men shall desire to *d.*

14. 13, the dead that *d.* in the Lord.

See Job 14. 10; Ps. 118. 17; Rom. 5. 6; 6. 10.

DIET. Jer. 52. 34.

DIFFER. Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 4. 7; 15. 41; Gal. 4. 1.
 DIFFERENCE. Lev. 10. 10; Ezek. 44. 23, a *d.* between holy and unholy.
 11. 47; 20. 25, *d.* between clean and unclean.
 Ezek. 22. 26, they have put no *d.* between.
 Acts 15. 9, put no *d.* between us.
 Rom. 3. 22; 10. 12, for there is no *d.*
 See Ex. 11. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 5; Jude 22.
 DIG. Ex. 21. 33, *d.* a pit and not cover it.
 Deut. 6. 11; Neh. 9. 25, wells *d.* which thou *d.* not.
 8. 9, out of hills mayest *d.* brass.
 Job 6. 27, ye *d.* a pit for your friend.
 24. 16, in the dark they *d.*
 Ps. 7. 15; 57. 6, *d.* a pit and is fallen.
 Isa. 51. 1, hole of pit whence ye are *d.*
 Mat. 21. 33, and *d.* a winepress.
 25. 18, *d.* in the earth and hid.
 Lu. 13. 8, till I *d.* about it.
 16. 3, I cannot *d.*, to beg I am ashamed.
 See Job 3. 21; Ezek. 8. 8; 12. 5; Lu. 6. 48.
 DIGNITY. Eccl. 10. 6, folly set in great *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 10; Jude 8, speak evil of *d.*
 See Gen. 49. 3; Esth. 6. 3; Hab. 1. 7.
 DILIGENCE. Prov. 4. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 9; Jude 3.
 DILIGENT. Josh. 22. 5, take *d.* heed to commandment.
 Ps. 64. 6, accomplish a *d.* search.
 Lu. 15. 8, seek *d.* till she find it.
 Acts 18. 25, taught *d.* the things of the Lord.
 2 Tim. 1. 17, in Rome sought me *d.*
 Heb. 12. 15, looking *d.* lest any man fail.
 See Deut. 19. 18; Prov. 11. 27; 23. 1; Mat. 2. 7.
 DIM. Deut. 34. 7, eye not *d.* nor force abated.
 Job 17. 7, eye also *d.* by reason of sorrow.
 Lam. 4. 1, gold become *d.*
 See Gen. 27. 1; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 3. 2; Isa. 8. 22.
 DIMINISH. Deut. 4. 2; 12. 32, nor *d.* ought from it.
 Prov. 13. 11, gotten by vanity shall be *d.*
 Rom. 11. 12, *d.* of them be riches of Gentiles.
 See Ex. 5. 8; Lev. 25. 16; Jer. 26. 2; Ezek. 16. 27.
 DINE. Gen. 43. 16; Lu. 11. 37; John 21. 12, 15.
 DINNER. Prov. 15. 17; Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 11. 38; 14. 12.
 DIP. Lev. 4. 6; 9. 9; 17. 14, priest shall *d.* his finger.
 Ruth 2. 14, *d.* morsel in vinegar.
 1 Sam. 14. 27, *d.* rod in honeycomb.
 2 Kings 5. 14, Naaman *d.* in Jordan.
 Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20, *d.* hand in dish.
 John 13. 26, when he had *d.* the sop.
 Rev. 19. 13, a vesture *d.* in blood.
 See Gen. 37. 31; Josh. 3. 15; Lu. 16. 24.
 DIRECT. Job 32. 14, he hath not *d.* his words.
 37. 3, he *d.* it under the whole heaven.
 Ps. 5. 3, in morning will I *d.* my prayer.
 119. 5, O that my ways were *d.* to keep.
 Prov. 3. 6, he shall *d.* thy paths.
 11. 5, righteousness shall *d.* his way.
 16. 9, the Lord *d.* his steps.
 21. 29, as for upright he *d.* his way.
 Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom profitable to *d.*
 Isa. 40. 13, who hath *d.* Spirit of the Lord.
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to *d.* his steps.
 2 Thess. 3. 5, *d.* your hearts into love of God.
 See Gen. 46. 28; Isa. 45. 13; 61. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 11.
 DIRECTION. Num. 21. 18.
 DIRECTLY. Num. 19. 4; Ezek. 42. 12.
 DIRT. Judg. 3. 22; Ps. 18. 42; Isa. 57. 20.
 DISALLOWED. Num. 30. 5, 8, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.
 DISANNUL. Isa. 14. 27, Lord purposed, who shall *d.* it?
 28. 18, your covenant with death shall be *d.*
 Gal. 3. 15, 17, covenant no man *d.*
 See Job 40. 8; Heb. 7. 18.
 DISAPPOINT. Job 5. 12; Ps. 17. 13; Prov. 15. 22.
 DISCERN. 2 Sam. 19. 35, can I *d.* between good and evil?
 1 Kings 3. 9, that I may *d.* between good and bad.

1 King's 11, understanding to *d.* judgment.
 Ezra 3. 13, could not *d.* noise of joy.
 Job. 4. 16, could not *d.* form thereof.
 6. 30, cannot my taste *d.* perverse things?
 Prov. 7. 7, I *d.* among the youths.
 Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's heart *d.* time.
 Jon. 4. 11, cannot *d.* between right and left.
 Mal. 3. 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked.
 Mat. 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, *d.* face of sky.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, they are spiritually *d.*
 11. 29, not *d.* the Lord's body.
 12. 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits.
 Heb. 4. 12, the word is a *d.* of the thoughts.
 5. 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil.
 See Gen. 27. 23; 31. 32; 38. 25; 2 Sam. 14. 17.
 DISCHARGE. 1 Kings 5. 9; Eccl. 8. 8.
 DISCIPLE. Isa. 8. 16, seal law among my *d.*
 Mat. 10. 1; Lu. 6. 13, called his twelve *d.*
 24; Lu. 6. 40, *d.* not above his master.
 42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.*
 12. 2, thy *d.* do that which is not lawful.
 15. 2, why do *d.* transgress tradition.
 17. 16, brought to thy *d.*, and they could not cure.
 19. 13; Mk. 10. 13, the *d.* rebuked them.
 20. 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.
 22. 16, Pharisees sent thy *d.*
 26. 18; Mk. 14. 14; Lu. 22. 11, keep passover with *d.*
 35, likewise also said the *d.*
 56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled.
 28. 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.
 13, say ye, his *d.* came by night.
 Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33, why do *d.* of John fast?
 4. 34, he expounded all things to *d.*
 7. 2, *d.* eat with unwashen hands.
 5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition?
 Lu. 5. 30, Pharisees murmured against *d.*
 6. 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*
 11. 1, as John taught his *d.*
 14. 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*
 19. 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.
 39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*
 John 2. 11, his *d.* believed on him.
 4. 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.*
 6. 22, his *d.* were gone away alone.
 66, many of his *d.* went back.
 7. 3, that thy *d.* may see works.
 8. 31; 13. 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.
 9. 27, will ye also be his *d.*?
 28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*
 13. 5, began to wash *d.* feet.
 15. 8, so shall ye be my *d.*
 18. 15, 16, that *d.* was known.
 17. 25, art not thou one of his *d.*?
 19. 26; 20. 2; 21. 7, 20, *d.* whom Jesus loved.
 38, a *d.* of Jesus, but secretly for fear.
 20. 18, told *d.* she had seen the Lord.
 21. 23, that that *d.* should not die.
 24, this is the *d.* which testifieth.
 Acts 9. 1, slaughter against *d.*
 26, essayed to join himself to *d.*
 11. 26, *d.* called Christians first.
 20. 7, *d.* came together to break bread.
 30, to draw away *d.* after them.
 21. 16, an old *d.* with whom we should lodge.
 See Mat. 11. 1; John 3. 25; 18. 1, 2; 20. 26.
 DISCIPLINE. Job 36. 10.
 DISCLOSE. Isa. 26. 21.
 DISCOMFITED. Judg. 4. 15, Lord *d.* Sisera.
 8. 12, Gideon *d.* all the host.
 2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and *d.* them.
 Isa. 31. 8, his young men shall be *d.*
 See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Josh. 10. 10.
 DISCOMFITURE. 1 Sam. 14. 20.
 DISCONTENTED. 1 Sam. 22. 2.
 DISCONTINUE. Jer. 17. 4.
 DISCORD. Prov. 6. 14, 19.
 DISCOURAGE. Num. 32. 7, wherefore *d.* the heart of the children of Israel.

- Deut. 1. 21, fear not, nor be *d.*
 28, our brethren have *d.* our heart.
 Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they be *d.*
 See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Isa. 42. 4.
- DISCOVER.** 1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will *d.* ourselves to them.
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15, foundations of the world *d.*
 Job 12. 22, he *d.* deep things.
 41. 13, who can *d.* face of his garment?
 Prov. 25. 9, *d.* not a secret to another.
 Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions are *d.*
 See Ps. 29. 9; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13; Acts 21. 3.
- DISCREET.** Gen. 41. 33, 39; Mk. 12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.
- DISCRETION.** Ps. 112. 5; Prov. 11. 22; Isa. 28. 26; Jer. 10. 12.
- DISDAINED.** 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1.
- DISEASE.** Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 15, none of these *d.* on you.
 Deut. 28. 60, bring on thee all *d.* of Egypt.
 2 Kings 1. 2; 8. 8, 9, recover of *d.*
 2 Chron. 16. 12, in *d.* sought not the Lord.
 Job 30. 18, by force of my *d.*
 Ps. 103. 3, who healeth all thy *d.*
 Eccl. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil *d.*
 Ezek. 34. 4, *d.* have ye not strengthened.
 21, have pushed *d.* with your horns.
 See Mat. 4. 23; 14. 35; Lu. 9. 1; Acts 28. 9.
- DISFIGURE.** Mat. 6. 16.
- DISGRACE.** Jer. 14. 21.
- DISGUISE.** 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kings 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30; 2 Chron. 18. 29; 35. 22; Job 24. 15.
- DISH.** Judg. 5. 25; 2 Kings 21. 13; Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20.
- DISHONESTY.** 2 Cor. 4. 2.
- DISHONOUR.** Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame and *d.*
 Prov. 6. 33, a wound and *d.* shall he get.
 Mic. 7. 6, son *d.* father.
 John 8. 49, I honour my Father, ye *d.* me.
 Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to *d.*
 1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and *d.*
 2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to *d.*
 See Ezra 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.
- DISINHERIT.** Num. 14. 12.
- DISMAYED.** Deut. 31. 8; Josh. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25; 1 Chron. 22. 13; 28. 20; 2 Chron. 20. 15, 17; 32. 7; Isa. 41. 10; Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 43; 30. 10; 46. 27; Ezek. 2. 6; 3. 9, fear not nor be *d.*
 Jer. 17. 18, let them be *d.*, let not me be *d.*
 See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9.
- DISMISSED.** 2 Chron. 23. 8; Acts 15. 30; 19. 41.
- DISOBEDIENCE.** Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 2; 5. 6; Heb. 2. 2.
- DISOBEDIENT.** Lu. 1. 17, turn *d.* to wisdom of just.
 Acts 26. 19, not *d.* to heavenly vision.
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, *d.* to parents.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and *d.*
 Tit. 3. 3, we ourselves were sometimes *d.*
 1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be *d.*
 3. 20, spirits, which sometime were *d.*
 See 1 Kings 13. 26; Neh. 9. 26; Rom. 10. 21.
- DISORDERLY.** 1 Thess. 5. 14; 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11.
- DISPENSATION.** 1 Cor. 9. 17, a *d.* of the gospel is committed me.
 Eph. 1. 10, in the *d.* of the fulness of times.
 3. 2, the *d.* of the grace of God.
 Col. 1. 25, according to the *d.* of God.
- DISPERSE.** Prov. 15. 7, lips of wise *d.* knowledge.
 See Ps. 112. 9; Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 12. 15; 20. 23.
- DISPERSED.** Esth. 3. 8, and *d.* among the people.
 Isa. 11. 12, the *d.* of Judah.
 John 7. 35, go unto the *d.* among the Gentiles.
- DISPERSED** (prophecies concerning). Jer. 25. 24; Ezek. 36. 19; Zeph. 3. 10.
- DISPLAYED.** Ps. 60. 4.
- DISPLEASE.** Num. 11. 1, it *d.* the Lord.
 22. 34, if it *d.* thee, I will get me back.
- 2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had done *d.* the Lord.
 1 Kings 1. 6, father had not *d.* him at any time.
 Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been *d.*
 Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it *d.* him.
 Isa. 59. 15, it *d.* him there was no judgment.
 Jon. 4. 1, it *d.* Jonah exceedingly.
 Mat. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were *d.*
 Mk. 10. 14, Jesus was much *d.*
 41, much *d.* with James and John.
 See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zech. 1. 2.
- DISPLEASURE.** Deut. 9. 19; Judg. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1; 38. 1.
- DISPOSE.** Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.
- DISPOSITION.** Acts 7. 53.
- DISPOSSESS.** Num. 33. 53; Deut. 7. 17; Judg. 11. 23.
- DISPUTATION.** Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1.
- DISPUTE.** Job 23. 7, the righteous might *d.* with him.
 Mk. 9. 33, what was it ye *d.* of by the way?
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *d.* of this world?
 Phil. 2. 14, do all things without *d.*
 1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse *d.*
 See Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Jude 9.
- DISQUIET.** 1 Sam. 28. 15, why *d.* to bring me up?
 Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou *d.* within me?
 See Ps. 38. 8; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34.
- DISSEMBLE.** Josh. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer. 42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.
- DISSESSION.** Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10.
- DISSIMULATION.** Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13.
- DISSOLVE.** Isa. 34. 4, host of heaven shall be *d.*
 Dan. 5. 16, thou canst *d.* doubts.
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle *d.*
 2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be *d.*
 12, heavens being on fire shall be *d.*
 See Job 30. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Isa. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5. 12; Nah. 2. 6.
- DISTAFF.** Prov. 31. 19.
- DISTIL.** Deut. 32. 2; Job 36. 28.
- DISTINCTION.** 1 Cor. 14. 7.
- DISTINCTLY.** Neh. 8. 8.
- DISTRACT.** Ps. 88. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35.
- DISTRESS.** Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this *d.* come upon us.
 Judg. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in *d.*?
 1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in *d.* came to David.
 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in *d.* I called.
 1 Kings 1. 29, redeemed my soul out of all *d.*
 2 Chron. 28. 22, in *d.* Ahaz trespassed more.
 Neh. 2. 17, ye see the *d.* we are in.
 Ps. 25. 17; 107. 6, 13, 19, 28, out of *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, mock when *d.* cometh.
 Isa. 25. 4, a strength to needy in *d.*
 Obad. 12, 14; Zeph. 1. 15, day of *d.*
 Lu. 21. 23, shall be great *d.* in the land.
 25, on earth *d.* of nations.
 Rom. 8. 35, shall *d.* separate us?
 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in *d.*
 12. 10, take pleasure in *d.*
 See Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 9. 37; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 7.
- DISTRIBUTE.** Neh. 13. 13, office was to *d.* to brethren.
 Job 21. 17, God *d.* sorrows in his anger.
 Lu. 18. 22, sell and *d.* to poor.
 John 6. 11, given thanks, he *d.*
 Rom. 12. 13, *d.* to necessity of saints.
 1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath *d.* to every man.
 2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal *d.*
 See Josh. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 18.
- DITCH.** Ps. 7. 15, fallen into *d.* he made.
 Mat. 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both fall into *d.*
 See 2 Kings 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. 23. 27; Isa. 22. 11.
- DIVERS.** Deut. 22. 9, sow vineyard with *d.* kinds.
 11, garment of *d.* sorts.

Deut. 25. 13, not have in bag *d.* weights.
 14. *d.* measures, great and small.
 Prov. 20. 10, 23, *d.* weights and measures
 abomination.
 Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 34; Lu. 4. 40, *d.* diseases.
 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, in *d.* places.
 Mk. 8. 3, for *d.* of them came from far.
 1 Cor. 12. 10, to another *d.* kinds of tongues.
 2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 3, led away with *d.* lusts.
 Jas. 1. 2, joy in *d.* temptations.
 See Eccl. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 9. 10; 13. 9.
DIVERSE. Esth. 3. 8, laws *d.* from all people.
 1 Cor. 12. 6, *d.* of operations, but same God.
 See Esth. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 28.
DIVIDE. Lev. 11. 4, 5, 6, 7, 26; Deut. 14. 7, not
 eat these of them that *d.* the hoof.
 Josh. 19. 49, an end of *d.* the land.
 1 Kings 3. 25, *d.* living child in two.
 Job 27. 17, innocent shall *d.* silver.
 Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Isa. 9. 3; 53. 12, *d.* spoil.
 Amos 7. 17, thy land shall be *d.* by line.
 Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, kingdom or
 house *d.*
 26; Mk. 3. 26; Lu. 11. 18, *d.* against himself.
 Lu. 12. 13, that he *d.* the inheritance with me.
 14, who made me a *d.*?
 52, five in one house *d.*
 53, father *d.* against son.
 15. 12, he *d.* unto them his living.
 Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude *d.*
 1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ *d.*?
 12. 11, *d.* to every man severally as he will.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly *d.* word of truth.
 Heb. 4. 12, piercing to *d.* asunder.
 See Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Mat. 25. 32; Lu. 22. 17.
DIVINATION. Num. 23. 23, neither is any *d.*
 against Israel.
 Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit of *d.*
 See Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.
DIVINE (*q.*). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I
 can *d.*?
 1 Sam. 28. 8, *d.* unto me by the familiar spirit.
 Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that *d.* lies.
 21. 29, they *d.* lies unto thee.
 Mic. 3. 11, prophets *d.* for money.
 See Gen. 44. 5; Ezek. 22. 28; Mic. 3. 6.
DIVINE (*adv.*). Prov. 16. 10; Heb. 9. 1; 2 Pet. 1.
 3. 4.
DIVINER. 1 Sam. 6. 2; Isa. 44. 25; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.
DIVISION. Ex. 8. 23, will put a *d.* between my
 people.
 Judg. 5. 15, for *d.* of Reuben great thoughts of
 heart.
 Lu. 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather *d.*
 John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, *d.* because of him.
 Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause *d.*
 See 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18.
DO. Ruth 3. 5, all thou sayest I will *d.*
 Eccl. 3. 12, for a man to *d.* good.
 Isa. 46. 11, I will also *d.* it.
 Hos. 6. 4, what shall I *d.* unto thee?
 Mat. 7. 12, men should *d.* to you, *d.* ye even so.
 23. 3, they say, and *d.* not.
 Lu. 10. 28, this *d.*, and thou shalt live.
 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this *d.* in remembrance.
 John 15. 5, without me ye can *d.* nothing.
 Rom. 7. 15, what I would, that *d.* I not.
 2 Cor. 11. 12, what I *d.*, that I will *d.*
 Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot *d.* the things ye would.
 Phil. 4. 13, I can *d.* all things through Christ.
 Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to *d.*
 Jas. 1. 23, a hearer, not a *d.* of the word.
 See John 6. 38; 10. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
DOCTOR. Acts 5. 34, Gamaliel, a *d.* of the law.
 Lu. 2. 46, sitting in the midst of the *d.*
 5. 17, *d.* of the law sitting by.
DOCTRINE. Prov. 4. 2, I give you good *d.*
 Isa. 28. 9, made to understand *d.*
 Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a *d.* of vanities.
 Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, teaching for *d.* command-
 ments of men.

16. 12, the *d.* of the Pharisees.
 Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new *d.* is this?
 John 7. 17, do his will shall know of the *d.*
 Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' *d.*
 5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your *d.*
 Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of *d.*
 16. 17, contrary to the *d.*
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *d.*
 Eph. 4. 14, every wind of *d.*
 1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound *d.*
 4. 6, nourished in words of good *d.*
 13, give attendance to *d.*
 16, take heed to thyself and *d.*
 2 Tim. 3. 10, hast fully known my *d.*
 16, scripture profitable for *d.*
 4. 2, exhort with all longsuffering and *d.*
 Tit. 1. 9, by sound *d.* to exhort and convince.
 2. 1, things which become sound *d.*
 7, in *d.* showing uncorruptness.
 10, adorn the *d.* of God our Saviour.
 Heb. 6. 1, principles of the *d.*
 2, the *d.* of baptisms.
 13. 9, not carried about with strange *d.*
 2 John 9, abideth in *d.* of Christ.
 See Deut. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; John 7. 16; 1 Tim.
 5. 17.
DOG. Ex. 11. 7, against Israel not a *d.* move.
 Deut. 23. 18, not bring price of *d.* into house.
 Judg. 7. 5, that lappeth as *d.* lappeth.
 1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a *d.*?
 2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead *d.* as I am.
 2 Kings 8. 13, what, is thy servant a *d.*?
 Job 30. 1, disdained to set with *d.*
 Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the *d.*
 59. 6, they make noise like a *d.*
 Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a *d.* returneth.
 17, like one that taketh a *d.* by ears.
 Eccl. 9. 4, living *d.* better than dead lion.
 Isa. 56. 10, they are all dumb *d.*
 66. 3, as if he cut off a *d.* neck.
 Mat. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to *d.*
 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, the *d.* eat of crumbs.
 Phil. 3. 2, beware of *d.*
 Rev. 22. 15, without are *d.*
 See Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kings 14. 11; 21. 23; 22. 28.
DOING. Ex. 15. 11, fearful in praises, *d.* wonders.
 Judg. 2. 19, ceased not from their own *d.*
 1 Sam. 25. 3, churlish and evil in his *d.*
 1 Chron. 22. 16, arise, and be *d.*
 Neh. 6. 3, I am *d.* a great work.
 Ps. 9. 11; Isa. 12. 4, declare his *d.*
 66. 5, terrible in *d.* toward children of men.
 77. 12, I will talk of thy *d.*
 118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, the Lord's *d.*
 Mic. 2. 7, are these his *d.*?
 Mat. 24. 46; Lu. 12. 43, shall find so *d.*
 Acts 10. 38, went about *d.* good.
 Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well *d.*
 2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the *d.* of it.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, weary in well *d.*
 Eph. 6. 6, *d.* will of God from heart.
 1 Pet. 2. 15, with well *d.* put to silence.
 3. 17, suffer for well *d.*
 4. 19, commit souls in well *d.*
 See Lev. 18. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Isa. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.
DOLEFUL. Isa. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.
DOMINION. Gen. 27. 40, when thou shalt
 have *d.*
 37. 8, shalt thou have *d.* over us?
 Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have *d.*
 Job 25. 2, *d.* and fear are with him.
 38. 33, canst thou set the *d.* thereof?
 Ps. 8. 6, *d.* over works of thy hands.
 19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have *d.* over me.
 72. 8; Zech. 9. 10, *d.* from sea to sea.
 Isa. 26. 13, other lords have had *d.* over us.
 Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, *d.* is an everlasting *d.*
 Mat. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercise *d.*
 Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more *d.*
 14, sin shall not have *d.*
 7. 1, law hath *d.* over a man.

2 Cor. 1. 24, not *d.* over your faith.
 Eph. 1. 21, above all *d.*
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones or *d.*
 See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 25; Rev. 1. 6.
DOOR. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the *d.*
 Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on *d.* posts.
 33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent *d.*
 Judg. 16. 3, Samson took *d.* of the gate.
 Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's *d.*
 32, I opened my *d.* to the travellers.
 38. 17, the *d.* of the shadow of death.
 41. 14, who can open *d.* of his face?
 Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting *d.*
 78. 23, opened the *d.* of heaven.
 84. 10, rather be *d.*-keeper.
 141. 3, keep the *d.* of my lips.
 Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh *d.* of her house.
 8. 3, wisdom crieth at *d.*
 26. 14, as *d.* turneth on hinges.
 Eccl. 12. 4, *d.* shall be shut in the streets.
 Isa. 6. 4, posts of the *d.* moved.
 26. 20, enter, and shut thy *d.* about thee.
 Hos. 2. 15, for a *d.* of hope.
 Mal. 1. 10, who would shut the *d.* for nought?
 Mat. 6. 6, when thou hast shut thy *d.*
 24. 33; Mk. 13. 29, near, even at the *d.*
 25. 10, and the *d.* was shut.
 27. 60; 28. 2; Mk. 15. 46, *d.* of sepulchre.
 Mk. 1. 33, city gathered at the *d.*
 2. 2, not so much as about the *d.*
 Lu. 13. 25, master hath shut to the *d.*
 John 10. 1, 2, entereth not by *d.*
 7. 9, I am the *d.*
 18. 16, Peter stood at the *d.* without.
 17, damsel that kept the *d.*
 20. 19, 26, when *d.* were shut, Jesus came.
 Acts 5. 9, feet at the *d.* to carry thee out.
 14. 27, opened the *d.* of faith.
 1 Cor. 16. 9, great *d.* and effectual.
 2 Cor. 2. 12, *d.* opened to me of the Lord.
 Col. 4. 3, open a *d.* of utterance.
 Jas. 5. 9, judge standeth before the *d.*
 Rev. 3. 8, set before thee an open *d.*
 20, I stand at *d.* and knock.
 4. 1, behold, a *d.* opened in heaven.
 See Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 11. 20; Isa. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19; 16. 26.
NOTE. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4.
DOUBLE. Gen. 43. 12, 15, take *d.* money in hand.
 Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore *d.*
 Deut. 15. 18, worth a *d.* hired servant.
 2 Kings 2. 9, a *d.* portion of thy spirit.
 1 Chron. 12. 33; Ps. 12. 2, a *d.* heart.
 Isa. 40. 2, received *d.* for all her sins.
 Jer. 16. 18, recompense their sin *d.*
 1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not *d.* tongued.
 5. 17, worthy of *d.* honour.
 Jas. 1. 8, a *d.* minded man unstable.
 4. 8, purify your hearts, ye *d.* minded.
 See Gen. 41. 32; Isa. 61. 7; Ezek. 21. 14; Rev. 18. 6.
DOUBT. Deut. 28. 66, thy life shall hang in *d.*
 Job 12. 2, no *d.* ye are the people.
 Ps. 126. 6, shall *d.* come again, rejoicing.
 Dan. 5. 12, 16, dissolving of *d.*
 Mat. 14. 31, wherefore didst thou *d.*?
 21. 21, if ye have faith, and *d.* not.
 Mk. 11. 23, shall not *d.* in his heart.
 Lu. 11. 20, no *d.* kingdom of God is come.
 John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us *d.*?
 Acts 5. 24, they *d.* whereunto this would grow.
 28. 4, no *d.* this man is a murderer.
 Rom. 14. 23, he that *d.* is damned if he eat.
 Gal. 4. 20, I stand in *d.* of you.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and *d.*
 1 John 2. 19, would no *d.* have continued.
 See Lu. 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8.
DOUGH. Num. 15. 20, a cake of the first of your *d.*
 Neh. 10. 37, the firstfruits of our *d.*
 Ezek. 44. 30, give unto the priest the first of your *d.*
DOVE. Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings like a *d.*

Isa. 59. 11, mourn sore like *d.*
 60. 8, flee as *d.* to their windows.
 Mat. 10. 16, be harmless as *d.*
 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; John 2. 14, them that sold *d.*
 See Jer. 48. 28; Hos. 7. 11; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10.
DOWN. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought till sun be *d.*
 2 Kings 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, again take root *d.*
 Ps. 59. 15, let them wander up and *d.*
 109. 23, I am tossed up and *d.*
 Eccl. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth *d.*
 Zech. 10. 12, walk up and *d.* in his name.
 See Josh. 8. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14.
DOWRY. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. 22. 17; 1 Sam. 18. 25.
DRAG. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.
DRAGON. Deut. 32. 33, their wine is the poison of *d.*
 Neh. 2. 13, before the *d.* well.
 Job 30. 29, I am a brother to *d.*
 Ps. 91. 13, the *d.* shalt thou trample.
 148. 7, praise the Lord, ye *d.*
 Isa. 43. 20, the *d.* and owls shall honour me.
 Jer. 9. 11, will make Jerusalem a den of *d.*
 Rev. 20. 2, the *d.*, that old serpent.
 See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11; 16. 13.
DRANK. 1 Sam. 30. 12, nor *d.* water three days and nights.
 2 Sam. 12. 3, and *d.* of his own cup.
 1 Kings 17. 6, and he *d.* of the brook.
 Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the wine he *d.*
 5. 4, they *d.* wine, and praised the gods.
 Mk. 14. 23, and they all *d.* of it.
 Lu. 17. 27, 28, they *d.*, they married.
 John 4. 12, than our father, who *d.* thereof.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, for they *d.* of that spiritual Rock.
 See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11.
DRAUGHT. Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7. 19; Lu. 5. 4, 9; 21. 6, 11.
DRAVE. Ex. 14. 25; Josh. 24. 12; Judg. 6. 9.
DRAW. Job 40. 23, trusteth he can *d.* up Jordan,
 41. 1, canst thou *d.* out leviathan?
 Ps. 28. 3, *d.* me not away with wicked.
 37. 14, wicked have *d.* out sword.
 55. 21, yet were they *d.* swords.
 88. 3, my life *d.* nigh unto the grave.
 Eccl. 12. 1, nor years *d.* nigh.
 Cant. 1. 4, *d.* me, we will run after thee.
 Isa. 5. 18, *d.* iniquity with cords.
 12. 3, *d.* water from wells of salvation,
 Jer. 31. 3, with lovingkindness have I *d.* thee.
 Mat. 15. 8, people *d.* nigh me with their mouth.
 Lu. 21. 8, the time *d.* near.
 28, your redemption *d.* nigh.
 John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to *d.* with.
 15, thirst not, neither come hither to *d.*
 John 6. 44, except the Father *d.* him.
 12. 32, if lifted up, will *d.* all men.
 Heb. 10. 22, *d.* near with true heart.
 38. 39, if any *d.* back.
 Jas. 4. 8, *d.* nigh to God, he will *d.*
 See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; Jas. 2. 6.
DRAWER. Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21.
DREAD. Gen. 28. 17, how *d.* is this place!
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put *d.* of thee.
 Isa. 8. 13, let him be your *d.*
 Mal. 4. 5, the great and *d.* day.
 See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4.
DREAM. Job 20. 8, shall fly away as a *d.*
 33. 15, 16, in a *d.* he openeth the ears.
 Ps. 73. 20, as a *d.* when one awaketh.
 126. 1, we were like them that *d.*
 Eccl. 5. 3, a *d.* cometh through much business.
 Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a *d.*
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men *d.* *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy *d.* defile the flesh.
 See Job 7. 14; Isa. 29. 8; Jer. 27. 9.
DREGS. Ps. 75. 8; Isa. 51. 17.
DRESS. Gen. 2. 15, put man in garden to *d.* it.
 Deut. 28. 39, plant vineyards and *d.* them.
 2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and *d.* it.
 See Ex. 30. 7; Lu. 13. 7; Heb. 6. 7.

DREW. Gen. 47. 29, time *d.* nigh that Israel must die.

Ex. 2. 10, because I *d.* him out of the water.
Josh. 8. 26, Joshua *d.* not his hand back.
1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, man *d.* a bow.
2 Kings 9. 24, Jehu *d.* bow with full strength.
Hos. 11. 4, *d.* them with cords of a man.
Zeph. 3. 2, she *d.* not near to her God.
Mat. 21. 34, when time of fruit *d.* near.
Lu. 24. 15, Jesus himself *d.* near.
Acts 5. 37, and *d.* away much people.
See Esth. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts 7. 17.

DRINK (*n.*). Lev. 10. 9, do not drink strong *d.* when ye go.

Num. 6. 3, separate himself from strong *d.*
Deut. 14. 26, bestow money for strong *d.*
29. 6, strong *d.* these forty years.
Prov. 20. 1, strong *d.* is raging.
31. 4, not for princes to drink strong *d.*
6, give strong *d.* to him that is ready to perish.
Isa. 24. 9, strong *d.* shall be bitter.
28. 7, erred through strong *d.*
Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong *d.*
Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbour *d.*
Hag. 1. 6, ye are not filled with *d.*
Mat. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me *d.*
John 4. 9, a few, askest *d.* of me.
6. 55, my blood is *d.* indeed.
Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him *d.*
14. 17, the kingdom of God is not meat and *d.*
1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual *d.*
Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in *d.*
See Gen. 21. 19; Isa. 5. 11, 22; 32. 6; 43. 20; Lu. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 23.

DRINK (*v.*). Ex. 15. 24, what shall we *d.*?
17. 1, no water for people to *d.*

2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chron. 11. 18, David would not *d.*
Ps. 36. 8, *d.* of the river of thy pleasures.
60. 3, *d.* the wine of astonishment.
80. 5, gavest them tears to *d.*
110. 7, he shall *d.* of the brook in the way.
Prov. 5. 15, *d.* waters of thine own cistern.
31. 5, lest they *d.*, and forget the law.
7, let him *d.*, and forget his poverty.
Eccl. 9. 7, *d.* wine with merry heart.
Cant. 5. 1, *d.*, yea, *d.* abundantly.
Isa. 5. 22, mighty to *d.* wine.
65. 13, my servants shall *d.*, but ye.
Jer. 35. 2, give Rechabites wine to *d.*
6, we will *d.* no wine.
14, to this day they *d.* none.
Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt *d.* water by measure.
Amos 2. 8, *d.* the wine of the condemned.
Zech. 9. 15, they shall *d.*, and make a noise.
Mat. 10. 42, whoso shall give to *d.*
20. 22; Mk. 10. 38, are ye able to *d.*?
26. 27, saying, *d.* ye all of it.
29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, when I *d.* it new.
42, may not pass except I *d.*
Mk. 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to *d.*
16. 18, if they *d.* any deadly thing.
John 4. 10, give me to *d.*
7. 37, let him come to me, and *d.*
18. 11, cup given me, shall I not *d.* it?
Rom. 14. 21, not good to *d.* wine.
1 Cor. 10. 4, did all *d.* same spiritual drink.
11. 25, as oft as ye *d.* it.
12. 13, made to *d.* into one Spirit.
See Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 7. 33; 10. 7.

DRIVE. Gen. 4. 14, thou hast *d.* me out.
Ex. 23. 28, horns shall *d.* out Hivite.
Deut. 4. 19, lest thou be *d.* to worship them.
Job 24. 3, they *d.* away ass of the fatherless.
30. 5, they were *d.* forth from among men.
Prov. 14. 32, wicked *d.* away in his wickedness.
22. 15, rod shall *d.* it away.
25. 23, north wind *d.* away rain.
Jer. 46. 15, stood not, because Lord did *d.* them.
Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall *d.* thee from men.
Hos. 13. 3, as chaff *d.* with whirlwind.
Lu. 8. 29, he was *d.* of the devil.

Jas. 1. 6, wave *d.* with the wind.

See 2 Kings 9. 20; Jer. 8. 3; Ezek. 31. 11.

DROMEDARIES. 1 Kings 4. 28, straw for the horses and *d.*

Esth. 8. 10, and young *d.*
Isa. 60. 6, the *d.* of Midian and Ephah.

Jer. 2. 23, thou art a swift *d.* traversing her ways.
DROP (*n.*). Job 36. 27, maketh small the *d.* of water.

Isa. 40. 15, as the *d.* of a bucket.
See Job 38. 28; Cant. 5. 2; Lu. 22. 44.

DROP (*v.*). Deut. 32. 2, doctrine shall *d.* as the rain.
Job 29. 22, my speech *d.* upon them.

Ps. 65. 11, paths *d.* fatness.
68. 8, heavens *d.* at presence of God.

Eccl. 10. 18, through idleness house *d.* through.
Isa. 45. 8, *d.* down, ye heavens.

Ezek. 20. 46, *d.* thy word toward the south.
See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18; Amos 9. 13.

DROPSY. Lu. 14. 2, a man which had the *d.*
DROSS. Ps. 119. 119; Prov. 25. 4; 26. 23; Isa. 1. 22, 25; Ezek. 22. 18.

DROUGHT. Deut. 28. 24; 1 Kings 17; Isa. 58. 11; Jer. 17. 8; Hos. 13. 5; Hag. 1. 11.

DROVE. Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16; 33. 8; John 2. 15.

DROWN. Cant. 8. 7, neither can floods *d.* it.
1 Tim. 6. 9, that *d.* men in perdition.

See Ex. 15. 4; Mat. 18. 6; Heb. 11. 29.
DROWSINESS. Prov. 23. 21.

DRUNK. 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made Uriah *d.*
1 Kings 20. 16, was drinking himself *d.*

Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, stagger like a *d.* man.
Jer. 23. 9, I am like a *d.* man.

Lam. 5. 4, we have *d.* water for money.
Hab. 2. 15, maketh him *d.* also.

Mat. 24. 49; Lu. 12. 45; drink with the *d.*
Acts 2. 15, these are not *d.*

1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and another *d.*
1 Thess. 5. 7, they that be *d.* are *d.* in the night.

See Lu. 5. 39; John 2. 10; Eph. 5. 18; Rev. 17. 6.
DRUNKARD. Deut. 21. 20, our son is a glutton

and a *d.*
Prov. 23. 21, *d.* and glutton come to poverty.

26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand of *d.*
1 Cor. 6. 10, nor *d.* shall inherit.

See Ps. 69. 12; Isa. 24. 20; Joel 1. 5; Nah. 1. 10.
DRUNKENNESS. Deut. 29. 19, to add *d.* to

thirst.
Eccl. 10. 17, eat for strength, not for *d.*

Ezek. 23. 33, salt be filled with *d.*
See Lu. 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; Gal. 5. 21.

DRY. Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit *d.* the bones.
Isa. 44. 3, pour floods on *d.* ground.

Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, through *d.* places.
Mk. 5. 29, fountain of blood *d.* up.

See Ps. 107. 33, 35; Isa. 53. 2; Mk. 11. 20.
DUE. Lev. 10. 13, 14, it is thy *d.*, and thy sons' *d.*

26. 4; Deut. 11. 14, rain in *d.* season.
Ps. 104. 27; 145. 15; Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 14. 42,

meat in *d.* season.
Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in *d.* season.

Mat. 18. 34, pay all that was *d.*
Lu. 23. 41, the *d.* reward of our deeds.

Rom. 5. 6, in *d.* time Christ died.
Gal. 6. 9, in *d.* season we shall reap.

See Prov. 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 8; Tit. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
DULL. Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27; Heb. 5. 11.

DUMB. Ex. 4. 11, who maketh the *d.*?
Prov. 31. 8, open thy mouth for the *d.*

Isa. 35. 6, the tongue of the *d.* shall sing.
53. 7; Acts 8. 32, as sheep before shearers is *d.*

56. 10, they are all *d.* dogs.
Ezek. 3. 26, be *d.*, and shalt not be a reprover.

Hab. 2. 19, woe to him that saith to *d.* stone.
Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22; 15. 30; Mk. 7. 37; 9. 17; *d.*

man.
See Ps. 39. 2; Dan. 10. 15; Lu. 1. 20; 11. 14;
2 Pet. 2. 16.

DUNG. 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, lifeth beggar from *d.*-hill.

Lu. 13. 8, till I dig about it, and *d.* it.
 14. 35, neither fit for land nor *d.*-hill.
 Phil. 3. 8, count all things but *d.*
 See Neh. 2. 13; Lam. 4. 5; Mal. 2. 3.
DUNGEON. Gen. 40. 15; 41. 14; Ex. 12. 29;
 Jer. 38. 6; Lam. 3. 53.
DURABLE. Prov. 8. 18; Isa. 23. 18.
DURETH. Mat. 13. 21.
DURST. Mat. 22. 46; Mk. 12. 34; Lu. 20. 40,
 nor *d.* ask questions.
 John 21. 12, none of disciples *d.* ask.
 See Esth. 7. 5; Job 32. 6; Acts 5. 13; Jude 9.
DUST. Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed man of *d.*
 3. 14, *d.* shalt thou eat.
 19. *d.* thou art.
 18. 27, who am but *d.* and ashes.
 Job 10. 9, wilt thou bring me into *d.* again?
 22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as *d.*
 34. 15, man shall turn again to *d.*
 42. 6, I repent in *d.* and ashes.
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the *d.* praise thee?
 102. 14, servants favour *d.* thereof.
 103. 14, remembereth that we are *d.*
 104. 29, they die and return to their *d.*
 Eccl. 3. 20, all are of the *d.*, and turn to *d.* again.
 12. 7, then shall the *d.* return to the earth.
 Isa. 40. 12, comprehended *d.* of the earth.
 65. 25, *d.* shall be serpent's meat.
 Lam. 3. 29, he putteth his mouth in the *d.*
 Dan. 12. 2, many that sleep in *d.* shall awake.
 Mic. 7. 17, lick the *d.* like a serpent.
 Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5, shake off *d.*
 from feet.
 Lu. 10. 11, even *d.* of your city.
 Acts 22. 23, as they threw *d.* into the air.
 See Ex. 8. 16; Num. 23. 10; Deut. 9. 21; Josh.
 7. 6; Job 2. 12; 39. 14; Lam. 2. 10.
DUTY. Eccl. 12. 13, the whole *d.* of man.
 Lu. 17. 10, that which was our *d.* to do.
 Rom. 15. 27, their *d.* is to minister.
 See Ex. 21. 10; Deut. 25. 5; 2 Chron. 8. 14;
 Ezra 3. 4.
DWELL. Deut. 12. 11, cause his name to *d.* there.
 1 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chron. 13. 6, *d.* be-
 tween the cherubims.
 1 Kings 8. 30; 2 Chron. 6. 21, heaven thy *d.* place.
 Ps. 23. 6, will *d.* in house of the Lord.
 37. 3, so shalt thou *d.* in the land.
 84. 10, than to *d.* in tents of wickedness.
 132. 14, here will I *d.*
 133. 1, good for brethren to *d.* together.
 Isa. 33. 14, who shall *d.* with devouring fire?
 16, he shall *d.* on high.
 57. 15, I *d.* in the high and holy place.
 John 6. 56, *d.* in me, and I in him.
 14. 10, the Father that *d.* in me.
 17, for he *d.* with you, and shall be in you.
 Rom. 7. 17, sin that *d.* in me.
 Col. 2. 9, in him *d.* fullness of Godhead.
 3. 16, word of Christ *d.* in you richly.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, *d.* in the light.
 2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein *d.* righteousness.
 1 John 3. 17, how *d.* the love of God in him?
 4. 12, God *d.* in us.
 See Rom. 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Jas. 4. 5.
DYED. Ex. 25. 5; Isa. 63. 1; Ezek. 23. 15.
DYING. 2 Cor. 4. 10, the *d.* of Lord Jesus.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as *d.* and behold we live.
 See Num. 17. 13; Lu. 8. 42; Heb. 11. 21.

E

EACH. Isa. 57. 2, *e.* one walking in his uprightness.
 Ezek. 4. 6, *e.* day for a year.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on *e.*
 Phil. 2. 3, let *e.* esteem other.
 See Ex. 18. 7; Ps. 85. 10; 2 Thess. 1. 3.
EAGLE. Ex. 19. 4, how I bare you on *e.* wings.
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than *e.*
 Job 9. 26, *e.* that hasteth to prey.
 39. 27, doth the *e.* mount up?
 Ps. 103. 5, youth renewed like *e.*

Isa. 40. 31, mount up with wings as *e.*
 Ezek. 1. 10, they four also had the face of an *e.*
 17. 3, a great *e.* with great wings.
 Obad. 4, thou shalt exalt thyself as the *e.*
 Mat. 24. 28; Lu. 17. 37, *e.* be gathered.
 Rev. 4. 7, the fourth beast was like a flying *e.*
 See Dan. 4. 33; Rev. 12. 14.
EAR (n.). Neh. 1. 6, let thine *e.* be attentive.
 Job 12. 11; 34. 3, doth not *e.* try words?
 29. 11, when the *e.* heard me, it blessed me.
 42. 5, heard of thee by the hearing of the *e.*
 Ps. 45. 10, and incline thine *e.*
 58. 4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her *e.*
 78. 1, give *e.*, O my people.
 94. 9, he that planted the *e.*, shall he not hear?
 Prov. 15. 31, the *e.* that heareth the reproof.
 17. 4, liar giveth *e.* to naughty tongue.
 18. 15, *e.* of wise seeketh knowledge.
 20. 12, hearing *e.*, seeing eye, Lord made.
 22. 17, bow down thine *e.*
 25. 12, wise reprover on obedient *e.*
 Eccl. 1. 8, nor the *e.* filled with hearing.
 Isa. 48. 8, from that time thine *e.* not opened.
 50. 4, he wakeneth my *e.* to hear.
 55. 3, incline your *e.*, and come unto me.
 59. 1, nor his *e.* heavy, that it cannot.
 Jer. 9. 20, let your *e.* receive word of the Lord.
 Amos 3. 12, out of mouth of lion piece of an *e.*
 1 Cor. 2. 9, nor *e.* heard.
 12. 16, if *e.* say, because I am not the eye.
 See Rev. 2. 7.
EAR (v.). Ex. 34. 21; Deut. 21. 4; 1 Sam. 8. 12.
EARLY. Ps. 46. 5, and that right *e.*
 63. 1, *e.* will I seek thee.
 90. 14, satisfy us *e.* with thy mercy.
 Prov. 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me *e.* shall find me.
 Cant. 7. 12, get up *e.* to vineyards.
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, as *e.* dew.
 Jas. 5. 7, the *e.* and latter rain.
 See Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 24. 22; John 20. 1.
EARNEST. Job 7. 2, as servant *e.* desireth shadow.
 Jer. 31. 20, I do *e.* remember him still.
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both hands *e.*
 Lu. 22. 44, in agony he prayed more *e.*
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* expectation of the creature.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, covet *e.* best gifts.
 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the *e.* of the Spirit.
 5. 2, *e.* desiring to be clothed.
 Eph. 1. 14, the *e.* of our inheritance.
 Phil. 1. 20, to my *e.* expectation and hope.
 Jude 3, *e.* contend for the faith.
 See Acts 3. 12; Heb. 2. 1; Jas. 5. 17.
EARNETH. Hag. 1. 6.
EARS. Ex. 10. 2, tell it in *e.* of thy son.
 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3, at which
e. shall tingle.
 2 Sam. 7. 22, we have heard with our *e.*
 Job 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his *e.*
 28. 22, heard fame with our *e.*
 Ps. 18. 6, my cry came even into his *e.*
 34. 15, his *e.* are open unto their cry.
 115. 6; 135. 17, they have *e.*, but hear not.
 Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth *e.* at cry of the poor.
 23. 9, speak not in *e.* of a fool.
 26. 17, one that taketh dog by the *e.*
 Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27, make *e.*
 heavy.
 Mat. 10. 27, what ye hear in *e.*, preach.
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
 26. 51; Mk. 14. 47, smote off *e.*
 Mk. 7. 33, put his fingers into *e.*
 8. 18, having *e.*, hear ye not?
 Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart and *e.*
 17. 20, strange things to our *e.*
 2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching *e.*
 Jas. 5. 4, entered into *e.* of the Lord.
 1 Pet. 3. 12, his *e.* are open to prayer.
 See Mat. 11. 15; Mk. 4. 9.
EARS (of corn). Deut. 23. 25; Mat. 12. 1.
EARTH. Gen. 8. 22, while *e.* remaineth.
 10. 25, in his days was *e.* divided.

18. 25, shall not Judge of all the *e*. do right?
 Num. 14. 21, all *e*. filled with glory.
 16. 30, if the *e*. open her mouth.
 Deut. 32. 1, O *e*. hear the words of my mouth.
 Josh. 3. 11; Zech. 6. 5, Lord of all the *e*.
 23. 14, going way of all the *e*.
 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell on the *e*.?
 2 Kings 5. 17, two mules' burden of *e*.
 Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon *e*.
 9. 24, *e*. given into hand of wicked.
 19. 25, stand at latter day upon *e*.
 26. 7, hangeth *e*. upon nothing.
 38. 4, when I laid foundations of the *e*.
 41. 33, on *e*. there is not his like.
 Ps. 2. 8, uttermost parts of *e*.
 8. 1, excellent is thy name in *e*.
 16. 3, to saints that are in the *e*.
 25. 13, his seed shall inherit the *e*.
 33. 5, the *e*. is full of the goodness.
 34. 16, cut off remembrance from the *e*.
 37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit *e*.
 41. 2, shall be blessed upon the *e*.
 46. 2, not fear, though *e*. be removed.
 6, uttered voice, the *e*. melted.
 8, desolations made in the *e*.
 10, will be exalted in the *e*.
 47. 9, shields of the *e*. belong to God.
 48. 2, joy of the whole *e*.
 50. 4, call to *e*., that he may judge.
 57. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the *e*.
 58. 11, a God that judgeth in the *e*.
 60. 2, made the *e*. to tremble.
 63. 9, lower parts of the *e*.
 65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of *e*.
 9, visitest *e*., and wastest it.
 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, *e*. yield increase.
 68. 8, *e*. shook, heavens dropped.
 71. 20, bring me up from depths of the *e*.
 72. 6, showers that water the *e*.
 16, handful of corn in the *e*.
 73. 9, tongue walketh through *e*.
 25, none on *e*. I desire beside thee.
 75. 3; Isa. 24. 19, *e*. dissolved.
 83. 18; 97. 9, most high over all *e*.
 90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the *e*.
 97. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e*. rejoice.
 99. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e*. be moved.
 102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Isa. 48. 13, laid foundation of *e*.
 104. 13, the *e*. is satisfied.
 24, the *e*. is full of thy riches.
 112. 2, seed mighty upon *e*.
 115. 16, *e*. given to children of men.
 119. 19, stranger in the *e*.
 64, the *e*. full of thy mercy.
 90, established the *e*., it abideth.
 146. 4, he returneth to the *e*.
 147. 8, prepareth rain for the *e*.
 148. 13, glory above *e*. and heaven.
 Prov. 3. 19; Isa. 24. 1, Lord founded the *e*.
 8. 23, set up from everlasting, or ever *e*. was.
 26, he had not yet made *e*., nor fields.
 11. 31, righteous recompensed in *e*.
 25. 3, the *e*. for depth.
 30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from *e*.
 16, the *e*. not filled with water.
 21, for three things *e*. is disquieted.
 24, four things little upon *e*.
 Eccl. 1. 4, the *e*. abideth for ever.
 3. 21, spirit of beast goeth to *e*.
 5. 9, profit of the *e*. for all.
 12. 7, dust return to *e*.
 Isa. 4. 2, fruit of *e*. excellent.
 11. 9, *e*. full of knowledge of the Lord.
 13. 13, *e*. shall remove out of her place.
 14. 16, is this the man that made *e*. tremble?
 26. 9, when thy judgments are in the *e*.
 21, *e*. shall disclose her blood.
 34. 1, let the *e*. hear.
 40. 22, sitteth on circle of the *e*.

28, Creator of ends of *e*. fainteth not.
 44. 24, spreadeth abroad *e*. by myself.
 45. 22, be saved, all ends of the *e*.
 49. 13, be joyful, O *e*.
 51. 6, the *e*. shall wax old.
 66. 1, the *e*. is my footstool.
 8, shall *e*. bring forth in one day?
 Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole *e*.
 22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O *e*., *e*., *e*., hear word of Lord.
 31. 22, hath created new thing in *e*.
 51. 15, made the *e*. by his power.
 Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the *e*.
 43. 2, the *e*. shined with his glory.
 Hos. 2. 22, the *e*. shall hear the corn.
 Amos 3. 5, bird fall in snare on *e*.
 8. 9, darken *e*. in the clear day.
 9. 9, least grain fall upon the *e*.
 Jon. 2. 6, *e*. with bars about me.
 Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the *e*.
 7. 2, good man perished out of the *e*.
 17, move like worms of the *e*.
 Nah. 1. 5, *e*. burnt up at his presence.
 Hab. 2. 14, *e*. filled with knowledge.
 3. 3, the *e*. full of his praise.
 Hag. 1. 10, *e*. stayed from her fruit.
 Zech. 4. 10, eyes of Lord run through *e*.
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite *e*. with a curse.
 Mat. 5. 5, meek shall inherit *e*.
 35, swear not by the *e*.
 6. 19, treasures upon *e*.
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power on *e*. to forgive.
 10. 34, to send peace on *e*.
 13. 5; Mk. 4. 5, not much *e*.
 16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on *e*.
 18. 19, shall agree on *e*.
 23. 9, call no man father on *e*.
 25. 18, 25, digged in the *e*.
 Mk. 4. 28, *e*. bringeth forth fruit of herself.
 31, less than all seeds in the *e*.
 9. 3, no fuller on *e*. can white them.
 Lu. 2. 14, on *e*. peace.
 23. 44, darkness over all *e*.
 John 3. 12, I have told you *e*. things.
 31, of *e*. is *e*., and speaketh of the *e*.
 12. 32, lifted up from the *e*.
 17. 4, I have glorified thee on the *e*.
 Acts 8. 33, life taken from the *e*.
 9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the *e*.
 22. 22, away with such a fellow from *e*.
 Rom. 10. 18, sound went into all *e*.
 1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the *e*., *e*.
 48, as is the *e*., such are they that are *e*.
 49, the image of the *e*.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in *e*. vessels.
 Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on *e*.
 Phil. 3. 19, who mind *e*. things.
 Heb. 6. 7, *e*. drinketh in the rain.
 8. 4, if he were on *e*.
 11. 13, strangers on the *e*.
 12. 25, refused him that spake on *e*.
 26, voice then shook the *e*.
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom is *e*.
 5. 5, lives in pleasure on *e*.
 7, the precious fruit of the *e*.
 18, and the *e*. brought forth her fruit.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, the *e*. shall be burnt up.
 Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the *e*.
 7. 3, hurt not the *e*.
 18. 1, *e*. lightened with his glory.
 20. 11, from whose face the *e*. fled.
 21. 1, a new *e*.
 See Gen. 1. 1, 11; 3. 17; 7. 10; Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8; Ps. 24. 1; Isa. 65. 16; Mic. 1. 4; Zeph. 3. 8; 2 Pet. 3. 7, 13; Rev. 20. 9.
EARTHQUAKE. 1 Kings 19. 11; Isa. 29. 6;
 Amos 1. 1; Zech. 14. 5; Mat. 24. 7; 27. 54;
 Acts 16. 26; Rev. 6. 12; 8. 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.
EASE. Ex. 18. 22, so shall it be *e*. for thyself.
 Deut. 28. 65, among nations find no *e*.
 Job 12. 5, thought of him that is at *e*.

16. 6, though I forbear, what am I *e.*?
 21. 23, dieth, being wholly at *e.*
 Ps. 25. 13, his soul shall dwell at *e.*
 Isa. 32. 9, 11, women that are at *e.*
 Amos 6. 1, woe to them that are at *e.*
 Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23, is *e.* to say.
 19. 24; Mk. 10. 25; Lu. 18. 25, *e.* for camel.
 1 Cor. 13. 5, not *e.* provoked.
 Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so *e.* beset.
 See Jer. 46. 27; Zech. 1. 15; Lu. 12. 19.
EAST. Gen. 41. 6; 23. 27, blasted with *e.* wind.
 Ex. 10. 13, Lord brought an *e.* wind.
 Job 1. 3, greatest of all men of the *e.*
 15. 2, fill his belly with *e.* wind.
 27. 21, *e.* wind carrieth him away.
 38. 24, scattereth *e.* wind on the earth.
 Ps. 48. 7, breakest ships with *e.* wind.
 75. 6, promotion cometh not from *e.*
 103. 12, as far as *e.* from west.
 Isa. 27. 8, stayeth rough wind in day of *e.* wind.
 Ezek. 19. 12, the *e.* wind drieth up her fruit.
 43. 2, glory of God of Israel came from way of *e.*
 47. 1, house stood toward the *e.*
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim followeth *e.* wind.
 13. 15, though fruitful, an *e.* wind shall come.
 See Jon. 4. 5, 8; Mat. 2. 1; 8. 11; 24. 27.
EASTER. Acts 12. 4; 27. 1, intending after *E.* to bring him forth.
EASY. Prov. 14. 6; Mat. 11. 30; 1 Cor. 14. 9; Jas. 3. 17.
EAT. Gen. 2. 17, in day thou *e.* thou shalt die.
 9. 4; Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16, blood not *e.*
 24. 33, not *e.* till I have told.
 43. 32, Egyptians might not *e.* with Hebrews.
 Ex. 12. 16, no work, save that which man must *e.*
 23. 11, that the poor may *e.*
 29. 34, shall not be *e.*, because holy.
 Lev. 25. 20, what shall we *e.* seventh year?
 Num. 13. 32, a land that *e.* up inhabitants.
 Josh. 5. 11, 12, *e.* of old corn of the land.
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if haply people had *e.* freely.
 28. 20, had *e.* no bread all day.
 22. *e.*, that thou mayest have strength.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, have we *e.* at all of the king's cost?
 1 Kings 19. 5; Acts 10. 13; 11. 7, angel said, Arise and *e.*
 2 Kings 4. 43, 44, they shall *e.*, and leave thereof.
 6. 28, give thy son, that we may *e.* him.
 Neh. 5. 2, corn, that we may *e.*, and live.
 Job 3. 24, my sighing cometh before I *e.*
 5. 5, whose harvest the hungry *e.* up.
 6. 6, *e.* without salt.
 21. 25, another never *e.* with pleasure.
 31. 17, have *e.* my morsel alone.
 Ps. 22. 26, meek shall *e.* and be satisfied.
 69. 9; John 2. 17, zeal hath *e.* me up.
 102. 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.
 Prov. 1. 31; Isa. 3. 10, *e.* fruit of their own way.
 13. 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.
 18. 21, they that love it shall *e.* the fruit.
 23. 1, sittest to *e.* with ruler.
 24. 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.
 25. 27, not good to *e.* much honey.
 Eccl. 2. 25, who can *e.* more than I?
 4. 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.
 5. 11, goods increase, they increased that *e.*
 12, sleep be sweet, whether he *e.* little or much.
 17, all his days also he *e.* in darkness.
 19. 6, 2, not power to *e.* thereof.
 10. 16, thy princes *e.* in the morning.
 17, blessed when princes *e.* in due season.
 Isa. 4. 1, we will *e.* our own bread.
 7. 15, 22, butter and honey shall he *e.*
 11. 7; 65. 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.
 29. 8, he *e.*, awaketh, and is hungry.
 51. 8, worm shall *e.* them like wool.
 55. 1, come ye, buy and *e.*
 2. *e.* ye that which is good.
 10, give bread to the *e.*
 65. 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye shall be.

Jer. 5. 17, they shall *e.* up thine harvest.
 15. 16, words were found, and I did *e.* them.
 24. 2; 29. 17, figs could not be *e.*
 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, the fathers have *e.* sour grapes.
 Ezek. 3. 1, 2, 3, *e.* this roll.
 4. 10, *e.* by weight.
 Dan. 4. 33, *e.* grass as oxen.
 Hos. 4. 10; Mic. 6. 14; Hag. 1. 6, *e.*, and not have enough.
 10. 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.
 Mic. 7. 1, there is no cluster to *e.*
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, what ye shall *e.*
 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 15. 2, why *e.* with publicans?
 12. 1, ears of corn, and *e.*
 4. *e.* shewbread, which was not lawful to *e.*
 14. 16; Mk. 6. 37; Lu. 9. 13, give ye them to *e.*
 15. 20, to *e.* with unwashen hands.
 Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.
 32; Mk. 8. 1, multitude have nothing to *e.*
 24. 49, to *e.* and drink with the drunken.
 Mk. 2. 16, when they saw him *e.* with.
 6. 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*
 11. 14, no man *e.* fruit of thee.
 Lu. 5. 33, but thy disciples *e.* and drink.
 10. 8, *e.* such things as are set before you.
 12. 19, take thine ease, *e.*, drink.
 13. 26, we have *e.* and drunk in thy presence.
 15. 23, let us *e.* and be merry.
 22. 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.
 24. 43, he took it, and did *e.* before them.
 John 4. 31, Master, *e.*
 32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.
 6. 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.
 52, can this man give us his flesh to *e.*?
 53, except ye *e.* the flesh.
 Acts 2. 46, did *e.* their meat with gladness.
 9. 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.
 11. 3, thou didst *e.* with them.
 23. 14, will *e.* nothing until we have slain Paul.
 Rom. 1. 21, one believeth he may *e.* all things; weak *e.* herbs.
 6. *e.* to the Lord.
 20, who *e.* with offence.
 21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink wine.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, with such an one no not to *e.*
 8. 7, *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.
 8, neither if we *e.* are we better.
 13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.
 9. 4, have we not power to *e.*?
 10. 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.
 27, *e.*, asking no question.
 31, whether ye *e.* or drink.
 11. 29, he that *e.* unworthily.
 2 Thess. 3. 10, work not, neither should he *e.*
 Heb. 13. 10, whereof they have no right to *e.*
 Rev. 2. 7, *e.* of the tree of life.
 17, will give to *e.* of hidden manna.
 19. 18, *e.* flesh of kings.
 See Judg. 14. 14; Prov. 31. 27; Isa. 1. 19; 65. 4.
EDGE. Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12; Eccl. 10. 10.
EDIFY. Rom. 14. 19, wherewith one may *e.*
 15. 2, please his neighbour to *e.*
 1 Cor. 8. 1, charity *e.*
 14. 3, he that prophesieth speaketh to *e.*
 4. *e.* himself, *e.* the church.
 10. 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.
 Eph. 4. 12, for *e.* of the body of Christ.
 See 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 4.
EFFECT. Num. 30. 8, make vow of none *e.*
 2 Chron. 7. 11, Solomon prosperously *e.* all.
 Ps. 33. 10, devices of the people of none *e.*
 Isa. 32. 17, the *e.* of righteousness quietness.
 Mat. 15. 6; Mk. 7. 13, commandment of God of none *e.*
 1 Cor. 1. 17, lest cross be of none *e.*
 Gal. 5. 4, Christ is become of none *e.*
 See Rom. 3. 3; 4. 14; 9. 6; Gal. 3. 17.
EFFECTUAL. 1 Cor. 16. 9, a great door and *e.* is opened.

Eph. 3. 7; 4. 16, the *e.* working.
 Jas. 5. 16, *e.* prayer of righteous man.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 6; Gal. 2. 8; 1 Thess. 2. 13.
EFFEMINATE. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
EGG. Job 6. 6, taste in the white of an *e.*
 39. 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.
 Lu. 11. 12, if he ask an *e.*
 See Deut. 22. 6; Isa. 10. 14; 59. 5; Jer. 17. 11.
EITHER. Gen. 31. 24, speak not *e.* good or bad.
 Eccl. 11. 6, prosper, *e.* this or that.
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, *e.* hate the one.
 John 19. 18, on *e.* side one.
 Rev. 22. 2, on *e.* side the river.
 See Deut. 17. 3; 28. 51; Isa. 7. 11; Mat. 12. 33.
ELDER. 1 Sam. 15. 30, honour me before *e.* of people.
 Job 15. 10, aged men, much *e.* than thy father.
 32. 4, waited, because they were *e.* than he.
 Prov. 31. 23, husband known among *e.*
 Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, tradition of the *e.*
 1 Tim. 5. 17, let *e.* that rule be worthy.
 Tit. 1. 5, ordain *e.* in every city.
 Heb. 11. 2, the *e.* obtained good report.
 Jas. 5. 14, call for *e.* of the church.
 1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who am an *e.*
 5, younger submit to the *e.*
 See John 8. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 2; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.
ELECT. Isa. 42. 1, mine *e.*, in whom my soul delighteth.
 45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by name.
 65. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit.
 Mat. 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for *e.* sake days shortened.
 24; Mk. 13. 22, deceive very *e.*
 31; Mk. 13. 27, gather together his *e.*
 Lu. 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*
 Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*
 Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.
 1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.* angels.
 1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to foreknowledge.
 2. 6, corner stone, *e.*, precious.
 See 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 13; 2 John 1.
ELECTION. Rom. 9. 11; 11. 5; 1 Thess. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 1. 10.
ELEMENTS. Gal. 4. 3, 9; 2 Pet. 3. 10.
ELEVEN. Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took his *e.* sons.
 37. 9, and *e.* stars made obeisance.
 Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with the *e.*
 See Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 14; Lu. 24. 9.
ELOQUENT. Ex. 4. 10; Isa. 3. 3; Acts 18. 24.
EMBALMED. Gen. 50. 2, the days of those which are *e.*
 26, and they *e.* him.
 See John 19. 39.
EMBOLDEN. Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.
EMBRACE. Job 24. 8, *e.* rock for want of shelter.
 Eccl. 3. 5, a time to *e.*
 Heb. 11. 13, seen and *e.* promises.
 See Prov. 4. 8; 5. 20; Lam. 4. 5; Acts 20. 1.
EMBROIDER. Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35; 38. 23.
EMERALDS. Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19.
EMERODS. Deut. 28. 27, and with *e.*
 1 Sam. 5. 6, and smote them with *e.*
EMINENT. Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39; 17. 22.
EMPIRE. Esth. 1. 20.
EMPLOY. Deut. 20. 19; 1 Chron. 9. 3; Ezra. 10. 15; Ezek. 39. 14.
EMPTY. Gen. 31. 42; Mk. 12. 3; Lu. 1. 53; 20. 10, sent *e.* away.
 Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not go *e.*
 23. 15; 34. 20; Deut. 16. 16, appear before me *e.*
 Deut. 15. 13, not let him go away *e.*
 Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows away *e.*
 Eccl. 11. 3, clouds *e.* themselves on the earth.
 Isa. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is *e.*
 Jer. 48. 11, Moab *e.* from vessel to vessel.
 Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have *e.* them out.
 Mat. 12. 44, come, he findeth it *e.*
 See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kings 4. 3; Hos. 10. 1.
EMULATION. Rom. 11. 14; Gal. 5. 20.

ENABLED. 1 Tim. 1. 12.
ENCAMP. Ps. 27. 3, though host *e.* against me.
 34. 7, angel of Lord *e.* round.
 See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps. 53. 5.
ENCOUNTERED. Acts 17. 18.
ENCOURAGE. Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 2 Sam. 11. 25, *e.* him.
 Ps. 64. 5, they *e.* themselves in an evil matter.
 See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 4; 35. 2; Isa. 41. 7.
END. Gen. 6. 13, the *e.* of all flesh before me.
 Ex. 23. 16; Deut. 11. 12, in the *e.* of the year.
 Num. 23. 10, let my last *e.* be like his.
 Deut. 8. 16, do thee good at thy latter *e.*
 32. 29, consider their latter *e.*
 Job 6. 11, what is mine *e.*, that I should prolong?
 8. 7, 12, thy latter *e.* shall increase.
 16. 3, shall vain words have an *e.*?
 26. 10, till day and night come to an *e.*
 Ps. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked come to an *e.*
 9. 6, destructions come to perpetual *e.*
 37. 37, the *e.* of that man is peace.
 39. 4, make me to know my *e.*
 73. 17, then understood I their *e.*
 102. 27, the same, thy years have no *e.*
 107. 27, are at their wit's *e.*
 119. 96, an *e.* of all perfection.
 Prov. 14. 12, the *e.* thereof are ways of death.
 17. 24, eyes of fool in *e.* of earth.
 19. 20, be wise in thy latter *e.*
 25. 8, lest thou know not what to do in *e.*
 Eccl. 3. 11, find out from beginning to the *e.*
 4. 8, no *e.* of all his labour.
 16, no *e.* of all the people.
 Eccl. 7. 2, that is the *e.* of all men.
 8, better the *e.* of a thing.
 10. 13, the *e.* of his talk is madness.
 12. 12, of making books there is no *e.*
 Isa. 9. 7, of his government shall be no *e.*
 46. 10, declaring *e.* from beginning.
 Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in *e.* thereof?
 8. 20, harvest past, summer *e.*
 17. 11, at his *e.* shall be a fool.
 29. 11, to give you an expected *e.*
 31. 17, there is hope in thine *e.*
 Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her last *e.*
 4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our *e.* is near, *e.* is come.
 Ezek. 21. 25; 35. 5, iniquity shall have an *e.*
 Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time of *e.*
 11. 45, he shall come to his *e.*, and none shall help him.
 12. 8, what shall be the *e.*?
 13, go thy way till the *e.* be.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the *e.* it shall speak.
 Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, endureth to the *e.*
 13. 39, harvest is *e.* of the world.
 24. 3, what sign of the *e.* of the world?
 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, the *e.* is not yet.
 14, then shall the *e.* come.
 31, gather from one *e.* of heaven.
 26. 58, Peter sat to see the *e.*
 28. 20, I am with you, even unto the *e.*
 Mk. 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath an *e.*
 Lu. 1. 33, of his kingdom there shall be no *e.*
 22. 37, things concerning me have an *e.*
 John 13. 1, he loved them unto the *e.*
 18. 37, to this *e.* was I born.
 Rom. 6. 21, the *e.* of those things is death.
 22, the *e.* everlasting life.
 10. 4, the *e.* of the law for righteousness.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom *e.* of world are come.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *e.* is destruction.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, the *e.* of the commandment.
 Heb. 6. 8, whose *e.* is to be burned.
 16, an oath an *e.* of strife.
 7. 3, neither beginning nor *e.* of life.
 9. 26, once in the *e.* hath he appeared.
 13. 7, considering *e.* of their conversation.
 Jas. 5. 11, ye have seen *e.* of the Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the *e.* of your faith.
 13, be sober, and hope to the *e.*
 4. 7, the *e.* of all things is at hand.

- 17, what shall the *e.* be of them that obey not?
 Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works unto *e.*
 21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and the *e.*
See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Isa. 45. 22; 52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.
ENDAMAGE. Ezra 4. 13.
ENDANGER. Eccl. 10. 9; Dan. 1. 10.
ENDEAVOUR. Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 15.
ENDLESS. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16.
ENDUE. Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chron. 2. 12; Lu. 24. 49; Jas. 3. 13.
ENDURE. Gen. 33. 14, as the children be able to *e.*
 Esth. 8. 6, how can I *e.* to see evil?
 Job 8. 15, hold it fast, but it shall not *e.*
 31. 23, I could not *e.*
 Ps. 9. 7; 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall *e.* for ever.
 30. 5, anger *e.* a moment, weeping *e.* for a night.
 52. 1, goodness of God *e.* continually.
 72. 5, as long as sun and moon *e.*
 17, his name shall *e.* for ever.
 100. 5, his truth *e.* to all generations.
 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; 138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his mercy *e.* for ever.
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness *e.* for ever.
 119. 160, every one of thy judgments *e.*
 135. 13, thy name, O Lord, *e.* for ever.
 145. 13, thy dominion *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every generation.
 Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?
 Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, *e.* to the end.
 Mk. 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.
 John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.
 Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much longsuffering.
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good soldier.
 4. 3, they will not *e.* sound doctrine.
 5, watch, *e.* afflictions.
 Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better and *e.* substance.
 Heb. 12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.
 Jas. 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.* temptation.
 5. 11, we count them happy which *e.*
 1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord *e.* for ever.
 2. 19, if a man for conscience *e.* grief.
See Heb. 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3.
ENEMY. Ex. 23. 22, I will be *e.* to thine *e.*
 Deut. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves being judges.
 Josh. 7. 12, Israel turned backs before *e.*
 Judg. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.
 1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will he let him go?
 1 Kings 21. 20, hast thou found me, O mine *e.*?
 Job 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou me for *e.*?
 Ps. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.
 23. 5, in presence of mine *e.*
 38. 19, mine *e.* are lively.
 61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*
 72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.
 119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*
 127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.
 139. 22, I count them mine *e.*
 Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.
 24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* falleth.
 25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger, give bread.
 27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.
 Isa. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* together.
 59. 19, when *e.* shall come in like a flood.
 63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*
 Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat thee well.
 30. 14, wounded thee with wound of *e.*
 Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own house.
 Mat. 5. 43, said, thou shalt hate thine *e.*
 44; Lu. 6. 27, 35, I say, love your *e.*
 13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.
 Lu. 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a trench.
 Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all righteousness.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were reconciled.
 11. 28, concerning the gospel they are *e.*
 Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?
 Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross.
 Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.
 2 Thess. 3. 15, count him not as an *e.*
 Jas. 4. 4, friend of the world is the *e.* of God.
See Ps. 110. 1; Isa. 62. 8; Jer. 15. 14; Heb. 10. 13.
ENGAGED. Jer. 30. 21.
ENGINES. 2 Chron. 26. 15, and he made in Jerusalem *e.*
 Ezek. 26. 9, and he shall set *e.* of war.
ENGRAFTED. Jas. 1. 21.
ENGRAVE. Ex. 28. 11; 35. 35; 38. 23; Zech. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 3. 7.
ENJOIN. Job 36. 23; Philem. 8; Heb. 9. 20.
ENJOY. Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chron. 36. 21, land shall *e.* her sabbaths.
 Eccl. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also is vanity.
 24; 3. 13; 5. 18, soul *e.* good.
 1 Tim. 6. 17, giveth us all things to *e.*
See Num. 36. 8; Isa. 65. 22; Heb. 11. 25.
ENLARGE. Deut. 12. 20, when the Lord shall *e.* thy border.
 Ps. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in distress.
 25. 17, troubles of heart *e.*
 119. 32, when thou shalt *e.* my heart.
 Isa. 5. 14, hell hath *e.* herself.
 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart is *e.*
See Isa. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Mat. 23. 5.
ENLIGHTEN. Ps. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18; Heb. 6. 4.
ENMITY. Rom. 8. 7, carnal mind is *e.*
 Eph. 2. 15, 16, having abolished the *e.*
 Jas. 4. 4, friendship of world *e.* with God.
See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Lu. 23. 12.
ENOUGH. Gen. 33. 9, 11, I have *e.*, my brother.
 45. 28, it is *e.*, Joseph is alive.
 Ex. 36. 5, people bring more than *e.*
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kings 19. 4; 1 Chron. 21. 15;
 Mk. 14. 41; Lu. 22. 38, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.
 Prov. 28. 19, shall have poverty *e.*
 30. 15, four things say not, it is *e.*
 16, fire saith not, it is *e.*
 Isa. 56. 11, dogs which can never have *e.*
 Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they have *e.*
 Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e.*
 Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e.*
 Mal. 3. 10, room *e.* to receive it.
 Mat. 10. 25, *e.* for disciple.
 25. 9, lest there be not *e.*
See Deut. 1. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 10; Hag. 1. 6; Lu. 15. 17.
ENQUIRE. Ex. 18. 15, people come to me to *e.* of God.
 2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e.* of oracle.
 2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a prophet to *e.*?
 Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e.* early after God.
 Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e.* of at all by them?
 20. 3, 31, I will not be *e.*
 36. 37, I will yet for this be *e.* of.
 Zeph. 1. 6, those that have not *e.* for.
 Mat. 10. 11, *e.* who in it is worthy.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the prophets *e.*
See Deut. 12. 30; Isa. 21. 12; John 4. 52.
ENRICH. 1 Sam. 17. 25; Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 27. 33;
 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 11.
ENSAMPLE. 1 Cor. 10. 11, happened to them for *e.*
 Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e.*
 2 Thess. 3. 9, to make ourselves an *e.*
See 1 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 6.
ENSIGN. Ps. 74. 4; Isa. 5. 26; 11. 10; 18. 3; 30. 17.
ENSNARED. Job 34. 30.
ENSUE. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
ENTANGLE. Ex. 14. 3; Mat. 22. 15; Gal. 5. 1.
ENTER. Ps. 100. 4, *e.* his gates with thanksgiving.
 119. 130, the *e.* of thy word giveth light.
 Isa. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e.* in.
 20. *e.* thou into thy chambers.
 Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e.* in of the house.
 Mat. 6. 6, prayest, *e.* into thy closet.
 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, *e.* in at strait gate.
 10. 11; Lu. 10. 8, 10, what city ye *e.*
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, better to *e.* into life.
 19. 17, if thou wilt *e.* into life, keep.
 25. 21, well thou, *e.* into joy.
 Mk. 5. 12; Lu. 8. 32, we may *e.* into swine.
 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye *e.* into temptation.

Lu. 9. 34, feared as they *e.* cloud.
 13. 24, many will seek to *e.*
 John 3. 4, can he *e.*?
 4. 38, ye are *e.* into their labours.
 10. 1, 2, *e.* not by the door.
 Rom. 5. 12, sin *e.* into world.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e.* into heart of man.
 Heb. 3. 11, 18, shall not *e.* into rest.
 4. 10, he that is *e.* into rest.
 6. 20, forerunner is for us *e.*
 2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e.* shall be ministered.
See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Mat. 15. 17.
ENTICE. Judg. 14. 15; 16. 5, *e.* husband that he may declare.
 2 Chron. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall *e.* Ahab?
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e.* thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e.* words.
See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; Jas. 1. 14.
ENTIRE. Jas. 1. 4.
ENTREAT. Mat. 22. 6; Lu. 18. 32, *e.* them spitefully.
ENTRY. 1 Chron. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3; Ezek. 8. 5; 40. 38.
ENVIRON. Josh. 7. 9.
ENVY. Job 5. 2, *e.* slayeth the silly one.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was *e.* at the foolish.
 Prov. 3. 31, *e.* not the oppressor.
 14. 30, *e.* is rottenness of the bones.
 23. 17, let not heart *e.* sinners.
 24. 1, 19, be not *e.* against evil men.
 27. 4, who is able to stand before *e.*?
 Eccl. 4. 4, for this a man is *e.*
 9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e.* is perished.
 Mat. 27. 18; Mk. 15. 10, for *e.* they delivered.
 Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e.*
 13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e.*
 Rom. 1. 29, full of *e.*, murder.
 13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e.*
 1 Cor. 3. 3, among you *e.* and strife.
 13. 4, charity *e.* not.
 2 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e.*
 Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e.*, murders.
 26, *e.* one another.
 Phil. 1. 15, preach Christ even of *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e.*
 Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e.*
 Jas. 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e.*
See Gen. 37. 11; Ps. 106. 16; Ezek. 31. 9; 35. 11.
EPHAH. Ex. 16. 36, now an omer is the tenth part of an *e.*
 Lev. 19. 36, a just *e.* shall ye have.
 Ezek. 45. 10, ye shall have just balances, and a just *e.*
 Zech. 5. 6, this is an *e.* that goeth forth.
EPHOD. Ex. 28. 6, they shall make the *e.* of gold.
 Ex. 39. 2, and he made the *e.* of gold.
 Judg. 8. 27, and Gideon made an *e.* thereof.
 17. 5, and made an *e.*
EPISTLE. 2 Cor. 3. 1, nor need *e.* of commendation.
 2, ye are our *e.*
 3, to be the *e.* of Christ.
 2 Thess. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e.*
 2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his *e.*
See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 17.
EQUAL. Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold things that are *e.*
 55. 13, a man mine *e.*, my guide.
 Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e.*
 Isa. 40. 25; 46. 5, to whom shall I be *e.*?
 Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, 20, is not my way *e.*?
 Mat. 20. 12, hast made him *e.* to us.
 Lu. 20. 36, are *e.* to angels.
 John 5. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e.* with God.
 Col. 4. 1, give servants with is *e.*
See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal. 1. 14.
EQUITY. Ps. 98. 9, judge the people with *e.*
 Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e.*
 2. 9, understand judgment and *e.*
 17. 26, not good to strike princes for *e.*
 Eccl. 2. 21, a man whose labour is in *e.*
See Isa. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9; Mal. 2. 6.

ERECTED. Gen. 33. 20.
ERR. Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e.* in their heart.
 119. 21, do *e.* from thy commandments.
 Isa. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause to *e.*
 28. 7, they *e.* in vision.
 35. 8, wayfaring men shall not *e.*
 Mat. 22. 29; Mk. 12. 24, *e.*, not knowing scriptures.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e.* from the faith.
 21, have *e.* concerning the faith.
 Jas. 1. 16, do not *e.*, beloved brethren.
 5. 19, if any do *e.* from truth.
See Isa. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.
ERRAND. Gen. 24. 33; Judg. 3. 19; 2 Kings 9. 5.
ERROR. Ps. 19. 12, who can understand his *e.*?
 Eccl. 5. 6, neither say thou, it was an *e.*
 10. 5, evil which I have seen as an *e.*
 Mat. 27. 64, last *e.* worse than first.
 Jas. 5. 20, converteth sinner from *e.*
 2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e.* of wicked.
 1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e.*
See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb. 9. 7; Jude 11.
ESCAPE. Gen. 19. 17, *e.* for thy life, *e.* to mountain.
 1 Kings 18. 40; 2 Kings 9. 15, let none of them *e.*
 Esth. 4. 13, think not thou shalt *e.* in king's house.
 Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e.*
 19. 20, *e.* with skin of my teeth.
 Ps. 55. 8, I would hasten my *e.*
 Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall not *e.*
 Eccl. 7. 26, whose pleaseth God shall *e.*
 Isa. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e.*?
 Ezek. 33. 21, one that had *e.* came to me.
 Amos 9. 1, he that *e.* shall not be delivered.
 Mat. 23. 33, how can ye *e.* damnation?
 Lu. 21. 36, worthy to *e.*
 John 10. 39, he *e.* out of their hands.
 Acts 27. 44, they *e.* all safe to land.
 28. 4, he *e.* sea, yet vengeance.
 Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e.* edge of sword.
 12. 25, if they *e.* not who refused.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* corruption in the world.
 20, after they *e.* pollutions.
See Deut. 23. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 13.
ESCHEW. Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.
ESPECIALLY. Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 5. 8; Philem. 16.
ESPOUSE. Cant. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 2.
ESPY. Gen. 42. 27; Josh. 14. 7; Jer. 48. 19; Ezek. 20. 6.
ESTABLISH. Ps. 40. 2, and *e.* my goings.
 90. 17, *e.* work of our hands.
 Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e.*
 12. 19, lip of truth *e.* for ever.
 16. 12, throne *e.* by righteousness.
 20. 18, every purpose *e.* by counsel.
 24. 3, by understanding is house *e.*
 29. 4, king by judgment *e.* the land.
 Isa. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye shall not be *e.*
 16. 5, in mercy shall the throne be *e.*
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e.* world by wisdom.
 Mat. 18. 16, two witnesses every word *e.*
 Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e.* the law.
 10. 3, to *e.* their own righteousness.
 Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e.* with grace.
 2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e.* in the present truth.
See Amos 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; Acts 16. 5.
ESTATE. Ps. 136. 23, remembered us in low *e.*
 Eccl. 1. 16, lo, I am come to great *e.*
 Mk. 6. 21, Herod made supper to chief *e.*
 Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of low *e.*
 Jude 6, angels kept not first *e.*
See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Lu. 1. 48.
ESTEEM. Deut. 32. 15, lightly *e.* rock of salvation.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be lightly *e.*
 18. 23, I am a poor man, and lightly *e.*
 Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of his mouth.
 36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?
 41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.
 Ps. 119. 128, I *e.* all thy precepts.
 Isa. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.

Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.
 Lu. 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.
 Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day above another.
 14. that *e.* any thing unclean.
 Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's sake.
 Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater riches.
 See Prov. 17. 28; Isa. 29. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
ESTIMATION. Lev. 27. 2-8, 13; Num. 18. 16.
ESTRANGED. Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30; Jer. 19. 4;
 Ezek. 14. 5.
ETERNAL. Deut. 33. 27, the *e.* God is thy
 refuge.
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.* excellency.
 Mat. 19. 16; Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18,
 what shall I do that I may have *e.* life?
 25. 46, righteous into life *e.*
 Mk. 3. 29, is in danger of *e.* damnation.
 10. 30, receive in world to come *e.* life.
 John 3. 15, believeth in him have *e.* life.
 4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*
 5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.
 6. 54, drinketh my blood hath *e.* life.
 68, thou hast words of *e.* life.
 10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.
 12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it to life *e.*
 17. 2, give *e.* life to as many.
 3, this is life *e.*, that they might know thee.
 Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to *e.* life.
 Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory, *e.* life.
 5. 21, grace reign to *e.* life.
 6. 23, gift of God is *e.* life.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, an *e.* weight of glory,
 18, things not seen are *e.*
 5. 1, house *e.* in the heavens.
 Eph. 3. 11, according to *e.* purpose.
 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on *e.* life.
 Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of *e.* life.
 Heb. 5. 9, author of *e.* salvation.
 6. 2, doctrine of *e.* judgment.
 9. 15, promise of *e.* inheritance.
 1 Pet. 5. 10, called to *e.* glory by Christ.
 1 John 1. 2, *e.* life, which was with the Father.
 2. 25, this is the promise, even *e.* life.
 3. 15, no murderer hath *e.* life.
 5. 11, record, that God hath given to us *e.* life.
 13, know that ye have *e.* life.
 20, this is true God, and *e.* life.
 Jude 7, vengeance of *e.* fire.
 See Rom. 1. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 2. 10;
 Jude 21.
ETERNITY. Isa. 57. 15.
EUNUCHS. Isa. 56. 4, for thus saith the Lord to
 the *e.*
 Mat. 19. 12, for there are some *e.*
 Acts 8. 27, an *e.* of great authority.
 See Isa. 56. 3.
EVANGELIST. Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim.
 4. 5.
EVENING. 1 Sam. 14. 24, cursed that eateth till *e.*
 1 Kings 17. 6, brought bread morning and *e.*
 Ps. 90. 6, in *e.* cut down and withereth.
 104. 23, goeth to his labour until the *e.*
 141. 2, prayer as the *e.* sacrifice.
 Eccl. 11. 6, in *e.* withhold not thine hand.
 Jer. 6. 4, shadows of *e.* stretched out.
 Hab. 1. 8; Zeph. 3. 3, *e.* wolves.
 Zech. 14. 7, at *e.* time shall be light.
 Mat. 14. 23, when *e.* was come, he was there alone.
 Lu. 24. 29, abide, for it is toward *e.*
 See Gen. 30. 16; Ps. 65. 8; Mat. 16. 2; Mk. 14.
 17.
EVENT. Eccl. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.
EVER. Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for *e.*
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me bear blame for *e.*
 Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for *e.*
 Lev. 6. 13, fire *e.* burning on altar.
 Deut. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for *e.*
 13. 16, a heap for *e.*
 32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live for *e.*
 Job 4. 7, who *e.* perished?

Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for *e.*
 12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for *e.*
 22. 26, your heart shall live for *e.*
 23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for *e.*
 29. 10, Lord sitteth king for *e.*
 33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for *e.*
 37. 26, he is *e.* merciful, and lendeth.
 48. 14, our God for *e.* and *e.*
 49. 9, that he should still live for *e.*
 51. 3, my sin is *e.* before me.
 52. 8, trust in mercy of God for *e.* and *e.*
 61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for *e.*
 73. 26, my strength and portion for *e.*
 74. 19, forget not congregation of poor for *e.*
 81. 15, their time should have endured for *e.*
 92. 7, they shall be destroyed for *e.*
 93. 5, holiness becometh thine house for *e.*
 102. 12, thou shalt endure for *e.*
 103. 9, not keep his anger for *e.*
 105. 8, remember his covenant for *e.*
 119. 89, for *e.* thy word is settled.
 132. 14, this is my rest for *e.*
 146. 6, Lord keepeth truth for *e.*
 10, Lord shall reign for *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, riches not for *e.*
 Eccl. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e.*
 Isa. 26. 4, trust in Lord for *e.*
 32. 17, assurance for *e.*
 34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for *e.*
 40. 8, word of God shall stand for *e.*
 57. 16, will not contend for *e.*
 Lam. 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for *e.*
 Mat. 6. 13, thine is the glory for *e.*
 21. 19; Mk. 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for *e.*
 John 8. 35, servant abideth not for *e.*
 12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for *e.*
 14. 16, Comforter abide for *e.*
 Rom. 9. 5, God blessed for *e.*
 1 Thess. 4. 17, so shall we *e.* be with the Lord.
 5. 15, *e.* follow good.
 2 Tim. 3. 7, *e.* learning.
 Heb. 7. 25, he *e.* liveth to make.
 13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for *e.*
 See Mat. 24. 21; Lu. 15. 31; John 10. 8.
EVERLASTING. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an
e. priesthood.
 Ps. 90. 2, from *e.* to *e.* thou art God.
 139. 24, lead me in way *e.*
 Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from *e.*
 10. 25, righteous is an *e.* foundation.
 Isa. 9. 6, called the *e.* Father.
 26. 4, in the Lord is *e.* strength.
 33. 14, with *e.* burnings.
 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, *e.* joy.
 45. 17, with *e.* salvation.
 54. 8, with *e.* kindness.
 55. 13, for an *e.* sign.
 56. 5; 63. 12, an *e.* name.
 60. 19, 20, an *e.* light.
 Jer. 31. 3, with an *e.* love.
 Hab. 3. 6, the *e.* mountains.
 Mat. 18. 8; 25. 41, into *e.* fire.
 19. 29, inherit *e.* life.
 25. 46, into *e.* punishment.
 Lu. 16. 9, into *e.* habitations.
 18. 30, in world to come *e.* life.
 John 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have *e.* life.
 4. 14, water springing up into *e.* life.
 5. 24, heareth my word hath *e.* life.
 6. 27, meat which endureth to *e.* life.
 40, seeth Son may have *e.* life.
 12. 50, his commandment is life *e.*
 Acts 13. 46, unworthy of *e.* life.
 Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end *e.* life.
 Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap life *e.*
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with *e.* destruction.
 2. 16, given us *e.* consolation.
 Jude 6, reserved in *e.* chains.
 Rev. 14. 6, having the *e.* gospel.
 See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
EVERMORE. Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for *e.*

37. 27, do good and dwell for *e*.
 121. 8, preserve thy going out for *e*.
 133. 3, the blessing, life for *e*.
 John 6. 34, *e*. give us this bread.
 1 Thess. 5. 16, rejoice *e*.
 Heb. 7. 28, consecrated for *e*.
 Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for *e*.
 See 2 Kings 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31.
EVERY. Gen. 4. 14, *e*. one that findeth me shall
 slay me.
 6. 5, *e*. imagination of heart evil.
 Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather *e*. grape.
 Deut. 4. 4, alive *e*. one of you this day.
 2 Kings 18. 31, eat *e*. one of his fig tree.
 2 Chron. 30. 18, pardon *e*. one.
 Ps. 29. 9, *e*. one doth speak of glory.
 32. 6, for this shall *e*. one that is godly.
 68. 30, till *e*. one submit himself.
 119. 101, refrained from *e*. evil way.
 Prov. 2. 9, *e*. good path.
 7. 12, in *e*. corner.
 14. 15, simple believeth *e*. word.
 20. 3, *e*. fool will be meddling.
 30. 5, *e*. word of God is pure.
 Eccl. 10. 3, saith to *e*. one he is a fool.
 Jer. 51. 29, *e*. purpose of the Lord.
 Mat. 4. 4, by *e*. word that proceedeth.
 7. 8; Lu. 11. 10, *e*. one that asketh.
 Mk. 1. 45, came from *e*. quarter.
 Lu. 19. 26, to *e*. one which hath shall be given.
 Rom. 14. 11, *e*. knee bow, *e*. tongue confess.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, *e*. thought.
 Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above *e*. name.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *e*. creature of God.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, *e*. one that nameth.
 21, *e*. good work.
 Heb. 12. 1, *e*. weight.
 Jas. 1. 17, *e*. good and perfect gift.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *e*. ordinance of man.
 1 John 4. 1, believe not *e*. spirit.
 7, *e*. one that loveth.
 Rev. 6. 11, robes given to *e*. one.
 See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31.
EVIDENCE. Jer. 32. 10; Heb. 11. 1.
EVIDENT. Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been *e*. set
 forth.
 11, that no man is justified is *e*.
 Phil. 1. 28, an *e*. token of perdition.
 See Job 6. 28; Heb. 7. 14. 15.
EVIL. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only *e*.
 47. 9, few and *e*. have the days.
 Ex. 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15, re-
 pent-ed of the *e*.
 Deut. 28. 54, eye *e*. towards his brother.
 56, her eye *e*. towards husband.
 Job 2. 10, receive good, and not *e*.
 30. 26, looked for good, then *e*. came.
 Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, depart from *e*.
 35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me *e*.
 40. 12, innumerable *e*. have compassed.
 Prov. 14. 19, *e*. bow before the good.
 15. 3, beholding the *e*. and good.
 17. 13, whose rewardeth *e*. for good.
 Isa. 1. 4, a seed of *e*-doers.
 5. 20, that call *e*. good, and good *e*.
 7. 15, 16, refuse the *e*. and choose the good.
 Jer. 2. 13, have committed two *e*.
 19, know it is an *e*. thing and bitter.
 24. 3; 29. 17, *e*. figs, very *e*.
 42. 6, whether good or *e*., we will obey.
 Mat. 5. 45, rise on *e*. and good.
 6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the *e*. thereof.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, if ye, being *e*.
 18, good tree cannot bring forth *e*.
 9. 4, wherefore think *e*. in your hearts?
 Mk. 9. 39, lightly speak *e*. of me.
 Lu. 6. 22, cast out your name as *e*.
 35, he is kind to the *e*.
 Lu. 6. 45, *e*. man bringeth forth *e*.
 John 3. 20, doeth *e*. hateth light.
 18. 23, if I have spoken *e*.

Acts 23. 5, not speak *e*. of ruler.
 Rom. 7. 19, the *e*. I would not.
 12. 9, abhor that which is *e*.
 17, recompense to no man *e*. for *e*.
 21, overcome *e*. with good.
 1 Thess. 5. 22, appearance of *e*.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e*.
 2 Tim. 4. 18; Jas. 3. 16, every *e*. work.
 Tit. 3. 2, speak *e*. of no man.
 Jas. 3. 8, tongue an unruly *e*.
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e*. for *e*.
 See Prov. 13. 21; Isa. 45. 7; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph.
 5. 16; 6. 13.
EXACT. Deut. 15. 2, shall not *e*. it of neighbour.
 Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e*. usury.
 10. 31, leave the *e*. of every debt.
 Job 11. 6, God *e*. of thee less.
 Lu. 3. 13, *e*. no more than what is.
 See Ps. 89. 22; Isa. 58. 3; 60. 17.
EXALT. 1 Chron. 29. 11, *e*. as head above all.
 Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e*.
 34. 3, let us *e*. his name together.
 92. 10, my horn shalt thou *e*.
 97. 9, *e*. far above all gods.
 Prov. 4. 8, *e*. her, and she shall promote thee.
 11. 11, by blessing of upright the city is *e*.
 14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e*. folly.
 34, righteousness *e*. a nation.
 17. 19, he that *e*. his gate.
 Isa. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of Lord's house *e*.
 40. 4, every valley shall be *e*.
 Ezek. 21. 26, *e*. him that is low.
 Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, *e*. to heaven.
 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *e*. himself shall be
 abased.
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e*. himself.
 12. 7, *e*. above measure.
 Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e*. him.
 2 Thess. 2. 4, *e*. himself above all that is called.
 1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e*. in due time.
 See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Lu. 1. 52; Jas. 1. 9.
EXAMINE. Ps. 26. 2, *e*. me, O Lord.
 Acts 4. 9, if we this day be *e*.
 22. 24, 29, *e*. by scourging.
 1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e*. himself.
 2 Cor. 13. 5, *e*. yourselves.
 See Ezra 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26; 1 Cor. 9. 3.
EXAMPLE. John 13. 15, I have given you an *e*.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e*. of believers.
 1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leaving an *e*.
 Jude 7, an *e*., suffering vengeance.
 See Mat. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 8. 5.
EXCEED. Mat. 5. 20, except righteousness *e*.
 2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e*. in glory.
 See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chron. 9. 6; Job 36. 9.
EXCEEDING. Gen. 15. 1, thy *e*. great reward.
 27. 34, an *e*. bitter cry.
 Num. 14. 7, land is *e*. good.
 1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e*. proud.
 Ps. 21. 6, *e*. glad with thy countenance.
 43. 4, God my *e*. joy.
 119. 96, commandment *e*. broad.
 Prov. 30. 24, four things *e*. wise.
 Jon. 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e*.
 4. 6, *e*. glad of the gourd.
 Mat. 2. 10, with *e*. great joy.
 4. 8, an *e*. high mountain.
 5. 12, rejoice and be *e*. glad.
 8. 28, possessed with devils, *e*. fierce.
 17. 23, 26. 22, they were *e*. sorry.
 19. 25, they were *e*. amazed.
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is *e*. sorrowful.
 Mk. 6. 26, king *e*. sorry.
 9. 3, raiment *e*. white.
 Lu. 23. 8, Herod was *e*. glad.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e*. fair.
 26. 11, being *e*. mad against them.
 Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e*. sinful.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, *e*. weight of glory.
 7. 4, *e*. joyful in our tribulation.
 Gal. 1. 14, *e*. zealous of traditions.

Eph. 1. 19, the *e.* greatness of his power.
 Eph. 2. 7, the *e.* riches of his grace.
 3. 20, able to do *e.* abundantly.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* great and precious promises.
 Jude 24, present you faultless with *e.* joy.
 See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jonah 3. 3; Heb. 12. 21.
EXCEL. Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not *e.*
 Prov. 31. 29, thou *e.* them all.
 Eccl. 2. 13, wisdom *e.* folly.
 2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.*
 See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.
EXCELLENCY. Ex. 15. 7, the greatness of
 thine *e.*
 Job 4. 21, doth not their *e.* go away?
 13. 11, shall not his *e.* make you afraid?
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an eternal *e.*
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e.* of speech.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e.* of the power.
 Phil. 3. 8, loss for the *e.* of Christ.
 See Gen. 49. 3; Ex. 15. 7; Eccl. 7. 12; Ezek. 24. 21.
EXCELLENT. Job 37. 23, *e.* in power.
 Ps. 8. 1, 9, how *e.* is thy name!
 16. 3, to the *e.*, in whom is my delight.
 36. 7, how *e.* thy lovingkindness!
 Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of *e.* things.
 12. 26, righteous more *e.* than neighbour.
 17. 7, *e.* speech becometh not a fool.
 27, of an *e.* spirit.
 Isa. 12. 5, he hath done *e.* things.
 28. 29, is *e.* in working.
 Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e.* spirit found in Daniel.
 Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things more *e.*
 1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e.* way.
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the *e.* glory.
 See Cant. 5. 15; Lu. 1. 3; Heb. 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4.
EXCEPT. Gen. 32. 26, *e.* thou bless me.
 Deut. 32. 30, *e.* their Rock had sold them.
 Ps. 127. 1, *e.* Lord build house.
 Amos 3. 3, *e.* they be agreed.
 Mat. 5. 20, *e.* your righteousness exceed.
 18. 3, *e.* ye be converted.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, *e.* days be shortened.
 Mk. 7. 3, Pharisees *e.* they wash oft.
 Lu. 13. 3; Rev. 2. 5, 22, *e.* ye repent.
 John 3. 2, *e.* God be with him.
 5, *e.* man be born again.
 4. 48, *e.* ye see signs and wonders.
 20. 25, *e.* I see print of nails.
 Acts 26. 29, *e.* these bonds.
 Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e.* they be sent?
 1 Cor. 15. 36, *e.* it die.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, *e.* he strive lawfully.
 See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27; 2 Thess. 2. 3.
EXCESS. Mat. 23. 25; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 3, 4.
EXCHANGE. Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, in *e.* for
 his soul.
 25. 27, put money to *e.*
 See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10; Ezek. 48. 14.
EXCLUDE. Rom. 3. 27; Gal. 4. 17.
EXCUSE. Lu. 14. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 2. 15; 2 Cor.
 12. 19.
EXECRATION. Jer. 42. 18; 44. 12.
EXECUTE. Deut. 33. 21, he *e.* the justice of the
 Lord.
 1 Chron. 6. 10; 24. 2; Lu. 1. 8, *e.* priest's office.
 Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judgment he *e.*
 103. 6, Lord *e.* righteousness and judgment.
 Jer. 5. 1, if any *e.* judgment, I will pardon.
 John 5. 27, authority to *e.* judgment.
 Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e.* wrath.
 See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 15; Joel. 2. 11.
EXERCISE. Ps. 131. 1, *e.* myself in things too high.
 Jer. 9. 24, *e.* lovingkindness.
 Mat. 20. 25; Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25, *e.* dominion.
 Acts 24. 16, I *e.* myself to have a conscience.
 1 Tim. 4. 7, *e.* thyself unto godliness.
 Heb. 5. 14, *e.* to discern good and evil.
 12. 11, to them which are *e.* thereby.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, heart *e.* with covetous practices.
 See Eccl. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29; Rev. 13. 12.

EXHORT. Lu. 3. 18, many things in his *e.*
 Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *e.*, on *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e.* and teach.
 Tit. 1. 9, may be able to *e.*
 2. 15, *e.* and rebuke with authority.
 Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e.* one another daily.
 Heb. 13. 22, suffer word of *e.*
 See Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2. 6, 9.
EXILE. 2 Sam. 15. 19; Isa. 51. 14.
EXPECTATION. Ps. 9. 18, the *e.* of the poor.
 62. 5, my *e.* is from him.
 Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e.* of the wicked.
 Isa. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e.*
 6, such is our *e.*
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* of the creature.
 Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e.* and hope.
 See Jer. 29. 11; Acts 3. 5; Heb. 10. 13.
EXPEL. Josh. 23. 5; Judg. 11. 7; 2 Sam. 14. 14.
EXPENSES. Ezra 6. 4, 8.
EXPERIENCE. Gen. 30. 27; Eccl. 1. 16; Rom.
 5. 4.
EXPLOITS. Dan. 11. 28, 32.
EXPOUND. Judg. 14. 14, 19, could not *e.* riddle.
 Mk. 4. 34, when they were alone, he *e.* all things.
 Lu. 24. 27, *e.* the scriptures.
 See Acts 11. 4; 18. 26; 28. 23.
EXPRESS. Heb. 1. 3.
EXPRESSLY. 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek. 1. 3; 1 Tim.
 4. 1.
EXTEND. Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Isa. 66. 12.
EXTINCT. Job 17. 1; Isa. 43. 17.
EXTOL. Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1, I will *e.* thee.
 68. 4, *e.* him that rideth.
 See Ps. 66. 17; Isa. 52. 13; Dan. 4. 37.
EXTORTION. Ezek. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 25.
EXTORTIONER. Ps. 109. 11, let *e.* catch all he
 hath.
 Isa. 16. 4, the *e.* is at an end.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man be an *e.*
 See Lu. 18. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10.
EXTREME. Deut. 28. 22; Job 35. 15.
EYE. Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e.*
 7, *e.* of both were opened.
 27. 1, his *e.* were dim.
 49. 12, his *e.* shall be red with wine.
 Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e.*
 16. 14, wilt thou put out *e.*?
 24. 3, 15, man whose *e.* are open said.
 Deut. 3. 27, lift up *e.*, behold with thine *e.*
 12. 8; Judg. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in own *e.*
 16. 19, gift blind *e.* of wise.
 28. 32, *e.* look, and fail with longing.
 32. 10, kept him as apple of *e.*
 34. 7, his *e.* was not dim.
 1 Kings 1. 20, *e.* of all Israel upon thee.
 8. 29, 52; 2 Chron. 6. 20, 40, *e.* open towards
 this house.
 20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in thine *e.*
 2 Kings 6. 17, Lord opened *e.* of young man.
 20, open the *e.* of these men.
 2 Chron. 16. 9; Zech. 4. 10, *e.* of Lord run to
 and fro.
 34. 28, nor thine *e.* see all the evil.
 Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e.* that hath seen me.
 11. 20, the *e.* of wicked shall fail.
 15. 12, what do thine *e.* wink at?
 19. 27, mine *e.* shall behold, and not another.
 28. 7, path vulture's *e.* hath not seen.
 10, his *e.* seeth every precious thing.
 29. 11, when the *e.* saw me.
 15, I was *e.* to the blind.
 31. 16, caused *e.* of widow to fail.
 Ps. 11. 4, his *e.* try children of men.
 15. 4, in whose *e.* a vile person.
 19. 8, enlightening the *e.*
 33. 18, *e.* of Lord on them that fear him.
 34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e.* of Lord on the righteous.
 36. 1, no fear of God before his *e.*
 69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11, mine *e.* fail.
 77. 4, holdest mine *e.* waking.

Ps. 116. 8, delivered mine *e.* from tears.
 119. 18, open mine *e.*
 132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e.*
 Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e.*
 20. 12, the seeing *e.*
 22. 9, a bountiful *e.*
 23. 29, redness of *e.*
 27. 20, the *e.* of man never satisfied.
 30. 17, the *e.* that mocketh.
 Eccl. 1. 8, *e.* is not satisfied with seeing.
 2. 14, wise man's *e.* are in his head.
 6. 9, better sight of *e.* than wandering of desire.
 11. 7, for the *e.* to behold the sun.
 Isa. 1. 16, I will hide mine *e.* from you.
 Isa. 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e.*
 33. 17, thine *e.* shall see the king in his beauty.
 40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e.* on high.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e.* and see not.
 9. 1, mine *e.* a fountain of tears.
 13. 17, mine *e.* shall weep sore.
 14. 17, let mine *e.* run down with tears.
 24. 6, set mine *e.* upon them for good.
 Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e.* cease.
 Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of thine *e.*
 Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e.* than to behold evil.
 Mat. 5. 29, if right *e.* offend thee.
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, to enter with one *e.*
 Mk. 8. 18, having *e.*, see ye not?
 Lu. 1. 2, from beginning were *e.*-witnesses.
 24. 16, their *e.* were holden.
 John 11. 37, could not this man, which opened *e.*
 Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e.*
 Eph. 1. 18, the *e.* of your understanding.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e.* full of adultery.
 1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e.*
 See Deut. 11. 12; Ezra 5. 5; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 3. 7;
 12. 15; 15. 3; 16. 2; 21. 2; Mat. 20. 33; John
 10. 21; 1 Pet. 3. 12.
EYESERVICE. Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, not with *e.*
 as menpleasers.

F

FABLES. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1.
 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
FACE. Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f.* shall I be hid.
 32. 30, I have seen God *f.* to *f.*
 Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses *f.* to *f.*
 34. 29, skin of *f.* shone.
 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13, put veil on *f.*
 Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f.* of the old man.
 Deut. 25. 9, spit in *f.*, saying.
 1 Sam. 5. 3, Dagon was fallen on his *f.*
 2 Kings 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f.* of child.
 14. 8, let us look one another in *f.*
 Ezra 9. 7; Dan. 9. 7, confusion of *f.*
 Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f.* to ground.
 Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f.*
 4. 15, spirit passed before my *f.*
 13. 24; Ps. 44. 24; 88. 14, wherefore hidest
 thou thy *f.*?
 Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide thy *f.*?
 27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide not thy *f.*
 34. 5, *f.* not ashamed.
 59. 2, sins have hid his *f.* from you.
 84. 9, look upon *f.* of anointed.
 Prov. 27. 19, in water *f.* answereth to *f.*
 Eccl. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f.* to shine.
 Isa. 3. 15, ye grind *f.* of the poor,
 25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f.*
 50. 7, set my *f.* like flint.
 Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and not *f.*
 5. 3, their *f.* harder than a rock.
 30. 6, all *f.* turned into paleness.
 Dan. 10. 6, *f.* as appearance of lightning.
 Hos. 5. 5, testifieth to his *f.*
 Mat. 6. 17, wash thy *f.*
 11. 10; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 7. 27, messenger before *f.*
 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, discern *f.* of sky.
 17. 2, his *f.* did shine as sun.
 18. 10, angels behold *f.* of my Father.

Lu. 2. 31, before *f.* of all people.
 9. 51, 53, set his *f.* to Jerusalem.
 22. 64, struck him on *f.*
 1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f.* to *f.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f.*
 Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f.*
 2. 11, withstood him to the *f.*
 Jas. 1. 23, beholding *f.* in glass.
 Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f.* earth fled away.
 See 1 Kings 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts 6. 15; 20. 25.
FADE. Isa. 1. 30, whose leaf *f.*
 24. 4, earth mourneth and *f.*, the world *f.*
 40. 7, the flower *f.*
 64. 6, all *f.* as a leaf.
 Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f.*
 Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f.*
 1 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that *f.* not away.
 Jas. 1. 11, rich man shall *f.* away.
 See 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45; Isa. 28. 1.
FAIL. Gen. 47. 16, if money *f.*
 Deut. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f.* with longing.
 Josh. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kings 8. 56, there *f.* not
 any good thing.
 1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart *f.* him.
 1 Kings 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f.* a man on throne.
 17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f.*
 Ezra 4. 22, take heed that ye *f.* not.
 Job 14. 11, as waters *f.* from sea.
 19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f.*
 Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f.* among men.
 31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f.* me.
 77. 8, doth his promise *f.*
 89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness to *f.*
 142. 4, refuge *f.* me.
 Eccl. 10. 3, his wisdom *f.* him.
 12. 5, desire shall *f.*
 Isa. 15. 6, the grass *f.*
 19. 5, waters shall *f.*
 31. 3, they shall all *f.* together.
 32. 6, cause drink of thirsty to *f.*
 10, the vintage shall *f.*
 34. 16, no one of these shall *f.*
 38. 14, eyes *f.* with looking upward.
 41. 17, tongue *f.* for thirst.
 59. 15, truth *f.*
 Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f.*
 15. 18, as waters that *f.*
 48. 33, I caused wine to *f.*
 Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f.* not.
 4. 17, our eyes as yet *f.*
 Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f.*
 Amos 8. 4, make poor of land to *f.*
 Hab. 3. 17, labour of olive shall *f.*
 Lu. 12. 33, treasure that *f.* not.
 16. 9, when ye *f.* they may receive you.
 17. one tittle of law *f.*
 21. 26, hearts *f.* them for fear.
 22. 32, that thy faith *f.* not.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f.*
 Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f.*
 11. 32, time would *f.* me to tell.
 12. 15, lest any man *f.* of grace of God.
 See Deut. 31. 6; Ps. 40. 12; 143. 7; Isa. 44. 12.
FAIN. Job 27. 22; Lu. 15. 16.
FAINT. Gen. 25. 29, 30, came from field, and
 he was *f.*
 45. 26, Jacob's heart *f.*
 Judg. 8. 4, *f.* yet pursuing.
 Job 4. 5, now it is come, and thou *f.*
 Ps. 27. 13, I had *f.*, unless I had believed.
 107. 5, their soul *f.* in them.
 Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f.* in day of adversity.
 Isa. 1. 5, whole heart *f.*
 10. 18, as when a standardbearer *f.*
 40. 28, Creator of earth *f.* not.
 29, giveth power to the *f.*
 30; Amos 8. 13, even youths shall *f.*
 31, walk, and not *f.*
 44. 12, he drinketh no water, and is *f.*
 Jer. 8. 18; Lam. 1. 22; 5. 17, my heart is *f.*
 Mat. 15. 32; Mk. 8. 3, lest they *f.* by the way.

- Lu. 18. 1, pray, and not to *f*.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received mercy, we *f*. not.
 Gal. 6. 9, reap, if we *f*. not.
 Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f*. in your minds.
 5, nor *f*. when thou art rebuked.
 See Deut. 20. 8; Ps. 84. 2; 119. 81; Mat. 9. 36.
FAIR. Job 37. 22, *f*. weather out of the north.
 Ps. 45. 2, *f*. than children of men.
 Prov. 11. 22, a *f*. woman without discretion.
 26. 25, when he speaketh *f*., believe not.
 Cant. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f*. among women.
 6. 10, *f*. as the moon.
 Isa. 5. 9, houses great and *f*.
 Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make thyself *f*.
 12. 6, though they speak *f*. words.
 Dan. 1. 15, their countenances appeared *f*.
 Mat. 16. 2, it will be *f*. weather.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f*.
 Rom. 16. 18, by *f*. speeches deceive.
 See Gen. 6. 2; Isa. 54. 11; Ezek. 27. 12.
FAITH. Deut. 32. 20, children in whom is no *f*.
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, ye of little *f*.
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, so great *f*.
 9. 2; Mk. 2. 5; Lu. 5. 20, seeing their *f*.
 22; Mk. 5. 34; 10. 52; Lu. 8. 48; 17. 19, thy *f*. hath made thee whole.
 29, according to your *f*.
 15. 28, great is thy *f*.
 17. 20, *f*. as a grain of mustard seed.
 21. 21, if ye have *f*., ye shall not only do this.
 23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy, and *f*.
 Mk. 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f*.?
 11. 22, have *f*. in God.
 Lu. 7. 50, thy *f*. hath saved thee.
 8. 25, where is your *f*.?
 17. 5, increase our *f*.
 18. 8, shall he find *f*. on the earth?
 22. 32, that thy *f*. fail not.
Acts 3. 16, the *f*. which is by him.
 6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f*.
 14. 9, perceiving he had *f*. to be healed.
 27. opened the door of *f*.
 15. 9, purifying their hearts by *f*.
 16. 5, established in the *f*.
 26. 18, sanctified by *f*.
Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience to *f*.
 17, revealed from *f*. to *f*.
 3. 27, boasting excluded by *f*.
 28; 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justified by *f*.
 4. 5, *f*. counted for righteousness.
 16, it is of *f*., which is of the *f*. of Abraham.
 19. 20, being not weak in *f*.
 5. 2, we have access by *f*.
 10. 8, the word of *f*., which we preach.
 17. 3, cometh by hearing.
 12. 3, the measure of *f*.
 6, prophesy according to proportion of *f*.
 14. 1, weak in *f*. receive ye.
 22, hast thou *f*.?
 23, what is not of *f*. is sin.
1 Cor. 2. 5, your *f*. should not stand in wisdom.
 13. 2, though I have all *f*.
 13, now abideth *f*.
 15. 14, and your *f*. is also vain.
 16. 13, stand fast in the *f*.
2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion over *f*.
 4. 13, same spirit of *f*.
 5. 7, we walk by *f*.
 13. 5, examine whether ye be in the *f*.
 Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f*. of Son of God.
 3. 2, by the hearing of *f*.
 12, law is not of *f*.
 23, before *f*. came.
 5. 6, *f*. which worketh by love.
 6. 10, the household of *f*.
Eph. 3. 12, access by *f*. of him.
 17, dwell in your hearts by *f*.
 4. 5, one Lord, one *f*.
 13, in the unity of the *f*.
Eph. 6. 16, the shield of *f*.
Phil. 1. 27, striving together for the *f*. of the gospel.
Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f*.
 2. 5, the steadfastness of your *f*.
1 Thess. 1. 3; **2 Thess.** 1. 11, your work of *f*.
 5. 8, the breastplate of *f*.
2 Thess. 3. 2, all men have not *f*.
1 Tim. 1. 2; **Tit.** 1. 4, my own son in the *f*.
 5; **2 Tim.** 1. 5, *f*. unfeigned.
 2. 15, if they continue in *f*.
 3. 13, great boldness in the *f*.
 4. 1, shall depart from the *f*.
 5. 8, he hath denied the *f*.
 6. 10, 21, erred from the *f*.
 12, fight the good fight of *f*.
2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning the *f*.
 4. 7, I have kept the *f*.
Tit. 1. 1, the *f*. of God's elect.
Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f*.
 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *f*.
 12, through *f*. inherit the promises.
 10. 22, in full assurance of *f*.
 11. 1, *f*. is substance of things hoped for.
 4. 5, 7, 8, 9, etc., by *f*. Abel, etc.
 6, without *f*. it is impossible.
Heb. 11. 13, these all died in *f*.
 33, through *f*. subdued kingdoms.
 39, a good report through *f*.
 12. 2, author and finisher of our *f*.
 13. 7, whose *f*. follow.
Jas. 1. 3; **1 Pet.** 1. 7, the trying of your *f*.
 6, let them ask in *f*.
 2. 1, I have not *f*. with respect of persons.
 5, rich in *f*.
 14, man say he hath *f*., can *f*. save him?
 17. 3, without works is dead.
 18, thou hast *f*., and I have works.
 22, *f*. wrought with his works.
 5. 15, the prayer of *f*. shall save.
1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f*.
 5. 9, resist steadfast in the *f*.
2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f*.
 5, add to your *f*. virtue.
1 John 5. 4, overcometh the world, even our *f*.
Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f*.
 20, your most holy *f*.
Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f*.
 19, I know thy works and *f*.
 13. 10, patience and *f*. of the saints.
 14. 12, they that keep the *f*. of Jesus.
 See Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 12; **1 Tim.** 4. 6.
FAITHFUL. **2 Sam.** 20. 19, one of them that are *f*. in Israel.
Neh. 7. 2, a *f*. man, and feared God.
 9. 8, his heart *f*. before thee.
 13. 13, counted *f*. to distribute.
Ps. 12. 1, the *f*. fail among men.
 89. 37, a *f*. witness in heaven.
 101. 6, the *f*. of the land.
 119. 86, commandments *f*.
 138, testimonies *f*.
Prov. 11. 13, *f*. spirit concealeth.
 13. 17, *f*. ambassador is health.
 14. 5; Isa. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 5, a *f*. witness.
 20. 6, a *f*. man who can find?
 25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a *f*. messenger.
 27. 6, *f*. are wounds of a friend.
 28. 20, *f*. man shall abound.
 Isa. 1. 21, 26, *f*. city.
Mat. 24. 45; **Lu.** 12. 42, who is a *f*. and wise servant?
 25. 21, good and *f*. servant.
 23; **Lu.** 19. 17, *f*. in a few things.
Lu. 16. 10, *f*. in least *f*. in much.
Acts 16. 15, if ye have judged me *f*.
1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards that a man be *f*.
 17, Timothy *f*. in the Lord.
Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f*. Abraham.
Eph. 6. 21; **Col.** 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f*. minister.
1 Thess. 5. 24, *f*. is he that calleth you.

2 Thess. 3. 3, Lord is *f.*, who shall stablish you.
 1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11; Tit. 3. 8, a *f.* saying.
 3. 11, wives *f.* in all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f.* men.
 13, yet he abideth *f.*
 Heb. 2. 17, a *f.* high priest.
 3. 2, *f.* to him that appointed him.
 10. 23; 11. 11, he is *f.* that promised.
 1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto *f.* Creator.
 1 John 1. 9, he is *f.* and just to forgive.
 Rev. 2. 10, be thou *f.* unto death.
 13, my *f.* martyr.
 17. 14, called, and chosen, and *f.*
 21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true and *f.*
 See Deut. 7. 9; Dan. 6. 4; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14; 19. 11.
FAITHFULLY. 2 Chron. 19. 9; 34. 12; Jer. 23. 28; 3 John 5.
FAITHFULNESS. Ps. 5. 9, no *f.* in their mouths.
 36. 5, thy *f.* reacheth unto the clouds.
 40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f.*
 89. 33, nor suffer my *f.* to fail.
 92. 2, show forth thy *f.* every night.
 Isa. 11. 5, *f.* the girdle of his reins.
 Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f.*
 See 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 119. 75; 143. 1.
FAITHLESS. Mat. 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41; John 20. 27.
FALL (n.). Prov. 16. 18, haughty spirit before a *f.*
 Mat. 7. 27, great was the *f.* of it.
 Lu. 2. 34, set for the rise and *f.* of many.
 Rom. 11. 12, if the *f.* of them be the riches.
 See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15; 31. 16; 32. 10.
FALL (v.). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f.* not out by the way.
 Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f.* in decay.
 1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words *f.*
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the mighty *f.*!
 3. 38, great man *f.* this day.
 24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, *f.* into hands of God.
 2 Kings 14. 10, why meddle that thou shouldst *f.*?
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f.* on men.
 Ps. 5. 10, let them *f.* by their own counsels.
 7. 15, is *f.* into ditch.
 16. 6, lines *f.* in pleasant places.
 37. 24, though he *f.*, not utterly cast down.
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet from *f.*
 72. 11, kings shall *f.* down before him.
 91. 7, a thousand shall *f.* at thy side.
 Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool shall *f.*
 11. 14, where no counsel is, the people *f.*
 28, he that trusteth in riches shall *f.*
 13. 17; 17. 20; 24. 16, *f.* into mischief.
 24. 16, just man *f.* seven times.
 17, rejoice not when thine enemy *f.*
 26. 27; Eccl. 10. 8, diggeth a pit shall *f.* therein.
 Eccl. 4. 10, woe to him that is alone when he *f.*
 11. 3, where the tree *f.*, there it shall be.
 Isa. 14. 12, how art thou *f.*!
 34. 4, as the leaf *f.* from the vine.
 40. 30, the young men shall utterly *f.*
 Jer. 49. 26; 50. 30, young men *f.* in her streets.
 Ezek. 24. 6, let no lot *f.* on it.
 Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Mat. 4. 9, *f.* down and worship.
 Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16, say to hills, *f.* on us.
 Mic. 7. 8, when I *f.*
 Zech. 11. 2, the cedar is *f.*
 Mat. 10. 29, sparrow *f.* on ground.
 12. 11, *f.* into pit on sabbath day.
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both *f.* into the ditch.
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, *f.* on this stone.
 24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, stars *f.* from heaven.
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of temptation *f.* away.
 10. 18, Satan as lightning, *f.* from heaven.
 Rom. 14. 4, to his master he standeth or *f.*
 13, occasion to *f.*
 1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f.*
 15. 6, 18, some are *f.* asleep.
 Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f.* from grace.

1 Tim. 3. 6, *f.* into the condemnation.
 7, lest he *f.* into reproach.
 6. 9, rich *f.* into temptation.
 Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f.* after same example.
 6. 6, if they *f.* away.
 10. 31, to *f.* into hands of living God.
 Jas. 1. 2, joy when ye *f.* into temptation.
 11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f.*
 5. 12, lest ye *f.* into condemnation.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f.*
 3. 17, lest ye *f.* from steadfastness.
 See Isa. 51. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev. 14. 8; 18. 2.
FALLING. Job 4. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 3; Jude 24.
FALLOW. Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12.
FALSE. Ex. 20. 16; Deut. 5. 20; Mat. 19. 18, shalt not bear *f.* witness.
 23. 1, shalt not raise a *f.* report.
 2 Kings 9. 12, it is *f.*, tell us now.
 Ps. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f.* way.
 120. 3, thou *f.* tongue.
 Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5; 21. 28; 25. 18, a *f.* witness.
 11. 1; 20. 23, a *f.* balance.
 Mat. 15. 19, out of heart proceed *f.* witness.
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, *f.* Christs and *f.* prophets.
 26. 59, 60; Mk. 14. 56, 57, *f.* witness against Christ.
 Mk. 13. 22, *f.* prophets shall rise.
 Lu. 19. 8, any thing by *f.* accusation.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f.* witnessess of God.
 2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f.* apostles.
 11. 26, perils among *f.* brethren.
 2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f.* accusers.
 See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.
FALSEHOOD. Job 21. 34, in answers remaineth *f.*
 Ps. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f.*
 144. 8, 11, right hand of *f.*
 Isa. 25. 15, under *f.* have we hid ourselves.
 57. 4, a seed of *f.*
 Isa. 59. 13, words of *f.*
 Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit and *f.*
 See 2 Sam. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25; Hos. 7. 1.
FALSELY. Lev. 6. 3, 5; 19. 12; Jer. 5. 2; 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4, swear *f.*
 Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophets prophesy *f.*
 Mat. 5. 11, evil *f.*, for my sake.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f.* so called.
 See Jer. 43. 2; Lu. 3. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 16.
FAME. Josh. 9. 9, we heard the *f.* of God.
 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, *f.* of Solomon.
 Zeph. 3. 19, get them *f.* in every land.
 Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 28; Lu. 4. 14, 37; 5. 15, *f.* of Jesus.
 9. 31, spread abroad his *f.*
 14. 1, Herod heard of the *f.*
 See Gen. 45. 16; Num. 14. 15; Job 28. 22; Isa. 66. 19.
FAMILIAR. Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9; Jer. 20. 10.
FAMILY. Gen. 12. 3; 28. 14, in thee all *f.* be blessed.
 25. 10, return every man to his *f.*
 Deut. 29. 18, lest a *f.* turn away from God.
 1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f.* the least.
 18. 18, what is my father's *f.*?
 1 Chron. 4. 38, princes in their *f.*
 Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f.*
 Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a *f.*
 10. 25, on *f.* that call not.
 31. 1, God of all the *f.* of Israel.
 Zech. 12. 12, every *f.* apart.
 Eph. 3. 15, whole *f.* in heaven and earth.
 See Num. 27. 4; Judg. 1. 25; Amos 3. 2.
FAMINE. 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f.* in days of David.
 1 Kings 8. 37; 2 Chron. 20. 9, if there be *f.*
 18. 2; 2 Kings 6. 25, sore *f.* in Samaria.
 2 Kings 8. 1, the Lord hath called for a *f.*
 Job 5. 20, in *f.* he shall redeem thee.
 22, at *f.* thou shalt laugh.
 Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive in *f.*
 37. 19, in the days of *f.* shall be satisfied.
 Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f.* among them.

Jer. 42. 16, *f.*, shall follow close.
 Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f.*
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f.*
 36. 29, I will lay no *f.* upon you.
 Amos 8. 11, a *f.*, not of bread.
 Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, *f.* in divers places.
 See Gen. 12. 10; 41. 27; 47. 13; Lu. 15. 14; Rom. 8. 35.
FAMISH. Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 10. 3; Isa. 5. 13; Zeph. 2. 11.
FAMOUS. Ruth 4. 11, 14; 1 Chron. 5. 24; Ps. 74. 5; Ezek. 23. 10.
FAN. Isa. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2; Mat. 3. 12.
FAR. Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that be *f.* from thee.
 Deut. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f.* from thee.
 Judg. 19. 11; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 24. 29, day *f.* spent.
 1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20; 23. 17, be it *f.* from me.
 Job 5. 4, children *f.* from safety.
 11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f.* away.
 19. 13, put my brethren *f.* from me.
 34. 10, *f.* be it from God to do wickedness.
 Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f.* out of sight.
 22. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be not *f.* from me.
 97. 9, *f.* above all gods.
 103. 12, *f.* as east from west.
 Prov. 31. 10, *f.* above rubies.
 Isa. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f.*
 46. 12, *f.* from righteousness.
 57. 19, peace to him that is *f.* off.
 Amos 6. 3, put *f.* away evil day.
 Mat. 16. 22, be it *f.* from thee, Lord.
 Mk. 12. 34, not *f.* from the kingdom.
 13. 34, as a man taking a *f.* journey.
 John 21. 8, they were not *f.* from land.
 Acts 17. 27, not *f.* from every one of us.
 Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f.* spent.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f.* more exceeding.
 Eph. 1. 21, *f.* above all principality.
 2. 13, *f.* off made nigh.
 4. 10, *f.* above all heavens.
 Phil. 1. 23, which is *f.* better.
 Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f.* more evident.
 See Isa. 33. 17; Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 8. 3.
FARE. 1 Sam. 17. 18; Jon. 1. 3; Lu. 16. 19.
FAREWELL. Lu. 9. 61; Acts 18. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 11.
FARM. Mat. 22. 5.
FARTHING. Mat. 5. 26; 10. 29; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 12. 6.
FASHION. Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73, thine hands have *f.* me.
 31. 15, did not one *f.* us?
 Ps. 33. 15, he *f.* hearts alike.
 139. 16, in continuance were *f.*
 Isa. 45. 9, say to him that *f.* it.
 Mk. 2. 12, never saw it on this *f.*
 Lu. 9. 29, the *f.* of his countenance.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f.* of this world passeth.
 Phil. 2. 8, found in *f.* as a man.
 See Gen. 6. 15; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek. 42. 11; Jas. 1. 11.
FAST. 2 Sam. 12. 23, he is dead, wherefore should I *f.*?
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it stood *f.*
 65. 6, setteth *f.* the mountains.
 Isa. 58. 3, why have we *f.*, and thou seest not?
 4. ye *f.* for strife.
 5, wilt thou call this a *f.*?
 6, is not this the *f.* that I have chosen?
 Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f.*?
 Zech. 7. 5, did ye at all *f.* unto me?
 Mat. 6. 16, when ye *f.*, be not.
 18, appear not to *f.*
 Mk. 2. 19, can children of bridechamber *f.*
 Lu. 18. 12, I *f.* twice in the week.
 See Jer. 14. 12; Mat. 4. 2; Acts 13. 2.
FASTEN. Eccl. 12. 11, as nails *f.* by the masters.
 Isa. 22. 23, 25, I will *f.* him as a nail.
 Lu. 4. 20, eyes of all were *f.* on him.
 Acts 11. 6, when I had *f.* mine eyes.
 See 1 Sam. 31. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts 3. 4; 28. 3.

FASTING. Ps. 35. 13, I humbled myself with *f.*
 109. 24, knees weak through *f.*
 Jer. 36. 6, upon the *f.* day.
 Mk. 8. 3, send them away *f.*
 1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f.* and prayer.
 2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f.*
 11. 27, in *f.* oft.
 See Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3; Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29.
FAT. Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f.* of the land.
 49. 20, his bread shall be *f.*
 Deut. 32. 15, Jeshurun waxed *f.*, and kicked.
 Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f.*, and drink the sweet.
 9. 25, 35, took a *f.* land, and became *f.*
 Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f.*
 92. 14, shall be *f.* and flourishing.
 119. 70, heart *f.* as grease.
 Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f.*
 13. 4, soul of diligent made *f.*
 15. 30, good report maketh the bones *f.*
 Isa. 10. 16, among his *f.* ones leanness.
 25. 6, feast of *f.* things.
 Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion is *f.*
 See Gen. 41. 2; Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 3, 17; 7. 22; Num. 13. 20; Judg. 3. 17.
FATHER. Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f.* in peace.
 17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f.* of nations.
 Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f.* God, I will exalt him.
 20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f.* upon children.
 21. 15, he that smiteth his *f.*
 17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth his *f.*
 Judg. 17. 10; 18. 19, be to me a *f.* and a priest.
 1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f.*?
 2 Sam. 10. 2; 1 Chron. 19. 2, as his *f.* showed kindness.
 1 Kings 19. 4, no better than my *f.*
 2 Kings 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried, my *f.*, my *f.*
 6. 21, my *f.*, shall I smite them?
 1 Chron. 28. 9, know thou the God of thy *f.*
 2 Chron. 32. 13, what I and my *f.* have done.
 Ezra 7. 27, blessed be the Lord God of our *f.*
 Job 29. 16, I was a *f.* to the poor.
 31. 18, brought up with me as with a *f.*
 38. 28, hath the rain a *f.*?
 Ps. 27. 10, when my *f.* and mother forsake me.
 39. 12, as all my *f.* were.
 68. 5, *f.* of fatherless.
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f.* tempted me.
 103. 13, as a *f.* pitieth his children.
 Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f.*
 3, I was my *f.* son.
 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a glad *f.*
 17. 21, the *f.* of a fool hath no joy.
 25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his *f.*
 Isa. 9. 6, the everlasting *F.*
 Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy nursing *f.*
 63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art our *f.*
 Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my *f.*?
 31. 9, I am a *f.* to Israel.
 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *f.* have eaten sour grapes.
 Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the *f.*
 22. 7, set light by *f.* and mother.
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *f.*, where is mine honour?
 2. 10, have we not all one *f.*?
 Mat. 5. 16, 45, 48, your *F.* in heaven.
 6. 8, 32; Lu. 12. 30, your *F.* knoweth.
 9; Lu. 11. 2, our *F.* which art in heaven.
 7. 21; 12. 50, the will of my *F.*
 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, to go and bury my *f.*
 10. 21, *f.* deliver up the child.
 37, he that loveth *f.* or mother.
 18. 10, behold the face of my *F.*
 14, not the will of your *F.*
 23. 9, call no man *f.* on earth.
 25. 34, ye blessed of my *F.*
 Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6, Abba, *F.*
 Lu. 2. 49, about my *F.* business.
 6. 36, as your *F.* is merciful,
 11. 11, of any that is a *f.*
 12. 32, it is your *F.* good pleasure.
 15. 21, *f.*, I have sinned.
 16. 27, send him to my *f.* house.

Lu. 22. 42, *F.*, if thou be willing.
 23. 34, *F.*, forgive them.
 46, *F.*, into thy hands.
 John 1. 14, as of the only begotten of the *F.*
 5. 21, as the *F.* raiseth up the dead.
 22, the *F.* judgeth no man.
 23, even as they honour the *F.*
 37; 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the *F.* which hath sent me.
 6. 37, all the *F.* giveth me.
 46; 14. 8, 9, hath seen the *F.*
 8. 41, we have one *F.*, even God.
 44, devil is a liar, and the *f.* of it.
 49, I honour my *F.*
 10. 15, as the *F.* knoweth me.
 29, my *F.* is greater than all.
 12. 27, *F.*, save me from this hour.
 28, *F.*, glorify thy name.
 13. 1, should depart unto the *F.*
 14. 6, no man cometh to the *F.*, but by me.
 16; 16. 26, I will pray the *F.*
 28, I am come from the *F.*
 15. 1, my *F.* is the husbandman.
 16, whatsoever ye ask of the *F.*
 16. 16, because I go to the *F.*
 32, the *F.* is with me.
 17. 1, *F.*, the hour is come.
 20. 17, I ascend to my *F.* and your *F.*
 Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God of my *f.*
 Rom. 4. 11, the *f.* of all that believe.
 1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have we not many *f.*
 2 Cor. 1. 3, *F.* of mercies, God of all comfort.
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions of my *f.*
 4. 2, the time appointed of the *f.*
 Eph. 4. 6, one God and *F.* of all.
 6. 4, *f.*, provoke not your children.
 Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the *F.*
 22, as a son with the *f.*
 Col. 1. 19, it pleased the *F.* that in him.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a *f.*
 Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a *F.*
 7. 3, without *f.*, without mother.
 12. 9, the *F.* of spirits.
 Jas. 1. 17, the *F.* of lights.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since the *f.* fell asleep.
 1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the *F.*
 2. 1, an advocate with the *F.*
 13, I write unto you, *f.*
 15, the love of the *F.* is not in him.
 23, hath not the *F.*
 3. 1, what manner of love the *F.* hath.
 5. 7, the *F.*, the Word, and Holy Ghost.
 See 1 Chron. 29. 10; Lu. 11. 2; John 5. 26; 20. 7; Acts 1. 4; 15. 10; Rom. 4. 16.
FATHERLESS. Ps. 10. 14, the helper of the *f.*
 Prov. 23. 10, the fields of the *f.*
 Isa. 1. 23, they judge not the *f.*
 Isa. 10. 2, that they may rob the *f.*
 Jer. 49. 11, leave thy *f.* children.
 Hos. 14. 3, in thee the *f.* findeth mercy.
 Mal. 3. 5, against those that oppress *f.*
 Jas. 1. 27, to visit the *f.* and widows.
 See Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 10. 18; 14. 29; 24. 17; Job 31. 17.
FATNESS. Ps. 36. 8, the *f.* of thine house.
 63. 5, as with marrow and *f.*
 65. 11, thy paths drop *f.*
 73. 7, eyes stand out with *f.*
 Isa. 55. 2, soul delight itself in *f.*
 See Gen. 27. 28; Judg. 9. 9; Rom. 11. 17.
FAULTY. Gen. 41. 9, I remember my *f.* this day.
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret *f.*
 Dan. 6. 4, find none occasion nor *f.* in him.
 Mat. 18. 15, tell him his *f.*
 Lu. 23. 4; John 18. 38; 19. 4. 6, I find no *f.*
 Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find *f.*?
 Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a *f.*
 Jas. 5. 16, confess your *f.*
 Rev. 14. 5, are without *f.* before throne.
 See Deut. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 2 Sam. 3. 8.
FAULTLESS. Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.

FAULTY. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Hos. 10. 2.
FAVOUR. Gen. 39. 21, *f.* in the sight of the keeper.
 Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, *f.* in sight of Egyptians.
 Deut. 33. 23, satisfied with *f.*
 Ps. 5. 12, with *f.* wilt thou compass him.
 30. 5, his *f.* is life.
 102. 13, the set time to *f.* her.
 14, *f.* the dust thereof.
 112. 5, a good man sheweth *f.*
 Prov. 13. 15, good understanding giveth *f.*
 14. 35; 19. 12, the king's *f.*
 18. 22, obtaineth *f.* of the Lord.
 31. 30, *f.* is deceitful.
 Lu. 2. 52, increased in *f.* with God and man.
 Acts 2. 47, having *f.* with all people.
 See Prov. 8. 35; 12. 2; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 9.
FAVOURABLE. Judg. 21. 22; Job 33. 26; Ps. 77. 7; 85. 1.
FEAR (n.). Gen. 9. 2, the *f.* of you on every beast.
 20. 11, *f.* of God not in this place.
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25; 1 Chron. 14. 17, *f.* of thee on nations.
 Job 4. 6, is not this thy *f.*?
 15. 4, thou castest off *f.*
 39. 22, he mocketh at *f.*
 Ps. 5. 7, in thy *f.* will I worship.
 14. 5, there were they in great *f.*
 19. 9, *f.* of the Lord is clean.
 34. 11, I will teach you the *f.* of the Lord.
 36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no *f.* of God before his eyes.
 53. 5, in *f.*, where no *f.* was.
 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *f.* beginning of wisdom.
 Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your *f.* cometh.
 3. 25, not afraid of sudden *f.*
 10. 21, *f.* of Lord prolongeth days.
 14. 26, in *f.* of Lord is strong confidence.
 27, *f.* of Lord a fountain of life.
 15. 16, better little with *f.* of Lord.
 19. 23, *f.* of Lord tendeth to life.
 29. 25, *f.* of man bringeth a snare.
 Eccl. 12. 5, when *f.* shall be in the way.
 Isa. 8. 12, neither fear ye their *f.*
 14. 3, Lord give thee rest from *f.*
 29. 13, *f.* toward me taught by men.
 Jer. 30. 5, a voice of *f.*, not of peace.
 32. 40, I will put my *f.* in their hearts.
 Mal. 1. 6, where is my *f.*?
 Mat. 14. 26, disciples cried for *f.*
 Lu. 21. 26, hearts failing them for *f.*
 John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for *f.* of the Jews.
 1 Cor. 2. 3, with you in weakness and *f.*
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what *f.*, what desire.
 Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with *f.* and trembling.
 Heb. 2. 15, *f.* of death.
 11. 7, Noah moved with *f.*
 12. 28, with reverence and godly *f.*
 Jude 12, feeding themselves without *f.*
 23, others save with *f.*
 See Ps. 2. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 5, 15; 1 Pet. 2. 18; 3. 2.
FEAR (v.). Gen. 22. 12, I know that thou *f.* God.
 42. 18, this do, and live, for I *f.* God.
 Ex. 1. 21, because they *f.* God.
 Ex. 14. 13, *f.* not, stand still, and see.
 18. 21, able men, such as *f.* God.
 20. 20, *f.* not, God is come to prove.
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may learn to *f.*
 5. 29, O that they would *f.* me.
 28. 58, *f.* this glorious name.
 66, thou shalt *f.* day and night.
 1 Chron. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 9, *f.* before him all earth.
 Neh. 7. 2, he *f.* God above many.
 Job 1. 9, doth Job *f.* God for nought?
 11. 15, put iniquity away, thou shalt not *f.*
 Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I *f.*?
 3, my heart shall not *f.*
 31. 19, laid up for them that *f.* thee.
 34. 9, *f.* the Lord, ye his saints.
 56. 4; 118. 6, will not *f.* what flesh can do.
 66. 16, come all ye that *f.* God.
 76. 7, thou art to be *f.*

Ps. 86. 11, unite my heart to *f.* thy name.
 115. 11, ye that *f.* the Lord, trust.
 119. 74, they that *f.* thee will be glad.
 Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, *f.* the Lord, and depart.
 28. 14, happy is the man that *f.* always.
 31. 30, woman that *f.* the Lord.
 Eccl. 3. 14, that men should *f.* before him.
 5. 7, but *f.* thou God.
 9. 2, as he that *f.* an oath.
 12. 13, *f.* God, and keep his commandments.
 Isa. 8. 12, neither *f.* ye their fear.
 35. 4, to them of fearful heart *f.* not.
 41. 10; 43. 5, *f.* thou not, I am with thee.
 14. *f.* not, thou worm Jacob.
 Jer. 5. 24, neither say they, let us *f.* the Lord.
 10. 7, who would not *f.* thee, King of nations?
 33. 9, they shall *f.* and tremble.
 Dan. 6. 26, that men *f.* before the God of Daniel.
 Zeph. 3. 7, I said, surely thou wilt *f.* me.
 Mal. 3. 16, they that *f.* the Lord spake.
 4. 2, to you that *f.* my name.
 Mat. 1. 20, *f.* not to take to thee.
 10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, *f.* him who is able.
 14. 5; 21. 46, Herod *f.* the multitude.
 21. 26; Mk. 11. 32; Lu. 20. 19, we *f.* the people.
 Mk. 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.
 5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came.
 11. 18, scribes *f.* Jesus.
 Lu. 9. 31, *f.* as they entered cloud.
 12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.
 18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.
 19. 21, I *f.* thee, because thou art.
 23. 40, dost not thou *f.* God?
 John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews.
 Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* God.
 35, he that *f.* is accepted.
 13. 26, whosoever among you *f.* God.
 Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.*
 11. 20, not highminded, but *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, I *f.* lest.
 1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*
 Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.*
 13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.
 1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.
 See 1 Kings 18. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1.
FEARFUL. Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises.
 Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.
 Isa. 35. 4, to them of a *f.* heart.
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 40, why are ye *f.*?
 Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judgment.
 31, *f.* thing to fall into the hands.
 See Deut. 20. 8; Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 21. 11; Rev. 21. 8.
FEARFULNESS. Ps. 55. 5; Isa. 21. 4; 33. 14.
FEAST. Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.
 Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.*
 Prov. 15. 15, merry heart continual *f.*
 Eccl. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*
 10. 19, *f.* is made for laughter.
 Isa. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth.
 Amos 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days.
 8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning.
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, uppermost rooms at *f.*
 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2, not on the *f.* day.
 Lu. 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*
 14. 13, when thou makest a *f.*
 John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.*
 14, about the midst of the *f.*
 37, that great day of the *f.*
 13. 29, buy what we need against the *f.*
 Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.*
 10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.*
 See Judg. 14. 10; Esth. 9. 17; Mal. 2. 3; Jude 12.
FEATHERS. Job 39. 13; Ps. 91. 4; Dan. 4. 33.
FED. Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all my life long.
 Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.*
 Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* themselves, not flock.
 Mat. 23. 37, hungered, and *f.* thee.
 1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk.

See Deut. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 81. 16; Lu. 16. 21.
FEEBLE. Neh. 4. 2, what do these *f.* Jews?
 Job 4. 4; Isa. 35. 3; Heb. 12. 12, strengthened the *f.* knees.
 Ps. 105. 37, not one *f.* person.
 Prov. 30. 26, comes a *f.* folk.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.*
 1 Thess. 5. 14, comfort the *f.* minded.
 See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22.
FEED. Gen. 46. 32, trade hath been to *f.* cattle.
 1 Kings 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee.
 22. 27, *f.* him with bread of affliction.
 Ps. 28. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever.
 Prov. 15. 14, month *f.* on foolishness.
 30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient.
 Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.
 11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.*
 44. 20, he *f.* on ashes.
 61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your flocks.
 65. 25, the wolf and lamb shall *f.*
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.
 6. 3, *f.* every one in his place.
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind.
 Zech. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter.
 Mat. 6. 26, your heavenly Father *f.* them.
 Lu. 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.
 John 21. 15, 16, 17, *f.* my lambs.
 Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger, *f.* him.
 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God.
 See Cant. 1. 7; Acts 20. 28; Rev. 7. 17.
FEEL. Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father will *f.* me.
 Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after.
 See Judg. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Eccl. 8. 5.
FEELING. Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.*
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with *f.* of infirmities.
FEET. Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from between his *f.*
 Deut. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.*
 Josh. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped in Jordan.
 14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden.
 Ruth 3. 14, she lay at his *f.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints.
 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my *f.* did not slip.
 2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his master's *f.*
 13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.*
 Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not.
 Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame.
 Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27; Eph. 1. 22, all things under his *f.*
 22. 16, pierced my hands and my *f.*
 31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room.
 40. 2, my *f.* on a rock.
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from falling.
 66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.
 73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone.
 115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not.
 119. 105, a lamp to my *f.*
 122. 2, our *f.* shall stand within thy gates.
 Prov. 1. 16; 6. 18; Isa. 59. 7, *f.* run to evil.
 4. 26, ponder path of thy *f.*
 5. 5, her *f.* go down to death.
 6. 13, speaketh with his *f.*
 28, and his *f.* not be burnt.
 7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.
 19. 2, he that hasteth with his *f.*
 Cant. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile?
 7. 1; Isa. 52. 7, how beautiful are *f.*
 Isa. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.*
 6. 2, with twain he covered his *f.*
 23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her.
 26. 6, the *f.* of the poor.
 Isa. 49. 23; Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5;
 Acts 13. 51, dust of *f.*
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f.* of him that bringeth.
 60. 13, place of my *f.* glorious.
 Lam. 3. 34, crush under *f.* prisoners.
 Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon thy *f.*
 24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f.*
 25. 6, stamped with thy *f.*
 32. 2, troublest waters with thy *f.*
 34. 18, 19, foul residue with *f.*
 Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f.* part iron and part clay.

Dan. 10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f.* like polished brass.
 Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f.*
 Zech. 14. 4, *f.* shall stand on Zion.
 Mat. 7. 6, trample them under *f.*
 18. 8, rather than having two *f.*
 28. 9, they held him by the *f.*
 Lu. 1. 79, guide our *f.* into way of peace.
 7. 38, she kissed his *f.*, and anointed them.
 8. 35, sitting at the *f.* of Jesus.
 10. 39, Mary sat at Jesus' *f.*
 24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f.*
 John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f.* with her hair.
 12. 3, anointed the *f.* of Jesus.
 13. 5, began to wash disciples' *f.*
 6, dost thou wash my *f.*?
 8, thou shalt never wash my *f.*
 10, needeth not save to wash his *f.*
 20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f.*
 Acts 3. 7, his *f.* received strength.
 4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f.*
 5. 9, *f.* of them that buried thy husband.
 14. 8, a man impotent in his *f.*
 21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f.*
 22. 3, at *f.* of Gamaliel.
 Rom. 3. 15, *f.* swift to shed blood.
 10. 15, the *f.* of them that preach.
 16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f.*
 1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f.*, I have no need.
 Eph. 6. 15, your *f.* shod with preparation.
 Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f.* as dead.
 12. 3, *f.* as *f.* of a bear.
 19. 10; 22. 8, at his *f.* to worship.
 See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kings 9. 35; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
FEIGN. 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f.* himself mad.
 Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f.* lips.
 Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f.*
 Lu. 20. 10, *f.* themselves just men.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kings 14. 5, 6; Nch. 6. 8.
FELL. Gen. 4. 5, his countenance *f.*
 Josh. 6. 20, the wall *f.* flat.
 1 Kings 18. 38, fire of Lord *f.*, and consumed.
 2 Kings 6. 5, as one was *f.* a beam.
 Dan. 4. 31, then *f.* a voice from heaven.
 Jon. 1. 7, lot *f.* on Jonah.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 49, house *f.* not.
 Lu. 8. 23, Jesus *f.* asleep.
 10. 30, 36, *f.* among thieves.
 13. 4, upon whom tower *f.*
 Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f.*
 26, lot *f.* on Matthias.
 13. 36, *f.* on sleep.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f.* asleep.
 Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f.*
 See Mat. 13. 4; Acts 10. 44; 19. 35; 20. 9.
FELLOW. Ex. 2. 13, wherefore smitest thou
 thy *f.*?
 1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f.* to play the madman.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f.*
 2 Kings 9. 11, wherefore came this mad *f.*?
 Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of gladness above thy *f.*
 Eccl. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f.*
 Zech. 13. 7, the man that is my *f.*
 Mat. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f.*
 24. 49, begin to smite his *f.*-servants.
 26. 61, this *f.* said, I am able to destroy.
 71; Lu. 22. 59, this *f.* was also with Jesus.
 Lu. 23. 2, found this *f.* perverting.
 John 9. 29, as for this *f.*
 Acts 17. 5, lewd *f.* of the baser sort.
 22. 22, away with such a *f.*
 24. 5, this man a pestilent *f.*
 Eph. 2. 10, *f.*-citizens with the saints.
 3. 6, Gentiles *f.*-heirs.
 Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 2; Philem. 24, *f.*-labourers.
 3 John 8, *f.*-helpers to the truth.
 See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
FELLOWSHIP. Acts 2. 42, in doctrine and *f.*
 1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f.* of his Son.
 10. 20, not have *f.* with devils.
 2 Cor. 5. 14, what *f.* hath righteousness?
 Eph. 3. 9, the *f.* of mystery.

Eph. 5. 11, have no *f.* with.
 Phil. 1. 5, your *f.* in the gospel.
 2. 1, if any *f.* of the Spirit.
 3. 10, the *f.* of his sufferings.
 1 John 1. 3, our *f.* is with the Father.
 7, we have *f.* one with another.
 See Lev. 6. 2; Ps. 94. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 4, 13, 14;
 Gal. 2. 9.
FELT. Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35; Mk. 5. 29; Acts
 28. 5.
FEMALE. Mat. 19. 4; Mk. 10. 6, made them
 male and *f.*
 Gal. 3. 28, in Christ neither male nor *f.*
 See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4; Deut. 4. 16.
FENCE. Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps. 62. 3; Isa. 5. 2.
FERVENT. Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11, *f.* in spirit.
 Jas. 5. 16, *f.* prayer availeth much.
 1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f.*
 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12, melt with *f.* heat.
 See 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 8.
FETCH. Num. 20. 10, must we *f.* water?
 Job 36. 3, I will *f.* my knowledge from far.
 Isa. 56. 12, I will *f.* wine.
 Acts 16. 37, come themselves and *f.* us out.
 See Deut. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 3; Acts 28. 13.
FETTERS. Judg. 16. 21; Ps. 105. 18; 149. 8;
 Mk. 5. 4; Lu. 8. 29.
FEVER. Deut. 28. 22, the Lord shall smite thee
 with a *f.*
 Mat. 8. 14; Mk. 1. 30, Simon's wife's mother
 lay sick of a *f.*
 John 4. 52, at the seventh hour the *f.* left him.
FEW. Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but a *f.* days.
 47. 9, *f.* and evil have the days of my life.
 1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f.*
 17. 28, with whom left those *f.* sheep?
 2 Kings 4. 3, borrow not a *f.*
 Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f.*
 Job 14. 1, man is of *f.* days.
 16. 22, when a *f.* years are come.
 Eccl. 5. 2, let thy words be *f.*
 Mat. 7. 14, f, there be that find it.
 9. 37; Lu. 10. 2, the labourers are *f.*
 15. 34; Mk. 8. 7, a *f.* little fishes.
 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, *f.* chosen.
 25. 21, faithful in a *f.* things.
 Mk. 6. 5, laid hands on a *f.* sick folk.
 Lu. 12. 48, beaten with *f.* stripes.
 13. 23, are there *f.* that be saved?
 Rev. 3. 4, a *f.* names even in Sardis.
 See Deut. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb. 12. 10.
FIDELITY. Tit. 2. 10, showing good *f.*
FIELD. Deut. 21. 1, if one be found slain in *f.*
 1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one of you *f.*?
 Prov. 24. 30, the *f.* of the slothful.
 Isa. 5. 8, that lay *f.* to *f.*
 Mat. 13. 38, the *f.* is the world.
 44, treasure hid in a *f.*
 John 4. 35, look on the *f.*
 Jas. 5. 4, labourers which reaped your *f.*
 See Mat. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts 1. 19.
FIERCE. Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it was *f.*
 Deut. 28. 50, a nation of a *f.* countenance.
 Mat. 8. 28, exceeding *f.*
 Lu. 23. 5, and they were more *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incontinent, *f.*
 Jas. 3. 4, driven of *f.* winds.
 See 2 Sam. 19. 43; Isa. 33. 19; Dan. 8. 23.
FIERY. Deut. 33. 2, a *f.* law for them.
 Dan. 3. 6, a *f.* furnace.
 Eph. 6. 16, the *f.* darts of the wicked.
 Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f.* indignation.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f.* trial.
 See Num. 21. 6; Deut. 8. 15; Isa. 14. 29.
FIG. 1 Kings 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4, dwelt under his *f.* tree.
 2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every one of his
f. tree.
 20. 7, Isaiah said, Take a lump of *f.*
 Isa. 38. 21, let them take a lump of *f.*
 Jer. 24. 1, two baskets of *f.* were set before the
 temple.

- Hab. 3. 17, although *f.* tree shall not blossom.
 Mat. 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men gather *f.* of thistles?
 Lu. 21. 29, behold the *f.* tree.
 Jas. 3. 12, can the *f.* tree bear olive berries?
 Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f.*
 See Judg. 9. 10; Jer. 8. 13; Lu. 13. 6; John 1. 48.
FIGHT. Ex. 14. 14; Deut. 1. 30; 3. 22; 20. 4.
 Lord *f.* for you.
 Josh. 23. 10, he it is that *f.* for you.
 1 Sam. 25. 28, *f.* the battles of the Lord.
 2 Kings 10. 3, *f.* for your master's house.
 Neh. 4. 14, *f.* for your brethren, sons, and wives.
 Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers to *f.*
 John 18. 36, then would my servants *f.*
 Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f.* against God.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f.* I.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f.*
 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the good *f.*
 Heb. 10. 32, great *f.* of afflictions.
 11. 34, valiant in *f.*
 Jas. 4. 1, wars and *f.* among you.
 2, ye *f.* and war.
 See Zech. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.
FIG-TREE. Mat. 21. 19, presently the *f.* withered away.
 Mk. 11. 13, seeing a *f.* afar off.
FIG-TREE (parable of). Mat. 24. 32; Lu. 21. 29.
FIGURE. Deut. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6;
 Heb. 9. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
FILL. Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Hab. 2. 14, earth
f. with glory.
 Job 23. 4, *f.* my mouth with arguments.
 Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f.* it.
 104. 28, they are *f.* with good.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns *f.* with plenty.
 14. 14, *f.* with his own ways.
 30. 22, a fool when *f.* with meat.
 Isa. 65. 20, who hath not *f.* his days.
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, they shall be *f.*
 Mk. 7. 27, let the children first be *f.*
 Lu. 1. 15; Acts 4. 8; 9. 17; 13. 9, *f.* with Holy Ghost.
 14. 23, that my house may be *f.*
 John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f.* your heart.
 Acts 5. 28, ye have *f.* Jerusalem with your doctrine.
 14. 17, *f.* our hearts with food and gladness.
 Rom. 1. 29, *f.* with all unrighteousness.
 15. 14, *f.* with all knowledge.
 Eph. 1. 23, him that *f.* all in all.
 3. 19, *f.* with fulness of God.
 5. 18, be *f.* with the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 11, *f.* with fruits of righteousness.
 Col. 1. 24, *f.* up what is behind.
 Jas. 2. 16, be ye warned and *f.*
 Rev. 15. 1, in them is *f.* up wrath of God.
 See Dan. 2. 35; Lu. 2. 40; 15. 16; John 2. 7.
FILTH. Isa. 4. 4, washed away the *f.* of Zion.
 1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f.* of the world.
FILTHINESS. 2 Cor. 7. 1, cleanse from all *f.* of flesh.
 Eph. 5. 4, nor let *f.* be named.
 Jas. 1. 21, lay apart all *f.*
 See Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25.
FILTHY. Job 15. 16, how much more *f.* is man?
 Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether become *f.*
 Isa. 64. 6, as *f.* rags.
 Zech. 3. 3, clothed with *f.* garments.
 Col. 3. 8, put off *f.* communication.
 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* lucre.
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f.* conversation.
 Jude 8, *f.* dreamers.
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *f.*, let him be *f.*
FINALLY. 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10; Phil. 3. 1;
 4. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
FIND. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will *f.* you out.
 Job 9. 10; Rom. 11. 33, things past *f.* out.
 23. 3, where I might *f.* him.
 Prov. 4. 22, life to those that *f.* them.
 8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early shall *f.* me.
 35, whoso *f.* me, *f.* life.
 Prov. 18. 22, *f.* a wife, *f.* a good thing.
 Eccl. 9. 10, thy hand *f.* to do, do it.
 11. 1, *f.* it after many days.
 Isa. 58. 13, *f.* thine own pleasure.
 Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 29, *f.* rest to your souls.
 Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, seek, and ye shall *f.*
 Mat. 7. 14, few there be that *f.* it.
 10. 39, loseth his life shall *f.* it.
 22. 9, as many as ye shall *f.*
 Mk. 11. 13, he might *f.* any thing thereon.
 13. 36, he *f.* you sleeping.
 Lu. 15. 4, 8, till he *f.* it.
 18. 8, shall he *f.* faith on earth?
 John 1. 41, first *f.* his brother.
 Rom. 7. 21, I *f.* a law that when I would.
 Heb. 4. 16, *f.* grace to help.
 See John 7. 34; 2 Tim. 1. 18; Rev. 9. 6.
FINE. Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *f.* gold.
 81. 16; 147. 14, the *f.* of the wheat.
 Prov. 25. 12, as an ornament of *f.* gold.
 Lam. 4. 1, how is the *f.* gold changed!
 Mk. 15. 46, Joseph brought *f.* linen.
 See Job 28. 1, 17; Lu. 16. 19; Rev. 18. 12; 19. 8.
FINGER. Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f.* of God.
 31. 18; Deut. 9. 10, written with the *f.* of God.
 1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10, little *f.* thicker.
 Prov. 7. 3, bind them on thy *f.*
 Isa. 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f.*
 Dan. 5. 5, the *f.* of a man's hand.
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, not move with *f.*
 Lu. 16. 24, the tip of his *f.*
 John 8. 6, with his *f.* wrote on ground.
 20. 25, put my *f.* into print of nails.
 27, reach hither thy *f.*
 See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Isa. 2. 8; 59. 3; Lu. 11. 20.
FINISH. 1 Chron. 28. 20, till thou hast *f.*
 Neh. 6. 15, so the wall was *f.*
 Lu. 14. 28, 29, 30, whether sufficient to *f.*
 John 4. 34, to do his will, and *f.* his work.
 5. 36, which the Father hath given me to *f.*
 17. 4, have *f.* the work.
 19. 30, it is *f.*
 Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I might *f.* my course.
 2 Cor. 8. 6, *f.* in you the same grace.
 Heb. 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f.* of our faith.
 Jas. 1. 15, sin, when it is *f.*
 See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 19. 7; 11. 7; 20. 5.
FIRE. Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f.* and the wood.
 Ex. 3. 2, bush burned with *f.*
 22. 6, he that kindled *f.* shall make restitution.
 Lev. 10. 2, *f.* from the Lord.
 18. 21; Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; 23. 10, pass through *f.*
 Judg. 15. 5, brands on *f.*, and burnt corn.
 1 Kings 18. 24, that answereth by *f.*
 19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f.*
 1 Chron. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f.*
 Ps. 39. 3, musing, the *f.* burned.
 74. 7, they have cast *f.* into thy sanctuary.
 Prov. 6. 27, can a man take *f.*?
 26. 18, mad man who casteth *f.*-brands.
 20, no wood, the *f.* goeth out.
 21, as wood is to *f.*, so is a contentious man.
 Isa. 9. 19, as the fuel of the *f.*
 24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f.*
 43. 2, walketh through *f.*, not be burned.
 44. 16, I have seen the *f.*
 64. 2, the melting *f.*, burneth.
 66. 15, the Lord will come with *f.*
 16, by *f.* will the Lord plead.
 24; Mk. 9. 44, neither their *f.* quenched.
 Jer. 20. 9, word as a *f.* in my bones.
 Ezek. 36. 5, in the *f.* of my jealousy.
 Dan. 3. 27, the *f.* had no power.
 Amos 4. 11, as a *f.*-brand plucked out.
 Nah. 1. 6, fury poured out like *f.*
 Zech. 2. 5, a wall of *f.* round about.
 3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f.*
 Mal. 3. 2, like a refiner's *f.*

- Mat. 3. 10; 7. 19; Lu. 3. 9; John 15. 6, tree cast into *f*.
 11; Lu. 3. 16, baptize with *f*.
 13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f*.
 18. 8; 25. 41; Mk. 9. 43, 46, everlasting *f*.
 Lu. 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f*?
 12. 49, come to send *f*. on earth.
 17. 29, same day it rained *f*. and brimstone.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues like as of *f*.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f*. and the *f*. shall try.
 15, saved, yet so as by *f*.
 2 Thess. 1. 8, in flaming *f*. taking vengeance.
 Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame of *f*.
 11. 34, quenched violence of *f*.
 Jas. 3. 5, a little *f*. kindleth.
 6, the tongue is a *f*.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f*.
 2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f*.
 12, heavens being on *f*.
 Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f*.
 23, pulling them out of the *f*.
 Rev. 3. 18, buy gold tried in the *f*.
 20. 9, *f*. came down from God.
 10, devil cast into lake of *f*.
 14, death and hell cast into *f*.
 21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f*.
 See Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 23. 29; Heb. 12. 29.
FIRM. Josha. 3. 17; Job 41. 24; Ps. 73. 4; Heb. 3. 6.
FIRMAMENT. Gen. 1. 6, let there be a *f*.
 Ps. 19. 1, the *f*. sheweth his handywork.
 Ezek. 1. 22, the likeness of the *f*.
 Dan. 12. 3, shine as the brightness of the *f*.
FIRST. 1 Kings 17. 13, make a little cake *f*.
 Ezra 3. 12; Hag. 2. 3, the glory of the *f*. house.
 Job 15. 7, art thou the *f*. man born?
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f*.-fruits.
 18. 17, *f*. in his own cause.
 Isa. 43. 27, thy *f*. father hath sinned.
 Mat. 5. 24, *f*. be reconciled.
 6. 33, seek ye *f*. the kingdom.
 7. 5, *f*. cast out the beam.
 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, except he *f*. bind strong man.
 45, last state of that man worse than *f*.
 17. 10, 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias must *f*. come.
 20. 10, when the *f*. came, they supposed.
 22. 38; Mk. 12. 28, 29, 30, the *f*. commandment.
 Mk. 4. 28, *f*. the blade.
 9. 35, if any desire to be *f*., same shall be last.
 13. 10, gospel must *f*. be published.
 Lu. 14. 28, sitteth not down *f*.
 17. 25, but *f*. must he suffer many things.
 John 1. 41, *f*. findeth his brother Simon.
 5. 4, whosoever *f*. stepped in.
 8. 7, let him *f*. cast a stone.
 Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f*. at Antioch.
 Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f*.
 8. 23, the *f*.-fruits of the Spirit.
 29, *f*.-born among many brethren.
 11. 16, if the *f*.-fruit be holy.
 1 Cor. 12. 28, *f*. apostles, secondarily prophets.
 14. 30, let the *f*. hold peace.
 15. 20, 23, Christ the *f*.-fruits.
 45, the *f*. man was made a living soul.
 46, not *f*. which is spiritual.
 47, *f*. man is of the earth.
 2 Cor. 8. 5, *f*. gave their own selves.
 12, if there be *f*. a willing mind.
 Eph. 6. 2, the *f*. commandment with promise.
 Col. 1. 15, 18, the *f*.-born of every creature.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, dead in Christ shall rise *f*.
 2 Thess. 2. 3, a falling away *f*.
 1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f*.
 2. 13, Adam was *f*. formed.
 3. 10, let these *f*. be proved.
 5. 4, learn *f*. to show piety at home.
 12, cast off their *f*. faith.
 2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f*. answer no man.
 Tit. 3. 10, after *f*. and second admonition.
 Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f*. principles.
 Heb. 7. 27, *f*. for his own sins.
 10. 9, taketh away the *f*.
 Jas. 3. 17, *f*. pure, then peaceable.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f*. begin at us.
 1 John 4. 19, because he *f*. loved us.
 Jude 6, kept not their *f*. estate.
 Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f*. love.
 5, do thy *f*. works.
 20. 5, this is the *f*. resurrection.
 21. 1, *f*. heaven and *f*. earth passed away.
 See Ex. 4. 8; Num. 18. 13; John 12. 16.
FIR TREE. Isa. 41. 19, I will set in the desert the *f*.
 55. 13, instead of the thorn shall come up the *f*.
 60. 13, the *f*.
 Hos. 14. 8, I am like a green *f*.
FISH. Eccl. 9. 12, *f*. taken in an evil net.
 Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f*. of the sea.
 Mat. 7. 10, if he ask a *f*.
 14. 17; Mk. 6. 38; Lu. 9. 13, five loaves and two *f*.
 John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f*.
 1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts, another of *f*.
 See Jer. 16. 17; Mat. 4. 19; Mk. 1. 17; Lu. 24. 42.
FISHERS. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16, for they were *f*.
 John 21. 7, he girt his *f*. coat unto him.
 See Lu. 5. 2.
FIT. Job 34. 18, is it *f*. to say to a king?
 Lu. 9. 62, is *f*. for the kingdom.
 14. 35, it is not *f*. for the dunghill.
 Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f*. in the Lord.
 See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Ezek. 15. 5; Rom. 9. 22.
FITLY. Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 21; 4. 16.
FIXED. Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Lu. 16. 26.
FLAME. Gen. 3. 24, at garden of Eden a *f*. sword.
 Judg. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f*.
 Isa. 5. 24, as the *f*. consumeth chaff.
 29. 6, a *f*. of devouring fire.
 43. 2, neither shall *f*. kindle.
 66. 15, rebuke with *f*. of fire.
 Ezek. 20. 47, the *f*. shall not be quenched.
 Lu. 16. 24, tormented in this *f*.
 See Ps. 29. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 18.
FLATTER. Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f*. to his friends.
 32. 21, 22, give *f*. titles to man.
 Ps. 5. 9, they *f*. with their tongue.
 12. 2, *f*. lips and double heart.
 Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f*.
 26. 28, a *f*. mouth worketh ruin.
 1 Thess. 2. 5, neither used we *f*. words.
 See Prov. 28. 23; 29. 5; Dan. 11. 21, 32, 34.
FLATTERY. Ps. 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 24. 24.
FLEE. Lev. 26. 17, 36, ye shall *f*. when none pursueth.
 Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee *f*. before thee.
 Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as I *f*?
 Job 14. 2, he *f*. as a shadow.
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f*?
 Prov. 28. 1, the wicked *f*. when no man pursueth.
 17, he shall *f*. to the pit.
 Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f*. away.
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f*. away.
 Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, to *f*. from wrath to come.
 10. 23, in one city, *f*. to another.
 24. 16; Mk. 13. 14; Lu. 21. 21, *f*. to mountains.
 26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, forsook him and *f*.
 John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f*. from him.
 13, the hireling *f*.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, *f*. these things.
 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f*. youthful lusts.
 Jas. 4. 7, he will *f*. from you.
 See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14.
FLEECE. Judg. 6. 37, I will put a *f*. of wool in the floor.
FLESH. Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 16; Eph. 5. 31, one *f*.
 6. 12, all *f*. had corrupted his way.
 13, end of all *f*. is come.
 7. 21, all *f*. died.

Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f.* pots.
 Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f.* is the blood.
 19. 28, cuttings in your *f.*
 Num. 11. 33, while *f.* was between their teeth.
 16. 22; 27. 16, God of spirits of all *f.*
 1 Kings 17. 6, bread and *f.* in morning and evening.
 2 Chron. 32. 8, with him is an arm of *f.*
 Neh. 5. 5, our *f.* is as the *f.* of our brethren.
 Job 19. 26, in my *f.* shall I see God.
 33. 21, his *f.* is consumed away.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f.* shall rest in hope.
 65. 2, to thee shall all *f.* come.
 78. 20, can he provide *f.*?
 Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f.* consumed.
 11. 17, the cruel troubleth his own *f.*
 23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f.*
 Eccl. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f.*
 12. 12, weariness of the *f.*
 Isa. 40. 5, all *f.* shall see it.
 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f.* is grass.
 Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f.*
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f.*
 Mat. 16. 17, *f.* and blood hath not revealed it.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, there should no *f.* be saved.
 Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, spirit willing, *f.* weak.
 Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not *f.* and bones.
 John 1. 14, Word made *f.*, and dwelt.
 6. 51, 54, 55, bread I give is my *f.*
 52, can this man give us his *f.*?
 63, the *f.* profiteth nothing.
 8. 15, ye judge after the *f.*
 17. 2, power over all *f.*
 Rom. 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f.*
 8. 3, condemned sin in the *f.*
 8, they that are in *f.* cannot please God.
 9, not in the *f.*, but the Spirit.
 12. 13, to live after the *f.*
 9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f.*
 5, of whom as concerning the *f.*
 13. 14, make not provision for the *f.*
 1 Cor. 1. 29, that no *f.* should glory.
 15. 39, all *f.* not the same *f.*
 50. *f.* and blood cannot inherit.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a thorn in the *f.*
 Gal. 1. 16, I conferred not with *f.* and blood.
 2. 20, life I now live in the *f.*
 5. 17, *f.* lusteth against the Spirit.
 Eph. 2. 3, lusts of *f.*, desires of *f.*
 Phil. 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f.*
 1 Tim. 3. 16, manifest in the *f.*
 1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in *f.*
 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, denieth that Christ is come in *f.*
 Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f.*
 23, hating garment spotted by *f.*
 See John 1. 13; 3. 6; Gal. 5. 19; Heb. 2. 14.
FLESHLY. 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
FLIES. Ex. 8. 21, 31, I will send swarms of *f.* upon thee.
 Ps. 78. 45, he sent divers sorts of *f.* among them.
 105. 31, he spake, and there came divers sorts of *f.*
FLIGHT. Isa. 52. 12; Amos 2. 14; Mat. 24. 20; Heb. 11. 34.
FLINT. Num. 20. 11; Deut. 8. 15; 32. 13; Ps. 114. 8; Isa. 5. 28; 50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
FLOCK. Jer. 13. 20, where is the *f.*, thy beautiful *f.*?
 Ezek. 34. 31, the *f.* of my pasture are men.
 Zech. 11. 7, the poor of the *f.*
 Lu. 12. 32, fear not, little *f.*
 Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f.*
 29, not sparing the *f.*
 1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f.* of God.
 3, being ensamples to the *f.*
 See Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 26. 31.
FLOOD. Josh. 24. 2, on other side of the *f.*
 Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f.* from overflowing.

Ps. 32. 6, in *f.* of great waters.
 Cant. 8. 7, neither can *f.* drown love.
 Isa. 44. 3, *f.* upon the dry ground.
 59. 19, enemy come in like a *f.*
 Mat. 7. 25, the *f.* came, and the winds blew.
 24. 38, in days before the *f.*
 39; Lu. 17. 27, knew not till *f.* came.
 See Gen. 6. 17; 7. 11; 8. 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 12. 15.
FLOOR. 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the threshing-*f.*
 2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the threshing-*f.* of thee.
 Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every corn-*f.*
 Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into the *f.*
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, purge his *f.*
 See Deut. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel 2. 24.
FLOUR. Ex. 29. 2, of wheaten *f.* shalt thou make them.
 Lev. 2. 2, take thereout his handful of the *f.*
FLOURISH. Ps. 72. 7, in his days shall the righteous *f.*
 90. 6, in the morning it *f.*
 92. 12, righteous shall *f.* like a palm tree.
 103. 15, as flower so he *f.*
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous shall *f.* as branch.
 14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f.*
 Eccl. 12. 5, when the almond tree shall *f.*
 Cant. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the vine *f.*
 Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree to *f.*
 Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath *f.*
 See Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.
FLOW. Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow, and waters *f.*
 Cant. 4. 16, that the spices may *f.* out.
 Isa. 2. 2, all nations shall *f.* unto it.
 64. 1, 3, mountains *f.* at thy presence.
 Jer. 31. 12, shall *f.* to the goodness of the Lord.
 John 7. 38, shall *f.* living water.
 See Job 20. 28; Isa. 60. 5; Joel 3. 18; Mic. 4. 1.
FLOWER. 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die in *f.* of age.
 Job 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f.*
 Cant. 2. 12, the *f.* appear on earth.
 Isa. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading *f.*
 40. 6, as the *f.* of the field.
 7; Nah. 1. 4; Jas. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24, *f.* fadeth.
 See Job 15. 33; Isa. 18. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 36.
FLY. Job 5. 7, as sparks *f.* upward.
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I *f.* away.
 90. 10, and we *f.* away.
 Prov. 23. 5, riches *f.* away.
 Isa. 60. 8, that *f.* as a cloud.
 See Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.
FOAM. Hos. 10. 7; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39; Jude 13.
FOES. Ps. 27. 2; 30. 1; 89. 23; Mat. 10. 36; Acts 2. 35.
FOLD. Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, *f.* of the hands to sleep.
 Eccl. 4. 5, fool *f.* his hands and eateth.
 Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f.*
 John 10. 16, one *f.*, and one shepherd.
 See Isa. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.
FOLK. Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58; Mk. 6. 5; John 5. 3.
FOLLOW. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath *f.* me fully.
 1 Kings 18. 21, God, *f.* him.
 Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall *f.* me.
 63. 8, my soul *f.* hard after thee.
 68. 25, the players *f.* after.
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f.* vain persons.
 Isa. 5. 11, that they may *f.* strong drink.
 Hos. 6. 3, if we *f.* on to know the Lord.
 Amos 7. 15, took me as I *f.* the flock.
 Mat. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24; 19. 21; Mk. 2. 14; 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 5. 27; 9. 23, 59; John 1. 43; 21. 22, Jesus said, *f.* me.
 8. 19; Lu. 9. 57, 61, Master, I will *f.* thee.
 Mk. 10. 28; Lu. 18. 28, we left all, and *f.* thee.
 32, as they *f.*, they were afraid.
 Lu. 22. 54, Peter *f.* afar off.
 John 10. 27, my sheep hear my voice, and *f.* me.
 13. 36, thou canst not *f.* me now.
 Rom. 14. 19, *f.* things that make for peace.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f.* them.

1 Cor. 14. 1, *f.* after charity.
 Phil. 3. 12, I *f.* after.
 1 Thess. 5. 15, ever *f.* that which is good.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, some men they *f.* after.
 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* righteousness.
 Heb. 12. 14, *f.* peace with all men.
 13. 7, whose faith *f.*
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f.*
 2. 21, that ye should *f.* his steps.
 2 Pet. 2. 15, *f.* the way of Balaam.
 Rev. 14. 4, they that *f.* the Lamb.
 13, their works do *f.* them.
 See Mk. 9. 38; 1 Pet. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 16; Rev. 6. 8.
FOLLOWER. Eph. 5. 1, *f.* of God, as dear children.
 Heb. 6. 12, *f.* of them who through faith.
FOLLY. 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f.* is with him.
 Job 4. 18, his angels he charged with *f.*
 24. 12, yet God layeth not *f.* to them.
 42. 8, lest I deal with you after your *f.*
 Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f.*
 85. 8, let them not turn again to *f.*
 Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open his *f.*
 14. 8, the *f.* of fools is deceit.
 18, the simple inherit *f.*
 16. 22, instruction of fools is *f.*
 17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f.*
 26. 4, answer not a fool according to his *f.*
 5, answer fool according to his *f.*
 Eccl. 1. 17, to know wisdom and *f.*
 2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f.*
 7. 25, the wickedness of *f.*
 10. 6, *f.* is set in great dignity.
 2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little in my *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be manifest.
 See Josh. 7. 15; Prov. 14. 24; Isa. 9. 17.
FOOD. Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*
 Ex. 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be diminished.
 Deut. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and raiment.
 Job 23. 12, more than my necessary *f.*
 24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f.*
 Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f.*
 104. 14, bring forth *f.* out of the earth.
 136. 25, giveth *f.* to all flesh.
 Prov. 6. 8, gathereth her *f.* in harvest.
 13. 23, much *f.* in tillage of poor.
 30. 8, with *f.* convenient for me.
 31. 14, she bringeth her *f.* from far.
 2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for your *f.*
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f.* and raiment.
 Jas. 2. 15, destitute of daily *f.*
 See Gen. 1. 29; 2. 9; 6. 21; 9. 3; 41. 35; Lev. 22. 7; Ps. 145. 16; 147. 9.
FOOL. 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as a *f.* dieth?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f.* said in his heart.
 75. 4, to *f.*, deal not foolishly.
 Prov. 1. 7, *f.* despise wisdom.
 3. 35, shame the promotion of *f.*
 10. 8, 10, a prating *f.* shall fall.
 21, *f.* die for want of wisdom.
 23, sport to a *f.* to do mischief.
 11. 29, the *f.* shall be servant to the wise.
 12. 15, way of *f.* right in own eyes.
 16, *f.* wrath presently known.
 13. 16, *f.* layeth open his folly.
 20, companion of *f.* shall be destroyed.
 14. 8, folly of *f.* is deceit.
 9, *f.* make a mock at sin.
 16, the *f.* rageth, and is confident.
 15. 2, mouth of *f.* poureth out foolishness.
 5, a *f.* despiseth his father's instruction.
 16. 23, the instruction of *f.* is folly.
 17. 28, a *f.*, when he holdeth his peace, counted wise.
 20. 3, every *f.* will be meddling.
 29. 11, a *f.* uttereth all his mind.
 Eccl. 2. 14, *f.* walketh in darkness.
 16, how dieth wise man? as the *f.*
 19, who knoweth whether wise or a *f.*?
 5. 3, a *f.* voice is known by multitude of words.
 10. 14, a *f.* is full of words.

Isa. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f.*
 Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be a *f.*
 Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f.*
 Mat. 5. 22, shall say, thou *f.*
 23. 17, ye *f.* and blind.
 Lu. 12. 20, thou *f.*, this night.
 24. 25, O *f.*, and slow of heart.
 1 Cor. 3. 18, let him become a *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f.*
 12. 11, I am a *f.* in glorying.
 Eph. 5. 15, walk not as *f.*, but as wise.
 See Prov. 10. 18; 19. 1; 28. 26; Eccl. 10. 3.
FOOLISH. Deut. 32. 6, O *f.* people.
 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have done very *f.*
 Job 2. 10, as one of the *f.* women.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f.*
 Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f.*, and live.
 13, a *f.* woman is clamorous.
 14. 1, the *f.* plucketh it down.
 17. 25; 19. 13, a *f.* son is grief.
 Eccl. 7. 17, neither be thou *f.*
 Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f.*
 Mat. 7. 26, unto a *f.* man.
 Rom. 1. 21, their *f.* heart was darkened.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f.*
 Gal. 3. 1, O *f.* Galatians.
 3. 3, are ye so *f.*?
 Eph. 5. 4, nor *f.* talking.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f.* lusts.
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f.* questions avoid.
 Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f.*
 1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f.* men.
 See Job 5. 3; Lam. 2. 14; Ezek. 13. 3.
FOOLISHNESS. Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f.*
 Prov. 22. 15, *f.* is bound in heart of child.
 24. 9, thought of *f.* is sin.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f.*
 21, by the *f.* of preaching.
 23, Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*
 25, the *f.* of God is wiser than men.
 2. 14, things of Spirit are *f.* to him.
 3. 19, wisdom of world *f.* with God.
 See 2 Sam. 15. 31; Prov. 27. 22.
FOOT. Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f.*
 Deut. 2. 5, not so much as *f.* breadth.
 11. 10, waterdest it with thy *f.*
 Ps. 38. 16, when my *f.* slippeth.
 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, dash *f.* against stone.
 94. 18, my *f.* slippeth, thy mercy.
 121. 3, not suffer *f.* to be moved.
 Prov. 3. 23, thy *f.* shall not stumble.
 25. 17, withdraw *f.* from neighbour's house.
 Eccl. 5. 1, keep thy *f.* when thou goest.
 Isa. 1. 6, from sole of *f.* to head no soundness.
 Mat. 14. 13, people followed on *f.*
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 45, if thy *f.* offend thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f.* say, because I am not.
 Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f.* the Son of God.
 See Jer. 12. 5; Mat. 5. 35; Jas. 2. 3.
FORBADE. Mat. 3. 14; Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49.
FORBEAR. Ex. 23. 5, wouldest *f.* to help.
 2 Chron. 35. 21, *f.* from meddling with God.
 Neh. 9. 30, many years didst thou *f.* them.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear or *f.*
 1 Cor. 9. 6, power to *f.* working.
 Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f.* one another in love.
 6. 9, *f.* threatening.
 See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zech. 11. 12.
FORBID. Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f.* them.
 Mk. 9. 39; Lu. 9. 50, *f.* him not.
 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, children, *f.* them not.
 Lu. 6. 29, *f.* not to take coat.
 23. 2, *f.* to give tribute.
 Acts 10. 47, can any *f.* water?
 1 Cor. 14. 39, *f.* not to speak with tongues.
 1 Tim. 4. 3, *f.* to marry.
 See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thess. 2. 16.
FORCE. Deut. 34. 7, nor natural *f.* abated.
 Ezra 4. 23, made them cease by *f.*

Mat. 11. 12, violent take it by *f*.
 John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f*.
 Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f*. after.
 See Deut. 20. 19; Prov. 30. 33; Amos 2. 14.
FORCIBLE. Job 6. 25.
FOREFATHERS. Jer. 11. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 3.
FOREHEAD. Ex. 28. 38, it shall always be on his *f*.
 1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in his *f*.
 Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f*. strong.
 9. 4, set a mark on *f*. of them that sigh.
 Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4, sealed in their *f*.
 22. 4, his name shall be in their *f*.
 See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.
FOREIGNER. Ex. 12. 45; Deut. 15. 3; Eph. 2. 19.
FOREKNOW. Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
FOREKNOWLEDGE. Acts 2. 23, delivered by *f*. of God.
FOREMOST. Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2 Sam. 18. 27.
FOREORDAINED. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
FORERUNNER. Heb. 6. 20.
FORESEE. Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal. 3. 8.
FOREST. Ps. 50. 10, every beast of *f*. is mine.
 Isa. 29. 17; 32. 15, field esteemed as *f*.
 Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f*. shall slay them.
 26. 18; Mic. 3. 12, high places of the *f*.
 46. 23, they shall cut down her *f*.
 Amos 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f*?
 See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hos. 2. 12.
FORETELL. Mk. 13. 23; Acts 3. 24; 2 Cor. 13. 2.
FOREWARN. Lu. 12. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
FORGAT. Judg. 3. 7, they *f*. the Lord.
 Ps. 78. 11, they *f*. his works.
 106. 13, soon *f*. his works.
 Lam. 3. 17, I *f*. prosperity.
 See Gen. 40. 23; Hos. 2. 13.
FORGAVE. Mat. 18. 27, 32, and *f*. him the debt.
 Lu. 7. 42, he frankly *f*. them both.
 43, he to whom he *f*. most.
 2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f*. any thing.
 Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f*. you.
 See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.
FORGE. Job 13. 4; Ps. 119. 69.
FORGET. Deut. 4. 9, lest thou *f*. things thine eyes have seen.
 23, lest ye *f*. the covenant.
 6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f*. the Lord.
 Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all that *f*. God.
 Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f*. God.
 10. 12, *f*. not the humble.
 45. 10, *f*. thine own people.
 Ps. 50. 22, consider, ye that *f*. God.
 78. 7, that they might not *f*. works of God.
 88. 12, in the land of *f*.
 102. 4, I *f*. to eat my bread.
 103. 2, *f*. not all his benefits.
 119. 16, I will not *f*. thy word.
 137. 5, if I *f*. thee, O Jerusalem.
 Prov. 2. 17, *f*. the covenant of her God.
 3. 1, *f*. not my law.
 31. 5, lest they drink and *f*. his poverty.
 7, let him drink, and *f*. his poverty.
 Isa. 49. 15, can a woman *f*?
 51. 13, and *f*. the Lord thy Maker.
 65. 11, *f*. my holy mountain.
 Jer. 2. 32, maid *f*. her ornaments.
 23. 27, cause my people to *f*. my name.
 Amos 8. 7, I will never *f*. their works.
 Phil. 3. 13, *f*. those things which are behind.
 Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f*.
 13. 2, not *f*. to entertain.
 16, to communicate *f*. not.
 Jas. 1. 24, *f*. what manner of man.
 See Gen. 41. 51; Lam. 5. 20; Hos. 4. 6.
FORGIVE. Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f*. their sin.
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f*. iniquity, transgression.
 1 Kings 8. 30, 39; 2 Chron. 6. 21, 30, hearest, *f*.
 2 Chron. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f*.
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f*.
 86. 5, good, and ready to *f*.
 103. 3, who *f*. all thine iniquities.

Mat. 6. 12; Lu. 11. 4, *f*. us, as we *f*.
 14, if ye *f*.
 15, if ye *f*. not.
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power to *f*. sin.
 18. 21, how oft, and I *f*. him?
 35, if ye from your hearts *f*.
 Mk. 2. 7, who can *f*. sins?
 11. 25, *f*. that your Father may *f*.
 26, not *f*. Father will not *f*.
 Lu. 6. 37, *f*. and ye shall be *f*.
 7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f*.
 49, who is this *f*. sins also?
 17. 3. 4, if brother repent, *f*. him.
 23. 34, Father *f*. them, they know not.
 Acts 8. 22, thought of thine heart may be *f*.
 2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f*.
 10, to whom ye *f*. I *f*. also.
 12. 13, *f*. me this wrong.
 Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake hath *f*.
 Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f*.
 1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f*.
 See Mat. 9. 2; 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Lu. 12. 10.
FORGIVENESS. Ps. 130. 4, *f*. with thee, that thou mayest be feared.
 Mk. 3. 29, hath never *f*.
 Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f*.
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we have *f*.
 See Dan. 9. 9; Acts 13. 38; 26. 18.
FORGOTTEN. Deut. 24. 19, and hast *f*. a sheaf.
 32. 18, *f*. God that formed thee.
 Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f*.
 10. 11, said, God hath *f*.
 31. 12, *f*. as a dead man.
 42. 9, why hast thou *f*. me?
 44. 20, if we have *f*. name of our God.
 77. 9, hath God *f*. to be gracious?
 Eccl. 2. 16, in days to come all *f*.
 8. 10, wicked were *f*. in city.
 9. 5, the memory of them is *f*.
 Isa. 17. 10, *f*. the God of thy salvation.
 44. 21, thou shalt not be *f*. of me.
 49. 14, my Lord hath *f*. me.
 65. 16, former troubles are *f*.
 Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 18. 15, my people have *f*.
 3. 21, *f*. the Lord their God.
 44. 9, *f*. the wickedness of your fathers.
 50. 6, *f*. their restingplace.
 Ezek. 22. 12; 23. 35, thou hast *f*. me.
 Mat. 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, *f*. to take bread.
 Lu. 12. 6, not one *f*. before God.
 2 Pet. 1. 9, that he was purged.
 See Lam. 2. 6; Hos. 4. 6; 8. 14; 13. 6.
FORM (*n.*). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without *f*., and void.
 Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f*.
 Isa. 52. 14, *f*. more than sons of men.
 Ezek. 10. 8, the *f*. of a man's hand.
 Dan. 3. 19, *f*. of visage changed.
 25, *f*. of fourth like Son of God.
 Mk. 16. 12, appeared in another *f*.
 Rom. 2. 20, hast *f*. of knowledge and truth.
 Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f*. of God.
 7, the *f*. of a servant.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *f*. of sound words.
 3. 5, having *f*. of godliness.
 See 1 Sam. 28. 14; Ezek. 43. 11; Rom. 6. 17.
FORM (*v.*). Deut. 32. 18, forgotten God that *f*. thee.
 2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, that I have *f*. it.
 Job 26. 5, dead things are *f*.
 13, hath *f*. crooked serpent.
 33. 6, I also am *f*. of clay.
 Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hast *f*.
 94. 9, he that *f*. the eye.
 Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f*. all things.
 Isa. 43. 1, he that *f*. thee, O Israel.
 7; 44. 21, I have *f*. him.
 10, before me was no God *f*.
 21, people have I *f*. for myself.
 44. 10, who hath *f*. a god?
 54. 17, no weapon *f*. against thee.
 Amos 7. 1, he *f*. grasshoppers.

Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.
 Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.
 See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 95. 5; Jer. 1. 5.
FORMER. Ruth 4. 7, manner in *f.* time.
 Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.
 Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* lovingkindnesses?
 Eccl. 1. 11, no remembrance of *f.* things.
 7. 10, *f.* days better than these.
 Isa. 43. 18, remember not the *f.* things.
 46. 9, remember the *f.* things of old.
 48. 3, declared *f.* things from beginning.
 65. 7, measure their *f.* work.
 16. *f.* troubles are forgotten.
 Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.* and latter rain.
 10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house.
 Zech. 1. 4; 7. 7, 12, *f.* prophets have cried.
 8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.
 14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea.
 Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years.
 Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* conversation.
 Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are passed away.
 See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Acts 1. 1.
FORSAKE. Deut. 4. 31; 31. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 20,
 he will not *f.*
 12. 19, *f.* not the Levite.
 32. 15, he *f.* God which made him.
 Josh. 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not fail nor *f.*
 Judg. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and fruit.
 1 Chron. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will cast thee
 off.
 2 Chron. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will *f.* you.
 Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of our God.
 13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?
 Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the Almighty.
 20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.
 Ps. 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34, why hast
 thou *f.* me?
 37. 25, yet have I not seen the righteous *f.*
 28, the Lord *f.* not his saints.
 119. 8, *f.* me not utterly.
 138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own hands.
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy mother.
 2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.
 4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall preserve thee.
 27. 10, thy friend, and father's friend, *f.* not.
 Isa. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.
 17. 9, as a *f.* bough.
 32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a *f.* city.
 54. 6, as a woman *f.*
 7, for a small moment *f.*
 62. 4, no more be termed *f.*
 12, a city not *f.*
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of living waters.
 Mat. 19. 27; Lu. 5. 11, we have *f.* all.
 29, that hath *f.* houses.
 26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, disciples *f.* him, and fled.
 Mk. 1. 18, they *f.* their nets.
 Lu. 14. 33, whosoever *f.* not all.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*
 2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.
 16, all men *f.* me.
 Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of ourselves.
 11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.
 See Ps. 71. 11; Isa. 49. 14; Jer. 5. 7; 22. 9; Ezek.
 8. 12.
FORSWEAR. Mat. 5. 33.
FORTRESS. 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; Jer. 16. 19,
 Lord is my *f.*
FORTY STRIPES. Deut. 25. 3, *f.* s. he may give
 him.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, of the Jews five times received
 I *f.* s. save one.
FORTY YEARS. Ex. 16. 35, Israel did eat
 manna *f.* y.
 Num. 14. 33, your children shall wander in the
 wilderness *f.* y.
 Ps. 95. 10, *f.* y. long was I grieved.
 See Judg. 3. 11; 5. 31; 8. 28.
FORWARD. Jer. 7. 24, backward, and not *f.*
 Zech. 1. 15, helped *f.* the affliction.

See 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 6.
FOUL. Job 16. 16; Mat. 16. 3; Mk. 9. 25; Rev.
 18. 2.
FOUND. Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so quickly.
 37. 32, this have we *f.*
 44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.
 1 Kings 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.
 21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?
 2 Kings 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.
 2 Chron. 19. 3, good things *f.* in thee.
 Job 28. 12, 13, where shall wisdom be *f.*?
 33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.
 Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*
 36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.
 84. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.
 Prov. 25. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?
 Eccl. 7. 28, one among a thousand have I *f.*
 29, this only have I *f.*
 Cant. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my soul loveth.
 Isa. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them that sought
 me not.
 Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when he is *f.*
 34, in thy skirts is *f.*
 41. 8, ten men were *f.*
 Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man, but *f.* none.
 Dan. 5. 27, weighed, and *f.* wanting.
 Mal. 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was *f.* on a rock.
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, have not *f.* so great faith.
 13. 46, *f.* one pearl of great price.
 20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.
 21. 19; Mk. 14. 40; Lu. 22. 45, *f.* nothing
 thereon.
 Mk. 7. 2, they *f.* fault.
 30, she *f.* the devil gone out.
 Lu. 2. 46, they *f.* him in the temple.
 8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.
 15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.
 9, *f.* the piece of money.
 24. 32, was lost, and is *f.*
 23. 14, I have *f.* no fault.
 24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.
 3. 23, *f.* not the body.
 John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the Messias.
 Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sustenance.
 9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.
 17. 23, I *f.* an altar.
 Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.
 Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are *f.* sinners.
 Phil. 2. 8, *f.* in fashion as a man.
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*
 12. 17, he *f.* no place of repentance.
 Rev. 3. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.
 12. 8, nor was their place *f.* any more.
 16. 20, mountains were not *f.*
 See Gen. 6. 8; 2 Chron. 15. 4; 2 Cor. 5. 3; Phil.
 3. 9.
FOUNDATION. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34,
 lay the *f.* in his firstborn.
 Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.
 Ps. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed.
 82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of course.
 102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.
 137. 7, raise it even to the *f.*
 Prov. 10. 25, righteous an everlasting *f.*
 Isa. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.*
 Isa. 58. 12, the *f.* of many generations.
 Lu. 6. 48, laid the *f.* on a rock.
 49, without a *f.*
 Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*
 1 Cor. 3. 10, I laid the *f.*
 11, other *f.* can no man lay.
 12, if any man build on this *f.*
 Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles and prophets.
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for themselves a good *f.*
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God standeth sure.
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of repentance.
 11. 10, a city that hath *f.*
 Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve *f.*
 See Mat. 13. 35; John 17. 24; Acts 16. 26.
FOUNTAIN. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, *f.* of great deep.

Deut. 8. 7, a land of *f*.
 2 Chron. 32. 3, took counsel to stop *f*. of water.
 Ps. 36. 9, the *f*. of life.
 Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f*. be dispersed.
 8. 24, no *f*. abounding with water.
 13. 14, law of the wise a *f*. of life.
 14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f*. of life.
 25. 26, a troubled *f*. and corrupt spring.
 Eccl. 12. 6, pitcher broken at the *f*.
 Cant. 4. 12, a *f*. sealed.
 15, a *f*. of gardens.
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f*. of living waters.
 9. 1, eyes a *f*. of tears.
 Hos. 13. 15, his *f*. shall be dried up.
 Zech. 13. 1, in that day shall be a *f*. opened.
 Jas. 3. 11, 12, doth a *f*. send forth.
 Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f*.
 14. 7, worship him that made *f*. of waters.
 21. 6, of the *f*. of life freely.
 See Isa. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18;
 Mk. 5. 29; John 4. 10.
POWLS. Gen. 1. 20, and *f*. that may fly above the
 earth.
 7. 3, of *f*. also of the air by sevens.
 Ps. 104. 12, the *f*. of heaven have their habitation.
 148. 10, creeping things, and flying *f*.
FOXES. Cant. 2. 15, take us the *f*., the little *f*.
 Lam. 5. 18, the *f*. walk upon it.
 Mat. 8. 20, the *f*. have holes.
 Lu. 13. 32, go ye, and tell that *f*.
 See Judg. 15. 4.
FRAGMENTS. John 6. 12, 13, gather up *f*. that
 remain.
 See Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; 8. 19; Lu. 9. 17.
FRAIL. Ps. 39. 4.
FRAME. Judg. 12. 6, he could not *f*. to pronounce.
 Ps. 94. 20, *f*. mischief by a law.
 103. 14, he knoweth our *f*.
 Isa. 29. 16, shall thing *f*. say of him that *f*. it?
 Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f*. together.
 See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 3.
FRANKLY. Lu. 7. 42.
FRAUD. Ps. 10. 7; Jas. 5. 4.
FRAY. Deut. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33; Zech. 1. 21.
FREE. Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou mayest *f*. eat.
 Deut. 24. 5, shall be *f*. at home one year.
 John. 9. 23, there shall none of you be *f*.
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f*.
 2 Chron. 29. 31, of *f*. heart offered.
 Ezra 2. 68, chief fathers offered *f*.
 7. 15, king and counsellors offered *f*. to God.
 Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f*. spirit.
 88. 5, *f*. among the dead.
 Isa. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f*.
 Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f*.
 Mat. 10. 8, *f*. ye have received, *f*. give.
 17. 26, then are the children *f*.
 Mk. 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f*.
 John 8. 32, the truth shall make you *f*.
 33, how sayest thou, ye shall be *f*.?
 36, Son make you *f*., ye shall be *f*. indeed.
 Acts 22. 28, I was *f*. born.
 Rom. 3. 24, justified *f*. by his grace.
 5. 15, the *f*. gift.
 6. 18, 22, being made *f*. from sin.
 20, servants of sin, *f*. from righteousness.
 8. 2, *f*. from the law of sin and death.
 32, with him *f*. give us all things.
 1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f*.?
 19, though *f*. from all men.
 12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond or *f*.
 Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f*.
 5. 1, wherewith Christ hath made us *f*.
 2 Thess. 3. 1, word have *f*. course.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f*., and not using liberty.
 Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life *f*.
 22. 17, let him take water of life *f*.
 See Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 13; Jer. 34. 9; Gal. 4. 22.
FREEWILL. Lev. 22. 18, and for all his *f*. offerings.
 Num. 15. 3, or in a *f*. offering.
 Deut. 16. 10, a tribute of a *f*. offering.

See Ezra 3. 5.
FREEWOMAN. Gal. 4. 22.
FRESH. Num. 11. 8; Job 29. 20; 33. 25; Jas. 3. 12.
FRET. Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f*. not thyself.
 Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f*. against the Lord.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 6; Isa. 8. 21; Ezek. 16. 43.
FRIEND. Ex. 33. 11, as a man to his *f*.
 2 Sam. 19. 6, lovest thine enemies, and hatest *f*.
 2 Chron. 20. 7, Abraham thy *f*. for ever.
 Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f*.
 42. 10, when he prayed for his *f*.
 Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f*.
 41. 9, my familiar *f*. hath lifted.
 88. 18, lover and *f*. hast thou put far from me.
 Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for thy *f*.
 3, make sure thy *f*.
 14. 20, the rich hath many *f*.
 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer separateth chief *f*.
 17. 17, *f*. loveth at all times.
 18. 24, a *f*. that sticketh closer than a brother.
 19. 4, wealth maketh many *f*.
 27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f*.
 10, thine own *f*. and father's *f*. forsake not.
 17, man sharpeneth countenance of his *f*.
 Cant. 5. 16, this is my *f*.
 Isa. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f*.
 Jer. 20. 4, a terror to thy *f*.
 Mic. 7. 5, trust not in a *f*.
 Zech. 13. 6, wounded in house of my *f*.
 Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a *f*. of publicans.
 20. 13, *f*., I do thee no wrong.
 22. 12, *f*., how camest thou hither?
 26. 50, *f*., wherefore art thou come?
 Mk. 5. 19, go home to thy *f*.
 Lu. 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f*.
 8, though he give not because he is his *f*.
 14. 12, call not thy *f*.
 15. 6, 9, calleth his *f*. and neighbours.
 16. 9, *f*. of the mammon.
 John 11. 11, our *f*. Lazarus sleepeth.
 15. 13, lay down his life for his *f*.
 14, ye are my *f*., if ye do whatsoever I com-
 mand.
 15, not servants, but *f*.
 19. 12, thou art not Cæsar's *f*.
 Jas. 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f*. of God.
 4. 4, a *f*. of the world.
 See Prov. 22. 24; Lu. 14. 10; 3 John 14.
FRINGES. Num. 15. 37, that they make them *f*.
 Deut. 22. 12, thou shalt make thee *f*.
 See Mat. 23. 5.
FROGS. Ex. 8. 6; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 30; Rev. 16. 13.
FRONTLETS. Ex. 13. 16; Deut. 6. 8, for *f*.
 between thine eyes.
FROWARD. Deut. 32. 20, a very *f*. generation.
 Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f*. things.
 3. 32, the *f*. is abomination.
 4. 24, put away *f*. mouth.
 11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f*. heart.
 16. 28, a *f*. man soweth strife.
 21. 8, the way of man is *f*.
 22. 5, snares are in way of the *f*.
 See Prov. 10. 32; Isa. 57. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
FRUIT. Num. 13. 26, showed them the *f*. of the
 land.
 Deut. 26. 2, take the first of all *f*.
 33. 14, precious *f*. brought forth.
 Ps. 107. 37, yield *f*. of increase.
 127. 3, the *f*. of the womb is his reward.
 Prov. 8. 19, my *f*. is better than gold.
 11. 30, *f*. of the righteous a tree of life.
 12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f*. of his mouth.
 Cant. 2. 3, his *f*. was sweet to my taste.
 4. 13, 16, orchard with pleasant *f*.
 Isa. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f*. of their doings.
 27. 6, fill face of the world with *f*.
 28. 4, the hasty *f*. before summer.
 57. 19, I create the *f*. of the lips.
 Jer. 17. 10; 21. 14; 32. 19, according to *f*. of
 doings.
 Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f*. of lies.

Amos 8. 1, basket of summer *f.*
 Mic. 6. 7, *f.* of body for sin of soul.
 Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f.* be in vines.
 Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from her *f.*
 Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8, *f.* meet for repentance.
 7. 16, 20, by their *f.* ye shall know them.
 12. 33, make tree good, and his *f.* good.
 13. 23, is he who beareth *f.*
 21. 19, let no *f.* grow on thee.
 34, when time of *f.* drew near.
 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25, drink of *f.* of vine.
 Mk. 4. 28, earth bringeth forth *f.* of herself.
 12. 2, receive the *f.* of the vineyard.
 Lu. 13. 6, he sought *f.* thereon.
 7, I come seeking *f.* on this fig tree.
 9, if it bear *f.*, well.
 John 4. 36, *f.* to life eternal.
 15. 2, branch that beareth *f.*
 4, branch cannot bear *f.* of itself.
 8, that ye bear much *f.*
 16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f.*
 Rom. 1. 13, have some *f.* among you.
 6. 21, what *f.* had ye then.
 7. 4, bring forth *f.* unto God.
 2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f.* of righteousness.
 Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f.* of the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f.* of my labour.
 4. 17, I desire *f.* that may abound.
 Col. 1. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f.* in you.
 2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f.*
 Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f.* of righteousness.
 13. 15, the *f.* of our lips.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom full of good *f.*
 5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f.*
 Jude 12, trees whose *f.* withereth, without *f.*
 Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f.* every month.
 See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10.
FRUSTRATE. Ezra 4. 5; Isa. 44. 25; Gal. 2. 21.
FUEL. Isa. 9. 5; Ezek. 15. 4; 21. 32.
FULFIL. Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f.* all thy counsel.
 5, *f.* all thy petitions.
 145. 19, he will *f.* the desire of them.
 Mat. 3. 15, to *f.* all righteousness.
 5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f.*
 18; 24. 34, till all be *f.*
 Mk. 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f.*?
 Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be *f.* in season.
 21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f.*
 22. 16, till it be *f.* in kingdom of God.
 John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f.*
 Acts 13. 25, and as John *f.* his course.
 33, God hath *f.* the same unto us.
 Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f.* of the law.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f.* in one word.
 6. 2, so *f.* the law of Christ.
 Eph. 2. 3, *f.* the desires of the flesh.
 Phil. 2. 2, *f.* ye my joy.
 Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f.* the ministry.
 2 Thess. 1. 11, *f.* good pleasure of his will.
 Jas. 2. 8, if ye *f.* the royal law.
 See Ex. 5. 13; 23. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17.
FULL. Lev. 19. 29, land became *f.* of wickedness.
 Deut. 6. 11, houses *f.* of good things.
 34. 9, Joshua was *f.* of spirit of wisdom.
 Ruth 1. 21, I went out *f.*
 2 Kings 6. 17, mountain was *f.* of horses.
 1 Chron. 21. 22, 24, for the *f.* price.
 Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f.* age.
 11. 2, a man *f.* of talk.
 14. 1, *f.* of trouble.
 20. 11, *f.* of the sins of youth.
 21. 23, dieth in his *f.* strength.
 32. 18, I am *f.* of matter.
 Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f.* of cursing.
 65. 9, which is *f.* of water.
 74. 20, *f.* of habitations of cruelty.
 88. 3, soul *f.* of troubles.
 119. 64, earth is *f.* of thy mercy.
 127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f.*
 Prov. 27. 7, the *f.* soul loatheth an honeycomb.
 20, hell and destruction are never *f.*

Prov. 30. 9, lest I be *f.*, and deny thee.
 Eccl. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f.*
 Hab. 3. 3, earth *f.* of his praise.
 Zech. 8. 5, streets *f.* of boys and girls.
 Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 36, *f.* of light.
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f.*!
 11. 39, *f.* of ravening.
 John 1. 14, *f.* of grace and truth.
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy may be *f.*
 Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f.* of the Holy Ghost.
 9. 36, *f.* of good works.
 Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f.* of goodness.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f.*
 Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed to be *f.*
 18, I am *f.*
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f.* proof of thy ministry.
 Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f.* age.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f.* of glory.
 Rev. 15. 7, *f.* of the wrath of God.
 See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kings 4. 6; 10. 21; Amos 2. 13.
FULLY. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath followed me *f.*
 Eccl. 8. 11, heart is *f.* set to do evil.
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f.* persuaded.
 15. 19, I have *f.* preached the gospel.
 Rev. 14. 18, her grapes are *f.* ripe.
 See 1 Kings 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.
FULNESS. Ps. 16. 11, *f.* of joy.
 John 1. 16, of his *f.* have we received.
 Rom. 11. 25, the *f.* of the Gentiles.
 Eph. 1. 23, the *f.* of him that filleth all in all.
 3. 19, filled with the *f.* of God.
 4. 13, the stature of the *f.* of Christ.
 Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f.* dwell.
 2. 9, the *f.* of the Godhead bodily.
 See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.
FURIOUS. Prov. 22. 24, with a *f.* man thou shalt
 not go.
 29. 22, a *f.* man aboundeth in transgression.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f.*
 See 2 Kings 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15; 23. 25.
FURNACE. Deut. 4. 20, Lord hath taken you
 out of *f.*
 Ps. 12. 6, as silver tried in a *f.*
 Isa. 48. 10, in the *f.* of affliction.
 Mat. 13. 42, into a *f.* of fire.
 See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 28; 1 Kings 8. 51; Dan. 3.
 6. 11, 15, etc.; Ezek. 22. 18.
FURNISH. Ps. 78. 19; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 17.
FURROWS. Ps. 65. 10; 129. 3; Hos. 10. 4; 12. 11.
FURTHER. Ezra 8. 36, they *f.* the people.
 Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no *f.*
 Lu. 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f.*
 Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 9, they shall proceed no *f.*
 See Mk. 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 25.
FURY. Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f.* turn.
 Isa. 27. 4, *f.* is not in me.
 63. 5, my *f.* uphold me.
 Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee in *f.*
 25. 15, the wine cup of this *f.*
 Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f.* to rest.
 See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16; 11. 44.

G

GAIN. Job 22. 3, is it *g.* to him that thou makest
 thy ways perfect?
 Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, greedy of *g.*
 3. 14, the *g.* thereof better than gold.
 28. 8, by usury and unjust *g.*
 Ezek. 22. 13, 27, at thy dishonest *g.*
 Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g.*
 Mic. 4. 13, consecrate their *g.* to the Lord.
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, if he *g.* the
 world.
 18. 15, thou hast *g.* thy brother.
 25. 17, 22, had also *g.* other two.
 Lu. 19. 15, 16, 18, had *g.* by trading.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g.* was gone.
 19. 24, no small *g.* to the craftsmen.
 1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g.* the more.
 20, that I might *g.* the Jews.

2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g.* of you?
 Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g.*
 3. 7, *g.* to me, I counted loss.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g.* is godliness.
 6, godliness with contentment is great *g.*
 See Judg. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; Jas. 4. 13.
GAINSAY. Lu. 21. 15; Tit. 1. 9; Jude 11.
GALL. Ps. 69. 21; Lam. 3. 19; Mat. 27. 34; Acts
 8. 23.
GALLOWES. Esth. 7. 10, they hanged Haman on
 the *g.*
GAP. Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30.
GARDEN. Gen. 2. 8, God planted a *g.* eastward
 in Eden.
 13. 10, as the *g.* of the Lord.
 Deut. 11. 10; 1 Kings 21. 2, as a *g.* of herbs.
 Cant. 4. 12, a *g.* enclosed.
 16, blow upon my *g.*
 5. 1, I am come into my *g.*
 6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g.*
Isa. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g.*
 30, as a *g.* that hath no water.
 51. 3, her desert like the *g.* of the Lord.
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered *g.*
 61. 11, as the *g.* causeth things sown to spring
 forth.
 Jer. 29. 5, plant *g.*, and eat the fruit.
 Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g.* of God.
 31. 8, 9, cedars in *g.* of God.
 36. 35, is become like the *g.* of Eden.
 Joel 2. 3, land as the *g.* of Eden before them.
 John 18. 1, where was a *g.*
 26, did not I see thee in the *g.*?
 19. 41, there was a *g.*, and in the *g.*
 See Gen. 2. 15; Amos 4. 9; 9. 14; John 20. 15.
GARMENT. Gen. 39. 12, he left his *g.*, and fled.
 49. 11, washed his *g.* in wine.
 Josh. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g.*
 9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g.*
 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *g.*?
 7. 15, all the way was full of *g.*
 Job 37. 17, how thy *g.* are warm.
 Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g.* among them.
 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, wax old
 as a *g.*
 104. 2, with light as with a *g.*
 6, coveredst it with the deep as with a *g.*
 109. 18, clothed himself with cursing as with
 his *g.*
 Prov. 20. 16, take his *g.* that is surety.
 25. 20, a *g.* in cold weather.
 30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g.*?
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy *g.* be always white.
Isa. 52. 1, put on thy beautiful *g.*
 61. 3, *g.* of praise for spirit of heaviness.
 10, the *g.* of salvation.
 Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and not your *g.*
 Zech. 13. 4, a rough *g.* to deceive.
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, new cloth, old *g.*
 20. 14, 36; Mk. 5. 27; Lu. 8. 44, hem of *g.*
 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8, spread *g.* in way.
 22. 11, 12, wedding *g.*
 23. 5, enlarge borders of *g.*
 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24, parted *g.*, casting lots.
 Mk. 11. 7; Lu. 19. 35, cast *g.* on colt.
 13. 16, not turn back again to take *g.*
 Lu. 22. 36, let him sell his *g.*
 24. 4, in shining *g.*
 Acts 9. 39, showing the coats and *g.*
 Jas. 5. 2, your *g.* are moth-eaten.
 Jude 23, the *g.* spotted by the flesh.
 Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g.*
 16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g.*
GARNER. Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; Mat. 3. 12.
GARNISH. Job 26. 13; Mat. 12. 44; 23. 29.
GATE. Gen. 28. 17, the *g.* of heaven.
 Deut. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g.*
 Ps. 9. 13, the *g.* of death.
 118. 19, the *g.* of righteousness.
 Prov. 17. 19, exalteth *g.* seeketh destruction.
 31. 23, her husband known in the *g.*

Isa. 26. 2, open the *g.*, that righteous may enter.
 38. 10, the *g.* of the grave.
 45. 1, open the two-leaved *g.*
 60. 11, thy *g.* shall be open continually.
 18, walls Salvation, and *g.* Praise.
 Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, strait *g.*, wide *g.*
 16. 18, *g.* of hell shall not prevail.
 Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g.*
 Rev. 21. 25, *g.* not shut at all by day.
 See Ps. 24. 7; Isa. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.
GATHER. Gen. 41. 35, let them *g.* all the food.
 49. 10, to him shall *g.* of the people be.
 Ex. 16. 17, *g.*, some more, some less.
 Deut. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g.* little in.
 30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g.* thee from all nations.
 2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g.* up.
 Job 11. 10, if he *g.* together, who can hinder?
 Ps. 26. 9, *g.* not my soul with sinners.
 39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g.* them.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g.* her food.
 10. 5, he that *g.* in summer.
 13. 11, he that *g.* by labour shall increase.
Isa. 27. 12, ye shall be *g.* one by one.
 40. 11, he shall *g.* the lambs.
 56. 8, yet will I *g.* others.
 62. 10, *g.* out the stones.
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *g.* wheat into garner.
 6. 26, nor *g.* into barns.
 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men *g.* grapes of thorns?
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that *g.* them not scattereth.
 13. 28, wilt thou that we *g.* them up?
 29, lest while ye *g.* up the tares.
 41, shall *g.* out of his kingdom.
 25. 32, before him shall be *g.* all nations.
 John 6. 12, *g.* up fragments.
 15. 6, men *g.* them, and cast.
 1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g.* when I come.
 2 Thess. 2. 1, by our *g.* together unto him.
 See Mat. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.
GAVE. Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g.* me.
 Josh. 21. 44; 2 Chron. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g.*
 them rest.
 1 Sam. 10. 9, *g.* to Saul another heart.
 Neh. 8. 8, they read, and *g.* the sense.
 Job 1. 21, the Lord *g.*
 Ps. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou *g.* it.
 68. 11, the Lord *g.* the word.
 Eccl. 12. 7, to God who *g.* it.
 Amos 2. 12, ye *g.* the Nazarites wine.
 Mat. 21. 23; Mk. 11. 28; Lu. 20. 2, who *g.* thee
 this authority?
 25. 35, 42, ye *g.* me meat.
 Lu. 15. 16, no man *g.* unto him.
 John 10. 29, my Father, who *g.* them.
 Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g.* them utterance.
 26. 10, I *g.* my voice against them.
 Rom. 1. 28, God *g.* them over.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g.* the increase.
 Eph. 4. 8, *g.* gifts unto men.
 11, he *g.* some apostles.
 See 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.
GAY. Jas. 2. 3.
GAZE. Ex. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. 11; Heb. 10. 33.
GENERATION. Deut. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g.*
 32. 5, 20, a perverse and crooked *g.*
 Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g.* of the righteous.
 22. 30, it shall be accounted for a *g.*
 102. 18, written for the *g.* to come.
 145. 4, one *g.* shall praise thy works.
 Prov. 27. 24, crown endure to every *g.*
 30. 11, there is a *g.* that curseth.
 Eccl. 1. 4, one *g.* passeth away.
 Isa. 34. 10, from *g.* to *g.* it shall lie waste.
 Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g.*
 Mat. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Lu. 3. 7, *g.* of vipers.
 12. 41, in judgment with this *g.*
 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41, perverse *g.*
 23. 36, shall come on this *g.*
 24. 34; Mk. 13. 30; Lu. 21. 32, this *g.* shall not
 pass.
 Lu. 16. 8, are in their *g.* wiser.

Lu. 17. 25, rejected of this *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g.*
 See Isa. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Mat. 1. 1; Lu. 11. 30.
GENTILES. Mat. 10. 5, go not in way of the *G.*
 John 7. 35, to the dispersed among *G.*
 Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the *G.*
 13. 42, *G.* besought that these words.
 46, we turn to the *G.*
 15. 3, declaring conversion of the *G.*
 18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the *G.*
 Rom. 3. 29, is he not also of the *G.*?
 11. 11, salvation is come to the *G.*
 11. 13, as the apostle of the *G.*
 1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among *G.*
 Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other *G.*
 2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of *G.*
 3 John 7, taking nothing of the *G.*
 See Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2.
GENTLE. 1 Thess. 2. 7, we were *g.* among you.
 2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be *g.*
 Tit. 3. 2, *g.*, showing all meekness.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure and *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and *g.*
 See 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36; Gal. 5. 22.
GETTETH. Prov. 3. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11.
GIFT. Ex. 23. 8; Deut. 16. 19, a *g.* blindeth.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any *g.*?
 2 Chron. 19. 7, with the Lord no taking of *g.*
 Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, *g.* unto men.
 72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer *g.*
 Prov. 6. 35, not content, though many *g.*
 15. 27, he that hateth *g.* shall live.
 17. 8, a *g.* is as a precious stone.
 18. 16, man's *g.* maketh room for him.
 21. 14, a *g.* in secret pacifieth anger.
 Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's *g.*
 7. 7, a *g.* destroyeth the heart.
 Isa. 1. 23, every one loveth *g.*
 Mat. 5. 23, bring thy *g.* to the altar.
 24, leave thy *g.* before the altar.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, know how to give good *g.*
 Lu. 21. 1, casting *g.* into treasury.
 John 4. 10, if thou knewest the *g.* of God.
 Acts 8. 20, thought the *g.* of God may be purchased.
 Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual *g.*
 5. 15, free *g.*, *g.* by grace.
 6. 23, the *g.* of God is eternal life.
 11. 29, *g.* of God without repentance.
 12. 6, *g.* differing according to grace.
 1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper *g.* of God.
 12. 4, diversities of *g.*
 31, covet best *g.*
 14. 1, 12, desire spiritual *g.*
 2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable *g.*
 Eph. 2. 8, faith the *g.* of God.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a *g.*
 1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the *g.*
 2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the *g.*
 Jas. 1. 17, good and perfect *g.*
 See Num. 18. 29; Mat. 15. 5; Acts 2. 38; 10. 45;
 1 Cor. 13. 2.
GIRD. 2 Sam. 22. 40; Ps. 18. 39, hast *g.* me with strength.
 Isa. 45. 5, I *g.* thee, though thou hast not.
 Joel 1. 13, *g.* yourselves, and lament.
 Eph. 6. 14, having your loins *g.*
 See Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6.
GIRDLE. Ex. 28. 4, and a *g.*
 Jer. 13. 1, go and get thee a linen *g.*
 See Isa. 11. 5; Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6.
GIRL. Joel 3. 3; Zech. 8. 5.
GIVE. Gen. 28. 22, I will *g.* the tenth.
 Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not *g.* more, poor not *g.* less.
 Deut. 15. 10, thou shalt *g.* him thine heart.
 16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, *g.* as he is able.
 1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine own have we *g.* thee.
 Ezra 9. 9, to *g.* us a reviving.
 Ps. 2. 8, I shall *g.* thee the heathen.
 6. 5, in the grave who shall *g.* thanks?

Ps. 29. 11, Lord will *g.* strength.
 37. 4, *g.* thee the desires of thy heart.
 21, the righteous sheweth mercy, and *g.*
 84. 11, Lord will *g.* grace and glory.
 109. 4, I *g.* myself unto prayer.
 Prov. 23. 26, *g.* me thine heart.
 Isa. 55. 10, *g.* seed to the sower.
 Mat. 5. 42, *g.* to him that asketh.
 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, *g.* daily bread.
 7. 9, will he *g.* him a stone?
 10. 8, freely *g.*
 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11, it is *g.* to you to know.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, *g.* in exchange.
 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21, go sell, and *g.* to the poor.
 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, not mine to *g.*
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, sold, and *g.* to the poor.
 Lu. 6. 38, *g.* and it shall be *g.*
 John 4. 7, 10, *g.* me to drink.
 6. 37, all that the Father *g.* me.
 65, no man can come, except it were *g.* him.
 10. 28, I *g.* to them eternal life.
 13. 29, that he should *g.* something to poor.
 14. 27, not as the world *g.*, *g.* I.
 Acts 3. 6, such as I have *g.* I thee.
 6. 4, we will *g.* ourselves to prayer.
 20. 35, more blessed to *g.*
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *g.*, let him do it.
 19, rather *g.* place unto wrath.
 1 Cor. 3. 7, God *g.* the increase.
 2 Cor. 9. 7, *g.* not grudgingly, a cheerful *g.*
 Phil. 4. 15, concerning *g.* and receiving.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, *g.* attendance to reading.
 15, *g.* thyself wholly to them.
 6. 17, who *g.* us richly.
 Jas. 1. 5, that *g.* to all men liberally.
 4. 6, *g.* more grace, *g.* grace to humble.
 2 Pet. 1. 5, *g.* all diligence.
 See Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 12. 48; John 3. 34.
GLAD. Ex. 4. 14, he will be *g.* in heart.
 Job 3. 22, *g.* when they can find the grave.
 Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is *g.*
 34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be *g.*
 46. 4, make *g.* the city of God.
 101. 15, maketh *g.* the heart of man.
 122. 1, I was *g.* when they said.
 126. 3, whereof we are *g.*
 Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a *g.* father.
 24. 17, let not thine heart be *g.*
 Lam. 1. 21, they are *g.* that thou hast done it.
 Lu. 15. 32, make merry, and be *g.*
 John 8. 56, saw my day, and was *g.*
 11. 15, I am *g.* for your sakes.
 Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was *g.*
 See Mk. 6. 20; 12. 37; Lu. 1. 19; 8. 1.
GLADNESS. Num. 10. 10, in day of your *g.*
 Deut. 28. 47, servedst not with *g.* of heart.
 Neh. 8. 17, there was very great *g.*
 Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put *g.* in my heart.
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of *g.*
 97. 11, *g.* is sown for the upright.
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and *g.*
 Acts 2. 46, did eat with *g.* of heart.
 12. 14, opened not for *g.*
 14. 17, filling our hearts with food and *g.*
 See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 28; Isa. 51. 3.
GLASS. 1 Cor. 13. 12, we see through a *g.* darkly.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a *g.* the glory of the Lord.
 Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2, a sea of *g.*, like unto crystal.
GLEAN. Lev. 19. 10; Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9.
GLISTERING. 1 Chron. 29. 2; Lu. 9. 29.
GLITTERING. Deut. 32. 41; Job 20. 25; 39. 23;
 Nah. 3. 3.
GLOOMINESS. Joel 2. 2; Zeph. 1. 15.
GLORIFY. Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be *g.*
 Ps. 50. 23, whoso offereth praise *g.* me.
 86. 9, all nations shall *g.* thy name.
 12, I will *g.* thy name for evermore.
 Isa. 24. 15, *g.* the Lord in the fires.

- Isa. 60. 7, I will *g.* house of my glory.
 Ezek. 28. 22, I will be *g.* in midst of thee.
 Dan. 5. 23, God hast thou not *g.*
 Mat. 5. 16, *g.* your Father in heaven.
 15. 31, they *g.* God of Israel.
 Lu. 4. 15, being *g.* of all.
 John 7. 39, because Jesus was not yet *g.*
 11. 4, that the Son of God might be *g.*
 12. 16, but when Jesus was *g.*, they remem-
 bered.
 28, Father, *g.* thy name: I have both *g.*
 13. 32, God shall all *g.* him.
 15. 8, herein is my Father *g.*
 17. 1, *g.* thy Son.
 4, I have *g.* thee on earth.
 21. 19, by what death he should *g.* God.
 Rom. 1. 21, they *g.* him not as God.
 8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be *g.*
 30, them he also *g.*
 1 Cor. 6. 20, *g.* God in body and spirit.
 Gal. 1. 24, they *g.* God in me.
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be *g.* in his saints.
 Heb. 5. 5., so Christ *g.* not himself.
 See Isa. 25. 5; Mat. 9. 8; 15. 31; Lu. 7. 16.
GLORIOUS. Ex. 15. 11, *g.* in holiness.
 Deut. 28. 58; 1 Chron. 29. 13, this *g.* name.
 Ps. 45. 13, all *g.* within.
 66. 2, make his praise *g.*
 72. 19, blessed be his *g.* name.
 87. 3, *g.* things are spoken.
 Isa. 11. 10, his rest shall be *g.*
 28. 1, whose *g.* beauty is a fading flower.
 60. 13, place of my feet *g.*
 63. 1, *g.* in his apparel.
 14, to make thyself a *g.* name.
 Jer. 17. 12, a *g.* high throne.
 Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the *g.* land.
 45, in the *g.* holy mountain.
 Lu. 13. 17, rejoiced for *g.* things done.
 Rom. 8. 21, *g.* liberty of children of God.
 2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration *g.*
 4. 4, light of *g.* gospel.
 Eph. 5. 27, a *g.* church.
 Phil. 3. 21, like to his *g.* body.
 1 Tim. 1. 11, the *g.* gospel of the blessed God.
 Tit. 2. 13, the *g.* appearing of the great God.
 See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Isa. 24. 23.
GLORY. Ex. 33. 18, show me thy *g.*
 Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Isa. 6. 3, earth filled
 with *g.*
 Ps. 8. 1, thy *g.* above the heavens.
 16. 9, my *g.* rejoiceth.
 24. 7, 10, the King of *g.*
 73. 24, afterward receive me to *g.*
 84. 11, will give grace and *g.*
 108. 1, will give praise with my *g.*
 145. 11, the *g.* of thy kingdom.
 Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g.*
 17. 6, the *g.* of children are their fathers.
 20. 29, the *g.* of young men is their strength.
 25. 2, *g.* of God to conceal.
 27, for men to search their own *g.* is not *g.*
 Isa. 10. 2, where will ye leave your *g.*?
 24. 16, even *g.* to the righteous.
 42. 8, my *g.* will I not give to another.
 43. 7, have created him for my *g.*
 60. 7, will glorify house of my *g.*
 Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g.*
 Ezek. 20. 6, 15, the *g.* of all lands.
 31. 10, to whom art thou thus like in *g.*?
 Dan. 2. 37; 7. 14, God hath given power and *g.*
 Hos. 4. 7, change *g.* into shame.
 Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g.*
 Mat. 6. 2, that ye may have *g.* of men.
 29; Lu. 12. 27, Solomon in all his *g.*
 16. 27; Mk. 8. 38, in *g.* of his Father.
 19. 28; Lu. 9. 26, Son of man sit in his *g.*
 24. 30; Mk. 13. 26; Lu. 21. 27, power and
 great *g.*
 Lu. 2. 14; 19. 38, *g.* to God in the highest.
 9. 31, appeared in *g.*, and spake of his decease.
 Lu. 9. 32, they saw his *g.*
 24. 26, to enter into his *g.*
 John 1. 14, we beheld his *g.*
 2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g.*
 8. 50, I seek not mine own *g.*
 17. 5, the *g.* I had with thee.
 24, that they may behold my *g.*
 Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g.*
 Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g.* of God.
 8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g.*
 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 13. 21;
 1 Pet. 5. 11, to whom be *g.*
 1 Cor. 2. 8, crucified the Lord of *g.*
 10. 31, do all to *g.* of God.
 11. 7, woman is the *g.* of the man.
 15, long hair, it is a *g.* to her.
 15. 40, *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terrestrial.
 43, raised in *g.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a glass the *g.*
 4. 17, eternal weight of *g.*
 Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g.*
 3. 21, to him be *g.* in the church.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *g.* is in their shame.
 4. 19, according to his riches in *g.*
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g.*
 3. 4, appear with him in *g.*
 2 Thess. 1. 9, the *g.* of his power.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g.*
 Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g.*
 2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g.*
 3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more *g.*
 1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and full of *g.*
 11, the *g.* that should follow.
 24, the *g.* of man as flower of grass.
 4. 14, the spirit of *g.* and of God.
 5. 10, called to eternal *g.*
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excellent *g.*
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g.*
 7. 12, blessing, and *g.*, and wisdom.
 18. 1, earth lightened with his *g.*
 21. 23, *g.* of God did lighten it.
 See Lu. 17. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 18; Jas. 2. 1; Jude
 25.
GLORYING. 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4;
 12. 11.
GNASH. Mat. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25.
 30; Lu. 13. 28, *g.* of teeth.
 Mk. 9. 18, he foameth, and *g.* with his teeth.
 See Job 16. 9; Ps. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.
GNAT. Mat. 23. 24.
GO. Gen. 32. 26, let me *g.*, for the day breaketh.
 Ex. 14. 15; Job 23. 8, *g.* forward.
 23. 32; 32. 34, angel shall *g.* before thee.
 33. 15, presence *g.* not with me.
 Ruth 1. 16, whither thou *g.*, I will *g.*
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g.*?
 Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g.*
 30. 29, three things which *g.* well.
 Mat. 5. 41, to *g.* a mile, *g.* twain.
 21. 30, I *g.* sir, and went not.
 Lu. 10. 37, *g.* and do likewise.
 John 14. 12, I *g.* to the Father.
 See Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8; 1 Cor. 9. 7; Rev. 14. 4.
GOATS. Job 39. 1, the wild *g.* of the rock.
GOD. Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G.*
 16. 13, thou *G.* seest me.
 32. 28, hath power with *G.*
 48. 21, I die, but *G.* shall be with you.
 Num. 23. 19, *G.* is not a man, that he should lie.
 23, what hath *G.* wrought?
 Deut. 3. 24, what *G.* is there that can do.
 33. 27, the eternal *G.* is thy refuge.
 1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G.* in Israel.
 1 Kings 18. 21, if the Lord be *G.*, follow him.
 39, he is the *G.*, he is the *G.*
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G.* know?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, there is no *G.*
 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46, my *G.*, my *G.*, why hast
 56. 9, this I know, for *G.* is for me.
 86. 10; Isa. 37. 16, thou art *G.* alone.
 Eccl. 5. 2, *G.* is in heaven.

Isa. 44. 8, is there a *G.* beside me?
 45. 22; 46. 9, I am *G.*, there is none else.
 Hos. 11. 9, I am *G.*, and not man.
 Amos 5. 27, whose name is the *G.* of hosts.
 Jon. 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G.*
 Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G.*
 Mat. 1. 23, *G.* with us.
 22. 32, *G.* is not *G.* of dead.
 Mk. 12. 32, one *G.*, and none other.
 John 3. 33, that *G.* is true.
 4. 24, *G.* is a spirit.
 13. 3, come from *G.*, and went to *G.*
 20. 17, ascend to my *G.* and your *G.*
 Rom. 3. 4, let *G.* be true.
 8. 31, if *G.* be for us.
 1 Cor. 1. 9; 19. 13, *G.* is faithful.
 14. 25, that *G.* is in you.
 33. *G.* is not author of confusion.
 Gal. 3. 20, but *G.* is none.
 6. 7, *G.* is not mocked.
 2 Thess. 2. 4, above all that is called *G.*
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *G.* manifest in the flesh.
 Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G.*
 11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G.*
 12. 23, but ye are come to *G.*
 1 John 1. 5, *G.* is light.
 4. 8, 16, *G.* is love.
 12, no man hath seen *G.*
 5. 19, we know that we are of *G.*
 Rev. 21. 3, *G.* himself shall be with them.
 4. *G.* shall wipe away all tears.
 7. I will be his *G.*
 See Job 33. 12; 36. 5; Ps. 10. 4; 33. 12.
GOD (*an idol*). Gen. 31. 30, stolen my *G.*
 Ex. 32. 1, make us *G.*, which shall go before us.
 4, these be thy *G.*
 Judg. 5. 8, they chose new *G.*
 6. 31, if he be a *G.*, let him plead.
 10. 14, go and cry to the *G.* ye have chosen.
 17. 5, Micah had a house of *G.*
 18. 24, ye have taken away my *G.*
 2 Kings 17. 29, every nation made *G.*
 33, they feared the Lord, and served own *G.*
 Isa. 44. 15, maketh a *G.* and worshippeth it.
 45. 20, pray to a *G.* that cannot save.
 Jon. 1. 5, cried every man to his *G.*
 Acts 12. 22, the voice of a *G.*, not a man.
 14. 11, the *G.* are come down.
 1 Cor. 8. 5, there be *G.* many.
 See Ex. 12. 12; 20. 23; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.
GODDESS. 1 Kings 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37.
GODHEAD. Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1. 20; Col. 2. 9.
GODLINESS. 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mystery of *G.*
 4. 7, exercise thyself to *G.*
 8. *G.* is profitable.
 6. 3, doctrine according to *G.*
 5, supposing that gain is *G.*
 2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of *G.*
 Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after *G.*
 2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and *G.*
 6, and to patience *G.*
 3. 11, in all holy conversation, and *G.*
 See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 11.
GODLY. Ps. 12. 1, the *G.* man ceaseth.
 Mal. 2. 15, seek a *G.* seed.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, in *G.* sincerity.
 7. 9, 10, *G.* sorrow worketh repentance.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live *G.* in Christ.
 Tit. 2. 12, live *G.* in this world.
 Heb. 12. 28, reverence and *G.* fear.
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the *G.*
 3 John 6, bring forward after a *G.* sort.
 See Ps. 4. 3; 32. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.
GOD SAVE THE KING. 2 Sam. 16. 16, Hushai
 said unto Absalom, *G.*
GOING. Josh. 23. 14, I am *G.* the way of all the
 earth.
 2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chron. 14. 15, sound of *G.* in
 trees.
 Job 33. 23, 28, from *G.* down to pit.
 Ps. 17. 5, hold up my *G.*

Ps. 40. 2, establish my *G.*
 Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his *G.*
 20. 24, man's *G.* are of the Lord.
 Dan. 6. 14, laboured till *G.* down of the sun.
 Mic. 5. 2, whose *G.* forth have been from of old.
 Mat. 26. 46, rise, let us be *G.*
 Rom. 10. 3, *G.* about to establish.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, *G.* before to judgment.
 See Prov. 7. 27; 14. 15; Isa. 59. 8; Hos. 6. 3.
GOLD. Num. 31. 23, only *G.*, etc., that may abide
 fire.
 Deut. 8. 13, when thy *G.* is multiplied.
 17. 17, nor shall he greatly multiply *G.*
 1 Kings 20. 3, silver and *G.* is mine.
 Job 22. 24, then shalt thou lay up *G.* as dust.
 28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for *G.*
 19, wisdom not valued with *G.*
 31. 24, if I made *G.* my hope.
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *G.*
 21. 3, thou settest a crown of pure *G.* upon his
 head.
 Prov. 25. 11, like apples of *G.*
 Isa. 46. 6, they lavish *G.* out of the bag.
 60. 17, for brass I will bring *G.*
 Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the *G.* is mine.
 Zech. 4. 2, behold, a candlestick all of *G.*
 13. 9, try them as *G.* is tried.
 Mal. 10. 9, provide neither *G.* nor silver.
 Acts 3. 6, silver and *G.* have I none.
 17. 29, not think Godhead like to *G.*
 20. 33, coveted no man's *G.*
 2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of *G.*
 Jas. 2. 2, man with a *G.* ring.
 5. 3, your *G.* is cankered.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious than of *G.*
 18, not redeemed with *G.*
 Rev. 3. 18, buy of me *G.* tried in the fire.
 21. 18, city was pure *G.*
 See Gen. 2. 11; Eccl. 12. 6; Isa. 13. 12.
GONE. Deut. 23. 23, that which is *G.* out of thy
 lips.
 1 Kings 20. 40, busy here and there, he was *G.*
 Ps. 42. 4, I had *G.* with the multitude.
 73. 2, my feet were almost *G.*
 77. 8, mercy clean *G.* for ever.
 103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *G.*
 109. 23, I am *G.* like the shadow.
 119. 176; Isa. 53. 6, *G.* astray like sheep.
 Eccl. 8. 10, come and *G.* from place of the holy.
 Jer. 15. 9, sun *G.* down while yet day.
 Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, spirit *G.* out.
 25. 8, lamps are *G.* out.
 Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 8. 46, virtue had *G.* out of him.
 John 12. 19, the world is *G.* after him.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *G.*
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all *G.* out of the way.
 Jude 11, *G.* in the way of Cain.
 See Ps. 89. 34; Cant. 2. 11; Isa. 45. 23.
GOOD (*n.*). Gen. 14. 21, take the *G.* to thyself.
 24. 10, the *G.* of his master in his hand.
 50. 20, God meant it unto *G.*
 Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me for *G.*
 Job 2. 10, shall we receive *G.*
 22. 21, thereby *G.* shall come.
 Ps. 4. 6, who will show us any *G.*?
 14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *G.*
 34. 12, loveth days that he may see *G.*
 39. 2, held my peace even from *G.*
 86. 17, a token for *G.*
 Prov. 3. 27, withhold not *G.*
 Eccl. 3. 12, I know there is no *G.* in them.
 5. 11, when *G.* increase.
 9. 18, destroyeth much *G.*
 Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, spoil his *G.*
 24. 27, ruler over all his *G.*
 26. 24, been *G.* for that man.
 Lu. 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *G.*
 12. 19, much *G.* laid up.
 15. 12, the portion of *G.*
 16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *G.*
 19. 8, half of my *G.* I give.

- Acts 10. 38, went about doing *g.*
 Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*
 13. 4, minister of God for *g.*
 1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to feed.
 Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.*
 1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.*
 Rev. 3. 17, rich and increased with *g.*
 See Job 5. 27; 7. 7; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21.
GOOD (*adj.*). Gen. 1. 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31,
 God saw it was *g.*
 2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone.
 27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do me?
 Deut. 2. 4; Josh. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.
 1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear.
 12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way.
 25. 15, men were very *g.* to us.
 Ezra 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him.
 Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct.
 Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*
 41. 5, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.
 112. 5, a *g.* man sheweth favour.
 119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*
 145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.
 Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad.
 15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it!
 20. 18, with *g.* advice make war.
 22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen.
 25. 25, *g.* news from a far country.
 Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?
 Isa. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*
 Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope.
 27. *g.* that a man bear yoke.
 Zech. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words.
 Mat. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.
 9. 22; Lu. 8. 48, be of *g.* comfort.
 19. 16, what *g.* thing shall I do?
 17; Lu. 18. 19, none *g.*, save one.
 20. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?
 25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant.
 Mk. 9. 50; Lu. 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but.
 Lu. 1. 53, filled the hungry with *g.* things.
 6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down.
 10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.
 12. 32, your Father's *g.* pleasure.
 16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivest *g.* things.
 23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and a just.
 John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?
 2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now.
 7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man.
 10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd.
 33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.
 Rom. 7. 12, the commandment holy, just, and *g.*
 18, in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* thing.
 12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.
 14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.
 15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners.
 2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work.
 Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* things.
 Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work.
 Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.
 1 Thess. 5. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*
 21, hold fast that which is *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*
 3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.
 4. 4, every creature of God is *g.*
 2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of *g.*
 Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works.
 14, zealous of *g.* works.
 Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* work of God.
 13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established.
 Jas. 1. 17, every *g.* gift.
 See 2 Thess. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8.
GOODLINESS. Isa. 40. 6.
GOODLY. Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* words.
 Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child.
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built *g.* houses.
 1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*
 16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage.
 Zech. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was prized at.
 Mat. 13. 45, *g.* pearls.
 Jas. 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel.
 See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kings 20. 3; Lu. 21. 5.
GOODNESS. Ex. 33. 19, make all my *g.* pass.
 34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth.
 Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.
 23. 6, *g.* and mercy shall follow.
 27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord.
 31. 19; Zech. 9. 17, how great is thy *g.*
 33. 5, earth full of thy *g.*
 65. 11, crownest the year with thy *g.*
 145. 7, the memory of thy *g.*
 Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his own *g.*
 Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning cloud.
 Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*
 11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God.
 See Neh. 9. 25; Isa. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.
GOSPEL. Rom. 2. 16, according to my *g.*
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid.
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*
 2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.
 Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God.
 Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*
 See Mat. 4. 23; Mk. 16. 15; Acts 20. 24.
GOURD. Jon. 4. 6, and the Lord God prepared a *g.*
 See Jon. 4. 7, 9, 10.
GOVERNMENT. Isa. 9. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
GRACE. Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.
 Prov. 1. 9, an ornament of *g.*
 3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck.
 34; Jas. 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the lowly.
 Zech. 4. 7, crying, *g.*, *g.* unto it.
 12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.
 John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth.
 16, all received, and *g.* for *g.*
 17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ.
 Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon them all.
 11. 23, when he had seen the *g.*
 14. 3, the word of his *g.*
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3;
 Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1;
 2 Thess. 1. 3; Philem. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2;
 Rev. 1. 4, *g.* and peace.
 3. 24, justified freely by his *g.*
 4. 4, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt.
 5. 2, access into this *g.*
 17, abundance of *g.*
 20, where sin abounded, *g.* did much more
 abound.
 6. 14, 15, under *g.*
 11. 5, the election of *g.*
 2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.
 9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound.
 12. 9, my *g.* is sufficient.
 Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*
 5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.*
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved.
 3. 8, to me is this *g.* given.
 4. 29, minister *g.* to hearers.
 6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord.
 Col. 4. 6, let your speech be always with *g.*
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good hope through *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; 2 John 3, *g.*,
 mercy, and peace.
 Heb. 4. 16, the throne of *g.*
 10. 29, despite to the Spirit of *g.*
 12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably.
 13. 9, heart established with *g.*
 Jas. 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.
 4. 6, he giveth more *g.*
 1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.*
 5. 5, giveth *g.* to the humble.
 2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.*
 Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into lasciviousness.
 See Acts 20. 24; 2 Cor. 6. 1; Gal. 2. 21.
GRACIOUS. Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* to thee.
 Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.*
 33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*

- Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon, *g.*, merciful.
 Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*?
 Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth honour.
 Isa. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.*
 Amos 5. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*
 Jon. 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.
 Lu. 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words.
 1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is *g.*
 See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Chron. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.
GRAFT. Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.
GRAIN. Mat. 13. 31; 17. 20; Mk. 4. 31; Lu. 13.
 19; 17. 6, *g.* of mustard seed.
 See Amos 9. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
GRANT. Ruth 1. 9, *g.* that you may find rest.
 1 Chron. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.
 Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.
 Mat. 20. 21; Mk. 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons.
 Rev. 3. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.
 See Ps. 20. 4; 85. 7; Acts 4. 29.
GRAPE. Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in the blood of *g.*
 Num. 6. 3, nor eat moist *g.*, or dried.
 Deut. 23. 24, then thou mayest eat *g.* thy fill.
 24. 21, when thou gatherest the *g.* of thy vineyard.
 32. 14, drink the blood of the *g.*
 Cant. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.*
 Isa. 5. 2, looked it should bring forth *g.*
 17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleaning *g.*
 Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*
 31. 29, 30; Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.*
 Amos 9. 13, treader of *g.* shall overtake.
 See Lev. 19. 10; 25. 5; Lu. 6. 44; Rev. 14. 18.
GRASS. Deut. 32. 2, as showers upon the *g.*
 2 Kings 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on housetops.
 72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*
 90. 5, like *g.* which growth up.
 102. 4, 11, withered like *g.*
 103. 15, days are as *g.*
 Isa. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.*
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, if God so clothe the *g.*
 See Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 10; Rev. 8. 7; 9. 4.
GRASSHOPPERS. Amos 7. 1, and, behold, he formed *g.*
GRAVE (n.). Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to the *g.*
 Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.
 Num. 19. 16, or a *g.*
 Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age.
 7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.*
 14. 13, hide me in the *g.*
 17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me.
 13, if I wait, the *g.* is mine house.
 33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.*
 Ps. 6. 5, in the *g.* who shall give thee thanks?
 31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.*
 49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.*
 115; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the *g.*
 Eccl. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.*
 Isa. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee.
 53. 9, made his *g.* with the wicked.
 Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.
 John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear.
 11. 31, she goeth to the *g.*
 1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.*, where is thy victory?
 See Mat. 27. 52; Lu. 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9; 20. 13.
GRAVE (v.). Isa. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee upon the palms.
 Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.
 See Ex. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 2. 7; 3. 7.
GRAVE (adj.). 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 2. 2.
GRAVEL. Prov. 20. 17; Isa. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.
GRAVITY. 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7.
GRAY. Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9.
GREAT. Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, make a *g.* nation.
 48. 19, he also shall be *g.*
 Deut. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* anger.
 1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things.
 2 Kings 5. 13, bid thee do some *g.* thing.
 2 Chron. 2. 5, the house is *g.*, for *g.* is our God.
 Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work.
 Job 32. 9, *g.* men not always wise.
 36. 18, a *g.* ransom.
 Ps. 14. 5; 53. 5, there were they in *g.* fear.
 19. 11, there is *g.* reward.
 31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness!
 92. 5, how *g.* are thy works!
 139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them!
 Prov. 18. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.
 25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men.
 Mat. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward.
 19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven.
 13. 46, pearl of *g.* price.
 15. 28, *g.* is thy faith.
 20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* among you.
 22. 36, 38, the *g.* commandment.
 Lu. 10. 2, the harvest is *g.*
 16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed.
 Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some *g.* one.
 19. 28, 34, *g.* is Diana.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery.
 Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.
 12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses.
 Jas. 3. 5, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth!
 See Deut. 9. 2; Eccl. 2. 9; Rev. 7. 9.
GREATER. Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear.
 1 Chron. 11. 9; Esth. 9. 4, waxed *g.* and *g.*
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.*
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, *g.* than he.
 12. 6, one *g.* than the temple.
 Mk. 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.
 John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things.
 4. 12; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our father?
 10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all.
 13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than his lord.
 15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain.
 Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by *g.*
 1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts.
 4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in world.
 3 John 4, no *g.* joy.
 See Gen. 41. 40; 48. 19; Heb. 9. 11.
GREATEST. Mat. 13. 32, it is *g.* among herbs.
 18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom?
 Mk. 9. 34; Lu. 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.*
 1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is charity.
 See Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Lu. 22. 24.
GREATLY. 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have sinned *g.*
 1 Kings 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*
 Ps. 28. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth.
 47. 9, God is *g.* exalted.
 89. 7, *g.* to be feared in the assembly.
 116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted.
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* beloved.
 Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.
 Mk. 12. 27, ye do *g.* err.
 See Ps. 62. 2; Mk. 9. 15; Acts 3. 11; 6. 7.
GREATNESS. 1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *g.*, power, and glory.
 Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable.
 Prov. 5. 23, in the *g.* of his folly.
 Isa. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength.
 Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power.
 See 2 Chron. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; 150. 2.
GREEDILY. Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12.
GREEDINESS. Eph. 4. 19.
GREEDY. Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* of gain.
 Isa. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs.
 See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 3.
GREEN. Lev. 23. 14; Judg. 16. 7; Lu. 23. 31.
GRIEF. 2 Chron. 6. 29, every one shall know his own *g.*
 Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed!
 Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.*
 Eccl. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*
 Isa. 53. 3, acquainted with *g.*
 Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it.
 See Jon. 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
GRIEVE. Gen. 6. 6, it *g.* him at his heart.
 45. 5, be not *g.* that ye sold me.

1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart.
 Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the desert.
 95. 10, forty years was I *g.*
 Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.*
 Mk. 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness.
 10. 22, he went away *g.*
 John 21. 17, Peter was *g.*
 Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat.
 Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God.
 See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; 139. 21.
GRIEVOUS. Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's sight.
 50. 11, a *g.* mourning.
 Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.*
 Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger.
 Isa. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.*
 Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, thy wound is *g.*
 Mat. 23. 41; Lu. 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.
 Phil. 3. 1, to me is not *g.*
 Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.*
 1 John 5. 3, commandments not *g.*
 See Eccl. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29.
GRIND. Isa. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the poor.
 Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.*
 Mat. 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, it will *g.* him to powder.
 See Eccl. 12. 3; Mat. 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35.
GROAN. Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.*
 Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the city.
 Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*!
 Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.*
 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4, in this we *g.*
 See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. 33, 38.
GROPE. Deut. 28. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Isa. 59. 10.
GROSS. Isa. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27.
GROUND. Ex. 3. 5; Acts 7. 33, holy *g.*
 Job 5. 6, nor trouble spring out of the *g.*
 Isa. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool.
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*
 Mat. 13. 8; Lu. 8. 8, good *g.*
 Mk. 4. 16, stony *g.*
 Lu. 13. 7, why cumbereth it the *g.*?
 14. 18, bought a piece of *g.*
 19. 44, lay thee even with the *g.*
 John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g.*
 See Zech. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24.
GROUNDED. Eph. 3. 17; Col. 1. 23.
GROW. Gen. 48. 16, let them *g.* into a multitude.
 2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it not to *g.*
 Ps. 92. 12, *g.* like a cedar.
 Isa. 53. 2, he shall *g.* up before him.
 Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g.* as the lily.
 Mal. 4. 2, *g.* up as calves of the stall.
 Mat. 13. 30, let both *g.* together.
 Mk. 4. 27, seed should *g.* up, he knoweth not.
 Acts 5. 24, whereunto this would *g.*
 Eph. 2. 21, *g.* unto an holy temple.
 4. 15, may *g.* up into him.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith *g.* exceedingly.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g.* thereby.
 2 Pet. 3. 18, *g.* in grace.
 See 2 Kings 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zech. 6. 12.
GRUDGE. Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; Jas. 5. 9;
 1 Pet. 4. 9.
GUESTS. Zeph. 1. 7; Mat. 22. 10; Lu. 19. 7.
GUIDE. Ps. 25. 9, meek will he *g.* in judgment.
 32. 8, I will *g.* thee with mine eye.
 48. 14, our *g.* even unto death.
 73. 24, *g.* me with thy counsel.
 Prov. 6. 7, having no *g.*, overseer, or ruler.
 Isa. 58. 11, the Lord shall *g.* thee.
 Jer. 3. 4, the *g.* of my youth.
 Mat. 23. 16, 24, ye blind *g.*
 Lu. 1. 79, *g.* our feet into the way of peace.
 John 16. 13, *g.* you into all truth.
 See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.
GUILE. Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no *g.*
 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from speaking *g.*
 John 1. 47, in whom is no *g.*
 2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside *g.*

1 Pet. 22, nor was *g.* found in his mouth.
 3. 10, and his lips that they speak no *g.*
 See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 2. 3; Rev. 14. 5.
GUILTLESS. Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not
 hold him *g.*
 Josh. 2. 19, we will be *g.*
 2 Sam. 3. 28, are *g.* of blood.
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the *g.*
 See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Kings 2. 9.
GUILTY. Gen. 42. 21, verily *g.* concerning our
 brother.
 Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no means clear the *g.*
 Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be *g.*
 Rom. 3. 19, all the world *g.* before God.
 1 Cor. 11. 27, *g.* of the body and blood.
 Jas. 2. 10, he is *g.* of all.
 See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Mat. 26. 66.
GULF. Lu. 16. 26.
GUSH. 1 Kings 18. 28; Ps. 78. 20; 105. 41; Jer.
 9. 18.

H

HABITATION. Ex. 15. 13, guided them to thy
 holy *h.*
 2 Chron. 6. 2, have built an house of *h.*
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the *h.*
 33. 14, from the place of his *h.*
 69. 25, let their *h.* be desolate.
 74. 20, full of *h.* of cruelty.
 89. 14, justice and judgment the *h.* of thy throne.
 107. 7, 36, a city of *h.*
 132. 13, the Lord desired it for his *h.*
 Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the *h.* of the just.
 Isa. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable *h.*
 Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our *h.*
 25. 37, the peaceable *h.* are cut down.
 Lu. 16. 9, into everlasting *h.*
 Eph. 2. 22, an *h.* of God through the Spirit.
 Jude 6, angels which left their own *h.*
 See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2.
HAIL. Job 38. 22, the treasures of the *h.*
 Isa. 28. 17, *h.* sweep away refuge of lies.
 See Ex. 9. 18; Josh. 10. 11; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19;
 16. 21.
HAIR. Gen. 42. 38; 44. 29, bring down gray *h.*
 with sorrow.
 Judg. 20. 16, sling stones at *h.* breadth.
 Job 4. 15, the *h.* of my flesh stood up.
 Ps. 40. 12, more than the *h.* of my head.
 Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6, raiment of camel's *h.*
 5. 36, make one *h.* white or black.
 10. 30, *h.* of head numbered.
 1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long *h.*, it is a shame.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, brodered *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 3, plaiting the *h.*
 See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.
HALE. Lu. 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.
HALL. John 18. 28, then led they Jesus from
 Caiaphas unto the *h.* of judgment.
 33; 19. 9, then Pilate entered into the judg-
 ment *h.*
 See Acts 25. 23.
HALLOW. Lev. 22. 32, I am the Lord which *h.*
 you.
 25. 10, shall *h.* the fiftieth year.
 Num. 5. 10, every man's *h.* things.
 1 Kings 9. 3, I have *h.* this house.
 Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but *h.* ye the sabbath day.
 Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and *h.* my sabbaths.
 Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, *h.* be thy name.
HALT. 1 Kings 18. 21, how long *h.* ye?
 Ps. 38. 17, I am ready to *h.*
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my *h.*
 See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 3. 19.
HAND. Gen. 16. 12, *h.* against every man.
 24. 2; 47. 29, put thy *h.* under my thigh.
 27. 22, the *h.* are the *h.* of Esau.
 31. 29, in the power of my *h.* to do you hurt.
 Ex. 21. 24; Deut. 19. 21, *h.* for *h.*, foot for foot.
 33. 22, cover with my *h.* while I pass.
 Num. 11. 23; Isa. 59. 1, Lord's *h.* waxed short.

Num. 22. 29, would there were sword in mine *h*.
 Deut. 8. 17, my *h*. hath gotten this wealth.
 33. 2, from right *h*. went fiery law.
 Judg. 7. 2, saying, my own *h*. hath saved me.
 1 Sam. 5. 11, *h*. of God was heavy.
 6. 9, not his *h*. that smote us, but a chance.
 12. 3, of whose *h*. have I received any bribe?
 19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his *h*.
 23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his *h*. in God.
 26. 18, what evil is in mine *h*?
 2 Sam. 14. 19, is not *h*. of Joab in this?
 24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, let us fall into *h*. of Lord.
 1 Kings 18. 44, cloud like a man's *h*.
 2 Kings 5. 11, strike his *h*. over the place.
 1 Chron. 12. 2, could use right *h*. and left.
 Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good *h*. of God.
 10. 19, they gave their *h*. that they would.
 Neh. 2. 18, strengthened their *h*. for work.
 6. 5, with open letter in his *h*.
 Job 12. 10, in whose *h*. is the soul.
 19. 21, the *h*. of God hath touched me.
 40. 14, that thine own *h*. can save.
 Ps. 16. 11, at right *h*. pleasures for evermore.
 24. 4, clean *h*. and pure heart.
 68. 31, stretch out her *h*. unto God.
 90. 17, establish thou the work of our *h*.
 137. 5, let my right *h*. forget her cunning.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left *h*. riches and honour.
 6. 10; 24. 33, folding of *h*. to sleep.
 10. 4, that dealeth with slack *h*.
 11. 21; 16. 5, though *h*. join *h*.
 12. 24, *h*. of diligent shall bear rule.
 19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his *h*.
 22. 26, be not of them that strike *h*.
 Eccl. 2. 24, this I saw was from *h*. of God.
 9. 10, whatsoever thy *h*. findeth.
 11. 6, in evening withhold not thine *h*.
 Isa. 1. 12, who hath required this at your *h*?
 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his *h*. stretched out still.
 14. 26, this is the *h*. that is stretched out.
 40. 12, measured waters in hollow of *h*.
 44. 5, subscribe with his *h*. to the Lord.
 53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his *h*.
 56. 2, keepeth his *h*. from evil.
 Jer. 23. 14, strengthen *h*. of evil doers.
 33. 13, shall pass under *h*. of him that telleth.
 Lam. 2. 4, with his right *h*. as adversary.
 4. 10, *h*. of pitiful women have sodden.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all *h*. shall be feeble.
 10. 2, fill *h*. with coals of fire.
 17. 18, lo, he had given his *h*.
 Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his *h*.
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out *h*. with scornors.
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both *h*. earnestly.
 Zeph. 3. 16, let not thine *h*. be slack.
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these wounds in thine *h*?
 Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at *h*.
 12. 12; Lu. 3. 17, whose fan is in his *h*.
 6. 3, let not left *h*. know.
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, if thy *h*. or foot offend.
 26. 18, my time is at *h*.
 46; Mk. 14. 42, he is at *h*. that doth betray.
 Mk. 14. 62, sitting on right *h*. of power.
 16. 19, sat on right *h*. of God.
 Lu. 9. 44, delivered into *h*. of men.
 John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my *h*.
 29, my Father's *h*.
 20. 27, reach hither thy *h*.
 Acts 20. 34, these *h*. have ministered.
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with *h*.
 Phil. 4. 5, moderation be known, the Lord is at *h*.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, work with your own *h*.
 2 Thess. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at *h*.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy *h*.
 Heb. 10. 31, the *h*. of living God.
 Jas. 4. 8, cleanse your *h*.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at *h*.
 1 John 1. 1, our *h*. have handled of the Word.
 See Isa. 49. 16; Lu. 9. 62; John 18. 22; Col. 2. 14.

HANDLE. Judg. 5. 14, that *h*. pen of the writer.
 Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they *h*. not.
 Prov. 16. 20, that *h*. a matter wisely.
 Jer. 2. 8, they that *h*. the law.
 Mk. 12. 4, sent away shamefully *h*.
 Lu. 24. 39, *h*. me, and see.
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not *h*. word deceitfully.
 Col. 2. 21, taste not, *h*. not.
 1 John 1. 1, have *h*. of Word of life.
 See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chron. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29.
 HANDMAID. Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16; Prov. 30. 23;
 Lu. 1. 38.
 HANG. Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13, he that is *h*. is accursed.
 Job 26. 7, *h*. the earth on nothing.
 Ps. 137. 2, we *h*. our harps upon the willows.
 Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone *h*. about neck.
 22. 40, on these *h*. the law and the prophets.
 27. 5, went and *h*. himself.
 Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which *h*. down.
 See Gen. 40. 22; Esth. 7. 10; Lu. 23. 39.
 HAPLY. 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mk. 11. 13; Acts 5. 39; 17. 27.
 HAPPEN. 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h*.
 Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h*. to the just.
 Isa. 41. 22, let them show us what shall *h*.
 Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h*.
 Mk. 10. 32, to tell what should *h*.
 Lu. 24. 14, talked of things that had *h*.
 Rom. 11. 25, blindness is *h*. to Israel.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h*. for ensamples.
 Phil. 1. 12, things which *h*. to me.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, as though some strange thing *h*.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h*. according to proverb.
 See Eccl. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.
 HAPPY. Gen. 30. 13, *h*. am I.
 Deut. 33. 29, *h*. art thou.
 Job 5. 17, *h*. is the man whom God correcteth.
 Ps. 127. 5, *h*. is the man that hath quiver full.
 128. 2, *h*. shalt thou be.
 144. 15, *h*. is that people.
 Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h*. that findeth wisdom.
 14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h*. is he.
 28. 14, *h*. is the man that feareth always.
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h*. that deal treacherously?
 Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h*.
 John 13. 17, if ye know, *h*. if ye do them.
 Rom. 14. 22, *h*. is he that condemneth not.
 Jas. 5. 11, we count them *h*. that endure.
 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h*. are ye.
 See Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 29. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 40.
 HARD. Gen. 18. 14, is any thing too *h*. for the Lord?
 Deut. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h*.
 15. 18, it shall not seem *h*. to thee.
 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, prove with *h*. questions.
 Job 41. 24, *h*. as piece of nether millstone.
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h*.
 18. 19, brother offended *h*. to be won.
 Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h*. for thee.
 Ezek. 3. 5, 6, to a people of *h*. language.
 Mat. 25. 24, thou art an *h*. man.
 John 6. 60, this is an *h*. saying.
 Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h*. to kick against the pricks.
 Heb. 5. 11, many things *h*. to be uttered.
 2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h*. to be understood.
 See Deut. 15. 18; 2 Kings 2. 10; Mk. 10. 24.
 HARDEN. Ex. 4. 21; 7. 3; 14. 4, I will *h*. Pharaoh's heart.
 14. 17, *h*. hearts of Egyptians.
 Job 6. 10, I would *h*. myself in sorrow.
 9. 4, who hath *h*. himself against him?
 Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h*. his face.
 28. 14, he that *h*. his heart.
 29. 1, he that being often reproved *h*. his neck.
 Isa. 63. 17, why hast thou *h*. our heart?
 Mk. 6. 52; 8. 17, their heart was *h*.
 John 12. 40, he hath *h*. their heart.

- Acts 19. 9, when divers were *h.*
 Rom. 9. 18, whom he will be *h.*
 Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h.*
 See Deut. 15. 7; 2 Kings 17. 14; Job 39. 16.
HARDLY. Gen. 16. 6; Mat. 19. 23; Mk. 10. 23;
 Lu. 18. 24.
HARDNESS. Mk. 3. 5, grieved for *h.* of their
 hearts.
 16. 14, upbraided them for *h.* of heart.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, endure *h.*, as good soldier.
 See Job 38. 38; Mat. 19. 8; Mk. 10. 5; Rom. 2. 5.
HARM. Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h.*
 Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h.*
 1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h.*
 2 Kings 4. 41, no *h.* in the pot.
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do prophets no *h.*
 Prov. 3. 30, if he have done thee no *h.*
 Acts 16. 28, do thyself no *h.*
 28. 5, he felt no *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h.* you?
 See Gen. 31. 52; Jer. 39. 12; Acts 27. 21.
HARMLESS. Mat. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26.
HARP. 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning player on an *h.*
 Ps. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h.*
 137. 2, hanged *h.* on the willows.
 Isa. 5. 12, *h.* and viol are in their feasts.
 24. 8, joy of the *h.* ceaseth.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, what is piped or *h.*, except they give.
 Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h.*
 See Gen. 4. 21; Ezek. 26. 13; Dan. 3. 5.
HARROW. 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chron. 20. 3; Job
 39. 10.
HART. Deut. 12. 15, and as of the *h.*
 1 Kings 4. 23, besides *h.* and roebucks.
 See Ps. 42. 1; Isa. 35. 6.
HARVEST. Gen. 8. 22, *h.* shall not cease.
 Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h.*
 Lev. 19. 19; 23. 10; Deut. 24. 19, when ye
 reap *h.*
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h.* to-day?
 Job 5. 5, whose *h.* the hungry catch up.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth food in *h.*
 10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h.*
 25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h.*
 26. 1, as rain in *h.*
 Isa. 9. 3, according to joy in *h.*
 16. 9, thy *h.* is fallen.
 18. 4, dew in heat of *h.*
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine *h.*
 24, appointed weeks of *h.*
 8. 20, the *h.* is past, the summer ended.
 51. 33, the time of her *h.* shall come.
 Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h.* is ripe.
 Mat. 9. 37, the *h.* is plenteous.
 38; Lu. 10. 2, the Lord of the *h.*
 13. 30, in the time of *h.* I will say.
 Mk. 4. 29, putteth in sickle, because *h.* is come.
 Lu. 10. 2, the *h.* truly is great.
 John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h.*
 See Josh. 3. 15; Isa. 23. 3; Mat. 13. 39.
HASTE. Ex. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h.*
 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's business required *h.*
 Ps. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h.*
 Prov. 19. 2, he that *h.* with feet sinneth.
 28. 22, he that *h.* to be rich.
 Isa. 51. 14, captive exile *h.*
 60. 22, will *h.* it in his time.
 Jer. 1. 12, I will *h.* my word.
 Zeph. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h.* greatly.
 See 2 Kings 7. 15; Ps. 16. 4; 55. 8; Eccl. 1. 5.
HASTILY. Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8.
HASTY. Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20; Eccl. 5. 2; 7. 9.
HATE. Gen. 37. 4, 5, 8, *h.* Joseph yet the more.
 Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h.* thy brother.
 1 Kings 22. 8; 2 Chron. 18. 7, one man, but I *h.*
 him.
 2 Chron. 19. 2, and love them that *h.* the Lord.
 Ps. 34. 21, they that *h.* righteous shall be desolate.
 97. 10, ye that love the Lord, *h.* evil.
 139. 21, do not I *h.* them that *h.* thee?
 Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h.* knowledge?
 Prov. 13. 24, he that spareth his rod *h.* his son.
 14. 20, the poor is *h.* of his neighbour.
 15. 10, he that *h.* reproof shall die.
 27, he that *h.* gifts shall live.
 Eccl. 2. 17, I *h.* life.
 3. 8, a time to *h.*
 Isa. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h.*
 61. 8, I *h.* robbery for burnt offering.
 Amos 5. 15, *h.* the evil, and love the good.
 Mic. 3. 2, who *h.* the good, and love the evil.
 Zech. 8. 17, these are things that I *h.*
 Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h.*
 Esau.
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, do good to them that *h.* you.
 6. 24, either he will *h.* the one.
 10. 22; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 17, ye shall be *h.*
 24. 10, and shall *h.* one another.
 Lu. 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h.* you.
 14. 26, and *h.* not his father.
 John 3. 20, *h.* the light.
 7. 7, the world cannot *h.* you.
 12. 25, he that *h.* his life.
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, marvel not if world *h.* you.
 24, they have both seen and *h.*
 Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h.* his own flesh.
 1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h.* his brother.
 See Gen. 27. 41; Deut. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev.
 2. 6.
HATEFUL. Ps. 36. 2; Ezek. 23. 29; Tit. 3. 3.
HATERS. Ps. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30.
HAUGHTY. 2 Sam. 22. 28, thine eyes are upon
 the *h.*
 Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h.*
 Prov. 16. 18, a *h.* spirit before a fall.
 21. 24, proud and *h.* scorner.
 Isa. 10. 33, the *h.* shall be humbled.
 Zeph. 3. 11, no more be *h.* because.
 See Isa. 2. 11; 13. 11; 24. 4; Ezek. 16. 50.
HAWK. Lev. 11. 16, and the *h.* after his kind.
 Job 39. 26, doth the *h.* fly by wisdom?
HEAD. Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise thy *h.*
 Josh. 2. 19, blood be on his *h.*
 Judg. 11. 9, shall I be your *h.*?
 2 Kings 2. 3, take thy master from thy *h.* to-day.
 4. 19, he said, My *h.*, my *h.*
 Ps. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h.*
 66. 12, caused men to ride over our *h.*
 110. 7, therefore shall he lift up the *h.*
 141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h.*
 Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h.* of the just.
 11. 26, on *h.* of him that selleth corn.
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire on his *h.*
 Eccl. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h.*
 Isa. 1. 5, the whole *h.* is sick.
 35. 10; 51. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h.*
 58. 5, to bow down *h.* as bulrush.
 59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h.*
 Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h.* were waters.
 14. 3, ashamed, and covered their *h.*
 Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h.* of gold.
 Amos 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h.*
 9. 1, cut them in the *h.*
 Zech. 1. 21, no man did lift up his *h.*
 4. 7, the *h.*-stone with shoutings.
 Mat. 5. 36, neither swear by *h.*
 27. 39; Mk. 15. 29, reviled, wagging their *h.*
 Lu. 7. 46, my *h.* thou didst not anoint.
 21. 18, not hair of *h.* perish.
 28, then look up, and lift up your *h.*
 John 13. 9, also my hands and my *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h.* of every man is Christ.
 4, dishonoureth his *h.*
 10, woman to have power on her *h.*
 Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; Col. 1. 18, the *h.* of the
 church.
 5. 23, husband is *h.* of the wife.
 Col. 2. 19, not holding the *h.*
 See Num. 6. 5; Josh. 7. 6; Acts 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1.
HEAL. Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord that *h.* thee.
 Deut. 32. 39, I wound, I *h.*
 2 Kings 2. 22, waters were *h.*

2 Kings 20. 5, 8, I will *h.* thee.
 Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h.* me.
 41. 4, *h.* my soul, for I have sinned.
 103. 3, who *h.* all thy diseases.
 107. 20, sent his word, and *h.* them.
 Isa. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h.*
 53. 5, with his stripes we are *h.*
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h.* the hurt slightly.
 15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h.*
 17. 14, *h.* me, and I shall be *h.*
 Lam. 2. 13, who can *h.* thee?
 Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h.* thee.
 6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h.* us.
 14. 4, I will *h.* their backslidings.
 Mat. 8. 7, I will come and *h.* him.
 8. 8, speak, and my servant shall be *h.*
 10. 1, to *h.* all manner of sickness.
 8; Lu. 9. 2; 10. 9, *h.* the sick.
 12. 10; Lu. 14. 3, is it lawful to *h.* on sabbath?
 Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 6. 7, whether he would *h.* on the sabbath day.
 Lu. 4. 18, to *h.* broken-hearted.
 23, physician, *h.* thyself.
 5. 17, power of the Lord present to *h.*
 John 5. 47, that he would come and *h.*
 5. 13, he that was *h.* wist not.
 Acts 4. 14, beholding the man which was *h.*
 5. 16, they were *h.* every one.
 14. 9, he had faith to be *h.*
 Heb. 12. 13, let it rather be *h.*
 Jas. 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye were *h.*
 Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound was *h.*
HEALING. Jer. 14. 19, there is no *h.* for us.
 Nah. 3. 19, no *h.* of thy bruise.
 Mal. 4. 2, with *h.* in his wings.
 Mat. 4. 23, went about *h.* all.
 Lu. 9. 11, that had need of *h.*
 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h.*
 Rev. 22. 2, for the *h.* of the nations.
 See Jer. 30. 13; Lu. 9. 6; Acts 4. 22; 10. 38.
HEALTH. 2 Sam. 20. 9, art thou in *h.*, my brother?
 Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h.* of my countenance.
 67. 2, thy saving *h.*
 Prov. 3. 8, *h.* to thy navel.
 4. 22, they are *h.* to all their flesh.
 16. 24, *h.* to the bones.
 Isa. 58. 8, thy *h.* shall spring forth.
 Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h.*
 22, why is not *h.* recovered?
 3 John 2, mayest be in *h.*
 See Gen. 43. 28; Jer. 30. 17; Acts 27. 34.
HEAP. Deut. 32. 23, *h.* mischiefs upon them.
 Job 16. 4, I could *h.* up words.
 27. 16, though he *h.* up silver.
 Ps. 39. 6, he *h.* up riches.
 Prov. 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, *h.* coals of fire.
 Ezek. 24. 10, *h.* on wood.
 Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h.* dust.
 Mic. 3. 12, Jerusalem shall become *h.*
 2 Tim. 4. 3, *h.* to themselves teachers.
 Jas. 5. 3, ye have *h.* treasure for last days.
 See Judg. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2; Eccl. 2. 26.
HEAR. Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh *h.* me?
 1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen which I *h.*
 1 Kings 8. 42, they shall *h.* of thy great name.
 18. 26, O Baal, *h.* us.
 2 Kings 18. 28; Isa. 36. 13, *h.* words of the great king.
 1 Chron. 14. 15, when thou *h.* a sound of going.
 Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h.* with understanding.
 Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h.* me!
 Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1; 143. 1;
 Dan. 9. 17, *h.* my prayer.
 3; 17. 6; Zech. 10. 6, the Lord will *h.*
 10. 17, cause thine ear to *h.*
 49. 1, *h.* this, all ye people.
 59. 7, who, say they, doth *h.*?
 66. 18, if I regard iniquity, the Lord will not *h.* me.

Ps. 85. 8, I will *h.* what God the Lord will speak.
 102. 20, *h.* groaning of the prisoner.
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h.* not rebuke.
 18. 13, answereth a matter before he *h.*
 22. 17, *h.* the words of the wise.
 Eccl. 5. 1, more ready to *h.* than give.
 7. 5, better to *h.* rebuke of wise.
 12. 13, *h.* conclusion of the whole matter.
 Isa. 1. 2, *h.*, O heavens, and give ear.
 15; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek. 8. 18, make many prayers, I will not *h.*
 6. 9; Mk. 4. 12, *h.* but understand not.
 29. 18, shall deaf *h.* words of the book.
 33. 13, *h.*, ye that are afar off.
 34. 1, let the earth *h.*
 42. 20, opening ears, but he *h.* not.
 55. 3; John 5. 25, *h.*, and your soul shall live.
 Ezek. 3. 27, he that *h.*, let him *h.*
 33. 31, they *h.* words, but will not do them.
 Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 47, whoso *h.* these sayings.
 11. 4, show things ye do *h.* and see.
 5; Mk. 7. 37; Lu. 7. 22, the deaf *h.*
 13. 17; Lu. 10. 24, those things which ye *h.*
 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7, my beloved Son, *h.* him.
 18. 16, if he will not *h.* thee.
 Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 8. 18, take heed what ye *h.*
 Lu. 9. 9, of whom I *h.* such things.
 10. 16, he that *h.* you, *h.* me.
 John 5. 25, dead shall *h.* voice of Son of God.
 30, as I *h.*, I judge.
 6. 60, who can *h.* it?
 8. 47, he that is of God *h.* God's words.
 9. 31, God *h.* not sinners.
 11. 42, I know thou *h.* me always.
 12. 47, if any man *h.* my words.
 14. 24, the word ye *h.* is not mine.
 Acts 2. 8, how *h.* we every man?
 13. 44, whole city came to *h.*
 Rom. 10. 14, *h.* without a preacher.
 1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h.* there be divisions.
 1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and them that *h.*
 Jas. 1. 19, swift to *h.*
 1 John 4. 5, the world *h.* them.
 6, he that knoweth God *h.* us.
 5. 15, we know that he *h.* us.
 Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h.*
 3. 20, if any man *h.* my voice.
 See Deut. 30. 17; 2 Kings 19. 16; 2 Chron. 6. 21.
HEARD. Gen. 3. 8, they *h.* voice of the Lord.
 21. 17, God *h.* voice of the lad.
 45. 2, Joseph wept, and the Egyptians *h.*
 Ex. 3. 7, I have *h.* their cry.
 Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h.* it.
 Deut. 4. 12, only he *h.* a voice.
 1 Kings 6. 7, nor any tool of iron *h.*
 10. 7; 2 Chron. 9. 6, exceedeth the fame I *h.*
 2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, hast thou not *h.* long ago?
 Ezra 3. 13; Neh. 12. 43, the noise was *h.* afar off.
 Job 15. 8, hast thou *h.* the secret of God?
 16. 2, I have *h.* many such things.
 19. 7, but I am not *h.*
 26. 14, how little a portion is *h.*?
 29. 11, when the ear *h.* me, it blessed me.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h.* my supplication.
 10. 17, hast *h.* the desire of the humble.
 34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he *h.*
 38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and *h.* not.
 61. 5, thou hast *h.* my vows.
 81. 5, I *h.* language I understood not.
 116. 1, I love the Lord, because he hath *h.*
 Cant. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h.*
 Isa. 40. 21, 28, have ye not *h.*?
 64. 4, not *h.* what he hath prepared.
 65. 19, weeping no more be *h.*
 66. 8, who hath *h.* such a thing?
 Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h.* not.
 8. 6, I *h.*, but they spake not aright.
 51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that shall be *h.*
 Dan. 12. 8, I *h.*, but understood not.
 Zech. 8. 23, we have *h.* God is with you.

Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened, and *h.* it.
 Mat. 6. 7, *h.* for much speaking.
 26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, ye have *h.* the blasphemy.
 Lu. 12. 3, shall be *h.* in the light.
 John 4. 42, we have *h.* him ourselves.
 8. 36, as though he *h.* them not.
 11. 41, I thank thee thou hast *h.* me.
 Acts 4. 4, many which *h.* believed.
 20, cannot but speak things we have *h.*
 16. 25, the prisoners *h.* them.
 22. 15, witness of what thou hast seen and *h.*
 Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have not *h.*
 18, have they not *h.*?
 1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor ear *h.*
 2 Cor. 12. 4, *h.* unspeakable words.
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h.* him.
 Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h.* and seen in me.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h.* of me.
 Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that *h.*
 4. 2, with faith in them that *h.*
 5. 7, was *h.* in that he feared.
 1 John 1. 1, 3, that which we have *h.* and seen.
 Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou hast *h.*
 10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from heaven.
 See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev. 19. 6; 22. 8.
HEARER. Rom. 2. 13; Eph. 4. 29; Jas. 1. 23.
HEARING. Deut. 31. 11, read this law in their *h.*
 2 Kings 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*
 Job 42. 5, by the *h.* of the ear.
 Prov. 20. 12, the *h.* ear.
 Eccl. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*
 Amos 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.
 Mat. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.
 Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no man.
 Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*
 1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?
 Heb. 5. 11, ye are dull of *h.*
 See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
HEARKEN. Deut. 18. 15, unto him ye shall *h.*
 Josh. 1. 17, so will we *h.* unto thee.
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h.* than the fat of rams.
 Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h.* to lies.
 Isa. 55. 2, *h.* diligently unto me.
 Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h.* and do.
 Mk. 7. 14, *h.* to me, every one of you.
 See Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.
HEART. Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h.* of a stranger.
 Deut. 11. 13; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 20, 24,
 serve him with all your *h.*
 13. 3; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30, 33; Lu.
 10. 27, love the Lord with all your *h.*
 Judg. 5. 16, great searchings of *h.*
 1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h.*
 16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h.*
 1 Kings 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h.*
 4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h.*
 8. 17; 2 Chron. 6. 7, it was in the *h.* of David.
 11. 4, not perfect, as was *h.* of David.
 14. 8, followed me with all his *h.*
 1 Chron. 12. 33, not of double *h.*
 29. 17; Jer. 11. 20, I know thou triest the *h.*
 2 Chron. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h.*
 32. 25, his *h.* was lifted up.
 Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow of *h.*
 Job 23. 16, maketh my *h.* soft.
 29. 13, caused the widow's *h.* to sing.
 Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said in his *h.*
 19. 8, rejoicing the *h.*
 27. 3, my *h.* shall not fear.
 28. 7, my *h.* trusted in him.
 64. 6, the *h.* is deep.
 73. 7, more than *h.* could wish.
 78. 37, their *h.* was not right.
 97. 11, gladness sown for upright in *h.*
 119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h.*
 80, let my *h.* be sound.
 139. 23, search me and know my *h.*
 Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h.* with all diligence.
 14. 10, the *h.* knoweth his own bitterness.
 21. 1, king's *h.* is in the hand of the Lord.
 23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h.*, so is he.

Prov. 25. 3, king's *h.* is unsearchable.
 20, songs to a heavy *h.*
 31. 11, *h.* of her husband doth trust.
 Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's *h.* discerneth.
 Isa. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h.*
 44. 20, a deceived *h.*
 57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it to *h.*
 15, revive *h.* of contrite.
 65. 14, sing for joy of *h.*
 Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, thou triest the *h.*
 17. 9, the *h.* is deceitful above all things.
 20. 9, in mine *h.* as a burning fire.
 24. 7, I will give them a *h.* to know me.
 30. 21, that engaged his *h.* to approach.
 49. 16; Obad. 3, pride of *h.* deceived thee.
 Ezek. 11. 19, take stony *h.*
 18. 31, make you a new *h.*
 36. 26, will give you a *h.* of flesh.
 44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h.*
 Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h.*
 Joel 2. 13, rend your *h.*
 Zech. 7. 12, made *h.* as adamant.
 Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h.*
 4. 6, turn *h.* of fathers to children.
 Mat. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h.*
 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, there will your *h.* be also.
 11. 29, meek and lowly in *h.*
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, out of abundance of the *h.*
 15. 19, out of the *h.* proceed evil thoughts.
 18. 35; if ye from your *h.* forgive not.
 Mk. 2. 8, why reason ye in your *h.*?
 8. 17, have ye your *h.* yet hardened?
 10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h.*
 Lu. 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h.*
 21. 14, settle it in your *h.*
 24. 25, slow of *h.* to believe.
 32, did not our *h.* burn within us?
 John 14. 1, 27, let not your *h.* be troubled.
 Acts 5. 23; 7. 54, were cut to the *h.*
 11. 23, with purpose of *h.*
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *h.* man believeth.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h.*
 2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of the *h.*
 5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h.*
 Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in your *h.* by faith.
 5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h.*
 6. 6, doing will of God from the *h.*
 Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h.* and minds.
 Col. 3. 22, in singleness of *h.*
 2 Thess. 3. 5, direct your *h.* into love of God.
 Heb. 4. 12, discerners of intents of the *h.*
 10. 22, draw near with true *h.*
 13. 9, good that the *h.* be established.
 Jas. 3. 14, if ye have strife in your *h.*
 4. 8, purify your *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the hidden man of the *h.*
 15, sanctify the Lord in your *h.*
 See Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; Col. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
HEARTH. Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Isa. 30. 14;
 Jer. 36. 22.
HEARTILY. Col. 3. 23.
HEAT. Deut. 29. 24, the *h.* of this great anger.
 Ps. 19. 6, nothing hid from *h.* thereof.
 Eccl. 4. 11, two together, then they have *h.*
 Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h.*
 18. 4, *h.* upon herbs, dew in *h.* of harvest.
 49. 10, neither shall *h.* smite them.
 Hos. 7. 4, as oven *h.* by the baker.
 Mat. 20. 12, burden and *h.* of the day.
 Jas. 1. 11, sun no sooner risen with burning *h.*
 2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h.*
 See Dan. 3. 19; Lu. 12. 55; Acts 28. 3.
HEATH. Jer. 17. 6; 48. 6.
HEATHEN. Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the *h.*
 rage?
 8, give *h.* for inheritance.
 102. 15, the *h.* shall fear name of the Lord.
 Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h.*
 Zech. 8. 13, ye were a curse among the *h.*
 Mat. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h.*
 18. 17, let him be as *h.* man.

See Lev. 25, 44; Deut. 4, 27; Neh. 5, 8.
HEAVEN. Gen. 28, 17, the gate of *h.*
 Ex. 20, 22, have talked with you from *h.*
 Lev. 26, 19, make your *h.* as iron.
 Deut. 10, 14; 1 Kings 8, 27; Ps. 115, 16, the *h.*
 and *h.* of heavens.
 33, 13, the precious things of *h.*
 2 Kings 7, 2, if the Lord make windows in *h.*
 Job 15, 15, the *h.* are not clean in his sight.
 22, 12, is not God in the height of *h.*?
 Ps. 8, 3, when I consider thy *h.*
 14, 2; 53, 2, had looked down from *h.*
 73, 25, whom have I in *h.*?
 89, 6, who in *h.* can be compared to the Lord?
 119, 89, thy word is settled in *h.*
 Prov. 8, 27, when he prepared the *h.* I was there.
 25, 3, the *h.* for height.
 Eccl. 5, 2, for God is in *h.*
 Isa. 13, 13; Hag. 2, 6, will shake the *h.*
 40, 12, meted out *h.* with the span.
 65, 17; Rev. 21, 1, new *h.* and new earth.
 Jer. 7, 18, make cakes to queen of *h.*
 23, 24, do not I fill *h.* and earth?
 31, 37, if *h.* can be measured.
 Ezek. 1, 1; Mat. 3, 16; Mk. 1, 10, the *h.* were
 opened.
 32, 7, I will cover the *h.*
 Dan. 7, 13, with clouds of *h.*
 Hag. 1, 10, *h.* over you is stayed from dew.
 Mal. 3, 10, if I will not open windows of *h.*
 Mat. 5, 18, till *h.* and earth pass.
 11, 23, exalted to *h.*
 24, 29; Mk. 13, 25, the powers of *h.*
 Mk. 13, 32, no, not the angels in *h.*
 Lu. 15, 18, I have sinned against *h.*
 John 1, 51, ye shall see *h.* open.
 6, 31, 32, bread from *h.*
 Acts 4, 12, none other name under *h.*
 Rom. 1, 18, wrath of God revealed from *h.*
 2 Cor. 5, 1, eternal in the *h.*
 2, our house that is from *h.*
 Gal. 1, 8, though an angel from *h.* preach.
 Eph. 1, 10, gather in one, things in *h.*
 3, 15, whole family in *h.*
 6, 9; Col. 4, 1, your master is in *h.*
 Phil. 3, 20, our conversation is in *h.*
 Heb. 12, 23, written in *h.*
 1 John 5, 7, three that bear record in *h.*
 Rev. 4, 1, door opened in *h.*
 2, throne set in *h.*
 8, 1, silence in *h.*
 12, 1, 3, a great wonder in *h.*
 See 2 Cor. 12, 2; 1 Thess. 4, 16; 2 Thess. 1, 7.
HEAVENLY. Lu. 2, 13, multitude of the *h.* host.
 John 3, 12, I tell you of *h.* things.
 Acts 26, 19, the *h.* vision.
 1 Cor. 15, 48, as is the *h.*, such are they.
 Eph. 1, 3; 2, 6; 3, 10, in *h.* places.
 Heb. 3, 1, partakers of the *h.* calling.
 8, 5; 9, 23, shadow of *h.* things.
 11, 16, an *h.* country.
 See 2 Tim. 4, 18; Heb. 6, 4; 12, 22.
HEAVENLY FATHER. Mat. 6, 14, your *h. f.*
 also will forgive you.
 Lu. 11, 13, how much more shall your *h. f.* give
 the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?
HEAVINESS. Ps. 69, 20, I am full of *h.*
 Prov. 12, 25, *h.* in the heart maketh it stoop.
 14, 13, the end of that mirth is *h.*
 Isa. 61, 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h.*
 Jas. 4, 9, let your joy be turned to *h.*
 See Ezra 9, 5; Prov. 10, 1; Rom. 9, 2.
HEAVY. Ex. 17, 12, Moses' hands were *h.*
 1 Kings 14, 6, sent with *h.* tidings.
 Neh. 5, 18, the bondage was *h.*
 Job 33, 7; Ps. 32, 4, hand *h.*
 Prov. 25, 20, songs to a *h.* heart.
 31, 6, wine to those of *h.* hearts.
 Isa. 58, 6, to undo the *h.* burdens.
 Mat. 11, 28, all ye that are *h.* laden.
 23, 4, they bind *h.* burdens,

Mat. 26, 37, he began to be very *h.*
 43; Mk. 14, 33, their eyes were *h.*
 See Prov. 27, 3; Isa. 59, 1; Lu. 9, 32.
HEDGE. Job 3, 23, whom God hath *h.* in.
 Prov. 15, 19, way of slothful an *h.* of thorns.
 Eccl. 10, 8, whoso breaketh an *h.*
 Lam. 3, 7, he hath *h.* me about.
 Hos. 2, 6, I will *h.* up thy way.
 Mk. 12, 1, he set a *h.* about it.
 Lu. 14, 23, the highways and *h.*
 See Isa. 5, 5; Ezek. 13, 5; 22, 30; Nah. 3, 17.
HEED. 2 Sam. 20, 10, took no *h.* to the sword.
 Ps. 119, 9, by taking *h.* thereto.
 Eccl. 12, 9, preacher gave good *h.*
 Isa. 21, 7, hearkened diligently with much *h.*
 Jer. 18, 18, let us not give *h.*
 1 Tim. 1, 4; Tit. 1, 14, neither give *h.* to fables.
 4, 1, giving *h.* to seducing spirits.
 Heb. 2, 1, give more earnest *h.*
 See Prov. 17, 4; Acts 3, 5; 8, 6.
HEEL. Gen. 3, 15, thou shalt bruise his *h.*
 Ps. 49, 5, when the iniquity of my *h.* shall com-
 pass me about.
HEIGHT. Ps. 102, 19, from *h.* of his sanctuary.
 Prov. 25, 3, the heaven for *h.*
 Isa. 7, 11, ask it either in the depth, or in the *h.*
 above.
 Eph. 3, 18, 19, the *h.* of the love of Christ.
 See Job 22, 12; Ps. 148, 1; Amos 2, 9.
HEIR. 2 Sam. 14, 7, we will destroy the *h.*
 Prov. 30, 23, handmaid that is *h.* to her mistress.
 Mat. 21, 38; Mk. 12, 7; Lu. 20, 14, this is the *h.*
 Rom. 8, 17, *h.* of God, joint-*h.* with Christ.
 Gal. 3, 29, *h.* according to the promise.
 4, 7, an *h.* of God through Christ.
 Eph. 3, 6, Gentiles fellow-*h.*
 Tit. 3, 7, *h.* according to hope of eternal life.
 Heb. 1, 14, who shall be *h.* of salvation.
 6, 17, the *h.* of promise.
 11, 7, *h.* of the righteousness.
 Jas. 2, 5, *h.* of the kingdom.
 1 Pet. 3, 7, as *h.* together of the grace.
 See Jer. 49, 1; Mic. 1, 15; Rom. 4, 13.
HELL. Deut. 32, 22, fire shall burn to lowest *h.*
 2 Sam. 22, 6; Ps. 18, 5, sorrows of *h.* compassed me.
 Job 11, 8, deeper than *h.*
 26, 6, *h.* is naked before him.
 Ps. 9, 17, wicked turned into *h.*
 16, 10; Acts 2, 27, not leave soul in *h.*
 55, 15, let them go down quick into *h.*
 139, 8, if I make my bed in *h.*
 Prov. 5, 5, her steps take hold on *h.*
 7, 27, house is the way to *h.*
 9, 18, her guests are in the depths of *h.*
 15, 11, *h.* and destruction before the Lord.
 24, that he may depart from *h.* beneath.
 23, 14, deliver his soul from *h.*
 27, 20, *h.* and destruction are never full.
 Isa. 14, 9, *h.* from beneath is moved.
 28, 15, 18, with *h.* are we at agreement.
 Ezek. 31, 16, when I cast him down to *h.*
 32, 21, shall speak out of the midst of *h.*
 Amos 9, 2, though they dig into *h.*
 Jon. 2, 2, out of the belly of *h.*
 Hab. 2, 5, enlargeth his desire as *h.*
 Mat. 5, 22, in danger of *h.* fire.
 29, 30, whole body cast into *h.*
 10, 28; Lu. 12, 5, destroy soul and body in *h.*
 11, 23; Lu. 10, 15, brought down to *h.*
 16, 18, gates of *h.* shall not prevail.
 18, 9; Mk. 9, 47, having two eyes to be cast
 into *h.*
 23, 15, more the child of *h.*
 33, now can ye escape the damnation of *h.*?
 Lu. 16, 23, in *h.* he lift up.
 Acts 2, 31, soul not left in *h.*
 Jas. 3, 6, tongue set on fire of *h.*
 2 Pet. 2, 4, cast angels down to *h.*
 See Isa. 5, 14; Rev. 1, 18; 6, 8; 20, 13.
HELP. Gen. 2, 18, 20, an *h.* meet for him.
 Deut. 33, 29, the shield of thy *h.*

- 2 Chron. 26. 15, he was marvellously *h.*
 Job 6. 13, is not my *h.* in me?
 Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to *h.*
 33. 20, he is our *h.* and our shield.
 42. 5, the *h.* of his countenance.
 46. 1, a very present *h.* in trouble.
 60. 11; 108. 12, vain is the *h.* of man.
 89. 19, laid *h.* on one that is mighty.
 121. 1, the hills from whence cometh my *h.*
 124. 8, our *h.* is in the name of the Lord.
 Isa. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for *h.*?
 41. 6, they *h.* every one his neighbour.
 Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine *h.*
 Mat. 15. 25, Lord, *h.* me.
 Mk. 9. 24, *h.* thou mine unbelief.
 Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, *h.*
 26. 22, having obtained *h.* of God.
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to *h.* in time of need.
 See Isa. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24.
HELPER. Heb. 13. 6.
HEM. Mat. 9. 20, touched the *h.* of his garment.
 14. 36, might only touch the *h.* of his garment.
 See Num. 15. 38, 39; Mat. 23. 5.
HEMLOCK. Hos. 10. 4, judgment springeth up
 as *h.*
 Amos 6. 12, the fruit of righteousness into *h.*
HEN. Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.
HENCEFORTH. 2 Cor. 5. 15; Gal. 6. 17; 2 Tim.
 4. 8.
HERITAGE. Job 20. 29, *h.* appointed by God.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly *h.*
 61. 5, the *h.* of those that fear.
 127. 3, children are an *h.* of the Lord.
 Isa. 54. 17, this is the *h.* of the servants.
 Mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine *h.*
 1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's *h.*
 See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3.
HID. 2 Kings 4. 27, the Lord hath *h.* it from me.
 Job 3. 21, more than for *h.* treasures.
 Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not *h.*
 69. 5, my sins are not *h.*
 119. 11, thy word have I *h.* in mine heart.
 Zeph. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be *h.*
 Mat. 10. 26; Mk. 4. 22, there is nothing *h.*
 Lu. 19. 42, now they are *h.* from thine eyes.
 1 Cor. 2. 7, even the *h.* wisdom.
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be *h.*
 Col. 3. 3, your life is *h.* with Christ.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the *h.* man of the heart.
 Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the *h.* manna.
 See Gen. 3. 8; Mat. 5. 14; Mk. 7. 24.
HIDE. Gen. 18. 17, shall I *h.* from Abraham.
 Job 14. 13, *h.* me in the grave.
 34. 29, when he *h.* his face.
 Ps. 10. 11, he *h.* his face.
 17. 8, *h.* me under the shadow of thy wings.
 27. 5, *h.* me in pavilion.
 31. 20, *h.* them in secret of thy presence.
 89. 46, how long wilt thou *h.* thyself?
 139. 12, darkness *h.* not from thee.
 Isa. 1. 15, I will *h.* mine eyes from you.
 3. 9, they *h.* not their sin.
 26. 20, *h.* thyself for a little moment.
 32. 2, a man shall be as an *h.* place.
 45. 15, thou art a God that *h.* thyself.
 Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can *h.* from thee.
 Jas. 5. 20, *h.* a multitude of sins.
 Rev. 6. 16, *h.* us from the face of him.
 See Job 13. 24; Prov. 28. 28; Amos 9. 3.
HIGH. Job 11. 8, it is as *h.* as heaven.
 22. 12, behold stars, how *h.* they are!
 41. 34, he beholdeth all *h.* things.
 Ps. 62. 9, men of *h.* degree are a lie.
 68. 18, thou hast ascended on *h.*
 103. 11, as the heaven is *h.* above the earth.
 131. 1, in things too *h.* for me.
 138. 6, though the Lord be *h.*
 139. 6, it is *h.*, I cannot attain unto it.
 Eccl. 12. 5, afraid of that which is *h.*
 Isa. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on *h.*
 33. 16, he shall dwell on *h.*
 Isa. 35. 8, an *h.*-way shall be there.
 62. 10, cast up the *h.*-way.
 Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest *h.*
 Mat. 22. 9; Lu. 14. 23, go into the *h.*-ways.
 Lu. 1. 78, dayspring from on *h.*
 24. 49, power from on *h.*
 Rom. 12. 16, mind not *h.* things.
 13. 11, it is *h.* time.
 Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the *h.* calling.
 See Isa. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5.
HIGHER. Isa. 55. 9, heavens *h.* than the earth.
 Lu. 14. 10, friend, go up *h.*
 Heb. 7. 26, made *h.* than the heavens.
HILL. Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting *h.*
 Deut. 11. 11, a land of *h.* and valleys.
 Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy *h.*
 15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy *h.*?
 24. 3, who shall ascend the *h.* of the Lord?
 43. 3, bring me to thy holy *h.*
 50. 10, cattle on a thousand *h.*
 95. 4, strength of the *h.* is his.
 121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the *h.*
 Prov. 8. 25, before the *h.* was I brought forth.
 Isa. 40. 12, weighed the *h.* in balance.
 Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for from the *h.*
 Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30, to the *h.*, fall on us.
 Mat. 5. 14, city set on an *h.*
 See Lu. 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22.
HINDER. Gen. 24. 56, *h.* me not.
 Job 9. 12; 11. 10, who can *h.* him?
 Lu. 11. 52, them that were entering ye *h.*
 Acts 8. 36, what doth *h.* me to be baptized?
 1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we *h.* the gospel.
 Gal. 5. 7, who did *h.* you?
 1 Thess. 2. 18, but Satan *h.* us.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not *h.*
 See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8; Isa. 14. 6.
HIRE. Deut. 24. 15, thou shalt give him his *h.*
 Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for *h.*
 Mat. 20. 7, no man hath *h.* us.
 8, give them their *h.*
 Mk. 1. 20, in ship with *h.* servants.
 Lu. 10. 7, labourer worthy of his *h.*
 15. 17, how many *h.* servants.
 Jas. 5. 4, *h.* of labourers which is kept back.
 See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deut. 15. 18.
HIRELING. Job 7. 1, like the days of an *h.*
 2, as *h.* looketh for reward.
 14. 6, accomplish, as an *h.*, his day.
 Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the *h.*
 See Isa. 16. 14; 21. 16; John 10. 12.
HITHERTO. Josh. 17. 14, the Lord hath blessed
 me *h.*
 1 Sam. 7. 12, *h.* hath the Lord helped us.
 Job 38. 11, *h.* shalt thou come.
 John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h.*
 16. 24, *h.* have ye asked nothing in my name.
 1 Cor. 3. 2, *h.* ye were not able to bear it.
 See Judg. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Isa. 18. 2.
HOARY. Job 41. 32.
HOLD. Gen. 21. 18, *h.* him in thine hand.
 Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not *h.* him guiltless.
 2 Kings 7. 9, good tidings, and we *h.* our peace.
 Esth. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h.* thy peace.
 Job 36. 8, *h.* in cords of affliction.
 Ps. 18. 35, thy right hand hath *h.* me up.
 71. 6, by thee have I been *h.*
 73. 23, thou hast *h.* me by my right hand.
 119. 117, *h.* me up, and I shall be safe.
 Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding *h.* his peace.
 17. 28, a fool, when he *h.* his peace.
 Isa. 41. 13, the Lord will *h.* thy hand.
 62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h.* my peace.
 Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h.* my peace.
 Amos 6. 10, *h.* thy tongue.
 Mat. 6. 14; Lu. 16. 13, he will *h.* to the one.
 Mk. 1. 25; Lu. 4. 35, *h.* thy peace, come out.
 Rom. 1. 18, *h.* the truth in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h.* his peace.
 Phil. 2. 16, *h.* forth the word of life.
 29, *h.* such in reputation.

Col. 2. 19, not *h.* the Head.
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *h.* fast that which is good.
 1 Tim. 1. 19, *h.* faith and good conscience.
 3. 9, *h.* the mystery of faith.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *h.* fast form of sound words.
 Tit. 1. 9, *h.* fast the faithful word.
 Heb. 3. 14, *h.* beginning of confidence.
 4. 14; 10. 23, *h.* fast our profession.
 Rev. 2. 13, thou *h.* fast my name.
 25, *h.* fast till I come.
 3. 3, *h.* fast, and repent.
 11, *h.* that fast which thou hast.
 See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30; Ezek. 19. 9.
HOLE. Isa. 11. 8, child shall play on *h.* of the asp.
 51. 1, *h.* of pit whence ye are digged.
 Jer. 13. 4, hide in *h.* of the rock.
 Ezek. 8. 7, *a h.* in the wall.
 Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h.*
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, foxes have *h.*
 See Cant. 5. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.
HOLIER. Isa. 65. 5.
HOLIEST. Heb. 9. 3; 10. 19.
HOLILY. 1 Thess. 2. 10.
HOLINESS. Ex. 15. 11, glorious in *h.*
 28. 36; 39. 30; Zech. 14. 20, *h.* to the Lord.
 1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96.
 9; 110. 3, beauty of *h.*
 Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance of his *h.*
 47. 8, the throne of his *h.*
 60. 6; 108. 7, God hath spoken in his *h.*
 93. 5, *h.* becometh thine house.
 Isa. 35. 8, the way of *h.*
 63. 15, habitation of thy *h.*
 Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h.*
 Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be *h.*
 Lu. 1. 75, might serve him in *h.*
 Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h.*
 Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit of *h.*
 6. 22, fruit unto *h.*
 2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h.* in fear of God.
 Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness and *h.*
 1 Thess. 3. 13, unblameable in *h.*
 4. 7, not called to uncleanness, but *h.*
 1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith and *h.*
 Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh *h.*
 Heb. 12. 10, partakes of his *h.*
 14, *h.*, without which no man.
 See Ps. 89. 35; Isa. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.
HOLLOW. Gen. 32. 25; Judg. 15. 19; Isa. 40. 12.
HOLPEN. Ps. 86. 17; Isa. 31. 3; Dan. 11. 34;
 Lu. 1. 54.
HOLY. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, is *h.* ground.
 19. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 9, an *h.* nation.
 20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to keep it *h.*
 Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h.* and unholy.
 20. 7, be ye *h.*
 Num. 16. 5, Lord will show who is *h.*
 2 Kings 4. 9, this is an *h.* man of God.
 Ezra 9. 2; Isa. 6. 13, the *h.* seed.
 Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h.* heaven.
 22. 3, thou art *h.* that inhabitest.
 86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h.*
 98. 1, his *h.* arm hath gotten victory.
 99. 9, worship at his *h.* hill.
 145. 17, the Lord is *h.* in all his works.
 Prov. 20. 25, who devoureth that which is *h.*
 Isa. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h.*, *h.*, *h.*, is the Lord.
 52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.
 64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilderness.
 11, our *h.* and beautiful house.
 Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference between *h.* and profane.
 Mat. 1. 18, 20, with child of the *H.* Ghost.
 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 33; Acts 1. 5, baptize with *H.* Ghost.
 7. 6, give not that which is *h.*
 12. 31; Mk. 3. 29, blasphemy against *H.* Ghost.
 Mk. 13. 11, not ye that speak, but *H.* Ghost.
 Lu. 1. 15, shall be filled with the *H.* Ghost.
 35, that *h.* thing which shall be born of thee.
 3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in bodily shape.

Lu. 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.* Ghost.
 12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you.
 John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not yet given.
 14. 26, the Comforter, which is the *H.* Ghost.
 17. 11, *h.* Father, keep those.
 20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.
Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is come.
 2. 4; 4. 31, all filled with *H.* Ghost.
 4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child Jesus.
 5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost.
 6. 3, look out men full of the *H.* Ghost.
 7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.* Ghost.
 8. 15, prayed that they might receive *H.* Ghost.
 9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.
 10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which heard.
 47, received *H.* Ghost as well as we.
 15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as he did unto us.
 28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.
 16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.
 19. 2, have ye received the *H.* Ghost?
 20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you overseers.
Rom. 1. 2, promised in the *h.* scriptures.
 7. 12, commandment is *h.*, just, and good.
 9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.
 11. 16, if firstfruit be *h.*, if root be *h.*
 12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.*, acceptable to God.
 14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost.
 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5.
 26; 1 Pet. 5. 14, with a *h.* kiss.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.* Ghost teacheth.
 3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*
 7. 14, now are they *h.*
 2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the *H.* Ghost.
 Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and without blame.
 2. 21, growth to an *h.* temple in the Lord.
 Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and unblameable.
 3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.
 1 Thess. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up *h.* hands.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with an *h.* calling.
 Tit. 1. 8, bishop must be *h.*
 3. 5, the renewing of the *H.* Ghost.
 Heb. 3. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *H.* Ghost sent down from heaven.
 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all conversation.
 2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.
 3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted.
 2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.* mount.
 21, *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.
Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*
 6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.
 20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.
 21. 10, the *h.* Jerusalem.
 22. 11, he that is *h.*, let him be *h.*
 See 2 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 16; 2 Pet.
 3. 2; Jude 20.
HOME. Ex. 9. 19, and shall not be brought *h.*
 Lev. 18. 9, whether born at *h.* or abroad.
 Deut. 24. 5, free at *h.* one year.
 Ruth 1. 21, the Lord hath brought me *h.* empty.
 2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch *h.* his banished.
 1 Kings 13. 7, come *h.* with me.
 2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, tarry at *h.*
 1 Chron. 13. 12, bring ark of God *h.*
 Job 39. 12, he will bring *h.* thy seed.
 Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at *h.*
 Eccl. 12. 5, man goeth to his long *h.*
 Lam. 1. 20, at *h.* there is as death.
 Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it *h.*
 Mk. 5. 19, go *h.* to thy friends.
 John 19. 27, took her to his own *h.*
 20. 10, went away to their own *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 34, let him eat at *h.*
 14. 35, ask their husbands at *h.*
 2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, show piety at *h.*
 Tit. 2. 5, keepers at *h.*
 See Jer. 2. 14; Lu. 9. 61; 15. 6.
HONEST. Lu. 8. 15, an *h.* and good heart.
 Acts 6. 3, men of *h.* report.
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, provide things *h.*

Rom. 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the day.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among Gentiles.
 See 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.

HONOUR (*n.*). Num. 22. 17, I will promote thee to *h.*
 24. 11, hath kept thee back from *h.*
 2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had in *h.*
 1 Kings 3. 13, also given thee riches and *h.*
 1 Chron. 29. 28, died full of riches and *h.*
 2 Chron. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not asked *h.*
 26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*
 Esth. 1. 20, the wives shall give their husbands *h.*
 Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*
 Ps. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust.
 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him with *h.*
 26. 8, place where thine *h.* dwelleth.
 49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not.
 96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before him.
 149. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches and *h.*
 4. 8, she shall bring thee to *h.*
 5. 9, lest thou give their *h.* to others.
 14. 28, in multitude of people is king's *h.*
 20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.
 25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out.
 26. 1, 8, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.
 31. 25, strength and *h.* are her clothing.
 Eccl. 6. 2, to whom God hath given *h.*
 Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; John 4. 44, not without *h.*
 John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from men.
 44, who receive *h.* one of another.
 Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for *h.*
 10, *h.* to every man that worketh good.
 12. 10, in *h.* preferring one another.
 13. 7, *h.* to whom *h.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour.
 Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfying.
 1 Thess. 4. 4, possess his vessel in *h.*
 1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of double *h.*
 6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*
 16, to whom be *h.* and power everlasting.
 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some to *h.*, some to dishonour.
 Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.
 5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto himself.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy to receive *h.*
 See Rev. 5. 13; 7. 12; 19. 1; 21. 24.

HONOUR (*v.*). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.* upon Pharaoh.
 Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4; 19. 19; Mk. 7. 10; 10. 19; Lu. 18. 20; Eph. 6. 2, *h.* thy father and mother.
 Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face of the old man.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I will *h.*
 15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.
 Esth. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*
 Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the Lord.
 Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy substance.
 12. 9, better than he that *h.* himself.
 Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father.
 Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 7. 6, *h.* me with their lips.
 John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.* the Father.
 1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are widows indeed.
 1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the king.
 See Isa. 29. 13; 58. 13; Acts 28. 10.

HONOURABLE. Ps. 45. 9, among thy *h.* women.
 Isa. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.
 9. 15, ancient and *h.*, he is the head.
 42. 21, magnify the law, and make it *h.*
 See Lu. 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 23; Heb. 13. 4.

HOPE (*n.*). Job 7. 6, my days are spent without *h.*
 8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall perish.
 17. 15, where is now my *h.*?
 19. 10, my *h.* hath been removed.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh also shall rest in *h.*
 39. 7, my *h.* is in thee.
 119. 116, let me not be ashamed of my *h.*
 Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh the heart sick.

Prov. 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.
 26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.
 Eccl. 9. 4, to all the living there is *h.*
 Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the Lord is.
 31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.
 Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*
 Zech. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*
 Acts 28. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I am bound.
 Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* believed in *h.*
 8. 24, we are saved by *h.*
 12. 18, rejoicing in *h.*
 1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.
 15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*
 Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.
 2. 12, having no *h.*, and without God.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.* of glory.
 1 Thess. 4. 13, even as others who have no *h.*
 5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of salvation.
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good *h.* through grace.
 Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.
 Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set before us.
 19. 8, as an anchor of the soul.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*
 3. 15, a reason of the *h.* that is in you.
 See Lam. 3. 18; Col. 1. 5; 1 John 3. 3.

HOPE (*v.*). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst make me *h.*
 31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.
 71. 14, I will *h.* continually.
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both *h.* and wait.
 Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we see not.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.
 See Jer. 3. 23; Acts 24. 26; Heb. 11. 1.

HORRIBLE. Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer. 2. 12; Ezek. 32. 10.

HOSPITALITY. Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 9.

HOT. Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 28; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.

HOUR. Mat. 10. 19; Lu. 12. 12, shall be given you in that same *h.*
 20. 12, have wrought but one *h.*
 24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *h.* knoweth no man.
 26. 40; Mk. 14. 37, could ye not watch one *h.*?
 Lu. 12. 39, what *h.* the thief would come.
 22. 53, but this is your *h.*
 John 5. 25; 16. 32, the *h.* is coming, and now is.
 11. 9, are there not twelve *h.* in the day?
 12. 27, save me from this *h.*
 Acts 3. 1, at the *h.* of prayer.
 Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for an *h.*
 Rev. 3. 10, the *h.* of temptation.
 See Acts 2. 15; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 15. 30; Rev. 3. 3.

HOUSE. Gen. 28. 17, none other but the *h.* of God.
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built goodly *h.*
 2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine *h.* in order.
 20. 15, what have they seen in thine *h.*?
 Neh. 13. 11, why is the *h.* of God forsaken?
 Job 30. 23, *h.* appointed for all living.
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habitation of thy *h.*
 65. 4, satisfied with goodness of thy *h.*
 69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of thine *h.*
 84. 3, the sparrow hath found an *h.*
 92. 13, planted in the *h.* of the Lord.
 118. 26, blessed you out of the *h.* of the Lord.
 Prov. 2. 18, her *h.* inclineth to death.
 9. 1, wisdom hath builded her *h.*
 12. 7, *h.* of the righteous shall stand.
 19. 14, *h.* and riches are inheritance.
 Eccl. 7. 2, *h.* of mourning, *h.* of feasting.
 12. 3, when keepers of the *h.* shall tremble.
 Isa. 3. 14, spoil of poor in your *h.*
 5. 8, woe unto them that join *h.* to *h.*
 64. 11, our holy and beautiful *h.* is burned.
 Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of mine *h.*
 Hag. 1. 4, and this *h.* lie waste.
 9, because of mine *h.* that is waste.
 Mal. 3. 10, that there may be meat in mine *h.*
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, beat upon that *h.*
 10. 12, when ye come into an *h.*
 12. 25; Mk. 3. 25, *h.* divided cannot stand.
 23. 38, your *h.* is left desolate.

Mat. 24. 17; Mk. 13. 15, to take anything out of *h*.
 Lu. 10. 7, go not from *h*, to *h*.
 14. 23, that my *h*. may be filled.
 18. 14, went down to his *h*. justified.
 John 12. 3, *h*. filled with odour.
 14. 2, in my Father's *h*. are many mansions.
 Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from *h*. to *h*.
 5. 42, in every *h*. ceased not to preach.
 10. 2; 16. 34; 18. 8, with all his *h*.
 20. 20, I taught you from *h*. to *h*.
 1 Cor. 11. 22, have ye not *h*. to eat in?
 2 Cor. 5. 1, *h*. not made with hands.
 Col. 4. 15, church in his *h*.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own *h*.
 5. 8, especially for those of his own *h*.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, which creep into *h*.
 Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h*.
 See Mat. 9. 6; Lu. 7. 44; 19. 5; Acts 4. 34.
HOUSEHOLD. Gen. 18. 19, command his *h*.
 after him.
 1 Sam. 27. 3; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every man with his *h*.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his *h*.
 Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h*.
 Mat. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be of his own *h*.
 Gal. 6. 10, the *h*. of faith.
 Eph. 2. 19, of the *h*. of God.
 See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam. 17. 23.
HUMBLE. Deut. 8. 2, to *h*. thee and prove thee.
 2 Chron. 33. 12, *h*. himself greatly.
 Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not cry of the *h*.
 34. 2, the *h*. shall hear fasting.
 35. 13, I *h*. my soul with fasting.
 113. 6, *h*. himself to behold things in heaven.
 Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h*. spirit.
 Isa. 57. 15, of contrite and *h*. spirit.
 Mat. 18. 4; 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *h*. himself.
 Phil. 2. 8, he *h*. himself.
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God giveth grace to the *h*.
 1 Pet. 5. 6, *h*. yourselves under mighty hand of
 God.
 See Isa. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.
HUMBLY. 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.
HUMILITY. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12, before honour
 is *h*.
 22. 4, by *h*. are riches.
 See Acts 20. 19; Col. 2. 18, 23; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
HUNGER. Deut. 8. 3, he suffered thee to *h*.
 Job 18. 12, his strength shall be *h*-bitten.
 Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h*.
 Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h*.
 Isa. 49. 10, shall not *h*. nor thirst.
 Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h*.
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h*.
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto ye that are full for ye shall *h*.
 John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h*.
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy *h*.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, we both *h*. and thirst.
 11. 34, if any man *h*., let him eat at home.
 Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h*. no more.
 See Mat. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35; Lu. 15. 17.
HUNGRY. Job 22. 7, withholden bread from *h*.
 24. 10, they take away the sheaf from the *h*.
 Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h*., I would not tell thee.
 107. 5, *h*. and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.
 9, he filled the *h*. soul with goodness.
 146. 7, which giveth food to the *h*.
 Prov. 25. 21, if thine enemy be *h*., give him
 bread to eat.
 27. 7, to the *h*. every bitter thing is sweet.
 Isa. 29. 8, when a *h*. man dreameth.
 58. 7, is it not to deal thy bread to the *h*.?
 65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h*.
 Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to the *h*.
 Lu. 1. 53, he hath filled the *h*. with good things.
 Acts 10. 10, and he became very *h*.
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h*., and another drunken.
 Phil. 4. 12, instructed both to be full and to be *h*.
 See Prov. 6. 30; Isa. 8. 21; 9. 20; Mk. 11. 12.
HUNT. 1 Sam. 26. 20, as when one doth *h*. a
 partridge.
 Jer. 16. 16, *h*. them from every mountain.

Ezek. 13. 18, *h*. souls of my people.
 Mic. 7. 2, they *h*. every man his brother.
 See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 11.
HUNTING. Prov. 12. 27.
HURL. Num. 35. 20; 1 Chron. 12. 2; Job 27. 21.
HURT. Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h*.
 Eccl. 8. 9, ruleth over another to his own *h*.
 Isa. 11. 9, shall not *h*. nor destroy.
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h*. slightly.
 8. 21, for the *h*. of my people.
 25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h*.
 Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h*.
 6. 23, no manner of *h*. found upon him.
 Mk. 16. 18, deadly thing, it shall not *h*.
 Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h*. you.
 Acts 18. 10, no man set on thee to *h*. thee.
 Rev. 6. 6, *h*. not the oil and the wine.
 See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.
HURTFUL. Ezra 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.
HUSBAND. Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h*. art thou.
 Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h*.
 31. 11, 23, 28, her *h*. doth safely trust.
 Isa. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h*.
 John 4. 16, go, call thy *h*.
 1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h*.
 14. 35, let them ask their *h*. at home.
 Eph. 5. 22, submit yourselves to your *h*.
 25; Col. 3. 19, *h*., love your wives.
 1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h*. of one wife.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h*.
 5, obedient to their own *h*.
 1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to your *h*.
 7, ye *h*., dwell with them.
 See Gen. 3. 6; Ruth 1. 11; Esth. 1. 17, 20.
HYMN. Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26; Eph. 5. 19;
 Col. 3. 16.
HYPOCRISY. Mat. 23. 28, within ye are full of *h*.
 Mk. 12. 15, he, knowing their *h*.
 Lu. 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h*.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and without *h*.
 See Isa. 32. 6; 1 Tim. 4. 2.
HYPOCRITE. Job 8. 13, the *h*. hope shall perish.
 20. 5, the joy of the *h*. but for a moment.
 36. 13, the *h*. in heart.
 Isa. 9. 17, every one is an *h*.
 Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16, as the *h*. do.
 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42; 13. 15, thou *h*.
 15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 18; Mk. 7. 6; Lu. 12. 56, ye *h*.
 23. 13; Lu. 11. 44, woe unto you, *h*.
 24. 51, appoint his portion with the *h*.
 See Job 13. 16; 27. 8; Prov. 11. 9.
HYPOCRITICAL. Ps. 35. 16; Isa. 10. 6.
 I
IDLE. Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i*.
 Prov. 19. 15, an *i*. soul shall hunger.
 31. 27, she eateth not bread of *i*.
 Mat. 12. 36, every *i*. word men speak.
 20. 3, 6, others standing *i*.
 See Eccl. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13.
IDOL. 1 Chron. 16. 26; Ps. 96. 5, all gods of the
 people are *i*.
 Isa. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i*.
 Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i*.
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i*.
 Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollutions of *i*.
 1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i*. is nothing.
 7, with conscience of the *i*.
 1 Thess. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i*.
 1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves from *i*.
 See Acts 17. 16; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5.
IGNORANCE. Acts 3. 17, through *i*. ye did it.
 17. 30, the times of *i*. God winked at.
 Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i*.
 1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i*. of foolish men.
 See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27, 5. 15; Num. 15. 24.
IGNORANT. Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was I and *i*.
 Isa. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i*. of us.
 Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i*. men.
 Rom. 10. 3, being *i*. of God's righteousness.
 1 Cor. 14. 38, if any man be *i*., let him be *i*.

2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i.* of his devices.
 Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i.*
 2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i.*
 See Num. 15. 28; Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
IMAGINATION. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, *i.* of heart evil.
 Deut. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i.* of heart.
 1 Chron. 28. 9, understandeth all the *i.* of thoughts.
 Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i.*
 2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i.*
 See Deut. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 18; Lam. 3. 60.
IMAGINE. Ps. 62. 3, how long will ye *i.* mischief?
 Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i.* against the Lord?
 11, there is one that *i.* evil.
 Zech. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i.* evil.
 See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.
IMMORTAL. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
IMMORTALITY. Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53;
 1 Tim. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 1. 10.
IMPART. Job 39. 17; Lu. 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11;
 1 Thess. 2. 8.
IMPEDIMENT. Mk. 7. 32.
IMPENITENT. Rom. 2. 5.
IMPLACABLE. Rom. 1. 31.
IMPOSE. Ezra 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10.
IMPOSSIBLE. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27; Lu. 18. 27, with men it is *i.*
 Lu. 1. 37; 18. 27, with God nothing *i.*
 See Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4. 18; 11. 6.
IMPOTENT. John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.
IMPOVERISH. Judg. 6. 6; Isa. 40. 20; Jer. 5. 17.
IMPRISONMENT. Ezra 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5;
 Heb. 11. 36.
IMPUDENT. Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. 2. 4; 3. 7.
IMPUTE. Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be *i.* to that man.
 Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom the Lord *i.* not iniquity.
 Hab. 1. 11, *i.* his power to his god.
 Rom. 5. 13, sin is not *i.* when there is no law.
 See 1 Sam. 22. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 19; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
INCLINE. Josh. 24. 23, *i.* your hearts to the Lord.
 1 Kings 8. 58, that he may *i.* hearts to keep law.
 Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he *i.* unto me, and heard my cry.
 119. 36, *i.* my heart to thy testimonies.
 Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor *i.* ear.
 See Prov. 2. 18; 25. 4; 44. 5.
INCLOSED. Ps. 17. 10; 22. 16; Lu. 5. 6.
INCONTINENT. 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 3.
INCORRUPTIBLE. 1 Cor. 9. 25, an *i.* crown.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance *i.*
 23, born of *i.* seed.
 See Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, 52, 53, 54.
INCREASE (n.). Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or *i.*
 26. 4, the land shall yield her *i.*
 Deut. 14. 22, 28, tithe all *i.*
 Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her *i.*
 Prov. 18. 20, with the *i.* of his lips.
 Eccl. 5. 10, not satisfied with *i.*
 Isa. 9. 7, *i.* of his government.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the *i.*
 See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. 2. 19.
INCREASE (v.). Job 8. 7, thy latter end shall greatly *i.*
 Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine *i.*
 62. 10, if riches *i.*, set not your heart upon them.
 115. 14, Lord shall *i.* you more and more.
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will *i.* learning.
 11. 24, there is that scattereth, and yet *i.*
 Eccl. 1. 18, he that *i.* knowledge *i.* sorrow.
 Isa. 9. 3, multiplied the nation, and not *i.* the joy.
 40. 29, he *i.* strength.
 Ezek. 36. 37, *i.* them with men like a flock.
 Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be *i.*
 Hos. 12. 1, he daily *i.* lies.
 Hab. 2. 6, that *i.* that which is not his.
 Lu. 2. 52, Jesus *i.* in wisdom.
 Acts 6. 7, word of God *i.*
 16. 5, churches *i.* daily.
 Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and *i.* with goods.
 See Eccl. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mk. 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.

INCREDIBLE. Acts 26. 8.
INCURABLE. 2 Chron. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18;
 Mic. 1. 9.
INDEED. 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God *i.* dwell on the earth?
 1 Chron. 4. 10, bless me *i.*
 Mk. 11. 32, a prophet *i.*
 Lu. 24. 34, the Lord is risen *i.*
 John 1. 47, an Israelite *i.*
 6. 55, my flesh is meat *i.*, and my blood is drink *i.*
 8. 36, ye shall be free *i.*
 1 Tim. 5. 3, that are widows *i.*
 See Gen. 37. 8; Isa. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.
INDIGNATION. Ps. 78. 49, wrath, *i.*, and trouble.
 Isa. 26. 20, till the *i.* be overpast.
 Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his *i.*?
 Mat. 20. 24, moved with *i.*
 26. 8, they had *i.*
 2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what *i.*
 Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for of fiery *i.*
 Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his *i.*
 See Zech. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. 2. 8.
INDITING. Ps. 45. 1.
INDUSTRIOUS. 1 Kings 11. 28.
INEXCUSABLE. Rom. 2. 1.
INFANT. Job 3. 16; Isa. 65. 20; Lu. 18. 15.
INFIDEL. 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 8.
INFIRMITY. Ps. 77. 10, this is mine *i.*
 Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his *i.*
 Mat. 8. 17, himself took our *i.*
 Rom. 6. 19, the *i.* of your flesh.
 8. 26, the Spirit helpeth our *i.*
 15. 1, bear the *i.* of the weak.
 2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine *i.*
 1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often *i.*
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our *i.*
 See Lu. 5. 15; 7. 21; John 5. 5; Heb. 5. 2.
INFLAME. Isa. 5. 11; 57. 5.
INFLECTED. 2 Cor. 2. 6.
INFLUENCES. Job 38. 31.
INGRAFTED. Jas. 1. 21.
INHABIT. Isa. 57. 15; 65. 21; Amos 9. 14.
INHABITANT. Num. 13. 32, land eateth up *i.*
 Judg. 5. 23, curse bitterly the *i.*
 Isa. 6. 11, cities wasted without *i.*
 33. 24, *i.* shall not say, I am sick.
 40. 22, the *i.* thereof are as grasshoppers.
 Jer. 44. 22, land without an *i.*
 See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zech. 8. 21.
INHERIT. Ex. 32. 13, they shall *i.* it for ever.
 Ps. 25. 13, shall *i.* the earth.
 37. 11, the meek shall *i.* the earth.
 Prov. 14. 18, the simple *i.* folly.
 Mat. 19. 29, shall *i.* everlasting life.
 25. 34, *i.* kingdom prepared.
 Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, *i.* eternal life.
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not *i.* the kingdom.
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have *i.* the blessing.
 See Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7.
INHERITANCE. Ps. 16. 5, Lord is portion of mine *i.*
 47. 4, shall choose our *i.* for us.
 Prov. 20. 21, an *i.* may be gotten hastily.
 Eccl. 7. 11, wisdom good with an *i.*
 Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, the *i.* shall be ours.
 Lu. 12. 13, that he divide the *i.* with me.
 Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an *i.* among the sanctified.
 Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our *i.*
 Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal *i.*
 See Eph. 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; Heb. 1. 4.
INIQUITY. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9, visiting the *i.* of the fathers.
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *i.* and transgression.
 Job 4. 8, they that plow *i.* reap the same.
 13. 26, to possess the *i.* of my youth.
 34. 32, if I have done *i.*, I will do no more.
 Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine *i.*, for it is great.
 32. 5, mine *i.* have I not hid.

39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i*.
 51. 5, I was shapen in *i*.
 66. 18, if I regard *i*, in my heart.
 69. 27, add *i*, to their *i*.
 79. 8, remember not former *i*.
 90. 8, thou hast set our *i*.
 103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i*.
 10, not rewarded according to *i*.
 107. 17, fools, because of *i*, are afflicted.
 119. 3, they also do no *i*.
 130. 3, if thou shouldst mark *i*.
 Prov. 22. 8, he that soweth *i*, shall reap vanity.
 Isa. 1. 4, a people laden with *i*.
 6. 7, thine *i*, is taken away.
 40. 2, her *i*, is pardoned.
 53. 5, he was bruised for our *i*.
 59. 2, your *i*, separated between you and God.
 Jer. 5. 25, your *i*, turned away these things.
 Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i*, shall not be your ruin.
 Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i*.
 Mat. 24. 12, because *i*, shall abound.
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward of *i*.
 8. 23, in the bond of *i*.
 Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i*, unto *i*.
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of *i*.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i*.
 Jas. 3. 6, a world of *i*.
 See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 18. 26.
INJURIOUS. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
INK. Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13.
INN. Gen. 42. 27; Ex. 4. 24; Lu. 2. 7; 10. 34.
INNOCENT. Job 4. 7, who ever perished,
 being *i*?
 9. 23, laugh at trial of *i*.
 27. 17, the *i*, shall divide the silver.
 Ps. 139. 1, from the great transgression.
 Prov. 28. 20, he that maketh haste to be rich
 shall not be *i*.
 Jer. 2. 34; 19. 4, blood of the *i*.
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Mat. 27. 24.
INNUMERABLE. Job 21. 33; Ps. 40. 12; Heb.
 12. 22.
INORDINATE. Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.
INQUISITION. Deut. 19. 18; Esth. 2. 23; Ps.
 9. 12.
INSCRIPTION. Acts 17. 23.
INSPIRATION. Job 32. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 16.
INSTANT. Rom. 12. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 2.
INSTRUCT. Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i*.
 them.
 Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i*, me in night season.
 32. 8, I will *i*, thee and teach thee.
 Isa. 40. 14, who *i*, him?
 Mat. 13. 52, every scribe *i*, unto the kingdom.
 Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i*.
 See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25.
INSTRUCTION. Ps. 50. 17, thou hatest *i*.
 Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i*.
 4. 13, take fast hold of *i*.
 8. 33, hear *i*, and be wise.
 12. 1, whoso loveth *i*, loveth knowledge.
 16. 22, the *i*, of fools is folly.
 24. 32, I looked upon it, and received *i*.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i*.
 See Jer. 17. 23; 35. 15; Zeph. 3. 7.
INSTRUMENT. Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i*, of
 death.
 Isa. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i*.
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i*.
 Rom. 6. 13, members *i*, of unrighteousness.
 See Num. 35. 16; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.
INTEGRITY. Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i*.
 31. 6, that God may know my *i*.
 Ps. 25. 21, let *i*, preserve me.
 26. 1, I walked in *i*.
 Prov. 11. 3, the *i*, of the upright.
 19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i*.
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ps. 7. 8; 41. 12; 78. 72.
INTENTS. Jer. 30. 24; Heb. 4. 12.
INTERCESSION. Isa. 53. 12, make *i*, for trans-
 gressors.

Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i*.
 Heb. 7. 25, ever liveth to make *i*.
 See Jer. 7. 16; 27. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 1.
INTERCESSOR. Isa. 59. 16.
INTERMEDDLE. Prov. 14. 10; 18. 1.
INTREAT. Ruth 1. 16, *i*, me not to leave thee.
 1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who shall *i*, for him?
 Ps. 119. 58, I *i*, thy favour.
 Isa. 19. 22, he shall be *i*, of them.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i*, him as a father.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i*.
 See Prov. 18. 23; Lu. 15. 28.
INTRUDING. Col. 2. 18.
INVENTIONS. Ps. 106. 29; Prov. 8. 12; Eccl. 7. 29.
INVISIBLE. Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.
INWARD. Job 38. 36, wisdom in the *i*, parts.
 Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i*, parts.
 64. 6, *i*, thought of every one is deep.
 Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in their *i*, parts.
 Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i*.
 man.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i*, man is renewed.
 See Ps. 62. 4; Mat. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.
ISSUES. Ps. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.
ITCHING. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

J

JACINTH. Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20.
JANGLING. 1 Tim. 1. 6.
JASPER. Ex. 28. 20; Ezek. 28. 13, and a *j*.
 Rev. 4. 3, he that sat was to look upon like a *j*.
 21. 11, even like a *j*, stone.
 18, the building of the wall of it was of *j*.
 19, the first foundation was *j*.
JAVELIN. Num. 25. 7, took a *j*, in his hand.
 1 Sam. 18. 10, and there was a *j*, in Saul's hand.
 19. 10, even to the wall with a *j*.
JEALOUS. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9;
 6. 15; Josh. 24. 19, I am a *j*, God.
 1 Kings 19. 10, 14, I have been *j*, for the Lord.
 Ezek. 39. 25, will be *j*, for my holy name.
 2 Cor. 11. 2, I am *j*, over you.
 See Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.
JEALOUSY. Deut. 32. 16; 1 Kings 14. 22, they
 provoked him to *j*.
 Prov. 6. 34, *j*, is the rage of a man.
 Cant. 8. 6, *j*, is cruel as the grave.
 Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of *j*, have I spoken.
 1 Cor. 10. 22, do we provoke the Lord to *j*?
 See Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Isa. 42. 13.
JESTING. Eph. 5. 4.
JEWELS. Isa. 61. 10; Mal. 3. 17.
JOIN. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j*, in hand.
 Eccl. 9. 4, to him *j*, to living there is hope.
 Isa. 5. 8, that *j*, house to house.
 Jer. 50. 5, let us *j*, ourselves to the Lord.
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j*, to idols.
 Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, what God hath *j*.
 Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j*, himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j*, in same mind.
 6. 17, *j*, to the Lord.
 Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j*, together.
 See Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.
JOINT. Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14; Prov. 25. 19,
 out of *j*.
 Eph. 4. 16, which every *j*, supplieth.
 Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j*, and marrow.
 See 1 Kings 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. 2. 19.
JOURNEY (n.). 1 Kings 18. 27, or he is in a *j*.
 Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy *j*, be?
 Mat. 10. 10; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3, nor scrip for
 your *j*.
 John 4. 6, Jesus wearied with his *j*.
JOURNEY (v.). Num. 10. 29, we are *j*, to the
 place.
 See Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11.
JOURNEYINGS. Num. 10. 28, thus were the *j*.
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j*, often.
JOY. Ezra 3. 13, not discern noise of *j*.
 Neh. 8. 10, *j*, of the Lord is your strength.
 Job 20. 5, the *j*, of the hypocrite is but a moment.

Job 29. 13, widow's heart sing for *j*.
 33. 26, he will see his face with *j*.
 41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j*.
 Ps. 16. 11, fulness of *j*.
 30. 5, *j*, cometh in the morning.
 48. 2, the *j*. of the whole earth.
 51. 12, restore the *j*. of thy salvation.
 126. 5, they that sow in tears shall reap in *j*.
 137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j*.
 Prov. 14. 19, not intermeddle with his *j*.
 21. 15, it is *j*. to the just to do judgment.
 Eccl. 2. 10, I withheld not my heart from *j*.
 9. 7, eat thy bread with *j*.
 Isa. 9. 3, not increased the *j*.
 12. 3, with *j*. draw water.
 24. 8, *j*. of the harp ceaseth.
 29. 19, meek shall increase their *j*.
 35. 10; 51. 11, and everlasting *j*.
 65. 14, my servants sing for *j*. of heart.
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j*. of my heart.
 31. 13, will turn their mourning into *j*.
 49. 25, the city of my *j*.
 Lam. 2. 15, the *j*. of the whole earth.
 Mat. 13. 20; Lu. 8. 13, with *j*. receiveth it.
 44, for *j*. goeth and selleth.
 25. 21, 23, the *j*. of thy Lord.
 Lu. 15. 7, *j*. in heaven over one sinner.
 10, there is *j*. in presence of angels.
 24. 41, they believed not for *j*.
 John 3. 29, this my *j*. is fulfilled.
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j*. may be full.
 Acts 8. 8, great *j*. in that city.
 20. 24, finish my course with *j*.
 2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j*.
 Phil. 2. 2, fulfil ye my *j*.
 Heb. 12. 2, for the *j*. that was set before him.
 Jas. 1. 2, count it all *j*. when ye fall.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j*. unspeakable.
 4. 13, glad also with exceeding *j*.
 2 John 12, that our *j*. may be full.
 Jude 24, faultless, with exceeding *j*.
 See Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 1. 4.
JOYFUL. Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j*. in the Lord.
 63. 5, praise thee with *j*. lips.
 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j*. noise.
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of prosperity be *j*.
 Isa. 56. 7, *j*. in my house of prayer.
 2 Cor. 7. 4; Col. 1. 11; Heb. 10. 34.
JUDGE (*v.*). Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2, the *j*. of all the earth.
 Ps. 50. 6, God is *j*. himself.
 68. 5, a *j*. of the widows.
 Mic. 7. 3, the *j*. asketh a reward.
 Lu. 12. 14, who made me a *j*. over you?
 18. 6, the unjust *j*.
 Acts 10. 42, the *j*. of quick and dead.
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j*.
 Heb. 12. 23, to God the *j*. of all.
 Jas. 5. 9, the *j*. standeth before the door.
 See 2 Sam. 15. 4; Mat. 5. 25; Jas. 4. 11.
JUDGE (*v.*). Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j*. between me and thee.
 Deut. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j*. the people.
 Ps. 58. 11, he is a God that *j*. in the earth.
 Isa. 1. 17, *j*. the fatherless.
 Mat. 7. 1, *j*. not, that ye be not *j*.
 Lu. 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j*.
 John 7. 24, *j*. righteous judgment.
 Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j*.?
 See John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 1.
JUDGMENT. Deut. 1. 17, the *j*. is God's.
 Ps. 1. 5, shall not stand in the *j*.
 101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j*.
 Prov. 29. 26, *j*. cometh from the Lord.
 Eccl. 11. 9; 12. 14, God will bring into *j*.
 Isa. 28. 17, *j*. will I lay to the line.
 53. 8, taken from prison and from *j*.
 Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that executeth *j*.
 10. 24, correct with *j*., not in anger.
 Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j*.
 Mat. 5. 21, in danger of the *j*.

John 5. 22, Father committed all *j*. to the Son.
 9. 39, for *j*. I am come.
 16. 8, reprove the world of *j*.
 Acts 24. 25, reasoned of *j*. to come.
 Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j*. seat.
 Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j*.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, *j*. must begin at house of God.
 See Mat. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27; Jas. 2. 13.
JUST. Job 9. 2, how should man be *j*. with God?
 Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j*.
 4. 18, path of *j*. as shining light.
 10. 7, memory of *j*. is blessed.
 Isa. 26. 7, way of the *j*. is uprightness.
 Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38, the *j*. shall live by faith.
 Mat. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j*. and unjust.
 Lu. 14. 14, recompensed at resurrection of *j*.
 15. 7, ninety and nine *j*. persons.
 Acts 24. 15, resurrection both of *j*. and unjust.
 Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j*.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j*.
 Heb. 2. 2, a *j*. recompence of reward.
 12. 23, spirits of *j*. men made perfect.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j*. for the unjust.
 See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14; Col. 4. 1.
JUSTICE. 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j*.
 Ps. 89. 14, *j*. and judgment are the habitation.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j*.
 Isa. 59. 4, none calleth for *j*.
 Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j*. in the earth.
 50. 7, the habitation of *j*.
 See Job 8. 3; 36. 17; Isa. 9. 7; 56. 1.
JUSTIFICATION. Rom. 4. 25; 5. 16, 18.
JUSTIFY. Job 11. 2, should a man full of talk be *j*.?
 25. 4, how then can man be *j*. with God?
 Ps. 51. 4, be *j*. when thou speakest.
 143. 2, in thy sight shall no man living be *j*.
 Isa. 5. 23, which *j*. the wicked for reward.
 Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 35, wisdom is *j*. of her children.
 12. 37, by thy words thou shalt be *j*.
 Lu. 10. 29, willing to *j*. himself.
 18. 14, *j*. rather than the other.
 Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *j*.
 Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j*. freely by his grace.
 5. 1, being *j*. by faith.
 9, being now *j*. by his blood.
 Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j*. by works of the law.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *j*. in the Spirit.
 See Isa. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.
JUSTLY. Mic. 6. 8; Lu. 23. 41; 1 Thess. 2. 10.

K

KEEP. Gen. 18. 19, they shall *k*. the way of the Lord.
 Num. 6. 24, the Lord bless thee, and *k*. thee.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k*. the feet of his saints.
 25. 34, the Lord God hath *k*. me back from hurting thee.
 Ps. 17. 8, *k*. me as the apple of the eye.
 34. 13, *k*. thy tongue from evil.
 91. 11, angels charge to *k*. thee in all thy ways.
 121. 3, he that *k*. thee will not slumber.
 127. 1, except the Lord *k*. the city.
 141. 3, *k*. the door of my lips.
 Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k*. thee.
 21. *k*. my sayings in midst of thine heart.
 23. *k*. thy heart with all diligence.
 6. 20, my son, *k*. thy father's commandment.
 Eccl. 3. 6, a time to *k*.
 5. 1, *k*. thy foot when thou goest.
 12. 13, fear God, and *k*. his commandments.
 Isa. 26. 3, thou wilt *k*. him in perfect peace.
 27. 3, I the Lord do *k*. it, I will *k*. it.
 Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k*. his anger?
 Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k*. silence.
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k*.
 Mat. 19. 17, if thou wilt enter life, *k*. the commandments.
 Lu. 11. 28, blessed are they that *k*.
 19. 43, enemies shall *k*. thee in on every side.

John 8. 51, 52, *k.* my sayings.
 12. 25, he that hateth his life shall *k.* it.
 14. 23, if a man love me, he will *k.* my words.
 17. 11, holy Father, *k.* through thine own name.
 15, that thou shouldest *k.* them from the evil.
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees to *k.*
 21. 25, *k.* from things offered to idols.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k.* the feast.
 9. 27, I *k.* under my body.
 Eph. 4. 3, *k.* the unity of the Spirit.
 Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall *k.* your hearts.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, *k.* thyself pure.
 6. 20, *k.* that which is committed.
 Jas. 1. 27, *k.* himself unspotted.
 1 John 5. 21, *k.* yourselves from idols.
 Jude 21, *k.* yourselves in the love of God.
 24, him that is able to *k.* you from falling.
 Rev. 3. 10, I will *k.* thee from hour of temptation.
 22. 9, which *k.* the sayings of this book.
 See 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 19; Jude 6; Rev. 3. 8.
KEEPER. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *k.*
 Eccl. 12. 3, when the *k.* of the house shall tremble.
 Cant. 1. 6, they made me *k.* of the vineyards.
 Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k.* at home.
 See Gen. 4. 2, 9; Mat. 28. 4; Acts 5. 23; 16. 27.
KEY. Mat. 16. 19, the *k.* of kingdom of heaven.
 Lu. 11. 52, ye have taken away *k.* of knowledge.
 Rev. 1. 18, the *k.* of hell and of death.
 See Isa. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; 9. 1.
KICK. Deut. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29; Acts 9. 5.
KILL. Num. 16. 13, to *k.* us in the wilderness.
 2 Kings 5. 7, am I a God to *k.*?
 7. 4, if they *k.* us, we shall but die.
 Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *k.*
 Mat. 10. 28; Lu. 12. 4, fear not them that *k.* the body.
 Mk. 3. 4, is it lawful to save life, or to *k.*?
 John 5. 18, the Jews sought the more to *k.* him.
 7. 19, why go ye about to *k.* me?
 8. 22, will he *k.* himself?
 Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are *k.* all the day.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter *k.*
 6. 9, chastened, and not *k.*
 Jas. 4. 2, ye *k.*, and desire to have.
 5. 6, ye condemned and *k.* the just.
 See Mat. 23. 37; Mk. 12. 5; Lu. 22. 2.
KIND. 2 Chron. 10. 7, if thou be *k.* to this people.
 Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29, this *k.* goeth not out.
 Lu. 6. 35, *k.* to unthankful and evil.
 1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long, and is *k.*
 See Mat. 13. 47; Eph. 4. 32; Jas. 3. 7.
KINDLE. Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is *k.* but a little.
 Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man to *k.* strife.
 Isa. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye have *k.*
 Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are *k.* together.
 Lu. 12. 49, what will I, if it be already *k.*?
 Jas. 3. 5, how great a matter a little fire *k.*
 See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.
KINDLY. Gen. 24. 49; 50. 21; Ruth 1. 8; Rom. 12. 10.
KINDNESS. Ruth 3. 10, thou hast showed more *k.*
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this *k.*
 9. 1, 7, show him *k.* for Jonathan's sake.
 Ps. 17. 7; 92. 2, thy marvelous loving-*k.*
 36. 7, how excellent is thy loving-*k.*!
 63. 3, thy loving-*k.* is better than life.
 117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful *k.*
 141. 5, righteous smite me, it shall be a *k.*
 Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the law of *k.*
 Isa. 54. 8, with everlasting *k.*
 Jer. 2. 2, I remember the *k.* of thy youth.
 31. 3, with loving-*k.* have I drawn thee.
 Col. 3. 12, put on *k.*, meekness.
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness, brotherly *k.*
 See Josh. 2. 12; Neh. 9. 17; Joel 2. 13; Jon. 4. 2.
KINDRED. Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7; 5. 9; 7. 9.
KING. Num. 23. 21, the shout of a *k.* is among them.
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees went forth to anoint a *k.*

Judg. 17. 6, no *k.* in Israel.
 1 Sam. 8. 5, now make us a *k.*
 19, we will have a *k.*
 10. 24; 2 Sam. 16. 16, God save the *k.*
 Job 18. 14, bring him to the *k.* of terrors.
 34. 18, is it fit to say to a *k.*?
 Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my *K.* and my God.
 10. 16, the Lord is *K.* for ever.
 20. 9, let the *k.* hear us when we call.
 74. 12, God is my *K.* of old.
 102. 15, the *k.* of the earth shall fear.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *k.* reign.
 22. 29, the diligent shall stand before *k.*
 31. 3, that which destroyeth *k.*
 4, it is not for *k.* to drink wine.
 Eccl. 2. 12, what can the man do that cometh after the *k.*?
 10. 16, woe to thee when thy *k.* is a child!
 20, curse not the *k.*
 Isa. 32. 1, a *k.* shall reign in righteousness.
 33. 17, thine eyes shall see the *k.* in his beauty.
 49. 23, *k.* shall be thy nursing fathers.
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an everlasting *k.*
 Mat. 22. 11, when the *k.* came in to see the guests.
 Lu. 19. 38, blessed be the *K.* that cometh.
 23. 2, saying that he himself is Christ a *k.*
 John 6. 15, by force, to make him a *k.*
 19. 14, behold your *K.*!
 15, we have no *k.* but Cæsar.
 1 Tim. 1. 17, now unto the *K.* eternal.
 6. 15, the *K.* of *k.* and Lord of lords.
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us *k.* and priests unto God.
 15. 3, thou *K.* of saints.
 See Lu. 10. 24; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 17.
KINGDOM. Ex. 19. 6, a *k.* of priests.
 1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *k.*
 Ps. 22. 28, the *k.* is the Lord's.
 103. 19, his *k.* ruleth over all.
 145. 12, the glorious majesty of his *k.*
 Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that did shake *k.*?
 Dan. 4. 3, his *k.* is an everlasting *k.*
 Mat. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel of the *k.*
 8. 12, children of the *k.* cast out.
 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, *k.* divided against itself.
 13. 38, good seed are children of the *k.*
 25. 34, inherit the *k.*
 Lu. 12. 32, Father's good pleasure to give you the *k.*
 22. 29, I appoint unto you a *k.*
 John 18. 36, my *k.* is not of this world.
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the *k.* to Israel?
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have delivered up the *k.*
 Col. 1. 13, into the *k.* of his dear Son.
 2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly *k.*
 Jas. 2. 5, heirs of the *k.* he hath promised.
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into everlasting *k.*
 See Rev. 1. 9; 11. 15; 16. 10; 17. 17.
KISS. Ps. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6; Lu. 7. 38; Rom. 16. 16.
KNEW. Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is in this place, and I *k.* it not.
 Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I *k.* thee.
 Mat. 7. 23, I never *k.* you, depart.
 John 4. 10, if thou *k.* the gift of God.
 2 Cor. 5. 21, who *k.* no sin.
 See Gen. 3. 7; Deut. 34. 10; John 1. 10; Rom. 1. 21.
KNOW. 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not yet *k.* the Lord.
 1 Chron. 28. 9, *k.* thou the God of thy father.
 Job 5. 27, *k.* thou it for thy good.
 8. 9, we are but of yesterday, and *k.* nothing.
 13. 23, make me to *k.* my transgression.
 19. 25, I *k.* that my redeemer liveth.
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth God *k.*?
 Ps. 39. 4, make me to *k.* mine end.
 46. 10, be still, and *k.* that I am God.
 56. 9, this I *k.*, for God is for me.

Ps. 103. 14, he *k.* our frame.
 139. 23, *k.* my heart.
 Eccl. 9. 5, the living *k.* they shall die.
 11. 9, *k.* that for all these things.
 Isa. 1. 3, the ox *k.* his owner.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful, who can *k.* it?
 31. 34; Heb. 8. 11, *k.* the Lord, for all shall *k.* me.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, *k.* there hath been a prophet.
 Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt *k.* the Lord.
 7. 9, yet he *k.* it not.
 Mat. 6. 3, let not thy left hand *k.*
 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11; Lu. 8. 10, given to you to *k.*
 25. 12, I *k.* you not.
 Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, I *k.* thee, who thou art.
 Lu. 19. 42, if thou hadst *k.*
 22. 57. 60, I *k.* him not.
 John 7. 17, he shall *k.* of the doctrine.
 10. 14, I *k.* my sheep, and am *k.* of mine.
 13. 7, *k.* not now, but shalt *k.* hereafter.
 17, if ye *k.* these things.
 35, by this shall all men *k.* ye are my disciples.
 Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to *k.*
 Rom. 8. 28, we *k.* that all things work.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can he *k.* them.
 13. 9, 12, we *k.* in part.
 Eph. 3. 19, and to *k.* the love of Christ.
 2 Tim. 1. 12, I *k.* whom I have believed.
 3. 15, thou hast *k.* the scriptures.
 1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I *k.* him.
 3. 2, we *k.* that when he shall appear.
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, I *k.* thy works.
 See Mat. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 19; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 17.
KNOWLEDGE. 2 Chron. 1. 10, 11, 12, give me *k.*
 Job 21. 14, we desire not *k.* of thy ways.
 Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man *k.*
 139. 6, such *k.* is too wonderful.
 144. 3, that thou takest *k.* of him.
 Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up *k.*
 14. 6, *k.* is easy to him that understandeth.
 17. 27, he that hath *k.* spareth words.
 24. 5, a man of *k.* increaseth strength.
 30. 3, nor have the *k.* of the holy.
 Eccl. 1. 18, increaseth *k.* increaseth sorrow.
 9. 10, nor *k.* in the grave.
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *k.*
 40. 14, who taught him *k.*?
 53. 11, by his *k.* justify many.
 Dan. 1. 17, God gave them *k.*
 12. 4, *k.* shall be increased.
 Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of *k.*
 Hab. 2. 14, earth shall be filled with the *k.*
 Lu. 11. 52, taken away key of *k.*
 Acts 4. 13, took *k.* of them.
 24. 22, more perfect *k.* of that way.
 Rom. 10. 2, zeal of God, but not according to *k.*
 1 Cor. 8. 1, *k.* puffeth up.
 13. 8, *k.* shall vanish away.
 15. 34, some have not the *k.* of God.
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which passeth *k.*
 Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the *k.* of Christ.
 Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and *k.*
 1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the *k.* of the truth.
 Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have received *k.*
 2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue *k.* and to *k.* temperance.
 3. 18, grow in grace and *k.*
 See Gen. 2. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 19. 2; Hos. 4. 1.

L

LABOUR (n.). Ps. 90. 10, yet is their strength *l.* and sorrow.
 104. 23, goeth to his *l.* till evening.
 Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth by *l.* shall increase.
 14. 23, in all *l.* there is profit.
 Eccl. 1. 8, all things are full of *l.*
 2. 22, what hath man of all his *l.*?
 6. 7, all the *l.* of man is for his mouth.
 John 4. 38, are entered into his *l.*
 1 Cor. 15. 58, your *l.* is not in vain.
 1 Thess. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your *l.* of love.

Rev. 2. 2, I know thy *l.* and patience.
 14. 13, rest from their *l.*
 See Gen. 31. 42; Isa. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23.
LABOUR (v.). Ex. 20. 9; Deut. 5. 13, six days shalt thou *l.*
 Neh. 4. 21, so we *l.* in the work.
 Ps. 127. 1, they *l.* in vain.
 144. 14, our oxen may be strong to *l.*
 Prov. 16. 26, he that *l.* *l.* for himself.
 23. 4, *l.* not to be rich.
 Eccl. 4. 8, for whom do I *l.*?
 5. 12, the sleep of a *l.* man is sweet.
 Mat. 11. 28, all ye that *l.*
 John 6. 27, *l.* not for the meat which perisheth.
 1 Cor. 3. 9, we are *l.* together with God.
 Eph. 4. 28, but rather *l.*, working with his hands.
 1 Thess. 5. 12, which *l.* among you.
 1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *l.* in word and doctrine.
 See Mat. 9. 37; 20. 1; Lu. 10. 2.
LACK. Mat. 19. 20; Lu. 22. 35; Acts 4. 34.
LADEN. Isa. 1. 4; Mat. 11. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
LAMB. Isa. 5. 17, the *l.* feed after their manner.
 11. 6, the wolf shall dwell with the *l.*
 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, as *l.* to the slaughter.
 John 1. 29, 36, behold the *L.* of God.
 1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *l.* without blemish.
 Rev. 5. 6; 13. 8, stood a *L.* slain.
 12. 11, by the blood of the *L.*
 22. 1, the throne of God and of the *L.*
 See Isa. 40. 11; Lu. 10. 3; John 21. 15.
LAME. Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Isa. 35. 6; Heb. 12. 13.
LAMENT. Mat. 11. 17; John 16. 20; Acts 8. 2.
LAMP. Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9; Isa. 62. 1; Mat. 25. 1.
LAP. Judg. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.
LAST. Num. 23. 10, let my *l.* end be like his.
 Prov. 23. 32, at the *l.* it biteth like a serpent.
 Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, *l.* state of that man.
 19. 30, 20. 16; Mk. 10. 31; Lu. 13. 30, first shall be *l.*
 John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *l.* day.
 See Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18.
LATTER. Job 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20; Hag. 2. 9.
LAUGH. Prov. 1. 26; Eccl. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 21; Jas. 4. 9.
LAW. Josh. 8. 34, all the words of the *l.*
 Ps. 37. 31, the *l.* of his God is in his heart.
 40. 8, thy *l.* is within my heart.
 119. 70, 77, 92, 174, I delight in thy *l.*
 97. 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *l.*
 Prov. 13. 14, the *l.* of the wise is a fountain of life.
 Isa. 8. 20, to the *l.* and to the testimony.
 Mal. 2. 6, the *l.* of truth was in his mouth.
 Mat. 5. 17, not come to destroy the *l.*
 23. 23, the weightier matters of the *l.*
 John 7. 51, doth our *l.* judge any man.
 19. 7, we have a *l.*, and by our *l.*
 Rom. 2. 14, are a *l.* unto themselves.
 3. 20, by the deeds of the *l.*
 7. 12, the *l.* is holy.
 14, the *l.* is spiritual.
 16; 1 Tim. 1. 8, the *l.* is good.
 8. 3, what the *l.* could not do.
 Gal. 3. 24, the *l.* was our schoolmaster.
 5. 14, all the *l.* is fulfilled in one word.
 23, against such there is no *l.*
 6. 2, so fulfil the *l.* of Christ.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, the *l.* is not made for a righteous man.
 Heb. 7. 16, the *l.* of a carnal commandment.
 Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *l.* of liberty.
 2. 8, the royal *l.*
 See Ps. 1. 2; 19. 7; Mat. 7. 12; Rom. 10. 4.
LAWFUL. Mat. 12. 2; John 5. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 12.
LAWFUL. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
LEAD. Deut. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither the Lord shall *l.* you.
 Ps. 23. 2, he *l.* me beside still waters.
 27. 11, *l.* me in a plain path.
 31. 3, *l.* me, and guide me.
 61. 2, *l.* me to the rock that is higher than *I.*

Ps. 139. 10, there shall thy hand *l.* me.
 24. *l.* me in the way everlasting.
 Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it shall *l.* thee.
 Isa. 11. 6, a little child shall *l.* them.
 42. 16, I will *l.* them in paths not known.
 48. 17, I am the Lord which *l.* thee.
 Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *l.* us not into temptation.
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, if the blind *l.* the blind.
 Acts 13. 11, seeking some to *l.* him.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *l.* a quiet life.
 See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17.
LEAF. Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Isa. 64. 6; Mat. 21. 19.
LEAN. Prov. 3. 5; Amos 5. 19; Mic. 3. 11; John 13. 23; 21. 20.
LEARN. Deut. 31. 13, *l.* to fear the Lord.
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will increase *l.*
 22. 25, lest thou *l.* his ways.
 Isa. 1. 17, *l.* to do well.
 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall they *l.* war.
 29. 11, 12, deliver to one that is *l.*
 John 6. 45, every one that hath *l.* of the Father.
 7. 15, having never *l.*
 Acts 7. 22, *l.* in all the wisdom of the Egyptians.
 26. 24, much *l.* doth make thee mad.
 Rom. 15. 4, written for our *l.*
 Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *l.* Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou hast *l.*
 Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *l.* he obedience.
 See Mat. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11; Rev. 14. 3.
LEAST. Mat. 5. 19, one of these *l.* commandments.
 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, he that is *l.* in kingdom of heaven.
 25. 40, 45, done it to the *l.* of these.
 Lu. 12. 26, not able to do that which is *l.*
 16. 10, faithful in that which is *l.*
 Eph. 3. 8, less than the *l.* of all saints.
 See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
LEAVE. Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, *l.* father and mother, and shall cleave.
 Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *l.* my soul in hell.
 27. 9; 119. 121, *l.* me not.
 Mat. 23. 23, and not to *l.* the other undone.
 John 14. 27, peace I *l.* with you.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will never *l.* thee.
 See Ruth 1. 16; Mat. 5. 24; John 16. 28.
LEES. Isa. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zeph. 1. 12.
LEND. Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *l.* to many nations.
 Ps. 37. 26; 112. 5, ever merciful, and *l.*
 Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity on poor *l.* to the Lord.
 22. 7, the borrower is servant to the *l.*
 Lu. 6. 34, if ye *l.* to them of whom.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Isa. 24. 2; Lu. 11. 5.
LESS. Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; Isa. 40. 17.
LIARS. Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Tit. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 2; 21. 8.
LIBERAL. Prov. 11. 25; Isa. 32. 5, 8; Jas. 1. 5.
LIBERTY. Ps. 119. 45, I will walk at *l.*
 Isa. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Lu. 4. 18, to proclaim *l.*
 Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *l.* of the children of God.
 1 Cor. 8. 9, take heed lest this *l.* of yours.
 2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is, there is *l.*
 Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *l.*
 Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *l.*
 See Lev. 25. 10; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16.
LIFE. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the breath of *l.*
 9. 3; 24. Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *l.*
 Deut. 30. 15; Jer. 21. 8, I have set before thee *l.*
 Josh. 2. 14, our *l.* for yours.
 1 Sam. 25. 29, bound in the bundle of *l.*
 Ps. 16. 11, show me the path of *l.*
 17. 14; Eccl. 9. 9, their portion in this *l.*
 26. 9, gather not my *l.* with bloody men.
 27. 1, the strength of my *l.*
 30. 5, in his favour is *l.*
 34. 12, what man is he that desireth *l.*?
 36. 9, the fountain of *l.*
 91. 16, with long *l.* will I satisfy him.

Ps. 133. 3, even *l.* for evermore.
 Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *l.* to thy soul.
 8. 35, whoso findeth me findeth *l.*
 15. 24, the way of *l.* is above to the wise.
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for your *l.*
 18. 8; 19. 17; Mk. 9. 43, to enter into *l.*
 Lu. 12. 15, a man's *l.* consisteth not.
 23. the *l.* is more than meat.
 John 1. 4, in him was *l.*
 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from death to *l.*
 26, as the Father hath *l.* in himself.
 40; 10. 10, will not come that ye might have *l.*
 6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *l.*
 10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my *l.*
 11. 25; 14. 6, the resurrection and the *l.*
 Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *l.*
 11. 15, *l.* from the dead.
 2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *l.* unto *l.*
 Gal. 2. 20, the *l.* that I now live.
 Eph. 4. 18, alienated from the *l.* of God.
 Col. 3. 3, your *l.* is hid.
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the promise of the *l.*
 2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *l.* to light by gospel.
 Jas. 4. 14, what is your *l.*?
 1 John 1. 2, the *l.* was manifested.
 2. 16, the pride of *l.*
 5. 11, this *l.* is in his Son.
 Rev. 22. 1, 17, river of water of *l.*
 See Mat. 10. 39; 20. 28; Acts 5. 20.
LIGHT. Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *l.* in their dwellings.
 Job 18. 5, the *l.* of the wicked.
 37. 21, men see not bright *l.* in clouds.
 Ps. 4. 6; 90. 8, the *l.* of thy countenance.
 27. 1, the Lord is my *l.*
 36. 9, in thy *l.* shall we see *l.*
 97. 11, *l.* is sown for the righteous.
 119. 105, a *l.* to my path.
 Eccl. 11. 7, the *l.* is sweet.
 Isa. 5. 20, darkness for *l.*, and *l.* for darkness.
 30. 26, the *l.* of the moon as *l.* of sun.
 59. 9, we wait for *l.*
 60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l.* is come.
 Zech. 14. 6, the *l.* shall not be clear.
 Mat. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the *l.* of the world.
 16. let your *l.* so shine.
 6. 22, the *l.* of the body is the eye.
 Lu. 12. 35, your loins girded, and *l.* burning.
 16. 8, wiser than children of *l.*
 John 1. 9, that was the true *l.*
 3. 19, *l.* is come into the world.
 20, hatred the *l.*
 5. 35, burning and shining *l.*
 12. 35, yet a little while is the *l.* with you.
 36, while ye have *l.*, believe in the *l.*
 Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness to *l.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l.* hidden things.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, *l.* of the gospel.
 6, commanded *l.* to shine out of darkness.
 11. 14, an angel of *l.*
 Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l.*, walk as children of *l.*
 14, Christ shall give thee *l.*
 1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l.* which no man can approach.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l.* shining in a dark place.
 1 John 1. 5, God is *l.*
 7, walk in the *l.*, as he is in the *l.*
 Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle, neither *l.* of the sun.
 See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23; 21. 23.
LIGHTNING. Ex. 19. 16; Mat. 24. 27; Lu. 10. 18.
LIKENESS. Ps. 17. 15, when I awake, with thy *l.*
 Isa. 40. 18, what *l.* will ye compare?
 Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in *l.* of men.
 Rom. 6. 5, *l.* of his death, *l.* of his resurrection.
 8. 3, in the *l.* of sinful flesh.
 Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l.* of men.
 See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4; Deut. 4. 16.
LIMIT. Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12; Heb. 4. 7.
LINE. Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 28. 10, 17; 34. 11; 2 Cor. 10. 16.
LINGER. Gen. 19. 16; 43. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
LIP. 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l.* moved.
 Job 27. 4, my *l.* shall not speak wickedness.

Job 33. 3, my *l.* shall utter knowledge.
 Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l.*
 4, our *l.* are our own.
 17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l.*
 31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18; 12. 22; 17. 7,
 lying *l.*
 Prov. 15. 7, the *l.* of the wise disperse knowledge.
 Eccl. 10. 12, the *l.* of a fool will swallow himself.
 Cant. 7. 9, causing *l.* of those asleep to speak.
 Isa. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l.*
 Mat. 15. 8, honoureth me with their *l.*
 See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16; Hab. 3. 16.
LITTLE. Ezra 9. 8, for a *l.* space, a *l.* reviving.
 Job 26. 14, how *l.* a portion is heard?
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l.* lower than angels.
 37. 16, a *l.* that a righteous man hath.
 Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l.* sleep.
 15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l.* with fear of Lord.
 30. 24, four things *l.* on earth.
 Isa. 28. 10, here a *l.* and there a *l.*
 40. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l.* thing.
 Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l.*
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, *l.* faith.
 10. 42; 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, *l.* ones.
 Lu. 7. 47, to whom *l.* is forgiven.
 19. 3, *l.* of stature.
 1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l.* leaven.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise profiteth *l.*
 5. 23, use a *l.* wine.
 See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16; Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11.
LIVE. Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael might *l.* be-
 fore thee!
 45. 3, doth my father yet *l.*?
 Lev. 18. 5; Neh. 9. 29; Ezek. 20. 11, if a man do,
 he shall *l.*
 Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not *l.* by bread
 alone.
 Job 7. 16, I would not *l.* alway.
 14. 14, shall he *l.* again?
 Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l.*
 Isa. 38. 16, make me to *l.*
 55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l.*
 Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall surely *l.*
 16. 6, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.*
 Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l.* in his sight.
 Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l.* by faith.
 Lu. 10. 28, this do, and thou shalt *l.*
 John 11. 25, though he were dead, yet shall he *l.*
 14. 19, because I *l.*, ye shall *l.* also.
 Acts 17. 28, in him we *l.* and move.
 Rom. 8. 12, *l.* after the flesh.
 14. 8, whether we *l.*, we *l.* unto the Lord.
 1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l.* of the gospel.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and behold we *l.*
 Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l.* unto God.
 5. 25, if we *l.* in the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l.* is Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l.* godly.
 Jas. 4. 15, if the Lord will, we shall *l.*
 Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l.*, and was dead.
 3. 1, a name that thou *l.*
 See Rom. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev. 20. 4.
LIVELY. Ex. 1. 19; Acts 7. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.
LIVING. Gen. 2. 7, a *l.* soul.
 Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 52. 5; 116. 9, the land of
 the *l.*
 33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l.*
 Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l.*
 Eccl. 7. 2, the *l.* will lay it to heart.
 9. 5, the *l.* know they shall die.
 Cant. 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; Zech. 14. 8;
 John 4. 10, *l.* water.
 Isa. 38. 19, the *l.* shall praise thee.
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a *l.* man complain?
 Mk. 12. 44, even all her *l.*
 Lu. 8. 43, spent all her *l.*
 John 6. 51, I am the *l.* bread.
 Heb. 10. 20, a new and *l.* way.
 See Mat. 22. 32; Mk. 12. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 43.
LOADETH. Ps. 68. 19.
LOAN. 1 Sam. 2. 20.

LOATHE. Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16; Ezek. 6. 9; 20.
 43; 36. 31.
LODGE. Ruth 1. 16; Isa. 1. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
LOFTY. Ps. 131. 1; Isa. 2. 11; 57. 15.
LONG. Job 3. 21, which *l.* for death.
 6. 8, that God would grant the thing I *l.* for!
 Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l.* for thee in a dry land.
 84. 2, my soul *l.* for courts of the Lord.
 119. 174, I have *l.* for thy salvation.
 See Deut. 12. 20; 28. 32; 2 Sam. 23. 15; Phil. 1. 8.
LOOK. Gen. 19. 17, *l.* not behind thee.
 Num. 21. 8, when he *l.* on the serpent.
 Job 33. 27, he *l.* on men.
 Ps. 5. 3, and will *l.* up.
 34. 5, they *l.* to him, and were lightened.
 84. 9, *l.* upon the face of thine anointed.
 Isa. 5. 7; 59. 11, he *l.* for judgment.
 17. 7, at that day shall a man *l.* to his Maker.
 45. 22, *l.* unto me, and be saved.
 63. 5, I *l.*, and there was none to help.
 66. 2, to this man will I *l.*
 Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l.* for peace.
 39. 12, *l.* well to him.
 40. 4, come with me, and I will *l.* well to thee.
 Hag. 1. 9, ye *l.* for much.
 Mat. 11. 3; Lu. 7. 19, do we *l.* for another?
 24. 50, in a day he *l.* not for.
 Lu. 9. 62, no man *l.* back is fit for the kingdom.
 10. 32, a Levite came and *l.* on him.
 22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l.* on Peter.
 John 13. 22, disciples *l.* one on another.
 Acts 3. 4, 12, said, *l.* on us.
 6. 3, *l.* ye out seven men.
 2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l.* not at things seen.
 10. 7, *l.* upon things after outward appearance.
 Phil. 2. 4, *l.* not every man on his own things.
 Tit. 2. 13, *l.* for that blessed hope.
 Heb. 11. 10, he *l.* for a city.
 12. 2, *l.* unto Jesus.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l.* into.
 2 John 8, *l.* to yourselves.
 See Prov. 14. 15; Mat. 5. 28; 2 Pet. 3. 12.
LOOSE. Job 38. 31, canst thou *l.* the bands of
 Orion?
 Ps. 102. 20, *l.* those appointed to death.
 116. 16, thou hast *l.* my bonds.
 Eccl. 12. 6, or ever the silver cord be *l.*
 Mat. 16. 19; 18. 18, *l.* on earth be *l.* in heaven.
 John 11. 44, *l.* him, and let him go.
 Acts 2. 24, having *l.* the pains of death.
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l.* from a wife?
 See Deut. 25. 9; Isa. 45. 1; 51. 14; Lu. 13. 12.
LORD. Ex. 34. 6, the *L.*, the *L.* God, merciful.
 Deut. 4. 35; 1 Kings 18. 39, the *L.* is God.
 6. 4, the *L.* our God is one *L.*
 Ruth 2. 4; 2 Chron. 20. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 16, the
L. be with you.
 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the *L.*
 Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 37. 20, thou art *L.* alone.
 Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *L.*
 100. 3, know that the *L.* he is God.
 118. 23, this is the *L.* doing.
 Zech. 14. 9, one *L.*, and his name one.
 Mat. 7. 21, not every one that saith *L.*, *L.*
 26. 22, *L.*, is it *l.*?
 Mk. 2. 28; Lu. 6. 5, the *L.* of the sabbath.
 Lu. 6. 46, why call ye me *L.*, *L.*?
 John 9. 36, who is he, *L.*?
 20. 25, we have seen the *L.*
 Acts 2. 36, both *L.* and Christ.
 9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *L.*?
 Eph. 4. 5, one *L.*
 See Rom. 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 47; Rev. 11. 15.
LORDSHIP. Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25.
LOSE. Mat. 10. 39; 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24,
 shall *l.* it.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, *l.* his own soul.
 John 6. 39, Father's will I should *l.* nothing.
 See Judg. 18. 25; Eccl. 3. 6; Lu. 15. 4, 8.
LOSS. 1 Cor. 3. 15; Phil. 3. 7, 8.
LOST. Ps. 119. 176; Jer. 50. 6, like *l.* sheep.

Ezek. 37. 11, our hope is *l*.
 Mat. 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *l*. sheep of Israel.
 18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to save that which was *l*.
 John 6. 12, that nothing be *l*.
 17. 12, none of them is *l*.
 18. 9, have *l*. none.
 See Lev. 6. 3; Deut. 22. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
 LOT. Ps. 16. 5, thou maintainest my *l*.
 125. 3, not rest on the *l*. of the righteous.
 Prov. 1. 14, cast in thy *l*. among us.
 16. 33, *l*. is cast into the lap.
 18. 18, *l*. causeth contention to cease.
 Dan. 12. 13, stand in thy *l*.
 Acts 8. 21, neither part nor *l*. in this matter.
 See Num. 26. 55; Mat. 27. 35; Acts 1. 26.
 LOUD. Ezra 3. 13; Prov. 7. 11; 27. 14; Lu. 23. 23.
 LOVE (*n*). 2 Sam. 1. 26, wonderful, passing the
l. of women.
 Prov. 10. 12, *l*. covereth all sins.
 15. 17, better a dinner of herbs where *l*. is.
 Cant. 2. 4, his banner over me was *l*.
 8. 6, *l*. is strong as death.
 Jer. 31. 3, loved thee with everlasting *l*.
 Hos. 11. 4, the bands of *l*.
 Mat. 24. 12, *l*. of many shall wax cold.
 John 5. 42, ye have not the *l*. of God in you.
 13. 35, if ye have *l*. one to another.
 15. 13, greater *l*. hath no man than this.
 Rom. 13. 10, *l*. worketh no ill.
 2 Cor. 5. 14, the *l*. of Christ constraineth us.
 13. 11, the God of *l*. shall be with you.
 Eph. 3. 19, the *l*. of Christ, which passeth.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, *l*. of money is the root of all evil.
 Heb. 13. 1, let brotherly *l*. continue.
 1 John 4. 7, *l*. is of God.
 8. 16, God is *l*.
 10, herein is *l*. not that we loved God.
 18, no fear in *l*.
 Rev. 2. 4, thou hast left thy first *l*.
 See Gen. 29. 20; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thess. 1. 3.
 LOVE (*v*). Lev. 19. 18; Mat. 19. 19; 22. 39;
 Mk. 12. 31, thou shalt *l*. thy neighbour.
 Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37;
 Mk. 12. 30; Lu. 10. 27, *l*. the Lord thy God.
 Ps. 18. 1, I will *l*. thee, O Lord, my strength.
 26. 8, I have *l*. the habitation of thy house.
 34. 12, what man is he that *l*. many days?
 69. 36, they that *l*. his name.
 97. 10, ye that *l*. the Lord.
 109. 17, as he *l*. cursing.
 122. 6, they shall prosper that *l*. thee.
 Prov. 8. 17, I *l*. them that *l*. me.
 17. 17, a friend *l*. at all times.
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time to *l*.
 Jer. 5. 31, my people *l*. to have it so.
 31. 3, I have *l*. thee with an everlasting *l*.
 Hos. 14. 4, I will *l*. them freely.
 Amos 5. 15, hate the evil, and *l*. the good.
 Mic. 6. 8, but to *l*. mercy, and walk humbly.
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, I say, *l*. your enemies.
 46, if ye *l*. them which *l*. you.
 Lu. 7. 42, which will *l*. him most?
 John 11. 3, he whom thou *l*. is sick.
 15. 12, 17, that ye *l*. one another.
 21. 15, 16, 17, *l*. thou me?
 Rom. 13. 8, owe no man any thing, but to *l*.
 Eph. 6. 24, grace be with all them that *l*. our Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen, ye *l*.
 2. 17, *l*. the brotherhood.
 1 John 4. 19, we *l*. him, because he first *l*. us.
 Rev. 3. 19, as many as *l*. I rebuke.
 See Gen. 22. 2; John 14. 31; 1 John 4. 20. 21.
 LOVELY. 2 Sam. 1. 23; Cant. 5. 16; Ezek. 33.
 32; Phil. 4. 8.
 LOVER. 1 Kings 5. 1; Ps. 88. 18; 2 Tim. 3. 4;
 Tit. 1. 8.
 LOW. Ps. 136. 23; Rom. 12. 16; Jas. 1. 9, 10.
 LOWER. Ps. 8. 5; 63. 9; Eph. 4. 9; Heb. 2. 7.
 LOWEST. Deut. 32. 22; Ps. 86. 13; Lu. 14. 9.
 LOWLINESS. Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 3.
 LOWLY. Prov. 11. 2, with the *l*. is wisdom.

Mat. 11. 29, I am meek and *l*.
 See Ps. 138. 6; Prov. 3. 34; 16. 19; Zech. 9. 9.
 LUST. Deut. 12. 15, 20, 21; 14. 26, whatsoever
 thy soul *l*. after.
 Ps. 81. 12, gave them up to their own *l*.
 Rom. 7. 7, I had not known *l*.
 Gal. 5. 24, Christ's have crucified flesh with *l*.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *l*.
 Tit. 2. 12, denying worldly *l*.
 Jas. 1. 14, when he is drawn of his own *l*.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *l*.
 1 John 2. 16, the *l*. of the flesh.
 17, the world passeth away, and the *l*. thereof.
 Jude 16, 18, walking after *l*.
 See Mat. 5. 28; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Rev. 18. 14.
 LYING. Ps. 31. 18, let the *l*. lips be put to silence.
 119. 163, I abhor *l*. but thy law I love.
 Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *l*. tongue.
 12. 19, a *l*. tongue is but for a moment.
 Jer. 7. 4, trust not in *l*. words.
 Eph. 4. 25, putting away *l*.
 See 1 Kings 22. 22; 2 Chron. 18. 21; Dan. 2. 9.
 M
 MAD. John 10. 20; Acts 26. 11, 24; 1 Cor. 14. 23.
 MADE. Ex. 2. 14, who *m*. thee a prince over us?
 Ps. 118. 24, this is the day the Lord hath *m*.
 Prov. 16. 4, the Lord *m*. all things for himself.
 Eccl. 3. 11, he hath *m*. every thing beautiful.
 7. 29, God hath *m*. man upright.
 Isa. 66. 2, all these things hath mine hand *m*.
 John 1. 3, all things were *m*. by him.
 5. 6, wilt thou be *m*. whole?
 2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m*. him to be sin for us.
 Eph. 2. 13, *m*. nigh by the blood of Christ.
 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, I was *m*. a minister.
 Col. 1. 20, having *m*. peace.
 Heb. 2. 17, to be *m*. like his brethren.
 See Ps. 95. 5; 149. 2; John 19. 7; Acts 17. 24.
 MAGNIFY. Josh. 3. 7, this day will I begin to *m*.
 thee.
 Job 7. 17, what is man, that thou shouldst *m*. him?
 Ps. 34. 3; 40. 16; Lu. 1. 46, *m*. the Lord.
 35. 26; 38. 16, that *m*. themselves.
 138. 2, thou hast *m*. thy word above all.
 Isa. 42. 21, *m*. the law.
 Acts 19. 17, the name of Jesus was *m*.
 Rom. 11. 13, I *m*. mine office.
 See Dan. 8. 25; 11. 36; Acts 5. 13; Phil. 1. 20.
 MAIDSERVANTS. Ex. 20. 10, nor thy *m*.
 21. 7, if a man sell his daughter to be a *m*.
 Deut. 15. 17, unto thy *m*. thou shalt do likewise.
 MAIL. 1 Sam. 17. 5.
 MAINTAIN. 1 Kings 8. 45; 49. 59; 2 Chron. 35.
 39, *m*. their cause.
 Ps. 16. 5, thou *m*. my lot.
 Tit. 3. 8, 14, careful to *m*. good works.
 See Job 13. 15; Ps. 9. 4; 140. 12.
 MAINTENANCE. Ezra 4. 14; Prov. 27. 27.
 MAKER. Job 4. 17, shall a man be more pure
 than his *m*.?
 32. 22, my *m*. would soon take me away.
 35. 10, none saith, where is God my *m*.?
 36. 3, ascribe righteousness to my *m*.
 Ps. 95. 6, kneel before the Lord our *m*.
 Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth his *m*.
 22. 2, the Lord is *m*. of them all.
 Isa. 45. 9, that striveth with his *m*.
 51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m*.
 54. 5, thy *m*. is thine husband.
 Heb. 11. 10, whose builder and *m*. is God.
 See Isa. 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; Hab. 2. 18.
 MALICIOUSNESS. Rom. 1. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 16.
 MAN. Gen. 3. 22, the *m*. is become as one of us.
 8. 21, for *m*. sake.
 Num. 23. 19, God is not a *m*.
 Neh. 6. 11, should such a *m*. as I flee?
 Job 5. 7, *m*. is born to trouble.
 10. 4, seest thou as *m*. seeth?
 11. 12, vain *m*. would be wise.
 14. 1, *m*. that is born of a woman.

Job 15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that was born?
 25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.
 33. 12, God is greater than *m.*
 Ps. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth.
 49. 12, *m.* being in honour abideth not.
 89. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth?
 90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to destruction.
 104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his labour.
 118. 6, I will not fear, what can *m.* do?
 Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth favour.
 Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is good for *m.*?
 Isa. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*
 Jer. 10. 23, it is not in *m.* to direct his steps.
 Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath seen affliction.
 Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no *m.* can serve.
 8. 4; Mk. 8. 26, 30; Lu. 5. 14; 9. 21, tell no *m.*
 17. 8, they saw no *m.*
 John 1. 18; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath seen God.
 19. 5, behold the *m.*!
 1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things of a *m.*?
 11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward *m.* perish.
 Phil. 2. 8, in fashion as a *m.*
 1 Tim. 2. 5, the *m.* Christ Jesus.
 See John 7. 46; 1 Cor. 15. 47; Eph. 4. 24.
MANDRAKES. Gen. 30. 14, found *m.* in the field.
 Cant. 7. 13, the *m.* give a smell.
MANEH. Ezek. 45. 12.
MANGER. Lu. 2. 7.
MANIFEST. Mk. 4. 22, nothing hid that shall not be *m.*
 John 2. 11, and *m.* forth his glory.
 14. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.* thyself?
 1 Cor. 4. 5, who will make *m.* the counsels of the hearts.
 2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of knowledge.
 Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh are *m.*
 2 Thess. 1. 5, a *m.* token of righteous judgment.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the flesh.
 5. 25, good works of some are *m.* beforehand.
 Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m.*
 1 John 1. 2, the life was *m.*
 3. 5, he was *m.* to take away our sins.
 4. 9, in this was *m.* the love of God.
 See Rom. 8. 19; John 17. 6; 1 John 3. 10.
MANIFOLD. Ps. 104. 24, how *m.* are thy works!
 Eph. 3. 10, the *m.* wisdom of God.
 1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m.* temptations.
 4. 10, stewards of the *m.* grace of God.
 See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Amos 5. 12; Lu. 18. 30.
MANNER. 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the *m.* of man?
 Ps. 144. 13, all *m.* of store.
 Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall feed after their *m.*
 Mat. 8. 27; Mk. 4. 41; Lu. 8. 25, what *m.* of man is this!
 12. 31, all *m.* of sin shall be forgiven.
 Acts 26. 4, my *m.* of life from my youth.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications corrupt good *m.*
 Heb. 10. 25, as the *m.* of some is.
 Jas. 1. 24, forgetteth what *m.* of man.
 1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m.* of conversation.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m.* of persons ought ye to be?
 See Mat. 4. 23; 5. 11; Lu. 9. 55; Rev. 22. 2.
MANTEL. 2 Kings 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps. 109. 29.
MAR. Lev. 19. 27, nor *m.* the corners of thy beard.
 1 Sam. 6. 5, images of your mice that *m.* the land.
 Job 30. 13, they *m.* my path.
 Isa. 52. 14, visage *m.* more than any man.
 Mk. 2. 22, wine spilled, and bottles *m.*
 See Ruth 4. 6; 2 Kings 3. 19; Jer. 13. 7; 18. 4.
MARBLE. 1 Chron. 29. 2, and *m.* stones in abundance.
 Cant. 5. 15, his legs are as pillars of *m.*
MARK. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a *m.* on Cain.
 Job 22. 15, hast thou *m.* the old way?
 Ps. 37. 37, *m.* the perfect man.
 48. 13, *m.* well her bulwarks.
 130. 3, if thou shouldest *m.* iniquities.
 Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m.* before me.

Jer. 23. 18, who hath *m.* his word?
 Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m.* for the prize.
 17. *m.* them which walk so.
 See Lu. 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev. 13. 16; 20. 4.
MARROW. Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5; Prov. 3. 8; Heb. 4. 12.
MARVEL. Mat. 8. 10; Mk. 6. 6; Lu. 7. 9, Jesus *m.*
 Mk. 5. 20, all men did *m.*
 John 3. 7; 5. 28; 1 John 3. 13, *m.* not.
 See Eccl. 5. 8; John 7. 21; Gal. 1. 6.
MARVELLOUS. Job 5. 9, *m.* things without number.
 Ps. 17. 7, *m.* lovingkindness.
 118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, *m.* in our eyes.
 John 9. 30, herein is a *m.* thing.
 1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m.* light.
 See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36; Mic. 7. 15.
MASTER. 2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his *m.* feet behind him.
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *m.*, where is my fear?
 2. 12, the Lord will cut off the *m.* and the scholar.
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can serve two *m.*
 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not above his *m.*
 25, enough for the disciple that he be as his *m.*
 17. 24, doth not your *m.* pay tribute?
 23. 8, 10, one is your *M.*, even Christ.
 26. 25, *M.*, is it I?
 Mk. 5. 35; Lu. 8. 49, why troublest thou the *M.*?
 9. 5; Lu. 9. 33, *M.*, it is good for us to be here.
 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25, good *M.*, what shall I do?
 Lu. 13. 25, when once the *m.* of the house is risen.
 John 3. 10, art thou a *m.* of Israel?
 11. 28, the *M.* is come, and callest.
 13. 13, ye call me *M.*, and ye say well.
 Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m.* he standeth or falleth.
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m.*-builder.
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient to *m.*
 9; Col. 4. 1, *m.*, do the same things to them.
 1 Tim. 6. 1, count their *m.* worthy of honour.
 2, that have believing *m.*
 Jas. 3. 1, be not many *m.*
 See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 13; Eccl. 12. 11.
MASTERY. Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 5.
MATTER. Ezra 10. 4, arise, for this *m.* belongeth to thee.
 Job 19. 28, the root of the *m.* is found in me.
 32. 18, I am full of *m.*
 Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a good *m.*
 Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m.* wisely.
 18. 13, answereth a *m.* before he heareth it.
 Eccl. 10. 20, that which hath wings shall tell the *m.*
 12. 13, conclusion of the whole *m.*
 Mat. 23. 23, the weightier *m.*
 Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m.* of wrong.
 1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge the smallest *m.*
 2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m.* of bounty.
 Jas. 3. 5, how great a *m.* a little fire kindleth!
 See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts 8. 21; 17. 32.
MAY. Mat. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts 8. 37.
MEAN. Ex. 12. 26; Josh. 4. 6, what *m.* ye by this service?
 Deut. 6. 20, what *m.* the testimonies?
 Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m.* men.
 Isa. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m.* man.
 Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what these things *m.*?
 Mk. 9. 10, what the rising from the dead should *m.*
 Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m.* city.
 See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.
MEANS. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no *m.* clear guilty.
 Ps. 49. 7, none can by any *m.* redeem.
 Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m.*
 Mat. 5. 26, shalt by no *m.* come out.
 Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any *m.* hurt you.
 John 9. 21, by what *m.* he now seeth.
 1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m.* this liberty.
 9. 22, that I might by all *m.* save some.
 Phil. 3. 11, by any *m.* attain.
 2 Thess. 3. 16, give you peace always by all *m.*

See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 2. 2.
MEASURE (*n.*). Deut. 25. 14; Prov. 20. 10, thou shalt not have divers *m.*
 Job 11. 9, the *m.* is longer than the earth.
 28. 25, he weigheth the waters by *m.*
 Ps. 39. 4, the *m.* of my days.
 Isa. 40. 12, the dust of the earth in a *m.*
 Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28, I will correct thee in *m.*
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink water by *m.*
 Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38, with what *m.* ye mete.
 13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, three *m.* of meal.
 23. 32, fill up *m.* of your fathers.
 Lu. 6. 38, good *m.*, pressed down.
 John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by *m.*
 Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m.* of faith.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, exalted above *m.*
 Eph. 4. 7, the *m.* of the gift of Christ.
 13, to the *m.* of the stature.
 16, in the *m.* of every part.
 Rev. 6. 6, a *m.* of wheat for a penny.
 21. 17, according to the *m.* of a man.
 See Ps. 80. 5; Isa. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.
MEASURE (*v.*). Isa. 40. 12, who hath *m.* the waters?
 65. 7, I will *m.* former work into bosom.
 Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m.*
 33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand cannot be *m.*
 2 Cor. 10. 12, *m.* themselves by themselves.
 See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zech. 2. 1.
MEAT. Gen. 27. 4, make me savoury *m.*
 1 Kings 19. 8, went in strength of that *m.*
 Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down for *m.*
 69. 21, they gave me also gall for my *m.*
 78. 25, he sent them *m.* to the full.
 145. 15, *m.* in due season.
 Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are deceitful *m.*
 30. 22, a fool when filled with *m.*
 31. 15, she giveth *m.* to her household.
 Isa. 65. 25, dust shall be the serpent's *m.*
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy *m.* shall be by weight.
 47. 12, fruit for *m.*
 Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with king's *m.*
 Hab. 1. 16, because their *m.* is plenteous.
 3. 17, fields yield no *m.*
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there may be *m.*
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, life more than *m.*?
 10. 10, workman worthy of his *m.*
 15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, of broken *m.*
 25. 35, ye gave me *m.*
 Lu. 3. 11, he that hath *m.* let him do likewise.
 24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any *m.*?
 John 4. 32, I have *m.* to eat.
 34, my *m.* is to do the will of him that sent me.
 6. 27, labour not for the *m.* that perisheth.
 Acts 2. 46, did eat *m.* with gladness.
 15. 29, abstain from *m.* offered to idols.
 Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with thy *m.*
 17, kingdom of God is not *m.* and drink.
 20, for *m.* destroy not the work of God.
 1 Cor. 6. 13, *m.* for the belly.
 8. 13, if *m.* make my brother to offend.
 10. 3, the same spiritual *m.*
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m.*
 Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m.*
 12. 16, who for one morsel of *m.*
 See Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Mat. 3. 4; Col. 2. 16.
MIDDLE. 2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, why *m.* to thy hurt?
 Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m.*
 19, *m.* not with him that flattereth.
 26. 17, that *m.* with strife.
 See 2 Chron. 35. 21; Prov. 17. 14; 24. 21.
MEDITATE. Gen. 24. 63, Isaac went out to *m.*
 Josh. 1. 8, thou shalt *m.* therein.
 Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m.*
 63. 6; 119. 148, *m.* in the night watches.
 77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m.* of thy works.
 Isa. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m.* terror.
 Lu. 21. 14, not to *m.* before.
 1 Tim. 4. 15, *m.* upon these things.

See Ps. 19. 14; 104. 34; 119. 97, 99.
MEEK. Num. 12. 3, Moses was very *m.*
 Ps. 22. 26, the *m.* shall eat and be satisfied.
 25. 9, the *m.* will he guide.
 37. 11; Mat. 5. 5, the *m.* shall inherit the earth.
 149. 4, will beautify the *m.*
 Isa. 29. 19, the *m.* shall increase their joy.
 61. 1, good tidings to the *m.*
 Mat. 11. 29, for I am *m.*
 1 Pet. 3. 4, a *m.* and quiet spirit.
 See Ps. 76. 9; 147. 6; Isa. 11. 4; Mat. 21. 5.
MEEKNESS. 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the *m.* of Christ.
 Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of *m.*
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *m.*
 2 Tim. 2. 25, in *m.* instructing.
 Tit. 3. 2, showing *m.* to all men.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in you with *m.*
 See Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 4. 2.
MEET. Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth more than is *m.*
 Mat. 15. 26, not *m.* to take children's bread.
 25. 1, 6, to *m.* the bridegroom.
 1 Cor. 15. 9, not *m.* to be called an apostle.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, to *m.* the Lord in the air.
 See Prov. 22. 2; Amos 4. 12; Mat. 8. 34.
MELODY. Isa. 23. 16; 51. 3; Amos 5. 23; Eph. 5. 19.
MELT. Ps. 46. 6, the earth *m.*
 97. 5, the hills *m.*
 107. 26, their soul *m.*
 147. 18, he sendeth his word, and *m.* them.
 Isa. 13. 7, every man's heart shall *m.*
 64. 2, as when the *m.* fire burneth.
 See Ex. 15. 15; Josh. 14. 8; Jer. 9. 7.
MEMBER. Ps. 139. 16, all my *m.* were written.
 Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your *m.*
 12. 4, as we have many *m.*
 1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies *m.* of Christ.
 Jas. 3. 5, the tongue is a little *m.*
 4. 1, lusts which war in your *m.*
 See Job 17. 7; Mat. 5. 29; Eph. 4. 25; 5. 30.
MEMORY. Ps. 109. 15; 145. 7; Prov. 10. 7; Eccl. 9. 5.
MEN. 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell with *m.*?
 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit yourselves like *m.*
 Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be but *m.*
 82. 7, but ye shall die like *m.*
 Eccl. 12. 3, strong *m.* shall bow themselves.
 Isa. 31. 3, the Egyptians are *m.*, and not God.
 46. 8, show yourselves *m.*
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now persuade *m.*?
 1 Thess. 2. 4, not as pleasing *m.*, but God.
 See Ps. 116. 11; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 17.
MEND. 2 Chron. 24. 12; 34. 10; Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19.
MENTION. Gen. 40. 14, make *m.* of me to Pharaoh.
 Ps. 71. 16, I will make *m.* of thy righteousness.
 Isa. 12. 4, make *m.* that his name is exalted.
 63. 7, I will *m.* the lovingkindnesses of the Lord.
 Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thess. 1. 2, *m.* of you in my prayers.
 See Isa. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16.
MERCHANDISE. Prov. 3. 14, *m.* of it better than *m.* of silver.
 Isa. 23. 18, *m.* shall be holiness to the Lord.
 Mat. 22. 5, one to his farm, another to his *m.*
 John 2. 16, my father's house an house of *m.*
 2 Pet. 2. 3, make *m.* of you.
 See Deut. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26. 12; Rev. 18. 11.
MERCHANT. Gen. 23. 16, current money with the *m.*
 Isa. 23. 8, whose *m.* are princes.
 47. 15, even thy *m.* shall wander.
 Rev. 18. 3, 11, the *m.* of the earth.
 23, thy *m.* were great men of the earth.
 See Prov. 31. 24; Isa. 23. 11; Mat. 13. 45.
MERCIFUL. Ps. 37. 26, ever *m.*, and lendeth.
 67. 1, God be *m.* to us, and bless us.
 Prov. 11. 17, the *m.* doeth good to his own soul.
 Isa. 57. 1, *m.* men are taken away.

Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am *m*.
 Mat. 5. 7, blessed are the *m*.
 Lu. 6. 36, be ye *m*., as your Father is *m*.
 18. 13, God be *m*. to me a sinner.
 Heb. 2. 17, a *m*. High Priest.
 See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 22. 26; 1 Kings 20. 31.
MERCY. Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the least of the *m*.
 Ex. 33. 19, will show *m*. on whom I will show *m*.
 34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping *m*. for thousands.
 Num. 14. 18; Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, longsuffering and of great *m*.
 1 Chron. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chron. 5. 13; 7. 3, 6;
 Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1;
 Jer. 33. 11, his *m*. endureth for ever.
 Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and *m*. shall follow.
 25. 7, according to thy *m*. remember me.
 33. 22, let thy *m*. be upon us.
 52. 8, I trust in the *m*. of God.
 59. 10, the God of my *m*.
 66. 20, not turned his *m*. from me.
 77. 8, is his *m*. clean gone for ever?
 85. 10, *m*. and truth are met together.
 89. 2, *m*. shall be built up for ever.
 90. 14, satisfy us early with thy *m*.
 101. 1, I will sing of *m*.
 108. 4, thy *m*. is great above the heavens.
 115. 1, for thy *m*., and for thy truth's sake.
 119. 64, the earth is full of thy *m*.
 130. 7, with the Lord there is *m*.
 Prov. 3. 3, let not *m*. and truth forsake thee.
 14. 21, 31, he that hath *m*. on the poor.
 16. 6; 20. 28, *m*. and truth.
 Isa. 54. 7, with great *m*. will I gather thee.
 Jer. 6. 23, they are cruel, and have no *m*.
 Lam. 3. 22, it is of the Lord's *m*.
 Hos. 4. 1, because there is no *m*. in the land.
 6. 6; Mat. 9. 13, I desired *m*., and not sacrifice.
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap in *m*.
 14. 3, in thee the fatherless find *m*.
 Mic. 6. 8, but to do justly, and love *m*.
 7. 18, he delighteth in *m*.
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath remember *m*.
 Mat. 5. 7, the merciful shall obtain *m*.
 9. 27; 15. 22; 20. 30; Mk. 10. 47, 48; 18. 38, 39,
 thou son of David have *m*. on me.
 Lu. 10. 37, he that showed *m*.
 Rom. 9. 15, 18, *m*. on whom I will have *m*.
 16, of God that showeth *m*.
 12. 1, beseech you by the *m*. of God.
 8, he that showeth *m*., with cheerfulness.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, the Father of *m*.
 Eph. 2. 4, God, who is rich in *m*.
 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16, I obtained *m*., because.
 2 Tim. 1. 18, that he may find *m*. in that day.
 Heb. 4. 16, obtain *m*., and find grace.
 Jas. 2. 13, without *m*., that showed no *m*.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, according to his abundant *m*.
 See Prov. 12. 10; Dan. 4. 27; 1 Tim. 1. 2.
MERRY. Gen. 43. 34, were *m*. with him.
 Judg. 16. 25, their hearts were *m*.
 Prov. 15. 13, *m*. heart maketh cheerful countenance.
 15, *m*. heart hath a continual feast.
 17. 22, *m*. heart doeth good like a medicine.
 Eccl. 8. 15, nothing better than to eat and be *m*.
 9. 7, drink thy wine with a *m*. heart.
 10. 19, wine maketh *m*.
 Jas. 5. 13, is any *m*.?
 See Lu. 12. 19; 15. 23; Rev. 11. 10.
MESSANGER. Job 33. 23; Prov. 25. 13; Isa. 42. 19.
METE. Isa. 40. 12; Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38.
MIDDLE. Ezek. 1. 16; Eph. 2. 14.
MIDST. Ps. 102. 24, in the *m*. of my days.
 Prov. 23. 34, lieth down in the *m*. of the sea.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the *m*. of the week.
 Mat. 18. 2; Mk. 9. 36, a little child in the *m*.
 20, there am I in the *m*.
 Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19, Jesus himself in the *m*.
 Phil. 2. 15, in the *m*. of a crooked nation.
 Rev. 2. 7, in the *m*. of the Paradise of God.
 4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the *m*. of the throne.

See Gen. 2. 9; Isa. 12. 6; Hos. 11. 9.
MIGHT. Deut. 6. 5, love God with all thy *m*.
 8. 17, the *m*. of mine hand hath gotten.
 2 Sam. 6. 14, David danced with all his *m*.
 Eccl. 9. 10, do it with thy *m*.
 Isa. 40. 29, to them that have no *m*.
 Jer. 9. 23, mighty man glory in his *m*.
 51. 30, their *m*. hath failed.
 Zech. 4. 6, not by *m*., nor by power.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, strengthened with *m*.
 See Eph. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Rev. 7. 12.
MIGHTILY. Jon. 3. 8; Acts 18. 28; 19. 20; Col. 1. 29.
MIGHTY. Gen. 10. 9, he was a *m*. hunter.
 Judg. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord against the *m*.
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, how are the *m*. fallen!
 28. 8, these be the names of the *m*. men whom David had.
 1 Chron. 11. 10, the chief of the *m*. men.
 Job 9. 4, wise in heart and *m*. in strength.
 Ps. 24. 8, strong and *m*., *m*. in battle,
 89. 13, thou hast a *m*. arm.
 19, help upon one that is *m*.
 93. 4, the *m*. waves of the sea.
 Isa. 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26; 60. 16, the *m*. One of Israel.
 5. 15, *m*. to drink wine.
 63. 1, *m*. to save.
 Jer. 32. 19, *m*. in work.
 Amos 2. 14, neither shall *m*. deliver himself.
 Mat. 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; Mk. 6. 2, *m*. works.
 Lu. 9. 43, the *m*. power of God.
 24. 19, prophet *m*. in deed and word.
 Acts 18. 24, *m*. in the scriptures.
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *m*.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons *m*. through God.
 Eph. 1. 19, the working of his *m*. power.
 See Num. 14. 12; Eccl. 6. 10; Mat. 3. 11.
MILK. Gen. 49. 12, teeth white with *m*.
 Prov. 30. 33, churning of *m*.
 Isa. 55. 1, buy wine and *m*.
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites were whiter than *m*.
 Ezek. 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and drink thy *m*.
 Heb. 5. 12, 13, such as have need of *m*.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, the sincere *m*. of the word.
 See Judg. 4. 19; 5. 25; Job 21. 24; Joel 3. 18.
MIND (*n*). Neh. 4. 6, the people had a *m*. to work.
 Job 23. 13, he is in one *m*., who can turn him?
 34. 33, should it be according to thy *m*.?
 Ps. 31. 12, as a dead man out of *m*.
 Prov. 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his *m*.
 Isa. 26. 3, whose *m*. is stayed on thee.
 Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, sitting, in his right *m*.
 Lu. 12. 29, neither be of doubtful *m*.
 Rom. 8. 7, the carnal *m*. is enmity against God.
 12. 16, be of the same *m*.
 14. 5, fully persuaded in his own *m*.
 2 Cor. 8. 12, if there be first a willing *m*.
 13. 11; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2, be of one *m*.
 Phil. 2. 3, in lowliness of *m*.
 5, let this *m*. be in you.
 4. 7, peace of God keep your *m*.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of corrupt *m*.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of sound *m*.
 Tit. 3. 1, put them in *m*. to be subject.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, the loins of your *m*.
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your pure *m*.
 See Rom. 8. 6; 11. 20; 1 Thess. 5. 14; Jas. 1. 8.
MIND (*v*). Rom. 8. 5; 12. 16; Phil. 3. 16, 19.
MINDFUL. Ps. 8. 4; 111. 5; Isa. 17. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 2.
MINGLE. Lev. 19. 19; Isa. 5. 22; Mat. 27. 34;
 Lu. 13. 1.
MINISTER (*n*). Ps. 103. 21, ye *m*. of his.
 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, his *m*. a flame of fire.
 Isa. 61. 6, men shall call you the *m*. of God.
 Joel 1. 9, the Lord's *m*. mourn.
 Mat. 20. 26; Mk. 10. 43, let him be your *m*.
 Rom. 13. 4, he is the *m*. of God to thee.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, able *m*. of new testament.
 Gal. 2. 17, is Christ the *m*. of sin?
 Eph. 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, whereof I was made a *m*.

Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a faithful *m.*
 1 Tim. 4. 6, a good *m.*
 See 2 Cor. 6. 4; 11. 23; 1 Thess. 3. 2.
MINISTER (*v.*). 1 Sam. 2. 11, the child did *m.*
 unto the Lord.
 1 Chron. 15. 2, chosen to *m.* for ever.
 Dan. 7. 10, thousand thousands *m.* to him.
 Mat. 4. 11; Mk. 1. 13, angels *m.* to him.
 20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, not to be *m.* unto, but to *m.*
 Lu. 8. 3, which *m.* of their substance.
 Acts 20. 34, these hands have *m.*
 See 2 Cor. 9. 10; Heb. 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
MINISTRATION. Lu. 1. 23; Acts 6. 1; 2 Cor.
 3. 7; 9. 13.
MINISTRY. Acts 6. 4, give ourselves to the *m.*
 2 Cor. 4. 1, serving we have this *m.*
 5. 18, the *m.* of reconciliation.
 6. 3, that the *m.* be not blamed.
 Eph. 4. 12, for the work of the *m.*
 Col. 4. 17, take heed to the *m.*
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make full proof of thy *m.*
 See Acts 1. 17; 12. 25; Rom. 12. 7; Heb. 8. 6.
MINSTREL. 2 Kings 3. 15; Mat. 9. 23.
MIRACLE. Judg. 6. 13, where be all his *m.*?
 Mk. 9. 39, no man which shall do a *m.* in my
 name.
 Lu. 23. 8, hoped to have seen some *m.*
 John 2. 11, beginning of *m.*
 4. 54, this is the second *m.*
 10. 41, said, John did no *m.*
 Acts 2. 22, approved of God by *m.* and signs.
 1 Cor. 12. 10, to another, the working of *m.*
 See Gal. 3. 5; Heb. 2. 4; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.
MIRTH. Ps. 137. 3; Prov. 14. 13; Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 4;
 8. 15.
MIRY. Ps. 40. 2; Ezek. 47. 11; Dan. 2. 41.
MISCHIEF. Job 15. 35; Ps. 7. 14; Isa. 59. 4,
 they conceive *m.*
 Ps. 28. 3, *m.* is in their hearts.
 94. 20, frameth *m.* by a law.
 Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do *m.*
 11. 27, he that seeketh *m.*
 24. 2, lips talk of *m.*
 Ezek. 7. 26, *m.* shall come upon *m.*
 Acts 13. 10, O full of all subtilty and all *m.*
 See Prov. 24. 8; Eccl. 10. 13; Mic. 7. 3.
MISERABLE. Job 16. 2; Mat. 21. 41; 1 Cor. 15.
 19; Rev. 3. 17.
MISERY. Prov. 31. 7, drink, and remember his
m. no more.
 Eccl. 8. 6, the *m.* of man is great upon him.
 Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her *m.*
 Jas. 5. 1, howl for your *m.* that shall come.
 See Judg. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 3. 16.
MIXED. Prov. 23. 30, they seek *m.* wine.
 Isa. 1. 22, thy wine *m.* with water.
 Heb. 4. 2, not being *m.* with faith.
 See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3.
MOCK. Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as one that *m.*
 Num. 22. 29; Judg. 16. 10, 13, 15, thou hast *m.* me.
 1 Kings 18. 27, at noon Elijah *m.* them.
 2 Chron. 36. 16, they *m.* the messengers of God.
 Prov. 1. 26, I will *m.* when your fear cometh.
 17. 5, whoso *m.* the poor.
 30. 17, the eye that *m.* at his father.
 Gal. 6. 7, God is not *m.*
 See 2 Kings 2. 23; Mat. 2. 16; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 20.
MOCKER. Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Isa. 28. 22;
 Jude 18.
MODERATION. Phil. 4. 5.
MOISTURE. Ps. 32. 4; Lu. 8. 6.
MOLLIFIED. Isa. 1. 16.
MOMENT. Num. 16. 21, 45, consume them in
 a *m.*
 Job 7. 18, try him every *m.*
 21. 13, and in a *m.* they go down.
 Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a *m.*
 Isa. 26. 20, hide thyself as it were a *m.*
 27. 3, I will water it every *m.*
 54. 7, for a small *m.* have I forsaken thee.
 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52, we shall all be changed in a *m.*

2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a *m.*
 See Ex. 33. 5; Ezek. 26. 16; 32. 10; Lu. 4. 5.
MONEY. 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *m.*?
 Eccl. 7. 12, *m.* is a defence.
 10. 19, *m.* answereth all things.
 Isa. 52. 3, redeemed without *m.*
 55. 1, he that hath no *m.*
 2, wherefore do ye spend *m.*
 Mat. 17. 24; 22. 19, the tribute *m.*
 25. 18, hid his lord's *m.*
 Acts 8. 20, thy *m.* perish with thee.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of *m.*
 See Gen. 23. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3; Acts 4. 37.
MORROW. Prov. 27. 1, boast not thyself of to-*m.*
 Isa. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to-*m.* we die.
 56. 12, to-*m.* shall be as this day.
 Mat. 6. 34, take no thought for the *m.*
 Jas. 4. 14, ye know not what shall be on the *m.*
 See Josh. 5. 12; 2 Kings 7. 1; Prov. 3. 28.
MORSEL. Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17; Prov. 17. 1; 1;
 Heb. 12. 16.
MORTAL. Job 4. 17, shall *m.* man be more just?
 Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your *m.* body.
 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this *m.* must put on immortality.
 See Deut. 19. 11; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.
MORTAR. Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 28.
MORTIFY. Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.
MOTE. Mat. 7. 3; Lu. 6. 41.
MOTH. Job 27. 18, he buildeth his house as a *m.*
 Ps. 39. 11, consume away like a *m.*
 Isa. 50. 9, the *m.* shall eat them up.
 Hos. 5. 12, unto Ephraim as a *m.*
 Mat. 6. 19, where *m.* and rust doth corrupt.
MOTHER. Judg. 5. 7; 2 Sam. 20. 19, a *m.* in
 Israel.
 1 Kings 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his *m.*
 2 Chron. 22. 3, his *m.* was his counsellor.
 Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my *m.*
 Ps. 113. 9, a joyful *m.* of children.
 Isa. 66. 13, as one whom his *m.* comforteth.
 Ezek. 16. 44, as is the *m.*, so is her daughter.
 Mat. 12. 48; Mk. 3. 33, who is my *m.*?
 John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the *m.* of Jesus.
 See Gen. 3. 20; 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 5. 2.
MOULDY. Josh. 9. 5, 12.
MOUNT. Ex. 18. 5, the *m.* of God.
 Ps. 107. 26, they *m.* up to heaven.
 Isa. 40. 31, *m.* with wings, as eagles.
 See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Isa. 27. 13.
MOURN. Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave *m.*
 Prov. 5. 11, and thou *m.* at the last.
 Isa. 61. 2, to comfort all that *m.*
 Jer. 31. 13, I will turn their *m.* into joy.
 Mat. 5. 4, blessed are they that *m.*
 24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth *m.*
 Lu. 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, for ye shall *m.*
 See Neh. 8. 9; Zech. 7. 5; Jas. 4. 9.
MOURNER. 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccl. 12. 5; Hos. 9. 4.
MOURNFULLY. Mal. 3. 14.
MOUTH. Job 9. 20, mine own *m.* shall condemn
 me.
 40. 4, I will lay my hand on my *m.*
 Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of the *m.* of babes.
 39. 1, I will keep my *m.* with a bridle.
 49. 3, my *m.* shall speak of wisdom.
 55. 21, words of his *m.* smoother than butter.
 81. 10, open thy *m.* wide.
 Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the *m.* of the foolish.
 13. 2, good by the fruit of his *m.*
 3; 21. 23, he that keepeth his *m.*
 Eccl. 6. 7, all the labour of a man is for his *m.*
 Isa. 29. 13; Mat. 15. 8, this people draw near
 with *m.*
 Ezek. 33. 31, with their *m.* they show much love.
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his *m.*
 Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, the *m.* speaketh.
 13. 35, I will open my *m.* in parables.
 Lu. 21. 15, I will give you a *m.* and wisdom.
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *m.* confession is made.
 Tit. 1. 11, whose *m.* must be stopped.
 Jas. 3. 10, out of the same *m.* proceedeth,

See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
MOVE. Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2, I shall not be *m*.
 Mat. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the city was *m*.
 John 5. 3, waiting for the *m*. of the water.
 Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and *m*.
 20. 24, none of these things *m*. me.
 See Prov. 23. 31; Isa. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
MUCH. Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered *m*.
 Num. 16. 3, ye take too *m*. upon you.
 Lu. 7. 47, for she loved *m*.
 12. 48, to whom *m*. is given.
 16. 10, faithful in *m*.
 See Prov. 25. 16; Eccl. 5. 12; Jer. 2. 22.
MULTIPLY. Isa. 9. 3, thou hast *m*. the nation, and not increased the joy.
 Jer. 3. 16, when ye be *m*. they shall say.
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, peace be *m*.
 Nah. 3. 16, thou hast *m*. thy merchants.
 See Acts 6. 1; 7. 17; 9. 31; 12. 24.
MULTITUDE. Ex. 23. 2, a *m*. to do evil.
 Job 32. 7, *m*. of years should teach wisdom.
 Ps. 5. 7; 51. 1; 69. 13; 106. 7, in the *m*. of thy mercy.
 33. 16, no king saved by the *m*. of an host.
 94. 19, in the *m*. of my thoughts.
 Prov. 10. 19, in *m*. of words there wanteth not sin.
 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in the *m*. of counsellors.
 Eccl. 5. 3, through the *m*. of business.
 Jas. 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 8, hide a *m*. of sins.
 See Deut. 1. 10; Josh. 11. 4; Lu. 2. 13.
MURMURINGS. Ex. 16. 7; Num. 14. 27; Phil. 2. 14.
MUSE. Ps. 39. 3; 143. 5; Lu. 3. 15.
MUTTER. Isa. 8. 19; 59. 3.
MUTUAL. Rom. 1. 12.
MYSTERY. Mat. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 2. 7; 15. 51; Eph. 5. 32.

N

NAIL. Ezra 9. 8, give us a *n*. in his holy place.
 Isa. 22. 23, fasten as a *n*. in sure place.
 John 20. 25, put finger into print of *n*.
 Col. 2. 14, *n*. it to his cross.
 See Judg. 4. 21; Eccl. 12. 11; Dan. 4. 33.
NAKED. Ex. 32. 25, made *n*. to their shame.
 Job 1. 21, *n*. came I out, and *n*. shall I return.
 Mat. 25. 36, *n*., and ye clothed me.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour we are *n*.
 2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found *n*.
 Heb. 4. 13, all things are *n*. to eyes of him.
 See John 21. 7; Jas. 2. 15; Rev. 3. 17; 16. 15.
NAKEDNESS. Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 18.
NAME (n.). Gen. 32. 29; Judg. 13. 18, wherefore dost thou ask after my *n*.?
 Ex. 3. 15, this is my *n*. for ever.
 23. 21, my *n*. is in him.
 Josh. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy great *n*.?
 2 Chron. 14. 11, in thy *n*. we go.
 Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee a *n*.
 Job 18. 17, he shall have no *n*. in the street.
 Ps. 20. 1, the *n*. of God defend thee.
 5, in the *n*. of God set up banners.
 22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy *n*.
 48. 10, according to thy *n*. so is thy praise.
 69. 36, they that love his *n*.
 111. 9, holy and reverend is his *n*.
 115. 1, unto thy *n*. give glory.
 138. 2, thy word above all thy *n*.
 Prov. 10. 7, the *n*. of the wicked shall rot.
 18. 10, the *n*. of the Lord a strong tower.
 22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1, good *n*. rather to be chosen.
 Cant. 1. 3, thy *n*. is as ointment poured forth.
 Isa. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my *n*.
 55. 13, it shall be to the Lord for a *n*.
 56. 5; 63. 12, an everlasting *n*.
 57. 15, whose *n*. is Holy.
 62. 2, called by a new *n*.
 64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy *n*.

Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy *n*. is great.
 14. 14; 23. 25; 27. 15, prophesy lies in my *n*.
 44. 26, sworn by my great *n*.
 Zech. 10. 12, walk up and down in his *n*.
 14. 9, one Lord, and his *n*. one.
 Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy *n*.?
 4. 2, to you that fear my *n*.
 Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, hallowed be thy *n*.
 10. 22; 19. 29; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 12; John 15. 21; Acts 9. 16, for my *n*. sake.
 12. 21, in his *n*. shall the Gentiles trust.
 18. 5; Mk. 9. 37; Lu. 9. 48, receive in my *n*.
 20, gathered together in my *n*.
 24. 5; Mk. 13. 6; Lu. 21. 8, many shall come in my *n*.
 Mk. 5. 9; Lu. 8. 30, what is thy *n*.?
 9. 39, do a miracle in my *n*.
 Lu. 10. 20, *n*. written in heaven.
 John 5. 43, if another shall come in his own *n*.
 14. 13; 15. 16; 16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my *n*.
 Acts 3. 16, his *n*. through faith in his *n*.
 4. 12, none other *n*. under heaven.
 5. 28, that ye should not teach in this *n*.
 41, worthy to suffer for his *n*.
 Eph. 1. 21, far above every *n*.
 Phil. 2. 9, 10, a *n*. above every *n*.
 4. 3, whose *n*. are in the book of life.
 Col. 3. 17, do all in the *n*. of the Lord Jesus.
 Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent *n*.
 Jas. 2. 7, that worthy *n*.
 Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my *n*.
 17, a *n*. written, which no man knoweth.
 3. 1, thou hast a *n*. that thou livest.
 4, a few *n*. in Sardis.
 13. 1, the *n*. of blasphemy.
 14. 1; 22. 4, Father's *n*. in their foreheads.
 See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 28. 9; Isa. 45. 3; John 10. 3.
NAME (n.). Eccl. 6. 10, that which hath been is *n*. already.
 Isa. 61. 6, ye shall be *n*. Priests of the Lord.
 Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was *n*.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that *n*. the name of Christ.
 See 1 Sam. 16. 3; Isa. 62. 2; Lu. 2. 21; 6. 13.
NARROW. Isa. 28. 20; 49. 19; Mat. 7. 14.
NATION. Gen. 10. 32, by these were the *n*. divided.
 20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous *n*.?
 Num. 14. 12; Deut. 9. 14, I will make thee a greater *n*.
 2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chron. 17. 21, what *n*. like thy people?
 Ps. 33. 12, blessed is the *n*. whose God is the Lord.
 147. 20, he hath not dealt so with any *n*.
 Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a *n*.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, *n*. shall not lift sword against *n*.
 18. 2, a *n*. scattered and peeled.
 26. 2, that the righteous *n*. may enter in.
 34. 1, come near, ye *n*., to hear.
 52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many *n*.
 Jer. 10. 7, O King of *n*.
 Zech. 2. 11, many *n*. shall be joined to the Lord.
 8. 22, strong *n*. shall seek the Lord.
 Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 10, *n*. against *n*.
 Lu. 7. 5, he loveth our *n*.
 21. 25, distress of *n*.
 John 11. 50, that the whole *n*. perish not.
 Acts 2. 5, devout men of every *n*.
 10. 35, in every *n*. he that feareth.
 Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse *n*.
 Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every *n*.
 See Deut. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.
NATIVITY. Gen. 11. 28; Jer. 46. 16; Ezek. 21. 30; 23. 15.
NATURAL. Deut. 34. 7, nor his *n*. force abated.
 Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without *n*. affection.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, the *n*. man receiveth not.
 See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20; Jas. 1. 23.
NATURE. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even *n*. itself teach?

Eph. 2. 3, by *n.* children of wrath.
 Heb. 2. 16, the *n.* of angels.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine *n.*
 See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15; 4. 8.
NAUGHT. Prov. 20. 14, it is *n.*, saith the buyer.
 Isa. 49. 4, spent strength for *n.*
 52. 3, ye have sold yourselves for *n.*
 Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for *n.*
 Acts 5. 38, if of men, it will come to *n.*
 See Deut. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 28.
NAUGHTINESS. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Prov. 11. 6; Jas. 1. 21.
NAUGHTY. Prov. 6. 12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2.
NAY. Mat. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17, 18, 19; Jas. 5. 12.
NEAR. Judg. 20. 34, knew not evil was *n.*
 Ps. 22. 11, trouble is *n.*
 148. 14, a people *n.* to him.
 Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is *n.*
 Isa. 50. 8, he is *n.* that justifieth.
 55. 6, call upon the Lord while he is *n.*
 Obad. 15; Zeph. 1. 14, the day of the Lord is *n.*
 Mat. 24. 33, it is *n.*, even at the doors.
 Mk. 13. 28, ye know that summer is *n.*
 See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11.
NECESSARY. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 28; 28. 10; Tit. 3. 14.
NECESSITIES. 2 Cor. 6. 4, as the ministers of God, in *n.*
NECESSITY. Rom. 12. 13, distributing to the *n.* of saints.
 1 Cor. 9. 16, *n.* is laid upon me.
 2 Cor. 9. 7; Phil. 14, give, not grudgingly, or of *n.*
 See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.
NECK. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind them about thy *n.*
 Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone about his *n.*
 Lu. 15. 20; Acts 20. 37, fell on his *n.*
 Acts 15. 10, yoke on the *n.* of disciples.
 See Neh. 9. 29; Isa. 3. 16; Lam. 5. 5; Rom. 16. 4.
NEED. 2 Chron. 20. 17, ye shall not *n.* to fight.
 Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no *n.* of spoil.
 Mat. 6. 8; Lu. 12. 30, what things ye have *n.* of.
 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, *n.* not a physician.
 14. 16, they *n.* not depart.
 21. 3; Mk. 11. 3; Lu. 19. 31, 34, the Lord hath *n.* of them.
 Lu. 11. 8, as many as he *n.*
 Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man had *n.*
 1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no *n.* of thee.
 Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suffer *n.*
 19, God shall supply all your *n.*
 2 Tim. 2. 15, that *n.* not to be ashamed.
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time of *n.*
 5. 1, ye have *n.* that one teach you.
 1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother have *n.*
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have *n.* of nothing.
 21. 23; 22. 5, city had no *n.* of the sun.
 See Deut. 15. 8; Lu. 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25.
NEEDFUL. Lu. 10. 42; Phil. 1. 24; Jas. 2. 16.
NEEDY. Deut. 15. 11, thou shalt open thine hand to thy *n.*
 Job 24. 4, they turn the *n.* out of the way.
 Ps. 9. 18, the *n.* shall not always be forgotten.
 40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am poor and *n.*
 74. 21, let the poor and *n.* praise thy name.
 Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the poor and *n.*
 Isa. 41. 17, when the *n.* seek water.
 See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Amos 8. 4, 6.
NEGLECT. Mat. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14; Heb. 2. 3.
NEGLIGENT. 2 Chron. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12.
NEIGHBOUR. Prov. 3. 28, say not to thy *n.*, go and come again.
 14. 20, the poor is hated even of his *n.*
 21. 10, his *n.* findeth no favour.
 Eccl. 4. 4, envied of his *n.*
 Jer. 22. 13, that useth his *n.* service without wages.
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his *n.* drink.

Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to his *n.*
 Lu. 10. 29, who is my *n.*?
 14. 12, call not thy rich *n.*
 See Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 19. 13; Mat. 5. 43; Rom. 13. 10.
NEST. Num. 24. 21, thou putteth thy *n.* in a rock.
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle stirreth up her *n.*
 Job 29. 18, I shall die in my *n.*
 Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found a *n.*
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, birds of the air have *n.*
 See Prov. 27. 8; Isa. 16. 2; Jer. 49. 16; Obad. 4; Hab. 2. 9.
NET. Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own *n.*
 Prov. 1. 17, in vain the *n.* is spread.
 Eccl. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil *n.*
 Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their *n.*
 Mat. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven like a *n.*
 Mk. 1. 18, they forsook their *n.*
 Lu. 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the *n.*
 See Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 16; John 21. 6.
NETHER. Deut. 24. 6; Job 41. 24.
NEVER. Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall *n.* go out.
 Job 3. 16, as infants which *n.* saw light.
 Ps. 10. 11, he will *n.* see it.
 15. 5; 30. 6, shall *n.* be moved.
 Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, *n.* satisfied.
 Isa. 56. 11, which can *n.* have enough.
 Mat. 7. 23, I *n.* knew you.
 9. 33, it was *n.*, so seen in Israel.
 26. 33, yet will I *n.* be offended.
 Mk. 2. 12, we *n.* saw it on this fashion.
 3. 29, hath *n.* forgiveness.
 14. 21, if he had *n.* been born.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall *n.* thirst.
 7. 46, *n.* man spake like this man.
 8. 51; 10. 28; 11. 26, shall *n.* see death.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity *n.* faileth.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will *n.* leave thee.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall *n.* fall.
 See Judg. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44.
NEW. Num. 16. 30, if the Lord make a *n.* thing.
 Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 9; 149. 1; Isa. 42. 10; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3, a *n.* song.
 Eccl. 1. 9, no *n.* thing under the sun.
 Isa. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, *n.* heavens and *n.* earth.
 Lam. 3. 23, *n.* every morning.
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, *n.* cloth to old garment.
 13. 52, things *n.* and old.
 Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what *n.* doctrine is this?
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a *n.* commandment.
 Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some *n.* thing.
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a *n.* creature.
 Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, *n.* man.
 Heb. 10. 20, *n.* and living way.
 Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a *n.* name.
 21. 5, I make all things *n.*
 See Isa. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts 2. 13.
NEWLY. Deut. 32. 17; Judg. 7. 19.
NEWNESS. Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6.
NEWS. Prov. 25. 25.
NIGH. Num. 24. 17, but not *n.*
 Deut. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the word is *n.* unto thee.
 Ps. 34. 18, *n.* to them of broken heart.
 145. 18, *n.* to all that call upon him.
 Eph. 2. 13, made *n.* by the blood of Christ.
 See Joel 2. 1; Lu. 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8.
NIGHT. Ex. 12. 42, a *n.* to be much observed.
 Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the *n.* be gone?
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the *n.*
 Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a *n.*
 91. 5, the terror by *n.*
 136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and stars to rule by *n.*
 139. 11, the *n.* shall be light about me.
 Isa. 21. 4, the *n.* of my pleasure.
 11, watchman, what of the *n.*?
 Lu. 6. 12, he continued all *n.* in prayer.
 John 9. 4, the *n.* cometh, when no man can work.

John 11. 10, walk in the *n.*, he stumbl^{eth}.
 Rom. 13. 12, the *n.* is far spent.
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, cometh as a thief in the *n.*
 Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no *n.* there.
 See Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Mat. 27. 64; John 3. 2.
NOBLE. Neh. 3. 5, the *n.* put not their neck.
 Job 29. 10, the *n.* held their peace.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a *n.* vine.
 14. 3, their *n.* sent their little ones to the waters.
 Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more *n.*
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *n.*
 See Num. 21. 18; Ps. 149. 8; Eccl. 10. 17.
NOISE. Ezra 3. 13, not discern *n.* of joy.
 Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful *n.*
 Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, *n.* of great waters.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great *n.*
 See Josh. 6. 27; Mat. 9. 23; Mk. 2. 1; Acts 2. 6.
NOISOME. Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21; Rev. 16. 2.
NOTHING. Deut. 2. 7; Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked *n.*
 2 Sam. 24. 24, neither offer of that which doth cost *n.*
 2 Chron. 14. 11, it is *n.* with thee to help.
 Neh. 8. 10, portions to them for whom *n.* is prepared.
 Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and know *n.*
 Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry *n.* away.
 119. 165, *n.* shall offend them.
 Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath *n.*
 7, there is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n.*
 Lam. 1. 12, is it *n.* to you?
 Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 1. 37, *n.* shall be impossible.
 21. 19; Mk. 11. 13, *n.* but leaves.
 Lu. 6. 35, hoping for *n.* again.
 7. 42, they had *n.* to pay.
 John 15. 5, without me ye can do *n.*
 1 Cor. 4. 4, I know *n.* by myself.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as having *n.*
 13. 8, we can do *n.* against the truth.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *n.* to be refused.
 6. 7, brought *n.* into this world, can carry *n.* out.
 See Phil. 4. 6; Jas. 1. 4; 3 John 7.
NOURISH. Isa. 1. 2, I have *n.* and brought up children.
 1 Tim. 4. 6, *n.* in words of faith.
 Jas. 5. 5, have *n.* your hearts.
 See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 21; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19.
NOW. Job 4. 5, *n.* it is come upon thee.
 Ps. 119. 67, but *n.* have I kept thy word.
 Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than *n.*
 Lu. 14. 17, all things are *n.* ready.
 John 13. 7, thou knowest not *n.*
 16. 12, ye cannot bear them *n.*
 1 Cor. 13. 12, *n.* I know in part.
 Gal. 2. 20, the life I *n.* live.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that *n.* is.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though *n.* ye see him not.
 1 John 3. 2, *n.* are we sons of God.
 See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8.
NUMBER (n.). Job 5. 9; 9. 10, marvellous things without *n.*
 25. 3, is there any *n.* of his armies?
 Ps. 139. 18, more in *n.* than the sand.
 147. 4, he telleth the *n.* of the stars.
 Acts 11. 21, a great *n.* believed.
 16. 5, the churches increased in *n.* daily.
 Rev. 13. 17, 18, the *n.* of his name.
 See Deut. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27.
NUMBER (v.). Gen. 41. 49, gathered corn till he left *n.*
 2 Sam. 24. 2; 1 Chron. 21. 2, *n.* the people.
 Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to *n.* our days.
 Eccl. 1. 15, that which is wanting cannot be *n.*
 Isa. 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28, he was *n.* with transgressors.
 Mat. 10. 30; Lu. 12. 7, hairs are all *n.*
 Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could *n.*
 See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. 40. 5; Acts 1. 17.
NURSE. Gen. 35. 8, Deborah Rebekah's *n.* died.
 2 Sam. 4. 4, and his *n.* took him up and fled.

1 Thess. 2. 7, even as a *n.* cherisheth her children.
 See Ex. 2. 7, 9; Isa. 60. 4.
NURSING. Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy *n.* fathers, and their queens thy *n.* mothers.
NURTURE. Eph. 6. 4.
 O
O
OBEEDIENCE. Rom. 5. 19, by the *a.* of one.
 16. 26, the *o.* of faith.
 Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he *o.*
 See Rom. 16. 19; 2 Cor. 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
OBDIENT. Ex. 24. 7, all will we do, and be *o.*
 Prov. 25. 12, wise reprove^r upon an *o.* ear.
 Isa. 1. 19, if *o.* ye shall eat.
 2 Cor. 2. 9, *o.* in all things.
 Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be *o.* to your masters.
 Phil. 2. 8, *o.* unto death.
 1 Pet. 1. 14, as *o.* children.
 See Num. 27. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 45; Tit. 2. 5.
OBEISANCE. Gen. 37. 7; 43. 28; 2 Sam. 15. 5.
OBEY. Deut. 11. 27, a blessing if ye *o.*
 Josh. 24. 24, his voice will we *o.*
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *o.* is better than sacrifice.
 Jer. 7. 23, *o.* my voice, and I will be your God.
 Acts 5. 29, we ought to *o.* God rather than men.
 Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to whom ye *o.*
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, *o.* your parents in the Lord.
 2 Thess. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17, that *o.* not the gospel.
 Heb. 13. 17, *o.* them that have rule over you.
 1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in *o.* the truth.
 See Ex. 5. 2; 23. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Mat. 8. 27.
OBJECT. Acts 24. 19.
OBSCURE. Prov. 20. 20.
OBSCURITY. Isa. 29. 18; 58. 10; 59. 9.
OBSERVATION. Lu. 17. 20.
OBSERVE. Gen. 37. 11, his father *o.* the saying.
 Ps. 107. 43, whoso is wise, and will *o.* these things.
 Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes *o.* my ways.
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that *o.* the wind.
 Jon. 2. 8, that *o.* lying vanities.
 Mat. 28. 20, teaching them to *o.* all things.
 Mk. 6. 20, Herod feared John, and *o.* him.
 10. 20, all these have I *o.*
 See Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.
OBSERVER. Deut. 18. 10.
OBSTINATE. Deut. 2. 30; Isa. 48. 4.
OBTAIN. Prov. 8. 35, shall *o.* favour of the Lord.
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall *o.* joy and gladness.
 Lu. 20. 35, worthy to *o.* that world.
 Acts 26. 22, having *o.* help of God.
 1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may *o.*
 1 Thess. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to *o.* salvation.
 1 Tim. 1. 13, I *o.* mercy.
 Heb. 4. 16, *o.* mercy, and find grace to help.
 9. 12, having *o.* eternal redemption.
 1 Pet. 2. 10, which had not *o.* mercy, but now have *o.*
 2 Pet. 1. 1, *o.* like precious faith.
 See Dan. 11. 21; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 1. 17; 22. 28.
OCCASION. 2 Sam. 12. 14, great *o.* to enemies to blaspheme.
 Dan. 6. 4, sought to find *o.*
 Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking *o.* by the commandment.
 14. 13, an *o.* to fall in his brother's way.
 1 Tim. 5. 14, give none *o.* to the adversary.
 See Gen. 43. 18; Ezra 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3.
OCCUPATION. Gen. 46. 33; Jon. 1. 8; Acts 18. 3; 19. 25.
OCCUPY. Ezek. 27. 9; Lu. 19. 13.
ODOUR. John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8.
OFFENCE. Eccl. 10. 4, yielding pacifieth great *o.*
 Isa. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of *o.*
 Mat. 16. 23, thou art an *o.* to me.
 18. 7; Lu. 17. 1, woe to the world because of *o.*!
 Acts 24. 16, conscience void of *o.*
 Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with *o.*
 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none *o.*
 Phil. 1. 10, without *o.* till the day of Christ.
 See 1 Sam. 25. 31; Rom. 5. 15; 16. 17; Gal. 5. 11.
OFFEND. Job 34. 31, I will not *o.* any more.

Ps. 119. 165, nothing shall *o.* them.
 Prov. 18. 19, brother *o.* is harder to be won.
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, if thine eye *o.* thee.
 13. 41, gather all things that *o.*
 57; Mk. 6. 3, they were *o.* in him.
 26. 33, though all shall be *o.*, yet will I never be.
 Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother is *o.*
 Jas. 2. 10, yet *o.* in one point.
 See Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 29.

OFFENDER. 1 Kings 1. 21; Isa. 29. 21; Acts 25. 11.

OFFER. Judg. 5. 2, people willingly *o.* themselves.
 Ps. 50. 23, whoso *o.* praise.
 Mat. 5. 24, then come and *o.* thy gift.
 Lu. 6. 29, one cheek, *o.* also the other.
 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7; 10. 19, things *o.* to idols.
 Phil. 2. 17, *o.* in the service of your faith.
 2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be *o.*
 Heb. 9. 28, Christ once *o.* to bear the sins of many.
 See 2 Chron. 17. 16; Ezra 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8.

OFFICE. 1 Sam. 2. 36, put me into one of the priests' *o.*

Rom. 11. 13, I magnify mine *o.*
 1 Tim. 3. 1, the *o.* of a bishop.
 Heb. 7. 5, the *o.* of the priesthood.
 See Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 109. 8; Rom. 12. 4.

OFFSCOURING. Lam. 3. 45; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
 OFFSPRING. Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 28; Rev. 22. 16.

OFTEN. Prov. 29. 1, being *o.* reproved.
 Mal. 3. 16, spake *o.* one to another.
 Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34, how *o.* would I have gathered.

1 Cor. 11. 26, as *o.* as ye eat.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, thine *o.* infirmities.
 See 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11.

OIL. Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with *o.* of gladness.
 92. 10, be anointed with fresh *o.*
 104. 15, *o.* to make his face to shine.

Isa. 61. 3, *o.* of joy for mourning.
 Mat. 25. 3, took no *o.* with them.
 Lu. 10. 34, pouring in *o.* and wine.
 See Ex. 27. 20; Mic. 6. 7; Lu. 7. 46.

OLD. Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not *o.*
 Josh. 5. 11, did eat of the *o.* corn.
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am *o.*

71. 18, when I am *o.* forsake me not.
 Prov. 22. 6, when he is *o.* he will not.
 Isa. 58. 12, build the *o.* waste places.

Jer. 6. 16, ask for the *o.* paths.
 Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the *o.* is better.
 2 Cor. 5. 17, *o.* things are passed away.

2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the *o.* world.
 1 John 2. 7, the *o.* commandment is the word.
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that *o.* serpent.

See Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Mat. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 6.
 OMITTED. Mat. 23. 23.

ONCE. Gen. 18. 32, yet but this *o.*
 Num. 13. 30, let us go up at *o.*
 Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh *o.*, yea twice.

Isa. 66. 8, shall a nation be born at *o.*?
 Heb. 6. 4, *o.* enlightened.
 9. 27, *o.* to die.

See Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ONE. Job 9. 3, *o.* of a thousand.
 Eccl. 7. 27; Isa. 27. 12, *o.* by *o.*
 Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, *o.* thing thou lackest.

Lu. 10. 42, *o.* thing is needful.
 John 9. 25, *o.* thing I know.
 17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be *o.*

Gal. 3. 28, all *o.* in Christ.
 Eph. 4. 5, *o.* Lord, *o.* faith, *o.* baptism.
 See Deut. 6. 4; Mk. 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5.

ONYX. Ex. 28. 20; 39. 13, and an *o.*

OPEN. Num. 16. 30, if the earth *o.* her mouth.
 Ps. 49. 4, I will *o.* my dark saying.
 51. 15, *o.* thou my lips.

81. 10, *o.* thy mouth wide.
 104. 28; 145. 16, thou *o.* thine hand.
 119. 18, *o.* thou mine eyes.

Prov. 31. 8, *o.* thy mouth for the dumb.

Isa. 22. 22, he shall *o.*, and none shall shut.

42. 7, to *o.* the blind eyes.

60. 11, thy gates shall be *o.* continually.

Ezek. 16. 63, never *o.* thy mouth.

Mal. 3. 10, *o.* windows of heaven.

Mat. 25. 11; Lu. 13. 25, Lord *o.* to us.

27. 52, graves were *o.*

Mk. 7. 34, that is, be *o.*

Lu. 24. 32, while he *o.* to us the scriptures.

45, then *o.* he their understanding.

Acts 26. 18, to *o.* their eyes, and turn them,

1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effectual is *o.*

Col. 4. 3, *o.* to us a door of utterance.

See Acts 16. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. 4. 13; Rev. 5. 2.

OPERATION. Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6;

Col. 2. 12.

OPINION. 1 Kings 18. 21; Job 32. 6.

OPPORTUNITY. Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10; Heb.

11. 15.

OPPOSE. Job 30. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 25.

OPPOSITIONS. 1 Tim. 6. 20.

OPPRESS. Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9, *o.* a stranger.

Lev. 25. 14, 17, ye shall not *o.* one another.

1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I *o.*?

Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more *o.*

Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that *o.* the poor.

28. 3, a poor man that *o.* the poor.

Jer. 7. 6, if ye *o.* not the stranger.

Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to *o.*

Zech. 7. 10, *o.* not the widow.

See Mal. 3. 5; Acts 7. 24; 10. 38; Jas. 2. 6.

OPPRESSION. Deut. 26. 7, the Lord looked on

our *o.*

Ps. 62. 10, trust not in *o.*

119. 134, deliver me from the *o.* of man.

Eccl. 4. 1, I considered the *o.*

7. 7, *o.* maketh a wise man mad.

Isa. 30. 12, ye trust in *o.*

See Isa. 33. 15; Zech. 9. 8; 10. 4.

ORATOR. Isa. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1.

ORDAIN. 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will *o.* a place for my

people.

Ps. 8. 2, hast thou *o.* strength.

81. 5, this is *o.* in Joseph.

132. 17, I have *o.* a lamp for mine anointed.

Isa. 26. 12, thou wilt *o.* peace for us.

30. 33, Tophet is *o.* of old.

Jer. 1. 5, I *o.* thee a prophet.

Mk. 3. 14, Jesus *o.* twelve.

John 15. 16, have *o.* you, that ye should bring

forth.

Acts 1. 22, one be *o.* to be a witness.

10. 42, *o.* of God to be the Judge.

13. 48, *o.* to eternal life.

14. 23; Tit. 1. 5, *o.* elders.

16. 4, decrees that were *o.*

17. 31, by that man whom he hath *o.*

Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are *o.* of God.

Gal. 3. 19, the law was *o.* by angels.

Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before *o.*

Jude 4, of old *o.* to this condemnation.

See 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 1.

ORDER. Judg. 13. 12, how shall we *o.* the child?

2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine house in *o.*

Job 10. 22, land without any *o.*

23. 4, I would *o.* my cause.

37. 19, we cannot *o.* our speech.

Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in *o.*

50. 21, I will set them in *o.*

23, to him that *o.* his conversation aright.

110. 4; Heb. 5. 6; 6. 20; 7. 11, the *o.* of Mel-

chisedec.

1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in *o.*

Tit. 1. 5, that thou shouldst set in *o.*

See Ps. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23.

ORDINANCE. Isa. 58. 2; Rom. 13. 2, the *o.* of

their God.

Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have kept *o.*?

Eph. 2. 15, commandments contained in *o.*

Col. 2. 14, handwriting of *o.*

Heb. 9. 10, in carnal *o.*

See Jer. 31. 36; Luke 1. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
ORPHANS. Lam. 5. 3.
OSTRICH. Job 39. 13, or wings and feathers unto the *o*.
 Lam. 4. 3, like the *o*. in the wilderness.
OUGHT. 1 Chron. 12. 32, to know what Israel *o*. to do.
 Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42, these *o*. ye to have done.
 Lu. 24. 26, *o*. not Christ to have suffered?
 John 4. 20, the place where men *o*. to worship.
 Acts 5. 29, we *o*. to obey God.
 Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we *o*.
 Heb. 5. 12, when ye *o*. to be teachers.
 Jas. 3. 10, these things *o*. not so to be.
 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of persons *o*. ye to be?
 See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.
OURS. Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 14.
OUT. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will find you *o*.
 Ps. 82. 5, are *o*. of course.
 Prov. 4. 23, *o*. of it are the issues of life.
 Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19, *o*. of abundance of heart the mouth speaketh.
 2 Tim. 3. 11, *o*. of them all the Lord delivered me.
 4. 2, instant in season, *o*. of season.
 See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5.
OUTCAST. Ps. 147. 2; Isa. 11. 12; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17.
OUTGOINGS. Josh. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.
OUTRAGEOUS. Prov. 27. 4.
OUTRUN. John 20. 4.
OUTSIDE. Judg. 7. 11; Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.
OUTSTRETCHED. Deut. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5.
OUTWARD. 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on *o*. appearance.
 Mat. 23. 27, appear beautiful *o*.
 Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one *o*.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our *o*. man perish.
 See Mat. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
OVERCHARGE. Lu. 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5.
OVERCOME. Gen. 49. 19, he shall *o*. at last.
 Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath *o*.
 John 16. 33, I have *o*. the world.
 Rom. 12. 21, be not *o*. of evil, but *o*. evil.
 1 John 5. 4, 5, victory that *o*. the world.
 Rev. 2. 7, 17, 26; 3. 12, 21, to him that *o*.
 See Cant. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. 12. 11.
OVERMUCH. Eccl. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 7. 7.
OVERPAST. Ps. 57. 1; Isa. 26. 20.
OVERPLUS. Lev. 25. 27.
OVERSEER. Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 28.
OVERSHADOW. Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 1. 35; Acts 5. 15.
OVERSIGHT. Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
OVERSPREAD. Gen. 9. 19; Dan. 9. 27.
OVERTAKE. Amos 9. 13, plowman shall *o*. the reaper.
 Gal. 6. 1, if a man be *o*. in a fault.
 1 Thess. 5. 4, day should *o*. you as a thief.
 See Deut. 19. 6; Isa. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16.
OVERTHROW. Ex. 23. 24, utterly *o*. them.
 Job 19. 6, God hath *o*. me.
 Ps. 140. 4, purposed to *o*. my goings.
 Prov. 13. 6, wickedness *o*. the sinner.
 Jon. 3. 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be *o*.
 Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, ye cannot *o*. it.
 See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 18.
OVERTURN. Job 9. 5; 12. 15; 28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.
OVERWHELM. Job 6. 27, ye *o*. the fatherless.
 Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is *o*.
 77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4, my spirit was *o*.
 See Ps. 55. 5; 78. 53; 124. 4.
OVERWISE. Eccl. 7. 16.
OWE. Lu. 16. 5, 7, how much *o*. thou?
 Rom. 13. 8, *o*. no man any thing.
 See Mat. 18. 24, 28; Lu. 7. 41; Philem. 18.
OWN. Num. 32. 42, called if after his *o*. name.
 1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine *o*. have we given thee.
 Ps. 12. 4, our lips are our *o*.

Ps. 67. 6, even our *o*. God shall bless us.
 Mat. 20. 15, do what I will with mine *o*.
 John 1. 11, to his *o*., and his *o*. received him not.
 13. 1, having loved his *o*.
 1 Cor. 6. 19, ye are not your *o*.
 See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5.
OWNER. Ex. 21. 28; 22. 11; Eccl. 5. 13; Isa. 1. 3.

P

PACIFY. Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccl. 10. 4; Ezek. 16. 63.
PAIN. Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore *p*.
 116. 3, the *p*. of hell gat hold upon me.
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the *p*. of death.
 Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in *p*.
 Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be any more *p*.
 See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
PAINTED. 2 Kings 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 40.
PALACE. Ps. 48. 13, consider her *p*.
 122. 7, prosperity within thy *p*.
 144. 12, the similitude of a *p*.
 Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our *p*.
 Lu. 11. 21, a strong man keepeth his *p*.
 Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the *p*.
 See 1 Chron. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 1; 2. 8; Isa. 25. 2.
PALE. Isa. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. 6. 8.
PALM. Isa. 49. 16; Mat. 26. 67; Mk. 14. 65; Rev. 7. 9.
PANT. Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Amos 2. 7.
PARCHMENTS. 2 Tim. 4. 13, but especially the *p*.
PARDON. Ex. 23. 21, he will not *p*.
 2 Kings 5. 18, the Lord *p*. thy servant.
 2 Chron. 30. 18, the good Lord *p*. every one.
 Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to *p*.
 Isa. 55. 7, he will abundantly *p*.
 See Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18.
PARENTS. Mat. 10. 21; Mk. 13. 12, children rise up against *p*.
 Lu. 18. 29, no man that hath left *p*.
 21. 16, ye shall be betrayed by *p*.
 John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his *p*?
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobedient to *p*.
 2 Cor. 12. 14, not to lay up for *p*., but *p*. for children.
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your *p*.
 See Lu. 2. 27; 8. 56; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 23.
PART (n.). Josh. 22. 25, 27, ye have no *p*. in the Lord.
 Ps. 5. 9, their inward *p*. is very wickedness.
 51. 6, in hidden *p*. make me to know.
 118. 7, the Lord taketh my *p*.
 139. 9, dwell in the uttermost *p*.
 Mk. 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our *p*.
 Lu. 10. 42, that good *p*.
 John 13. 8, thou hast no *p*. with me.
 Acts 8. 21, neither *p*. nor lot.
 2 Cor. 6. 15, what *p*. hath he that believeth?
 See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; 22. 19.
PART (v.). Ruth 1. 17, if ought but death *p*. thee and me.
 2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none to *p*. them.
 Ps. 22. 18, they *p*. my garments.
 Lu. 24. 51, while he blessed them he was *p*.
 Acts 2. 45, *p*. them to all men.
 See Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24; Lu. 23. 34; John 19. 24.
PARTAKE. Ps. 50. 18, hast been *p*. with adulterers.
 Rom. 15. 27, *p*. of their spiritual things.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *p*. of his hope.
 13; 10. 18, *p*. with the altar.
 10. 17, *p*. of that one bread.
 21, *p*. of the Lord's table.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be *p*. of other men's sins.
 Heb. 3. 1, *p*. of the heavenly calling.
 1 Pet. 4. 13, *p*. of Christ's sufferings.
 5. 1, a *p*. of the glory.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *p*. of the divine nature.
 See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.
PARTIAL. Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; Jas. 2. 4; 3. 17.

PARTICULAR. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33.
 PARTITION. 1 Kings 6. 21; Eph. 2. 14.
 PARTNER. Prov. 29. 24; Lu. 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23.
 PASS. Ex. 12. 13, when I see the blood I will *p.* over.
 Isa. 43. 2, when thou *p.* through waters.
 Mat. 26. 39; Mk. 14. 36, let this cup *p.*
 Lu. 16. 26, neither can they *p.* to us.
 1 Cor. 7. 21; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of this world *p.*
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which *p.* knowledge.
 Phil. 4. 7, which *p.* all understanding.
 See Jer. 2. 6; Lu. 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1.
 PASSION. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; Jas. 5. 17.
 PAST. Job 29. 2, as in months *p.*
 Eccl. 3. 15, God requireth that which is *p.*
 Cant. 2. 11, the winter is *p.*
 Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is *p.*
 Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are *p.*
 11. 33, ways *p.* finding out.
 2 Cor. 5. 17, old things *p.* away.
 Eph. 4. 19, being *p.* feeling.
 See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 10.
 PASTOR. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; 23. 1; Eph. 4. 11.
 PASTURE. Ps. 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.
 PATE. Ps. 7. 16.
 PATH. Job 28. 7, there is a *p.* which no fowl knoweth.
 Ps. 16. 11, show me the *p.* of life.
 27. 11, lead me in a plain *p.*
 65. 11, thy *p.* drop fatness.
 77. 19, thy *p.* is in the great waters.
 119. 105, a light to my *p.*
 Prov. 4. 18, the *p.* of the just.
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his *p.*
 42. 16, in *p.* they have not known.
 58. 12, restorer of *p.* to dwell in.
 Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old *p.*
 Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, make his *p.* straight.
 See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17; Lam. 3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.
 PATIENCE. Mar. 18. 26, 29, have *p.* with me.
 Lu. 8. 15, bring forth fruit with *p.*
 21. 19, in your *p.* possess ye your souls.
 Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh *p.*
 8. 25, with *p.* wait for it.
 15. 4, through *p.* and comfort.
 5, the God of *p.*
 2 Cor. 6. 4, as ministers of God in much *p.*
 Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all *p.*
 1 Thess. 1. 3, your *p.* of hope.
 2 Thess. 1. 4, glory in you for your *p.*
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *p.*
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, *p.*
 Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of *p.*
 12. 1, run with *p.*
 Jas. 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh *p.*
 4, let *p.* have her perfect work.
 5. 7, the husbandman hath long *p.*
 10, for an example of *p.*
 11, ye have heard of the *p.* of Job.
 2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance *p.*
 Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy *p.*
 3. 10, thou hast kept word of *p.*
 13. 10, 12, here is the *p.* of saints.
 See Eccl. 7. 8; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
 PATIENTLY. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb. 6. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
 PATTERN. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7; Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.
 PAVILION. 2 Sam. 22. 12, and he made darkness *p.*
 See Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20; Jer. 43. 10.
 PAY. Ex. 22. 7, let him *p.* double.
 Num. 20. 19, water, I will *p.* for it.
 2 Kings 4. 7, sell the oil, and *p.* thy debt.
 Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will *p.* my vows.
 Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing to *p.*
 Eccl. 5. 4, defer not to *p.* it.
 Mat. 18. 26, I will *p.* thee all.
 18. 28, *p.* that thou owest.
 23. 23, ye *p.* tithe of mint.

See Ex. 21. 19; Mat. 17. 24; Rom. 13. 6; Heb. 7. 9.
 PEACE. Gen. 41. 16, an answer of *p.*
 Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee *p.*
 25. 12, my covenant of *p.*
 Deut. 20. 10, proclaim *p.* to it.
 23. 6, thou shalt not seek their *p.*
 1 Sam. 25. 6; Lu. 10. 5, *p.* be to this house.
 2 Kings 9. 19, what hast thou to do with *p.*?
 31, had Zimri *p.*, who slew his master?
 Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at *p.* with thee.
 22. 21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at *p.*
 Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in *p.*
 29. 11, the Lord will bless his people with *p.*
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek *p.*, and pursue it.
 37. 37, the end of that man is *p.*
 85. 8, will speak *p.* to his people.
 122. 6, pray for *p.* of Jerusalem.
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *p.*
 Isa. 26. 3, keep him in perfect *p.*
 32. 17, work of righteousness shall be *p.*
 45. 7, I make *p.*, and create evil.
 48. 18, thy *p.* as a river.
 22; 57. 21, no *p.* to the wicked.
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that publisheth *p.*
 59. 8; Rom. 3. 17, the way of *p.* they know not.
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying *p.*, *p.*, when there is no *p.*
 8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for *p.*
 34. 5, thou shalt die in *p.*
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek *p.*
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, *p.* be multiplied.
 Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give *p.*
 Mat. 10. 13, let your *p.* come upon it.
 34; Lu. 12. 51, to send *p.* on earth.
 Mk. 9. 50, have *p.* one with another.
 Lu. 1. 79, to guide our feet into way of *p.*
 2. 14, on earth *p.*
 19. 42, things which belong to thy *p.*
 John 14. 27, *p.* I leave, my *p.* I give you.
 16. 33, that in me ye might have *p.*
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3;
 Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2, *p.* from God our Father.
 5. 1, we have *p.* with God.
 10. 15; Eph. 6. 15, the gospel of *p.*
 14. 19, follow after the things which make for *p.*
 15. 33; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 4. 9; 1 Thess. 5. 23; Heb. 13. 20, the God of *p.*
 1 Cor. 14. 33, author of *p.*
 2 Cor. 13. 11, live in *p.*
 Eph. 2. 14, he is our *p.*
 17, *p.* to you which were afar off.
 4. 3, in the bond of *p.*
 Phil. 4. 7, *p.* of God which passeth all understanding.
 Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; Philem. 3; 2 John 3, grace and *p.* from God.
 3. 15, let the *p.* of God rule in your hearts.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, be at *p.* among yourselves.
 2 Thess. 3. 16, Lord of *p.* give you *p.* always.
 2 Tim. 2. 22; Heb. 12. 14, follow *p.* with all men.
 Heb. 7. 2, king of *p.*
 Jas. 2. 16, depart in *p.*
 3. 18, fruit of righteousness is sown in *p.*
 2 Pet. 3. 14, found of him in *p.*
 See Mat. 5. 9; Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19; Gal. 6. 16.
 PEACEABLE. Isa. 32. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 12. 11; Jas. 3. 17.
 PEACEABLY. Gen. 37. 4; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Jer. 9. 8; Rom. 12. 18.
 PEACOCKS. 2 Chron. 9. 21, the ships of Tarshish bringing *p.*
 Job 39. 13, gavest thou the goodly wings unto the *p.*
 PEELED. Isa. 18. 2; Ezek. 29. 18.
 PEEP. Isa. 8. 19; 10. 14.
 PELICAN. Lev. 11. 18, and the swan, and the *p.*
 Deut. 14. 17, the *p.*, and the gier eagle.
 Ps. 102. 6, I am like a *p.* of the wilderness.
 PEN. Judg. 5. 14, they that handle the *p.*
 Job 19. 24, graven with an iron *p.*

- Ps. 45. 1, my tongue is the *p.* of a ready writer.
 Isa. 8. 1, write in it with a man's *p.*
 Jer. 8. 8, the *p.* of the scribes is in vain.
 17. 1, is written with a *p.* of iron.
 2 John 13, I will not with ink and *p.* write.
PENCE. Mat. 18. 28; Mk. 14. 5; Lu. 7. 41; 10. 35.
PENNY. Mat. 20. 13, didst not thou agree with me for a *p.*?
 22. 19, they brought him a *p.*
 Mk. 12. 15, bring me a *p.*
 Rev. 6. 6, a measure of wheat for a *p.*
PENURY. Prov. 14. 23; Lu. 21. 4.
PEOPLE. Ex. 6. 7; Deut. 4. 20; 2 Sam. 7. 24;
 Jer. 13. 11, I will take you to me for a *p.*
 Lev. 20. 24, 26, separated from other *p.*
 Deut. 4. 33, did ever *p.* hear voice of God and live?
 33. 29, O *p.* saved by the Lord.
 2 Sam. 22. 44; Ps. 18. 43, a *p.* I knew not.
 Ps. 81. 11, my *p.* would not hearken.
 144. 15, happy is that *p.*
 Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a *p.* not strong.
 Isa. 1. 4, a *p.* laden with iniquity.
 27. 11, a *p.* of no understanding.
 43. 4, I will give *p.* for thy life.
 8. blind *p.* that have eyes.
 Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a *p.* cometh from the north.
 Jon. 1. 8, of what *p.* art thou?
 Lu. 1. 17, a *p.* prepared for the Lord.
 Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a peculiar *p.*
 See Mat. 1. 21; Rom. 11. 2; Heb. 11. 25.
PERCEIVE. Deut. 29. 4, a heart to *p.*
 Josh. 22. 31, we *p.* the Lord is among us.
 Job 9. 11, I *p.* him not.
 23. 8, I cannot *p.* him.
 Isa. 6. 9, see indeed, but *p.* not.
 33. 19, deeper speech than thou canst *p.*
 64. 4, nor *p.* by the ear what God hath.
 Mat. 22. 18, Jesus *p.* their wickedness.
 Mk. 8. 17, *p.* ye not yet?
 Lu. 8. 46, I *p.* that virtue is gone out.
 John 4. 19, I *p.* thou art a prophet.
 Acts 10. 34, I *p.* God is no respecter of persons.
 1 John 3. 16, hereby *p.* we the love of God.
 See 1 Sam. 3. 8; Neh. 6. 12; Job 33. 14; Mk. 12. 28.
PERFECT. Gen. 6. 9, Noah was *p.*
 17. 1, walk before me, and be thou *p.*
 Deut. 18. 13, thou shalt be *p.* with the Lord.
 32. 4, his work is *p.*
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way is *p.*
 Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is *p.*
 37. 37, mark the *p.* man.
 Prov. 4. 18, more and more to *p.* day.
 Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast *p.* in thy ways.
 Mat. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye *p.*
 19. 21, if thou wilt be *p.*
 John 17. 23, be made *p.* in one.
 Rom. 12. 2, that *p.* will of God.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them that are *p.*
 2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made *p.* in weakness.
 Eph. 4. 13, unto a *p.* man.
 Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were already *p.*
 15, let us, as many as be *p.*
 Col. 1. 28, present every man *p.*
 4. 12, may stand *p.* and complete.
 2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God may be *p.*
 Heb. 2. 10, make *p.* through suffering.
 11. 40, without us should not be made *p.*
 12. 23, spirits of just men made *p.*
 13. 21, make you *p.* in every good work.
 Jas. 1. 4, patience have her *p.* work.
 17, every good and *p.* gift.
 25, *p.* law of liberty.
 3. 2, the same is a *p.* man.
 1 John 4. 18, *p.* love casteth out fear.
 See 2 Chron. 8. 16; Lu. 6. 40; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 4. 12.
PERFECTION. Job 11. 7; Ps. 119. 96; 2 Cor. 13. 9; Heb. 6. 1.
PERFECTLY. Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 1. 10.
PERFECTNESS. Col. 3. 14.
PERFORM. Ex. 18. 18, not able to *p.* it thyself alone.
 Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it shall be *p.*
 Job 5. 12, cannot *p.* their enterprise.
 Ps. 65. 1, unto thee shall the vow be *p.*
 119. 106, I have sworn, and I will *p.* it.
 Isa. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will *p.* this.
 44. 28, shall *p.* all my pleasure.
 Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will *p.* my good word.
 Rom. 4. 21, able also to *p.*
 7. 18, how to *p.* that which is good I find not.
 Phil. 1. 6, *p.* it until day of Christ.
 See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35. 14; Mat. 5. 33.
PERFORMANCE. Lu. 1. 45; 2 Cor. 8. 11.
PERIL. Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 26.
PERILOUS. 2 Tim. 3. 1.
PERISH. Num. 17. 12, we die, we *p.*, we all *p.*
 Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to *p.*
 Job 4. 7, who ever *p.* being innocent?
 29. 13, blessing of him that was ready to *p.*
 34. 15, all flesh shall *p.* together.
 Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall *p.*
 37. 20, the wicked shall *p.*
 49. 12, like the beasts that *p.*
 80. 16, they *p.* at rebuke of thy countenance.
 102. 26, they shall *p.*, but thou shalt endure.
 Prov. 11. 10; 28. 28, when the wicked *p.*
 29. 18, no vision, the people *p.*
 31. 6, strong drink to him that is ready to *p.*
 Isa. 27. 13, they shall come that were ready to *p.*
 Jer. 7. 28, truth is *p.*
 Jon. 1. 6; 3. 9, God will think on us, that we *p.* not.
 14, let us not *p.* for this man's life.
 Mat. 8. 25; Lu. 8. 24, save us, we *p.*
 18. 14, that one of these little ones should *p.*
 26. 52, shall *p.* with the sword.
 Mk. 4. 38, carest thou not that we *p.*?
 Lu. 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise *p.*
 15. 17, I *p.* with hunger.
 21. 18, there shall not an hair of your head *p.*
 John 6. 27, labour not for the meat which *p.*
 Acts 8. 20, thy money *p.* with thee.
 Col. 2. 22, which are to *p.* with the using.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any should *p.*
 See Ps. 2. 12; Jer. 6. 21; John 10. 28; Rom. 2. 12.
PERMISSION. 1 Cor. 7. 6.
PERMIT. 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7; Heb. 6. 3.
PERNICIOUS. 2 Pet. 2. 2.
PERPETUAL. Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a *p.* covenant.
 Lev. 25. 34, their *p.* possession.
 Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a *p.* end.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, the *p.* desolations.
 Jer. 8. 5, a *p.* backsliding.
 15. 18, why is my pain *p.*?
 Hab. 3. 6, the *p.* hills.
 See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5; 51. 39; Ezek. 46. 14.
PERPETUALLY. 1 Kings 9. 3; 2 Chron. 7. 16;
 Amos 1. 11.
PERPLEXED. Lu. 9. 7; 24. 4; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
PERPLEXITY. Isa. 22. 5; Mic. 7. 4; Lu. 21. 25.
PERSECUTE. Job 19. 22, why do ye *p.* me?
 Ps. 7. 1, save me from them that *p.* me.
 10. 2, the wicked doth *p.* the poor.
 71. 11, *p.* and take him, there is none to deliver.
 143. 3, the enemy hath *p.* my soul.
 Mat. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men *p.* you.
 44, pray for them that *p.* you.
 John 15. 20, if they have *p.* me.
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why *p.* thou me?
 22. 4, I *p.* this way unto death.
 26. 11, I *p.* them even to strange cities.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being *p.*, we suffer it.
 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, I *p.* the church of God.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, *p.* but not forsaken.
 Phil. 3. 6, concerning zeal, *p.* the church.
 See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Rom. 12. 14; Gal. 1. 23; 4. 29.
PERSECUTION. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 4. 17, when *p.* ariseth.
 2 Cor. 12. 10, take pleasure in *p.*

2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer *p*.
 See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
PERSEVERANCE. Eph. 6. 18.
PERSON. Deut. 10. 17; 2 Sam. 14. 14, God,
 which regardeth not *p*.
 2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own *p*.
 Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5, 6, vile *p*.
 26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with vain *p*.
 105. 37, not one feeble *p*.
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, regardst not *p*. of men.
 2 Cor. 2. 10, forgave I it in the *p*. of Christ.
 Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his *p*.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of *p*. ought ye to be?
 See Mal. 1. 8; Lu. 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16.
PERSUADE. 1 Kings 22. 20, who shall *p*. Ahab?
 Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince *p*.
 Mat. 28. 14, we will *p*. him, and secure you.
 Acts 26. 28, almost thou *p*. me.
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully *p*.
 2 Cor. 5. 11, we *p*. men.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now *p*. men or God?
 Heb. 6. 9, we are *p*. better things of you.
 See 2 Kings 18. 32; 2 Chron. 18. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
PERTAIN. Rom. 15. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 3.
PERVERSE. Deut. 32. 5, a *p*. and crooked
 generation.
 Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern *p*. things?
 Prov. 4. 24, *p*. lips put far from thee.
 12. 8, *p*. heart shall be despised.
 17. 20, *p*. tongue falleth into mischief.
 23. 33, thine heart shall utter *p*. things.
 Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of a *p*. nation.
 See Num. 23. 21; Isa. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.
PERVERT. Deut. 16. 19, a gift doth *p*. words.
 Job 8. 3, doth God *p*. judgment?
 Prov. 10. 9, he that *p*. his ways shall be known.
 19. 3, the foolishness of man *p*. his way.
 Jer. 3. 21, they have *p*. their way.
 23. 36, ye have *p*. the words of God.
 Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to *p*. right ways?
 Gal. 1. 7, would *p*. the gospel.
 See Eccl. 5. 8; Mic. 3. 9; Lu. 23. 2.
PESTILENCE. Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13.
PESTILENT. Acts 24. 5.
PETITION. 1 Sam. 1. 17, God of Israel grant
 thee thy *p*.
 1 Kings 2. 20, one small *p*.
 Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy *p*.?
 Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask a *p*.
 13, maketh his *p*. three times a day.
 See Esth. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 15.
PHILOSOPHERS. Acts 17. 18, then certain *p*.
 of the Epicureans.
PHILOSOPHY. Col. 2. 8.
PHYLAETERIES. Mat. 23. 5, they make broad
 their *p*.
 See Ex. 13. 9, 16; Num. 15. 38.
PHYSICIAN. Mat. 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31,
 they that be whole need not a *p*.
 Lu. 4. 23, *p*., heal thyself.
 See Jer. 8. 22.
PICK. Prov. 30. 17.
PICTURES. Num. 33. 52; Prov. 25. 11; Isa. 2. 16.
PIECE. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 28. 21, a *p*. of
 bread.
 15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in *p*.
 Ps. 7. 2, rending in *p*. while none to deliver.
 50. 22, consider, lest I tear you in *p*.
 Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in *p*.
 Amos 4. 7, one *p*. was rained upon.
 Zech. 11. 12, weighed for my price thirty *p*.
 13; Mat. 27. 6, 9, took thirty *p*. of silver.
 See Lu. 14. 18; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44.
PIERCE. 2 Kings 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, into his hand
 and *p*. it.
 Zech. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me
 whom they have *p*.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, *p*. themselves with many sorrows.
 See Isa. 27. 1; Lu. 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12; Rev. 1. 7.
PIETY. 1 Tim. 5. 4, let them learn first to show
p. at home.

PILE. Isa. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.
PILLAR. Gen. 19. 26, a *p*. of salt.
 Job 9. 6; 26. 11, the *p*. thereof tremble.
 Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her seven *p*.
 Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be *p*.
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the *p*. and ground of the truth.
 Rev. 3. 12, him that overcometh will I make a *p*.
 See Isa. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Lu. 17. 32;
 Rev. 10. 1.
PILLOW. Gen. 28. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13; Ezek. 13.
 18; Mk. 4. 38.
PILOTS. Ezek. 27. 8.
PIN. Judg. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.
PINE. Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Isa. 38. 12; Ezek.
 24. 23.
PINE TREE. Isa. 41. 19; 60. 13, and the *p*. *t*.
PIPE. Isa. 5. 12, the harp and *p*. are in their feasts.
 Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, we have *p*. unto you.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known what is *p*.?
 Rev. 18. 22, voice of *p*. shall be heard no more.
 See 1 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Kings 1. 40; Isa. 30. 29.
PIT. Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some *p*.
 Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig a *p*.
 Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the *p*.
 Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down to the *p*.
 Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into
 the *p*.
 40. 2, out of an horrible *p*.
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, a deep *p*.
 28. 10, shall fall into his own *p*.
 Isa. 38. 17, the *p*. of corruption.
 Mat. 12. 11; Lu. 14. 5, fall into a *p*. on sabbath.
PITCHER. Gen. 24. 14, let down thy *p*.
 Judg. 7. 16, lamps within the *p*.
 Eccl. 12. 6, or the *p*. be broken.
 Lam. 4. 2, esteemed as earthen *p*.
 Mk. 14. 13; Lu. 22. 10, a man bearing a *p*. of
 water.
PITIFUL. Lam. 4. 10; Jas. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
PITY. Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8; 19. 13, thine eye shall
 have no *p*.
 2 Sam. 12. 6, because he had no *p*.
 Job 19. 21, have *p*. on me, my friends.
 Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take *p*.
 Prov. 19. 17, that hath *p*. on the poor lendeth.
 28. 8, gather for him that will *p*. the poor.
 Isa. 13. 18, they shall have no *p*. on fruit.
 63. 9, in his *p*. he redeemed them.
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not *p*. nor spare.
 Ezek. 16. 5, none eye *p*. thee.
 24. 21, I will profane what your soul *p*.
 Joel 2. 18, the Lord will *p*. his people.
 Zech. 11. 5, their own shepherds *p*. them not.
 Mat. 18. 33, as I had *p*. on thee.
 See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 15. 5; Lam. 2. 2; Jon. 4. 10.
PLACE. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, *p*. whereon thou
 standest is holy.
 Judg. 18. 10, a *p*. where there is no want.
 2 Kings 5. 11, strike his hand over the *p*.
 6. 1; Isa. 49. 20, the *p*. is too strait for us.
 Ps. 26. 8, the *p*. where thine honour dwelleth.
 32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding *p*.
 37. 10, thou shalt diligently consider his *p*.
 74. 20, the dark *p*. of the earth.
 90. 1, our dwelling *p*.
 Prov. 14. 26, his children have a *p*. of refuge.
 15. 3, the eyes of the Lord in every *p*.
 Eccl. 3. 20, all go to one *p*.
 Isa. 5. 8, lay field to field, till there be no *p*.
 60. 13, the *p*. of my feet.
 66. 1, where is the *p*. of my rest?
 Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his *p*.
 Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of his *p*.
 Zech. 10. 10, *p*. shall not be found for them.
 Mal. 1. 11, in every *p*. incense shall be offered.
 Mat. 28. 6; Mk. 16. 6, see the *p*. where the Lord
 lay.
 Lu. 10. 1, two and two into every *p*.
 14. 9, give this man *p*.
 John 8. 37, my word hath no *p*. in you.
 18. 2, Judas knew the *p*.

Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one p.
 4. 31, the p. was shaken.
 Rom. 12. 19, rather give p. to wrath.
 Eph. 4. 27, neither give p. to the devil.
 Heb. 12. 17, found no p. of repentance.
 Rev. 20. 11, there was found no p. for them.
 See Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10.
PLAGUE. Lev. 26. 21, I will bring seven times more p.
 Deut. 28. 59, will make thy p. wonderful.
 29. 22, when they see the p. of that land.
 1 Kings 8. 38, every man the p. of his own heart.
 Ps. 73. 5, nor are they p. like other men.
 91. 10, nor any p. come nigh thy dwelling.
 Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be thy p.
 Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her p.
 22. 18, shall add to him the p. written.
 See Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mk. 3. 10.
PLAIN. Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a p. man.
 Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a p. path.
 Prov. 8. 9, they are p. to him that understandeth.
 15. 19, the way of the righteous is made p.
 Isa. 40. 4, rough places p.
 Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make it p.
 See Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Isa. 28. 25; Mk. 7. 35.
PLAINLY. Deut. 27. 8, write the words very p.
 Isa. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak p.
 John 10. 24, tell us p.
 16. 25, I shall show you p. of the Father.
 29, now speakest thou p.
 See Ex. 21. 5; Ezra 4. 18; John 11. 14; 2 Cor. 3. 12.
PLAITING. 1 Pet. 3. 3.
PLANES. Isa. 44. 13.
PLANT (n.). Job 14. 9, bring forth boughs like a p.
 Ps. 128. 3, children like olive p.
 144. 12, sons as p. grown up.
 Isa. 5. 7; 17. 10, his pleasant p.
 16. 8, broken down principal p.
 53. 2, as a tender p.
 Ezek. 34. 29, a p. of renown.
 Mat. 15. 13, every p. my Father hath not planted.
 See Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chron. 4. 23; Jer. 48. 32.
PLANT (v.). Num. 24. 6, as trees which the Lord hath p.
 2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will p. them.
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree p.
 80. 15, the vineyard thy right hand hath p.
 92. 13, p. in the house of the Lord.
 94. 9, he that p. the ear.
 Jer. 2. 21, I had p. thee a noble vine.
 Ezek. 17. 10, being p. shall it prosper?
 Lu. 17. 6, be thou p. in the sea.
 Rom. 6. 5, if we have been p. together.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, I have p.
 See Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Lu. 20. 9.
PLATE. Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer. 10. 9.
PLATTED. Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.
PLATTER. Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.
PLAY. Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, people rose up to p.
 1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can p. well.
 2 Sam. 6. 21, I will p. before the Lord.
 10. 12, let us p. the men.
 Job 41. 5, wilt thou p. with him?
 Ps. 33. 3, p. skilfully with a loud noise.
 Isa. 11. 8, the sucking child shall p.
 Ezek. 33. 32, can p. well on an instrument.
 See 2 Sam. 2. 14; 1 Chron. 15. 29; Ps. 68. 25; Zech. 8. 5.
PLEA. Deut. 17. 8.
PLEAD. Judg. 6. 31, 32, will ye p. for Baal?
 Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time to p.?
 13. 19, who will p. with me?
 16. 21, that one might p. for a man.
 23. 6, will he p. against me with his great power?
 Isa. 1. 17, p. for the widow.
 3. 13, the Lord standeth up to p.
 43. 26, let us p. together.
 59. 4, none p. for truth.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will yet p. with you.
 Lam. 3. 58, thou hast p. the causes of my soul.

Joel 3. 2, I will p. with them for my people.
 See 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 13. 6; Isa. 66. 16; Hos. 2. 2.
PLEASANT. Gen. 3. 6, p. to the eyes.
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were p. in their lives.
 26, very p. hast thou been to me.
 Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in p. places.
 106. 24, they despised the p. land.
 133. 1, how p. for brethren to dwell together.
 Prov. 2. 10, knowledge is p. to thy soul.
 15. 26, the words of the pure are p. words.
 16. 24, p. words are as honeycomb.
 Eccl. 11. 7, it is p. to behold the sun.
 Cant. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with p. fruits.
 Isa. 64. 11, our p. things are laid waste.
 Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a p. child?
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a p. voice.
 Dan. 10. 3, I ate no p. bread.
 See Amos 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 7. 14.
PLEASANTNESS. Prov. 3. 17.
PLEASE. 1 Kings 3. 10, the speech p. the Lord.
 Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be p. with sacrifices.
 115. 3; 135. 6; Jon. 1. 14, he hath done whatsoever he p.
 Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways p. the Lord.
 Isa. 2. 6, they p. themselves in children of strangers.
 53. 10, it p. the Lord to bruise him.
 55. 11, accomplish that which I p.
 Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be p. with rams?
 Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be p. with thee?
 John 8. 29, I do always those things that p. him.
 Rom. 8. 8, in the flesh cannot p. God.
 15. 1, to bear, and not to p. ourselves.
 3, even Christ p. not himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 21, it p. God by the foolishness of preaching.
 10. 33, as I p. men in all things.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to p. men?
 Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men-p.
 Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is impossible to p. God.
 See 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1 Thess. 2. 4; 1 John 3. 22.
PLEASURE. 1 Chron. 29. 17, hast p. in uprightness.
 Esth. 1. 8, do according to every man's p.
 Job 21. 21, what p. hath he in his house?
 25, another never eateth with p.
 22. 3, is it any p. to the Almighty?
 Ps. 16. 11, p. for evermore.
 35. 27, hath p. in the prosperity of his servants.
 51. 18, do good in thy good p.
 102. 14, thy servants take p. in her stones.
 103. 21, ye ministers of his that do his p.
 111. 2, of all them that have p. therein.
 147. 11, taketh p. in them that fear him.
 149. 4, the Lord taketh p. in his people.
 Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth p. shall be poor.
 Eccl. 5. 4, he hath no p. in fools.
 12. 1, I have no p. in them.
 Isa. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all my p.
 53. 10, the p. of the Lord shall prosper.
 58. 3, in the day of your fast ye find p.
 13, doing thy p. on my holy day.
 Jer. 22. 28; 48. 38; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel wherein is no p.
 Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any p.?
 Mal. 1. 10, I have no p. in you, saith the Lord.
 Lu. 8. 14, choked with p. of this life.
 12. 32, Father's good p.
 Eph. 1. 5, the good p. of his will.
 Phil. 2. 13, to will and to do of his good p.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she that liveth in p.
 2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of p.
 Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no p. in him.
 11. 25, the p. of sin for a season.
 12. 10, chastened us after their own p.
 Jas. 5. 5, ye have lived in p. on earth.
 Rev. 4. 11, for thy p. they were created.
 See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4; Eccl. 2. 1; Tit. 3. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

PLENTEOUS. Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, *p.* in mercy.
 130. 7, *p.* redemption.
 Hab. 1. 16, portion fat and meat *p.*
 Mat. 9. 37, the harvest truly is *p.*
 See Gen. 41. 34; Deut. 28. 11; 30. 9; Prov. 21.
 5; Isa. 30. 23.
 PLENTIFUL. Ps. 31. 23; 68. 9; Jer. 2. 7; 48. 33;
 Lu. 12. 16.
 PLENTY. Gen. 27. 28, *p.* of corn and wine.
 Job 22. 25, *p.* of silver.
 37. 23, *p.* of justice.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with *p.*
 See 2 Chron. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19; Jer. 44. 17;
 Joel 2. 26.
 PLOW. Job 4. 8, that *p.* iniquity shall reap.
 Prov. 20. 4, not *p.* by reason of cold.
 21. 4, the *p.* of the wicked is sin.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swords into *p.*-shares.
 28. 24, doth plowman *p.* all day to sow?
 Joel 3. 10, beat your *p.*-shares into swords.
 Amos 9. 13, the *p.*-man overtake the reaper.
 See Deut. 22. 10; 1 Sam. 14. 14; Job 1. 14;
 1 Cor. 9. 10.
 PLUCK. Deut. 23. 25, mayest *p.* the ears with
 thy hand.
 2 Chron. 7. 20, then will I *p.* them up.
 Job 24. 9, they *p.* the fatherless from the breast.
 Ps. 25. 15, he shall *p.* my feet out of the net.
 74. 11, *p.* it out of thy bosom.
 Prov. 14. 1, foolish *p.* it down with her hands.
 Eccl. 3. 2, a time to *p.* up.
 Isa. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that *p.*
 Jer. 22. 24, yet I would *p.* thee thence.
 Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2, a firebrand *p.* out.
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, offend thee, *p.* it out.
 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, began to *p.* ears.
 John 10. 28, nor shall any *p.* out of my hand.
 See Gen. 8. 11; Lu. 17. 6; Gal. 4. 15; Jude 12.
 POINT. Jer. 17. 1, written with the *p.* of a
 diamond.
 Heb. 4. 15, in all *p.* tempted.
 Jas. 2. 10, yet offend in one *p.*
 See Gen. 25. 32; Eccl. 5. 16; Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47.
 POLE. Num. 21. 8.
 POLICY. Dan. 8. 25.
 POLISHED. Ps. 144. 12; Isa. 49. 2; Lam. 4. 7;
 Dan. 10. 6.
 POLL. 2 Sam. 14. 26; Ezek. 44. 20; Mic. 1. 16.
 POMP. Isa. 5. 14; 14. 11; Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 18;
 Acts 25. 23.
 PONDER. Prov. 4. 26, *p.* the path of thy feet.
 5. 6, lest thou shouldest *p.*
 21, the Lord *p.* all his goings.
 See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Lu. 2. 19.
 POOL. Ps. 84. 6; Isa. 35. 7; 41. 18; John 5. 2; 9. 7.
 POOR. Ex. 30. 15, the *p.* shall not give less.
 Deut. 15. 11, the *p.* shall never cease.
 2 Kings 24. 14, none remained, save *p.* sort.
 Job 24. 4, the *p.* of the earth hide.
 29. 16, I was a father to the *p.*
 Ps. 10. 14, the *p.* committeth himself to thee.
 34. 6, this *p.* man cried.
 40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am *p.*
 49. 2, rich and *p.* together.
 Prov. 10. 4, becometh *p.* that dealth with slack
 hand.
 13. 23, food in the tillage of the *p.*
 18. 23, the *p.* useth entreaties.
 22. 2, rich and *p.* meet together.
 30. 9, lest I be *p.* and steal.
 Isa. 41. 17, when *p.* and needy seek water.
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *p.*
 Zech. 11. 7, 11, I will feed even you, O *p.* of the
 flock.
 Mat. 5. 3, blessed are the *p.* in spirit.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as *p.*, yet making many rich.
 8. 9, for your sakes he became *p.*
 See Lev. 27. 8; Jas. 2. 2; Rev. 3. 17; 13. 16.
 POPULOUS. Deut. 26. 5; Nah. 3. 8.
 PORTION. Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any *p.* for us?
 48. 22, one *p.* above thy brethren.

Deut. 32. 9, the Lord's *p.* is his people.
 2 Kings 2. 9, a double *p.* of thy spirit.
 Neh. 8. 10; Esth. 9. 19, send *p.* to them.
 Job 20. 29, this is the *p.* of a wicked man.
 24. 18, their *p.* is cursed.
 26. 14; 27. 13, how little a *p.* is heard of him?
 31. 2, what *p.* of God is there from above?
 Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the *p.* of their cup.
 16. 5, Lord is the *p.* of mine inheritance.
 17. 14, have their *p.* in this life.
 73. 26, God is my *p.*
 119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my *p.*, O Lord.
 Prov. 31. 15, giveth a *p.* to her maidens.
 Eccl. 2. 10, this was my *p.* of all my labour.
 3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his *p.*
 5. 19, God hath given power to take *p.*
 9. 6, nor have they any more *p.* for ever.
 11. 2, give a *p.* to seven.
 Isa. 53. 12, divide a *p.* with the great.
 61. 7, they shall rejoice in their *p.*
 Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, *p.* of Jacob not like them.
 12. 10, my pleasant *p.* a wilderness.
 52. 34, every day a *p.*
 Dan. 1. 8, with *p.* of king's meat.
 Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the *p.* of my people.
 Mat. 24. 51, appoint him *p.* with hypocrites.
 Lu. 12. 42, their *p.* in due season.
 46, his *p.* with unbelievers.
 15. 12, the *p.* of goods that falleth.
 See Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26.
 POSSESS. Gen. 22. 17; 24. 60, thy seed shall *p.*
 the gate.
 Job 7. 3, made to *p.* months of vanity.
 13. 26, *p.* iniquities of my youth.
 Prov. 8. 22, the Lord *p.* me in beginning.
 Lu. 18. 12, I give tithes of all I *p.*
 21. 19, in patience *p.* your souls.
 See Lu. 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 2 Cor.
 6. 10.
 POSSESSION. Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an everlasting *p.*
 Prov. 28. 10, good things in *p.*
 Eccl. 2. 7; Mat. 19. 22; Mk. 10. 22, great *p.*
 Acts 2. 45, and sold their *p.*
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased *p.*
 See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kings 21. 15.
 POSSIBLE. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27, with God
 all things are *p.*
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, if *p.* deceive elect.
 26. 39; Mk. 14. 35, 36, if *p.* let this cup.
 Mk. 9. 23, all things are *p.* to him that believeth.
 14. 36; Lu. 18. 27, all things are *p.* to thee.
 Rom. 12. 18, if *p.* live peaceably.
 See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.
 POST. Deut. 6. 9; Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31; Amos 9. 1.
 POSTERITY. Gen. 45. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13;
 Dan. 11. 4.
 POT. 2 Kings 4. 2, not anything save a *p.* of oil.
 40, there is death in the *p.*
 Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a *p.*
 Zech. 14. 21, every *p.* shall be holiness.
 Mk. 7. 4, the washing of cups and *p.*
 John 2. 6, six water-*p.*
 See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. 28; Heb. 9. 4.
 POTENTATE. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
 POUND. Lu. 19. 13; John 12. 13.
 POUR. Job 10. 10, hast thou not *p.* me out as milk.
 29. 6, rock *p.* out rivers of oil.
 30. 16, my soul is *p.* out upon me.
 Ps. 45. 2, grace is *p.* into thy lips.
 62. 8, *p.* out your heart before him.
 Prov. 1. 23; Isa. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Acts 2. 17,
 18, I will *p.* out my Spirit.
 Cant. 1. 3, as ointment *p.* forth.
 Isa. 26. 16, *p.* out prayer when chastening.
 32. 15, till the spirit be *p.* on us.
 44. 3, I will *p.* water on thirsty.
 53. 12, *p.* out his soul unto death.
 Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be *p.* out.
 Lam. 2. 19, *p.* out thine heart like water.
 Nah. 1. 6, fury is *p.* out like fire.
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not *p.* out a blessing.

- Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3, *p.* ointment on his head.
 John 2. 15, he *p.* out the changers' money.
 See 2 Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kings 3. 11; Rev. 14. 10; 16. 1.
- POURTRAY.** Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14.
- POVERTY.** Gen. 45. 11; Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come to *p.*
 Prov. 6. 11; 24. 34, thy *p.* come as one that travelleth.
 10. 15, destruction of poor is *p.*
 11. 24, it tendeth to *p.*
 13. 18, *p.* to him that refuseth instruction.
 28. 19, shall have *p.* enough.
 30. 8, give me neither *p.* nor riches.
 31. 7, drink and forget his *p.*
 See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 2; Rev. 2. 9.
- POWER.** Ex. 32. 20; 2 Kings 23. 6; Mat. 21. 44.
- POWER.** Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 3, hast thou *p.* with God.
 Ex. 15. 6, glorious in *p.*
 Lev. 26. 19, the pride of your *p.*
 Deut. 8. 18, he giveth thee *p.* to get wealth.
 2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength and *p.*
 1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *p.* and glory.
 2 Chron. 25. 8, God hath *p.* to help.
 Job 26. 2, him that is without *p.*
 Ps. 49. 15, from the *p.* of the grave.
 65. 6, being girded with *p.*
 90. 11, who knoweth *p.* of thine anger.
 Prov. 3. 27, when it is in *p.* to do it.
 18. 21, in the *p.* of the tongue.
 Eccl. 5. 19; 6. 2, *p.* to eat thereof.
 8. 4, where word of king is, there is *p.*
 Isa. 40. 29, he giveth *p.* to the faint.
 Mic. 3. 8, full of *p.* by the spirit.
 Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his *p.*
 Zech. 4. 6, not by might, nor by *p.*
 Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, *p.* on earth to forgive.
 8, who had given such *p.* to men.
 24. 30; Lu. 21. 27, coming in clouds with *p.*
 28. 18, all *p.* is given to me.
 Lu. 1. 35, the *p.* of the Highest.
 4. 6, all this *p.* will I give thee.
 14, Jesus returned in the *p.* of the Spirit.
 32, his word was with *p.*
 5. 17, the *p.* of the Lord was present.
 9. 43, amazed at the mighty *p.* of God.
 12. 5, that hath *p.* to cast into hell.
 11, bring you unto magistrates and *p.*
 22. 53, your hour and the *p.* of darkness.
 24. 49, with *p.* from on high.
 John 1. 12, *p.* to become sons of God.
 10. 18, I have *p.* to lay it down.
 17. 2, *p.* over all flesh.
 19. 10, I have *p.* to crucify thee.
 Acts 1. 8, *p.* after the Holy Ghost is come.
 3. 12, as though by our own *p.*
 5. 4, was it not in thine own *p.*
 8. 10, this man is the great *p.* of God.
 19, give me also this *p.*
 26. 18, from the *p.* of Satan unto God.
 Rom. 1. 20, his eternal *p.* and Godhead.
 9. 17, that I might show my *p.* in thee.
 13. 2, whosoever resisteth the *p.*
 1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in *p.*
 Eph. 2. 2, prince of the *p.* of the air.
 3. 7, the effectual working of his *p.*
 Phil. 3. 10, the *p.* of his resurrection.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, from the glory of his *p.*
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of *p.* and love.
 3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the *p.*
 Heb. 2. 14, him that had *p.* of death.
 6. 5, the *p.* of the world to come.
 7. 16, the *p.* of an endless life.
 Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give *p.*
 4. 11, worthy to receive *p.*
 See Mat. 22. 29; Lu. 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16.
- POWERFUL.** Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Heb. 4. 12.
- PRAISE** (*n.*). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in *p.*
 Deut. 10. 21, he is thy *p.* and thy God.
 Judg. 5. 3; Ps. 7. 17; 9. 2; 57. 7; 61. 8; 104. 33.
 I will sing *p.*
 Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and *p.*
 Ps. 22. 3, that inhabiteth the *p.* of Israel.
 25, my *p.* shall be of thee.
 33. 1; 147. 1, *p.* is comely for the upright.
 34. 1, his *p.* continually be in my mouth.
 50. 23, whoso offereth *p.* glorifieth me.
 65. 1, *p.* waiteth for thee.
 66. 2, make his *p.* glorious.
 109. 1, O God of my *p.*
 148. 14, the *p.* of all his saints.
 Prov. 27. 21, so is a man to his *p.*
 Isa. 60. 18, call thy gates *P.*
 61. 3, garment of *p.*
 62. 7, a *p.* in the earth.
 Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to me for a *p.*
 49. 25, how is the city of *p.*
 Hab. 3. 3, earth was full of his *p.*
 Zeph. 3. 30, a *p.* among all people.
 John 9. 24, give God the *p.*
 12. 43, the *p.* of men.
 Rom. 2. 29, whose *p.* is not of men.
 13. 3, thou shalt have *p.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, every man have *p.* of God.
 2 Cor. 8. 18, whose *p.* is in the gospel.
 Eph. 1. 6, 12, *p.* of glory of his grace.
 Phil. 4. 8, if there be any *p.*
 Heb. 13. 15, offer sacrifice of *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 14, *p.* of them that do well.
 4. 11, to whom be *p.* and dominion.
 See 2 Chron. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
- PRAISE** (*v.*). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall *p.*
 2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much *p.*
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust *p.* thee?
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, I shall yet *p.* him.
 45. 17, therefore shall the people *p.* thee.
 49. 18, men will *p.* thee when thou doest well.
 63. 3, my lips shall *p.* thee.
 67. 3, 5, let the people *p.* thee.
 71. 14, I will yet *p.* thee more and more.
 72. 15, daily shall he be *p.*
 76. 10, the wrath of man shall *p.* thee.
 88. 10, shall the dead arise and *p.* thee?
 107. 32, *p.* him in the assembly.
 115. 17, the dead *p.* not.
 119. 164, seven times a day do I *p.* thee.
 145. 4, one generation shall *p.* thy works.
 10, all thy works shall *p.* thee.
 Prov. 27. 2, let another *p.* thee.
 31. 31, her own works *p.* her in the gates.
 Isa. 38. 19, the living shall *p.* thee.
 See Lu. 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47; 3. 8.
- PRANCING.** Judg. 5. 22; Nah. 3. 2.
- PRATING.** Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.
- PRAY.** Gen. 20. 7, a prophet and shall *p.* for thee.
 1 Sam. 7. 5, I will *p.* for you to the Lord.
 12. 23, sin in ceasing to *p.* for you.
 2 Chron. 7. 14, if my people shall *p.*
 Ezra 6. 10, *p.* for the life of the king.
 Job 21. 15, what profit if we *p.* to him.
 Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I *p.*
 55. 17, evening, morning, and at noon will I *p.*
 122. 6, *p.* for the peace of Jerusalem.
 Isa. 45. 20, *p.* to a god that cannot save.
 Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 11, *p.* not for this people.
 37. 3; 42. 2, 20, *p.* now to the Lord for us.
 Zech. 7. 2, they sent men to *p.*
 Mat. 5. 44, and *p.* for them which despitefully use you.
 6. 5, they love to *p.* standing.
 14. 23; Mk. 6. 46; Lu. 6. 12; 9. 28, apart to *p.*
 26. 36; Mk. 14. 32, while I *p.* yonder.
 Mk. 11. 25, and when ye stand *p.*, forgive.
 Lu. 11. 1, Lord, teach us to *p.*
 18. 1, men ought always to *p.*
 John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will *p.* the Father.
 17. 9, I *p.* for them, I *p.* not for the world.
 20, neither *p.* I for these alone.
 Acts 9. 11, behold he *p.*

Rom. 8. 26, know not what we should *p.* for.
 1 Cor. 14. 15, I will *p.* with the spirit, and *p.* with understanding also.
 Eph. 6. 18, *p.* always with all prayer.
 1 Thess. 5. 17, *p.* without ceasing.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, that men *p.* everywhere.
 Jas. 5. 13, is any afflicted? let him *p.*
 16, *p.* one for another.
 1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall *p.* for it.
 See Lu. 9. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 14; 1 Thess. 5. 25.
PRAYER. 2 Chron. 7. 15, ears shall be attent to the *p.*
 Job 15. 4, thou restrainest *p.*
 16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17. 1; 35. 13; 39. 12; 66. 19; Lam. 3. 8, my *p.*
 Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest *p.*
 72. 15, *p.* shall be made continually.
 109. 4, I give myself to *p.*
 Prov. 15. 8, the *p.* of the upright.
 Isa. 1. 15, when ye make many *p.*
 56. 7; Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17; Lu. 19. 46, house of *p.*
 Mat. 21. 22, whatever ye ask in *p.*, believing.
 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, long *p.*
 Lu. 6. 12, all night in *p.* to God.
 Acts 3. 1, the hour of *p.*
 6. 4, give ourselves continually to *p.*
 12. 5, *p.* was made without ceasing.
 16. 13, where *p.* was wont to be made.
 Phil. 4. 6, in everything by *p.*
 Jas. 5. 15, *p.* of faith shall save the sick.
 16, effectual fervent *p.* of a righteous man.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto *p.*
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the *p.* of the saints.
 See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21; Rom. 12. 12; Col. 4. 2.
PREACH. Neh. 6. 7, appointed prophets to *p.* of thee.
 Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* good tidings.
 Jon. 3. 2, *p.* the preaching I bid thee.
 Mat. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to *p.*
 11. 1, to *p.* in their cities.
 5, the poor have the gospel *p.*
 Mk. 2. 2, he *p.* the word to them.
 16. 20, and *p.* everywhere.
 Lu. 9. 60, go thou and *p.* kingdom of God.
 Acts 8. 5, and *p.* Christ unto them.
 10. 36, *p.* peace by Jesus Christ.
 13. 38, through this man is *p.* forgiveness.
 17. 18, he *p.* Jesus and the resurrection.
 Rom. 2. 21, thou that *p.* a man should not steal.
 10. 15, how shall they *p.* except.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, the *p.* of the cross is foolishness.
 21, by the foolishness of *p.*
 23, but we *p.* Christ crucified.
 9. 27, lest when I have *p.* to others.
 15. 11, so we *p.* and so ye believed.
 14, then is our *p.* vain.
 2 Cor. 4. 5, we *p.* not ourselves.
 Phil. 1. 15, some *p.* Christ of envy and strife.
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *p.* the word; be instant.
 Heb. 4. 2, word *p.* did not profit.
 1 Pet. 3. 19, *p.* to spirits in prison.
 See Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 8; Eph. 2. 17.
PREACHER. Rom. 10. 14, how shall they hear without a *p.*?
 1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto I am ordained a *p.*
 2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a *p.* of righteousness.
 See Eccl. 1. 1; 7. 27; 12. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 11.
PRECEPT. Neh. 9. 14, commandedst them *p.*
 Isa. 28. 10, 13, *p.* must be upon *p.*
 29. 13, taught by *p.* of men.
 Jer. 35. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's *p.*
 See Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5; Mk. 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19.
PRECIOUS. Deut. 33. 13, 14, 15, 16, *p.* things.
 1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was *p.* in those days.
 26. 21, my soul was *p.* in thine eyes.
 2 Kings 1. 13, let my life be *p.*
 Ezra 8. 27, fine copper, *p.* as gold.
 Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of their soul is *p.*
 72. 14, *p.* shall their blood be in his sight.

Ps. 116. 15, *p.* insight of the Lord is death of saints.
 126. 6, bearing *p.* seed.
 133. 2, like *p.* ointment upon the head.
 139. 17, how *p.* are thy thoughts.
 Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more *p.* than rubies.
 Eccl. 7. 1, good name better than *p.* ointment.
 Isa. 13. 12, I will make a man more *p.*
 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a *p.* corner stone.
 43. 4, since thou wast *p.* in my sight.
 Jer. 15. 19, take the *p.* from the vile.
 Lam. 4. 2, the *p.* sons of Zion.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more *p.* than gold.
 19, the *p.* blood of Christ.
 2. 7, to you which believe he is *p.*
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like *p.* faith.
 4, great and *p.* promises.
 See Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Jas. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 11.
PREEMINENCE. Eccl. 3. 19; Col. 1. 18; 3 John 9.
PREFER. Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 21.
PREMEDITATE. Mk. 13. 11.
PREPARATION. Prov. 16. 1, *p.* of the heart.
 Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with *p.* of gospel.
 See Mat. 27. 62; Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. 54; John 19. 14.
PREPARE. 1 Sam. 7. 3, *p.* your hearts unto the Lord.
 2 Chron. 20. 33, as yet the people had not *p.*
 Ps. 68. 10, thou hast *p.* of thy goodness.
 107. 36, that they may *p.* a city.
 Prov. 8. 27, when he *p.* the heavens I was there.
 Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 1. 76, *p.* way of the Lord.
 62. 10, *p.* the way of the people.
 Amos 4. 12, *p.* to meet thy God.
 Jon. 1. 17, Lord had *p.* a great fish.
 Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, to them for whom *p.*
 John 14. 2, I go to *p.* a place for you.
 Rom. 9. 23, afore *p.* to glory.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath *p.*
 Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou *p.* me.
 See 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev. 21. 2.
PRESCRIBE. Ezra 7. 22; Isa. 10. 1.
PRESENCE. Gen. 4. 16, Cain went out from the *p.* of the Lord.
 47. 15, why should we die in thy *p.*
 Ex. 33. 15, if thy *p.* go not with me.
 Job 23. 15, I am troubled at his *p.*
 Ps. 16. 11, in thy *p.* is fulness of joy.
 17. 2, my sentence come forth from thy *p.*
 31. 20, in the secret of thy *p.*
 51. 11, cast me not away from thy *p.*
 139. 7, whither shall I flee from thy *p.*?
 Prov. 14. 7, go from *p.* of a foolish man.
 Isa. 63. 9, angel of his *p.* saved them.
 Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out of my *p.*
 Jon. 1. 3, to flee from *p.* of the Lord.
 Zeph. 1. 7, hold thy peace at *p.* of the Lord.
 Lu. 13. 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy *p.*
 Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from the *p.*
 2 Cor. 10. 1, 10, who in *p.* am base.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, destruction from the *p.* of the Lord.
 See Gen. 16. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25. 6; Lu. 15. 10.
PRESENT. 1 Sam. 10. 27, they brought him no *p.*
 Ps. 46. 1, a very *p.* help in trouble.
 John 14. 25, being yet *p.* with you.
 Acts 10. 33, all here *p.* before God.
 Rom. 7. 18, to will is *p.* with me.
 21, evil is *p.* with me.
 8. 18, sufferings of this *p.* time.
 12. 1, *p.* your bodies a living sacrifice.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for the *p.* distress.
 2 Cor. 5. 8, to be *p.* with the Lord.
 9, whether *p.* or absent.
 Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this *p.* world.
 Col. 1. 28, *p.* every man perfect.
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this *p.* world.
 Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this *p.* world.
 Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for *p.* seemeth joyous.
 2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the *p.* truth.

- Jude 24, able to *p.* you faultless.
 See Ps. 72. 10; Mat. 2. 11; Lu. 2. 22.
- PRESENTLY.** Prov. 12. 16; Mat. 21. 19; 26. 53.
- PRESERVE.** Gen. 32. 30, I have seen God, and my life is *p.*
 45. 5, did send me before you to *p.* life.
 Job 29. 2, as in days when God *p.* me.
 Ps. 36. 6, thou *p.* man and beast.
 121. 7, the Lord *p.* thee from evil.
 8, *p.* thy going out and coming in.
 Prov. 2. 8, he *p.* the way of his saints.
 11, discretion shall *p.* thee.
 20. 28, mercy and truth *p.* the king.
 Jer. 49. 11, I will *p.* them alive.
 Lu. 17. 33, lose his life shall *p.* it.
 See Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1.
- PRESS.** Prov. 3. 10, *p.* burst with new wine.
 Amos 2. 13, I am *p.* under you as a cart is *p.*
 Mk. 3. 10, they *p.* on him to touch him.
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *p.* down.
 16. 16, every man *p.* into it.
 Phil. 3. 14, I *p.* toward the mark.
 See Mk. 2. 4; 5. 27; Lu. 8. 19; 19. 3.
- PRESUME.** Deut. 18. 20; Esth. 7. 5.
- PRESUMPTUOUS.** Num. 15. 30; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
- PRETENCE.** Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Phil. 1. 18.
- PREVAIL.** Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 4, power with God, and hast *p.*
 Ex. 17. 11, Moses held up hand, Israel *p.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man *p.*
 Ps. 9. 19, let not man *p.*
 65. 3, iniquities *p.* against me.
 Eccl. 4. 12, if one *p.* against him.
 Mat. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not *p.*
 Acts 19. 20, grew word of God and *p.*
 See Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19.
- PREVENT.** 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, snares of death *p.* me.
 Ps. 88. 13, in the morning shall my prayer *p.* thee.
 119. 147, I *p.* the dawning of the morning.
 See Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Isa. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 4. 15.
- PREY.** Isa. 49. 24, shall the *p.* be taken from the mighty?
 Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 39. 18; 45. 5, his life shall be for a *p.*
 Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a *p.*
 See Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. 4. 4; Amos 3. 4.
- PRICE.** Lev. 25. 52, the *p.* of his redemption.
 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 22, I will buy it at a *p.*
 Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the *p.*
 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a *p.*
 1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great *p.*
 See Deut. 23. 18; Prov. 31. 10; Zech. 11. 12.
- PRICKS.** Num. 33. 55; Acts 9. 5; 26. 14.
- PRIDE.** Ps. 31. 20, hide them from *p.* of man.
 Prov. 8. 13, *p.* do I hate.
 14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod of *p.*
 Isa. 28. 1, woe to the crown of *p.*
 Jer. 49. 16, *p.* of thine heart hath deceived thee.
 See Mk. 7. 22; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 John 2. 16.
- PRIEST.** Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, *p.* of most high God.
 Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of *p.*
 1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faithful *p.*
 2 Chron. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, *p.* clothed with salvation.
 13. 9, *p.* of them that are no gods.
 15. 3, without a teaching *p.*
 Isa. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the *p.*
 28. 7, *p.* and prophet have erred.
 61. 6, shall be named the *p.* of the Lord.
 Jer. 13. 13, will fill *p.* with drunkenness.
 Mic. 3. 11, the *p.* teach for hire.
 Mal. 2. 7, the *p.* lips should keep knowledge.
 Lu. 17. 14, show yourselves to the *p.*
 Acts 6. 7, *p.* were obedient to the faith.
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and *p.* to God.
 See Heb. 2. 17; 3. 1; 4. 15; 7. 26.
- PRIESTHOOD.** Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an everlasting *p.*
- Num. 16. 10, seek ye the *p.* also.
 Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy *p.*
 9, ye are a royal *p.*
 See Num. 18. 1; Josh. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 29.
- PRINCE.** Gen. 32. 28, as a *p.* hast thou power.
 Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made thee a *p.* over us?
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among *p.*
 2 Sam. 3. 38, a *p.* fallen in Israel.
 Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, poureth contempt on *p.*
 21. 28, where is the house of the *p.*?
 31. 37, as a *p.* would I go near him.
 Ps. 45. 16, make *p.* in all the earth.
 118. 9, than to put confidence in *p.*
 146. 3, not put your trust in *p.*
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *p.* decree justice.
 31. 4, nor for *p.* strong drink.
 Eccl. 10. 7, *p.* walking as servants.
 16, when thy *p.* eat in the morning.
 17, blessed when *p.* eat in due season.
 Isa. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her *p.* shall be nothing.
 Hos. 3. 4, abide many days without a *p.*
 Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22, by *p.* of devils.
 John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11, the *p.* of this world.
 Acts 3. 15, and killed the *P.* of life.
 5. 31, exalted to be a *P.* and Saviour.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the *p.* of this world.
 8, which none of *p.* of this world knew.
 Eph. 2. 2, the *p.* of the power of the air.
 See Isa. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Mat. 20. 25.
- PRINCIPAL.** Prov. 4. 7; Isa. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23.
- PRINCIPALITY.** Eph. 6. 12, we wrestle against *p.* and powers.
 Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to *p.*
 See Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 1. 21; 3. 10; Col. 1. 16.
- PRINCIPLES.** Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1.
- PRINT.** Lev. 19. 28; Job 13. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.
- PRISON.** Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of *p.*
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of *p.* he cometh to reign.
 Isa. 53. 8, taken from *p.* and from judgment.
 61. 1, opening of the *p.*
 Mat. 5. 25; Lu. 12. 58, thou be cast into *p.*
 11. 2, John heard in the *p.*
 25. 36, 39, in *p.* that ye came unto me.
 Lu. 22. 33, to go with thee to *p.* and to death.
 2 Cor. 11. 23, in *p.* more frequent.
 1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in *p.*
 See Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Lu. 3. 20; Acts 5. 18.
- PRISONER.** Ps. 79. 11; Zech. 9. 12; Mat. 27. 16; Eph. 3. 1.
- PRIVATE.** 2 Pet. 1. 20.
- PRIVATELY.** Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 9. 28; Lu. 10. 23; Gal. 2. 2.
- PRIVILY.** Mat. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37; Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
- PRIZE.** 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.
- PROCEED.** Gen. 24. 50, the thing *p.* from the Lord.
 Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, that *p.* out of mouth of God.
 Job 40. 5, I will *p.* no further.
 Isa. 29. 14, I will *p.* to do a marvellous work.
 51. 4, a law shall *p.* from me.
 Jer. 9. 3, they *p.* from evil to evil.
 Mat. 15. 18; Mk. 7. 21, *p.* out of the mouth.
 John 8. 42, I *p.* forth from God.
 Jas. 3. 10, *p.* blessing and cursing.
 See Lu. 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. 4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.
- PROCLAIM.** Ex. 33. 19; 34. 5, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.
 Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* liberty to captives.
 2, to *p.* acceptable year.
 62. 11, Lord hath *p.* thy salvation cometh.
 Jer. 34. 15, in *p.* liberty every man to his neighbour.
 Lu. 12. 3, *p.* upon the housetops.
 See Deut. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9.

PROCURE. Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. 17; 4. 18; 26. 19; 33. 9.
 PRODUCE. Isa. 41. 21.
 PROFANE. Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; 20. 3; 21. 6; 22. 2, *p.* name of God.
 Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are *p.*
 Ezek. 22. 26, no difference between holy and *p.*
 Mat. 12. 5, priests in temple *p.* sabbath.
 Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to *p.* temple.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholly and *p.*
 4. 7, refuse *p.* and old wives' fables.
 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding *p.* babblings.
 Heb. 12. 16, any *p.* person.
 See Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 1. 12; 2. 10.
 PROFESS. Rom. 1. 22; 2 Cor. 9. 13; 1 Tim. 2. 10; 6. 12.
 PROFIT (*n.*). Gen. 25. 32, what *p.* shall birth-right do me?
 37. 26, what *p.* if we slay?
 Job 21. 15, what *p.* if we pray?
 Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is *p.*
 Eccl. 1. 3; 3. 9; 5. 16, what *p.* of labour?
 2. 11, there was no *p.* under the sun.
 5. 9, *p.* of the earth for all.
 7. 11, by wisdom there is *p.*
 Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no *p.*
 Mal. 3. 14, what *p.* that we have kept.
 1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own *p.*, but *p.* of many.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no *p.*
 Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our *p.*
 See Esth. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Isa. 30. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 15.
 PROFIT (*v.*). 1 Sam. 12. 21, vain things which cannot *p.*
 Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and it *p.* not.
 34. 9, *p.* nothing to delight in God.
 Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wickedness *p.* nothing.
 11. 4, riches *p.* not in the day of wrath.
 Isa. 30. 5, 6, people that could not *p.*
 48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to *p.*
 Jer. 2. 11, changed for that which doth not *p.*
 23. 32, they shall not *p.* this people.
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, what is a man *p.*?
 1 Cor. 12. 7, to every man to *p.* withal.
 Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall *p.* you nothing.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise *p.* little.
 Heb. 4. 2, the word preached did not *p.*
 See Mat. 15. 5; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. 13. 3; Jas. 2. 14.
 PROFITABLE. Job 22. 2, can a man be *p.* to God?
 Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom is *p.* to direct.
 Acts 20. 20, I kept back nothing *p.*
 1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is *p.* to all things.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is *p.* for doctrine.
 See Mat. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Philem. 11.
 PROLONG. Deut. 4. 26; 30. 18, ye shall not *p.* your days.
 Job 6. 11, what is mine end that I should *p.* my life?
 Prov. 10. 27, fear of the Lord *p.* days.
 Eccl. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be *p.*
 See Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Isa. 13. 22; 53. 10.
 PROMISE (*n.*). Num. 14. 34, ye shall know my breach of *p.*
 1 Kings 8. 56, hath not failed one word of *p.*
 Ps. 77. 8, doth his *p.* fail?
 Lu. 24. 49; Acts 1. 4, *p.* of Father.
 Acts 2. 39, the *p.* is to you and your children.
 26. 6, for hope of the *p.*
 Rom. 4. 14, the *p.* made of none effect.
 20, staggered not at the *p.*
 9. 4, to whom pertain the *p.*
 8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the *p.*
 2 Cor. 1. 20, *p.* are yea and Amen.
 Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the *p.* of God?
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, *p.* of the life that now is.
 Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the *p.*
 9. 15; 10. 36, the *p.* of eternal inheritance.
 11. 13, died, not having received *p.*
 2 Pet. 1. 4, great and precious *p.*
 3. 4, where is the *p.* of his coming?

2 Pet. 3. 9, not slack concerning his *p.*
 See Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 6. 2; Heb. 4. 1; 11. 9.
 PROMISE (*v.*). Ex. 12. 25, will give you as he hath *p.*
 Num. 14. 40, will go to place the Lord *p.*
 Deut. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless you as he hath *p.*
 9. 28, not able to bring into land *p.*
 19. 8; 27. 3, give the land he *p.* to give.
 Josh. 23. 15, all good things which the Lord *p.*
 2 Kings 8. 19; 2 Chron. 21. 7, he *p.* to give him a light.
 Mk. 14. 11, they *p.* to give him money.
 Rom. 4. 21, what he *p.* he was able to perform.
 Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that *p.*
 1 John 2. 25, he hath *p.* eternal life.
 See 1 Kings 8. 24; Neh. 9. 15; Ezek. 13. 22.
 PROMOTE. Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Prov. 4. 8.
 PROMOTION. Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35.
 PRONOUNCE. Judg. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5.
 PROOF. 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22; 2 Tim. 4. 5.
 PROPER. 1 Chron. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Heb. 11. 23.
 PROPHECY. 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether *p.*, shall fail.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of *p.*
 21, *p.* came not in old time.
 Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this *p.*
 See Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 31. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14.
 PROPHESY. Num. 11. 25, they *p.* and did not cease.
 2 Chron. 18. 7, he never *p.* good to me.
 Isa. 30. 10, *p.* not to us right things.
 Jer. 5. 31, prophets *p.* falsely.
 14. 14; 23. 25, prophets *p.* lies.
 28. 9, the prophet which *p.* of peace.
 Ezek. 37. 9, *p.* to the wind.
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons shall *p.*
 Amos 3. 8, who can but *p.*
 7. 13, *p.* not again any more.
 Mic. 2. 11, I will *p.* of wine.
 Mat. 26. 68; Mk. 14. 65; Lu. 22. 64, *p.*, thou Christ.
 Rom. 12. 6, let us *p.* according to the proportion.
 1 Cor. 13. 9, we *p.* in part.
 14. 39, covet to *p.*
 1 Thess. 5. 20, despise not *p.*
 See Amos. 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11; 11. 3.
 PROPHET. Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy *p.*
 Num. 11. 29, would all Lord's people were *p.*
 12. 6, if there be a *p.* among you.
 Deut. 13. 1, if there arise a *p.* or dreamer.
 18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord will raise up a *p.*
 34. 10, there arose not a *p.* like Moses.
 1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul among *p.*?
 1 Kings 13. 11, there dwelt an old *p.* in Beth-el.
 18. 22, I only remain a *p.*
 22. 7; 2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a *p.* besides?
 2 Kings 5. 8, he shall know there is a *p.*
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my *p.* no harm.
 2 Chron. 20. 20, believe his *p.*, so shall ye prosper.
 Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any *p.*
 Isa. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the *p.*
 Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a *p.*
 37. 19, where are now your *p.*?
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a *p.* among them.
 Hos. 9. 7, the *p.* is a fool.
 Amos 7. 14, I was no *p.*, nor *p.* son.
 Zech. 1. 5, the *p.*, do they live for ever?
 Mat. 7. 15, beware of false *p.*
 10. 41, that receiveth a *p.* in name of a *p.*
 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, a *p.* not without honour.
 23. 29; Lu. 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the *p.*
 Lu. 1. 76, be called the *p.* of the Highest.
 7. 16, a great *p.* is risen.
 28, not a greater *p.* than John.
 39, if he were a *p.* would have known.

Lu. 13. 33, it cannot be that a *p.* perish out of.
 24. 19, Jesus, who was a *p.* mighty.
 John 4. 19, I perceive thou art a *p.*
 7. 40, of a truth this is the *P.*
 52. out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*
 Acts 26. 27, believest thou the *p.*?
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *p.*?
 14. 37, if any man think himself a *p.*
 Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation of *p.*
 4. 11, he gave some *p.*
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the *p.* enquired.
 Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren the *p.*
 See 1 Kings 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32.
PROPORTION. 1 Kings 7. 36; Job 41. 12; Rom.
 12. 6.
PROSPER. Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath *p.* my
 way.
 39. 3, the Lord made all Joseph did to *p.*
 Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not *p.*
 Deut. 28. 29, thou shalt not *p.* in thy ways.
 1 Chron. 22. 11, *p.* thou, and build.
 2 Chron. 20. 20, believe, so shall ye *p.*
 26. 5, God made him to *p.*
 Ezra 5. 8, this work *p.* in their hands.
 Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will *p.* us.
 Job 9. 4, who hardened himself and *p.*
 Ps. 1. 3, whatsoever he doeth shall *p.*
 37. 7, fret not because of him who *p.*
 73. 12, the ungodly who *p.* in the world.
 122. 6, they shall *p.* that love thee.
 Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not *p.*
 Eccl. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall *p.*
 Isa. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall *p.*
 54. 17, no weapon against thee shall *p.*
 55. 11, it shall *p.* in the thing.
 Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not *p.* in them.
 12. 1, wherefore doth way of wicked *p.*?
 22. 30, no man of his seed shall *p.*
 Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it *p.*?
 15, shall he *p.*, shall he escape?
 1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by as God hath *p.* him.
 3 John 2, in health, even as thy soul *p.*
 See Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12.
PROSPERITY. Deut. 23. 6, thou shalt not seek
 their *p.*
 1 Sam. 25. 6, say to him that liveth in *p.*
 Job 15. 21, in *p.* the destroyer shall come.
 Ps. 30. 6, in my *p.* I said, I shall never.
 73. 3, when I saw the *p.* of the wicked.
 Prov. 1. 32, *p.* of fools shall destroy them.
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of *p.* be joyful.
 Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy *p.*
 See 1 Kings 10. 7; Job 36. 11; Ps. 35. 17;
 122. 7.
PROSPEROUS. Gen. 39. 2, he was a *p.* man.
 Josh. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way *p.*
 Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy righteousness *p.*
 Zech. 8. 12, the seed shall be *p.*
 See Gen. 24. 21; Judg. 18. 5; 2 Chron. 7. 11;
 Rom. 1. 10.
PROTECTION. Deut. 32. 38.
PROTEST. Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zech. 3. 6;
 1 Cor. 15. 31.
PROUD. Job 38. 11, here shall thy *p.* waves be
 stayed.
 40. 11, every one that is *p.*, and abase him.
 Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the *p.* doer.
 40. 4, man that respecteth not the *p.*
 94. 2, render a reward to the *p.*
 101. 5, him that hath a *p.* heart will not I suffer.
 123. 4, soul filled with contempt of the *p.*
 138. 6, the *p.* he knoweth afar off.
 Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *p.* look.
 15. 25, the Lord will destroy house of the *p.*
 16. 5, *p.* in heart is abomination.
 21. 4, a *p.* heart is sin.
 Eccl. 7. 8, patient better than *p.* in spirit.
 Hab. 2. 5, he is a *p.* man.
 Mal. 3. 15, we call the *p.* happy.
 Lu. 1. 51, scattered the *p.*

1 Tim. 6. 4, he is *p.*, knowing nothing.
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the *p.*
 See Job 9. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2.
PROUDLY. Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10;
 Isa. 3. 5; Obad. 12.
PROVE. Ex. 15. 25, there he *p.* them.
 Judg. 6. 39, let me *p.* thee but this once.
 1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not *p.* them.
 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, she came to *p.*
 Solomon.
 Ps. 17. 3, thou hast *p.* mine heart.
 81. 7, *p.* thee at the waters.
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers *p.* me.
 Mal. 3. 10, *p.* me now herewith.
 Lu. 14. 19, I go to *p.* them.
 2 Cor. 8. 22, whom we have often *p.* diligent.
 13. 5, *p.* your own selves.
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *p.* all things.
 See Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 6.
PROVERB. Deut. 28. 37, a *p.* and a byword.
 Ps. 69. 11, I became a *p.* to them.
 Eccl. 12. 9, set in order many *p.*
 Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth *p.*
 Lu. 4. 23, will surely say this *p.*
 John 16. 29, speaketh plainly, and no *p.*
 See Num. 21. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 12; Prov. 1. 6.
PROVIDE. Gen. 22. 8, God will *p.* himself a
 lamb.
 30. 30, when shall I *p.* for mine own house?
 Ps. 78. 20, can he *p.* flesh?
 Mat. 10. 9, *p.* neither gold nor silver.
 Lu. 12. 20, whose shall those things be thou
 hast *p.*?
 33. *p.* bags that wax not old.
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, *p.* things honest.
 1 Tim. 5. 8, if any *p.* not for his own.
 Heb. 11. 40, having *p.* better thing for us.
 See Job 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts 23. 24.
PROVIDENCE. Acts 24. 2.
PROVISION. Gen. 42. 25; 45. 21, *p.* for the way.
 Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless her *p.*
 Rom. 13. 14, make not *p.* for the flesh.
 See Josh. 9. 5; 1 Kings 4. 7; 2 Kings 6. 23.
PROVOCATION. Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. 8; Ezek. 20. 28.
PROVOKE. Ex. 23. 21, obey his voice and *p.* him
 not.
 Num. 14. 11, how long will this people *p.* me?
 Deut. 31. 20, *p.* me and break my covenant.
 Job 12. 6, they that *p.* God are secure.
 Ps. 106. 7, they *p.* him at the sea.
 29, they *p.* him with their inventions.
 Lu. 11. 53, began to urge and *p.* him to speak.
 Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will *p.* to jealousy.
 1 Cor. 13. 5, is not easily *p.*
 Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.
 Eph. 6. 4, *p.* not your children to wrath.
 Heb. 10. 24, to *p.* to love and good works.
 See Prov. 20. 2; Isa. 65. 3; Jer. 7. 19; 44. 8.
PRUDENCE. 2 Chron. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; Eph.
 1. 8.
PRUDENT. Prov. 12. 16, a *p.* man covereth
 shame.
 23, a *p.* man concealeth knowledge.
 14. 15, the *p.* looketh well to his going.
 16. 21, wise in heart called *p.*
 19. 14, *p.* wife is from the Lord.
 22. 3; 27. 12, *p.* man foreseeeth evil.
 Isa. 5. 21, woe unto them that are *p.* in their own
 sight.
 Jer. 49. 7, counsel perished from *p.*
 Hos. 14. 9, who is *p.*?
 Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, hast hid things from *p.*
 See Isa. 52. 13; Amos 5. 13; Acts 13.
PRUNE. Lev. 25. 3; Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic.
 4. 3.
PSALTERY. Dan. 3. 5, the sound of the cornet,
 flute, *p.*, etc.
 See 2 Sam. 6. 5; 2 Chron. 9. 11.
PUBLIC. Mat. 1. 19; Acts 18. 28; 20. 20.
PUBLISH. Deut. 32. 3, I will *p.* the name of the
 Lord.

2 Sam. 1. 20, *p.* it not in Askelon.
 Ps. 68. 11, great was the company that *p.* it.
 Isa. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that *p.* peace.
 Mk. 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to *p.* it much.
 Lu. 8. 39, *p.* throughout the whole city.
 See Esth. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jon. 3. 7; Mk. 13. 10.
PUFFED. 1 Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Col. 2. 18.
PUFFETH. Ps. 10. 5; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1.
PULL. Lam. 3. 11, *p.* me in pieces.
 Amos 9. 15, shall no more be *p.* up.
 Zech. 7. 11, they *p.* away the shoulder.
 Mat. 7. 4; Lu. 6. 42, *p.* mote out of thine eye.
 Lu. 12. 18, will *p.* down barns.
 14. 5, will not *p.* him out on sabbath.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, to the *p.* down of strong holds.
 Jude 23, *p.* them out of the fire.
 See Gen. 8. 9; Ezra 6. 11; 3 Ps. 31. 4; Isa. 22. 19.
PULPIT. Neh. 8. 4.
PULSE. 2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12.
PUNISH. Ezra 9. 13, *p.* less than iniquities deserve.
 Prov. 17. 26, to *p.* the just is not good.
 Isa. 13. 11, I will *p.* the world for their evil.
 26. 21, Lord cometh to *p.* inhabitants.
 Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he *p.*
 Acts 26. 11, I *p.* them in every synagogue.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, *p.* with everlasting destruction.
 2 Pet. 2. 9, to day of judgment to be *p.*
 See Lev. 26. 18; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12.
PUNISHMENT. Gen. 4. 13, my *p.* is greater than I can bear.
 Lev. 26. 41, accept the *p.* of their iniquity.
 1 Sam. 28. 10, no *p.* shall happen to thee.
 Lam. 3. 39, a man for the *p.* of his sins.
 4. 6, *p.* greater than *p.* of Sodom.
 22, the *p.* is accomplished.
 Ezek. 14. 10, shall bear *p.* of their iniquity.
 Mat. 25. 46, everlasting *p.*
 Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 14, the *p.* of evildoers.
 See Prov. 19. 19; Amos 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6.
PURCHASE. Ruth 4. 10, have I *p.* to be my wife.
 Ps. 74. 2, congregation thou hast *p.*
 Acts 1. 18, *p.* a field with reward of iniquity.
 8. 20, gift of God *p.* by money.
 20. 28, he hath *p.* with his own blood.
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of *p.* possession.
 1 Tim. 3. 13, *p.* to themselves a good degree.
 See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 15. 16; Lev. 25. 33; Jer. 32. 11.
PURE. Deut. 32. 14, the *p.* blood of the grape.
 2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with *p.* show thyself *p.*
 Job 4. 17, shall man be more *p.*?
 8. 6, if thou wert *p.* and upright.
 11. 4, my doctrine is *p.*
 16. 17, my prayer is *p.*
 25. 5, stars are not *p.* in his sight.
 Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are *p.*
 19. 8, commandment of the Lord is *p.*
 119. 140, thy word is very *p.*
 Prov. 15. 26, words of the *p.* are pleasant.
 20. 9, who can say, I am *p.*?
 Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them *p.*?
 Zeph. 3. 9, turn to the people a *p.* language.
 Acts 20. 26, *p.* from blood of all men.
 Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are *p.*
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *p.*
 1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a *p.* conscience.
 5. 22, keep thyself *p.*
 Tit. 1. 15, to the *p.* all things are *p.*
 Jas. 1. 27, *p.* religion.
 3. 17, first *p.*, then peaceable.
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your *p.* minds.
 1 John 3. 3, even as he is *p.*
 Rev. 22. 1, a *p.* river of water of life.
 See Ex. 27. 20; Ezra 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11.
PURELY. Isa. 1. 25.
PURENESS. Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 6.
PURER. Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.
PURGE. 2 Chron. 34. 8, when he had *p.* the land.
 Ps. 51. 7, *p.* me with hyssop.

Ps. 65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt *p.* them.
 Isa. 1. 25, and purely *p.* away thy dross.
 6. 7, thy sin is *p.*
 22. 14, this iniquity shall not be *p.*
 Ezek. 24. 13, I have *p.* thee and thou wast not *p.*
 Mal. 3. 3, *p.* them as gold.
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *p.* his floor.
 John 15. 2, he *p.* it, that it may bring forth.
 1 Cor. 5. 7, *p.* out the old leaven.
 2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man *p.* himself from these.
 Heb. 9. 14, *p.* your conscience.
 22, all things are *p.* with blood.
 See Prov. 16. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9.
PURIFY. Tit. 2. 14; Jas. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
PURITY. 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2.
PURLOINING. Tit. 2. 10.
PURPOSE. Job 17. 11, my *p.* are broken off.
 Prov. 20. 18, every *p.* established by counsel.
 Isa. 14. 27, the Lord hath *p.*, who shall disannul?
 46. 11, I have *p.*, I will also do it.
 Mat. 26. 8, to what *p.* is this waste?
 Acts 11. 23, with *p.* of heart.
 Rom. 8. 28, called according to his *p.*
 9. 11, that the *p.* of God might stand.
 Eph. 1. 11, according to the *p.*
 3. 11, eternal *p.* in Christ.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.
PURSE. Prov. 1. 14; Mat. 10. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 10. 4.
PURSUE. Lev. 26. 17; Prov. 28. 1, shall flee when none *p.*
 Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5, lest avenger *p.*
 Job 13. 25, wilt thou *p.* the stubble?
 30. 15, terrors *p.* my soul.
 Ps. 34. 14, seek peace and *p.* it.
 Prov. 11. 19, he that *p.* evil *p.* it to death.
 13. 21, evil *p.* sinners.
 Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall *p.* thee.
 See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 18. 27.
PUSH. Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kings 22. 11; Job 30. 12.
PUT. Ex. 23. 1, *p.* not thine hand with the wicked.
 Lev. 26. 8; Deut. 32. 30, *p.* ten thousand to flight.
 Judg. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 28. 21, I *p.* my life in my hands.
 1 Sam. 2. 36, *p.* me into one of priests' offices.
 1 Kings 9. 3; 14. 21, to *p.* my name there.
 Eccl. 10. 10, must he *p.* to more strength.
 Isa. 43. 26, *p.* me in remembrance.
 Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, let not man *p.* asunder.
 Mk. 10. 16, *p.* his hands on them and blessed.
 Phil. 18. 1, that on mine account.
 2 Pet. 1. 14, I must *p.* off this tabernacle.
 See Lu. 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 8.
PUTRIFYING. Isa. 1. 6.

Q

QUAKE. Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Mat. 27. 51; Heb. 12. 21.
QUANTITY. Isa. 22. 24.
QUARREL. Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kings 5. 7; Mk. 6. 19; Col. 3. 13.
QUARTER. Ex. 13. 7; Mk. 1. 45; Rev. 20. 8.
QUATERNIONS. Acts 12. 4, delivered him to four *q.*
QUEEN. Jer. 44. 17, 25, burn incense unto the *q.*
QUENCH. Num. 11. 2, the fire was *q.*
 2 Sam. 21. 17, *q.* not light of Israel.
 Cant. 8. 7, many waters cannot *q.* love.
 Isa. 34. 10, shall not be *q.* night nor day.
 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, smoking flax not *q.*
 66. 24, neither shall their fire be *q.*
 Mk. 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall be *q.*
 Eph. 6. 16, able to *q.* fiery darts.
 1 Thess. 5. 19, *q.* not the Spirit.
 Heb. 11. 34, *q.* violence of fire.
 See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20. 47; Amos 5. 6.
QUESTION. 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, to prove him with *q.*
 Mat. 22. 46, neither durst ask him *q.*
 Mk. 9. 16, what *q.* ye with them?
 11. 29, I will ask you one *q.*

1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no *q.* for conscience.
 1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister *q.* rather.
 6. 4, doting about *q.*
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, unlearned *q.* avoid.
See Mk. 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 18. 15; 19. 40.
QUICK. Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15, go down *q.*
 Isa. 11. 3, of *q.* understanding.
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of *q.*
 and dead.
 Heb. 4. 12, the word is *q.* and powerful.
See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.
QUICKEN. Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt *q.* me again.
 80. 18, *q.* us and we will call.
 119. 25, *q.* me according to thy word.
 37. *q.* me in thy way.
 50, thy word hath *q.* me.
 Rom. 8. 11, shall also *q.* your bodies.
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that thou sowest is not *q.*
 Eph. 2. 1, you hath he *q.*
 5; Col. 2. 13, *q.* us together with Christ.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, to death in flesh, *q.* by Spirit.
See John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 13.
QUICKLY. Ex. 32. 8; Deut. 9. 12, have turned
 aside *q.*
 Num. 16. 46, go *q.* to congregation.
 Josh. 10. 6, come *q.* and save us.
 Eccl. 4. 12, threefold cord not *q.* broken.
 Mat. 5. 25, agree with adversary *q.*
 Lu. 14. 21, go *q.* into streets and lanes.
 John 13. 27, that thou doest, do *q.*
 Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will come *q.*
 3. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come *q.*
 22. 20, surely I come *q.*
See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Lu. 16. 6; Acts 22. 18.
QUICKSANDS. Acts 27. 17, fearing lest they
 should fall into the *q.*
QUIET. Ps. 107. 30, then are they glad because *q.*
 131. 2, I have *q.* myself as a child.
 Eccl. 9. 17, words of wise are heard in *q.*
 Isa. 7. 4, be *q.*, fear not.
 14. 7, earth is at rest and *q.*
 32. 18, in *q.* resting places.
 33. 20, a *q.* habitation.
 Jer. 49. 23, sorrow on the sea, it cannot be *q.*
 Ezek. 16. 42, I will be *q.*
 Acts 19. 36, ye ought to be *q.*
 1 Thess. 4. 11, study to be *q.*
 1 Tim. 2. 2, a *q.* and peaceable life.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and *q.* spirit.
See 2 Kings 11. 20; 2 Chron. 14. 1; Job 3. 13;
 21. 23.
QUIETLY. 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.
QUIETNESS. Job 34. 29, when he giveth *q.*
 Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel and *q.*
 Eccl. 4. 6, better handful with *q.* than both.
 Isa. 30. 15, in *q.* and confidence strength.
 32. 17, effect of righteousness *q.*
See Judg. 8. 28; 1 Chron. 22. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 12.
QUIT. Ex. 21. 19; Josh. 2. 20; 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor.
 16. 13.
QUITE. Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13; Hab. 3. 9.
QUIVER. Ps. 127. 5; Jer. 5. 16; Lam. 3. 13.

R

RACE. Ps. 19. 5; Eccl. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.
RAGE. 2 Kings 5. 12, turned away in a *r.*
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the heathen *r.*
 Prov. 14. 16, the fool *r.* and is confident.
See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13; Hos. 7. 16.
RAGGED. Isa. 2. 21.
RAGING. Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1; Lu. 8. 24; Jude 13.
RAGS. Prov. 23. 21; Isa. 64. 6; Jer. 38. 11.
RAIMENT. Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord will give
 me *r.*
 Deut. 8. 4, thy *r.* waxed not old.
 24. 13, that he may sleep in his *r.*
 17, not take a widow's *r.* to pledge.
 Job 27. 16, though he prepare *r.* as the clay.
 Isa. 63. 3, I will stain all my *r.*
 Zech. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with *r.*
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, the body more than *r.*
 Mat. 6. 28, why take thought for *r.*
 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man clothed in soft *r.*
 17. 2; Mk. 9. 3; Lu. 9. 29, his *r.* was white as
 light.
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and *r.*, be content.
 Jas. 2. 2, poor man in vile *r.*
 Rev. 3. 18, buy white *r.*
See Mat. 3. 4; Lu. 10. 30; 23. 34; Acts 22. 20.
RAIN (n.). Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12, *r.* in
 due season.
 Deut. 11. 11, drinketh water of the *r.* of heaven.
 32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as the *r.*
 2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after *r.*
 1 Kings 18. 41, sound of abundance of *r.*
 Ezra 10. 13, a time of much *r.*
 Job 5. 10, who giveth *r.* on earth.
 37. 6, to small *r.* and to great *r.*
 38. 28, hath the *r.* a father.
 Ps. 72. 6, like *r.* on mown grass.
 Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind without *r.*
 23, north wind driveth away *r.*
 26. 1, as *r.* in harvest.
 28. 3, that oppresseth poor is like sweeping *r.*
 Eccl. 11. 3, if clouds be full of *r.*
 12. 2, nor clouds return after *r.*
 Cant. 2. 11, the *r.* is over and gone.
 Isa. 4. 6, covert from storm and *r.*
 55. 10, as the *r.* cometh down.
 Ezek. 38. 22, I will *r.* an overflowing *r.*
 Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us as the *r.*
 Mat. 5. 45, *r.* on just and unjust.
 7. 25, the *r.* descended and floods came.
See Jer. 5. 24; Acts 14. 17; 28. 2; Heb. 6. 7.
RAIN (v.). Ex. 16. 4, I will *r.* bread from heaven.
 Job 20. 23, God shall *r.* his fury on him.
 Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall *r.* snares.
 78. 24, 27, and *r.* down manna.
 Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not *r.* upon.
 Hos. 10. 12, till he come and *r.* righteousness.
See Gen. 2. 5; 7. 4; Amos 4. 7; Rev. 11. 6.
RAINY. Prov. 27. 15.
RAISE. Deut. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22, will *r.* up a
 Prophet.
 Judg. 2. 16, 18, the Lord *r.* up judges.
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he *r.* poor out of dust.
 Job 41. 25, when he *r.* himself, mighty are.
 Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, he *r.* those that be bowed
 down.
 Isa. 45. 13, I have *r.* him in righteousness.
 Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will *r.* us up.
 Mat. 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, *r.* the dead.
 16. 21; 17. 23; Lu. 9. 22, be *r.* the third day.
 John 2. 19, in three days I will *r.* it up.
 6. 39, 40, 44, 54, I will *r.* him up at last day.
 Acts 2. 24, 32; 3. 15; 4. 10; 5. 30; 10. 40; 13. 30;
 33, 34; 17. 31; Rom. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14;
 2 Cor. 4. 14; Gal. 1. 1; Eph. 1. 20, whom God
 hath *r.* up.
 26. 8, why incredible that God should *r.* the
 dead?
 Rom. 4. 25, *r.* again for our justification.
 6. 4, like as Christ was *r.* from the dead.
 8. 11, Spirit of him that *r.* up Jesus.
 1 Cor. 6. 14, and will also *r.* up us by his power.
 15. 15, *r.* up Christ, whom he *r.* not up.
 16, then is not Christ *r.*
 17, if Christ be not *r.*
 35, how are the dead *r.*
 43, it is *r.* in glory, it is *r.* in power.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God which *r.* the dead.
 4. 14, he shall *r.* us up also.
 Eph. 2. 6, and hath *r.* us up together.
 Heb. 11. 19, accounting God was able to *r.* him.
 35, women received dead *r.* to life.
 Jas. 5. 15, and the Lord shall *r.* him up.
See Lu. 20. 37; John 5. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 8.
RAN. Ex. 9. 23; Num. 16. 47; Jer. 23. 21.
RANG. 1 Sam. 4. 5; 1 Kings 1. 45.
RANKS. 1 Kings 7. 4; Joel 2. 7; Mk. 6. 40.
RANSOM. Ex. 21. 30, give for the *r.* of his life,
 30. 12, every man a *r.* for his soul.

Job 33. 24, I have found a *r*.
 36. 18, a great *r*. cannot deliver.
 Ps. 49. 7, nor give a *r*. for him.
 Prov. 13. 8, the *r*. of a man's life are his riches.
 Isa. 35. 10, the *r*. of the Lord shall return.
 43. 3, I gave Egypt for thy *r*.
 Hos. 13. 14, I will *r*. them from the grave.
 Mat. 20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, to give his life a *r*.
 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself a *r*. for all.
 See Prov. 6. 35; Isa. 51. 10; Jer. 31. 11.
RARE. Dan. 2. 11.
RASE. Ps. 137. 7.
RASH. Eccl. 5. 2; Acts 19. 36.
RATHER. Job 7. 15; Jer. 8. 3, death *r*. than life.
 Ps. 84. 10, *r*. be a doorkeeper.
 Mat. 10. 6, go *r*. to lost sheep.
 28, *r*. fear him that is able.
 25. 9, go *r*. to them that sell.
 Mk. 5. 26, but *r*. grew worse.
 Lu. 18. 14, justified *r*. than the other.
 John 3. 19, loved darkness *r*. than light.
 Acts 5. 29, obey God *r*. than men.
 Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea *r*. that is risen.
 12. 19, *r*. give place to wrath.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not *r*. take wrong.
 Heb. 11. 25, choosing *r*. to suffer.
 12. 13, let it *r*. be healed.
 See Josh. 22. 24; 2 Kings 5. 13; Phil. 1. 12.
RAVENING. Ps. 22. 13; Ezek. 22. 25; Mat. 7. 15.
RAVENOUS. Isa. 35. 9; 46. 11; Ezek. 39. 4.
REACH. Gen. 11. 4; John 20. 27; 2 Cor. 10. 13.
READ. Deut. 17. 19, king shall *r*. all his life.
 Isa. 34. 16, seek out of book of Lord and *r*.
 Mat. 12. 3; 19. 4; 21. 16; 22. 31; Mk. 2. 25;
 12. 10; Lu. 6. 3, have ye not *r*.
 Lu. 4. 16, Jesus stood up to *r*.
 2 Cor. 3. 2, epistle known and *r*. of all men.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, give attendance to *r*.
 See Hab. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Rev. 1. 3; 5. 4.
READINESS. Acts 17. 11; 2 Cor. 8. 11; 10. 6.
READY. Num. 32. 17, we will go *r*. armed.
 Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian *r*. to perish.
 2 Sam. 18. 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r*.
 Neh. 9. 17, thou art a God *r*. to pardon.
 Job 12. 5, *r*. to slip with his feet.
 17. 1, the graves are *r*. for me.
 29. 13, blessing of him *r*. to perish.
 Ps. 38. 17, I am *r*. to halt.
 45. 1, pen of a *r*. writer.
 86. 5, good and *r*. to forgive.
 88. 15, *r*. to die from my youth.
 Prov. 24. 11, deliver those *r*. to be slain.
 31. 6, give strong drink to *r*. to perish.
 Eccl. 5. 1, be more *r*. to hear.
 Isa. 27. 13, shall come that were *r*. to perish.
 32. 4, stammerers *r*. to speak plainly.
 38. 20, the Lord was *r*. to save me.
 Dan. 3. 15, if ye be *r*. to fall down.
 Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 14. 17, all things are *r*.
 8, the wedding is *r*.
 24. 44; Lu. 12. 40, be ye also *r*.
 25. 10, they that were *r*. went in.
 Mk. 14. 38, the spirit is *r*.
 Lu. 22. 33, I am *r*. to go with thee.
 John 7. 6, your time is always *r*.
 Acts 21. 13, *r*. not to be bound only, but.
 Rom. 1. 15, I am *r*. to preach at Rome.
 2 Cor. 8. 19, declaration of your *r*. mind.
 9. 2, Achaia was *r*. a year ago.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *r*. to distribute.
 2 Tim. 4. 6, *r*. to be offered.
 Tit. 3. 1, *r*. to every good work.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, *r*. to be revealed.
 3. 15, *r*. always to give an answer.
 5. 2, but of a *r*. mind.
 Rev. 3. 2, things that are *r*. to die.
 See Ex. 17. 4; 19. 11; Ezra 7. 6; Job 15. 23.
REAP. Lev. 25. 11, in jubilee neither sow nor *r*.
 Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth clouds shall not *r*.
 Jer. 12. 13, sown wheat, but shall *r*. thorns.
 Hos. 8. 7, shall *r*. the whirlwind.

Hos. 10. 12, sow in righteousness, *r*. in mercy.
 Mic. 6. 15, shalt sow, but not *r*.
 Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, sow not, neither *r*.
 25. 26; Lu. 19. 21, *r*. where I sowed not.
 John 4. 38, *r*. whereon ye bestowed no labour.
 1 Cor. 9. 11, if we shall *r*. your carnal things.
 2 Cor. 9. 6, shall *r*. sparingly.
 Gal. 6. 7, that shall he also *r*.
 Jas. 5. 4, cried of them which *r*.
 See Isa. 17. 5; John 4. 36, 37; Rev. 14. 15.
REASON (*n.*). Job 32. 11, I gave ear to your *r*.
 Prov. 26. 16, seven men that can render a *r*.
 Eccl. 7. 25, to search out the *r*. of things.
 Isa. 41. 21, bring forth your strong *r*.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, a *r*. of the hope in you.
 See 1 Kings 9. 15; Dan. 4. 36; Acts 6. 2.
REASON (*v.*). Job 9. 14, choose words to *r*. with you.
 13. 3, I desire to *r*. with God.
 15. 3, should he *r*. with unprofitable talk.
 Isa. 1. 18, let us *r*. together.
 Mat. 16. 7; 21. 25; Mk. 8. 16; 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, they *r*. among themselves.
 Lu. 5. 22, what *r*. ye in your hearts.
 24. 15, while they *r*. Jesus drew near.
 Acts 24. 25, as he *r*. of righteousness.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 7; Mk. 2. 6; 12. 28; Acts 28. 29.
REASONABLE. Rom. 12. 1.
REBEL. Num. 14. 9, only *r*. not against the Lord.
 Josh. 1. 18, whosoever doth *r*. he shall die.
 Neh. 2. 19, will ye *r*. against the king.
 Job 24. 13, that *r*. against the light.
 Ps. 105. 28, they *r*. not against his word.
 Isa. 1. 2, have nourished children and they *r*.
 63. 10, they *r*. and vexed his holy Spirit.
 Lam. 3. 42, we have *r*. thou hast not pardoned.
 Dan. 9. 9, though we have *r*. against him.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; Ezek. 2. 3; Hos. 7. 14; 13. 16.
REBELLION. 1 Sam. 15. 23, *r*. is as the sin of witchcraft.
 Job 34. 37, he addeth *r*. to his sin.
 Prov. 17. 11, an evil man seeketh *r*.
 Jer. 28. 16, thou hast taught *r*.
 See Deut. 31. 27; Ezra 4. 19; Neh. 9. 17.
REBELLIOUS. Deut. 21. 18, 20, a stubborn and *r*. son.
 1 Sam. 20. 30, son of perverse *r*. woman.
 Ps. 66. 7, let not the *r*. exalt themselves.
 68. 6, the *r*. dwell in a dry land.
 Isa. 1. 23, *r*., companions of thieves.
 Jer. 5. 23, this people hath a *r*. heart.
 See Ezek. 2. 3; 3. 9; 12. 2; 17. 12; 24. 3.
REBELS. Num. 17. 10; 20. 10; Ezek. 20. 38.
REBUKE (*n.*). 2 Kings 19. 3; Isa. 37. 3, this is a day of *r*.
 Ps. 39. 11, when thou with *r*. dost correct.
 80. 16, perish at *r*. of thy countenance.
 104. 7, at thy *r*. they fled.
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor heareth not *r*.
 27. 5, open *r*. is better than secret love.
 Eccl. 7. 5, better to hear *r*. of wise.
 Isa. 30. 17, thousand flee at *r*. of one.
 Jer. 15. 15, for thy sake I suffered *r*.
 Phil. 2. 15, without *r*.
 See Deut. 28. 20; Isa. 25. 8; 50. 2.
REBUKE (*v.*). Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, *r*. me not in anger.
 Prov. 9. 7, he that *r*. a wicked man getteth a blot.
 8. *r*. a wise man, and he will love thee.
 28. 23, he that *r*. a man shall find favour.
 Isa. 2. 45; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r*. many nations.
 Zech. 3. 25; Jude 9, the Lord *r*. thee.
 Mal. 3. 11, I will *r*. the devourer for your sakes.
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24, he *r*. wind.
 16. 22; Mk. 8. 32, Peter began to *r*. him.
 Lu. 4. 39, he *r*. the fever.
 17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r*. him.
 19. 39, Master, *r*. thy disciples.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, *r*. not an elder.
 20, them that sin, *r*. before all.
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *r*., exhort, with longsuffering.
 Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r*. them sharply.
 Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r*.

See Ruth 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Amos 5. 10.
RECALL. Lam. 3. 21.
RECEIPT. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27.
RECEIVE. 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money.
 Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.
 22. 22, *r.* law from his mouth.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.
 49. 15, he shall *r.* me.
 68. 18, hast *r.* gifts for men.
 73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.
 Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.
 Isa. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.
 Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction.
 Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* shame.
 14. 2, *r.* us graciously.
 Mat. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.
 14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.
 18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child.
 19. 12, he that is able let him *r.* it.
 21. 22, ask, believing ye shall *r.*
 Mk. 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.
 16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven.
 Lu. 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting habitations.
 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.
 John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.
 12, to as many as *r.* him.
 3. 27, can *r.* nothing, except.
 5. 43, in his own name, him ye will *r.*
 44, which *r.* honour one of another.
 16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*
 20. 22, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.
 Acts 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.
 8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.
 10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.
 19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost.
 20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we *r.* atonement.
 14. 3, for God hath *r.* him.
 15. 7, *r.* ye one another.
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his own reward.
 11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which also I delivered.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy we faint not.
 5. 10, every one may *r.* things done.
 7. 2, *r.* us; we have wronged no man.
 Phil. 2. 29, *r.* him in the Lord.
 4. 15, as concerning giving and *r.*
 Col. 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.
 4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.
 1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask we *r.*
 See Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; Jas. 4. 3.
RECKON. Lev. 25. 50, he shall *r.* with him that bought him.
 Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up.
 Mat. 18. 24, when he had begun to *r.*
 25. 19, lord of servants *r.* with them.
 Rom. 4. 4, reward is not *r.* of grace.
 6. 11, *r.* yourselves dead to sin.
 8. 18, I *r.* the sufferings of this present time.
 See 2 Kings 22. 7; Isa. 38. 13; Lu. 22. 37.
RECOMMENDED. Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.
RECOMPENSE. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *r.*
 Job 15. 31, vanity shall be his *r.*
 Isa. 35. 4, God will come with a *r.*
 Hos. 9. 7, days of *r.* are come.
 Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a *r.*?
 Lu. 14. 12, and a *r.* be made thee.
 2 Cor. 6. 13, for a *r.*, be ye also enlarged.
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just *r.* of reward.
 See Prov. 12. 14; Isa. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56.
RECOMPENSE. Num. 5. 7, he shall *r.* his trespass.
 Ruth 2. 12, the Lord *r.* thy work.
 2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king *r.* me?
 Job 34. 33, he will *r.* it, whether.
 Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will *r.* evil.
 Isa. 65. 6, but will *r.*, even *r.* into their bosom.
 Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will *r.* according to deeds.
 Lu. 14. 14, for they cannot *r.* thee.
 Rom. 12. 17, *r.* to no man evil for evil.

Rom. 11. 35, it shall be *r.* to him again.
 See 2 Chron. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30.
RECONCILE. 1 Sam. 29. 4, wherewith should he *r.* himself.
 Ezek. 45. 20, so shall ye *r.* the house.
 Mat. 5. 24, first be *r.* to thy brother.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we were *r.*
 Eph. 2. 16, that he might *r.* both.
 See Lev. 16. 20; Rom. 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
RECORD. Ex. 20. 24, in places where I *r.* my name.
 Deut. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to *r.*
 Job 16. 19, my *r.* is on high.
 John 8. 13, thou bearest *r.* of thyself.
 Rom. 10. 2, I bare them *r.*
 Phil. 1. 8, God is my *r.* how greatly I long.
 1 John 5. 7, three that bare *r.*
 10, he believeth not the *r.*
 11, this is the *r.*, that God hath given.
 3 John 12, we bare *r.*, and our *r.* is true.
 See Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. 1. 2.
RECOUNT. Nah. 2. 5, *r.* his worthies.
RECOVER. 2 Kings 5. 3, the prophet would *r.* him.
 Ps. 39. 13, that I may *r.* strength.
 Isa. 11. 11, to *r.* remnant of his people.
 Hos. 2. 9, and I will *r.* my wool and flax.
 Mk. 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall *r.*
 Lu. 4. 18, preach *r.* of sight to blind.
 See Isa. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
RED. Gen. 25. 30, *r.* pottage.
 49. 12, eyes *r.* with wine.
 2 Kings 3. 22, water *r.* as blood.
 Ps. 75. 8, wine is *r.*, full of mixture.
 Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine when *r.*
 Isa. 1. 18, though your sins be *r.* like crimson.
 27. 2, a vineyard of *r.* wine.
 63. 2, *r.* in thine apparel.
 Mat. 16. 2, fair weather, for the sky is *r.*
 See Lev. 13. 19; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 3; Rev. 6. 4.
REDEEM. Gen. 48. 16, angel which *r.* me.
 Ex. 6. 6, I will *r.* you.
 15. 13, people whom thou hast *r.*
 Lev. 27. 28, no devoted thing, shall be *r.*
 2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath *r.* my soul.
 Neh. 5. 5, nor is it in our power to *r.* them.
 8, after our ability have *r.* Jews.
 Job 5. 20, in famine he shall *r.* thee.
 6. 23, to *r.* me from hand of mighty.
 Ps. 25. 22, *r.* Israel out of all his troubles.
 34. 22, the Lord *r.* the soul of his servants.
 44. 26, *r.* us for thy mercies' sake.
 49. 7, none can *r.* his brother.
 15, God will *r.* my soul from the grave.
 72. 14, he shall *r.* their soul from deceit.
 107. 2, let the *r.* of the Lord say so.
 130. 8, he shall *r.* Israel.
 Isa. 1. 27, Zion shall be *r.* with judgment.
 35. 9, the *r.* shall walk there.
 44. 22, return, for I have *r.* thee.
 50. 2, is my hand shortened, that it cannot *r.*
 51. 11, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
 52. 3, *r.* without money.
 63. 4, the year of my *r.* is come.
 Hos. 7. 13, though I *r.* them, they have spoken lies.
 13. 14, I will *r.* them from death.
 Lu. 1. 68, hath visited, and *r.* his people.
 24. 21, he who should have *r.* Israel.
 Gal. 3. 13, *r.* us from curse of the law.
 4. 5, *r.* them that were under the law.
 Tit. 2. 14, that he might *r.* us from iniquity.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, not *r.* with corruptible things.
 Rev. 5. 9, thou hast *r.* us by thy blood.
 See Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Eph. 5. 16;
 Col. 4. 5.
REDEEMER. Job 19. 25, I know that my *r.* liveth.
 Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength and my *r.*
 78. 35, God was their *r.*
 Prov. 23. 11, their *r.* is mighty.
 Isa. 47. 4, as for our *r.*, the Lord of hosts is his name.

Isa. 49. 26; 60. 16, know that I am thy R.
 59. 20, the R. shall come to Zion.
 63. 16, thou art our r.
 See Isa. 41. 14; 44. 6; 48. 17; 54. 5; Jer. 50. 34.
REDEMPTION. Lev. 25. 24, grant a r. for the land.
 Ps. 49. 8, the r. of their soul is precious.
 111. 9, he sent r. to his people.
 130. 7, plenteous r.
 Jer. 32. 7, the right of r. is thine.
 Lu. 2. 38, that looked for r. in Jerusalem.
 21. 28, your r. draweth nigh.
 Rom. 8. 23, the r. of our body.
 Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of r.
 See Num. 3. 49; Rom. 3. 24; 1 Cor. 1. 30; Heb. 9. 12.
REDOUND. 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace might r.
REFORMATION. Heb. 9. 10, time of r.
REFORMED. Lev. 26. 23, if ye will not be r.
REFRAIN. Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not r. himself.
 Job 7. 11, I will not r. my mouth.
 29. 9, princes r. talking.
 Ps. 40. 9, I have not r. my lips.
 119. 101, r. my feet from every evil way.
 Prov. 1. 15, r. thy foot from their path.
 10. 19, he that r. his lips is wise.
 Acts 5. 38, r. from these men.
 See Gen. 43. 31; Isa. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 10.
REFRESH. Ex. 31. 17, he rested and was r.
 Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may be r.
 Prov. 25. 13, he r. the soul of his masters.
 Acts 3. 19, times of r. shall come.
 1 Cor. 16. 18, they r. my spirit.
 See 1 Kings 13. 7; Isa. 28. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 13.
REFUSE(n.). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Amos 8. 6.
REFUSE(v.). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob r. to be comforted.
 Num. 22. 13, the Lord r. to give me leave.
 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have r. him.
 Job 6. 7, things my soul r. to touch.
 Ps. 77. 2, my soul r. to be comforted.
 78. 10, they r. to walk in his law.
 118. 22, stone the builders r.
 Prov. 1. 24, I have called and ye r.
 8. 33, be wise and r. it not.
 10. 17, he that r. reproof.
 13. 18, shame to him that r. instruction.
 15. 32, he that r. instruction despiseth his soul.
 21. 25, his hands r. to labour.
 Isa. 7. 15, 16, may know to r. the evil.
 Jer. 8. 5, they r. to return.
 9. 6, they r. to know me.
 15. 18, my wound r. to be healed.
 25. 28, if they r. to take the cup.
 38. 21, if thou r. to go forth.
 Zech. 7. 11, they r. to hearken.
 Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they r.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be r.
 7. r. profane and old wives' fables.
 5. 11, the younger widows r.
 Heb. 11. 24, Moses r. to be called.
 12. 25, r. not him that speaketh.
 See Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kings 20. 35; 2 Kings 5. 16.
REGARD. Gen. 45. 20, r. not your stuff.
 Ex. 5. 9, let them not r. vain words.
 Deut. 10. 17, that r. not persons.
 1 Kings 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that r.
 Job 4. 20, they perish without any r. it.
 34. 19, nor r. rich more than poor.
 39. 7, neither r. crying of the driver.
 Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12, they r. not works of the Lord.
 66. 18, if I r. iniquity in my heart.
 102. 17, he will r. prayer of the destitute.
 106. 44, he r. their affliction.
 Prov. 1. 24, and no man r.
 5. 2, that thou mayest r. discretion.
 6. 35, he will not r. any ransom.
 12. 10, r. the life of his beast,

Prov. 13. 18; 15. 5, he that r. reproof.
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that r. the clouds.
 Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more r. them.
 Dan. 11. 37, r. God of his fathers, nor r. any god.
 Mal. 1. 9, will he r. your persons.
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, r. not the person of men.
 Lu. 18. 2, neither r. man.
 Rom. 14. 6, he that r. the day, r. it to the Lord.
 See Deut. 28. 50; 2 Kings 3. 14; Amos 5. 22; Phil. 2. 30.
REGENERATION. Mat. 19. 28, in the r.
 Tit. 3. 5, by the washing of r.
 See John 1. 13; 3. 3.
REGISTER. Ezra 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64.
REHEARSE. Judg. 5. 11, r. the righteous acts.
 Acts 14. 27, they r. all God had done.
 See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 21; 17. 31; Acts 11. 4.
REIGN. Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou r. over us?
 Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, Lord shall r. for ever.
 Lev. 26. 17, that hate you shall r. over you.
 Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt r. over many nations.
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees said, r. thou over us.
 1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul r. over us?
 12. 12, nay, but a king shall r. over us.
 2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou hast r.
 Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite r. not.
 Ps. 47. 8, God r. over the heathen.
 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord r.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me kings r.
 30. 22, for a servant when he r.
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to r.
 Isa. 32. 1, a king shall r. in righteousness.
 52. 7, that saith unto Zion, thy God r.
 Jer. 22. 15, shalt thou r. because thou closest?
 23. 5, a king shall r. and prosper.
 Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall r. over them.
 Lu. 19. 14, not have this man to r. over us.
 27, that would not I should r.
 Rom. 5. 14, death r. from Adam to Moses.
 17. death r. by one.
 21, as sin hath r., so might grace r.
 6. 12, let not sin r. in your bodies.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have r. as kings without us.
 15. 25, for he must r.
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer we shall also r. with him.
 Rev. 5. 10, we also shall r. on the earth.
 11. 15, he shall r. for ever and ever.
 19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent r.
 See Isa. 24. 23; Luke 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.
REINS. Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my r. asunder.
 19. 27, though my r. be consumed.
 Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the r.
 16. 7, my r. instruct me.
 26. 2, examine me, try my r.
 73. 21, thus I was pricked in my r.
 139. 13, thou hast possessed my r.
 Prov. 23. 16, my r. shall rejoice.
 Isa. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his r.
 Rev. 2. 23, I am he who searcheth the r.
 See Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.
REJECT. 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have not r. thee, but they have r. me.
 10. 19, ye have r. God who saved you.
 15. 23, because thou hast r. the word of the Lord.
 16. 1, I have r. him from being king.
 Isa. 53. 3, despised and r. of men.
 Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath r. thy confidence.
 7. 29, the Lord hath r. the generation.
 8. 9, they have r. the word of the Lord.
 14. 19, thou hast utterly r. Judah.
 Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly r. us.
 Hos. 4. 6, because thou hast r. knowledge, I will r. thee.
 Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17, the stone which builders r.
 Mk. 7. 9, full well ye r. the commandment.
 Lu. 7. 30, lawyers r. the counsel of God.
 17. 25, must first be r. of this generation.
 Tit. 3. 10, after admonition r.
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have inherited was r.

See Jer. 6. 19; Mk. 6. 26; 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22; John 12. 48.

REJOICE. Deut. 12. 7, shall *r.* in all ye put your hand to.

16. 14, thou shalt *r.* in thy feast.
26. 11, thou shalt *r.* in every good thing.
28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will *r.* over you.
30. 9, *r.* for good as he *r.* over thy fathers.
1 Sam. 2. 1, because I *r.* in thy salvation.
1 Chron. 16. 10, let the heart of them *r.* that seek the Lord.

2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy saints *r.* in goodness.
Job 21. 12, they *r.* at sound of the organ.

31. 25, if I *r.* because my wealth was great.
29, if I *r.* at destruction of him that.

39. 21, the horse *r.* in his strength.

Ps. 2. 11, *r.* with trembling.

5. 11, let all that trust in thee *r.*

9. 14, I will *r.* in thy salvation.

19. 5, *r.* as a strong man to run a race.

33. 21, our heart shall *r.* in him.

35. 15, in mine adversity they *r.*

26, let them be ashamed that *r.* at my hurt.

38. 16, hear me, lest they should *r.* over me.

51. 8, bones thou hast broken may *r.*

58. 10, righteous shall *r.* when he seeth.

63. 7, in shadow of thy wings will I *r.*

68. 3, let righteous *r.*, yea, exceedingly *r.*

85. 6, that thy people may *r.* in thee.

89. 16, in thy name shall they *r.* all the day.

96. 11, let the heavens *r.*

97. 11, the Lord reigneth, let the earth *r.*

104. 31, the Lord shall *r.* in his works.

107. 42, the righteous shall see it and *r.*

109. 28, let thy servant *r.*

149. 2, let Israel *r.* in him that made him.

Prov. 2. 14, who *r.* to do evil.

5. 18, *r.* with the wife of thy youth.

23. 15, if thine heart be wise, mine shall *r.*

24. father of the righteous shall greatly *r.*

25, she that bare thee shall *r.*

24. 17, *r.* not when thine enemy falleth.

29. 2, when righteous are in authority people *r.*

31. 25, she shall *r.* in time to come.

Eccl. 2. 10, my heart *r.* in all my labour.

3. 12, for a man to *r.* and do good.

22; 5. 19, that a man should *r.* in his works.

11. 9, *r.* O young man in thy youth.

Isa. 9. 3, as men *r.* when they divide the spoil.

24. 8, noise of them that *r.* endeth.

29. 19, poor among men shall *r.*

35. 1, the desert shall *r.*

62. 5, as the bridegroom *r.* over the bride.

64. 5, him that *r.* and worketh righteousness.

65. 13, my servants shall *r.*, but ye.

66. 14, when ye see this, your heart shall *r.*

Jer. 11. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*

32. 41, I will *r.* over them to do them good.

51. 39, that they may *r.* and sleep.

Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer *r.*

Amos 6. 13, which *r.* in a thing of nought.

Mic. 7. 8, *r.* not against me.

Hab. 3. 18, yet I will *r.* in the Lord.

Mat. 18. 13, he *r.* more of that sheep.

Lu. 1. 14, many shall *r.* at his birth.

6. 23, *r.* ye in that day, and leap for joy.

10. 20, in this *r.* not, but rather *r.* because.

21, in that hour Jesus *r.* in spirit.

15. 6, *r.* with me.

John 5. 35, willing for a season to *r.* in his light.

8. 56, Abraham *r.* to see my day.

14. 28, if ye loved me, ye would *r.*

16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall *r.*

22, I will see you again, and your heart shall *r.*

Rom. 5. 2, and *r.* in hope.

12. 15, *r.* with them that do *r.*

1 Cor. 7. 30, they that *r.* as though they *r.* not.

13. 6, *r.* not in iniquity, but *r.* in the truth.

Phil. 1. 18, I therein do *r.* and will *r.*

2. 16, that I may *r.* in the day of Christ.

3. 1, finally, *r.* in the Lord.

Phil. 4. 4, *r.* in the Lord alway, and again I say *r.*

1 Thess. 5. 16, *r.* evermore.

Jas. 1. 9, let the brother of low degree *r.*

2. 13, mercy *r.* against judgment.

1 Pet. 1. 8, *r.* with joy unspeakable.

See 1 Kings 1. 40; 5. 7; 2 Kings 11. 14; 1 Chron.

29. 9.

REJOICING. Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with *r.*

Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with *r.*

118. 15, voice of *r.* is in tabernacles of the righteous.

119. 111, they are the *r.* of my heart.

126. 6, shall doubtless come again *r.*

Prov. 8. 31, *r.* in the habitable part of his earth.

Isa. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem a *r.*

Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the *r.* of my heart.

Zeph. 2. 15, this is the *r.* city.

Acts 5. 41, *r.* that they were counted worthy.

Rom. 12. 12, *r.* in hope.

2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet alway *r.*

1 Thess. 2. 19, what is our crown of *r.*

See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. 4; Jas. 4. 16.

RELEASE. Esth. 2. 18; Mat. 27. 17; Mk. 15. 11;

John 19. 10.

RELIEVE. Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt *r.* him.

Ps. 146. 9, he *r.* the fatherless and widow.

Isa. 1. 17, *r.* the oppressed.

Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should *r.* my soul is far from me.

See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10, 16.

RELIGION. Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; Jas. 1. 26, 27.

RELIGIOUS. Acts 13. 43; Jas. 1. 26.

RELY. 2 Chron. 13. 18; 16. 7, 8.

REMAIN. Gen. 8. 22, while earth *r.*

14. 10, they that *r.* fled to the mountain.

Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it *r.* until morning.

Josh. 13. 1, there *r.* yet much land to be possessed.

1 Kings 18. 22, I only *r.* a prophet.

Job 21. 32, yet shall he *r.* in the tomb.

Prov. 2. 21, the perfect shall *r.* in the land.

Eccl. 2. 9, my wisdom *r.* with me.

Jer. 17. 25, this city shall *r.* for ever.

37. 10, there *r.* but wounded men.

Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger none *r.*

Mat. 11. 23, would have *r.* until this day.

John 6. 12, gather up the fragments that *r.*

9. 41, ye say, we see, therefore your sin *r.*

Acts 5. 4, whiles it *r.*, was it not thine own?

1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part *r.* in this present.

1 Thess. 4. 15, we which are alive and *r.* unto coming of the Lord.

Heb. 4. 9, there *r.* a rest to the people of God.

10. 26, there *r.* no more sacrifice for sins.

Rev. 3. 2, things which *r.* ready to die.

See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. 33; 1 John 3. 9.

REMEDY. 2 Chron. 36. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 29. 1.

REMEMBER. Gen. 40. 23, yet did not the butler *r.*

41. 9, I do *r.* my faults this day.

Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.

20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day.

Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the commandments.

Deut. 5. 15; 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou wast a servant.

8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led thee.

32. 7, *r.* the days of old.

1 Chron. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous works.

Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, concerning this.

Job 7. 7, O *r.* my life is wind.

11. 16, *r.* it as waters that pass away.

14. 13, appoint me a set time and *r.* me.

24. 20, the sinner shall be no more *r.*

Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquisition he *r.*

20. 7, he will *r.* the name of the Lord.

25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have been ever of old.

7. *r.* not sins of my youth, by mercy *r.* me.

63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.

77. 3, I *r.* God and was troubled.

78. 39, he *r.* that they were but flesh.

Ps. 79. 8, *r.* not against us former iniquities.
 89. 47, *r.* how short my time is.
 105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for ever.
 119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the night.
 136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.
 137. 1, we wept when we *r.* Zion.
 Prov. 31. 7, drink and *r.* his misery no more.
 Eccl. 5. 20, not much *r.* the days of his life.
 11. 8, let him *r.* the days of darkness.
 12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.
 Cant. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love.
 Isa. 23. 16, sing songs that thou mayest be *r.*
 43. 18; 46. 9, *r.* ye not the former things.
 57. 11, thou hast not *r.* me.
 65. 17, the former heavens shall not be *r.*
 Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him still.
 51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.* the Lord.
 Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end.
 Ezek. 16. 61; 20. 43; 36. 31, then shalt thou *r.*
 thy ways.
 Amos 1. 9, and *r.* not the brotherly covenant.
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.
 Zech. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far countries.
 Mat. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of Jesus.
 Lu. 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in thy lifetime.
 17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife.
 23. 42, Lord *r.* me when thou comest.
 24. 8, and they *r.* his words.
 John 2. 22, when he was risen, they *r.*
 15. 20, *r.* the word I said unto you.
 Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I the word of the Lord.
 20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord Jesus.
 Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the poor.
 Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds.
 1 Thess. 1. 3, *r.* your work of faith.
 Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in bonds.
 7, *r.* them that have the rule over you.
 Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou art fallen.
 3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.
 See Ps. 88. 5; 103. 14; Mat. 5. 23; John 16. 21.
REMEMBRANCE. Num. 5. 15, bringing iniquity to *r.*
 2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my name in *r.*
 1 Kings 17. 18, art thou come to call my sin to *r.*
 Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.
 Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of thee.
 30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks at *r.* of his holiness.
 77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the night.
 112. 6, righteous shall be in everlasting *r.*
 Eccl. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of former things.
 2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the fool.
 Isa. 43. 26, put me in *r.*
 57. 8, behind doors hast thou set up thy *r.*
 Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them still in *r.*
 Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of youth.
 Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r.*
 Lu. 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do in *r.* of me.
 John 14. 26, bring all things to your *r.*
 Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had in *r.*
 2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r.* of thee in my prayers.
 2. 14, of these things put them in *r.*
 See Heb. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 1; Jude 5; Rev. 16. 19.
REMIT. John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.*, are *r.*
REMNANT. Lev. 5. 13, ther. shall be the priest's.
 2 Kings 19. 4; Isa. 37. 4, lift up prayer for the *r.*
 Ezra 9. 8, grace shewed to leave us a *r.*
 Isa. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r.*
 11. 11, to recover the *r.* of his people.
 16. 14, the *r.* shall be very small and feeble.
 Jer. 44. 28, *r.* shall know whose words shall stand.
 Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r.*
 Joel 2. 32, the *r.* whom the Lord shall call.
 See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom. 11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.
REMOVE. Deut. 19. 14, shall not *r.* landmark.
 Job 9. 5, *r.* the mountains and they know not.
 14. 18, the rock is *r.* out of his place.
 Ps. 36. 11, let not hand of wicked *r.* me.
 39. 10, *r.* thy stroke away from me.

Ps. 46. 2, not fear though the earth be *r.*
 81. 6, I *r.* his shoulder from burden.
 103. 12, so far hath he *r.* our transgressions.
 119. 22, *r.* from me reproach.
 125. 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be *r.*
 Prov. 4. 27, *r.* thy foot from evil.
 10. 30, the righteous shall never be *r.*
 Eccl. 11. 10, *r.* sorrow from thy heart.
 Isa. 13. 13, earth shall *r.* out of her place.
 24. 20, earth shall be *r.* like a cottage.
 29. 13, have *r.* their heart far from me.
 54. 10, the hills shall be *r.*
 Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then shalt thou not *r.*
 Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r.* my soul from peace.
 Mat. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r.* hence, and it shall *r.*
 Lu. 22. 42, *r.* this cup from me.
 Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r.*
 Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r.* thy candlestick.
 See Job 19. 10; Eccl. 10. 9; Ezek. 12. 3; Heb. 12. 27.
REND. 1 Kings 11. 11, I will *r.* the kingdom.
 Isa. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r.* the heavens.
 Hos. 13. 8, I will *r.* the caul of their heart.
 Joel 2. 13, *r.* your heart.
 Mat. 7. 6, lest they turn again and *r.* you.
 See Ps. 7. 2; Eccl. 3. 7; Jer. 4. 30; John 19. 24.
RENDER. Deut. 32. 41, *r.* vengeance.
 1 Sam. 26. 23, *r.* to every man his faithfulness.
 Job 33. 26, he will *r.* to man his righteousness.
 34. 11, the work of a man shall be *r.* to him.
 Ps. 28. 4, *r.* to them their desert.
 38. 20, they that *r.* evil for good.
 79. 12, and *r.* to our neighbour sevenfold.
 94. 2, *r.* a reward to the proud.
 116. 12, what shall I *r.* to the Lord.
 Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r.* to every man according.
 26. 16, wiser than seven men who can *r.* a reason.
 Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r.* the calves of our lips.
 Joel 3. 4, will ye *r.* me a recompence.
 Zech. 9. 12, I will *r.* double.
 Mat. 21. 41, *r.* fruits in their seasons.
 22. 21; Mk. 12. 17; Lu. 20. 25, *r.* unto Cæsar.
 Rom. 13. 7, *r.* to all their dues.
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what thanks can we *r.*
 5. 15, see that none *r.* evil for evil.
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r.* evil for evil, or railing.
 See Num. 18. 9; Judg. 9. 56; Ps. 62. 12; Isa. 66. 6.
RENEW. Job 10. 17, thou *r.* thy witnesses.
 29. 20, my bow was *r.* in my hand.
 Ps. 51. 10, and *r.* a right spirit within me.
 103. 5, thy youth is *r.* like the eagle's.
 104. 30, thou *r.* the face of the earth.
 Isa. 40. 31, wait on Lord shall *r.* strength.
 41. 1, let the people *r.* their strength.
 Lam. 5. 21, *r.* our days as of old.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r.* day by day.
 Eph. 4. 23, be *r.* in spirit of your mind.
 Col. 3. 10, new man which is *r.* in knowledge.
 Heb. 6. 6, if they fall away, to *r.* them again.
 See 2 Chron. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit. 3. 5.
RENOUNCED. 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r.* hidden things.
RENEWN. Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2, men of *r.*
 Num. 1. 16, the *r.* of the congregation.
 Isa. 14. 20, evil doers shall never be *r.*
 Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r.* went forth among the heathen.
 34. 29, a plant of *r.*
 See Ezek. 23. 23; 26. 17; 39. 13; Dan. 9. 15.
RENT. Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r.* in pieces.
 Josh. 9. 4, bottles old and *r.*
 Judg. 14. 5, 6, *r.* lion as he would have *r.* a kid.
 1 Kings 13. 3, the altar shall be *r.*
 Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r.* under them.
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the *r.* is made worse.
 27. 51; Mk. 15. 38; Lu. 23. 45, veil was *r.* in twain.
 See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Jer. 36. 24.
REPAID. Prov. 13. 21, to righteous good shall be *r.*
REPAIR. 2 Chron. 24. 5, gather money to *r.* the house.

Isa. 61. 4, they shall *r.* the waste cities.
 See 2 Kings 12. 5; Ezra 9. 9; Neh. 3. 4; Isa. 58. 12.
REPAY. Deut. 7. 10, he will *r.* to his face.
 Lu. 10. 35, when I come I will *r.* thee.
 Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine, I will *r.*
 Philen. 19, I have written it, I will *r.* it.
 See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Isa. 59. 18.
REPEATETH. Prov. 17. 9, he that *r.* a matter.
REPENT. Gen. 6. 6, it *r.* the Lord.
 Ex. 13. 17, lest the people *r.*
 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15; Jer. 26. 19, Lord *r.* of evil he thought to do.
 Num. 23. 19, neither son of man that he should *r.*
 Deut. 32. 36, Lord shall *r.* for his servants.
 1 Sam. 15. 29, will not *r.*, for he is not a man that he should *r.*
 Job 42. 6, I *r.* in dust and ashes.
 Ps. 90. 13, let it *r.* thee concerning thy servants.
 106. 45, Lord *r.* according to his mercies.
 110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn and will not *r.*
 Jer. 8. 6, no man *r.* of his wickedness.
 18. 8; 26. 13, if that nation turn I will *r.*
 31. 19, after that I was turned I *r.*
 Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger and *r.* him.
 Mat. 12. 41; Lu. 11. 32, they *r.* at the preaching.
 21. 29, afterward he *r.* and went.
 27. 3, Judas *r.* himself.
 Lu. 13. 3, except ye *r.*
 15. 7, joy over one sinner that *r.*
 17. 3, if thy brother *r.*, forgive him.
 Acts 8. 22, *r.* of this thy wickedness.
 Rev. 2. 21, space to *r.*, and she *r.* not.
 See Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 16; 9.
REPENTANCE. Hos. 13. 14, *r.* shall be hid.
 Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8; Acts 26. 2, fruits meet for *r.*
 Rom. 2. 4, goodness of God leadeth thee to *r.*
 11. 29, gifts of God are without *r.*
 2 Cor. 7. 10, *r.* not to be repented of.
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *r.*
 6, to renew them again to *r.*
 12. 17, no place of *r.*, though he sought it.
 See Lu. 15. 7; Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 25; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
REPLENISH. Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25; Ezek. 26. 2.
REPLIEST. Rom. 9. 20, that *r.* against God.
REPORT (n.). Gen. 37. 2, their evil *r.*
 Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not *r.* a false *r.*
 Num. 13. 32, an evil *r.* of the land.
 1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good *r.* I hear.
 1 Kings 10. 6; 2 Chron. 9. 5, it was a true *r.* I heard.
 Prov. 15. 30, a good *r.* maketh the bones fat.
 Isa. 28. 19, a vexation only to understand *r.*
 53. 1, who hath believed our *r.*
 Acts 6. 3, men of honest *r.*
 10. 22, of good *r.* among the Jews.
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil *r.* and good *r.*
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good *r.*
 1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have a good *r.*
 See Deut. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12.
REPORT (v.). Neh. 6. 6, it is *r.* among heathen.
 Jer. 20. 10, *r.*, say they, and we will *r.* it.
 Mat. 28. 15, saying is commonly *r.*
 Acts 16. 2, well *r.* of by the brethren.
 1 Cor. 14. 25, he will *r.* that God is in you.
 See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 12.
REPROACH (n.). Gen. 30. 23, hath taken away my *r.*
 34. 14, that were a *r.* to us.
 1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a *r.* upon all Israel.
 Neh. 2. 17, build that we be no more a *r.*
 Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a *r.*
 22. 6, a *r.* of men.
 31. 11, I was a *r.* among mine enemies.
 44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a *r.* to our neighbours.
 69. 9; Rom. 15. 3, the *r.* of them that reproached thee.

Ps. 78. 66, put them to a perpetual *r.*
 Prov. 6. 33, his *r.* shall not be wiped away.
 14. 34, sin is a *r.* to any people.
 18. 3, with ignominy cometh *r.*
 Isa. 43. 28, I have given Israel to *r.*
 51. 7, fear not the *r.* of men.
 Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an everlasting *r.*
 31. 19, I did bear the *r.* of my youth.
 Lam. 3. 30, he is filled full with *r.*
 Ezek. 5. 14, I will make thee a *r.* among nations.
 15, Jerusalem shall be a *r.* and a taunt.
 Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the *r.* of my people.
 2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concerning *r.*
 12. 10, pleasure in *r.* for Christ's sake.
 1 Tim. 3. 7, good report lest he fall into *r.*
 4. 10, we labour and suffer *r.*
 Heb. 11. 26, the *r.* of Christ greater riches.
 13. 13, without the camp bearing his *r.*
 See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9.
REPROACH (v.). Num. 15. 30, *r.* the Lord.
 Ruth 2. 15, *r.* her not.
 2 Kings 19. 22; Isa. 37. 23, whom hast thou *r.*
 Job 19. 3, these ten times have ye *r.* me.
 27. 6, my heart shall not *r.* me.
 Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies *r.* me.
 44. 16, the voice of him that *r.*
 74. 22, how the foolish man *r.* thee.
 119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer him that *r.* me.
 Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppresseth poor *r.* his Maker.
 Lu. 6. 22, men shall *r.* you for my sake.
 1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be *r.* for Christ's sake.
 See Ps. 55. 12; 74. 18; 79. 12; 89. 51; Zeph. 2. 8.
REPROACHFULLY. Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
REPROVE. 1 Chron. 16. 21, *r.* kings for their sakes.
 Job 6. 25, what doth your arguing *r.*
 13. 10, he will *r.* you if ye accept.
 22. 4, will he *r.* thee for fear.
 40. 2, he that *r.* God let him answer it.
 Ps. 50. 8, I will not *r.* thee for burnt offerings.
 141. 5, let him *r.* me, it shall be excellent oil.
 Prov. 9. 8, *r.* not a scorner lest he hate thee.
 15. 12, a scorner loveth not one that *r.*
 19. 25, *r.* one that hath understanding.
 29. 1, he that being often *r.*
 30. 6, lest he *r.* thee and thou be found.
 Isa. 11. 4, *r.* with equity for the meek.
 Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall *r.* thee.
 John 3. 20, lest his deeds should be *r.*
 16. 8, he will *r.* the world of sin.
 See Lu. 3. 19; Eph. 5. 11, 13; 2 Tim. 4. 2.
REPROVER. Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. 3. 26.
REPUTATION. Eccl. 10. 1, him that is in *r.* for wisdom.
 Acts 5. 34, had in *r.* among the people.
 Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no *r.*
 29, hold such in *r.*
 See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2.
REQUEST. Judg. 8. 24, I would desire a *r.* of thee.
 Ezra 7. 6, the king granted all his *r.*
 Job 6. 8, Oh that I might have my *r.*
 Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden *r.* of his lips.
 106. 15, he gave them their *r.*
 Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making *r.* with joy.
 4. 6, let your *r.* be made known.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Esth. 4. 8; 5. 3.
REQUESTED. 1 Kings 19. 4, Elijah *r.* that he might die.
REQUIRE. Gen. 9. 5, blood of your lives will I *r.*
 31. 39, of my hand didst thou *r.* it.
 Deut. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord *r.*
 Josh. 22. 23; 1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord himself *r.* it.
 Ruth 3. 11, I will do all thou *r.*
 1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business *r.* haste.
 2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I *r.* of thee.
 19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt *r.* I will do.
 2 Chron. 24. 22, the Lord look on it and *r.* it.
 Neh. 5. 12, we will restore and *r.* nothing of them.
 Ps. 10. 13, he hath said thou wilt not *r.* it,

Ps. 40. 6, sin offering hast thou not r.
 137. 3, they that wasted us r. of us mirth.
 Prov. 30. 7, two things have I r. of thee.
 Eccl. 3. 15, God r. that which is past.
 Isa. 1. 12, who hath r. that at your hand?
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 6, his blood will I r. at thine hand.
 34. 10, I will r. my flock at their hand.
 Lu. 11. 50, may be r. of this generation.
 12. 20, this night thy soul shall be r.
 48, of him shall much be r.
 19. 23, I might have r. mine own with usury.
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews r. a sign.
 4. 2, it is r. in stewards.
 See 2 Chron. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4; Neh. 5. 18; Esth. 2. 15.
REQUIRE. Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly r. us.
 Deut. 32. 6, do ye thus r. the Lord.
 Judg. 1. 7, as I have done so God hath r. me.
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will r. you this kindness.
 16. 12, it may be the Lord will r. good for this.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to r. their parents.
 See Ps. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56.
REREWARD. Josh. 6. 9; Isa. 52. 12; 58. 8.
RESCUE. Ps. 35. 17, r. my soul.
 Hos. 5. 14, none shall r. him.
 See Deut. 28. 31; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 23. 27.
RESEMBLANCE. Zech. 5. 6, this is their r.
RESEMBLE. Judg. 8. 18; Lu. 13. 18.
RESERVE. Gen. 27. 36, hast thou not r. a blessing.
 Ruth 2. 18, gave her mother in law that she had r.
 Job 21. 30, the wicked is r. to day of destruction.
 38. 23, which I have r. against time of trouble.
 Jer. 3. 5, will he r. anger for ever.
 5. 24, he r. the weeks of harvest.
 50. 20, I will pardon them whom I r.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord r. wrath for his enemies.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance r. in heaven.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, to be r. to judgment.
 3. 7, the heavens and earth are r. unto fire.
 See Num. 18. 9; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Jude 6. 13.
RESIDUE. Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the r.
 Isa. 38. 10, I am deprived of the r. of my years.
 Jer. 15. 9, r. of them will I deliver to the sword.
 Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the r.
 Zech. 8. 11, I will not be to the r. as in former days.
 Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the r. of the Spirit.
 Acts 15. 17, that the r. might seek the Lord.
 See Neh. 11. 20; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1; 39. 3.
RESIST. Zech. 3. 1, at his right hand to r.
 Mat. 5. 39, r. not evil.
 Lu. 21. 15, adversaries shall not be able to r.
 Rom. 9. 19, who hath r. his will.
 13. 2, whoso r. power, r. ordinance of God.
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God r. the proud.
 7. r. the devil, and he will flee.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, whom r. stedfast in the faith.
 See Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Heb. 12. 4.
RESORT. Neh. 4. 20, r. hither to us.
 Ps. 71. 3, whereunto I may continually r.
 John 18. 2, Jesus oftentimes r. thither.
 See Mk. 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20; Acts 16. 13.
RESPECT (n.). Gen. 4. 4, Lord had r. to Abel.
 Ex. 2. 25, God had r. unto them.
 1 Kings 8. 28; 2 Chron. 6. 19, have r. unto their prayer.
 2 Chron. 19. 7; Rom. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25, there is no r. of persons with God.
 Ps. 74. 20, have r. unto thy covenant.
 119. 15, I will have r. unto thy ways.
 138. 6, yet hath he r. to the lowly.
 Prov. 24. 23; 28. 31, not good to have r. of persons.
 Isa. 17. 7, his eyes shall have r. to Holy One.
 22. 11, nor had r. to him that fashioned it.
 Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in r. of want.
 See Heb. 11. 26; Jas. 2. 1, 3, 9; 1 Pet. 1. 17.

RESPECT (v.). Lev. 19. 15, shalt not r. person of poor.
 Deut. 1. 17, ye shall not r. persons in judgment.
 Job 37. 24, he r. not any that are wise of heart.
 See Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Ps. 40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.
RESPIRE. Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.
REST (n.). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar saw that r. was good.
 Ex. 31. 15; 35. 2; Lev. 16. 31; 23. 3, 32; 25. 4, the sabbath of r.
 33. 14, my presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee r.
 Lev. 25. 5, a year of r. to the land.
 Deut. 12. 10, when he giveth you r. from your enemies.
 Judg. 3. 30, the land had r. fourscore years.
 Ruth 3. 1, shall not I seek r. for thee.
 1 Chron. 22. 9, a man of r., and I will give him r.
 18, hath he not given you r. on every side.
 28. 2, to build a house of r.
 Neh. 9. 28, after they had r. they did evil.
 Esth. 9. 16, the Jews had r. from their enemies.
 Job 3. 17, there the weary be at r.
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy r. in safety.
 17. 16, when our r. together is in the dust.
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I fly away and be at r.
 95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into my r.
 116. 7, return to thy r., O my soul.
 132. 8, arise into thy r.
 14. this is my r. for ever.
 Eccl. 2. 23, his heart taketh not r. in the night.
 Isa. 11. 10, his r. shall be glorious.
 14. 7; Zech. 1. 11, earth is at r. and quiet.
 18. 4, I will take my r.
 30. 15, in returning and r. shall ye be saved.
 66. 1, where is the place of my r.?
 Jer. 6. 16, ye shall find r. for your souls.
 Ezek. 38. 11, I will go to them that are at r.
 Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your r.
 Mat. 11. 28, I will give you r.
 29, ye shall find r. to your souls.
 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, seeking r. and finding none.
 26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, sleep on and take your r.
 John 11. 13, of taking r. in sleep.
 Acts 9. 31, then had the churches r.
 See Prov. 29. 17; Eccl. 6. 5; Dan. 4. 4; 2 Thess. 1. 7.
REST (v.). Gen. 2. 2, he r. on seventh day.
 Num. 11. 25, when the Spirit r. upon them.
 2 Chron. 32. 8, people r. on the words.
 Job 3. 18, there the prisoners r. together.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh shall r. in hope.
 37. 7, r. in the Lord.
 Eccl. 7. 9, anger r. in bosom of fools.
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord shall r. upon him.
 28. 12, ye may cause the weary to r.
 57. 20, like the sea when it cannot r.
 62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not r.
 63. 14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to r.
 Jer. 47. 6, r. and be still.
 Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt r. and stand in thy lot.
 Mk. 6. 31, come and r. awhile.
 2 Cor. 12. 9, power of Christ may r. on me.
 Rev. 4. 8, they r. not day and night.
 6. 11, r. yet for a little season.
 14. 13, that they may r. from their labours.
 See Prov. 14. 33; Cant. 1. 7; Isa. 32. 18; Lu. 10. 6.
RESTORE. Ex. 22. 4, he shall r. double.
 Lev. 6. 4, he shall r. that he took away.
 Deut. 22. 2, things strayed thou shalt r. again.
 Ps. 23. 3, he r. my soul.
 51. 12, r. to me the joy of thy salvation.
 69. 4, I r. that which I took not away.
 Isa. 1. 26, I will r. thy judges as at the first.
 Jer. 27. 22, I will r. them to this place.
 30. 17, I will r. health to thee.
 Ezek. 33. 15, if wicked r. pledge.
 Mat. 17. 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias shall r. all things.
 Lu. 19. 8, I r. him fourfold.
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time r. the kingdom.
 Gal. 6. 1, r. such an one in meekness.

See Ruth 4. 15; Isa. 58. 12; Joel 2. 25; Mk. 8. 25.
RESTRAIN. Gen. 11. 6, nothing will be r.
 Ex. 36. 6, people were r. from bringing.
 1 Sam. 3. 13, his sons made themselves vile, and
 he r. them not.
 Job 15. 4, thou r. prayer before God.
 8, dost thou r. wisdom to thyself.
 Ps. 76. 10, remainder of wrath shalt thou r.
 See Gen. 8. 2; Isa. 63. 15; Ezek. 31. 15; Acts 14. 18.
RETAIN. Job 2. 9, dost thou still r. integrity.
 Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one that r. her.
 4. 4, let thine heart r. my words.
 11. 16, a gracious woman r. honour.
 Eccl. 8. 8, no man hath power to r. the spirit.
 John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye r. they are r.
 See Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 28; Philem. 13.
RETIRE. Judg. 20. 39; 2 Sam. 11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.
RETURN. Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt thou r.
 Ex. 14. 27, the sea r. to his strength.
 Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful, let him r.
 Ruth 1. 16, entreat me not to leave thee or r.
 2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not r. to me.
 2 Kings 20. 10, let the shadow r. backward.
 Job 1. 21, naked shall I r. thither.
 7. 10, he shall r. no more.
 10. 21; 16. 22, I go whence I shall not r.
 15. 22, he believeth not he shall r. out of dark-
 ness.
 33. 25, he shall r. to the days of his youth.
 Ps. 35. 13, my prayer r. into mine own bosom.
 73. 10, his people r. hither.
 90. 3, thou sayest, r. ye children of men.
 104. 29, they die and r. to their dust.
 116. 7, r. to thy rest, O my soul.
 Prov. 2. 19, none that go to her r. again.
 26. 11, as a dog r. to his vomit.
 27, he that rolleth a stone, it will r.
 Eccl. 1. 7, whence rivers come, thither they r.
 again.
 5. 15, naked shall he r. to go as he came.
 12. 2, nor the clouds r. after the rain.
 7, dust r. to earth and spirit r. to God.
 Isa. 21. 12, if ye will enquire, enquire ye; r., come.
 35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the Lord shall r.
 44. 22, r. unto me, for I have redeemed thee.
 45. 23, word is gone out and shall not r.
 55. 11, it shall not r. to me void.
 Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt r., saith the Lord, r. unto me.
 15. 19, let them r. unto thee, but r. not thou.
 24. 7, they shall r. with whole heart.
 31. 8, a great company shall r. thither.
 36. 3, r. every man from his evil way.
 Ezek. 46. 9, he shall not r. by the way he came.
 Hos. 2. 7, I will r. to my first husband.
 5. 15, I will r. to my place.
 7. 16, they r., but not to the most High.
 14. 7, they that dwell under his shadow shall r.
 Amos 4. 6, yet have ye not r. to me.
 Joel 2. 14, who knoweth if he will r. and repent.
 Zech. 1. 16, I am r. to Jerusalem with mercies.
 8. 3, I am r. to Zion and will dwell.
 Mal. 3. 7, r. to me and I will r. to you.
 18, then shall ye r. and discern.
 Mat. 12. 44; Lu. 11. 24, I will r. into my house.
 24. 18, neither let him in the field r. back.
 Lu. 9. 10, apostles r. and told him all.
 10. 17, the seventy r. with joy.
 12. 36, when he will r. from wedding.
 17. 18, not found that r. to give glory.
 Acts 13. 34, now no more to r. to corruption.
 Heb. 11. 15, might have had opportunity to r.
 1 Pet. 2. 25, now r. to the Shepherd of your souls.
 See Gen. 31. 3; Ex. 4. 18; Lev. 25. 10; Isa. 55. 7.
REVEAL. Deut. 29. 29, things r. belong unto us
 and to our children.
 1 Sam. 3. 7, nor was word of Lord r. to him.
 Job 20. 27, the heaven shall r. his iniquity.
 Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19, a talebearer r. secrets.
 Isa. 22. 14, it was r. in mine ears.
 40. 5, glory of the Lord shall be r.
 53. 1; John 12. 38, to whom is arm of Lord r.

Isa. 56. 1, my righteousness is near to be r.
 Jer. 11. 20, unto thee have I r. my cause.
 33. 6, I will r. abundance of peace.
 Dan. 2. 22, he r. deep and secret things.
 28, there is a God that r. secrets.
 Amos 3. 7, he r. his secrets to the prophets.
 Mat. 10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, nothing covered that
 shall not be r.
 11. 25, hast r. them unto babes.
 16. 17, flesh and blood hath not r. it.
 Lu. 2. 35, that thoughts of many hearts may be r.
 17. 30, in day when Son of man is r.
 Rom. 1. 17, righteousness of God r.
 18, wrath of God is r. from heaven.
 8. 18, glory which shall be r. in us.
 1 Cor. 2. 10, God hath r. them by his Spirit.
 3. 13, it shall be r. by fire.
 14. 30, if anything be r. to another.
 Gal. 1. 16, to r. his Son in me.
 2 Thess. 1. 7, when Lord Jesus shall be r.
 2. 3, man of sin be r.
 8, that wicked one be r.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, ready to be r. in last time.
 4. 13, when his glory shall be r.
 5. 1, partaker of glory that shall be r.
 See Eph. 3. 5; Phil. 3. 15; 2 Thess. 2. 6.
REVELATION. Rom. 2. 5, r. of righteous judg-
 ment.
 16. 25, r. of the mystery.
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a r.
 2 Cor. 12. 1, to visions and r.
 See Gal. 2. 2; Eph. 1. 17; 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 13;
 Rev. 1. 1.
REVELLINGS. Gal. 5. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
REVENGE. Jer. 15. 15, O Lord, r. me.
 20. 10, we shall take our r. on him.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord r. and is furious.
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what r. it wrought in you.
 10. 6, in readiness to r.
 See Ps. 79. 10; Ezek. 25. 12; Rom. 13. 4.
REVENUE. Prov. 8. 19, my r. better than silver.
 16. 8, better than great r. without right.
 Jer. 12. 13, ashamed of your r.
 See Ezra 4. 13; Prov. 15. 6; Isa. 23. 3; Jer. 12. 13.
REVERENCE. Ps. 89. 7; Mat. 21. 37; Mk. 12. 6;
 Heb. 12. 9.
REVEREND. Ps. 111. 9, holy and r. is his name.
REVERSE. Num. 23. 20; Esth. 8. 5, 8.
REVILE. Isa. 51. 7, neither be afraid of r.
 Mat. 27. 39, they that passed by r. him.
 Mk. 15. 32, they that were crucified r. him.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being r. we bless.
 1 Pet. 2. 23, when he was r., r. not again.
 See Ex. 22. 28; Mat. 5. 11; John 9. 28; Acts
 23. 4.
REVIVE. Neh. 4. 2, will they r. the stones.
 Ps. 85. 6, wilt thou not r. us.
 138. 7, thou wilt r. me.
 Isa. 57. 15, to r. spirit of the humble.
 Hos. 6. 2, after two days will he r. us.
 14. 7, they shall r. as corn.
 Hab. 3. 2, r. thy work in midst of years.
 Rom. 7. 9, when commandment came sin r.
 14. 9, Christ both died, rose, and r.
 See Gen. 45. 27; 2 Kings 13. 21; Ezra 9. 8.
REVOLT. Isa. 1. 5; 31. 6; 59. 13; Jer. 5. 23.
REWARD (n.). Gen. 15. 1, thy exceeding great r.
 Num. 22. 7, r. of divination in their hand.
 Deut. 10. 17, God who taketh not r.
 Ruth 2. 12, full r. be given thee of the Lord.
 2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have given r.
 Job 6. 22, did I say, give a r.
 7. 2, as an hireling looketh for r.
 Ps. 19. 11, in keeping them there is great r.
 58. 11, there is a r. for the righteous.
 91. 8, thou shalt see the r. of the wicked.
 127. 3, fruit of womb is his r.
 Prov. 11. 18, soweth righteousness a sure r.
 21. 14, a r. in the bosom.
 24. 20, no r. to the evil man.
 Eccl. 4. 9, they have a good r. for labour.

Eccl. 9. 5, neither have they any more a *r*.
 Isa. 1. 23, every one followeth after *r*.
 5. 23, justify wicked for *r*.
 40. 10; 62. 11, his *r*. is with him.
 Ezek. 16. 34, thou givest *r*., and no *r*. is given thee.
 Dan. 5. 17, give thy *r*. to another.
 Hos. 9. 1, thou hast loved a *r*.
 Mic. 3. 11, the heads thereof judge for *r*.
 7. 3, judge asketh for a *r*.
 Mat. 5. 12; Lu. 6. 23, great is your *r*. in heaven.
 46, what *r*. have ye.
 6. 1, ye have no *r*. of your father.
 2. 5, 16, they have their *r*.
 10. 41, a prophet's *r*., a righteous man's *r*.
 42; Mk. 9. 41, in no wise lose *r*.
 Lu. 6. 35, do good and your *r*. shall be great.
 23. 41, we receive due *r*. of our deeds.
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with *r*. of iniquity.
 Rom. 4. 4, the *r*. is not reckoned.
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall receive his own *r*.
 9. 18, what is my *r*. then.
 Col. 2. 18, let no man beguile you of your *r*.
 3. 24, the *r*. of the inheritance.
 1 Tim. 5. 18, labourer worthy of his *r*.
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, recompence of *r*.
 2 Pet. 2. 13, the *r*. of unrighteousness.
 See 2 John 8; Jude 11; Rev. 11. 18; 22. 12.
REWARD (*v.*). Gen. 44. 4, wherefore have ye *r*.
 Deut. 32. 41, I will *r*. them that hate me.
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou hast *r*. me good.
 2 Chron. 15. 7, be strong, and your work shall
 be *r*.
 20. 11, behold how they *r*. us.
 Job 21. 19, he *r*. him and he shall know it.
 Ps. 31. 23, plentifully *r*. the proud doer.
 35. 12; 109. 5, they *r*. me evil for good.
 103. 10, nor *r*. us according to our iniquities.
 137. 8, happy is he that *r*. thee.
 Prov. 17. 13, whoso *r*. evil, evil shall not depart.
 25. 22, heap coals, and the Lord shall *r*. thee.
 26. 10, both *r*. the fool and *r*. transgressors.
 Jer. 31. 16, thy work shall be *r*.
 See 2 Sam. 22. 21; Mat. 6. 4; 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
RICH. Gen. 13. 2, Abram was very *r*.
 14. 23, lest thou shouldest say, I have made
 Abram *r*.
 Ex. 30. 15, the *r*. shall not give more.
 Josh. 22. 8, return with much *r*. to your tents.
 Ruth 3. 10, followest not poor or *r*.
 1 Sam. 2. 7, the Lord maketh poor and *r*.
 1 Kings 3. 11; 2 Chron. 1. 11, neither hast
 asked *r*.
 13. 1, I have given thee both *r*. and honour.
 10. 23; 2 Chron. 9. 22, Solomon exceeded all
 for *r*.
 1 Chron. 29. 12, both *r*. and honour come of thee.
 Job 15. 29, he shall not be *r*.
 20. 15, he swallowed down *r*.
 27. 19, *r*. man shall lie down, but shall not be
 gathered.
 36. 19, will he esteem thy *r*.
 Ps. 37. 16, better than *r*. of many wicked.
 39. 6, he heapeth up *r*.
 45. 12, the *r*. shall entreat thy favour.
 49. 16, be not afraid when one is made *r*.
 52. 7, trusted in abundance of *r*.
 62. 10, if *r*. increase set not your heart.
 73. 12, the ungodly increase in *r*.
 104. 24, the earth is full of thy *r*.
 112. 3, wealth and *r*. shall be in his house.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand *r*. and honour.
 8. 18, *r*. and honour are with me.
 10. 4, hand of diligent maketh *r*.
 22, blessing of the Lord maketh *r*.
 11. 4, *r*. profit not in day of wrath.
 13. 7, poor yet hath great *r*.
 18. 23, the *r*. answereth roughly.
 21. 17, he that loveth wine shall not be *r*.
 23. 5, *r*. make themselves wings.
 28. 11, *r*. man is wise in his own conceit.
 30. 8, give me neither poverty nor *r*.

Eccl. 5. 13, *r*. kept for owners to their hurt.
 10. 20, curse not *r*. in thy bedchamber.
 Isa. 45. 3, I will give thee hidden *r*.
 53. 9, with the *r*. in his death.
 Jer. 9. 23, let not *r*. man glory in his *r*.
 17. 11, getteth *r*. and not by right.
 Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because of *r*.
 Hos. 12. 8, Ephraim said, I am become *r*.
 Zech. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord, for I am *r*.
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14, deceitfulness
 of *r*.
 Mk. 10. 23, hardly shall they that have *r*.
 12. 41, *r*. cast in much.
 Lu. 1. 53, *r*. he hath sent empty away.
 6. 24, woe to you *r*. for ye have received.
 12. 21, not *r*. toward God.
 14. 12, call not thy *r*. neighbours.
 18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very *r*.
 Rom. 2. 4, the *r*. of his goodness.
 9. 23, make known the *r*. of his glory.
 10. 12, the Lord is *r*. to all that call.
 11. 12, fall of them the *r*. of the world.
 33, the depth of the *r*. of the wisdom.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now ye are *r*.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making many *r*.
 8. 9, *r*. yet for your sakes.
 Eph. 1. 7, redemption according to the *r*. of grace.
 2. 4, God, who is *r*. in mercy.
 7, that he might show the exceeding *r*. of grace.
 3. 8, unsearchable *r*. of Christ.
 Phil. 4. 19, according to his *r*. in glory by Christ.
 Col. 1. 27, *r*. of the glory of this mystery.
 2. 2, the *r*. of the full assurance.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be *r*. fall into tempta-
 tion.
 17, nor trust in uncertain *r*.
 18, do good and be *r*. in good works.
 Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ greater *r*.
 Jas. 1. 10, let *r*. rejoice that he is made low.
 2. 5, hath not God chosen the poor, *r*. in faith.
 5. 2, your *r*. are corrupted.
 Rev. 2. 9, but thou art *r*.
 3. 17, because thou sayest, I am *r*.
 18, buy of me gold that thou mayest be *r*.
 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *r*.
 See Lev. 25. 47; Jas. 1. 11; 2. 6; 5. 1; Rev. 6. 15.
RICHLY. Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
RIDDANCE. Lev. 23. 22; Zeph. 1. 18.
RIDDLE. Judg. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.
RIDE. Deut. 32. 13, *r*. on high places of the earth.
 33. 26, who *r*. upon the heaven.
 Judg. 5. 10, ye that *r*. on white asses.
 2 Kings 4. 24, slack not thy *r*. for me.
 Job 30. 22, causeth me to *r*. upon the wind.
 Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty *r*. prosperously.
 66. 12, hast caused men to *r*. over our heads.
 68. 4, 33, extol him that *r*. on the heavens.
 Isa. 19. 1, the Lord *r*. on a swift cloud.
 See Hos. 14. 3; Amos 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.
RIDER. Gen. 49. 17; Ex. 15. 1; Job 39. 18; Zech.
 10. 5.
RIDGES. Ps. 65. 10, waterest the *r*. thereof.
RIGHT (*n.*). Gen. 18. 25, shall not Judge of all
 do *r*.?
 Deut. 6. 18; 12. 25; 21. 9, shalt do that is *r*.
 21. 17, the *r*. of the firstborn is his.
 2 Sam. 19. 28, what *r*. have I to cry to the king.
 Neh. 2. 20, ye have no *r*. in Jerusalem.
 Job 34. 6, should I lie against my *r*.
 36. 6, he giveth *r*. to the poor.
 Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my *r*.
 17. 1, hear the *r*., O Lord.
 140. 12, Lord will maintain *r*. of the poor.
 Prov. 16. 8, great revenues without *r*.
 Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches and not by *r*.
 Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose *r*. it is.
 See Amos 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Heb. 13. 10.
RIGHT (*adj.*). Gen. 24. 48, the Lord led me in
r. way.
 Deut. 32. 4, God of truth, just and *r*. is he.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will teach you the good and *r*. way.

2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and *r.*
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *r.* judgments.
 Job 6. 25, how forcible are *r.* words.
 Ps. 34. 23, he will not lay on man more than *r.*
 Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord are *r.*
 45. 6, sceptre is a *r.* sceptre.
 51. 10, renew a *r.* spirit within me.
 107. 7, he led them forth by the *r.* way.
 119. 75, thy judgments are *r.*
 Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in *r.* paths.
 8. 6, opening of my lips shall be *r.* things.
 12. 5, thoughts of the righteous are *r.*
 15, way of a fool is *r.* in his own eyes.
 14. 12; 16. 25, there is a way that seemeth *r.*
 21. 2, every way of man is *r.* in his own eyes.
 24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a *r.* answer.
 Isa. 30. 10, prophesy not *r.* things.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a *r.* seed.
 Ezek. 18. 5, if a man do that which is *r.*
 19; 21. 27; 33. 14, that which is lawful and *r.*
 Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are *r.*
 Amos 3. 10, they know not how to do *r.*
 Mat. 20. 4, whatsoever is *r.* I will give you.
 Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, in his *r.* mind.
 Lu. 10. 28, thou hast answered *r.*
 Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is *r.*
 See Judg. 17. 6; Lu. 12. 57; Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.
RIGHTEOUS. Gen. 7. 1, thee have I seen *r.*
 before me.
 18. 23, wilt thou destroy *r.* with wicked.
 20. 4, wilt thou slay also a *r.* nation?
 38. 26, she hath been more *r.* than I.
 Ex. 23. 8, gift perverteth words of the *r.*
 Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the *r.*
 Deut. 25. 1; 2 Chron. 6. 23, they shall justify
 the *r.*
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou art more *r.* than I.
 1 Kings 2. 32, two men more *r.* than he.
 Job 4. 7, where were the *r.* cut off.
 9. 15, though I were *r.* yet would I not answer.
 15. 14, what is man that he should be *r.*
 17. 9, *r.* shall hold on his way.
 22. 3, is it any pleasure that thou art *r.*
 23. 7, there the *r.* might dispute with him.
 34. 5, Job hath said, I am *r.*
 Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the *r.*
 6, the Lord knoweth the way of the *r.*
 7. 9, the *r.* God trieth the hearts.
 11. 3, what can the *r.* do.
 34. 17, the *r.* cry, and the Lord heareth them.
 19, many are the afflictions of the *r.*
 37. 16, a little that a *r.* man hath.
 21, the *r.* sheweth mercy and giveth.
 25, have not seen the *r.* forsaken.
 29, the *r.* shall inherit the land.
 30, mouth of *r.* speaketh wisdom.
 39, salvation of *r.* is of the Lord.
 55. 22, never suffer the *r.* to be moved.
 58. 11, there is a reward for the *r.*
 69. 28, let them not be written with the *r.*
 92. 12, the *r.* shall flourish like palm tree.
 97. 11, light is sown for the *r.*
 112. 6, *r.* shall be in everlasting remembrance.
 125. 3, rod shall not rest on lot of *r.*
 140. 13, the *r.* shall give thanks.
 141. 5, let the *r.* smite me.
 146. 8, the Lord loveth the *r.*
 Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the *r.*
 3. 32, his secret is with the *r.*
 10. 3, the Lord will not suffer *r.* to famish.
 11, the mouth of *r.* is a well of life.
 16, labour of *r.* tendeth to life.
 21, lips of *r.* feed many.
 24, desire of the *r.* shall be granted.
 25, the *r.* is an everlasting foundation.
 28, hope of the *r.* shall be gladness.
 30, the *r.* shall never be removed.
 11. 8, the *r.* is delivered out of trouble.
 10, when it goeth well with the *r.*
 21, seed of the *r.* shall be delivered.
 12. 3, the root of the *r.* shall not be moved.

Prov. 5, thoughts of the *r.* are right.
 7, house of the *r.* shall stand.
 10, *r.* man regardeth the life of his beast.
 26, the *r.* is more excellent than his neighbour.
 13. 9, the light of the *r.* rejoiceth.
 21, to the *r.* good shall be repaid.
 25, *r.* eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
 14. 9, among the *r.* there is favour.
 32, the *r.* hath hope in his death.
 15. 6, in the house of the *r.* is much treasure.
 19, the way of the *r.* is made plain.
 28, the heart of the *r.* studieth to answer.
 29, he heareth the prayer of the *r.*
 16. 13, *r.* lips are delight of kings.
 18. 10, *r.* runneth into it and is safe.
 28. 1, the *r.* are bold as a lion.
 29. 2, when the *r.* are in authority, people
 rejoice.
 Eccl. 7. 16, be not *r.* overmuch.
 9. 1, the *r.* and the wise are in the hand of God.
 2, one event to *r.* and wicked.
 Isa. 3. 10, say to *r.* it shall be well.
 24. 16, songs, even glory to the *r.*
 26. 2, that the *r.* nation may enter.
 41. 2, raised up a *r.* man from the east.
 53. 11, shall my *r.* servant justify.
 57. 1, *r.* perisheth, and no man layeth it.
 60. 21, thy people shall be all *r.*
 Jer. 23. 5, raise to David a *r.* branch.
 Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have made *r.* sad.
 16. 52, thy sisters are more *r.* than thou.
 33. 12, the righteousness of the *r.* shall not.
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *r.* for silver.
 Mal. 3. 18, discern between the *r.* and wicked.
 Mat. 9. 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, not come to
 call *r.*
 13. 17, many *r.* men have desired.
 43, then shall the *r.* shine forth.
 23. 28, outwardly appear *r.* to men.
 29, garnish sepulchres of the *r.*
 25. 46, the *r.* unto life eternal.
 Lu. 1. 6, they were both *r.* before God.
 18. 9, trusted they were *r.* and despised others.
 23. 47, certainly this was a *r.* man.
 John 7. 24, judge *r.* judgment.
 Rom. 3. 10, there is none *r.*, no not one.
 5. 7, scarcely for a *r.* man will one die.
 19, many be made *r.*
 2 Thess. 1. 6, it is a *r.* thing with God.
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the *r.* Judge.
 Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was *r.*
 1 Pet. 3. 12, eyes of the Lord are over the *r.*
 4. 18, if the *r.* scarcely be saved.
 2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his *r.* soul.
 1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the *r.*
 3. 7, *r.* as he is *r.*
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *r.* let him be *r.* still.
 See Ezek. 3. 20; Mat. 10. 41; 1 Tim. 1. 9; Jas.
 5. 16.
RIGHTEOUSLY. Deut. 1. 16; Prov. 31. 9,
 judge *r.*
 Ps. 67. 45; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people *r.*
 Isa. 33. 15, he that walketh *r.* shall dwell on high.
 See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
RIGHTEOUSNESS. Gen. 30. 33, so shall my *r.*
 answer for me.
 Deut. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of *r.*
 1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man
 his *r.*
 Job 6. 29, return again, my *r.* is in it.
 27. 6, my *r.* I hold fast.
 29. 14, I put on *r.* and it clothed me.
 35. 2, thou saidst, My *r.* is more than God's?
 36. 3, I will ascribe *r.* to my Maker.
 Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my *r.*
 5, offer the sacrifice of *r.*
 9. 8, he shall judge the world in *r.*
 15. 2, he that worketh *r.* shall never be moved.
 17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in *r.*
 23. 3, leadeth me in paths of *r.*
 24. 5, and *r.* from the God of his salvation,

Ps. 40. 9, I have preached *r*.
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest *r*.
 50. 6; 97. 6, heavens shall declare his *r*.
 72. 2, he shall judge thy people with *r*.
 85. 10, *r* and peace have kissed each other.
 94. 15, judgment shall return unto *r*.
 97. 2, *r* is the habitation of his throne.
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his *r* endureth for ever.
 118. 19, open to me the gates of *r*.
 132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with *r*.
 Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and *r* are with me.
 10. 2; 11. 4, but *r* delivereth from death.
 11. 5, *r* of the perfect shall direct his way.
 6, *r* of the upright shall deliver.
 19, *r* tendeth to life.
 12. 28, in the way of *r* is life.
 14. 34, *r* exalteth a nation.
 16. 8, better is a little with *r*.
 12, the throne is established by *r*.
 31, crown of glory if found in way of *r*.
 Eccl. 7. 15, a just man that perisheth in his *r*.
 Isa. 11. 5, *r* the girdle of his loins.
 26. 10, yet will he not learn *r*.
 32. 1, a king shall reign in *r*.
 17, the work of *r* peace, and the effect of *r*.
 41. 10, uphold thee with right hand of my *r*.
 46. 12, ye that are far from *r*.
 58. 8, thy *r* shall go before thee.
 59. 16, his *r* sustained him.
 62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r*.
 64. 6, our *r* are as filthy rags.
 Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name, The Lord our *r*.
 33. 15, cause the branch of *r* to grow.
 51. 10, the Lord hath brought forth our *r*.
 Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 24, righteous man turn from *r*.
 14. 14, deliver but their own souls by *r*.
 18. 20, the *r* of the righteous shall be upon him.
 33. 13, if he trust to his own *r*.
 Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r*.
 9. 7, *r* belongeth to thee.
 24, to bring in everlasting *r*.
 12. 3, they that turn many to *r*.
 Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r* upon you.
 Amos 5. 24, let *r* run down as a stream.
 6. 12, turned fruit of *r* into hemlock.
 Zeph. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth, seek *r*.
 Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r* arise.
 Mat. 3. 15, to fulfil all *r*.
 5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r*.
 10, persecuted for *r* sake.
 20, except your *r* exceed the *r*.
 21. 32, John came to you in the way of *r*.
 Lu. 1. 75, in *r* before him.
 John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r*.
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r*.
 13. 10, thou enemy of all *r*.
 24. 25, as he reasoned of *r*.
 Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; 10. 3, the *r* of God.
 4. 6, to whom God imputeth *r*.
 11, seal of the *r* of faith.
 5. 17, which receive the gift of *r*.
 18, by the *r* of one.
 21, so might grace reign through *r*.
 6. 13, yield your members as instruments of *r*.
 20, ye were free from *r*.
 8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of *r*.
 9. 30, the *r* which is of faith.
 10. 3, going about to establish their own *r*.
 4, Christ is the end of the law for *r*.
 10, with the heart man believeth unto *r*.
 14. 17, kingdom of God not meat and drink, but *r*.
 1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto us *r*.
 15. 34, awake to *r*.
 2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made the *r*.
 6. 7, the armour of *r*.
 14, what fellowship hath *r*.
 Gal. 2. 21, if *r* come by the law.
 5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r*.
 Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r*.

Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of *r*.
 3. 6, touching the *r* in the law, blameless.
 not having mine own *r*, but the *r* of God.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r*.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r*.
 4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r*.
 Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r*.
 Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r*.
 5. 13, unskilful in the word of *r*.
 7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r*.
 11. 7, heir of the *r* which is by faith.
 33, through faith wrought *r*.
 12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r*.
 Jas. 1. 20, wrath of man worketh not *r* of God.
 3. 18, the fruit of *r* is sown in peace.
 1 Pet. 2. 24, dead to sins should live unto *r*.
 2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r*.
 21, better not to have known way of *r*.
 3. 13, new earth, wherein dwelleth *r*.
 1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth *r*.
 See Isa. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zech. 8. 8; Rev. 19. 8.
RIGHTLY. Gen. 27. 36; Lu. 7. 43; 20. 21;
 2 Tim. 2. 15.
RIGOUR. Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43, 46, 53.
RINGLEADER. Acts 24. 5, a *r* of the sect of the Nazarenes.
RIOT. Rom. 13. 13; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
RIPE. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r* grapes.
 Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r* fruits.
 Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r* be thine.
 Joel 3. 13, put in sickle, for the harvest is *r*.
 Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first-*r* fruit.
 Rev. 14. 5, time to reap, for harvest of earth is *r*.
 See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9. 10; Nah. 3. 12.
RISE. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r* up early.
 23, the sun was *r* when Lot entered Zoar.
 Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r* out of Israel.
 32. 14, ye are *r* up in your fathers' stead.
 Job 9. 7, commandeth the sun and it *r* not.
 14. 12, man lieth down and *r* not.
 24. 22, he *r* up, and no man is sure of life.
 31. 14, what shall I do when God *r* up.
 Ps. 27. 3, though war should *r* against me.
 119. 62, at midnight I will *r* to give thanks.
 127. 2, it is vain to *r* up early.
 Prov. 31. 15, she *r* up while it is yet night.
 28, her children *r* up and call her blessed.
 Eccl. 12. 4, he shall *r* at the voice of the bird.
 Isa. 33. 10, now will I *r*, saith the Lord.
 58. 10, then shall thy light *r* in obscurity.
 60. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r* upon thee.
 Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake unto you, *r* up early.
 25; 25. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19; 35. 15; 44. 4, I sent my servants, *r* early.
 11. 7, *r* early and protesting.
 25. 27, fall and *r* no more.
 Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r* up, I am their music.
 Mat. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r* on evil and good.
 17. 9; Mk. 9. 9, until Son of man be *r*.
 20. 19; Mk. 9. 31; 10. 34; Lu. 18. 33; 24. 7, the third day he shall *r* again.
 26. 32; Mk. 14. 28, after I am *r* I will go before you.
 46, *r*, let us be going.
 Mk. 4. 27, should sleep, and *r* night and day.
 9. 10, what the *r* from dead should mean.
 10. 49, *r*, he calleth thee.
 Lu. 2. 34, this child is set for the fall and *r*.
 11. 7, I cannot *r* and give thee.
 22. 46, why sleep ye, *r* and pray.
 24. 34, the Lord is *r* indeed.
 John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r* again.
 Acts 10. 13, *r*, Peter, kill and eat.
 26. 16, *r*, and stand upon thy feet.
 23, the first that should *r* from the dead.
 Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea rather that is *r*.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, if so be the dead *r* not.
 20, but now is Christ *r*.

Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r.* with Christ.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, the dead in Christ shall *r.* first.
 See Prov. 30. 31; Isa. 60. 3; Mk. 16. 2; Col. 2. 12.
RITES. Num. 9. 3, according to all the *r.* of it.
RIVER. Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out hand on *r.*
 2 Sam. 17. 13, that city, and we will draw it
 into the *r.*
 2 Kings 5. 12, are the *r.* of Damascus better.
 Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r.* of honey.
 28. 10, he cutteth out *r.* among the rocks.
 29. 6, the rock poured out *r.* of oil.
 40. 23, he drinketh up a *r.*, and hasteth not.
 Ps. 1. 3, tree planted by the *r.*
 36. 8, the *r.* of thy pleasures.
 46. 4, *r.*, the streams whereof make glad.
 65. 9, enrichest it with *r.* of God.
 107. 33, turneth *r.* into a wilderness.
 119. 136, *r.* of waters run down mine eyes.
 137. 1, by the *r.* of Babylon we sat.
 Eccl. 1. 7, all the *r.* run into the sea.
 Isa. 32. 2, shall be as *r.* of water in a dry place.
 49. 2, through the *r.*, they shall not overflow.
 19, I will make *r.* in the desert.
 48. 18, then had thy peace been as a *r.*
 66. 12, I will extend peace like a *r.*
 Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r.*
 Mic. 6. 7, be pleased with *r.* of oil.
 John 7. 38, shall flow *r.* of living water.
 Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r.* of water of life.
 See Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 47. 9; Mk. 1. 5.
ROAD. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have ye made a *r.*
ROAR. 1 Chron. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11; 98. 7, let the
 sea *r.*
 Job 3. 24, my *r.* are poured out.
 Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though waters *r.*
 104. 21, young lions *r.* after their prey.
 Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath as the *r.* of a
 lion.
 Isa. 59. 11, we *r.* like bears.
 Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r.* like the sea.
 25. 30, the Lord shall *r.* from on high.
 Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r.* like a lion.
 Joel 3. 16; Amos 1. 2, the Lord shall *r.* out of
 Zion.
 Amos 3. 4, will a lion *r.* when he hath no prey?
 See Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zech. 11. 3; Rev. 10. 3.
ROARING. Prov. 28. 15, as a *r.* lion, is a wicked
 ruler.
 Lu. 21. 25, distress, the sea and waves *r.*
 1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as a *r.* lion.
 See Ps. 22. 13; Isa. 31. 4; Ezek. 22. 25; Zeph. 3. 3.
ROAST. Ex. 12. 9, not raw, but *r.* with fire.
 Prov. 12. 27, slothful man *r.* not that he took.
 Isa. 44. 16, he *r.* *r.*, and is satisfied.
 See Deut. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Chron. 35. 13.
ROB. Prov. 22. 22, *r.* not the poor.
 Isa. 10. 2, that they may *r.* the fatherless,
 13, I have *r.* their treasures.
 42. 22, this is a people *r.* and spoiled.
 Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that he had *r.*
 Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r.* me.
 2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r.* other churches.
 See Judg. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Ps. 119. 61; Prov.
 17. 12.
ROBBED. Job 12. 6, tabernacles of *r.* prosper.
 Isa. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r.*
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of *r.*
 John 10. 1, the same is a thief and a *r.*
 8, all that came before me are *r.*
 Acts 19. 37, these men are not *r.* of churches.
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *r.*
 See Ezek. 7. 22; 18. 10; Dan. 11. 14; Hos. 6. 9.
ROBBERY. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not *r.* to be
 equal.
ROBE. 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of Saul's *r.*
 Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a *r.*
 Isa. 61. 10, covered me with *r.* of righteousness.
 Lu. 15. 22, bring forth the best *r.*
 20. 46, desire to walk in long *r.*
 See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Mat. 27. 28; Rev. 6. 11.
ROCK. Ex. 33. 22, I will put thee in a cliff of *r.*

Num. 20. 8, speak to the *r.* before their eyes.
 10, must we fetch you water out of this *r.*
 23. 9, from the top of the *r.* I see him.
 24. 21, thou putteth thy nest in a *r.*
Deut. 8. 15, who brought thee water out of the *r.*
 32. 4, he is the *R.*
 15, lightly esteemed the *R.* of his salvation.
 18, of the *R.* that begat thee.
 30, except their *R.* had sold them.
 31, their *r.* is not as our *R.*
 37, where is their *r.* in whom they trusted?
 1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any *r.* like our God.
 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the Lord is my *r.*
 3, the God of my *r.*
 32; Ps. 18. 31, who is a *r.*, save our God?
 23. 3, the *R.* of Israel spake.
 1 Kings 19. 11, strong wind brake in pieces the *r.*
 Job 14. 18, the *r.* is removed out of his place.
 19. 24, graven in the *r.* for ever.
 24. 8, embrace the *r.* for want of shelter.
 Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up on a *r.*
 31. 3; 71. 3, thou art my *r.* and my fortress.
 61. 2, lead me to the *r.* that is higher than I.
 81. 16, with honey out of the *r.*
 Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses in the *r.*
 Cant. 2. 14, that art in the clefts of the *r.*
 Isa. 8. 14, for a *r.* of offence.
 17. 10, not mindful of the *r.* of thy strength.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great *r.*
 33. 16, defence shall be munitions of *r.*
 Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces harder than *r.*
 23. 29, hammer that breaketh the *r.* in pieces.
 Nah. 1. 6, the *r.* are thrown down by him.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was founded upon a *r.*
 16. 18, upon this *r.* I will build my church.
 27. 51, and the *r.* rent.
 Lu. 8. 6, some fell upon a *r.*
 Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay a *r.* of offence.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual *R.*, and that *R.* was Christ.
 Rev. 6. 16, said to the *r.*, fall on us.
 See Judg. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 14. 4; Prov. 30. 19.
ROD. Job 9. 34, let him take his *r.* from me.
 21. 9, neither is the *r.* of God upon them.
 Ps. 2. 9, break them with a *r.* of iron.
 23. 4, thy *r.* and thy staff comfort me.
 Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, *r.* for the back of fools.
 13. 24, he that spareth his *r.*
 22. 8, the *r.* of his anger shall fail.
 23. 13, thou shalt beat him with thy *r.*
 29. 15, the *r.* and reproof give wisdom.
 Isa. 10. 15, as if the *r.* should shake itself.
 11. 1, shall come forth a *r.*
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the beautiful *r.* broken.
 Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass under the *r.*
 Mic. 6. 9, hear ye the *r.*, and who hath ap-
 pointed it.
 2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten with *r.*
 See Gen. 30. 37; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev. 2. 27; 11. 1.
RODE. 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kings 9. 25; Neh. 2. 12;
 Ps. 18. 10.
ROLL. Josh. 5. 9, I have *r.* away reproach.
 Job 30. 14, they *r.* themselves on me.
 Isa. 9. 5, with garments *r.* in blood.
 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall be *r.* to-
 gether.
 Mk. 16. 3, who shall *r.* us away the stone?
 Lu. 24. 2, they found the stone *r.* away.
 See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Isa. 17. 13; Mat.
 27. 60.
ROOF. Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow of my *r.*
 Deut. 22. 8, make a battlement for thy *r.*
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Lam. 4. 4; Ezek. 3. 26,
 tongue cleaveth to *r.* of mouth.
 Mat. 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not worthy that thou
 shouldst come under my *r.*
 Mk. 2. 4, they uncovered the *r.*
 See Josh. 2. 6; Judg. 16. 27; 2 Sam. 11. 2; Jer.
 19. 13.
ROOM. Gen. 24. 23, is there *r.* for us.
 26. 22, the Lord hath made *r.* for us.
 Ps. 31. 8, set my feet in a large *r.*

Ps. 80. 9, thou preparedst *r.* before it.
 Prov. 18. 16, a man's gift maketh *r.* for him.
 Mal. 3. 10, there shall not be *r.* enough.
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, love uppermost *r.*
 Mk. 2. 2, there was no *r.* to receive them.
 Lu. 2. 7, no *r.* for them in the inn.
 12. 17, no *r.* to bestow my goods.
 14. 7, how they chose out the chief *r.*
 9, begin with shame to take the lowest *r.*
 22, it is done, and yet there is *r.*
 See Gen. 6. 14; 1 Kings 8. 20; 19. 16; Mk. 14. 15.
ROOT (n.). Deut. 29. 18, a *r.* that beareth gall.
 2 Kings 19. 30, shall again take *r.* downward.
 Job 5. 3, I have seen the foolish taking *r.*
 8. 17, his *r.* are wrapped about the heap.
 14. 8, the *r.* thereof wax old in the earth.
 18. 16, his *r.* shall be dried up.
 19. 28, the *r.* of the matter.
 29. 19, my *r.* was spread out by the waters.
 Prov. 12. 3, *r.* of righteous shall not be moved.
 12. 7, of righteous yieldeth fruit.
 Isa. 5. 24, their *r.* shall be rottenness.
 11. 1, a Branch shall grow out of his *r.*
 10; Rom. 15. 12, there shall be a *r.* of Jesse.
 27. 6; 37. 31, them that come of Jacob to take *r.*
 53. 2, as a *r.* out of a dry ground.
 Ezek. 31. 7, his *r.* was by great waters.
 Hos. 14. 5, cast forth his *r.* as Lebanon.
 Mal. 4. 1, leave them neither *r.* nor branch.
 Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, axe laid to *r.* of trees.
 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 8. 13, because they had no *r.*
 Mk. 11. 20, fig tree dried up from the *r.*
 Rom. 11. 16, if the *r.* be holy.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, love of money the *r.* of all evil.
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any *r.* of bitterness.
 Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by the *r.*
 Rev. 22. 16, *r.* and offspring of David.
 See 2 Chron. 7. 20; Dan. 4. 15; 7. 8; 11. 7.
ROOT (v.). Deut. 29. 28, Lord *r.* them out.
 1 Kings 14. 15, he shall *r.* up Israel.
 Job 18. 14, confidence shall be *r.* out.
 31. 8, let my offspring be *r.* out.
 12. *r.* out all mine increase.
 Ps. 52. 5, *r.* thee out of land of the living.
 Mat. 13. 29, lest ye *r.* up also the wheat.
 15. 13, hath not planted shall be *r.* up.
 Eph. 3. 17, being *r.* and grounded in love.
 Col. 2. 7, *r.* and built up in him.
 See Prov. 2. 22; Jer. 1. 10; Zeph. 2. 4.
ROSE (n.). Cant. 2. 1; Isa. 35. 1.
ROSE (v.). Gen. 32. 31, the sun *r.* upon him as he passed.
 Josh. 3. 16, waters *r.* up on an heap.
 Lu. 16. 31, though one *r.* from the dead.
 Rom. 14. 9, to this end Christ both died and *r.*
 1 Cor. 15. 4, buried, and *r.* the third day.
 2 Cor. 5. 15, live to him who died and *r.*
 See Lu. 24. 33; Acts 10. 41; 1 Thess. 4. 14; Rev. 19. 3.
ROT. Num. 5. 21; Prov. 10. 7; Isa. 40. 20.
ROTTEN. Job 41. 27; Jer. 38. 11; Joel 1. 17.
ROTTENNESS. Prov. 12. 4; 14. 30; Isa. 5. 24.
ROUGH. Isa. 27. 8, stayeth his *r.* wind.
 40. 4; Lu. 3. 5, *r.* places made plain.
 Zech. 13. 4, wear a *r.* garment to deceive.
 See Deut. 21. 4; Jer. 51. 27; Dan. 8. 21.
ROUGHLY. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph spake *r.*
 Prov. 18. 23, the rich answereth *r.*
 See 1 Sam. 20. 10; 1 Kings 12. 13; 2 Chron. 10. 13.
ROUND. Ex. 16. 14; Isa. 3. 18; Lu. 19. 43.
ROWED. Jonah 1. 13; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.
ROYAL. Gen. 49. 20, yield *r.* dainties.
 Esth. 1. 7, *r.* wine in abundance.
 5. 1; 6. 8; 8. 15; Acts 12. 21, *r.* apparel.
 Jas. 2. 8, fulfil the *r.* law.
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a *r.* priesthood.
 See 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 62. 3; Jer. 43. 10.
RUBIES. Job 28. 18; Prov. 8. 11; 31. 10.

RUDDY. 1 Sam. 16. 12; Cant. 5. 10; Lam. 4. 7.
RUDE. 2 Cor. 11. 6, *r.* in speech.
RUDIMENTS. Col. 2. 8, 20, *r.* of the world.
RUIN. 2 Chron. 28. 23, they were the *r.* of him.
 Ps. 89. 40, hast brought his strong holds to *r.*
 Prov. 24. 22, who knoweth the *r.* of both.
 26. 28, a flattering mouth worketh *r.*
 Ezek. 18. 30, so iniquity shall not be your *r.*
 21. 15, that their *r.* may be multiplied.
 Lu. 6. 49, the *r.* of that house was great.
 See Isa. 3. 8; Ezek. 36. 35; Amos 9. 11; Acts 15. 16.
RULE (n.). Esth. 9. 1, Jews had *r.* over them.
 Prov. 17. 2, a wise servant shall have *r.*
 19. 10, servant to have *r.* over princes.
 25. 28, no *r.* over his own spirit.
 Isa. 63. 19, thou never barest *r.* over them.
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall put down all *r.*
 Gal. 6. 16, as many as walk according to this *r.*
 Heb. 13. 7, 17, them that have the *r.* over you.
 See Eccl. 2. 19; Isa. 44. 13; 2 Cor. 10. 13.
RULE (v.). Gen. 1. 16, to *r.* the day.
 3. 16, thy husband shall *r.* over thee.
 Judg. 8. 23, I will not *r.* over you.
 2 Sam. 23. 3, that *r.* over men must be just.
 Ps. 66. 7, he *r.* by his power for ever.
 89. 9, thou *r.* the raging of the sea.
 103. 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.
 Prov. 16. 32, that *r.* his spirit.
 22. 7, rich *r.* over the poor.
 Eccl. 9. 17, him that *r.* among fools.
 Isa. 3. 4, babes *r.* over them.
 32. 1, princes shall *r.* in judgment.
 40. 10, his arm shall *r.* for him.
 Ezek. 29. 15, shall no more *r.* over nations.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *r.* with diligence.
 Col. 3. 15, peace of God *r.* in your hearts.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, one that *r.* well his own house.
 5. 17, elders that *r.* well.
 See Dan. 5. 21; Zech. 6. 13; Rev. 2. 27; 12. 5.
RULER. Num. 13. 2, every one a *r.* among them.
 Prov. 6. 7, ant, having no guide, overseer, or *r.*
 23. 1, when thou sittest to eat with a *r.*
 28. 16, a wicked *r.* over the poor.
 Isa. 3. 6, be thou our *r.*
 Mic. 5. 2, out of thee shall come *r.*
 Mat. 25. 21, I will make thee *r.*
 John 7. 26, do the *r.* know that this is Christ?
 48, have any of the *r.* believed.
 Rom. 13. 3, *r.* not a terror to good works.
 See Gen. 41. 43; Neh. 5. 7; Ps. 2. 2; Isa. 1. 10.
RUMOUR. Jer. 49. 14, I have heard a *r.*
 Ezek. 7. 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*
 Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, wars and *r.* of wars.
 See 2 Kings 19. 7; Obad. 1; Lu. 7. 17.
RUN. 2 Sam. 18. 27, the *r.* of the foremost is like.
 2 Chron. 16. 9, eyes of Lord *r.* to and fro.
 Ps. 19. 5, as a strong man to *r.* a race.
 23. 5, my cup *r.* over.
 147. 15, his word *r.* very swiftly.
 Cant. 1. 4, draw me, we will *r.* after thee.
 Isa. 40. 31, they shall *r.* and not be weary.
 55. 5, nations shall *r.* to thee.
 Jer. 12. 5, if thou hast *r.* with the footmen.
 51. 31, one post shall *r.* to meet another.
 Dan. 12. 4, many shall *r.* to and fro.
 Hab. 2. 2, that he may *r.* that readeth.
 Zech. 2. 4, *r.*, speak to this young man.
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure *r.* over.
 Rom. 9. 16, nor of him that *r.*
 1 Cor. 9. 24, they which *r.* in a race *r.* all.
 26, I therefore so *r.*
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.* in vain.
 5. 7, ye did *r.* well.
 Heb. 12. 1, let us *r.* with patience.
 1 Pet. 4. 4, that ye *r.* not to same excess.
 See Prov. 4. 12; Jer. 5. 1; Lam. 2. 18; Amos 8. 12.
RUSH (n.). Job 8. 11; Isa. 9. 14; 19. 15; 35. 7.
RUSH (v.). Isa. 17. 13; Jer. 8. 6; Ezek. 3. 12; Acts 2. 2.
RUST. Mat. 6. 19, 20; Jas. 5. 3.

S

SABBATH. Lev. 25. 8, number seven s. of years.
 2 Kings 4. 23, it is neither new moon nor s.
 2 Chron. 36. 21, as long as desolate she kept s.
 Ezek. 46. 1, on the s. it shall be opened.
 Amos 8. 5, when will the s. be gone.
 Mk. 2. 27, the s. was made for man.
 28; Lu. 6. 5, the Son of man is Lord of the s.
 Lu. 13. 15, doth not each on s. loose.
 See Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 1. 7; 2. 6; Mat. 28. 1; John 5. 18.
SACK. Gen. 42. 25; 43. 21; 44. 1, 11, 12; Josh. 9. 4.
SACKCLOTH. 2 Sam. 3. 31, gird you with s.
 1 Kings 20. 32, they girded s. on their loins.
 Neh. 9. 1, assembled with fasting and s.
 Esth. 4. 1, put on s. with ashes.
 Ps. 30. 11, thou hast put off my s.
 35. 13, my clothing was s.
 Jonah 3. 5, and put on s.
SACRIFICE (*n.*). Gen. 31. 54, Jacob offered s.
 Ex. 5. 17, let us go and do s. to the Lord.
 Num. 25. 2, called people to the s. of their gods.
 1 Sam. 2. 29, wherefore kick ye at my s.
 9. 13, he doth bless the s.
 15. 22, to obey is better than s.
 Ps. 4. 5, offer the s. of righteousness.
 27. 6, will I offer s. of joy.
 40. 6; 51. 16, s. thou didst not desire.
 51. 17, the s. of God are a broken spirit.
 118. 27, bind the s. with cords.
 Prov. 15. 8, s. of wicked an abomination.
 17. 1, than a house full of s. with strife.
 21. 3, to do justice is more acceptable than s.
 Eccl. 5. 1, the s. of fools.
 Isa. 1. 11, to what purpose is multitude of s.
 Jer. 6. 20, nor are your s. sweet unto me.
 33. 18, nor want a man to do s.
 Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31; daily s. taken away.
 Hos. 3. 4, many days without a s.
 6. 6; Mat. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired mercy and not s.
 Amos 4. 4, bring your s. every morning.
 Zeph. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared a s.
 Mal. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for s.
 Mk. 9. 49, every s. shall be salted.
 12. 33, to love the Lord is more than s.
 Lu. 13. 1, blood Pilate mingled with s.
 Acts 7. 42, have ye offered s. forty years.
 14. 13, and would have done s.
 Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a living s.
 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in s. to idols.
 Eph. 5. 2, a s. to God for sweet-smelling savour.
 Phil. 2. 17, upon the s. of your faith.
 4. 18, a s. acceptable, well pleasing.
 Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by s. of himself.
 10. 12, offered one s. for sins.
 10. 26, there remaineth no more s. for sin.
 11. 4, a more excellent s.
 13. 15, let us offer the s. of praise.
 16, with such s. God is well pleased.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual s.
 See 2 Chron. 7. 1; Ezra 6. 10; Neh. 12. 43; Jonah 1. 16.
SACRIFICE (*v.*). Ex. 22. 20, he that s. to any god.
 Ezra 4. 2, we seek your God, and do s. to him.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they s.
 Ps. 54. 6, I will freely s. to thee.
 106. 37, they s. their sons to devils.
 107. 22, let them s. sacrifices of thanksgiving.
 Eccl. 9. 2, to him that s. and that s. not.
 Isa. 65. 3, people that s. in gardens.
 Hos. 8. 13, they s., but the Lord accepteth not.
 Hab. 1. 16, they s. unto their net.
 1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is s. for us.
 10. 20, things Gentiles s., they s. to devils.
 See Ex. 8. 26; Deut. 15. 21; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 15. 15.
SACRILEGE. Rom. 2. 22, dost thou commit s.
SAD. 1 Kings 21. 5, why is thy spirit so s.
 Eccl. 7. 3, by s. of countenance the heart is made better.
 Mat. 6. 16, be not of a s. countenance.

Mk. 10. 22, he was s. at that saying.
 Lu. 24. 17, as ye walk and are s.
 See Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 18; Neh. 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22.
SADDLE. 1 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kings 13. 13.
SAFE. 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young man s.
 Job 21. 9, their houses are s. from fear.
 Ps. 119. 117, hold me up and I shall be s.
 Prov. 18. 10, righteous run and are s.
 29. 25, whoso trusteth in the Lord shall be s.
 Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be s. in their land.
 Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all s.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 11; Isa. 5. 29; Lu. 15. 27; Phil. 3. 1.
SAFEGUARD. 1 Sam. 22. 23, with me thou shalt be in s.
SAFELY. Ps. 78. 53, he led them on s.
 Prov. 1. 33, shall dwell s.
 3. 23, shalt thou walk s.
 31. 11, doth s. trust in her.
 Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to lie down s.
 See Isa. 41. 3; Zech. 14. 11; Mk. 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.
SAFETY. Job 3. 26, I was not in s.
 5. 4, his children are far from s.
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in s.
 Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in the multitude of counselors is s.
 21. 31, s. is of the Lord.
 1 Thess. 5. 3, when they say peace and s.
 See Job 24. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17; Isa. 14. 30.
SAIL. Isa. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Lu. 8. 23; Acts 27. 9.
SAINTS. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep feet of s.
 Job 5. 1, to which of the s. wilt thou turn.
 15. 15, he putteth no trust in his s.
 Ps. 16. 3, but to the s. that are in the earth.
 30. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye s. of his.
 37. 28, the Lord forsaketh not his s.
 50. 5, gather my s. together.
 89. 5, the congregation of the s.
 7, to be feared in assembly of s.
 97. 10, preserveth the souls of his s.
 116. 15, precious is the death of his s.
 132. 9, let thy s. shout for joy.
 149. 9, this honour have all his s.
 Dan. 7. 18, but the s. shall take the kingdom.
 8. 13, then I heard one s. speaking.
 Mat. 27. 52, many bodies of s. arose.
 Acts 9. 13, evil he hath done to thy s.
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be s.
 8. 27, he maketh intercession for the s.
 12. 13, distributing to the necessity of s.
 16. 2, receive her as becometh s.
 1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and not before s.
 2, the s. shall judge the world.
 16. 1, concerning collection for s.
 16. 15, the ministry of s.
 Eph. 1. 18, his inheritance in the s.
 2. 19, fellowcitizens with the s.
 3. 8, less than least of all s.
 4. 12, perfecting of the s.
 5. 3, not named among you, as becometh s.
 Col. 1. 12, the s. in light.
 1 Thess. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with s.
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be glorified in his s.
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the s. feet.
 Jude 3, faith once delivered to s.
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of s.
 See Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 18; 13. 7; 14. 12; 15. 3.
SAKE. Gen. 3. 17, cursed for thy s.
 8. 21, not curse ground for man's s.
 12. 13, be well with me for thy s.
 18. 26, I will spare for their s.
 30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy s.
 Num. 11. 29, enviest thou for my s.
 Deut. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your s.
 2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for Jonathan's s.
 18. 5, deal gently for my s.
 Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' s.
 Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' s.
 23. 3, he leadeth me for his name's s.

Ps. 44. 22, for thy s. are we killed.
 106. 8, he saved them for his name's s.
 Mat. 5. 10, persecuted for righteousness' s.
 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9; Lu. 21. 12, for my s.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for the elect's s.
 John 11. 15, I am glad for your s.
 13. 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my s.
 Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for conscience s.
 Col. 1. 24, for his body's s. which is the church.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, for their work's s.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's s.
 Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's s.
 2 John 2, for the truth's s.
 See Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Thess. 3. 9.
SALUTATION. Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 1. 29; Col. 4. 18; 2 Thess. 3. 17.
SALUTE. 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kings 4. 29; Mk. 15. 18.
SALVATION. Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy s.
 Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, see the s. of the Lord.
 15. 2, he is become my s.
 Deut. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his s.
 1 Sam. 11. 13; 19. 5, the Lord wrought s. in Israel.
 14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this s.
 2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of s. for his king.
 1 Chron. 16. 23, show forth from day to day his s.
 2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy priests be clothed with s.
 Ps. 3. 8, s. belongeth to the Lord.
 9. 14, I will rejoice in thy s.
 14. 7, O that the s. of Israel were come.
 25. 5, thou art the God of my s.
 27. 1; 62. 6; Isa. 12. 2, my light and my s.
 35. 3, say unto my soul, I am thy s.
 37. 39, the s. of the righteous is of the Lord.
 40. 10, I have declared thy faithfulness and s.
 50. 23, to him will I show the s. of God.
 51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of thy s.
 68. 20, he that is our God, is the God of s.
 69. 13, hear me in the truth of thy s.
 29, let thy s. set me up on high.
 71. 15, my mouth shall show forth thy s.
 74. 12, working s. in the midst of the earth.
 78. 22, they trusted not in his s.
 85. 9, his s. is nigh them that fear him.
 91. 16, will satisfy him and show him my s.
 96. 2, show forth his s. from day to day.
 98. 3, ends of the earth have seen the s.
 116. 13, the cup of s.
 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is become my s.
 119. 41, let thy s. come.
 81, my soul fainteth for thy s.
 123, mine eyes fail for thy s.
 155. s. is far from the wicked.
 174, I have longed for thy s.
 132. 16, I will clothe her priests with s.
 144. 10, that giveth s. unto kings.
 149. 4, beautify the meek with s.
Isa. 12. 3, the wells of s.
 26. 1, s. will God appoint for walls.
 33. 2, be thou our s. in time of trouble.
 45. 8, earth open and let them bring forth s.
 17, saved with an everlasting s.
 49. 8, in a day of s. have I helped thee.
 51. 5, my s. is gone forth.
 52. 7, feet of him that publisheth s.
 10, ends of the earth shall see s.
 56. 1, my s. is near to come.
 59. 13, we look for s., but it is far off.
 16, his arm brought s.
 17, an helmet of s. on his head.
 60. 18, call thy walls S.
 61. 10, the garments of s.
 62. 1, the s. thereof as a lamp.
 63. 5, mine own arm brought s.
Jer. 3. 23, in vain is s. hoped for.
Lam. 3. 26, wait for the s. of the Lord.
Jonah 2. 9, s. is of the Lord.
Hab. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots of s.
 18, I will joy in the God of my s.
Zech. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having s.
Lu. 1. 69, an horn of s. for us.

Lu. 1. 77, give knowledge of s. to his people.
 2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy s.
 3. 6, all flesh shall see the s. of God.
 19. 9, this day is s. come to this house.
John 4. 22, s. is of the Jews.
Acts 4. 12, neither is there s. in any other.
 13. 26, to you is the word of s. sent.
 16. 17, these men show to us the way of s.
Rom. 1. 16, the power of God to s.
 10. 10, confession is made to s.
 13. 11, now is our s. nearer.
 2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your s.
 6. 2, the day of s.
 7. 10, sorrow worketh repentance to s.
Eph. 1. 13, the Gospel of your s.
 6. 17; 1 Thess. 5. 8, the helmet of s. and sword.
Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my s.
 28, an evident token of s.
 2. 12, work out your own s.
 1 Thess. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain s.
 2 Thess. 2. 13, God hath chosen you to s.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto s.
Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bringeth s.
Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of s.
 2. 3, if we neglect so great s.
 10, the captain of their s.
 5. 9, author of eternal s.
 6. 9, things that accompany s.
 9. 28, without sin unto s.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith unto s.
 9, end of faith, s. of your souls.
 10, of which s. the prophets enquired.
 2 Pet. 3. 15, longsuffering of the Lord is s.
Jude 3, of the common s.
Rev. 7. 10, saying, s. to our God.
 See Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36.
SAME. Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, reap the s.
Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the s.
Mat. 5. 46, do not the publicans the s.
Acts 1. 11, this s. Jesus shall come.
Rom. 10. 12, the s. Lord over all.
 12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of s. mind.
Heb. 13. 8, s. yesterday, to-day, and for ever.
 See 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10.
SANCTIFY. Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 11. 18;
 Josh. 3. 5; 7. 13; 1 Sam. 16. 5, s. yourselves.
Isa. 5. 16, God shall be s. in righteousness.
 13. 3, I have commanded my s. ones.
 29. 23, they shall s. the Holy One.
 66. 17, s. themselves in gardens.
Jer. 1. 5, I s. and ordained thee a prophet.
Ezek. 20. 41; 36. 23, I will be s. in you.
 28. 25; 39. 27, s. in them in sight of heathen.
Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, s. ye a fast.
John 10. 36, him whom the Father s.
 17. 17, s. them through thy truth.
 19, for their sakes I, myself.
Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, inheritance among them that are s.
Rom. 15. 16, being s. by the Holy Ghost.
 1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are s.
 6. 11, but now ye are s.
 7. 14, husband is s. by the wife, and the wife is s.
Eph. 5. 26, s. and cleanse the church.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, the very God of peace s. you.
 1 Tim. 4. 5, it is s. by the word of God.
 2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel s. for the Master's use.
Heb. 2. 11, he that s. and they who are s.
 10. 10, by the which will we are s.
 14, perfected for ever them that are s.
 13. 12, that he might s. the people.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, s. the Lord God in your hearts.
Jude 1, to them that are s. by God the Father.
 See Gen. 2. 3; Ex. 13. 2; Job 1. 5; Mat. 23. 17.
SANCTUARY. Ex. 15. 17, plant them in the s.
 25. 8, let them make me a s.
 36. 1; 3. 4, work for the s.
Num. 7. 9, service of s. belongeth to them.
Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels of the s.
Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy s.
Isa. 60. 13, beautify the place of my s.

Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his s.
 See Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17; Heb. 8. 2; 9. 1.
SAND. Gen. 22. 17, as the s. which is upon the sea shore.
 Hos. 1. 10; Rev. 20. 8, as the s. of the sea.
 Heb. 11. 12, the s. which is by the sea.
 See Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 7. 26.
SANDALS. Mk. 6. 9, be shod with s.
 Acts 12. 8, bind on thy s.
SANG. Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 42; Job 38. 7.
SANK. Ex. 15. 5, they s. into the bottom.
SAP. Ps. 104. 16, trees full of s.
SAPPHIRE. Ex. 24. 10, a paved work of a s. stone.
 28. 18; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19, and a s.
 Ezek. 1. 26, as the appearance of a s. stone.
 10. 1, as it were a s. stone.
SARDINE. Rev. 4. 3, like a jasper and s. stone.
SARDIUS. Ex. 28. 17, the first row shall be a s.
 Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 20, s. etc.
SARDONYX. Rev. 21. 20, the fifth s.
SAT. Judg. 20. 26, they s. before the Lord.
 Job 29. 25, I s. chief.
 Ps. 26. 4, have not s. with vain persons.
 Jer. 15. 17, I s. alone because of thy hand.
 Ezek. 3. 15, I s. where they s.
 Mat. 4. 16, the people who s. in darkness.
 Mk. 16. 19, he s. on the right hand of God.
 Lu. 7. 15, he that was dead s. up.
 10. 39, Mary s. at Jesus' feet.
 John 4. 6, s. thus on the well.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues s. upon each.
 See Ezra 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Ps. 137. 1; Rev. 4. 3.
SATAN. 1 Chron. 21. 1, S. provoked David.
 Ps. 109. 6, let S. stand at his right hand.
 Mat. 12. 26; Mk. 3. 23; Lu. 11. 18, if S. cast out S.
 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33; Lu. 4. 8, get behind me, S.
 Lu. 10. 18, I beheld S. as lightning fall.
 Acts 5. 3, why hath S. filled thine heart.
 26. 18, turn them from power of S.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, messenger of S. to buffet me.
 2 Thess. 2. 9, after the working of S.
 1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered unto S.
 5. 15, already turned aside after S.
 See Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 14.
SATIATE. Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.
SATISFY. Job 38. 27, to s. the desolate.
 Ps. 17. 15, I shall be s. when I awake.
 22. 26, the meek shall eat and be s.
 36. 8, they shall be s. with fatness.
 37. 19, in days of famine be s.
 59. 15, and grudge if they be not s.
 63. 5, my soul shall be s.
 81. 16, with honey should I have s. thee.
 90. 14, s. us early with thy mercy.
 91. 16, with long life will I s. him.
 103. 5, who s. thy mouth with good.
 104. 13, the earth is s.
 105. 40, he s. them with bread from heaven.
 107. 9, he s. the longing soul.
 132. 15, I will s. her poor with bread.
 Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to s. his soul.
 12. 11, he that tilleth his land shall be s.
 14. 14, a good man shall be s. from himself.
 19. 23, he that hath it shall abide s.
 20. 13, open thine eyes and thou shalt be s.
 30. 15, three things never s.
Ecc. 1. 8, the eye is not s. with seeing.
 4. 8, neither is his eye s. with riches.
 5. 10, shall not be s. with silver.
Isa. 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and not be s.
 53. 11, travail of his soul and be s.
 58. 10, if thou s. the afflicted soul.
 11, the Lord shall s. thy soul in drought.
Jer. 31. 14, shall be s. with my goodness.
 Ezek. 16. 28, yet thou couldst not be s.
Amos 4. 8, wandered to drink, but were not s.
Hab. 2. 5, as death and cannot be s.
 See Ex. 15. 9; Deut. 14. 29; Job 19. 22; 27. 14.
SAVE. Gen. 45. 7, to s. your lives.
 47. 25, thou hast s. our lives.

Deut. 28. 29, spoiled and no man shall s. thee.
 33. 29, O people, s. by the Lord.
Josh. 10. 6, come up quickly and s. us.
Judg. 6. 15, wherewith shall I s. Israel?
 1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may s. us.
 10. 27, how shall this man s. us?
 11. 3, if there be no man to s. us we will come.
 14. 6, no restraint to s. by many or by few.
 2 Sam. 19. 9, the king s. us, and now he is fled.
 2 Kings 6. 10, s. himself there, not once nor twice.
Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but s. his life.
 22. 29, he shall s. the humble.
 26. 2, how s. thou.
Ps. 7. 10, God who s. the upright.
 20. 6, the Lord s. his anointed.
 34. 18, he s. such as be of a contrite spirit.
 44. 3, neither did they own arm s. them.
 60. 5, s. with thy right hand.
 72. 4, he shall s. the children of the needy.
 80. 3; Prov. 28. 18; Jer. 17. 14; Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13; 16. 16; John 10. 9; Acts 2. 21; 16. 31; Rom. 5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall be s.
 86. 2, s. thy servant that trusteth.
 109. 31, s. him from those that condemn.
 118. 25, s., I beseech thee, send prosperity.
 119. 94, s. me, for I have sought.
 146. 5, me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
 138. 7, thy right hand shall s.
Prov. 20. 22, wait on Lord and he shall s. thee.
Isa. 35. 4, your God will come and s. you.
 43. 12, I have declared and have s.
 45. 20, pray to a god that cannot s.
 22, look unto me and be ye s.
 47. 15, they shall wander, none shall s.
 49. 25, I will s. thy children.
 59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened, that it cannot s.
 63. 1, mighty to s.
Jer. 2. 28, let them arise if they can s.
 8. 20, summer is ended, and we are not s.
 11. 12, but they shall not s.
 14. 9, as a mighty man that cannot s.
 15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am with thee to s. thee.
 17. 14, s. me and I shall be s.
 30. 10, I will s. thee from afar.
 48. 6, flee, s. your lives.
Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could not s. us.
Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to s. his life.
 34. 22, therefore will I s. my flock.
Hos. 1. 7, I will s. them by the Lord.
 13. 10, is there any other that may s. thee.
Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee and thou wilt not s.
Zeph. 3. 17, he will s.
Mat. 1. 21, s. his people from their sins.
 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, will s. his life.
 18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to seek and to s. that which was lost.
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26; Lu. 18. 26, who then can be s.?
 27. 40; Mk. 15. 30, s. thyself.
 42; Mk. 15. 31, he s. others, himself he cannot s.
 Mk. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to s.
 Lu. 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath s. thee.
 8. 12, lest they should believe and be s.
 9. 56, not to destroy but to s.
 13. 23, are there few that be s.?
 23. 35, let him s. himself.
 39, if thou be Christ, s. thyself and us.
John 3. 17, that the world might be s.
 5. 34, these things I say that ye might be s.
 12. 47, not to judge but to s.
Acts 2. 47, such as should be s.
 4. 12, no other name whereby we must be s.
 15. 1, except ye be circumcised ye cannot be s.
 16. 30, what must I do to be s.?
 27. 43, the centurion willing to s. Paul.
Rom. 8. 24, we are s. by hope.
 10. 1, my prayer is that they might be s.

- Rom. 11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might s. some.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to us who are s.
 21, by foolishness of preaching to s. some.
 3. 15, s. yet so as by fire.
 5. 5, that the spirit may be s.
 7. 16, shalt s. thy husband.
 2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that are s.
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are s.
 1 Tim. 1. 15, came to s. sinners.
 2. 4, who will have all men to be s.
 4. 16, thou shalt s. thyself and them.
 Heb. 5. 7, able to s. him from death.
 7. 25, able to s. to the uttermost.
 10. 39, believe to s. of soul.
 11. 7, an ark to the s. of his house.
 Jas. 1. 21, word which is able to s. your souls.
 2. 14, can faith s. him?
 4. 12, able to s. and destroy.
 5. 15, prayer of faith shall s. sick.
 20, shall s. a soul from death.
 1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were s. by water.
 4. 18, righteous scarcely be s.
 Jude 23, others s. with fear.
 See Mat. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
SAVE (except). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who is God, s. the Lord?
 Mat. 11. 27, nor knoweth any s. the Son.
 13. 57, s. in his own country.
 17. 8; Mk. 9. 8, s. Jesus only.
 Lu. 17. 18, s. this stranger.
 18. 19, none good s. one.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes s. one.
 Gal. 6. 14, glory s. in the cross.
 See Mk. 5. 37; Lu. 4. 26; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 17.
SAVIOUR. 2 Sam. 22. 3, my refuge, my s.
 2 Kings 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel a s.
 Ps. 106. 21, they forgot God their s.
 Isa. 19. 20, he shall send them a s.
 45. 21, a just God and a S.
 49. 26, all shall know I am thy S.
 63. 8, so he was their S.
 Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the s. of the body.
 1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the S. of all men.
 Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God our S.
 13, glorious appearing of our S.
 Jude 25, the only wise God our S.
 See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31.
SAVOUR. Gen. 8. 21, Lord smelled a sweet s.
 Ex. 5. 21, have made our s. to be abhorred.
 Cant. 1. 3, s. of thy good ointment.
 Joel 2. 20, his ill s. shall come up.
 Mat. 5. 13; Lu. 14. 34, if salt have lost his s.
 See Eccl. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20. 41; Eph. 5. 2.
SAVOUREST. Mat. 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33.
SAVOURY. Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.
SAW. Gen. 22. 4, Abraham s. the place.
 26. 28, we s. the Lord was with thee.
 Ex. 10. 23, they s. not one another.
 24. 10, they s. the God of Israel.
 2 Chron. 25. 21, they s. one another in the face.
 Job 29. 11, when the eye s. me.
 Ps. 77. 16, the waters s. thee.
 Eccl. 2. 24, this I s., it was from hand of God.
 Cant. 3. 3, s. ye him whom my soul loveth.
 Mat. 12. 22, both spake and s.
 17. 8, they s. no man.
 Mk. 8. 23, if he s. ought.
 John 1. 48, under the fig-tree I s. thee.
 8. 56, Abraham s. my day.
 20. 20, glad when they s. the Lord.
 See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Isa. 59. 16.
SAY. Ex. 3. 13, what shall I s. unto them?
 4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt s.
 Num. 22. 19, know what the Lord will s.
 Judg. 18. 24, what is this ye s. to me?
 Ezra 9. 10, what shall we s. after this?
 Mat. 3. 9, think not to s. within yourselves.
 7. 22, many will s. in that day.
 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27, whom do men s. that I am?
 23. 3, they s. and do not.
 Lu. 7. 40, I have somewhat to s. to thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can s. that Jesus.
 See Lu. 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26; 16. 12.
SAYING. Deut. 1. 23, the s. pleased me well.
 1 Kings 2. 38, the s. is good.
 Ps. 49. 4, my dark s. upon the harp.
 78. 2, utter dark s. of old.
 Prov. 1. 6, the dark s. of the wise.
 Mat. 28. 15, this s. is commonly reported.
 Lu. 2. 51, kept all these s. in her heart.
 John 4. 37, herein is that s. true.
 6. 60, an hard s., who can hear it?
 See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 15.
SCAB. Lev. 13. 2, a s. or bright spot.
 Deut. 28. 27, and with the s.
 Isa. 3. 17, the Lord will smite with a s.
SCANT. Mic. 6. 10, s. measure.
SCARCE. Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.
SCARCELY. Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.
SCARCENESS. Deut. 8. 9, bread without s.
SCAREST. Job 7. 14, thou s. me with dreams.
SCATTER. Gen. 11. 4, lest we be s. abroad.
 Lev. 26. 38, I will s. you among the heathen.
 Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine enemies be s.
 Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be s. on his habitation.
 37. 11, he s. his bright cloud.
 38. 24, which s. the east wind.
 Ps. 68. 30, s. thou the people that delight in war.
 92. 9, the workers of iniquity shall be s.
 147. 16, he s. the hoar frost.
 Prov. 11. 24, there is that s. and yet increaseth.
 20. 8, a king s. evil with his eyes.
 26, a wise king s. the wicked.
 Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be s.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that s. the sheep.
 50. 17, Israel is a s. sheep.
 Zech. 13. 7; Mat. 26. 31; Mk. 14. 27, sheep shall be s.
 Mat. 9. 36, s. as sheep having no shepherd.
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that gathereth not with me s.
 See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1; Jas. 1. 1.
SCENT. Job 14. 9; Jer. 48. 11; Hos. 14. 7.
SCHOLAR. 1 Chron. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.
SCHOOLMASTER. Gal. 3. 24, the law was our s.
SCIENCE. Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 20.
SCOFF. Hab. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
SCORCH. Mat. 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Rev. 16. 8.
SCORN. Esth. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4.
SCORNER. Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a s.
 13. 1, a s. heareth not rebuke.
 19. 25, smite a s.
 28, an ungodly witness s. judgment.
 29, judgments are prepared for s.
 21. 11, when s. is punished simple is made wise.
 24. 9, the s. is an abomination.
 Isa. 29. 20, the s. is consumed.
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out hands with s.
 See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 12.
SCORPIONS. Deut. 8. 15, fiery serpents and s.
 Lu. 10. 19, power to tread on s.
 Rev. 9. 3, as the s. of the earth.
SCOURGE. Job 5. 21, the s. of the tongue.
 9. 23, if the s. slay suddenly.
 Isa. 28. 15, the overflowing s.
 Mat. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will s. you.
 John 2. 15, a s. of small cords.
 Acts 22. 25, is it lawful to s. a Roman.
 Heb. 12. 6, the Lord s. every son.
 See Josh. 23. 13; Isa. 10. 26; Mat. 27. 26; John 19. 1.
SCRAPE. Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek. 26. 4.
SCRIBE. 1 Chron. 27. 32, a wise man and a s.
 Isa. 33. 18, where is the s.?
 Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the s. is in vain.
 Mat. 5. 20, exceed righteousness of the s.
 7. 29, authority, and not as the s.
 13. 52, every s. instructed unto kingdom.
 Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, beware of the s.
 See Ezra 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 4; Mat. 8. 19.

SCRIP. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 10. 4; 22. 35.
SEARCH (*n.*). Ps. 64. 6; 77. 6; Jer. 2. 34.
SEARCH (*v.*). Num. 13. 2, that they may *s.* the land.
 1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord *s.* all hearts.
 Job 11. 7, canst thou by *s.* find out God?
 13. 9, is it good that he should *s.* you out?
 28. 27, he prepared it and *s.* it out.
 29. 16, the cause I knew not I *s.* out.
 32. 11, I waited whilst ye *s.* out what to say.
 36. 26, can number of his years be *s.* out.
 Ps. 44. 21, shall not God *s.* this out?
 139. 1, thou hast *s.* me and known me.
 23. *s.* me and know my heart.
 Prov. 25. 2, honour of kings to *s.* out a matter.
 27, for men to *s.* out their own glory.
 Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my heart to *s.* wisdom.
 Isa. 40. 28, no *s.* of his understanding.
 Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord *s.* the heart.
 29. 13, when ye shall *s.* for me with all.
 31. 37, foundations of the earth *s.* out.
 Lam. 3. 40, let us *s.* our ways, and turn.
 Ezek. 34. 6, none did *s.* or seek after them.
 8, neither did my shepherds *s.* for my flock.
 11, I will *s.* my sheep.
 Amos 9. 3, I will *s.* and take them out thence.
 Zeph. 1. 12, I will *s.* Jerusalem with candles.
 John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, *s.* the scriptures.
 Rom. 8. 27, that *s.* hearts knoweth mind.
 1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit *s.* all things.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation prophets *s.* diligently.
 See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
SEARED. 1 Tim. 4. 2, conscience *s.*
SEASON. Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and *s.*, and days.
 Deut. 28. 12, give rain in his *s.*
 2 Chron. 15. 3, for long *s.* without true God.
 Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his *s.*
 Ps. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit in his *s.*
 22. 2, I cry in the night *s.*
 104. 19, appointed the moon for *s.*
 Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in due *s.*
 Eccl. 3. 1, to everything there is a *s.* and a time.
 Isa. 50. 4, know how to speak a word in *s.*
 Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in his *s.*
 33. 20, day and night in their *s.*
 Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come down in *s.*
 Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times and *s.*
 7. 12, lives prolonged for a *s.*
 Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in *s.*
 Mat. 21. 41, render the fruits in their *s.*
 Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be fulfilled in *s.*
 20. 10, at the *s.* he sent servant.
 23. 8, desirous to see him of a long *s.*
 John 5. 4, angel went down at certain *s.*
 35, willing for a *s.* to rejoice.
 Acts 1. 7, not for you to know times and *s.*
 13. 11, not seeing the sun for a *s.*
 24. 25, a convenient *s.*
 2 Tim. 4. 2, be instant in *s.*
 Heb. 11. 25, pleasure of sin for a *s.*
 See 1 Thess. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 6. 11; 20. 3.
SEAT. 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy *s.* will be empty.
 Job 23. 3, that I might come even to his *s.*
 29. 7, when I prepared my *s.* in the street.
 Ps. 1. 1, the *s.* of the scornful.
 Amos 6. 3, cause *s.* of violence to come near.
 Mat. 21. 12, *s.* of them that sold doves.
 23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' *s.*
 6; Mk. 12. 39, chief *s.* in synagogues.
 See Ezek. 8. 3; 28. 2; Lu. 1. 52; Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.
SECRET (*n.*). Gen. 49. 6, come not into their *s.*
 Job 11. 6, the *s.* of wisdom.
 15. 8, hast thou heard the *s.* of God?
 29. 4, the *s.* of God was upon my tabernacle.
 Ps. 25. 14, *s.* of Lord is with them that fear.
 27. 5, in *s.* of his tabernacle will he hide.
 139. 15, when I was made in *s.*
 Prov. 3. 32, his *s.* is with the righteous.
 9. 17, bread eaten in *s.*
 21. 14, a gift in *s.* pacifieth anger.

Isa. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken in *s.*
 Mat. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth in *s.*
 6, pray to thy Father which is in *s.*
 24. 26, he is in the *s.* chambers.
 John 18. 20, in *s.* have I said nothing.
 See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan. 2. 18; 4. 9.
SECRET (*adj.*). Deut. 29. 29, *s.* things belong to God.
 Judg. 3. 19, I have a *s.* errand.
 13. 18, my name, seeing it is *s.*
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse thou me from *s.* faults.
 90. 8, our *s.* sins.
 Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better than *s.* love.
 See Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.
SECRETLY. Gen. 31. 27, flee away *s.*
 Deut. 13. 6, entice thee *s.*, saying.
 1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with David *s.*
 23. 9, Saul *s.* practised mischief.
 2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it *s.*
 Job 4. 12, a thing was *s.* brought to me.
 13. 10, if you *s.* accept persons.
 31. 27, my heart hath been *s.* enticed.
 Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait *s.*
 31. 20, keep them *s.* from the strife.
 John 11. 28, she called her sister *s.*
 19. 38, *s.* for fear of the Jews.
 See Deut. 27. 24; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kings 17. 9.
SECT. Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26. 5; 28. 22.
SECURE. Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Mat. 28. 14.
SECURELY. Prov. 3. 29; Mic. 2. 8.
SEDUCE. Mk. 13. 22, show signs to *s.*
 1 John 2. 26, concerning them that *s.* you.
 Rev. 2. 20, to *s.* my servants.
 See Prov. 12. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
SEE. Gen. 11. 5, came down to *s.* the city.
 44. 23, you shall *s.* my face no more.
 45. 28, I will go and *s.* him before I die.
 Ex. 12. 13, when I *s.* the blood.
 14. 13, *s.* the salvation of the Lord.
 33. 20, there shall no man *s.* me and live.
 Deut. 3. 25, let me *s.* the good land.
 34. 4, I have caused thee to *s.* it.
 2 Kings 6. 17, open his eyes, that he may *s.*
 10. 16, *s.* my zeal for the Lord.
 Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more *s.* good.
 19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I *s.* God.
 Ps. 27. 13, believed to *s.* the goodness.
 66. 5, come and *s.* the works of God.
 94. 9, shall he not *s.*
 Isa. 6. 10, lest they *s.* with their eyes.
 32. 3, eyes of them that *s.* shall not be dim.
 33. 17, shall *s.* the king in his beauty.
 40. 5, all flesh shall *s.* it together.
 52. 8, they shall *s.* eye to eye.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes and *s.* not.
 Mat. 5. 8, they shall *s.* God.
 12. 38, we would *s.* a sign.
 13. 14; Mk. 4. 12; Acts 28. 26, *s.* ye shall *s.*
 27. 4, *s.* thou to that.
 28. 6, *s.* the place where the Lord lay.
 Mk. 8. 18, having eyes *s.* ye not.
 Lu. 17. 23, *s.* here or *s.* there.
 John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and *s.*
 50, thou shalt *s.* greater things.
 9. 25, I was blind, now I *s.*
 39, that they who *s.* not might *s.*
 Heb. 2. 9, but we *s.* Jesus.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we *s.* him not.
 1 John 3. 2, we shall *s.* him as he is.
 See Mat. 27. 24; John 1. 51.
SEED. Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy *s.*
 47. 19, give us *s.*
 Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander *s.*
 Lev. 19. 19, thou shalt not sow mingled *s.*
 26. 16, ye shall sow your *s.* in vain.
 Num. 20. 5, it is no place of *s.*
 Deut. 1. 8, to give it to their *s.* after them.
 11. 10, not as Egypt where thou sowdest *s.*
 14. 22, tithe all the increase of your *s.*
 28. 38, thou shalt carry much *s.* into field.
 Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious *s.*

Eccl. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy s.
 Isa. 5. 10, the s. of an homer shall yield.
 17. 11, in morning make thy s. to flourish.
 55. 10, give s. to the sower.
 61. 9, the s. which the Lord hath blessed.
 Jer. 2. 21, I had planted thee wholly a right s.
 Joel 1. 17, the s. is rotten.
 Amos 9. 13, overtake him that soweth s.
 Hag. 2. 19, is the s. yet in the barn?
 Zech. 8. 12, the s. shall be prosperous.
 Mal. 2. 15, that he might seek a godly s.
 See Mat. 13. 19; Lu. 8. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 23.
SEEK. Gen. 37. 15, what s. thou?
 Num. 15. 39, that ye s. not after your own heart.
 16. 10, s. ye the priesthood also.
 Deut. 4. 29, if thou s. him with all thy heart.
 12. 5, even to his habitation shall ye s. and come.
 23. 6; Ezra 9. 12, thou shalt not s. their peace.
 Ruth 3. 1, shall I not s. rest for thee.
 1 Chron. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 15. 2, if thou s. him, he will be found.
 2 Chron. 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart to s. God.
 34. 3, Josiah began to s. after God.
 Ezra 4. 2, we s. your God as ye do.
 Neh. 2. 10, to s. the welfare of Israel.
 Job 5. 8, I would s. unto God.
 8. 5, s. unto God betimes.
 20. 10, children shall s. to please the poor.
 39. 29, from thence she s. the prey.
 Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee.
 10. 4, the wicked will not s. after God.
 15. s. out his wickedness till thou find none.
 14. 2; 53. 2, if there were any that did s. God.
 24. 6, generation of them that s. him.
 27. 4, desired, that will I s. after.
 8. s. ye my face, thy face will I s.
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, s. peace and pursue it.
 63. 1, early will I s. thee.
 69. 32, your heart shall live that s. God.
 83. 16, that they may s. thy name.
 122. 9, I will s. thy good.
 Prov. 1. 28, they shall s. me, but not find.
 8. 17, those that s. me early shall find me.
 11. 27, that diligently s. good.
 21. 6, of them that s. death.
 23. 30, they that go to s. mixed wine.
 35. 1, will s. it yet again.
 Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to s. wisdom.
 Cant. 3. 2, I will s. him whom my soul loveth.
 Isa. 1. 17, learn to do well, s. judgment.
 8. 19, should not a people s. unto their God.
 19. 3, they shall s. to charmers.
 34. 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.
 41. 17, when the needy s. water.
 45. 19, I said not, s. ye my face in vain.
 Jer. 5. 1, any that s. the truth.
 29. 13, ye shall s. me and find when ye search.
 30. 17, Zion whom no man s. after.
 38. 4, this man s. not welfare of people.
 Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to the soul that s. him.
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall s. peace.
 34. 16, I will s. that which was lost.
 Dan. 9. 3, I set my face to s. by prayer.
 Amos 5. 4, s. me and ye shall live.
 Zeph. 2. 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek.
 Mal. 2. 7, they should s. the law at his mouth.
 Mat. 6. 32, after these things do Gentiles s.
 33; Lu. 12. 31, s. first the kingdom of God.
 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, s. and ye shall find.
 12. 39; 16. 4, adulterous generation s. a sign.
 28. 5; Mk. 16. 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.
 Mk. 1. 37, all men s. for thee.
 8. 11, s. of him a sign from heaven.
 Lu. 13. 7, I come s. fruit.
 24, many will s. to enter in.
 15. 8, doth she not s. diligently.
 19. 10, is come to s. and to save.
 24. 5, why s. ye the living among the dead?
 John 1. 38, what s. ye?

John 4. 23, the Father s. such to worship him.
 7. 25, is not this he whom they s. to kill?
 34, ye shall s. me and shall not find me.
 18. 8, if ye s. me, let these go their way.
 20. 15, woman, whom s. thou?
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that s. after God.
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. after wisdom.
 10. 24, let no man s. his own.
 13. 5, charity s. not her own.
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not yours, but you.
 Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things.
 Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above.
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them that s. him.
 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.
 13. 14, but we s. one to come.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, s. whom he may devour.
 Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. death.
 See Jer. 45. 5; Mat. 13. 45; John 6. 24; 1 Cor. 10. 33.
SEEM. Gen. 19. 14, he s. as one that mocked.
 29. 20, they s. to him but a few days.
 Num. 16. 9, s. it but a small thing.
 Prov. 14. 12, there is a way that s. right.
 Lu. 8. 18, taken away that he s. to have.
 24. 11, words s. as idle tales.
 1 Cor. 3. 18, if any s. to be wise.
 11. 16, if any man s. to be contentious.
 Heb. 4. 1, lest any s. to come short.
 12. 11, now no chastening s. to be joyous.
 See Gen. 27. 12; Eccl. 9. 13; Acts 17. 18; Gal. 2. 6.
SEEMLY. Prov. 19. 10; 26. 1.
SEEN. Gen. 32. 30, I have s. God face to face.
 Ex. 14. 13, Egyptians whom ye have s. to-day.
 Judg. 6. 22, because I have s. an angel.
 2 Kings 20. 15, what have they s.
 Job 13. 1, mine eye hath s. all this.
 28. 7, a path the vulture's eye hath not s.
 Ps. 37. 25, have I not s. righteous forsaken.
 90. 15, years wherein we have s. evil.
 Eccl. 6. 5, he hath not s. the sun.
 Isa. 9. 2, have s. a great light.
 64. 4; 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither hath eye s.
 66. 8, who hath s. such things.
 Mat. 6. 1; 23. 5, to be s. of men.
 9. 33, never so s. in Israel.
 Mk. 9. 1, till they have s. the kingdom of God.
 Lu. 5. 26, we have s. strange things to-day.
 John 1. 18, no man hath s. God.
 8. 57, hast thou s. Abraham?
 14. 9, he that hath s. me hath s. the Father.
 Acts 11. 23, when he had s. the grace of God.
 1 Cor. 9. 1, have I not s. Jesus Christ.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, whom no man hath s., nor can see.
 Heb. 11. 1, evidence of things not s.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not s., ye love.
 See John 5. 37; 9. 37; 15. 24; 20. 29; Rom. 1. 20.
SEER. 1 Sam. 9. 9, a prophet was beforetime called a s.
 2 Sam. 24. 11, the prophet Gad, David's s.
SEETHE. Ex. 23. 19; 2 Kings 4. 38; Ezek. 24. 5.
SEIZE. Job 3. 6; Ps. 55. 15; Jer. 49. 24; Mat. 21. 38.
SELF. Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
SELL. Gen. 25. 31, s. me thy birthright.
 37. 27, come, let us s. him.
 1 Kings 21. 25, Ahab did s. himself to work.
 Neh. 5. 8, will ye even s. your brethren.
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and s. it not.
 Joel 3. 8, I will s. your sons and daughters.
 Amos 8. 5, that we may s. corn.
 6, and s. the refuse of the wheat.
 Mat. 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 12. 33; 18. 22, s. that thou hast.
 Lu. 22. 36, let him s. his garment.
 Jas. 4. 13, we will buy and s., and get gain.
 See Ps. 44. 12; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Mat. 13. 44.
SELLER. Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12, 13; Acts 16. 14.
SEND. Gen. 24. 7, God shall s. his angel.
 12, s. me good speed this day.
 Ex. 4. 13, s. by hand of him whom thou wilt s.
 2 Chron. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I s. pestilence.
 Ps. 20. 2, s. thee help from the sanctuary.

- Ps. 43. 3, *s.* out thy light and truth.
 118. 25, *s.* now prosperity.
 Isa. 6. 8, whom shall I *s.*? *s.* me.
 Mat. 9. 38; Lu. 10. 2, *s.* labourers.
 12. 20, till he *s.* forth judgment.
 15. 23, *s.* her away, for she crieth after us.
 Mk. 3. 14, that he might *s.* them to preach.
 John 14. 26, whom the Father will *s.* in my name.
 17. 8, believed that thou didst *s.* me.
 Rom. 8. 3, God *s.* his Son in likeness.
 See Lu. 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 11.
- SENSUAL.** Jas. 3. 15; Jude 19.
- SENT.** Gen. 45. 5, God *s.* me.
 Judg. 6. 14, have not I *s.* thee.
 Ps. 77. 17, the skies *s.* out a sound.
 106. 15, he *s.* leanness into their soul.
 107. 20, he *s.* his word and healed them.
 Jer. 23. 21, I have not *s.* these prophets.
 Mat. 15. 24, I am not *s.* but to lost sheep.
 John 4. 34, the will of him that *s.* me.
 9. 4, work the works of him that *s.* me.
 17. 3, life eternal to know him whom thou hast *s.*
 Acts 10. 29, as soon as I was *s.* for.
 Rom. 10. 15, preach, except they be *s.*
 See Isa. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12.
- SENTENCE.** Ps. 17. 2, let my *s.* come forth.
 Prov. 16. 10, a divine *s.* in the lips of the king.
 Eccl. 8. 11, because *s.* is not executed speedily.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, *s.* of death in ourselves.
 See Deut. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23.
- SEPARATE.** Gen. 13. 9, *s.* thyself from me.
 Deut. 19. 2, thou shalt *s.* three cities.
 Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer *s.* chief friends.
 19. 4, the poor *s.* from his neighbour.
 Mat. 25. 32, he shall *s.* them.
 Rom. 8. 35, who shall *s.* us from love of God?
 2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye *s.*
 Heb. 7. 26, *s.* from sinners.
 See Num. 6. 2; Ezra 10. 11; Isa. 56. 3; 59. 2.
- SEPARATION.** Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; 31. 23; Ezek. 42. 20.
- SERPERT.** Gen. 3. 1, the *s.* was more subtil.
 49. 17, Dan shall be *s.* by the way.
 Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked *s.*
 Ps. 58. 4, like the poison of a *s.*
 140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a *s.*
 Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like a *s.*
 Eccl. 10. 8, breaketh a hedge, a *s.* shall bite him.
 11. 3, will bite without enchantment.
 Isa. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the *s.*
 65. 25, dust shall be the *s.* meat.
 Jer. 8. 17, I will send *s.* among you.
 Amos 9. 3, I will command the *s.*
 Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a *s.*
 Mat. 7. 10; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?
 10. 16, be ye wise as *s.*
 23. 33, ye *s.*, how can ye escape.
 Mk. 16. 18, they shall take up a *s.*
 John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the *s.*
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old *s.* called the Devil.
 See Ex. 4. 3; Num. 21. 8; 2 Kings 18. 4; Jas. 3. 7.
- SERVANT.** Gen. 9. 25, a *s.* of *s.* shall he be.
 Job 3. 19, the *s.* is free.
 7. 2, as a *s.* desireth the shadow.
 Ps. 116. 16; 119. 125; 143. 12, I am thy *s.*
 Prov. 22. 7, the borrower *s.* to the lender.
 29. 19, a *s.* will not be corrected with words.
 Isa. 24. 2, as with *s.* so with master.
 Mat. 10. 25, enough for *s.* to be as his lord.
 25. 21, good and faithful *s.*
 Lu. 12. 47, that *s.* which knew his lord's will.
 17. 10, unprofitable *s.*
 John 8. 35, *s.* abideth not in house for ever.
 15. 15, *s.* knoweth not what his lord doeth.
 1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a *s.*
 23, be not ye the *s.* of men.
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, *s.* be obedient.
 See Rom. 6. 16; Col. 4. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rev. 22. 3.
- SERVE.** Gen. 25. 23, elder shall *s.* the younger.
 Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13; 13. 4; Josh. 22. 5;
 24. 14; 1 Sam. 7. 3; 12. 14, thou shalt fear
 the Lord and *s.* him.
 Josh. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will *s.*
 1 Chron. 28. 9, *s.* him with a perfect heart.
 Job 21. 15, what is the Almighty, that we should
s. him?
 Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall *s.* him.
 72. 11, all nations shall *s.* him.
 Isa. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to *s.*
 24, thou hast made me to *s.* with thy sins.
 Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye *s.* strangers.
 Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou *s.* will deliver.
 Zeph. 3. 9, to *s.* him with one consent.
 Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that *s.* him.
 18, between him that *s.* God and him that.
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can *s.* two
 masters.
 Lu. 10. 40, hath left me to *s.* alone.
 15. 29, these many years do I *s.* thee.
 John 12. 26, if any man *s.* me, let him.
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God and *s.* tables.
 Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should not *s.* sin.
 Gal. 5. 13, by love *s.* one another.
 Col. 3. 24, for ye *s.* the Lord Christ.
 1 Thess. 1. 9, from idols to *s.* living God.
 Rev. 7. 15, they *s.* him day and night.
 See Lu. 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28.
- SERVICE.** Ex. 12. 26, what mean ye by this *s.*?
 1 Chron. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his *s.*
 John 16. 2, will think he doeth God *s.*
 Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable *s.*
 Eph. 6. 7, doing *s.* as to the Lord.
 Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of *s.*
 See Ezra 6. 18; Ps. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 13.
- SET.** Gen. 4. 15, the Lord *s.* a mark on Cain.
 9. 13, I do *s.* my bow in the cloud.
 Deut. 1. 8, I have *s.* the land before thee.
 Job 33. 5, *s.* thy words in order.
 Ps. 16. 8, I have *s.* the Lord before me.
 20. 5, we will *s.* up our banners.
 91. 14, he hath *s.* his love upon me.
 Eccl. 7. 14, hath *s.* the one against the other.
 Cant. 8. 6, *s.* me as a seal upon thine heart.
 Mat. 5. 14, a city *s.* on a hill.
 Acts 18. 10, no man shall *s.* on thee.
 Heb. 6. 18, the hope *s.* before us.
 See Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 2.
- SETTLE.** Zeph. 1. 12; Lu. 21. 14; Col. 1. 23.
- SEVER.** Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 39. 14; Mat. 13. 49.
- SEW.** Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Eccl. 3. 7; Mk. 2. 21.
- SHADE.** Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *s.*
- SHADOW.** Gen. 19. 8, the *s.* of my roof.
 Job 7. 2, as servant earnestly desireth the *s.*
 14. 2, he fleeth as a *s.* and continueth not.
 17. 7, all my members are as a *s.*
 Ps. 91. 1, under the *s.* of the Almighty.
 102. 11, my days are like a *s.*
 144. 4; Eccl. 8. 13, his days are as a *s.*
 Eccl. 6. 12, life which he spendeth as a *s.*
 Cant. 2. 3, under his *s.* with great delight.
 17. 4, till the *s.* flee away.
 Isa. 4. 6, for a *s.* in the daytime.
 25. 4, a *s.* from the heat.
 32. 2, as the *s.* of a great rock.
 49. 2; 51. 16, in the *s.* of his hand.
 Jer. 6. 4, the *s.* of evening are stretched out.
 Lam. 4. 20, under his *s.* we shall live.
 Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his *s.* shall
 return.
 Acts 5. 15, the *s.* of Peter might overshadow.
 Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *s.* of turning.
 See Judg. 9. 15, 36; Isa. 38. 8; Jonah 4. 5.
- SHAFT.** Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Isa. 49. 2.
- SHAKE.** Judg. 16. 20, I will *s.* myself.
 Ps. 29. 8, voice of Lord *s.* wilderness.
 72. 16, fruit thereof shall *s.* like Lebanon.
 Isa. 2. 19, when he ariseth to *s.* the earth.
 13. 13; Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will *s.* the
 heavens.
 52. 2, *s.* thyself from the dust.

Hag. 2. 7, I will s. all nations.
 Mat. 11. 7; Lu. 7. 24, a reed s. with the wind.
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure, s. together.
 2 Thess. 2. 2, be not soon s. in mind.
 Heb. 12. 26, I s. not earth only.
 27, things which cannot be s.
 See Job 9. 6; Ezek. 37. 7; Mat. 24. 29.
SHAME. Ps. 4. 2, turn my glory into s.
 40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put to s.
 Prov. 10. 5; 17. 2, a son that causeth s.
 Isa. 61. 7, for your s. ye shall have double.
 Jer. 51. 51, s. hath covered our faces.
 Ezek. 16. 52, bear thine own s.
 Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to s.
 Zeph. 3. 5, the unjust knoweth no s.
 Lu. 14. 9, with s. to take lowest room.
 Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer s.
 1 Cor. 6. 5; 13. 34, I speak this to your s.
 Eph. 5. 12, a s. to speak of those things.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their s.
 Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open s.
 12. 2, despising the s.
 See 1 Cor. 11. 6; 14. 35; 1 Thess. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
SHAPE. Lu. 3. 22; John 5. 37; Rev. 9. 7.
SHARP. 1 Sam. 13. 20, to s. every man his share.
 21, a file to s. the goods.
 Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a s. razor.
 140. 3, they s. their tongues like a serpent.
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness is s. arrow.
 27. 17, iron s. iron, so a man s. his friend.
 Isa. 41. 15, a s. threshing instrument.
 Acts 15. 39, the contention was so s.
 Heb. 4. 12, s. than any two-edged sword.
 See Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14.
SHEAF. Deut. 24. 19; Ruth 2. 7; Ps. 126. 6;
 129. 7.
SHEARERS. Gen. 38. 12; 1 Sam. 25. 7; Isa. 53. 7.
SHEATH. 1 Sam. 17. 51; 1 Chron. 21. 27; Ezek.
 21. 3.
SHED. Gen. 9. 6, shall his blood be s.
 Mat. 26. 28, s. for many for remission of sins.
 Rom. 5. 5, love of God s. in our hearts.
 Tit. 3. 6, which he s. on us abundantly.
 Heb. 9. 22, without s. of blood is no remission.
 See Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.
SHEEP. Gen. 4. 2, Abel was a keeper of s.
 Num. 27. 17; 1 Kings 22. 17; 2 Chron. 18. 16;
 Mat. 9. 36; Mk. 6. 34, as s. which have no
 shepherd.
 1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of s.
 Ps. 49. 14, like s. are laid in the grave.
 95. 7; 100. 3, we are the s. of his hand.
 Isa. 53. 6, all we like s. have gone astray.
 Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like s. for slaughter.
 Ezek. 34. 6, my s. wandered.
 Mat. 7. 15, false prophets in s. clothing.
 10. 6, go rather to lost s.
 12. 12, how much is a man better than a s.
 John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of s.
 11, good shepherd giveth his life for the s.
 21. 16, feed my s.
 See Mat. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12; 25. 32; Heb.
 13. 20.
SHEET. Judg. 14. 12; Acts 10. 11; 11. 5.
SHELTER. Job 24. 6; Ps. 61. 3.
SHEPHERD. Gen. 46. 34, s. abomination to
 Egyptians.
 Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is my s.
 Isa. 13. 20, nor shall s. make their fold there.
 40. 11, he shall feed his flock like a s.
 56. 11, they are s. that cannot understand.
 Jer. 23. 4, I will set s. over them who shall feed.
 50. 6, their s. have caused them to go astray.
 Amos 3. 12, as the s. taketh out of the mouth.
 Zech. 11. 17, woe to the idol s.
 John 10. 14, I am the good s.
 See Zech. 11. 3; Lu. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.
SHIELD. Judg. 5. 8, was there a s. seen.
 Ps. 5. 12, compass him as with a s.
 33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 9, the Lord is our s.
 84. 11, a sun and s.

Ps. 91. 4, truth shall be thy s.
 Isa. 21. 5, anoint the s.
 Eph. 6. 16, taking the s. of faith.
 See Prov. 30. 5; Jer. 51. 11; Ezek. 23. 24; 39. 9.
SHINE. Job 22. 28, the light shall s. upon thy ways.
 29. 3, when his candle s. upon my head.
 Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face s.
 139. 12, the night s. as the day.
 Prov. 4. 18, light that s. more and more.
 Isa. 9. 2, upon them hath the light s.
 60. 1, arise, s., for thy light is come.
 Dan. 12. 3, wise shall s. as the brightness.
 Mat. 5. 16, let your light so s.
 13. 43, the righteous s. as the sun.
 2 Cor. 4. 6, God who commanded the light to s.
 See John 1. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 2. 8; Rev. 1. 16.
SHOCK. Judg. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.
SHOD. Mk. 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15.
SHOOT. Ps. 22. 7, they s. out the lip.
 64. 3, to s. their arrows, even bitter words.
 144. 6, s. out thine arrows and destroy them.
 See 1 Chron. 12. 2; Mk. 4. 32; Lu. 21. 30.
SHORT. Job 17. 12, the light is s.
 20. 5, triumphing of wicked is s.
 Ps. 89. 47, remember how s. my time is.
 Rom. 3. 23, come s. of the glory of God.
 1 Cor. 7. 29, the time is s.
 See Num. 11. 23; Isa. 50. 2; 59. 1; Mat. 24. 22.
SHORTER. Isa. 28. 20, the bed is s.
SHORTLY. Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20.
SHOUT. Ps. 47. 5, God is gone up with a s.
 Lam. 3. 8, when I s. he shutteth out my prayer.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, shall descend with a s.
 See Num. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 4. 5; Isa. 12. 6.
SHOWER. Ps. 65. 10, makest it soft with s.
 72. 6, like s. that water the earth.
 Ezek. 34. 26, will cause s. to come in season.
 See Deut. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. 3. 3; 14. 22.
SHUN. Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
SHUT. Gen. 7. 16, the Lord s. him in.
 Isa. 22. 22, he shall open and none shall s.
 60. 11, gates shall not be s. day nor night.
 Jer. 36. 5, I am s. up, I cannot go to the house
 of the Lord.
 Lam. 3. 8, he s. out my prayer.
 See Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3.
SICK. Prov. 13. 12, maketh the heart s.
 23. 35, stricken me and I was not s.
 Cant. 2. 5, I am s. of love.
 Isa. 1. 5, the whole head is s.
 Hos. 7. 5, made him s. with bottles of wine.
 Mat. 8. 14, wife's mother s.
 Jas. 5. 14, is any s.? call elders of the church.
 15, prayer of faith shall save the s.
SICKNESS. Ps. 41. 3; Eccl. 5. 17; Mat. 8. 17.
SIFT. Isa. 30. 28; Amos 9. 9; Lu. 22. 31.
SIGHT. Ex. 3. 3, this great s.
 Deut. 28. 34, for s. of thine eyes.
 Eccl. 6. 9, better is s. of eyes.
 Mat. 11. 5; 20. 34; Lu. 7. 21, blind receive s.
 26; Lu. 10. 21, it seemed good in thy s.
 Lu. 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, receive thy s.
 21. 11, fearful s. and signs from heaven.
 Rom. 12. 17, things honest in s. of all men.
 2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by s.
 See Eccl. 11. 9; Isa. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13.
SIGN. Isa. 7. 11, ask thee a s. of the Lord.
 55. 13, for an everlasting s.
 Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a s.
 Dan. 4. 3, how great are his s.
 Mat. 16. 3, s. of the times.
 Mk. 16. 20, with s. following.
 Lu. 2. 34, for a s. which shall be spoken against.
 John 4. 48, except ye see s.
 Acts 2. 22, man approved of God by s.
 4. 30, that s. may be done by the name.
 See Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 22; Rev. 15. 1.
SIGNIFY. John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
SILENCE. Mat. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 15.
SILENT. 1 Sam. 2. 9, s. in darkness.
 Ps. 28. 1, be not s. to me.

- Ps. 31. 17, let the wicked be *s.* in the grave.
 Zech. 2. 13, be *s.*, all flesh, before the Lord.
 See Ps. 22. 2; 30. 12; Isa. 47. 5; Jer. 8. 14.
- SILK.** Prov. 31. 22, her clothing is *s.* and purple.
 Ezek. 16. 10, I covered thee with *s.*
- SILLY.** Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
- SILVER.** 1 Kings 10. 27, king made *s.* as stones.
 Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of *s.*
 Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as *s.* is tried.
 Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction and not *s.*
 Eccl. 5. 10, he that loveth *s.* shall not be satisfied.
 Isa. 1. 22, thy *s.* is become dross.
 Jer. 6. 30, reprobate *s.* shall men call them.
 Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and purifier of *s.*
 See Gen. 44. 2; Eccl. 12. 6; Mat. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24.
- SIMILITUDE.** Num. 12. 8, the *s.* of the Lord.
 Deut. 4. 12, saw no *s.*
 Ps. 144. 12, after the *s.* of a palace.
 Rom. 5. 14, after the *s.* of Adam's transgression.
 Jas. 3. 9, made after the *s.* of God.
 See Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 15.
- SIMPLE** (foolish). Ps. 19. 7, making wise the *s.*
 116. 6, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
 119. 130, it giveth understanding to the *s.*
 Prov. 1. 22, how long, ye *s.* ones?
 32, the turning away of the *s.*
 7. 7, and behold among the *s.*
 8. 5, O ye *s.* understand wisdom.
 9. 4, whoso is *s.*
 14. 15, the *s.* believeth every word.
 19. 25, and the *s.* will beware.
 22. 3; 27. 12, the *s.* pass on, and are punished.
 Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the *s.*
- SIMPLICITY.** 2 Cor. 1. 12, that in *s.* and godly sincerity.
 11. 3, from the *s.* that is in Christ.
- SIN** (*n.*). Gen. 4. 7, *s.* lieth at the door.
 Num. 27. 3, died in his own *s.*
 Deut. 24. 16; 2 Kings 14. 6; 2 Chron. 25. 4, put to death for his own *s.*
 Job 10. 6, thou searchest after my *s.*
 Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous *s.*
 25. 7, remember not *s.* of my youth.
 32. 1, blessed is he whose *s.* is covered.
 38. 18, I will be sorry for my *s.*
 51. 3, my *s.* is ever before me.
 90. 8, our secret *s.*
 103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our *s.*
- Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords of *s.*
 10. 19, in multitude of words wanteth not *s.*
 14. 9, fools make a mock at *s.*
 34. *s.* is a reproach to any people.
 Isa. 30. 1, to add *s.* to *s.*
 43. 25; 44. 22, not remember *s.*
 53. 10, offering for *s.*
 12, bare the *s.* of many.
 Jer. 51. 5, land filled with *s.*
 Ezek. 33. 16, none of his *s.* shall be mentioned.
 Hos. 4. 8, they eat up *s.* of my people.
 Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for *s.* of my soul.
 Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *s.* shall be forgiven.
 John 1. 29, the *s.* of the world.
 8. 7, he that is without *s.*
 16. 8, will reprove the world of *s.*
 19. 11, hath the greater *s.*
- Acts 7. 60, lay not this *s.* to their charge.
 22. 16, wash away thy *s.*
 Rom. 5. 20, where *s.* abounded.
 6. 1, shall we continue in *s.*
 7. 7, I had not known *s.*
 14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith is *s.*
 2 Cor. 5. 21, made him to be *s.* for us.
 2 Thess. 2. 3, that man of *s.*
 1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our *s.*
 See 1 John 1. 8; 3. 4; 4. 10; Rev. 1. 5.
- SIN** (*v.*). Gen. 42. 22, do not *s.* against the child.
 Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34; Josh. 7. 20;
 1 Sam. 15. 24; 26. 21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20; Ps. 41. 4; Mat. 27. 4; Lu. 15. 18, I have *s.*
- Job 10. 14, if I *s.*, thou markest me.
 Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe and *s.* not.
 39. 1, that I *s.* not with my tongue.
 Prov. 8. 36, he that *s.* against me.
 Isa. 43. 27, thy first father hath *s.*
 Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that *s.* it shall die.
 Hos. 13. 2, now they *s.* more and more.
 Mat. 18. 21, how oft shall my brother *s.*
 John 5. 14; 8. 11, *s.* no more.
 Rom. 6. 15, shall we *s.* because.
 1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteousness and *s.* not.
 Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and *s.* not.
 1 John 3. 9, he cannot *s.* because born of God.
 See Num. 15. 28; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom. 3. 23.
- SINCERE.** Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
- SINCERITY.** Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24.
- SINFUL.** Lu. 5. 8; 24. 7; Rom. 7. 13; 8. 3.
- SINGING.** Ps. 100. 2; 126. 2; Cant. 2. 12; Eph. 5. 19.
- SINGLE.** Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 34.
- SINGLENESS.** Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22.
- SINNER.** Gen. 13. 13, men of Sodom *s.* exceedingly.
 Ps. 1. 1, standeth not in way of *s.*
 25. 8, teach *s.* in the way.
 26. 9, gather not my soul with *s.*
 51. 13, *s.* shall be converted.
 Prov. 1. 10, if *s.* entice thee.
 13. 21, evil pursueth *s.*
 Eccl. 9. 18, one *s.* destroyeth much good.
 Isa. 33. 14, the *s.* in Zion are afraid.
 Mat. 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 5. 30; 15. 2, eat with *s.*
 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, call *s.* to repentance.
 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a friend of *s.*
 Lu. 7. 37, woman who was a *s.*
 13. 2, suppose ye these were *s.* above all?
 15. 7, 10, joy over one *s.*
 18. 13, be merciful to me a *s.*
 John 9. 16, how can a man that is a *s.* do such miracles?
 25, whether he be a *s.* I know not.
 Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet *s.*
 19, many were made *s.*
 Heb. 7. 26, separate from *s.*
 See Jas. 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 18; Jude 15.
- SISTER.** Job 17. 14; Prov. 7. 4; Mat. 12. 50;
 1 Tim. 5. 2.
- SIT.** 2 Kings 7. 3, why *s.* we here until we die?
 Ps. 69. 12, they that *s.* in the gate.
 107. 10, such as *s.* in darkness.
 Isa. 30. 7, their strength is to *s.* still.
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we *s.* still?
 Ezek. 33. 31, they *s.* before thee as thy people.
 Mic. 4. 4, they *s.* every man under his vine.
 Mal. 3. 3, he shall *s.* as a refiner.
 Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 37, to *s.* on my right hand.
 See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts 2. 2.
- SITUATION.** 2 Kings 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2.
- SKILFUL.** 1 Chron. 28. 21; Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31; Dan. 1. 4.
- SKILL.** 2 Chron. 2. 7; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 17;
 9. 22.
- SKIN.** Ex. 34. 29, wist not that *s.* of his face shone.
 Job 2. 4, *s.* for *s.*
 10. 11, thou hast clothed me with *s.* and flesh.
 19. 26, though after my *s.* worms destroy.
 Jer. 13. 23, can the Ethiopian change his *s.*
 Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with *s.*
 Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-*s.*
 See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5; Mic. 3. 2;
 Mk. 1. 6.
- SKIP.** Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.
- SKIRT.** Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zech. 8. 23.
- SLACK.** Deut. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4; Zeph. 3. 16;
 2 Pet. 3. 9.
- SLAIN.** Gen. 4. 23, I have *s.* a man.
 Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been *s.* by her.
 22. 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be *s.*
 24. 11, deliver those ready to be *s.*
 Isa. 22. 2, thy *s.* men are not *s.* with the sword.

Isa. 26. 21, earth shall no more cover her s.
66. 16, the s. of the Lord shall be many.
Jer. 9. 1, weep for the s. of my people.
Lam. 4. 9, s. with sword better than s. with
hunger.

Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these s.
Eph. 2. 16, having s. the enmity.
Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been s.
See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Lu. 9. 22; Heb. 11. 37.

SLANDEROUSLY. Rom. 3. 8, as we be s.
reported.

SLAUGHTER. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep for the s.
Isa. 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a lamb to the s.
Jer. 7. 32; 19. 6, valley of s.

Ezek. 9. 2, every man a s. weapon.
See Hos. 5. 2; Zech. 11. 4; Acts 9. 1; Jas. 5. 5.

SLAVE. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.

SLAY. Gen. 18. 25, far from thee to s. the
righteous.

Job 9. 23, if scourge s. suddenly.
13. 15, though he s. me.

See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Neh. 4. 11; Lu. 11.
49; 19. 27.

SLEEP (n.). 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep s. from God.
Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep s. falleth.

Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the s. of death.
127. 2, giveth his beloved s.

Prov. 3. 24, thy s. shall be sweet.
6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little s.

20. 13, love not s., lest.
Eccl. 5. 12, the s. of a labouring man.

Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual s.
Lu. 9. 32, heavy with s.

John 11. 13, of taking rest in s.
Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake out of s.

See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 18; Acts 16. 27; 20. 9.

SLEEP (v.). Ex. 22. 27, raiment, wherein shall
he s.

Job 7. 21, now shall I s. in the dust.
Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and s.

121. 4, shall neither slumber nor s.
Prov. 4. 16, they s. not, except they have done.

6. 22, when thou s. it shall keep thee.
10. 5, he that s. in harvest is a son that causeth
shame.

Cant. 5. 2, I s., but my heart waketh.
Dan. 12. 2, many that s. in the dust.

Mat. 9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not dead but s.
13. 25, while men s. the enemy sowed.

26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, s. on now.
Mk. 13. 36, coming suddenly he find you s.

Lu. 22. 46, why s. ye? rise and pray.
John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus s.

1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many s.
15. 51, we shall not all s.

Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that s.
1 Thess. 4. 14, them which s. in Jesus.

5. 6, let us not s. as do others.
7, they that s. s. in the night.

10, that whether we wake or s.
See Gen. 28. 11; 1 Kings 18. 27; Acts 12. 6;
1 Cor. 15. 20.

SLEIGHT. Eph. 4. 14, the s. of men.

SLEW. Judg. 9. 54, a woman s. him.
1 Sam. 17. 36, s. both the lion and the bear.

29. 5, Saul s. his thousands.
2 Kings 10. 9, who s. all these?

Ps. 78. 34, when he s. them, then they sought
him.

Isa. 66. 3, killeth an ox is as if he s. a man.
Dan. 5. 19, whom he would he s.

Mat. 23. 35, whom ye s. between temple and
altar.

Acts 5. 30; 10. 39, whom ye s. and hanged on a
tree.

22. 20, kept raiment of them that s. him.
Rom. 7. 11, sin by the commandment s. me.

See Gen. 4. 8; Ex. 2. 12; 13. 15; Neh. 9. 26;
Lam. 2. 4.

SLIDE. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 26. 1; 37. 31; Hos. 4. 16.

SLIGHTLY. Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, healed hurt s.

SLIME. Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3.

SLIP. 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, feet did not s.

Job 12. 5, he that is ready to s.

Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps s. not.

38. 16, when my foot s. they magnify.

73. 2, my steps had well nigh s.

Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them s.

See Deut. 19. 5; 1 Sam. 19. 10; Ps. 94. 18.

SLIPPERY. Ps. 35. 6; 73. 18; Jer. 23. 12.

SLOTTHFUL. Judg. 18. 9, be not s. to possess.

Mat. 25. 26, thou s. servant.

Rom. 12. 11, not s. in business.

Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not s.

See Prov. 18. 9; 19. 24; 24. 30; Eccl. 10. 18.

SLOW. Ex. 4. 10, I am s. of speech.

Neh. 9. 17, a God s. to anger.

Prov. 14. 29, s. to wrath is of great understanding.

Lu. 24. 25, s. of heart.

See Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 12; Jas. 1. 19.

SLUGGARD. Prov. 6. 6, go to the ant, thou s.

10. 26, so is the s. to them that send him.

13. 4, the soul of the s. desireth.

20. 4, the s. will not plow.

26. 16, the s. is wiser in his own conceit.

SLUMBER. Ps. 121. 3, that keepeth thee will
not s.

Prov. 6. 4, give not s. to thine eyelids.

10; 24. 33, a little more s.

Isa. 5. 27, none shall s. among them.

56. 10, loving to s.

Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds s.

Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the spirit of s.

See Job 33. 15; Mat. 25. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 3.

SMALL. Ex. 16. 14, s. round thing, s. as hoar frost.

18. 22, every s. matter they shall judge.

Num. 16. 9, a s. thing that God hath separated.

13, a s. thing that thou hast brought us.

Deut. 9. 21, I ground the calf s., even as s. as
dust.

32. 2, doctrine distil as s. rain.

2 Sam. 7. 19; 1 Chron. 17. 17, yet a s. thing in
thy sight.

1 Kings 2. 20, one s. petition of thee.

2 Kings 19. 26, inhabitants of s. power.

Job 8. 7, thy beginning was s.

15. 11, are consolations of God s.?

36. 27, he maketh s. the drops of water.

Ps. 119. 141, I am s.

Prov. 24. 10, thy strength is s.

Isa. 7. 13, is it a s. thing to weary men?

16. 14, remnant very s. and feeble.

40. 15, nations as the s. dust.

54. 7, for a s. moment.

60. 22, a s. one shall become a strong nation.

Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee s. among heathen.

Dan. 11. 23, strong with a s. people.

Amos 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is s.

Zech. 4. 10, the day of s. things.

Mk. 8. 7; John 6. 9, a few s. fishes.

Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no s. stir.

15. 2, had no s. dissension.

Jas. 3. 4, turned with very s. helm.

See Jer. 44. 28; Ezek. 34. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 2.

SMART. Prov. 11. 15, shall s. for it.

SMELL. Gen. 27. 27, as s. of field which the
Lord hath blessed.

Deut. 4. 28, gods that neither see nor s.

Job 39. 25, he s. the battle.

Ps. 45. 8, thy garments s. of myrrh.

115. 6, noses have they, but they s. not.

Isa. 3. 24, instead of sweet s.

Dan. 3. 27, nor the s. of fire.

1 Cor. 12. 17, hearing, where were the s.?

Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet-s. savour.

Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet s.

See Cant. 1. 12; 2. 13; 4. 10; 7. 8; Amos 5. 21.

SMITE. Ex. 2. 13, wherefore s. thou?

21. 12, he that s. a man.

1 Sam. 26. 8, I will not s. him the second time.

2 Kings 6. 18, s. this people with blindness.

21, shall I s. them?

Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not s. thee by day.
 141. 5, let the righteous s. me.
 Prov. 19. 25, s. a scorner.
 Isa. 10. 24, he shall s. thee with a rod.
 49. 10, neither shall heat s. thee.
 50. 6, gave my back to the s.
 58. 4, to s. with the fist of wickedness.
 Jer. 18. 18, let us s. him with the tongue.
 Lam. 3. 30, giveth his cheek to him that s.
 Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the Lord that s.
 21. 14, prophesy, and s. thine hands together.
 Nah. 2. 10, the knees s. together.
 Zech. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and s. the shepherd.
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I s. the earth with a curse.
 Mat. 5. 39, s. thee on the right cheek.
 24. 49, shall begin to s. his fellow servants.
 Lu. 22. 49, shall we s. with sword?
 John 18. 23, why s. thou me?
 See Lu. 6. 29; Acts 23. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 20; Rev. 11. 6.
SMITH. 1 Sam. 13. 19; Isa. 44. 12; Jer. 24. 1.
SMITTEN. Num. 22. 28, that thou hast s.
 Deut. 28. 25, cause thee to be s.
 1 Sam. 4. 3, wherefore hath the Lord s. us?
 2 Kings 13. 19, thou shouldest have s. five or six times.
 Ps. 3. 7, thou hast s. all mine enemies.
 102. 4, my heart is s.
 Isa. 24. 12, the gate is s. with destruction.
 53. 4 s. of God.
 Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I s. your children.
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath s. and he will bind.
 Amos 4. 9, I have s. you.
 See Job 16. 10; Ezek. 22. 13; Acts 23. 3.
SMOKE. Gen. 19. 28, as the s. of a furnace.
 Deut. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord shall s.
 Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into s.
 68. 2, as s. is driven away.
 74. 1, why doth thy anger s.?
 102. 3, my days are consumed like s.
 104. 32; 144. 5, he toucheth the hills, and they s.
 119. 83, like a bottle in the s.
 Prov. 10. 26, as s. to the eyes.
 Isa. 6. 4, the house was filled with s.
 34. 10, the s. thereof shall go up for ever.
 51. 6, the heavens shall vanish like s.
 65. 5, these are a s. in my nose.
 Hos. 13. 3, as the s. out of a chimney.
 See Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; 19. 3.
SMOKING. Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 20. 18; Isa. 42. 3;
 Mat. 12. 20.
SMOOTH. Gen. 27. 11, I am a s. man.
 1 Sam. 17. 40; Isa. 57. 6, five s. stones.
 Isa. 30. 10, speak unto us s. things.
 Lu. 3. 5, rough ways shall be made s.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Isa. 41. 7.
SMOTE. Num. 20. 11, Moses s. the rock twice.
 Judg. 15. 8, Samson s. them hip and thigh.
 1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart s. him.
 Isa. 60. 10, in my wrath I s. thee.
 Jer. 31. 19, I s. upon my thigh.
 Hag. 2. 17, I s. you with blasting and mildew.
 Mat. 26. 68; Lu. 22. 64, who is he that s. thee?
 Lev. 18. 13, s. upon his breast.
 Acts 12. 23, immediately angel s. him.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34; Mat. 27. 30.
SNARE. Ex. 10. 7, this man be a s. unto us.
 Deut. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols, lest thou be s.
 12. 30, take heed that thou be not s. by them.
 Josh. 23. 13, they shall be s. unto you.
 Judg. 8. 27, which thing became a s. to Gideon.
 1 Sam. 18. 21, that she may be a s.
 28. 9, wherefore layest thou a s. for my life?
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, s. of death prevented me.
 Job 18. 8, he walketh on a s.
 22. 10, s. are round about thee.
 Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he shall rain s.
 38. 12, they lay s. for me.
 64. 5, commune of laying s. privily.
 69. 22, let their table become a s.
 91. 3, deliver thee from s. of fowler.

Ps. 124. 7, the s. is broken.
 Prov. 6. 2; 12. 13, s. with words of thy mouth.
 7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the s.
 13. 14; 14. 27, the s. of death.
 18. 7, a fool's lips are the s. of his soul.
 22. 25, learn his ways, and get a s. to thy soul.
 29. 8, bring city into s.
 25, fear of man bringeth a s.
 Eccl. 9. 12, s. in an evil time.
 Isa. 24. 17; Jer. 48. 43, the s. are upon thee.
 Lam. 3. 47, fear and a s. is come upon us.
 Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my s.
 Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a s.
 Amos 3. 5, can a bird fall in a s.?
 Lu. 21. 35, as a s. shall it come.
 1 Tim. 3. 7, lest he fall into the s.
 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a s.
 2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the s. of the devil.
 See Ex. 23. 33; Deut. 7. 16; Judg. 2. 3; Eccl. 7. 26.
SNATCH. Isa. 9. 20, shall s. and be hungry.
SNOW. Ex. 4. 6; Num. 12. 10; 2 Kings 5. 27, leprous as s.
 2 Sam. 23. 20, slew lion in time of s.
 Job 6. 16, wherein the s. is hid.
 9. 30, wash myself in s. water.
 24. 19, drought and heat consume s. waters.
 37. 6, saith to s., be thou on the earth.
 38. 22, the treasures of the s.
 Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than s.
 147. 16, he giveth s. like wool.
 Prov. 25. 13, cold of s. in harvest.
 26. 1, as s. in summer.
 31. 21, she is not afraid of the s.
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as s.
 55. 10, as the s. from heaven returneth not.
 Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the s. of Lebanon?
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than s.
 Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 9. 3, garment white as s.
 See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14.
SNUFFED. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.
SOAKED. Isa. 34. 7, land s. with blood.
SOAP. Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2.
SOBER. 2 Cor. 5. 13, s. for your cause.
 1 Thess. 5. 6, let us watch and be s.
 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be s.
 Tit. 2. 2, aged men be s.
 4, teach young women to be s.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore s., and watch.
 See Acts 26. 25; Rom. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 6.
SODDEN. Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15; Lam. 4. 10.
SOFT. Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart s.
 41. 3, will he speak s. words?
 Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it s. with showers.
 Prov. 15. 1, a s. answer turneth away wrath.
 25. 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bone.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Mat. 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25.
SOFTLY. Gen. 33. 14; Judg. 4. 21; 1 Kings 21. 27; Isa. 38. 15.
SOIL. Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good s.
SOJOURN. Gen. 19. 9, this fellow came in to s.
 26. 3, s. in this land, and I will be with thee.
 47. 4, to s. in the land are we come.
 Deut. 26. 5, s. with a few, and became a nation.
 Judg. 17. 9, I go to s. where I may find place.
 2 Kings 8. 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.
 Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I s.
 Isa. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to s.
 Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to s.
 Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more s. there.
 Heb. 11. 9, by faith he s. in land of promise.
 1 Pet. 1. 17, pass time of your s. here in fear.
SOJOURNER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.
SOLD. Gen. 31. 15, our father hath s. us.
 45. 4, whom ye s. into Egypt.
 Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be s. for ever.
 42, shall not be s. as bondmen.
 27. 28, no devoted thing shall be s.
 Deut. 15. 12, if thy brother be s. unto thee.
 32. 30, except their Rock had s. them.
 1 Kings 21. 20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.
 Neh. 5. 8, or shall they be s. unto us?

Esth. 7. 4, for we are s. to be slain.
 Isa. 50. 1, have ye s. yourselves?
 52. 3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.
 Lam. 5. 4, our wood is s. unto us.
 Joel 3. 3, they have s. a girl for wine.
 Amos 2. 6, they s. the righteous for silver.
 Mat. 10. 29, are not two sparrows s. for a farthing?
 13. 46, went and s. all that he had.
 18. 25, his lord commanded him to be s.
 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15, cast out them that s.
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, might have been s. for much.
 Lu. 17. 28, they bought, they s., they planted.
 Acts 2. 45, and s. their possessions.
 Rom. 7. 14, s. under sin.
 1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever is s. in the shambles.
 See Lu. 19. 45; John 12. 5; Acts 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16.
SOLDIER. Ezra 8. 22, ashamed to require s.
 Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, having s. under me.
 Lu. 3. 14, s. demanded, what shall we do?
 Acts 10. 7, a devout s.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good s. of Jesus Christ.
 See 2 Chron. 25. 13; Isa. 15. 4; Acts 27. 31.
SOLE. Gen. 8. 9, dove found no rest for s. of her foot.
 2 Sam. 14. 25; Isa. 1. 6, from s. of foot to crown.
 See Deut. 28. 35, 56, 65; Josh. 1. 3; Job 2. 7.
SOLEMN. Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with a s. sound.
 See Num. 10. 10; Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 22; Hos. 9. 5.
SOLEMNITY. Isa. 30. 29, when a holy s. is kept.
 See Deut. 31. 10; Isa. 33. 20; Ezek. 45. 17; 46. 11.
SOLEMNLY. Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.
SOLITARY. Ps. 68. 6, God setteth the s. in families.
 107. 4, wandered in a s. way.
 Isa. 35. 1, the wilderness and s. place shall be glad.
 See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1; Mic. 7. 14; Mk. 1. 35.
SOME. Gen. 37. 20, s. evil beast.
 Ex. 16. 17, gathered, s. more, s. less.
 1 Kings 14. 13, found s. good thing.
 Ps. 20. 7, s. trust in chariots.
 69. 20, I looked for s. to take pity.
 Dan. 12. 2, s. to life, and s. to shame.
 Mat. 16. 14; Mk. 8. 28; Lu. 9. 19, s. say thou art John the Baptist.
 28. 17, s. doubted.
 John 6. 64, s. of you that believe not.
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, s. cried one thing, s. another.
 Rom. 3. 3, what if s. did not believe?
 5. 7, s. would even dare to die.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were s. of you.
 15. 34, s. have not knowledge.
 Eph. 4. 11, s. prophets, s. evangelists.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, s. men's sins are open.
 Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of s. is.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as s. men count slackness.
 See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 18; Jude 22.
SOMEBODY. Lu. 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.
SOMETIMES. Eph. 2. 13, s. far off.
 5. 8, ye were s. darkness.
 Col. 1. 21, s. alienated.
 See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
SOMEWHAT. 1 Kings 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6; Rev. 2. 4.
SON. Gen. 6. 2; Job 1. 6; 2. 1; 38. 7; John 1. 12;
 Phil. 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, s. of God.
 Job 41. 21, his s. come to honour.
 Ps. 2. 12, kiss the S., lest he be angry.
 86. 16, save s. of thine handmaid.
 116. 16, I am the s. of thine handmaid.
 Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2; 19. 26, a wise s.
 17. 25; 19. 13, a foolish s.
 31. 2, s. of my womb, s. of my vows.
 Isa. 9. 6, unto us a s. is given.
 14. 12, s. of the morning.
 Jer. 35. 5, s. of the Rechabites.
 Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, s. pass through fire.
 Hos. 1. 10, the s. of the living God.
 Mal. 3. 17, as a man spareth his s.

Mat. 11. 27, no man knoweth the S.
 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3; Lu. 4. 22, the carpenter's s.
 17. 5, this is my beloved S.
 22. 42, Christ, whose s. is he?
 Lu. 7. 12, only s. of his mother.
 10. 6, if the s. of peace.
 19. 9, he also is a s. of Abraham.
 John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten S.
 5. 21, the S. quickeneth whom he will.
 8. 35, the S. abideth ever.
 36, if the S. make you free.
 17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3, the s. of perdition.
 Acts 4. 36, s. of consolation.
 Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of his S.
 8. 3, God sending his own S.
 29, conformed to the image of his S.
 32, spared not his own S.
 1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved s. I warn you,
 Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of s.
 7, if a s., then an heir.
 Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear S.
 Heb. 2. 10, bringing many s. to glory.
 5. 8, though a s., yet learned he obedience.
 11. 24, refused to be called s.
 12. 6, scourgeth every s.
 1 John 2. 22, antichrist denieth the s.
 5. 12, he that hath the S. hath life.
 See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev. 21. 7.
SONGS. Job 30. 9, now am I their s.
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth s. in the night.
 Ps. 32. 7, with s. of deliverance.
 33. 3; Isa. 42. 10, sing unto him a new s.
 40. 3, he hath put a new s. in my mouth.
 69. 12, I was the s. of drunkards.
 119. 54, my s. in house of my pilgrimage.
 137. 4, the Lord's s. in a strange land.
 Prov. 25. 20, that singeth s. to an heavy heart.
 Isa. 23. 16, sing many s.
 35. 10, the ransomed shall come with s.
 Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely s.
 Amos 8. 3, s. of the temple.
 Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms and spiritual s.
 See Cant. 1. 1; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3; 15. 3.
SOON. Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are come so s.?
 Job 32. 22, my Maker would s. take me away.
 Ps. 37. 2, shall s. be cut down.
 58. 3, go astray as s. as born.
 68. 31, Ethiopia shall s. stretch out her hands.
 90. 10, it is s. cut off.
 106. 13, they s. forgot his works.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is s. angry.
 See Mat. 21. 20; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7.
SORE. 2 Chron. 6. 29; Isa. 1. 6; Lu. 16. 20.
SORROW. Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy s.
 42. 28, with s. to the grave.
 Job 6. 10, I would harden myself in s.
 21. 17, God distributeth s. in his anger.
 41. 22, s. is turned into joy.
 Ps. 13. 2, having s. in my heart daily.
 90. 10, yet is their strength labour and s.
 116. 3, I found trouble and s.
 127. 2, to eat the bread of s.
 Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth no s.
 23. 29, who hath s.?
 Eccl. 2. 23, all his days are s.
 7. 3, s. is better than laughter.
 11. 10, remove s. from thy heart.
 Isa. 17. 11, day of desperate s.
 35. 10; 51. 11, s. and sighing shall flee away.
 53. 3, a man of s.
 Jer. 30. 15, thy s. is incurable.
 49. 23, there is s. on the sea.
 Lam. 1. 12, any s. like unto my s.
 Mat. 24. 8; Mk. 13. 8, beginning of s.
 Lu. 22. 45, sleeping for s.
 John 16. 6, s. hath filled your heart.
 2 Cor. 2. 7, with overmuch s.
 7. 10, godly s. worketh repentance.
 1 Thess. 4. 13, s. not as others.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many s.
 See Prov. 15. 13; Hos. 8. 10; Rev. 21. 4.

SORROWFUL. 1 Sam. 1. 15, woman of a s. spirit.

Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and s.

Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the heart is s.

Jer. 31. 25, replenished every s. soul.

Zeph. 3. 18, I will gather them that are s.

Mat. 19. 22; Lu. 18. 23, went away s.

26. 37, he began to be s.

38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is exceeding s.

John 16. 20, ye shall be s.

See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.

SORRY. Ps. 38. 18, I will be s. for my sin.

Isa. 51. 19, who shall be s. for thee?

See 1 Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Mat. 14. 9.

SORT. Gen. 6. 19, two of every s.

1 Chron. 29. 14, to offer after this s.

Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this s.

Acts 17. 5, fellows of the baser s.

2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly s.

2 Tim. 3. 6, of this s. are they.

See Deut. 22. 11; Eccl. 2. 8; Ezek. 27. 24; 38. 4.

SOUGHT. Jer. 4. 22, they are s. children.

SOUGHT. Gen. 43. 30, he s. where to weep.

Ex. 4. 24, the Lord s. to kill him.

1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath s. him a man.

1 Chron. 15. 13, we s. him not after due order.

2 Chron. 15. 4, when they s. him he was found.

15, they s. him with their whole desire.

16. 12, in his disease he s. not the Lord.

26. 5, as long as he s. the Lord.

Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I s. the Lord, and he heard me.

111. 2, s. out of all that have pleasure.

Eccl. 7. 29, s. out many inventions.

12. 10, the preacher s. to find acceptable words.

Isa. 62. 12, shalt be called, S. out.

65. 1, s. of them that asked not.

Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not s. the Lord.

Lam. 1. 19, they s. meat to relieve their souls.

Ezek. 22. 30, I s. for a man among them.

34. 4, neither have ye s. that which was lost.

Lu. 11. 16, s. of him a sign.

13. 6, he s. fruit thereon.

19. 3, s. to see Jesus.

Rom. 9. 32, s. it not by faith.

Heb. 12. 17, though he s. it carefully with tears.

See Cant. 3. 1; Lu. 2. 44; 1 Thess. 2. 6.

SOUL. Gen. 2. 7, a living s.

Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his s.

Deut. 11. 13, serve him with all your s.

13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own s.

30. 2; Mat. 22. 37, obey with all thy s.

Judg. 10. 16, his s. was grieved.

1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own s.

1 Kings 8. 48, return with all their s.

1 Chron. 22. 19, set your s. to seek the Lord.

Job 3. 20, life unto the bitter in s.

12. 10, in whose hand is the s.

16. 4, if your s. were in my s. stead.

23. 13, what his s. desireth, even that he doeth.

31. 30, wishing a curse to his s.

33. 22, his s. draweth near to the grave.

Ps. 33. 19, to deliver thy s. from death.

34. 22, redeemeth the s. of his servants.

49. 8, the redemption of their s. is precious.

62. 1, my s. waiteth upon God.

63. 1, my s. thirsteth for thee.

74. 19, the s. of thy turtledove.

103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my s.

116. 7, return to thy rest, O my s.

8, thou hast delivered my s. from death.

119. 175, let my s. live.

142. 4, no man cared for my s.

Prov. 11. 25, the liberal s. shall be made fat.

19. 2, s. without knowledge.

25. 25, cold waters to thirsty s.

Isa. 55. 3, hear, and your s. shall live.

58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted s.

Jer. 20. 13, hath delivered the s. of the poor.

31. 12, their s. shall be as a watered garden.

Ezek. 18. 4, all s. are mine.

22. 25, they have devoured s.

Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy s.

Mat. 10. 28, to destroy both s. and body.

16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, lose his own s.

26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my s. is exceeding sorrowful.

Lu. 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your s.

Acts 4. 32, of one heart and s.

Rom. 13. 1, let every s. be subject.

1 Thess. 5. 23, that your s. and body be preserved.

Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the s.

13. 17, they watch for your s.

Jas. 5. 20, shall save a s. from death.

1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against the s.

4. 19, commit keeping of s. to him.

2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable s.

3 John 2, even as thy s. prospereth.

See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 15. 24.

SOUND (*n.*). Lev. 26. 36, the s. of a shaken leaf.

1 Kings 18. 41, s. of abundance of rain.

Job 15. 21, a dreadful s. is in his ears.

Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful s.

92. 3, harp with a solemn s.

Eccl. 12. 4, s. of grinding is low.

Jer. 50. 22, s. of battle in the land.

51. 54, s. of a cry cometh.

Ezek. 33. 5, he heard s., and took not warning.

John 3. 8, thou hearest the s., but canst not tell.

Acts 2. 2, suddenly a s. from heaven.

Rom. 10. 18, s. went into all the earth.

1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain s.

See 2 Kings 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; 18. 22.

SOUND (*adj.*). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, s. wisdom.

Prov. 14. 30, a s. heart is life of the flesh.

1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1, s.

doctrine.

2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a s. mind.

13, form of s. words.

See Ps. 119. 80; Lu. 15. 27; Tit. 2. 2, 8.

SOUND (*v.*). Ex. 19. 19, the trumpet s. long.

Joel 2. 1, s. an alarm in holy mountain.

Mat. 6. 2, do not s. a trumpet before thee.

1 Thess. 1. 8, from you s. out word of the Lord.

See Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7.

SOUR. Isa. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2; Hos.

4. 18.

SOW. Job 4. 8, they that s. wickedness.

Ps. 97. 11, light is s. for the righteous.

126. 5, s. in tears.

Prov. 6. 16, he that s. discord.

Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not s.

6, in morning s. thy seed.

Isa. 32. 20, that s. beside all waters.

Jer. 4. 3, s. not among thorns.

12. 13, they have s. wheat, but shall reap thorns.

Hos. 10. 12, s. in righteousness, reap in mercy.

Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be s.

Hag. 1. 6, ye have s. much, and bring in little.

Mat. 6. 26, they s. not.

37, he that s. good seed.

John 4. 36, both he that s. and he that reapeth.

1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou s. is not quickened.

2 Cor. 9. 6, he which s. sparingly.

Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man s., that shall he reap.

See Lev. 26. 5; Deut. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 2; Jas. 3. 18.

SOWER. Isa. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; Mat. 13. 3; Mk.

4. 3; Lu. 8. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 10.

SPAKE. Ps. 39. 3, then s. I with my tongue.

106. 33, he s. unadvisedly with his lips.

Mal. 3. 16, s. often one to another.

John 7. 46, never man s. like this man.

1 Cor. 13. 11, I s. as a child.

Heb. 12. 25, refused him that s. on earth.

2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men s. as they were moved.

See Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.

SPAN. Ex. 28. 16; Isa. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20.

SPARE. Gen. 18. 26, I will s. for their sakes.

Neh. 13. 22, s. me according to thy mercy.

Ps. 39. 13, s. me, that I may recover strength.

Prov. 13. 24, he that s. the rod.

19. 18, let not thy soul s. for his crying.

Joel 2. 17, s. thy people.

Mal. 3. 17, I will s. them as a man s.

Lu. 15. 17, bread enough and to s.
 Rom. 8. 32, s. not his own Son.
 11. 21, if God s. not the natural branches.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, if God s. not the angels.
 See Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Isa. 54. 2; 58. 1.
SPARK. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Isa. 1. 31; 50. 11.
SPEAK. Gen. 18. 37, to s. to God.
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can s. well.
 33. 11, spake to Moses as a man s. to his friend.
 Num. 20. 8, s. to the rock.
 1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot s. to him.
 Job 11. 5, oh that God would s. against thee.
 13. 7, will ye s. wickedly for God?
 32. 7, days should s.
 33. 14, God s. once, yea, twice.
 37. 20, if a man s. he shall be swallowed up.
 Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord will s.
 Prov. 23. 9, s. not in the ears of a fool.
 Cant. 7. 9, causing lips of those asleep to s.
 Isa. 19. 18, shall s. language of Canaan.
 63. 1, I that s. in righteousness.
 65. 24, while they are yet s., I will hear.
 Jer. 20. 9, I will not s. any more in his name.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall s.
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, s. every man the truth.
 Mat. 8. 8, s. the word only, and my servant.
 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11, how or what ye shall s.
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, of abundance of heart mouth s.
 36, every idle word that men shall s.
 Mk. 9. 39, can lightly s. evil of me.
 Lu. 6. 26, when all men s. well of you.
 John 3. 11, we s. that we do know.
 Acts 4. 17, that they s. to no man in this name.
 20, we cannot but s.
 26. 25, I s. words of truth and soberness.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all s. the same thing.
 14. 28, let him s. to himself and to God.
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe and therefore s.
 Eph. 4. 15, s. the truth in love.
 Heb. 11. 4, he being dead yet s.
 12. 24, that s. better things than that of Abel.
 Jas. 1. 19, slow to s.
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 12.
SPEAR. Josh. 8. 18, stretch out the s.
 Judg. 5. 8, was there a shield or s. seen?
 1 Sam. 13. 22, nor s. with any but Saul.
 17. 7, the staff of his s.
 45, thou comest to me with a s.
 Ps. 46. 9, he cutteth the s. in sunder.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat s. into pruninghooks.
 See Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 11; John 19. 34.
SPECIAL. Deut. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.
SPECTACLE. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made a s. to the world.
SPEECH. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of one s.
 Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of s.
 Num. 12. 8, not in dark s.
 Deut. 32. 2, my s. shall distil as dew.
 1 Kings 3. 10, Solomon's s. pleased the Lord.
 Job 6. 26, the s. of one that is desperate.
 15. 3, or with s. wherewith he can do no good.
 Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth s.
 3, there is no s. where their voice is not heard.
 Prov. 17. 7, excellent s. becometh not a fool.
 Cant. 4. 3, thy s. is comely.
 Isa. 33. 19, of deeper s. than thou canst perceive.
 Mat. 26. 73, thy s. bewrayeth thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of s.
 4. 19, not the s., but the power.
 2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of s.
 10. 10, his s. is contemptible.
 Col. 4. 6, let your s. be always with grace.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound s., that cannot be condemned.
 See Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6.
SPEECHLESS. Mat. 22. 12; Lu. 1. 22; Acts 9. 7.
SPEED. Gen. 24. 12, send me good s.
 2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God s.
 See Ezra 6. 12; Isa. 5. 26; Acts 17. 15.
SPEEDILY. Ps. 31. 2, deliver me s.
 63. 17; 143. 7, hear me s.

Ps. 79. 8, let thy mercies s. prevent us.
 102. 2, when I call, answer me s.
 Eccl. 8. 11, because sentence is not executed s.
 Isa. 58. 8, thy health shall spring forth s.
 Zech. 8. 21, let us go s. to pray.
 Lu. 18. 8, he will avenge them s.
 See 1 Sam. 27. 1; Ezra 6. 13; 7. 17; Joel 3. 4.
SPEND. Job 21. 13, they s. their days in wealth.
 36. 11, they s. their days in prosperity.
 Ps. 90. 9, we s. our years as a tale that is told.
 Isa. 55. 2, why s. money for that which is not bread?
 2 Cor. 12. 15, very gladly s. and be spent for you.
 See Prov. 21. 20; Eccl. 6. 12; Lu. 10. 35.
SPENT. Gen. 21. 15, water was s. in the bottle.
 Job 7. 6, days s. without hope.
 Ps. 31. 10, my life is s. with grief.
 Isa. 49. 4, I have s. my strength for nought.
 Acts 17. 21, s. their time to tell some new thing.
 See Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 15. 14; 24. 29; Rom. 13. 12.
SPLIT. 2 Sam. 14. 14, as water s.
SPIN. Ex. 35. 25; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.
SPIRIT. Gen. 6. 3, my s. shall not always strive.
 Ex. 35. 21, every one whom his s. made willing.
 Num. 11. 17, take of the s. that is on thee.
 14. 24, he had another s. with him.
 16. 22; 27. 16, the God of the s. of all flesh.
 27. 18, a man in whom is the s.
 Josh. 5. 1, nor was there any more s. in them.
 1 Kings 22. 21; 2 Chron. 18. 20, there came forth a s.
 2 Kings 2. 9, let a double portion of thy s.
 Neh. 9. 20, thou gavest thy good s. to instruct.
 Job 4. 15, a s. passed before my face.
 15. 13, thou turnest thy s. against God.
 26. 4, whose s. came from thee?
 32. 8, there is a s. in man.
 Ps. 31. 5; Lu. 23. 46, into thine hand I commit my s.
 32. 2, in whose s. there is no guile.
 51. 10, renew a right s. within me.
 78. 8, whose s. was not stedfast.
 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, who maketh his angels s.
 106. 33, they provoked his s.
 139. 7, whither shall I go from thy s.?
 Prov. 16. 2, the Lord weigheth the s.
 18, an haughty s. goeth before a fall.
 19; 29. 23; Isa. 57. 15, an humble s.
 32, he that ruleth his s. better than he.
 Eccl. 3. 21, who knoweth s. of man, and s. of beast?
 7. 8, the patient in s. better than the proud.
 8. 8, no man hath power over s. to retain s.
 11. 5, the way of the s.
 12. 7, the s. shall return to God.
 Isa. 4. 4; 28. 6, s. of judgment.
 11. 2; Eph. 1. 17, the s. of wisdom.
 34. 16, his s. it hath gathered them.
 42. 1, I have put my s. upon him.
 57. 16, the s. should fail before me.
 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, the S. of the Lord is upon me.
 Ezek. 3. 14; 8. 3; 11. 1, I went in the heat of my s.
 11. 19; 18. 31; 36. 26, a new s.
 Mic. 2. 11, a man walking in the s. and falsehood.
 Mat. 14. 26; Mk. 6. 49, it is a s.
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, the s. is willing.
 Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, the S. descending on him.
 8. 12, sighed deeply in his s.
 Lu. 1. 17, go before him in s. and power of Elias.
 2. 27, came by the S. into the temple.
 8. 55, her s. came again.
 9. 55, ye know not what manner of s.
 10. 21, Jesus rejoiced in s.
 24. 39, a s. hath not flesh and bones.
 John 3. 34, God giveth not the S. by measure.
 4. 24, God is a S., worship him in s. and in truth.
 6. 63, it is the s. that quickeneth.
 14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13; 1 John 4. 6, S. of truth.
 Acts 2. 4, begin to speak as the S. gave utterance.
 6. 10, not able to resist the wisdom and s.
 17. 16, his s. was stirred within him.

- Acts 23. 8, say that there is neither angel nor s.
 Rom. 8. 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the S.
 2, the law of the S. of life.
 11, the S. of him that raised up Jesus.
 16, the S. itself beareth witness.
 26, the S. maketh intercession.
 12. 11, fervent in s.
 1 Cor. 2. 4, in demonstration of the S.
 10, the S. searcheth all things.
 4. 21; Gal. 6. 1, in the s. of meekness.
 6. 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one s.
 20, glorify God in body and s.
 12. 4, diversities of gifts, but the same S.
 10, to another discerning of s.
 14. 2, in the s. he speaketh mysteries.
 15. 45, the last Adam made a quickening s.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter killeth, but the s. giveth life.
 17, where the S. of the Lord is, there is liberty.
 Gal. 3. 3, having begun in the S.
 5. 16, walk in the S.
 22; Eph. 5. 9, the fruit of the S.
 25, if we live in the S., let us walk in the S.
 6. 8, he that soweth to the S. shall of the S. reap.
 Eph. 2. 2, the s. that worketh in children of disobedience.
 18, access by one S.
 22, habitation of God through the S.
 3. 16, strengthened by his S. in inner man.
 4. 3, the unity of the S.
 4, one body and one S.
 23, renewed in s. of your mind.
 30, grieve not the holy S. of God.
 5. 18, be filled with the S.
 6. 17, take sword of the S.
 Phil. 1. 27, stand fast in one s.
 2. 1, if any fellowship of the S.
 Col. 1. 8, your love in the s.
 2. 5, absent in flesh, yet with you in the s.
 1 Thess. 5. 19, quench not the S.
 2 Thess. 2. 13, chosen through sanctification of the S.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, justified in the S.
 4. 1, giving heed to seducing s.
 12, be thou an example in s.
 2 Tim. 4. 22, the Lord Jesus be with thy s.
 Heb. 1. 14, ministering s.
 4. 12, dividing asunder of soul and s.
 9. 14, who through the eternal S.
 12. 9, in subjection to the Father of s.
 23, to s. of just men made perfect.
 Jas. 2. 26, the body without the s. is dead.
 4. 5, the s. lusteth to envy.
 1 Pet. 1. 2, through sanctification of the S.
 3. 4, ornament of a meek and quiet s.
 18, but quickened by the S.
 19, preached to s. in prison.
 4. 6, live according to God in the s.
 1 John 3. 24, by the S. he hath given us.
 4. 1, believe not every s., but try the s.
 2, hereby know ye the S. of God.
 3, every s. that confesseth not.
 5. 6, it is the S. that beareth witness.
 8, the s., the water, and the blood.
 Jude 19, sensual, having not the S.
 Rev. 1. 10, I was in the S. on the Lord's day.
 2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22, hear what the S. saith.
 4. 2, I was in the s., and, behold.
 11. 11, the S. of life from God entered.
 14. 13, blessed are the dead: Yea, saith the S.
 22. 17, the S. and the bride say, Come.
 See Mat. 8. 16; John 3. 5; Acts 7. 59; Rom. 7. 6.
SPIRITUAL. Hos. 9. 7, the s. man is mad.
 Rom. 1. 11, impart some s. gift.
 7. 14, the law is s.
 15. 27, partakers of their s. things.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, comparing s. things with s.
 15, he that is s. judgeth all things.
 3. 1, not speak unto you as unto s.
 10. 3, all eat the same s. meat.
 1 Cor. 12. 1; 14. 1, concerning s. gifts.
 15. 44, it is raised a s. body.
 46, that was not first which is s.
 Gal. 6. 1, ye which are s., restore such an one.
 Eph. 5. 19, in psalms and hymns and s. songs.
 6. 12, s. wickedness in high places.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, a s. house, to offer up s. sacrifices.
 See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 1. 9; 3. 16.
SPIRITUALLY. Rom. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 2. 14; Rev. 11. 8.
SPITE. Ps. 10. 14, thou beholdest mischief and s.
SPOIL (n.). Judg. 5. 30, necks of them that take s.
 1 Sam. 14. 32, people flew upon the s.
 2 Chron. 15. 11, offered to the Lord of the s.
 20. 25, three days gathering the s.
 28. 15, with the s. they clothed the naked.
 Esth. 3. 13; 8. 11, take the s. of them for a prey.
 9. 10, on the s. laid they not their hand.
 Job 29. 17, I plucked the s. out of his teeth.
 Ps. 119. 162, rejoice as one that findeth great s.
 Prov. 16. 19, than to divide s. with the proud.
 31. 11, he shall have no need of s.
 Isa. 3. 14, the s. of the poor is in your houses.
 42. 24, who gave Jacob for a s.?
 53. 12, divide the s. with the strong.
 See Isa. 9. 3; Ezek. 7. 21; 38. 13; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 14. 1.
SPOIL (v.). Ex. 3. 22, ye shall s. the Egyptians.
 Ps. 78. 5, the stouthearted are s.
 Cant. 2. 15, the little foxes that s. the vines.
 Isa. 33. 1, woe to thee that s., and thou wast not s.!
 42. 22, this is a people robbed and s.
 Jer. 4. 30, when s., what wilt thou do?
 Hab. 2. 8, thou hast s. many nations.
 Zech. 11. 2, howl because the mighty are s.
 Col. 2. 15, having s. principalities.
 See Ps. 35. 10; Isa. 22. 4; Col. 2. 8; Heb. 10. 34.
SPOKEN. Num. 23. 19, hath he s., and shall he not make it good?
 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I s.
 1 Kings 18. 24, the people said, it is well s.
 2 Kings 4. 13, wouldest thou be s. for to the king?
 Ps. 62. 11, God hath s. once.
 66. 14, my mouth hath s. when in trouble.
 87. 3, glorious things are s. of thee.
 Prov. 15. 23, a word s. in due season.
 25. 11, a word fitly s. is like.
 Eccl. 7. 21, take no heed to all words s.
 Isa. 48. 15, I, even I, have s.
 Mal. 3. 13, what have we s. so much against?
 Mk. 14. 9, shall be s. of for a memorial.
 Lu. 2. 34, for a sign which shall be s. against.
 Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be s. against.
 Rom. 1. 8, your faith is s. of.
 14. 16, let not your good be evil s. of.
 Heb. 2. 2, the word s. by angels.
 See Heb. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 3. 2.
SPOKESMAN. Ex. 4. 16, he shall be thy s.
SPORT. Gen. 26. 8; Isa. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
SPOT. Num. 28. 3; 9. 11; 29. 17, lambs without s.
 Deut. 32. 5, their s. is not the s. of his children.
 Job 11. 15, lift up thy face without s.
 Jer. 13. 23, or the leopard his s.
 Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having s.
 1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment without s.
 Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without s.
 1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish or s.
 2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without s.
 Jude 12, these are s. in your feasts.
 See Cant. 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 23.
SPOUSE. Cant. 4. 8; 5. 1; Hos. 4. 13.
SPRANG. Mk. 4. 8; Acts 16. 29; Heb. 7. 14; 11. 12.
SPREAD. Deut. 32. 11, eagle s. abroad her wings.
 2 Kings 19. 14; Isa. 37. 14, s. letter before the Lord.
 Job 9. 8, God who alone s. out the heavens.
 26. 9, he s. his cloud upon it.
 29. 19, my root was s. out by waters.
 36. 30, he s. his light upon it.

Job 37. 18, hast thou with him s. out the sky?
 Ps. 105. 39, he s. a cloud for a covering.
 140. 5, they have s. a net by the wayside.
 Isa. 1. 15, when ye s. forth your hands I will hide.
 33. 23, they could not s. the sail.
 65. 2, s. out hands to a rebellious people.
 Jer. 2. 2, they shall s. them before the sun.
 Ezek. 26. 14, a place to s. nets upon.
 Mat. 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; Lu. 19. 36, s. garments.
 Acts 4. 17, but that it s. no further.
 See Judg. 8. 25; 1 Kings 8. 54; Ezra 9. 5.
SPRIGS. Isa. 18. 5; Ezek. 17. 6.
SPRING. Num. 21. 17, s. up, O well.
 1 Sam. 9. 26, about the s. of the day.
 Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble s. out of the ground.
 38. 16, hast thou entered into the s. of the sea?
 Ps. 87. 7, all my s. are in thee.
 104. 10, he sendeth the s. into valleys.
 107. 33, he turneth water-s. into dry ground.
 35. turneth dry ground into water-s.
 Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt s.
 Isa. 42. 9, before they s. forth I tell you.
 43. 19, a new thing, now it shall s. forth.
 45. 8, let righteousness s. up together.
 58. 8, thine health shall s. forth.
 11. shall be like a s. of water.
 Mk. 4. 27, seed should s. he knoweth not how.
 See Joel 2. 22; John 4. 14; Heb. 12. 15.
SPRINKLE. Job 2. 12; Isa. 52. 15; Ezek. 36. 25.
SPROUT. Job 14. 7, a tree will s. again.
SPUNGE. Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 29.
SPY. Num. 13. 16; Josh. 2. 1; Gal. 2. 4.
STABILITY. Isa. 33. 6, the s. of thy times.
STABLE. 1 Chron. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. 5.
STAFF. Gen. 32. 10, with my s. I passed over.
 Ex. 12. 11, eat it with s. in hand.
 Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on a s.
 Judg. 6. 21, the angel put forth end of his s.
 2 Sam. 3. 29, not fail one that leaneth on a s.
 2 Kings 4. 29, lay my s. on face of the child.
 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, thou trustest on s.
 Ps. 23. 4, thy rod and s. comfort me.
 Isa. 3. 1, the stay and s., the whole stay of bread.
 4. 4, thou hast broken the s. of his shoulder.
 10. 5, the s. in their hand is mine indignation.
 15. as if the s. should lift up itself.
 14. 5, the Lord hath broken the s. of the wicked.
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong s. broken?
 Zech. 11. 10, took my s., even Beauty.
 Mk. 6. 8, take nothing, save s. only.
 Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his s.
 See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Isa. 28. 27.
STAGGER. Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, s. like a drunken man.
 Isa. 29. 9, they s., but not with strong drink.
 See Isa. 19. 14; Rom. 4. 20.
STAIN. Job 3. 5; Isa. 23. 9; 63. 3.
STAIRS. 1 Kings 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; Cant. 2. 14.
STAKES. Isa. 33. 20; 54. 2.
STALK. Gen. 41. 5; Josh. 2. 6; Hos. 8. 7.
STALL. Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2.
STAMMERING. Isa. 28. 11; 32. 4; 33. 19.
STAMP. Deut. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3.
STAND. Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, s. still, and see.
 Deut. 29. 10, ye s. this day all of you before the Lord.
 1 Sam. 9. 27, s. thou still a while.
 1 Kings 8. 11; 2 Chron. 5. 14, priests could not s. to minister.
 17. 1; 18. 15; 2 Kings 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before whom I s.
 2 Kings 10. 4, two kings stood not, how shall we s.?
 2 Chron. 34. 32, caused all present to s. to it.
 Esth. 8. 11, to s. for their life.
 Job 8. 15, shall lean on his house, but it shall not s.
 19. 25, he shall s. at the latter day.
 Ps. 1. 1, nor s. in the way of sinners.
 5, the ungodly shall not s. in judgment.
 4. 4, s. in awe, and sin not.

Ps. 10. 1, why s. thou afar off?
 24. 3, who shall s. in his holy place?
 33. 11, the counsel of the Lord s. for ever.
 35. 2, s. up for my help.
 76. 7, who may s. in thy sight?
 94. 16, who will s. up for me?
 109. 31, shall s. at right hand of the poor.
 122. 2, our feet shall s. within thy gates.
 130. 3, if thou, Lord, mark iniquities, who shall s.?
 147. 17, who can s. before his cold?
 Prov. 22. 29, shall s. before kings.
 27. 4, who is able to s. before envy?
 Eccl. 8. 3, s. not in an evil thing.
 Isa. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, it shall not s.
 21. 8, I s. continually on watchtower.
 28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not s.
 40. 8, the word of God shall s. for ever.
 65. 5, s. by thyself, I am holier than thou.
 Jer. 6. 16, s. ye in the ways, ask for the old paths.
 35. 19, shall not want a man to s. before me.
 Dan. 11. 16, he shall s. in the glorious land.
 12. 13, and shall s. in thy lot.
 Mic. 5. 4, he shall s. and feed in strength.
 Nah. 2. 8, s., s., shall they cry.
 Zech. 3. 1, Satan s. at his right hand.
 Mal. 3. 2, who shall s. when he appeareth?
 Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24, 25; Lu. 11. 18, house divided shall not s.
 16. 28; Lu. 9. 27, there be some s. here.
 20. 3, others s. idle in the marketplace.
 Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we s.
 14. 4, God is able to make him s.
 1 Cor. 2. 5, faith should not s. in wisdom.
 16. 13, s. fast in the faith.
 Gal. 4. 20, I s. in doubt of you.
 5. 1, s. fast in the liberty.
 Eph. 6. 13, having done all, to s.
 Phil. 1. 27, s. fast in one spirit.
 4. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 8, s. fast in the Lord.
 1 Thess. 3. 8, we live, if ye s. fast.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God s. sure.
 Jas. 5. 9, the judge s. before the door.
 Rev. 3. 20, I s. at the door, and knock.
 6. 17, is come, and who shall be able to s.?
 20. 12, the dead, small and great, s. before God.
 See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Rev. 15. 2.
STANDARD. Isa. 10. 18, as when s.-bearer fainteth.
 49. 22, I will set up my s. to the people.
 59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up s. against.
 62. 10, go through, lift up a s.
 Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a s.
 See Num. 1. 52; 2. 3; 10. 14.
STATE. Ps. 39. 5; Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26.
STATUE. Num. 13. 32, men of great s.
 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his s.
 Isa. 10. 33, high ones of s. hewn down.
 45. 14, men of s. shall come.
 Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25, not add to s.
 Lu. 2. 52, Jesus increased in s.
 19. 3, little of s.
 Eph. 4. 4, 13, s. of the fulness of Christ.
 See 2 Sam. 21. 20; Cant. 7. 7; Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 3.
STATUTE. Ex. 18. 16, the s. of God.
 Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpetual s.
 2 Kings 17. 8, s. of the heathen.
 Neh. 9. 14, s. and laws.
 Ps. 19. 8, the s. of the Lord are right.
 50. 16, to declare my s.
 Ezek. 5. 6, hath changed my s.
 20. 25, s. that were not good.
 33. 15, walk in the s. of life.
 Zech. 1. 6, my s., did they not take hold?
 See Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; 119. 12, etc.; Ezek. 18. 19.
STAVES. Num. 21. 18, nobles digged with s.
 1 Sam. 17. 43, am I a dog, that thou comest with s.?
 Hab. 3. 14, strike through with his s.
 Zech. 11. 7, took unto me two s.
 Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 9. 3, neither two coats, nor s.

See Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Lu. 22. 52.
STAY (*n.*). 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, the Lord was my s.
 Isa. 3. 1, take away the s. and staff.
 See Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kings 10. 19; Isa. 19. 13.
STAY (*v.*). Gen. 19. 17, neither s. in plain.
 Ex. 9. 28, ye shall s. no longer.
 Num. 16. 48; 25. 8; 2 Sam. 24. 35; 1 Chron. 21. 22; Ps. 106. 30, the plague was s.
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15, s. now thine hand.
 Job 37. 4, he will not s. them.
 38. 11, here shall thy proud waves be s.
 37, who can s. the bottles of heaven?
 Prov. 28. 17, let no man s. him.
 Isa. 26. 3, whose mind is s. on thee.
 27. 8, he s. his rough wind.
 29. 9, s. yourselves, and wonder.
 30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and s. thereon.
 50. 10, trust in name of the Lord, and s. on his God.
 Dan. 4. 35, none can s. his hand.
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is s., earth is s.
 See Josh. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer. 4. 6; 20. 9.
STEAD. Ex. 4. 16, be to him in s. of God.
 Num. 10. 31, be to us in s. of eyes.
 32. 14, risen in your fathers' s.
 Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my soul's s.
 31. 40, thistles grow in s. of wheat.
 34. 24, he shall set others in their s.
 Ps. 45. 16, in s. of fathers shall be children.
 Prov. 11. 8, the wicked cometh in his s.
 Isa. 3. 24, in s. of girdle a rent.
 55. 13, in s. of the thorn shall come up the fir tree.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in Christ's s.
 See Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kings 17. 24; 1 Chron. 5. 22.
STEADY. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were s.
STEAL. Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst thou s. away?
 44. 8, how then should we s. silver or gold?
 Prov. 6. 30, if he s. to satisfy his soul.
 30. 9, lest I be poor, and s.
 Jer. 23. 30, prophets that s. my words.
 Mat. 6. 19, thieves break through and s.
 John 10. 10, thief cometh not, but to s.
 See Hos. 4. 2; Mat. 27. 64; Rom. 2. 21.
STEALTH. 2 Sam. 19. 3, by s. into city.
STEDFAST. Ps. 78. 8, not s. with God.
 Dan. 6. 26, living God, and s. for ever.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels was s.
 3. 14, hold our confidence s. to end.
 6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and s.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, resist s. in the faith.
 See Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
STEELE. 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 24; Jer. 15. 12.
STEEP. Ezek. 38. 20; Mic. 1. 4; Mat. 8. 32.
STEP. 1 Sam. 20. 3, but a s. between me and death.
 Job 14. 16, thou numberest my s.
 23. 11, my foot hath held his s.
 29. 6, I washed my s. with butter.
 31. 4, doth not he count my s.?
 7, if my s. hath turned out of the way.
 Ps. 37. 23, the s. of a good man are ordered.
 31, none of his s. shall slide.
 44. 18, nor have our s. declined.
 56. 6, they mark my s.
 73. 2, my s. had well nigh slipped.
 85. 13, set us in the way of his s.
 119. 133, order my s. in thy word.
 Prov. 4. 12, thy s. shall not be straitened.
 5. 5, her s. take hold on hell.
 16. 9, the Lord directeth his s.
 Isa. 26. 6, the s. of the needy shall tread it down.
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct his s.
 Rom. 4. 12, walk in s. of that faith.
 2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in same s.?
 1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow his s.
 See Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37; Lam. 4. 18; Ezek. 40. 22.
STEWARDS. 1 Kings 16. 9, drunk in house of his s.

Lu. 12. 42, that faithful and wise s.
 See Gen. 15. 2; Lu. 8. 3; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
STICK. Num. 15. 32, gathered s. on sabbath.
 1 Kings 17. 12, I am gathering two s.
 Job 33. 21, his bones s. out.
 Ps. 38. 2, thine arrows s. fast in me.
 Prov. 18. 24, a friend that s. closer than a brother.
 Ezek. 37. 16, take s., and write on it.
 See 2 Kings 6. 6; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek. 29. 4.
STIFF. Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9; Deut. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16, s.-necked people.
 Ps. 75. 5, speak not with s. neck.
 Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made their neck s.
 Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and s.-hearted.
 Acts 7. 51, ye s.-necked, ye do always resist.
 See Deut. 31. 27; 2 Chron. 30. 8; 36. 13.
STILL. Ex. 15. 16, as s. as a stone.
 Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb lived s.
 Josh. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you s.
 Judg. 18. 9, the land is good, and are ye s.?
 2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been there s.
 2 Kings 7. 4, if we sit s. here, we die also.
 2 Chron. 22. 9, no power to keep s. the kingdom.
 Job 2. 9, dost thou s. retain thine integrity?
 Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart, and be s.
 8. 2, s. the enemy and avenger.
 23. 2, beside the s. waters.
 46. 10, be s., and know that I am God.
 76. 8, earth feared, and was s.
 83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be not s., O God.
 84. 4, they will be s. praising thee.
 107. 29, so that the waves thereof are s.
 139. 18, when I awake, I am s. with thee.
 Eccl. 12. 9, he s. taught knowledge.
 Isa. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is stretched out s.
 30. 7, their strength is, to sit s.
 42. 14, I have been s., and refrained.
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit s.?
 31. 20, I do earnestly remember him s.
 Zech. 11. 16, nor feed that that standeth s.
 Mk. 4. 39, arose, and said, peace, be s.
 Rev. 22. 11, unjust s., filthy s., holy s.
 See Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 92. 14.
STING. Prov. 23. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 9. 10.
STIR. Num. 24. 9, who shall s. him up?
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle s. up her nest.
 1 Sam. 22. 8, my son hath s. up my servant.
 26. 19, if the Lord have s. thee up.
 1 Kings 11. 14, the Lord s. up an adversary.
 1 Chron. 5. 26; 2 Chron. 36. 22; Hag. 1. 14, God s. up the spirit.
 Job 17. 8, the innocent shall s. up himself.
 41. 10, none dare s. him up.
 Ps. 35. 23, s. up thyself.
 39. 2, my sorrow was s.
 Prov. 10. 12, hatred s. up stripes.
 15. 18; 29. 22, a wrathful man s. up strife.
 Isa. 10. 26, the Lord shall s. up a scourge.
 14. 9, hell from beneath s. up the dead.
 64. 7, none s. up himself to take hold.
 Lu. 23. 5, he s. up the people.
 Acts 17. 16, his spirit was s. in him.
 19. 23, no small s. about that way.
 2 Tim. 1. 6, s. up gift of God in thee.
 2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to s. you up.
 See Cant. 2. 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Isa. 22. 2; Acts 12. 18.
STOCK. Job 14. 8, though the s. thereof die.
 Isa. 40. 24, their s. shall not take root.
 44. 19, shall I fall down to the s. of a tree?
 Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel at their s.
 Nah. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a gazing-s.
 Acts 13. 26, children of the s. of Abraham.
 See Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; 20. 2; Phil. 3. 5.
STOLE. 2 Sam. 15. 6, Absalom s. the hearts.
 Eph. 4. 28, let him that s. steal no more.
 See Gen. 31. 20; 2 Kings 11. 2; 2 Chron. 22. 11; Mat. 28. 13.
STOLEN. Josh. 7. 11, they have s., and dissembled.

- 2 Sam. 21. 12, men had *s.* the bones of Saul.
 Prov. 9. 17, *s.* waters are sweet.
 Obad. 5, *s.* till they had enough.
See Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19; Ex. 22. 7; 2 Sam. 19. 41.
- STOMACH.** 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy *s.* sake.
- STONE.** Gen. 11. 3, they had brick for *s.*
 28. 18, 22; 31. 45; 35. 14, set up a *s.* for a pillar.
 Deut. 8. 9, a land whose *s.* are iron.
 Josh. 24. 27, this *s.* shall be a witness.
 2 Sam. 17. 13, till there be not one small *s.* found there.
 2 Kings 3. 25, cast every man his *s.*
 Job 5. 23, in league with *s.* of the field.
 6. 12, is my strength the strength of *s.*?
 14. 19, the waters wear the *s.*
 28. 3, he searcheth out the *s.* of darkness.
 41. 24, his heart is as firm as a *s.*
 Ps. 91. 12; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot against a *s.*
 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10, the *s.* which the builders refused is become the head *s.*
 Prov. 27. 3, a *s.* is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier.
 Isa. 54. 11, I will lay thy *s.* with fair colours.
 60. 17, bring for *s.* iron.
 62. 10, gather out the *s.*
 Jer. 2. 27, and to a *s.*, thou hast brought me forth.
 Dan. 2. 34, a *s.* was cut out of the mountain.
 Hab. 2. 11, the *s.* shall cry out of the wall.
 19, that saith to the dumb *s.*, arise.
 Hag. 2. 15, before *s.* was laid upon *s.*
 Zech. 3. 9, upon one *s.* shall be seven eyes.
 4. 7, bring forth the head-*s.* thereof.
 7. 12, they made their hearts as *s.*
 Mat. 7. 9; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this *s.*
 24. 2; Mk. 13. 2; Lu. 19. 44; 21. 6, not one *s.* upon another.
 Mk. 13. 1, see what manner of *s.* are here!
 16. 4; Lu. 24. 2, found a *s.* rolled away.
 Lu. 4. 3, command this *s.* that it be made bread.
 John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation a *s.*
 8. 7, first cast a *s.*
 11. 39, take ye away the *s.*
 Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to *s.*
 1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively *s.*, are built up.
See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 3; Rev. 2. 17.
- STONY.** Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26; Mat. 13. 5.
- STOOD.** Gen. 18. 22, *s.* yet before the Lord.
 Num. 14. 19, *s.* behind them.
 Josh. 3. 16, waters *s.* up on an heap.
 2 Kings 23. 3, all the people *s.* to the covenant.
 Esth. 9. 16, Jews *s.* for their lives.
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it *s.* fast.
 Lu. 24. 36, Jesus himself *s.* in the midst.
 2 Tim. 4. 16, no man *s.* with me.
See Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.
- STOOP.** Gen. 49. 9, Judah *s.* down.
 Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart *s.*
 John 8. 6, *s.* down, and wrote on the ground.
 2 Cor. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mk. 1. 7; John 20. 11.
- STOP.** Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were *s.*
 1 Kings 18. 44, that the rain *s.* thee not.
 Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall *s.* her mouth.
 Zech. 7. 11, refused, and *s.* their ears.
 Acts 7. 57, *s.* their ears, and ran upon him.
 Rom. 3. 19, that every mouth may be *s.*
 Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be *s.*
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* mouths of lions.
See Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 58. 4; Prov. 21. 13.
- STORE.** Lev. 25. 22; 26. 10, eat of the old *s.*
 Deut. 28. 5, blessed be thy basket and *s.*
 2 Kings 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in *s.*
 Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner of *s.*
 Nah. 2. 9, none end of the *s.* and glory.
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes into *s.*-house.
 Lu. 12. 24, neither have *s.*-house nor barn.
 1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him in *s.*
- 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in *s.* a good foundation.
 2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept in *s.*
See 1 Kings 10. 10; 1 Chron. 29. 16; Ps. 33. 7.
- STORK.** Ps. 104. 17, as for the *s.*, the fir trees are her house.
 Jer. 8. 7, yea, the *s.* in the heaven.
 Zech. 5. 9, like the wings of a *s.*
- STORM.** Ps. 55. 8, escape from windy *s.*
 83. 15, make them afraid with thy *s.*
 107. 29, he maketh the *s.* a calm.
 Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from *s.*
 28. 2, as a destroying *s.*
 Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like a *s.*
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way in the *s.*
See Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mk. 4. 37; Lu. 8. 23.
- STORMY.** Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 13. 11.
- STORY.** 2 Chron. 13. 22; 24. 27.
- STOUT.** Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more *s.*
 Mal. 3. 13, words have been *s.* against me.
See Ps. 76. 5; Isa. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12.
- STRAIGHT.** Ps. 5. 8, make thy way *s.*
 Prov. 4. 25, let eyelids look *s.* before thee.
 Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot be made *s.*
 Isa. 40. 3, make *s.* a highway.
 41. 42; 16. 45; 2. Lu. 3. 5, crooked shall be made *s.*
 Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in a *s.* way.
 Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4; John 1. 23, make his paths *s.*
 Lu. 13. 13, she was made *s.*
 Acts 9. 11, street which is called *S.*
 Heb. 12. 13, make *s.* paths for your feet.
See Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. 1. 7; 10. 22.
- STRAIGHTWAY.** Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her *s.*
 Mat. 4. 20; Mk. 1. 18, they *s.* left their nets.
 Jas. 1. 24, *s.* forgetteth what manner of man.
See Lu. 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.
- STRAIN.** Mat. 23. 24, *s.* at a gnat.
- STRAIT.** 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great *s.*
 Job 20. 22, he shall be in *s.*
 Isa. 49. 20, the place is too *s.* for me, give place.
 Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord *s.*?
 Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, enter in at the *s.* gate.
 Lu. 12. 50, how am I *s.* till it be accomplished!
 2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not *s.* in us.
 Phil. 1. 23, I am in a *s.* betwixt two.
See 2 Kings 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10; Jer. 19. 9.
- STRAITLY.** Gen. 43. 7; Josh. 6. 1; Acts 4. 17.
- STRAITNESS.** Deut. 28. 53; Job 36. 16.
- STRANGE.** Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made himself *s.*
 Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in a *s.* land.
 Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, offered *s.* fire.
 1 Kings 11. 1, Solomon loved many *s.* women.
 Job 19. 17, my breath is *s.* to my wife.
 31. 3, a *s.* punishment to workers.
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee from the *s.* woman.
 5. 3, 20, for the lips of a *s.* woman.
 21. 8, the way of man is froward and *s.*
 23. 27, a *s.* woman is a narrow pit.
 Isa. 28. 21, his *s.* work, his *s.* act.
 Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a *s.* speech.
 Zeph. 1. 8, clothed with *s.* apparel.
 Lu. 5. 26, we have seen *s.* things to-day.
 Acts 17. 20, thou bringest *s.* things to our ears.
 26. 11, persecuted them even to *s.* cities.
 Heb. 13. 9, carried about with *s.* doctrines.
 1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it *s.* ye run not.
 12, not *s.* concerning the fiery trial.
See Judg. 11. 2; Ezra 10. 2; Prov. 2. 16; Jer. 8. 19.
- STRANGER.** Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, I am a *s.* with you.
 Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a *s.*
 1 Chron. 29. 15, we are *s.*, as were all our fathers.
 Job 15. 19, no *s.* passed among them.
 31. 32, the *s.* did not lodge in the street.
 Ps. 54. 3, for *s.* are risen up against me.
 109. 11, let the *s.* spoil his labour.
 146. 9, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the *s.*
 5. 10, lest *s.* be filled with thy wealth.

- Prov. 17, let them be thine own, not *s.* with thee.
 6. 1, stricken thy hand with a *s.*
 7. 5, from the *s.* which flattereth.
 11. 15, he that is surety for a *s.* shall smart.
 14. 10, a *s.* doth not intermeddle.
 20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a *s.*
 27. 2, let a *s.* praise thee.
 Isa. 1. 7, your land, *s.* devour it.
 2. 6, please themselves in children of *s.*
 14. 1, the *s.* shall be joined with them.
 56. 3, neither let the son of the *s.* speak.
 Jer. 14. 8, why be as a *s.* in the land?
 Ezek. 28. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of *s.*
 Hos. 7. 9, *s.* have devoured his strength.
 Mat. 25. 35, I was a *s.*, and ye took me in.
 Lu. 17. 18, that returned, save this *s.*
 Eph. 2. 12, *s.* from the covenant.
 19, no more *s.*, but fellowcitizens.
 Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were *s.*
 13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain *s.*
 See Mat. 17. 25; John 10. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
STRANGLER. Nah. 2. 12; Acts 15. 20; 21. 25.
STREAM. Ps. 124. 4; Isa. 35. 6; 66. 12; Amos
 5. 24.
STREET. Prov. 1. 20; Lu. 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21;
 22. 2.
STRENGTH. Ex. 15. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 33; Ps. 18. 2;
 28. 7; 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is my *s.*
 Judg. 5. 21, thou hast trodden down *s.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by *s.* shall no man prevail.
 5. 29, the *S.* of Israel will not lie.
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of *s.*, lo, he is strong.
 12. 13, with him is wisdom and *s.*
 Ps. 18. 32, girded me with *s.*
 27. 1, the Lord is the *s.* of my life.
 29. 11, the Lord will give *s.* to his people.
 33. 16, mighty not delivered by much *s.*
 39. 13, spare me, that I may recover *s.*
 46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and *s.*
 68. 34, ascribe *s.* to God, his *s.* is in the clouds.
 35, God giveth *s.* and power.
 73. 26, God is the *s.* of my heart.
 84. 5, the man whose *s.* is in thee.
 7, they go from *s.* to *s.*
 96. 6, *s.* and beauty are in his sanctuary.
 138. 3, strengthenedst me with *s.* in my soul.
 Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord is *s.*
 Eccl. 9. 16, wisdom is better than *s.*
 10. 17, princes eat for *s.*
 Isa. 25. 4, a *s.* to the poor, a *s.* to the needy.
 40. 29, he increaseth *s.*
 51. 9, awake, put on *s.*
 Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the *s.* of the kingdoms.
 Lu. 1. 51, he hath showed *s.* with his arm.
 Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without *s.*
 1 Cor. 15. 56, the *s.* of sin is the law.
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little *s.*
 See Job 21. 23; Prov. 20. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 9.
STRENGTHEN. Job 15. 25, he *s.* himself
 against.
 Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee out of Zion.
 104. 15, bread which *s.* man's heart.
 Eccl. 7. 19, wisdom *s.* the wise.
 Isa. 35. 3, *s.* ye the weak hands.
 Lu. 22. 32, when converted, *s.* thy brethren.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to be *s.* with might.
 Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ who *s.* me.
 See Lu. 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2.
STRETCH. Ps. 68. 31, *s.* out her hands to God.
 Isa. 28. 20, shorter than a man can *s.* himself.
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *s.* out the heavens.
 Ezek. 16. 27, I have *s.* out my hand over thee.
 Mat. 12. 13, *s.* forth thine hand.
 See Ps. 104. 2; Prov. 1. 24; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor.
 10. 14.
STRIKE. Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 26, *s.* hands.
 Ps. 110. 5, shall *s.* through kings.
 Prov. 7. 23, till a dart *s.* through his liver.
 See Prov. 23. 35; Isa. 1. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7.
STRIPES. Deut. 25. 3, forty *s.* he may give.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, five times received I forty *s.*
- STRIVE.** Gen. 6. 3, shall not always *s.*
 Prov. 3. 30, *s.* not without cause.
 Lu. 13. 24, *s.* to enter in at strait gate.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man *s.* for mastery.
 24, the servant of the Lord must not *s.*
 See Isa. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 24; Mat. 12. 19; Heb.
 12. 4.
STRONG. 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kings 2. 2; 2 Chron.
 15. 7; Isa. 35. 4; Dan. 10. 19, be *s.*
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of strength, lo, he is *s.*
 Ps. 19. 5, as a *s.* man to run a race.
 24. 8, the Lord is *s.*
 31. 2, be thou my *s.* rock.
 71. 7, thou art my *s.* refuge.
 Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his *s.* city.
 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a *s.* tower.
 Eccl. 9. 11, the battle is not to the *s.*
 Isa. 40. 26, for that he is *s.* in power.
 Mat. 12. 29, first bind the *s.* man.
 Rom. 4. 20, *s.* in faith.
 1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are *s.*
 2 Thess. 2. 11, *s.* delusion.
 Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of *s.* meat.
 6. 18, we have a *s.* consolation.
 See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev.
 5. 2.
STUBBLE. Ps. 83. 13, make them as *s.*
 Isa. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth *s.*
 41. 2, as driven *s.*
 Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as *s.*
 See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1; 1 Cor. 3. 12.
STUDY. Eccl. 12. 12, much *s.* is a weariness of
 the flesh.
 See 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
STUMBLE. Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they *s.*
 Isa. 28. 7, they *s.* in judgment.
 59. 10, we *s.* at noonday.
 Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, *s.* and fall.
 Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to *s.*
 1 Pet. 2. 8, that *s.* at the word.
 See John 11. 9; Rom. 9. 32; 11. 11; 14. 21.
SUBDUED. Ps. 47. 3, he shall *s.* the people.
 Mic. 7. 19, he will *s.* our iniquities.
 Phil. 3. 21, able to *s.* all things.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* kingdoms.
 See Dan. 2. 40; Zech. 9. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 28.
SUBJECT. Lu. 10. 17, devils are *s.* unto us.
 Rom. 8. 7, not *s.* to law of God.
 20, creature *s.* to vanity.
 13. 1, *s.* to the higher powers.
 1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets *s.* to prophets.
 15. 28, then shall the Son also be *s.* to him.
 Eph. 5. 24, as the church is *s.* to Christ.
 Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime *s.* to bondage.
 Jas. 5. 17, a man *s.* to like passions.
 1 Pet. 2. 18, servants, be *s.* to your masters.
 3. 22, angels and powers *s.* to him.
 5. 5, all of you be *s.* one to another.
 See Lu. 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1.
SUBMIT. 2 Sam. 22. 45, *s.* themselves.
 Ps. 68. 30, till every one *s.* himself.
 Eph. 5. 22, wives *s.* yourselves.
 Jas. 4. 7, *s.* yourselves to God.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *s.* yourselves to every ordinance of
 man.
 See Rom. 10. 3; Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17.
SUBSCRIBE. Isa. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44.
SUBSTANCE. Gen. 13. 6, their *s.* was great.
 Deut. 33. 11, bless his *s.*
 Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my *s.*
 Ps. 17. 14, they leave their *s.* to babes.
 139. 15, my *s.* was not hid from thee.
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with thy *s.*
 28. 8, he that by usury increaseth his *s.*
 Cant. 8. 7, give all his *s.* for love.
 Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy *s.* will I give to spoil.
 Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out *s.*
 Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their *s.*
 Lu. 8. 3, ministered to him of their *s.*
 15. 13, wasted his *s.*
 Heb. 10. 34, a better *s.*

Heb. 11. 1, the *s.* of things hoped for.
 See Prov. 1. 13; 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 29. 3.
SUBTIL. Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Prov. 7. 10.
SUBTILTY. Gen. 27. 35; Mat. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10.
SUBVERT. Lam. 3. 36; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11;
 3. 11.
SUCCESS. Josh. 1. 8, have good *s.*
SUCK. Deut. 32. 13, *s.* honey out of rock.
 33. 19, *s.* abundance of the seas.
 Job 20. 16, *s.* poison of asps.
 Isa. 60. 16, *s.* the milk of the Gentiles.
 See Mat. 24. 19; Mk. 13. 17; Lu. 21. 23; 23. 29.
SUDDEN. Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 3.
SUDDENLY. Prov. 29. 1, *be s.* destroyed.
 Eccl. 9. 12, when it falleth *s.*
 Mal. 3. 1, shall *s.* come to his temple.
 Mk. 13. 36, lest coming *s.* he find you sleeping.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands *s.* on no man.
SUFFER. Job 21. 3, *s.* me that I may speak.
 Ps. 55. 22, never *s.* righteous to be moved.
 89. 33, nor *s.* my faithfulness to fail.
 Prov. 19. 15, the idle soul shall *s.* hunger.
 Eccl. 5. 12, not *s.* him to sleep.
 Mat. 3. 15, *s.* it to be so now.
 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, *s.* me first to bury my father.
 16. 21; 17. 12; Mk. 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22, *s.* many things.
 19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, *s.* little children.
 23. 13, neither *s.* ye them that are entering to go in.
 Lu. 24. 46; Acts 3. 18, behoved Christ to *s.*
 Rom. 8. 17, if we *s.* with him.
 1 Cor. 3. 15, he shall *s.* loss.
 10. 13, will not *s.* you to be tempted.
 12. 26, whether one member *s.*, all *s.* with it.
 Gal. 6. 12, lest they should *s.* persecution.
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we *s.*, we shall also reign.
 3. 12, shall *s.* persecution.
 Heb. 13. 3, remember them who *s.*
 1 Pet. 2. 21, *s.* for us, leaving an example.
 4. 1, he that hath *s.* in the flesh.
 See Gal. 3. 4; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 2. 18; 5. 8.
SUFFICIENCY. Job 20. 22; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 9. 8.
SUFFICIENT. Isa. 40. 16, not *s.* to burn.
 Mat. 6. 34, *s.* for the day is the evil.
 2 Cor. 2. 16, who is *s.* for these things?
 See Deut. 15. 8; John 6. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 12. 9.
SUM. Ps. 139. 17; Acts 22. 28; Heb. 8. 1.
SUMMER. Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 17, *s.* and winter.
 Prov. 6. 8; 30. 25, provideth meat in *s.*
 10. 5, he that gathereth in *s.* is a wise son.
 26. 1, as snow in *s.*
 Jer. 8. 20, the *s.* is ended.
 Mat. 24. 32; Mk. 13. 28, ye know *s.* is nigh.
 See Dan. 2. 35; Zech. 14. 8; Lu. 21. 30.
SUMPTUOUSLY. Lu. 16. 19, fared *s.* every day.
SUN. Josh. 10. 12, *s.*, stand thou still.
 Judg. 5. 31, as the *s.* in his might.
 Job 8. 16, hypocrite is green before the *s.*
 Ps. 58. 8, that they may not see the *s.*
 84. 11, a *s.* and shield.
 121. 6, the *s.* shall not smite thee.
 Eccl. 1. 9, no new thing under the *s.*
 11. 7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the *s.*
 12. 2, while the *s.* or stars be not darkened.
 Cant. 1. 6, because the *s.* hath looked upon me.
 6. 10, clear as the *s.*
 Jer. 15. 9, her *s.* is gone down while yet day.
 Joel 2. 10; 3. 15, the *s.* be darkened.
 Mal. 4. 2, the *S.* of righteousness.
 Mat. 5. 45, maketh his *s.* to rise on evil.
 13. 43, then shall righteous shine as *s.*
 Eph. 4. 26, let not *s.* go down on your wrath.
 See 1 Cor. 15. 41; Jas. 1. 11; Rev. 7. 16; 21. 23.
SUPERFLUITY. Jas. 1. 21, *s.* of naughtiness.
SUPPLICATION. 1 Kings 9. 3, I have heard
 thy *s.*
 Job 9. 15, I would make *s.* to my judge.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath heard my *s.*
 Dan. 9. 3, to seek by prayer and *s.*
 Zech. 12. 10, spirit of grace and *s.*

Eph. 6. 18, with all prayer and *s.*
 1 Tim. 2. 1, that *s.* be made for all men.
 See Ps. 28. 6; 31. 22; Phil. 4. 6; Heb. 5. 7.
SUPPLY. Phil. 1. 19; 2. 30; 4. 19.
SUPPORT. Acts 20. 35; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
SUPREME. 1 Pet. 2. 13, to the king as *s.*
SURE. Num. 32. 23, be *s.* your sin will find you
 out.
 Job 24. 22, no man is *s.* of life.
 Prov. 6. 3, make *s.* thy friend.
 Isa. 55. 3; Acts 13. 34, the *s.* mercies of David.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God standeth *s.*
 See Isa. 33. 16; Heb. 6. 19; 2 Pet. 1. 10, 19.
SURFEITING. Lu. 21. 34, overcharged with *s.*
SURPRISED. Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 48. 41; 57. 41.
SUSTAIN. Ps. 3. 5; 55. 22; Prov. 18. 14; Isa.
 59. 16.
SWALLOW. Ps. 84. 3, the *s.* a nest for her young.
 Prov. 26. 2, as the *s.* by flying.
 Isa. 38. 14, like a crane or a *s.*
 Jer. 8. 7, the *s.* observe the time.
SWAN. Lev. 11. 8; Deut. 14. 16, and the *s.*
SWEAR. Ps. 15. 4, that *s.* to his hurt.
 Eccl. 9. 2, he that *s.*, as he that feareth an oath.
 Isa. 45. 23, to me every tongue shall *s.*
 65. 16, shall *s.* by the God of truth.
 Jer. 4. 2, *s.*, the Lord liveth, in truth.
 23. 10, because of *s.* the land mourneth.
 Hos. 4. 2, by *s.*, and lying, they break out.
 10. 4, *s.* falsely in making a covenant.
 Zech. 5. 3, every one that *s.* shall be cut off.
 Mal. 3. 5, a witness against false *s.*
 See Zeph. 1. 5; Mat. 26. 74; Heb. 6. 13.
SWEAT. Gen. 3. 19; Ezek. 44. 18; Lu. 22. 44.
SWEET. Job 20. 12, though wickedness be *s.*
 Ps. 55. 14, we took *s.* counsel together.
 104. 34, my meditation shall be *s.*
 Prov. 3. 24, thy sleep shall be *s.*
 9. 17, stolen waters are *s.*
 13. 19, desire accomplished is *s.*
 16. 24, pleasant words are *s.*
 27. 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is *s.*
 Eccl. 5. 12, sleep of labouring man is *s.*
 11. 7, truly the light is *s.*
 Cant. 2. 3, his fruit was *s.* to my taste.
 Isa. 5. 20, put bitter for *s.*, and *s.* for bitter.
 23. 16, make *s.* melody.
 Jas. 3. 11, at same place *s.* water and bitter.
 See Judg. 14. 18; Mic. 6. 15; Mk. 16. 1.
SWELLING. Jer. 12. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 18; Jude 16.
SWIFT. Eccl. 9. 11, the race is not to the *s.*
 Amos 2. 15, the *s.* of foot shall not deliver.
 Rom. 3. 15, feet *s.* to shed blood.
 See Job 7. 6; 9. 25; Jer. 46. 6; Mal. 3. 5.
SWIM. 2 Kings 6. 6, iron did *s.*
 Ezek. 47. 5, waters to *s.* in.
 See Ps. 6. 6; Isa. 25. 11; Ezek. 32. 6; Acts 27. 42.
SWOLLEN. Acts 28. 6, when he should have *s.*
SWOON. Lam. 2. 11, children *s.* in the streets.
SWORD. Ps. 57. 4, their tongue a sharp *s.*
 Isa. 2. 4, nation shall not lift up *s.*
 Ezek. 7. 15, the *s.* is without, pestilence within.
 Mat. 10. 34, not to send peace, but a *s.*
 Lu. 2. 35, a *s.* shall pierce thy own soul.
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the *s.* in vain.
 Eph. 6. 17, the *s.* of the Spirit.
 Heb. 4. 12, sharper than twoedged *s.*
 Rev. 1. 16; 19. 15, out of his mouth a sharp *s.*
 13. 10, that killeth with *s.* must be killed with *s.*
 See Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3; Lu. 22. 38.

T

TABERNACLE. Ps. 15. 1, abide in thy *t.*
 27. 5, in secret of his *t.* shall he hide me.
 84. 1, how amiable are thy *t.*!
 Isa. 33. 20, a *t.* that shall not be taken down.
 See Job 5. 24; Prov. 14. 11; 2 Cor. 5. 1.
TABLE. Ps. 23. 5, thou preparest a *t.*
 69. 22, let their *t.* become a snare.
 78. 19, can God furnish a *t.* in the wilderness?
 128. 3, like olive plants about thy *t.*

Prov. 9. 2, wisdom hath furnished her *t*.
 Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, from their masters' *t*.
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and serve *t*.
 2 Cor. 3. 3, fleshy *t*. of the heart.
 See Prov. 3. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Mal. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21.
TABRET. Gen. 31. 27; 1 Sam. 18. 6; Isa. 5. 12,
 the *t*.
TAKE. Ex. 6. 7, I will *t*. you to me for a people.
 34. 9, *t*. us for thine inheritance.
 Judg. 19. 30, *t*. advice, and speak your minds.
 2 Kings 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, shall yet *t*. root.
 Job 23. 10, he knoweth the way that I *t*.
 Ps. 51. 11, *t*. not thy holy spirit from me.
 116. 13, I will *t*. the cup of salvation.
 Cant. 2. 15, *t*. us the foxes, the little foxes.
 Isa. 33. 23, the lame *t*. the prey.
 Hos. 14. 2, *t*. with you words.
 Amos 9. 2, thence shall mine hand *t*. them.
 Mat. 6. 25; 28. 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu.
 12. 11, 22, 26, *t*. no thought.
 11. 29, *t*. my yoke.
 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, forgotten to *t*. bread.
 18. 16, then *t*. with thee one or two more.
 20. 14, *t*. that thine is, and go thy way.
 26. 26; Mk. 14. 22; 1 Cor. 11. 24, *t*., eat; this is
 my body.
 Lu. 6. 29, forbid him not to *t*. thy coat also.
 12. 19, soul, *t*. thine ease.
 John 16. 15, he shall *t*. of mine.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather *t*. wrong?
 1 Tim. 3. 5, how shall he *t*. care of the church?
 1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye *t*. it patiently.
 Rev. 3. 11, that no man *t*. thy crown.
 See John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13; Rev. 22. 19.
TALE. Ps. 90. 9; Lu. 24. 11.
TALK. Deut. 5. 24, God doth *t*. with man.
 6. 7, *t*. of them when thou sittest.
 Job 11. 2, a man full of *t*.
 13. 7, will ye *t*. deceitfully for him?
 15. 3, reason with unprofitable *t*.
 Ps. 71. 24, *t*. of thy righteousness.
 145. 11, *t*. of thy power.
 Prov. 6. 22, it shall *t*. with thee.
 Jer. 12. 1, let me *t*. with thee of thy judgments.
 Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will *t*. with thee there.
 Mat. 22. 15, they might entangle him in his *t*.
 Lu. 24. 32, while he *t*. with us by the way.
 John 9. 37, it is he that *t*. with thee.
 See Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30; Eph. 5. 4.
TALL. Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kings 19. 23.
TAME. Mk. 5. 4; Jas. 3. 7, 8.
TARE. 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kings 2. 24; Mk. 9. 20.
TARRY. Gen. 27. 44, and *t*. a few days.
 Ex. 12. 39, were thrust out, and could not *t*.
 2 Kings 7. 9, if we *t*. till morning light.
 9. 3, flee, and *t*. not.
 Ps. 68. 12, she that *t*. at home divided the spoil.
 101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not *t*. in my
 sight.
 Prov. 23. 30, they that *t*. long at the wine.
 Isa. 46. 13, my salvation shall not *t*.
 Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to *t*. for a night.
 Hab. 2. 3, though it *t*., wait for it.
 Mat. 25. 5, while the bridegroom *t*.
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, *t*. here and watch.
 Lu. 24. 29, he went in to *t*. with them.
 49, *t*. ye in city of Jerusalem until endued.
 John 21. 22, if I will that he *t*.
 Acts 22. 16, why *t*. thou, arise, and be baptized.
 1 Cor. 11. 33, *t*. one for another.
 Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will not *t*.
 See 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John 3. 22.
TASKMASTERS. Ex. 1. 11, they did set over
 them *t*.
 5. 6, the *t*. of the people.
TASTE. Num. 11. 8, the *t*. of it as *t*. of fresh oil.
 Job 6. 6, is any *t*. in white of egg?
 12. 11, doth not the mouth *t*. his meat?
 34. 3, trieth words as mouth *t*. meat.
 Ps. 34. 8, *t*. and see that the Lord is good.
 119. 103, how sweet are thy words to my *t*!

Jer. 48. 11, his *t*. remained in him.
 Mat. 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, some, which
 shall not *t*. death.
 Lu. 14. 24, none bidden shall *t*. of my supper.
 John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall never *t*. of
 death.
 Col. 2. 21, touch not, *t*. not.
 Heb. 2. 9, *t*. death for every man.
 6. 4, and have *t*. of the heavenly gift.
 1 Pet. 2. 3, have *t*. that the Lord is gracious.
 See 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35; Mat. 27. 34.
TATTLERS. 1 Tim. 5. 13, *t*. and busybodies.
TAUGHT. Judg. 8. 16, he *t*. the men of Succoth.
 2 Chron. 6. 27, thou hast *t*. them the good way.
 23. 13, such as *t*. to sing praise.
 Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast *t*. me.
 Prov. 4. 4, he *t*. me also, and said.
 11. 1, have *t*. thee in way of wisdom.
 Eccl. 12. 9, he still *t*. the people knowledge.
 Isa. 29. 13, their fear is *t*. by precept of men.
 54. 13, all thy children shall be *t*. of God.
 Jer. 12. 16, as they *t*. my people to swear by Baal.
 32. 33, *t*. them, rising up early.
 Zech. 13. 5, *t*. me to keep cattle.
 Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, *t*. as one having authority.
 28. 15, and did as they were *t*.
 Lu. 13. 26, thou hast *t*. in our streets.
 John 6. 45, they shall be all *t*. of God.
 8. 28, as my Father hath *t*. me.
 Gal. 1. 12, nor was I *t*. it, except by revelation.
 6. 6, let him that is *t*. in the word.
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been *t*. by him.
 2 Thess. 2. 15, the traditions ye have been *t*.
 See Col. 2. 7; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 27.
TAUNT. Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 6.
TEACH. Ex. 4. 15, I will *t*. you.
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may *t*. their children.
 6. 7; 11. 19, *t*. them diligently.
 Judg. 13. 8, *t*. us what we shall do to the child.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will *t*. you the good way.
 2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them *t*. the use of the bow.
 2 Chron. 15. 3, without a *t*. priest.
 Job 6. 24, *t*. me, and I will hold my tongue.
 8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they *t*. thee?
 12. 7, ask the beasts, and they shall *t*. thee.
 34. 32, that which I see not *t*. thou me.
 36. 22, God exalteth, whom *t*. like him?
 Ps. 25. 4, *t*. me thy paths.
 8, he will *t*. sinners in the way.
 27. 11; 86. 11, *t*. me thy way, and lead me.
 34. 11, I will *t*. you the fear of the Lord.
 51. 13, then will I *t*. transgressors.
 90. 12, so *t*. us to number our days.
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *t*.
 Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man *t*. with his finger.
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will *t*. us of his ways.
 28. 9, whom shall he *t*. knowledge?
 26, God doth *t*. him discretion.
 48. 17, I am thy God which *t*. thee to profit.
 Jer. 9. 20, and *t*. your daughters wailing.
 Ezek. 44. 23, *t*. my people the difference.
 Mic. 3. 11, priests *t*. for hire.
 Mat. 28. 19, *t*. all nations.
 Lu. 11. 1, *t*. us to pray.
 12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall *t*. you.
 John 9. 34, dost thou *t*. us?
 14. 26, shall *t*. you all things.
 Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to *t*. and preach.
 Rom. 12. 7, he that *t*., on *t*.
 1 Cor. 4. 17, as I *t*. every where.
 11. 14, doth not even nature *t*. you?
 14. 19, that by my voice I might *t*. others.
 Col. 1. 28, *t*. every man in all wisdom.
 3. 16, *t*. and admonishing one another.
 1 Tim. 1. 3, charge some that they *t*. no other.
 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *t*.
 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to *t*.
 4. 11, these things command and *t*.
 6. 2, these things *t*. and exhort.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, faithful men, able to *t*.
 Tit. 1. 11, *t*. things they ought not.

Tit. 2. 4, *t.* young women to be sober.
 12, *t.* us, that denying ungodliness.
 Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one *t.* you again.
 See Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 6. 34; 12. 14; Rev. 2. 20.
TEACHER. 1 Chron. 25. 8, as well *t.* as scholar.
 Ps. 119. 99, more understanding than all my *t.*
 Prov. 5. 13, have not obeyed the voice of my *t.*
 Isa. 30. 20, thine eyes shall see thy *t.*
 Hab. 2. 18, *a t.* of lies.
 John 3. 2, *a t.* come from God.
 Rom. 2. 20, thou art *a t.* of babes.
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *t.*?
 Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors, and *t.*
 1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be *t.* of the law.
 Tit. 2. 3, aged women, *t.* of good things.
 See 1 Tim. 2. 7; 2 Tim. 1. 11; Heb. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
TEAR. Job 16. 9, he *t.* me in his wrath.
 18. 4, he *t.* himself in his anger.
 Ps. 7. 2, lest he *t.* my soul.
 35. 15, they did *t.* me, and ceased not.
 50. 22, lest I *t.* you in pieces.
 Hos. 5. 14, I will *t.* and go away.
 See Mic. 5. 8; Zech. 11. 16; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39.
TEARS. 2 Kings 20. 5; Isa. 38. 5, I have seen thy *t.*
 Job 16. 20, mine eye poureth out *t.*
 Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with *t.*
 39. 12, hold not thy peace at my *t.*
 42. 3, *t.* have been my meat.
 56. 8, put thou my *t.* into thy bottle.
 80. 5, the bread of *t.*, and *t.* to drink.
 116. 8, thou hast delivered mine eyes from *t.*
 126. 5, they that sow in *t.*
 Isa. 16. 9, I will water thee with my *t.*
 25. 8, will wipe away *t.*
 Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were *a* fountain of *t.*!
 13. 17; 14. 17, mine eyes run down with *t.*
 31. 16, refrain thine eyes from *t.*
 Lam. 1. 2, her *t.* are on her cheeks.
 2. 11, mine eyes do fail with *t.*
 Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy *t.* run down.
 Mal. 2. 13, covering the altar with *t.*
 Lu. 7. 38, to wash his feet with her *t.*
 Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with many *t.*
 31, ceased not to warn with *t.*
 2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy *t.*
 See 2 Cor. 2. 4; Heb. 5. 7; 12. 17; Rev. 7. 17.
TEDEIOUS. Acts 24. 4, that I be not further *t.*
TEETH. Gen. 49. 12, *t.* white with milk.
 Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between their *t.*
 Job 19. 20, escaped with the skin of my *t.*
 Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the *t.*
 Isa. 41. 15, an instrument having *t.*
 Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *t.* set on edge.
 Amos 4. 6, cleanness of *t.*
 See Mic. 3. 5; Zech. 9. 7; Mat. 27. 44; Rev. 9. 8.
TELL. Gen. 15. 5, *t.* the stars.
 32. 29, *t.* me thy name.
 2 Sam. 1. 20, *t.* it not in Gath.
 Ps. 48. 12, *t.* the towers thereof.
 50. 12, if I were hungry, I would not *t.* thee.
 Eccl. 6. 12; 10. 14, who can *t.* what shall be after?
 10. 20, that which hath wings shall *t.*
 Jonah 3. 9, who can *t.* if God will turn?
 Mat. 18. 15, *t.* him his fault.
 17. 1, it unto the church.
 21. 27; Mk. 11. 33; Lu. 20. 8, neither *t.* I you.
 Mk. 5. 19, *t.* how great things.
 11. 33; Lu. 20. 7, we cannot *t.*
 Lu. 13. 32, *t.* that fox.
 John 3. 8, canst not *t.* whence.
 12, if I *t.* you of heavenly things.
 4. 25, he will *t.* us all things.
 18. 34, did others *t.* it thee of me?
 Acts 17. 21, either to *t.* or hear some new thing.
 See Ps. 56. 8; Isa. 19. 12; Mat. 28. 7; 2 Cor. 12. 2.
TEMPER. Ex. 29. 2; 30. 35; Ezek. 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24.
TEMPEST. Job 9. 17, breaketh me with *a t.*

Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall rain *a t.*
 55. 8, hasten from windy storm and *t.*
 Isa. 32. 2, *a* covert from the *t.*
 Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness and *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with *a t.*
TEMPESTUOUS. Ps. 50. 3; Jonah 1. 11; Acts 27. 14.
TEMPLE. 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice out of his *t.*
 Neh. 6. 10, hid ourselves in the *t.*
 Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his *t.*
 29. 9, in his *t.* doth every one speak of his glory.
 Isa. 6. 1, his train filled the *t.*
 Amos 8. 3, songs of the *t.* shall be howlings.
 Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his *t.*
 Mat. 12. 6, one greater than the *t.*
 John 2. 19, destroy this *t.*
 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye are the *t.* of God.
 See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 7. 15; 11. 19; 21. 22.
TEMPORAL. 2 Cor. 4. 18, things seen are *t.*
TEMPT. Gen. 22. 1, God did *t.* Abraham.
 Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye *t.* the Lord?
 Num. 14. 22, have *t.* me these ten times.
 Deut. 6. 16; Mat. 4. 7; Lu. 4. 12, ye shall not *t.* the Lord your God.
 Ps. 78. 18, they *t.* God in their heart.
 Isa. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither *t.* the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *t.* God are delivered.
 Mat. 22. 18; Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 20. 23, why *t.* ye me?
 Lu. 10. 25, *a* lawyer, *t.* him.
 Acts 5. 9, agreed together to *t.* the Spirit.
 15. 10, why *t.* ye God to put *a* yoke?
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will not suffer you to be *t.*
 Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest thou be *t.*
 Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being *t.*
 4. 15, in all points *t.* like as we are.
 Jas. 1. 13, cannot be *t.*, neither *t.* he any man.
 See Mat. 4. 1; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2; John 8. 6.
TEMPTATION. Mat. 6. 13, lead us not into *t.*
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye enter into *t.*
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of *t.* fall away.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no *t.* taken you.
 Gal. 4. 14, my *t.* in flesh ye despised not.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into *t.*
 Jas. 1. 2, when ye fall into divers *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of *t.*
 See Lu. 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 3. 10.
TEMPTER. Mat. 4. 3, and when the *t.* came to him.
 1 Thess. 3. 5, the *t.* have tempted you.
TEND. Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19. 23; 21. 5.
TENDER. Deut. 28. 54, man that is *t.*
 32. 2, distil as small rain on *t.* herb.
 2 Kings 22. 19; 2 Chron. 34. 27, thy heart was *t.*
 Job 14. 7, the *t.* branch will not cease.
 Prov. 4. 3, *t.* in sight of my mother.
 Cant. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with *t.* grapes.
 Isa. 47. 1, no more be called *t.*
 53. 2, grow up before him as *a t.* plant.
 Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel into *t.* love.
 Lu. 1. 78, through the *t.* mercy of our God.
 Eph. 4. 32, be kind and *t.*-hearted.
 Jas. 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful, and of *t.* mercy.
 See 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ezek. 17. 22; Mk. 13. 28.
TENOR. Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 34. 27.
TENT. Gen. 9. 21, was uncovered within his *t.*
 27, he shall dwell in the *t.* of Shem.
 12. 8, and pitched his *t.*
 25. 27, *a* plain man, dwelling in *t.*
 Num. 24. 5, how goodly are thy *t.*!
 1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 18. 17, fled every man to his *t.*
 1 Kings 12. 16, to your *t.*, O Israel.
 Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in *t.* of wickedness.
 Isa. 38. 12, removed as *a* shepherd's *t.*
 54. 2, enlarge the place of thy *t.*
 Jer. 10. 20, there is none to stretch forth my *t.*
 Acts 18. 3, by occupation they were *t.*-makers.
 See Isa. 40. 22; Jer. 4. 20; 35. 7; Zech. 12. 7;
 Heb. 11. 9.

TENTH. Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 32; Isa. 6. 13.
 TERRIBLE. Ex. 34. 10, a *t.* thing I will do.
 Deut. 1. 19; 8. 15, that *t.* wilderness.
 7. 21; 10. 17; Neh. 1. 5; 4. 14; 9. 32, a mighty God and *t.*
 10. 21, hath done for thee *t.* things.
 Judg. 13. 6, like an angel of God, very *t.*
 Job 37. 22, with God is *t.* majesty.
 39. 20, the glory of his nostrils is *t.*
 Ps. 45. 4, thy right hand shall teach thee *t.* things.
 65. 5, by *t.* things in righteousness.
 66. 3, say unto God, how *t.* art thou!
 5. *t.* in his doing.
 68. 35, *t.* out of thy holy places.
 76. 12, he is *t.* to the kings of the earth.
 99. 3, thy great and *t.* name.
 145. 6, the might of thy *t.* acts.
 Cant. 6. 4, *t.* as an army with banners.
 Isa. 25. 4, blast of the *t.* ones.
 64. 3, when thou didst *t.* things.
 Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand of the *t.*
 Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is very *t.*
 Heb. 12. 21, so *t.* was the sight.
 See Lam. 5. 10; Ezek. 1. 22; 28. 7; Dan. 7. 7.
 TERRIBLENESS. Deut. 26. 8; 1 Chron. 17. 21; Jer. 49. 16.
 TERRIBLY. Isa. 2. 19, 21; Nah. 2. 3.
 TERRIFY. Job 9. 34, let not his fear *t.*
 Lu. 21. 9, when ye hear of wars, be not *t.*
 24. 37, they were *t.* and affrighted.
 Phil. 1. 28, in nothing *t.* by adversaries.
 See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.
 TERROR. Gen. 35. 5; Job 6. 4, the *t.* of God.
 Deut. 32. 25, the sword without and *t.* within.
 Josh. 2. 9, your *t.* is fallen upon us.
 Job 18. 11, *t.* shall make him afraid.
 24. 17, in the *t.* of the shadow of death.
 31. 23, destruction was a *t.* to me.
 33. 7, my *t.* shall not make thee afraid.
 Ps. 55. 4, the *t.* of death are fallen upon me.
 73. 19, utterly consumed with *t.*
 91. 5, afraid for the *t.* by night.
 Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t.* to me.
 20. 4, a *t.* to thyself.
 Ezek. 26. 21; 27. 36; 28. 19, I will make thee a *t.*
 Rom. 13. 3, rulers are not *t.* to good works.
 2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t.* of the Lord.
 See Jer. 15. 8; Lam. 2. 22; Ezek. 21. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 14.
 TESTIFY. Num. 35. 30, one witness shall not *t.*
 Deut. 31. 21, this song shall *t.* against them.
 Ruth 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath *t.* against me.
 2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t.* against thee.
 Neh. 9. 30, *t.* against them by thy spirit.
 Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t.* against thee.
 Isa. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.
 Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.*
 Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* against me.
 Lu. 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*
 John 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.*
 3. 32, seen and heard, that he *t.*
 5. 39, they *t.* of me.
 7. 7, because I *t.* of it.
 15. 26, he shall *t.* of me.
 21. 24, the disciple which *t.* of these things.
 Acts 23. 11, as thou hast *t.* in Jerusalem.
 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself to be *t.* in due time.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the sufferings.
 1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.*
 See 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thess. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16.
 TESTIMONY. 2 Kings 17. 15, rejected his *t.*
 Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure.
 119. 22, I have kept thy *t.*
 24, thy *t.* are my delight.
 46, I will speak of thy *t.*
 59, I turned my feet to thy *t.*
 119, I love thy *t.*
 129, thy *t.* are wonderful.
 Isa. 8. 16, bind up the *t.*
 20, to the law and to the *t.*

Mat. 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9, for a *t.* against them.
 Lu. 21. 13, it shall turn to you for a *t.*
 John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.*
 21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true.
 Acts 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace.
 1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, the *t.* of our conscience.
 2 Tim. 1. 8, be not ashamed of the *t.*
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had this *t.*
 See Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; 19. 10.
 THANK. Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21; 18. 11; John 11. 41, I *t.* thee.
 Acts 28. 15, *t.* God, and took courage.
 1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.
 1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ.
 See 1 Chron. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17.
 THANKS. Neh. 12. 31, companies that gave *t.*
 Mat. 26. 27; Lu. 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.*
 Lu. 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Lord.
 Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.*
 1 Cor. 15. 57, *t.* be to God, who giveth us the victory.
 Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all things.
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render?
 Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Heb. 13. 15.
 THANKSGIVING. Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*
 95. 2, come before his face with *t.*
 Isa. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.
 Amos 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.*
 Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.
 Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.*
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.*
 See Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15; 9. 11.
 THAT. Gen. 18. 25, *t.* be far from thee.
 Num. 24. 13; 1 Kings 22. 14, *t.* will I speak.
 Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth.
 Ps. 27. 4, *t.* will I seek after.
 Zech. 11. 9, *t.* dieth, let it die.
 Mat. 10. 15; Mk. 6. 11, than for *t.* city.
 13. 12; 25. 29; Mk. 4. 25, *t.* he hath.
 John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light.
 5. 12, what man is *t.* which said?
 13. 27, *t.* thou doest, do quickly.
 21. 22, what is *t.* to thee?
 Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do.
 Jas. 4. 15, we shall live, and do this or *t.*
 See Mk. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 12; Phil. 18.
 THEN. Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call.
 Josh. 14. 12, if the Lord be with me, *t.* I shall be able.
 Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up.
 55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it.
 Isa. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.
 Ezek. 39. 28, *t.* shall they know.
 Mat. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift.
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26, who *t.* can be saved?
 24. 14, *t.* shall the end come.
 2 Cor. 12. 10, *t.* am I strong.
 See 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 2. 8.
 THESE. Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, O Israel.
 Eccl. 7. 10, former days better than *t.*
 Isa. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly?
 Mat. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*
 23. 23, *t.* ought ye to have done.
 25. 40, one of the least of *t.*
 John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* alone.
 21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?
 See Job 26. 14; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4.
 THICK. Deut. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.*
 2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under the *t.* boughs.
 Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees.
 Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* boughs.
 Hab. 2. 6, ladeth himself with *t.* clay.
 See 1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10; Neh. 8. 15; Job 15. 26.
 THICKET. Gen. 22. 13; Isa. 9. 18; Jer. 4. 7, 29.
 THIEF. Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*

Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed.
 Joel 2. 9, enter at windows like a *t.*
 Lu. 12. 33, where no *t.* approacheth.
 John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a robber.
 1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.*
 See Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24; Mat. 24. 43.
THIEVES. Isa. 1. 23; Lu. 10. 30; John 10. 8;
 1 Cor. 6. 10.
THIGH. Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put hand under *t.*
 32. 25, touched hollow of Jacob's *t.*
 Judg. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*
 Cant. 3. 8, every man hath sworn on his *t.*
 See Ps. 45. 3; Jer. 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Rev.
 19. 16.
THINE. Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*
 1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.*
 1 Kings 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have.
 1 Chron. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness.
 Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.*
 119. 94, I am *t.*, save me.
 Isa. 63. 19, we are *t.*
 Mat. 20. 14, take that is *t.*
 Lu. 4. 7, worship me, all shall be *t.*
 22. 42, not my will, but *t.* be done.
 John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.
 10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine.
 See Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 17. 18; 1 Chron. 12. 18;
 Lu. 15. 31.
THING. Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous.
 Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not good.
 2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart.
 2 Kings 2. 10, thou hast asked a hard *t.*
 Eccl. 1. 9, the *t.* that hath been.
 Isa. 7. 13, is it a small *t.* to weary?
 41. 12, as a *t.* of nought.
 43. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t.*
 Mk. 1. 27, what *t.* is this?
 John 5. 14, lest a worse *t.* come unto thee.
 Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t.*
 See Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.
THINK. Gen. 40. 14, but *t.* on me when it shall
 be well.
 Neh. 5. 19, *t.* on me, O my God, for good.
 Ps. 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord *t.* on me.
 Prov. 23. 7, as he *t.* in his heart, so is he.
 Isa. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t.* so.
 Jonah 1. 6, if God will *t.* upon us.
 Mat. 3. 9, *t.* not to say within yourselves.
 6. 7, *t.* they shall be heard.
 9. 4, why *t.* ye evil in your hearts?
 17. 25; 22. 17, what *t.* thou?
 22. 42, 26. 66; Mk. 14. 64, what *t.* ye of
 Christ?
 Rom. 12. 3, more highly than he ought to *t.*
 1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t.* he standeth.
 2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t.* any thing as of ourselves.
 Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t.* himself to be something.
 Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t.*
 Phil. 4. 8, *t.* on these things.
 Jas. 1. 7, let not that man *t.* he shall receive.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *t.* it not strange.
 See Job 35. 2; Jer. 29. 11; Ezek. 38. 10; Lu. 10. 36.
THIRST (*n.*). Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t.*
 Deut. 29. 19, to add drunkenness to *t.*
 Judg. 15. 18, now I shall die for *t.*
 2 Chron. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t.*
 Ps. 69. 21, in my *t.* they gave me vinegar.
 Isa. 41. 17, when their tongue faileth for *t.*
 Amos 8. 11, not a *t.* for water, but of hearing.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in hunger and *t.* often.
 See Deut. 28. 48; Job 24. 11; Ps. 104. 11.
THIRST (*v.*). Ps. 42. 2; 63. 1; 143. 6, my soul *t.*
 for God.
 Isa. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t.*
 55. 1, every one that *t.*
 Mat. 5. 6, *t.* after righteousness.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall never *t.*
 7. 37, if any man *t.*, let him come unto me.
 19. 28, I *t.*
 See Ex. 17. 3; Isa. 48. 21; Rom. 12. 20; 1 Cor. 4. 11.
THIRSTY. Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, in a *t.* land.

Ps. 107. 5, hungry and *t.*, their soul fainted.
 Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t.* soul.
 Isa. 21. 14, brought water to him that was *t.*
 29. 8, as when a *t.* man dreameth.
 44. 3, pour water on him that is *t.*
 65. 13, but ye shall be *t.*
 See Judg. 4. 19; Isa. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Mat.
 25. 35.
THISTLE. Gen. 3. 18, thorns and *t.* shall it bring
 forth.
 Job 31. 40, let *t.* grow instead of wheat.
 Mat. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *t.*?
 See 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.
THORN. Num. 33. 55; Judg. 2. 3, *t.* in your sides.
 Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire of *t.*
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man is as an hedge
 of *t.*
 24. 31, it was all grown over with *t.*
 26. 9, as a *t.* goeth into hand of drunkard.
 Eccl. 7. 6, crackling of *t.* under a pot.
 Cant. 2. 2, as the lily among *t.*
 Isa. 33. 12, as *t.* cut up shall they be burned.
 34. 13, and *t.* shall come up in her palaces.
 55. 13, instead of the *t.* shall come up the fir
 tree.
 Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *t.*
 12. 13, but shall reap *t.*
 Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up thy way with *t.*
 9. 6, *t.* shall be in their tabernacles.
 10. 8, the *t.* shall come up on their altars.
 Mic. 7. 4, most upright is sharper than *t.* hedge.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a *t.* in the flesh.
 See Mat. 13. 7; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.
THOUGHT (*n.*). 1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord under-
 standeth the *t.*
 Job 4. 13, in *t.* from the visions of the night,
 12. 5, despised in *t.* of him that is at ease.
 42. 2, no *t.* can be withholden from thee.
 Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *t.*
 40. 5, thy *t.* cannot be reckoned.
 92. 5, thy *t.* are very deep.
 94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of man.
 119, in the multitude of my *t.*
 139. 2, thou understandest my *t.* afar off.
 17, how precious are thy *t.* to me!
 23, try me, and know my *t.*
 Prov. 12. 5, the *t.* of the righteous are right.
 16. 3, thy *t.* shall be established.
 24. 9, the *t.* of foolishness is sin.
 Isa. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *t.*
 8, my *t.* are not your *t.*
 9, so are my *t.* higher than your *t.*
 Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *t.* of the Lord.
 Mat. 6. 25, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12.
 11, 22, take no *t.*
 9. 4; 12. 25; Lu. 5. 22; 6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17,
 Jesus knowing their *t.*
 15. 19; Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed
 evil *t.*
 Lu. 2. 35, the *t.* of many hearts may be revealed.
 24. 38, why do *t.* arise in your hearts?
 Acts 8. 22, if the *t.* of thine heart may be for-
 given.
 1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of the wise.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity every *t.*
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discernor of
 the *t.*
 Jas. 2. 4, ye are become judges of evil *t.*
 See Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 23. 20; Amos 4. 13.
THOUGHT (*v.*). Gen. 48. 11, I had not *t.* to see
 thy face.
 Num. 24. 11, I *t.* to promote thee.
 Deut. 19. 19, do to him as he *t.* to have done.
 2 Kings 5. 11, I *t.*, he will surely come out.
 Neh. 6. 2, they *t.* to do me mischief.
 Ps. 48. 9, we have *t.* of thy lovingkindness.
 50. 21, thou *t.* I was such an one as thyself.
 73. 16, when I *t.* to know this.
 119. 59, I *t.* on my ways.
 Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *t.* evil.
 Isa. 14. 24, as I have *t.*, so shall it come.

Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil I t. to do.
 Zech. 8. 14, as I t. to punish you.
 15, I t. to do well.
 Mal. 3. 16, for them that t. on his name.
 Mat. 1. 20, but while he t. on these things.
 Mk. 14. 72, when he t. thereon, he wept.
 Lu. 12. 17, he t. within himself, what shall I do?
 19. 11, t. the kingdom of God should appear.
 John 11. 13, they t. he had spoken of taking of rest.
 Acts 10. 19, while Peter t. on the vision.
 26. 8, why should it be t. a thing incredible?
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I t. as a child.
 Phil. 2. 6, t. it not robbery to be equal with God.
 See Gen. 20. 11; 50. 20; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 29.
THREAD. Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 2. 18; Judg. 16. 9.
THREATEN. Acts 4. 17; 9. 1; Eph. 6. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
THREEFOLD. Eccl. 4. 12, a t. cord.
THRESH. Isa. 41. 15, thou shalt t. the mountains.
 Jer. 51. 33, it is time to t. her.
 Mic. 4. 13, arise and t.
 Hab. 3. 12, thou didst t. the heathen.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, t. in hope.
 See Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chron. 21. 20; Isa. 21. 10; 28. 28.
THREW. 2 Kings 9. 33; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 9. 42; Acts 22. 23.
THROAT. Ps. 5. 9; 115. 7; Prov. 23. 2; Mat. 18. 28.
THRONE. Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's t. is in heaven.
 94. 20, shall t. of iniquity have fellowship with thee?
 122. 5, there are set t. of judgment.
 Prov. 20. 28, his t. is upholden by mercy.
 Isa. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my t.
 Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high t. from the beginning.
 Dan. 7. 9, his t. was like the fiery flame.
 Mat. 19. 28; 25. 31, the Son of man shall sit in the t.
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be t.
 Heb. 4. 16, the t. of grace.
 Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my t.
 4. 2, a t. was set in heaven.
 See Rev. 6. 16; 7. 9; 14. 3; 19. 4; 20. 11; 22. 1.
THROUGH. Mk. 3. 9; 5. 31; Lu. 8. 42, 45.
THROW. Mic. 5. 11; Mal. 1. 4; Mat. 24. 2.
THRUST. Job 32. 13, God t. him down, not man.
 Joel 2. 8, neither shall one t. another.
 Lu. 10. 15, shall be t. down to hell.
 13. 28, and you yourselves t. out.
 John 20. 25, and t. my hand into his side.
 Rev. 14. 15, t. in thy sickle.
 See Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. 34. 21.
TIDINGS. Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil t.
 Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought t.
 Dan. 11. 44, t. out of the east.
 Lu. 1. 19; 2. 10; 8. 1; Acts 13. 32; Rom. 10. 15, glad t.
 See Ex. 33. 4; 1 Kings 14. 6; Jer. 49. 23.
TILL. Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.
TILLAGE. 1 Chron. 27. 26; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.
TIME. Gen. 47. 29, the t. drew nigh.
 Job 22. 16, cut down out of t.
 38. 23, reserved against the t. of trouble.
 Ps. 32. 6, in a t. when thou mayest be found.
 37. 19, not ashamed in the evil t.
 41. 1, deliver him in t. of trouble.
 56. 3, what t. I am afraid.
 69. 13; Isa. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable t.
 89. 47, remember how short my t. is.
 Eccl. 3. 1, there is a t. to every purpose.
 9. 11, t. and chance happeneth to all.
 Isa. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his t.
 Jer. 46. 21, the t. of their visitation.
 Ezek. 16. 8, thy t. was the t. of love.
 Dan. 7. 25, a t. and t. and the dividing of t.
 Hos. 10. 12, it is t. to seek the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the t.
 Mat. 16. 3, the signs of the t.

Lu. 19. 44, the t. of thy visitation.
 Acts 3. 19, the t. of refreshing.
 21, the t. of restitution.
 Rom. 13. 11, it is high t. to awake.
 1 Cor. 7. 29, the t. is short.
 Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5, redeeming the t.
 Heb. 4. 16, help in t. of need.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of t.
 Rev. 1. 3, the t. is at hand.
 10. 6, t. no longer.
 See Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
TINGLE. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3.
TINKLING. Isa. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
TOGETHER. Prov. 22. 2, meet t.
 Amos 3. 3, can two walk t.?
 Mat. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered t.
 Rom. 8. 28, work t. for good.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up t.
 See Mat. 19. 6; Eph. 2. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 1.
TOIL. Gen. 5. 29; 41. 51; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.
TOLERABLE. Mat. 10. 15; 11. 24; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 10. 12.
TONGUE. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the t.
 20. 12, hide wickedness under his t.
 Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy t. from evil.
 Prov. 10. 20, t. of the just as choice silver.
 12. 18; 31. 26, t. of the wise is health.
 19, the lying t. is but for a moment.
 15. 4, a wholesome t. is a tree of life.
 18. 21, death and life are in the power of the t.
 21. 23, whose keepeth his t. keepeth his soul.
 25. 15, a soft t. breaketh the bone.
 Isa. 30. 27, his t. as a devouring fire.
 50. 4, hath given me the t. of the learned.
 Jer. 9. 5, taught their t. to speak lies.
 18. 18, let us smite him with the t.
 Mk. 7. 35, his t. was loosed.
 Jas. 1. 26, and bridled not his t.
 3. 5, the t. is a little member.
 8, the t. is a fire.
 8, the t. can no man tame.
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, neither in t.
 See Ps. 45. 1; Lu. 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11.
TOOL. Ex. 20. 25; 32. 4; Deut. 27. 5; 1 Kings 6. 7.
TOOTH. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Mat. 5. 38.
TOPEAZ. Ex. 28. 17; Rev. 21. 20.
TORCHES. Nah. 2. 3; Zech. 12. 6; John 18. 3.
TORMENT. Mat. 8. 28, to t. before the time.
 Lu. 16. 23, being in t.
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, t.
 1 John 4. 18, fear hath t.
 Rev. 9. 5, t. as t. of a scorpion.
 14. 11, the smoke of their t.
 See Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 5. 7; Lu. 8. 28.
TORN. Gen. 44. 28, surely he is t. in pieces.
 Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is t.
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath t., and he will heal us.
 See Isa. 5. 25; Mal. 1. 13; Mk. 1. 26.
TORTOISE. Lev. 11. 29, and the t. after his kind.
TOSS. Ps. 109. 23, I am t. up and down.
 Isa. 22. 18, he will t. thee like a ball.
 54. 11, afflicted, t. with tempest.
 Eph. 4. 14, no more children, t. to and fro.
 See Mat. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18; Jas. 1. 6.
TOUCH. Gen. 3. 3, nor t. it, lest ye die.
 1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts God had t.
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, t. not mine anointed.
 Job 5. 19, there shall no evil t. thee.
 6. 7, things my soul refused to t.
 Isa. 6. 7, lo, this hath t. thy lips.
 Jer. 1. 9, the Lord t. my mouth.
 Zech. 2. 8, he that t. you, t. the apple of his eye.
 Mat. 9. 21; Mk. 5. 28, if I may but t. his garment.
 Mk. 10. 13; Lu. 18. 15, children, that he should t. them.
 John 20. 17, t. me not.
 2 Cor. 6. 17, t. not the unclean thing.
 Col. 2. 21, t. not, taste not.
 See Job 19. 21; Lu. 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1.

TOWER. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 144. 2, my high t.
 Ps. 61. 3, a strong t. from the enemy.
 Prov. 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a strong t.
 Isa. 33. 18, where is he that counted the t.?
See Isa. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Mat. 21. 33.
TRADITION. Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, thy disciples transgress the t.
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the t. of my fathers.
 Col. 2. 8, after the t. of men.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, received by t. from your fathers.
TRAFFICK. Gen. 42. 34; 1 Kings 10. 15; Ezek. 17. 4.
TRAIN. 1 Kings 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Isa. 6. 1.
TRAITOR. Lu. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.
TRAMPLE. Ps. 91. 13; Isa. 63. 3; Mat. 7. 6.
TRANQUILLITY. Dan. 4. 27, lengthening of thy t.
TRANSFORM. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 13, 14, 15.
TRANSGRESS. Num. 14. 41, wherefore do ye t.?
 1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to t.
 Neh. 1. 8, if ye t., I will scatter you abroad.
 Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not t.
 Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will t.
 Jer. 2. 8, the pastors t.
 3. 13, only acknowledge that thou hast t.
 Hab. 2. 5, he t. by wine.
See Mat. 15. 2; Rom. 2. 27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9.
TRANSGRESSION. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving t.
 1 Chron. 10. 13, Saul died for his t.
 Ezra 10. 6, he mourned because of their t.
 Job 7. 21, why dost thou not pardon my t.?
 13. 23, make me to know my t.
 14. 17, my t. is sealed up.
 31. 33, if I covered my t.
 Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great t.
 25. 7, remember not my t.
 32. 1, blessed is he whose t. is forgiven.
 51. 1, blot out all my t.
 65. 3, as for our t., thou shalt purge them.
 107. 17, fools because of their t. are afflicted.
 Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a t.
 Isa. 43. 25; 44. 22, blottereth out thy t.
 53. 5, he was wounded for our t.
 8, for the t. of my people was he smitten.
 58. 1, show my people their t.
 Ezek. 18. 22, his t. shall not be mentioned.
 Mic. 1. 5, what is the t. of Jacob?
See Rom. 4. 15; 5. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 14; Heb. 2. 2.
TRANSGRESSOR. Ps. 51. 13, teach t. thy ways.
 59. 5, be not merciful to any wicked t.
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of t. is hard.
 21. 18, the t. shall be ransom for the upright.
 Isa. 48. 8, thou wast called a t. from the womb.
 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28; Lu. 22. 37, numbered with the t.
See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18.
TRANSLATE. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. 13; Heb. 11. 5.
TRAP. Job 18. 10; Ps. 69. 22; Jer. 5. 26; Rom. 11. 9.
TRAVAIL. Ps. 7. 14, he t. with iniquity.
 Isa. 23. 4, I t. not.
 53. 11, the t. of his soul.
 Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation t. in pain.
 Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I t.
See Job 15. 20; Isa. 13. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Rev. 12. 2.
TRAVEL. Eccl. 1. 13; 2. 23; 1 Thess. 2. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 8.
TRAVELLER. Judg. 5. 6; 2 Sam. 12. 4; Job 31. 32.
TREACHEROUS. Isa. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zeph. 3. 4.
TREACHEROUSLY. Isa. 33. 1, thou dealest t.
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they happy that deal t.?
 Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt t. with her.
See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15.
TREAD. Deut. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet t.

Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox when he t.
 Ps. 7. 5, let him t. down my life.
 44. 5, through thy name will we t. them under.
 60. 12; 108. 13, shall t. down our enemies.
 91. 13, thou shalt t. upon lion and adder.
 Isa. 10. 6, to t. them down like mire.
 16. 10, shall t. out no wine.
 63. 3, I will t. them in mine anger.
 Jer. 48. 33, none shall t. with shouting.
 Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must t. the residue.
 Hos. 10. 11, loveth to t. out corn.
 Mal. 4. 3, ye shall t. down the wicked.
See Job 9. 8; Isa. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. 19. 15.
TREASURE. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you t.
 Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar t. to me.
 Deut. 28. 12, open to thee his good t.
 Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid t.
 38. 22, the t. of the snow.
 Prov. 8. 21, I will fill t. of those that love me.
 10. 2, of wickedness profiteth nothing.
 15. 16, than great t. and trouble therewith.
 21. 20, there is a t. to be desired.
 Eccl. 2. 8, I gathered the peculiar t. of kings.
 Isa. 2. 7, neither is there any end of their t.
 45. 3, I will give thee the t. of darkness.
 Jer. 41. 8, slay us not, for we have t.
 51. 13, waters abundant in t.
 Dan. 11. 43, power over the t. of gold.
 Mic. 6. 10, the t. of wickedness.
 Mat. 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, where your t. is.
 12. 35, out of the good t. of the heart.
 13. 44, like unto t. hid in a field.
 52, out of his t. things new and old.
 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, thou shalt have t. in heaven.
 Lu. 12. 21, that layeth up t. for himself.
 Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid t. of wisdom.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this t. in earthen vessels.
 Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the t. in Egypt.
 Jas. 5. 3, ye have heaped t.
See Deut. 32. 34; 33. 19; Isa. 33. 6; Mat. 2. 11.
TREASURER. Neh. 13. 13; Isa. 22. 15; Dan. 3. 2.
TREASURY. Mk. 12. 41, the people cast money into the t.
 Lu. 21. 1, rich men casting their gifts into the t.
See Josh. 6. 19; Jer. 38. 11; Mat. 27. 6.
TREE. Deut. 20. 19, the t. is man's life.
 Job 14. 7, there is hope of a t.
 24. 20, wickedness shall be broken as a t.
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a t. planted.
 104. 16, the t. of the Lord are full of sap.
 Eccl. 11. 3, where the t. falleth.
 Isa. 56. 3, I am a dry t.
 61. 3, called t. of righteousness.
 Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine t. more than any t.?
 31. 9, all the t. of Eden envied him.
See Mk. 8. 24; Lu. 21. 29; Jude 12; Rev. 7. 3.
TREMBLE. Deut. 2. 25, the nations shall t.
 Judg. 5. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 18. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the earth t.
 Ezra 9. 4, then assembled to me every one that t.
 Job 9. 6, the pillars thereof t.
 26. 11, the pillars of heaven t.
 Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with t.
 60. 2, thou hast made earth to t.
 99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people t.
 104. 32, he looketh on the earth, and it t.
 Eccl. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall t.
 Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that made earth t.?
 64. 2, that the nations may t. at thy presence.
 66. 5, ye that t. at his word.
 Jer. 5. 22, will ye not t. at my presence?
 33. 9, they shall t. for all the goodness.
 Amos 8. 8, shall not the land t. for this?
 Acts 24. 25, Felix t.
 Jas. 2. 19, devils also believe, and t.
See Acts 9. 6; 16. 29; 1 Cor. 2. 3; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12.
TRENCH. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; 1 Kings 18. 32; Lu. 19. 43.

TRESPASS. Gen. 31. 36, what is my *t*.?
 50. 17, we pray thee forgive the *t*.
 Ezra 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this *t*.
 Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his *t*.
 Mat. 6. 14, if ye forgive men their *t*.
 18. 15, if thy brother *t*, tell him his fault.
 Lu. 17. 3, if thy brother *t*, against thee.
 2 Cor. 5. 19, not imputing their *t*.
 Eph. 2. 1, dead in *t*. and sins.
 Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you all *t*.
 See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kings 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24.
TRIAL. Job 9. 23, the *t*, of the innocent.
 2 Cor. 8. 2, a great *t*, of affliction.
 See Ezek. 21. 13; Heb. 11. 36; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.
TRIBES. Ps. 105. 37, not one feeble person among their *t*.
 122. 4, whither the *t*. go up.
 Isa. 19. 13, they that are the stay of the *t*.
 49. 6, my servant to raise up the *t*.
 Hab. 3. 9, according to oaths of the *t*.
 Mat. 24. 30, then shall all *t*. of the earth mourn.
 See Num. 24. 2; Deut. 1. 13; 12. 5; 18. 5.
TRIBUTATION. Deut. 4. 30, when thou art in *t*.
 Judg. 10. 14, let them deliver you in *t*.
 Mat. 13. 21, when *t*. ariseth.
 24. 21, then shall be great *t*.
 John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have *t*.
 Acts 14. 22, through much *t*.
 Rom. 5. 3, we glory in *t*. also.
 12. 12, patient in *t*.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 4; Eph. 3. 13; Rev. 7. 14.
TRIBUTARY. Deut. 20. 11; Judg. 1. 30; Lam. 1. 1.
TRIBUTE. Gen. 49. 15, a servant to *t*.
 Num. 31. 37, the Lord's *t*.
 Deut. 16. 10, *t*. of freewill offering.
 Ezra 7. 24, not lawful to impose *t*.
 Neh. 5. 4, borrowed money for king's *t*.
 Prov. 12. 24, the slothful shall be under *t*.
 See Mat. 17. 24; 22. 17; Lu. 23. 2.
TRIM. 2 Sam. 19. 24; Jer. 2. 33; Mat. 25. 7.
TRIUMPH. Ex. 15. 1, he hath *t*. gloriously.
 Ps. 25. 2, let not mine enemies *t*.
 92. 4, I will *t*. in the works of thy hands.
 2 Cor. 2. 14, which always causeth us to *t*.
 Col. 2. 15, a show of them openly, *t*. over them.
 See 2 Sam. 20; Job 20. 5; Ps. 47. 1.
TRODDEN. Job 22. 15, the old way which wicked men have *t*.
 Ps. 119. 118, thou hast *t*. down all that err.
 Isa. 5. 5, the vineyard shall be *t*. down.
 63. 3, I have *t*. the winepress alone.
 Mic. 7. 10, now shall she be *t*. as mire.
 Mat. 5. 13, salt to be *t*. under foot.
 Lu. 21. 24, Jerusalem shall be *t*. down.
 Heb. 10. 29, hath *t*. under foot the Son of God.
 See Deut. 1. 36; Judg. 5. 21; Isa. 18. 2.
TRODE. 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 18; Lu. 12. 1.
TROOP. 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29; Hos. 7. 1.
TROUBLE (n.). Deut. 31. 17, many *t*. shall befall.
 1 Chron. 22. 14, in my *t*. I prepared for the house.
 Neh. 9. 32, let not the *t*. seem little.
 Job 3. 26, yet *t*. came.
 5. 6, neither doth *t*. spring out of the ground.
 7. man is born to *t*.
 19, shall deliver thee in six *t*.
 14. 1, of few days, and full of *t*.
 30. 25, weep for him that was in *t*.
 34. 29, he giveth quietness, who can make *t*.?
 38. 23, I have reserved against the time of *t*.
 Ps. 9. 9, a refuge in time of *t*.
 22. 11, for *t*. is near.
 25. 17, the *t*. of mine heart are enlarged.
 22, redeem Israel out of all his *t*.
 27. 5, in time of *t*. he shall hide me.
 46. 1, a very present help in *t*.
 73. 5, they are not in *t*. as other men.
 88. 3, my soul is full of *t*.

Ps. 119. 143, *t*. and anguish have taken hold on me.
 138. 7, though I walk in the midst of *t*.
 Isa. 17. 14, at eveningtide *t*.
 30. 6, into the land of *t*. they will carry riches.
 65. 16, because former *t*. are forgotten.
 23, they shall not bring forth for *t*.
 Jer. 2. 27, in time of *t*. they will say, save us.
 8. 15, we looked for health, and behold *t*.
 1 Cor. 7. 28, such shall have *t*. in the flesh.
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to comfort them in *t*.
 See Prov. 15. 6; 25. 19; Jer. 11. 12; 30. 7; Lam. 1. 21.
TROUBLE (v.). Josh 7. 25, why hast thou *t*. us?
 1 Kings 18. 17, art thou he that *t*. Israel?
 18, I have not *t*. Israel, but thou.
 Job 4. 5, now it toucheth thee, and thou art *t*.
 Ps. 3. 1, how are they increased that *t*. me!
 77. 4, I am so *t*. that I cannot speak.
 Prov. 25. 26, is as a *t*. fountain.
 Isa. 57. 20, the wicked are like the *t*. sea.
 Dan. 5. 10, let not thy thoughts *t*. thee.
 11. 44, tidings out of the north shall *t*. him.
 Mat. 24. 6, see that ye be not *t*.
 26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, why *t*. ye the woman?
 John 5. 4, an angel *t*. the water.
 11. 33; 12. 27; 13. 21, Jesus groaned, and was *t*.
 2 Cor. 4. 8; 7. 5, we are *t*. on every side.
 Gal. 1. 7, there be some that *t*. you.
 6. 17, let no man *t*. me.
 See 2 Thess. 1. 7; 2. 2; Heb. 12. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 14.
TROUBLING. Job 3. 17; John 5. 4.
TRUCE. 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be *t*.-breakers.
TRUE. Gen. 42. 11, we are *t*. men.
 1 Kings 22. 16, tell me nothing but that which is *t*.
 2 Chron. 15. 3, Israel hath been without the *t*. God.
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *t*. laws.
 Ps. 119. 160, thy word is *t*. from the beginning.
 Prov. 14. 25, a *t*. witness delivereth souls.
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is the *t*. God.
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, we know that thou art *t*.
 Lu. 16. 11, the *t*. riches.
 John 1. 9, that was the *t*. light.
 4. 23, when the *t*. worshippers.
 5. 31, if I bear witness of myself, my witness is not *t*.
 6. 32, the *t*. bread.
 10. 41, all things that John spake were *t*.
 15. 1, I am the *t*. vine.
 17. 3; 1 John 5. 20, to know thee the only *t*. God.
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as deceivers, and yet *t*.
 Eph. 4. 24, created in *t*. holiness.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *t*.
 Heb. 10. 22, draw near with a *t*. heart.
 See Rev. 3. 7; 6. 10; 15. 3; 16. 7; 19. 9, 11; 21. 5.
TRUST. Job 13. 15, though he slay me, yet will I *t*.
 30. 11, wilt thou *t*. him, because his strength is great?
 Ps. 25. 2; 31. 6; 55. 23; 56. 3; 143. 8, I *t*. in thee.
 37. 3; 40. 3; 62. 8; 115. 9; Prov. 3. 5; Isa. 26. 4, *t*. in the Lord.
 118. 8, better to *t*. in the Lord.
 144. 2, he in whom I *t*.
 Prov. 28. 26, he that *t*. in his own heart is a fool.
 Isa. 50. 10, let him *t*. in the name of the Lord.
 Jer. 49. 11, let thy widows *t*. in me.
 Mic. 7. 5, *t*. ye not in a friend.
 Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that *t*. in him.
 Mat. 27. 43, he *t*. in God, let him deliver him.
 Lu. 18. 9, certain which *t*. in themselves.
 See Jer. 17. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 10.
TRUTH. Deut. 32. 4, a God of *t*.
 Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the *t*. in his heart.
 51. 6, desirest *t*. in inward parts.
 91. 4, his *t*. shall be thy shield.
 117. 2, his *t*. endureth for ever.
 119. 30, I have chosen the way of *t*.

Prov. 23. 23, buy the *t*.
 Isa. 59. 14, *t*. is fallen in the streets.
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the *t*.
 Zech. 8. 16, speak every man *t*. to his neighbour.
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of *t*. was in his mouth.
 John 1. 14, full of grace and *t*.
 8. 32, know the *t*., and the *t*. shall make you free.
 14. 6, I am the way, the *t*., and the life.
 16. 13, Spirit of *t*. will guide you into all *t*.
 18. 38, what is *t*.?
 Rom. 1. 18, who hold the *t*. in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and *t*.
 2 Cor. 13. 8, can do nothing against *t*., but for the *t*.
 Eph. 4. 15, speaking the *t*. in love.
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of *t*.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the word of *t*.
 Jas. 5. 19, if any err from the *t*.
 See 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Tim. 3. 7; 1 John 3. 19; 5. 6.
TRY. 2 Chron. 32. 31, God left him, to *t*. him.
 Job 23. 10, when he hath *t*. me.
 Ps. 26. 2, *t*. my reins and my heart.
 Jer. 9. 7; Zech. 13. 9, I will melt them and *t*. them.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, shall *t*. every man's work.
 Jas. 1. 12, when *t*. he shall receive the crown.
 1 John 4. 1, *t*. the spirits.
 See Prov. 17. 3; Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.
TURN. Job 23. 13, who can *t*. him.
 Ps. 7. 12, if he *t*. not, he will whet his sword.
 Prov. 1. 23, *t*. at my reproof.
 Jer. 31. 18; Lam. 5. 21, *t*. thou me, and I shall be *t*.
 Ezek. 14. 6; 18. 30; 33. 9; Hos. 12. 6; Joel 2. 12, repent, and *t*.
 Zech. 9. 12, *t*. you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.
 Mat. 5. 39, *t*. the other also.
 Acts 26. 18, to *t*. them from darkness to light.
 2 Tim. 3. 5, from such *t*. away.
 See Prov. 21. 1; 26. 14; Hos. 7. 8; Lu. 22. 61; Jas. 1. 17.
TWAIN. Isa. 6. 2; Mat. 5. 41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 15.
TWICE. Job 33. 14; Mk. 14. 30; Lu. 18. 12; Jude 12.
TWINKLING. 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the *t*. of an eye.
 U
UNADVISEDLY. Ps. 106. 33, he spake *u*.
UNAWARES. Lu. 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 2; Jude 4.
UNBELIEF. Mk. 9. 24, help thou mine *u*.
 Rom. 3. 3, shall *u*. make faith without effect?
 11. 32, concluded all in *u*.
 Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of *u*.
 See Mat. 13. 58; Mk. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13; Heb. 4. 11.
UNBLAMEABLE. Col. 1. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 13.
UNCERTAIN. 1 Cor. 9. 26; 14. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
UNCLEAN. Acts 10. 28; Rom. 14. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.
UNCLOTHED. 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be *u*.
UNCORRUPTNESS. Tit. 2. 7, in doctrine showing *u*.
UNCTION. 1 John 2. 20, an *u*. from the Holy One.
UNFILED. Ps. 119. 1, blessed are the *u*.
 Jas. 1. 27, pure religion and *u*.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *u*.
 See Cant. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 26; 13. 4.
UNDER. Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.
UNDERSTAND. Ps. 19. 12, who can *u*. his errors?
 73. 17, then *u*. I their end.
 119. 100, I *u*. more than the ancients.
 139. 2, thou *u*. my thought afar off.
 Prov. 8. 9, all plain to him that *u*.
 20. 24, how can a man *u*. his own way?
 29. 19, though he *u*. he will not answer.
 Isa. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but *u*. not.
 28. 19, a vexation only to *u*. the report.

Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that he *u*. me.
 Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to *u*.
 12. 10, wicked shall not *u*. the wise shall *u*.
 Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and he shall *u*. these things?
 Mat. 13. 51, have ye *u*. all these things?
 24. 15, whose readeth, let him *u*.
 Lu. 24. 45, that they might *u*. the scriptures,
 John 8. 43, why do ye not *u*. my speech?
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *u*.
 15. 21, they that have not heard shall *u*.
 1 Cor. 13. 2, though I *u*. all mysteries.
 11. 1, *u*. as a child.
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.
UNDERSTANDING. Ex. 31. 3; Deut. 4. 6, wisdom and *u*.
 1 Kings 3. 11, hast asked for thyself *u*.
 4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and *u*.
 7. 14, filled with wisdom and *u*.
 1 Chron. 12. 32, men that had *u*. of the times.
 2 Chron. 26. 5, had *u*. in visions.
 Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and *u*.
 20, he taketh away the *u*. of the aged.
 17. 4, thou hast hid their heart from *u*.
 28. 13, where is the place of *u*.?
 32. 8, the Almighty giveth them *u*.
 38. 36, who hath given *u*. to the heart?
 39. 17, neither imparted to her *u*.
 Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with *u*.
 49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of *u*.
 119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me *u*.
 99, I have more *u*. than my teachers.
 104, through thy precepts I get *u*.
 147. 5, his *u*. is infinite.
 Prov. 2. 2, apply thine heart to *u*.
 11. 1, shall keep thee.
 3. 5, lean not to thine own *u*.
 19, by *u*. hath he established the heavens.
 4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get *u*.
 8. 1, doth not *u*. put forth her voice?
 9. 6, go in the way of *u*.
 10, the knowledge of the holy is *u*.
 14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great *u*.
 16. 22, *u*. is a wellspring of life.
 17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath *u*.
 19. 8, he that keepeth *u*. shall find good.
 21. 30, there is no *u*. against the Lord.
 24. 3, by *u*. an house is established.
 30. 2, have not the *u*. of a man.
 Eccl. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of *u*.
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *u*. shall rest on him.
 27. 11, it is a people of no *u*.
 29. 14, the *u*. of prudent men shall be hid.
 40. 14, who showed him the way of *u*.?
 28, there is no searching of his *u*.
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors shall feed you with *u*.
 Ezek. 28. 4, with thy *u*. thou hast gotten riches.
 Dan. 4. 34, mine *u*. returned.
 Mat. 15. 16; Mk. 7. 18, are ye also without *u*.?
 Mk. 12. 33, to love him with all the *u*.
 Lu. 2. 47, astonished at his *u*.
 24. 45, then opened he their *u*.
 1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing *u*. of prudent.
 14. 15, I will pray with the *u*. also.
 20, be not children in *u*.
 Eph. 4. 18, having the *u*. darkened.
 Phil. 4. 7, peace of God, which passeth all *u*.
 See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 John 5. 20.
UNDERTAKE. Isa. 38. 14, *u*. for me.
UNDONE. Josh. 11. 15; Isa. 6. 5; Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42.
UNEQUAL. Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 2 Cor. 6. 14.
UNFAITHFUL. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19.
UNEIGNED. 2 Cor. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
UNFRUITFUL. Mat. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; Tit. 3. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 8.
UNGODLINESS. Rom. 1. 18; 11. 26; 2 Tim. 2. 16; Tit. 2. 12.
UNGODLY. 2 Chron. 19. 2, shouldst thou help the *u*.?

Job 16. 11, God hath declared me to the *u*.
 Ps. 1. 1, counsel of *u*.
 6, the way of the *u*. shall perish.
 43. 1, plead my cause against an *u*. nation.
 Prov. 16. 27, an *u*. man diggeth up evil.
 Rom. 5. 6, Christ died for the *u*.
 1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the *u*. appear?
 2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of *u*. men.
 See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15.
UNHOLY. Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 2;
 Heb. 10. 29.
UNICORN. Num. 23. 22, he hath as it were the
 strength of an *u*.
 Deut. 33. 17, his horns are like the horns of an *u*.
 Job 39. 9, will the *u*. be willing to serve thee?
 Isa. 34. 7, the *u*. shall come down with them.
UNITE. Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11.
UNITY. Ps. 133. 1; Eph. 4. 3, 13.
UNJUST. Ps. 43. 1; Prov. 11. 7; 29. 27, *u*. man.
 Prov. 28. 8, he that by *u*. gain.
 Zeph. 3. 5, the *u*. knoweth no shame.
 Mat. 5. 44, he sendeth rain on the just and *u*.
 Lu. 18. 6, hear what the *u*. judge saith.
 11, not as other men, *u*.
 Acts 24. 15, a resurrection both of the just and *u*.
 1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u*.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the *u*.
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *u*., let him be *u*. still.
 See Ps. 82. 2; Isa. 26. 10; Lu. 16. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 9.
UNKNOWN. Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor.
 6. 9; Gal. 1. 22.
UNLAWFUL. Acts 10. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
UNLEARNED. Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Tim.
 2. 23; 2 Pet. 3. 16.
UNMINDFUL. Deut. 32. 18, thou art *u*.
UNMOVEABLE. Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 58.
UNPERFECT. Ps. 139. 16, yet being *u*.
UNPREPARED. 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you *u*.
UNPROFITABLE. Job 15. 3, *u*. talk.
 Mat. 25. 30; Lu. 17. 10, *u*. servant.
 See Rom. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 9; Philem. 11; Heb. 7.
 18; 13. 17.
UNPUNISHED. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5; 17. 5; 19. 5;
 Jer. 25. 29; 49. 12, shall not be *u*.
 See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28.
UNQUENCHABLE. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17.
UNREASONABLE. Acts 25. 27; 2 Thess. 3. 2.
UNREPROVEABLE. Col. 1. 22, *u*. in his sight.
UNRIGHTEOUS. Ex. 23. 1, an *u*. witness.
 Isa. 10. 1, decree *u*. decrees.
 55. 7, let the *u*. man forsake his thoughts.
 Rom. 3. 5, is God *u*?
 Heb. 6. 10, God is not *u*. to forget your work.
 See Deut. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Lu. 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9.
UNRIGHTEOUSNESS. Lu. 16. 9, mammon
 of *u*.
 Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in *u*.
 2. 8, to them that obey *u*.
 3. 5, if our *u*. commend righteousness.
 6. 13, instruments of *u*.
 9. 14, is there *u*. with God?
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what fellowship with *u*?
 2 Thess. 2. 12, had pleasure in *u*.
 2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of *u*.
 1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all *u*.
 5. 17, all *u*. is sin.
 See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 18.
UNRULY. 1 Thess. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6; Jas. 3. 8.
UNSAVOURY. Job 6. 6, can that which is *u*. be
 eaten?
UNSEARCHABLE. Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom.
 11. 33; Eph. 3. 8.
UNSEEMLY. Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. 13. 5.
UNSKILFUL. Heb. 5. 13, is *u*. in the word.
UNSPEAKABLE. 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 8.
UNSPOTTED. Jas. 1. 27, *u*. from the world.
UNSTABLE. Gen. 49. 4; Jas. 1. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 14.
UNTHANKFUL. Lu. 6. 35; 2 Tim. 3. 2.
UNWASHEN. Mat. 15. 20; Mk. 7. 2, 5.
UNWISE. Deut. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 13; Rom. 1. 14;
 Eph. 5. 17.

UNWORTHY. Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27.
UPBRAID. Mat. 11. 20; Mk. 16. 14; Jas. 1. 5.
UPHOLD. Ps. 51. 12, *u*. me with thy free spirit.
 54. 4, with them that *u*. my soul.
 119. 116, *u*. me according to thy word.
 145. 14, the Lord *u*. all that fall.
 Isa. 41. 10, I will *u*. thee with right hand.
 42. 1, my servant, whom I *u*.
 63. 5, wondered there was none to *u*.
 Heb. 1. 3, *u*. all things by the word of his power.
 See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28.
UPPERMOST. Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 11. 43.
UPRIGHT. Job 12. 4, the *u*. man is laughed to
 scorn.
 17. 8, *u*. men shall be astonished.
 Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be *u*.
 25. 8; 92. 15, good and *u*. is the Lord.
 37. 14, such as be of *u*. conversation.
 49. 14, the *u*. shall have dominion.
 111. 1, the assembly of the *u*.
 112. 4, to the *u*. ariseth light.
 125. 4, that are *u*. in their hearts.
 Prov. 2. 21, the *u*. shall dwell in the land.
 11. 3, the integrity of the *u*.
 20, such as are *u*. in their way.
 14. 11, the tabernacle of the *u*.
 15. 8, the prayer of the *u*. is his delight.
 28. 10, the *u*. shall have good things.
 Eccl. 7. 29, God hath made man *u*.
 Cant. 1. 4, the *u*. love thee.
 See Isa. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4.
UPRIGHTLY. Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do ye judge *u*?
 84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk *u*.
 Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that walketh *u*.
 Isa. 33. 15, he that speaketh *u*.
 See Ps. 15. 2; Amos 5. 10; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14.
UPRIGHTNESS. 1 Kings 3. 6, in *u*. of heart.
 1 Chron. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in *u*.
 Job 4. 6, the *u*. of thy ways.
 33. 23, to show unto man his *u*.
 Ps. 25. 21, let *u*. preserve me.
 143. 10, lead me into the land of *u*.
 Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of *u*.
 See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Isa. 26. 7, 10.
UPROAR. Mat. 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2; Acts 17. 5;
 21. 31.
UPWARD. Job 5. 7; Eccl. 3. 21; Isa. 38. 14.
URGE. Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kings 2. 17; Lu. 11. 53.
URGENT. Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.
USE. Mat. 6. 7, *u*. not vain repetitions.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, they that *u*. this world.
 Gal. 5. 13, *u*. not liberty for an occasion.
 1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man *u*. it lawfully.
 See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23.
USURP. 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *u*.
USURY. Ex. 22. 25, neither shalt thou lay upon
 him *u*.
 Lev. 25. 36, take thou no *u*. of him.
 Deut. 23. 20, thou mayest lend upon *u*.
 Neh. 5. 7, ye exact *u*.
 Ezek. 18. 8, not given forth upon *u*.
 13, hath given forth upon *u*.
 17, that hath not received *u*.
 22. 12, thou hast taken *u*.
UTTER. Ps. 78. 2, I will *u*. dark sayings.
 106. 2, who can *u*. the mighty acts?
 119. 171, my lips shall *u*. praise.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom *u*. her voice.
 23. 33, thine heart shall *u*. perverse things.
 29. 11, a fool *u*. all his mind.
 Eccl. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to *u*.
 Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be *u*.
 2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to *u*.
 Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to be *u*.
 See Job 33. 3; Isa. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Mat. 13. 35.
UTTERANCE. Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit gave *u*.
 See 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3.
UTTERLY. Ps. 119. 8, forsake me not *u*.
 Jer. 23. 39, I will *u*. forget you.
 Zeph. 1. 2, I will *u*. consume all things.
 2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall *u*. perish.

See Deut. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Isa. 40. 30; Rev. 18. 8.

UTTERMOST. Mat. 5. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 16; Heb. 7. 25.

V

VAGABOND. Gen. 4. 12, a *v.* shalt thou be in the earth.

See Ps. 109. 10; Acts 19. 13.

VAIL. Mat. 27. 51; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Heb. 6. 19.

VAIN. Ex. 5. 9, not regard *v.* words.

20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, shalt not take name of the Lord in *v.*

Deut. 32. 47, it is not a *v.* thing for you.

2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the *v.* fellows.

2 Kings 18. 20; Isa. 36. 5, they are but *v.* words.

Job 11. 12, *v.* man would be wise.

16. 3, shall *v.* words have an end?

21. 34, how then comfort ye me in *v.*?

Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, the people imagine a *v.* thing.

26. 4, I have not sat with *v.* persons.

33. 17, an horse is a *v.* thing for safety.

39. 6, every man walketh in a *v.* show.

60. 11; 108. 12, *v.* is the help of man.

89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in *v.*?

127. 1, labour in *v.*, watchman waketh in *v.*

Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth *v.* persons.

31. 30, beauty is *v.*

Eccl. 6. 12, all the days of his *v.* life.

Isa. 1. 13, bring no more *v.* oblations.

45. 18, he created it not in *v.*

19. I said not, seek ye me in *v.*

49. 4; 65. 23, laboured in *v.*

Jer. 3. 23, in *v.* is salvation hoped for.

10. 3, the customs of the people are *v.*

46. 11, in *v.* shalt thou use medicines.

Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, it is *v.* to serve God.

Mat. 6. 7, use not *v.* repetitions.

15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, in *v.* do they worship me.

Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the sword in *v.*

1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in *v.*

2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of God in *v.*

Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in *v.*

Tit. 1. 10, unruly and *v.* talkers.

Jas. 1. 26, this man's religion is *v.*

1 Pet. 1. 18, redeemed from *v.* conversation.

See Prov. 1. 17; Rom. 1. 21; Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.

VALIANT. 1 Sam. 18. 17, be *v.* for me.

1 Kings 1. 42, for thou art a *v.* man.

Isa. 10. 13, put down inhabitants like a *v.* man.

Jer. 9. 3, they are not *v.* for truth.

Heb. 11. 34, waxed *v.* in fight.

See Ps. 60. 12; 118. 15; Isa. 33. 7; Nah. 2. 3.

VALUE. Job 13. 4, physicians of no *v.*

Mat. 10. 31; Lu. 12. 7, of more *v.*

See Lev. 27. 16; Job 28. 16; Mat. 27. 9.

VANISH. Isa. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Heb. 8. 13.

VANITY. Job 7. 3, to possess months of *v.*

15. 31, *v.* shall be his recompence.

35. 13, God will not hear *v.*

Ps. 12. 2, speak *v.* every one with his neighbour.

39. 5, every man at his best state is *v.*

62. 9, are *v.*, lighter than *v.*

144. 4, man is like to *v.*

Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by *v.*

30. 8, remove from me *v.*

Eccl. 6. 11, many things increase *v.*

11. 10, childhood and youth are *v.*

Isa. 30. 28, with the sieve of *v.*

Jer. 18. 15, they have burned incense to *v.*

Hab. 2. 13, people shall weary themselves for *v.*

Rom. 8. 20, the creature was made subject to *v.*

Eph. 4. 17, walk in *v.* of mind.

2 Pet. 2. 18, great swelling words of *v.*

See Eccl. 1. 2; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; Acts 14. 15.

VAPOURS. Job 36. 27, according to the *v.* thereof.

Ps. 135. 7; Jer. 10. 13, he causeth the *v.* to ascend, 148. 8, snow and *v.*

VARIABLENESS. Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *v.*

VARIANCE. Mat. 10. 35; Gal. 5. 20.

VAUNT. Judg. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 4.

VEHEMENT. Cant. 8. 6; Mk. 14. 31; 2 Cor. 7. 11.

VENGEANCE. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *v.*

Prov. 6. 34; Isa. 34. 8; 61. 2; Jer. 51. 6, the day of *v.*

Isa. 59. 17, garments of *v.* for clothing.

Acts 28. 4, whom *v.* suffereth not to live.

Jude 7, the *v.* of eternal fire.

See Mic. 5. 15; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 21. 22; Rom. 12. 19.

VENISON. Gen. 25. 28, he did eat of his *v.*

27. 3, take me some *v.*

VERILY. Gen. 42. 21; Ps. 58. 11; 73. 13; Mk. 9. 12.

VERITY. Ps. 111. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 7.

VESSEL. 2 Kings 4. 6, there is not a *v.* more.

Ps. 31. 12, I am like a potter's *v.*

Isa. 66. 20, bring an offering in a clean *v.*

Jer. 22. 28, a *v.* wherein is no pleasure.

25. 34, fall like a pleasant *v.*

Mat. 13. 48, gathered the good into *v.*

25. 4, the wise took oil in their *v.*

Acts 9. 15, he is a chosen *v.* unto me.

Rom. 9. 22, the *v.* of wrath.

23, the *v.* of mercy.

1 Thess. 4. 4, to possess his *v.* in sanctification.

2 Tim. 2. 21, he shall be a *v.* to honour.

1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife as to weaker *v.*

See Isa. 52. 11; 65. 4; Jer. 14. 3; Mk. 11. 16.

VESTRY. 2 Kings 10. 22, him that was over the *v.*

VESTURE. Gen. 41. 42; Ps. 22. 18; 102. 26; Mat. 27. 35; Heb. 1. 12; Rev. 19. 13.

VEX. Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 33, not *v.* a stranger.

Num. 33. 55, those ye let remain shall *v.* you.

2 Sam. 12. 18, how will he *v.* himself?

Job 19. 2, how long will ye *v.* my soul?

Isa. 11. 13, Judah shall not *v.* Ephraim.

Ezek. 32. 9, I will *v.* the hearts of many.

Mat. 15. 22, my daughter is grievously *v.*

2 Pet. 2. 8, *v.* his righteous soul.

See Lev. 18. 18; Judg. 16. 16; Isa. 63. 10; Hab. 2. 7.

VELEXATION. Eccl. 1. 14; 2. 22; Isa. 9. 1; 28. 19; 65. 14.

VICTORY. 2 Sam. 19. 2, *v.* was turned to mourning.

1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *v.*

Ps. 98. 1, hath gotten him the *v.*

Mat. 12. 20, send forth judgment unto *v.*

1 John 5. 4, this is the *v.*, even our faith.

See Isa. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55, 57.

VICTUALS. Ex. 12. 39, neither had they prepared *v.*

Josh. 9. 14, the men took of their *v.*

Neh. 10. 31, bring *v.* on the sabbath.

13. 15, in the day wherein they sold *v.*

Mat. 14. 15; Lu. 9. 12, into villages to buy *v.*

See Gen. 14. 11; Judg. 17. 10; 1 Sam. 22. 10.

VIEW. Josh. 2. 7; 7. 2; 2 Kings 2. 7; Neh. 2. 13.

VIGILANT. 1 Tim. 3. 2; 1 Pet. 5. 8.

VILE. 1 Sam. 3. 13, made themselves *v.*

Job 18. 3, wherefore are we reputed *v.*?

40. 4, I am *v.*, what shall I answer thee?

Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5; Dan. 11. 21, a *v.* person.

Jer. 15. 19, take the precious from the *v.*

Lam. 1. 11, see, O Lord, for I am become *v.*

Nah. 3. 6, I will make thee *v.*

Rom. 1. 26, gave them up to *v.* affections.

Phil. 3. 21, shall change our *v.* body.

Jas. 2. 2, a poor man in *v.* raiment.

See 2 Sam. 1. 21; Job 30. 8; Ps. 12. 8; Nah. 1. 14.

VILLANY. Isa. 32. 6; Jer. 29. 23.

VINE. Deut. 32. 32, their *v.* is of the *v.* of Sodom.

Judg. 13. 14, may not eat any thing that cometh of the *v.*

1 Kings 4. 25, dwelt every man under his *v.*

2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every man of his own *v.*

- Ps. 80. 3, a *v.* out of Egypt.
 128. 3, thy wife as a fruitful *v.*
ISA. 24. 7, the new wine mourneth, the *v.* languisheth.
Hos. 10. 1, Israel is an empty *v.*
Mic. 4. 4, they shall sit every man under his *v.*
Mat. 26. 29; **Mk.** 14. 25; **Lu.** 22. 18, this fruit of the *v.*
John 15. 1, I am the true *v.*
See Deut. 8. 8; Cant. 2. 15; Joel 1. 7; Hab. 3. 17.
VINTAGE. Job 24. 6; Isa. 16. 10; 32. 10; Mic. 7. 1.
VIOL. Isa. 5. 12; 14. 11; Amos 5. 23; 6. 5.
VIOLENCE. Gen. 6. 11, earth was filled with *v.*
Ps. 11. 5, him that loveth *v.*
 55. 9, I have seen *v.* in the city.
 58. 2, weigh the *v.* of your hands.
 72. 14, redeem their soul from *v.*
 73. 6, *v.* covereth them as a garment.
Prov. 4. 17, they drink the wine of *v.*
 10. 6, *v.* covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Isa. 53. 9, because he had done no *v.*
 60. 18, *v.* shall no more be heard.
Ezek. 8. 17; 28. 16, they have filled the land with *v.*
Amos 3. 10, store up *v.* in their palaces.
Hab. 1. 3, *v.* is before me.
Mal. 2. 16, one covereth *v.* with his garment.
Mat. 11. 12, kingdom of heaven suffereth *v.*
Lu. 3. 14, do *v.* to no man.
See Mic. 2. 2; 6. 12; Zeph. 1. 9; Heb. 11. 34.
VIOLENT. Ps. 7. 16, his *v.* dealing.
 18. 48; 140. 1; Prov. 16. 29, the *v.* man.
See 2 Sam. 22. 49; Eccl. 5. 8; Mat. 11. 12.
VIOLENTLY. Isa. 22. 18; Mat. 8. 32; **Mk.** 5. 13.
VIRGIN. Isa. 23. 12; 47. 1; 62. 5; Jer. 14. 17.
VIRTUE. **Mk.** 5. 30; **Lu.** 6. 19; 8. 46; **Phil.** 4. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 5.
VIRTUOUS. Ruth 3. 11; Prov. 12. 4; 31. 10, 29.
VISAGE. Isa. 52. 14; Lam. 4. 8; Dan. 3. 19.
VISION. Job 20. 8, as a *v.* of the night.
Prov. 29. 18, where there is no *v.*, people perish.
Isa. 22. 1, the valley of *v.*
 28. 7, they err in *v.*
Lam. 2. 9, prophets find no *v.* from the Lord.
Hos. 12. 10, I have multiplied *v.*
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, young men shall see *v.*
Zech. 13. 4, ashamed every one of his *v.*
Mat. 17. 9, tell the *v.* to no man.
Lu. 24. 23, had seen a *v.* of angels.
Acts 26. 19, not disobedient to heavenly *v.*
See Job 4. 13; Ezek. 1. 1; 8. 3; Mic. 3. 6.
VISIT. Gen. 50. 24; Ex. 13. 19, God will *v.* you.
Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9, *v.* the iniquity of the fathers.
 32. 34, when I *v.*, I will *v.* their sin upon them.
Ruth 1. 6, how the Lord had *v.* his people.
Job 5. 24, thou shalt *v.* thy habitation.
 7. 18, shouldest *v.* him every morning.
Ps. 8. 4; Heb. 2. 6, the son of man, that thou *v.* him.
 106. 4, *v.* me with thy salvation.
Jer. 5. 9; 19. 9, shall I not *v.* for these things?
 29. 10, I will *v.*, and perform my good word.
Ezek. 38. 8, after many days thou shalt be *v.*
Mat. 25. 36, I was sick, and ye *v.* me.
Acts 15. 14, how God did *v.* the Gentiles.
Jas. 1. 27, to *v.* the fatherless and widows.
See Job 31. 14; **Lu.** 1. 68, 78; 7. 16.
VISITATION. Job 10. 12, thy *v.* hath preserved.
Isa. 10. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 12, in the day of *v.*
Jer. 8. 12; 10. 15; 46. 21; 50. 27; **Lu.** 19. 44, in the time of *v.*
See Num. 16. 29; Jer. 11. 23; Hos. 9. 7.
VOCATION. Eph. 4. 1, worthy of the *v.*
VOICE. Gen. 4. 10, *v.* of thy brother's blood.
 27. 22, the *v.* is Jacob's *v.*
Ex. 23. 21, obey his *v.*, provoke him not.
 24. 3, all the people answered with one *v.*
 32. 18, it is not the *v.* of them that shout.
Deut. 4. 33, did ever people hear *v.* of God and live?
Josh. 6. 10, nor make any noise with thy *v.*
1 Sam. 24. 16; 26. 17, is this thy *v.*?
1 Kings 19. 12, after the fire, a still small *v.*
2 Kings 4. 31, there was neither *v.* nor hearing.
Job 3. 7, let no joyful *v.* come therein.
 30. 31, my organ into the *v.* of them that weep.
 37. 4, a *v.* roareth.
 40. 9, canst thou thunder with a *v.* like him?
Ps. 5. 3, my *v.* shalt thou hear in the morning.
 31. 22; 86. 6, the *v.* of my supplications.
 42. 4, with the *v.* of joy.
 95. 7, to day, if ye will hear his *v.*
 103. 20, the *v.* of his word.
Prov. 1. 20, wisdom uttereth her *v.* in the streets.
 5. 13, not obeyed the *v.* of my teachers.
 8. 1, doth not understanding put forth her *v.*?
 4. my *v.* is to the sons of man.
Eccl. 5. 3, a fool's *v.* is known.
 12. 4, rise up at the *v.* of the bird.
Cant. 2. 8; 5. 2, the *v.* of my beloved.
 12, the *v.* of the turtle is heard.
 14, sweet is thy *v.*
Isa. 13. 2, exalt the *v.* unto them.
 40. 3; **Mat.** 3. 3; **Mk.** 1. 3; **Lu.** 3. 4, *v.* of him that crieth.
 6, the *v.* said, cry.
 48. 20, with a *v.* of singing.
 52. 8, with the *v.* together shall they sing.
 65. 19, the *v.* of weeping shall be no more heard.
 66. 6, a *v.* of noise, a *v.* from the temple.
Jer. 7. 34, the *v.* of mirth, and the *v.* of gladness.
 30. 19, the *v.* of them that make merry.
 48. 3, a *v.* of crying shall be.
Ezek. 23. 42, a *v.* of a multitude at ease.
 33. 32, one that hath a pleasant *v.*
 43. 2, *v.* like a noise of many waters.
Nah. 2. 7, lead her as with the *v.* of doves.
Mat. 12. 19, neither shall any man hear his *v.*
Lu. 23. 23, the *v.* of them and of the chief priests prevailed.
John 5. 25, the dead shall hear the *v.* of Son of God.
 10. 4, the sheep follow, for they know his *v.*
 5, they know not the *v.* of strangers.
 12. 30, thy *v.* came not because of me.
 18. 37, every one that is of the truth heareth my *v.*
Acts 12. 14, and when she knew Peter's *v.*
 26. 10, I gave my *v.* against them.
1 Cor. 14. 10, there are so many *v.* in the world.
 19, that by my *v.* I might teach others.
Gal. 4. 20, I desire now to change my *v.*
1 Thess. 4. 16, descend with *v.* of archangel.
2 Pet. 2. 16, the dumb ass speaking with man's *v.*
Rev. 3. 20, if any man hear my *v.*
 4. 5, out of the throne proceeded *v.*
See Gen. 3. 17; **Ps.** 58. 5; **John** 3. 29; **Acts** 12. 22.
VOID. Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without form, and *v.*
Deut. 32. 28, a people *v.* of counsel.
Ps. 89. 39, made *v.* the covenant.
 119. 126, they have made *v.* thy law.
Prov. 11. 12, *v.* of wisdom.
Isa. 55. 11, my word shall not return to me *v.*
Jer. 19. 7, make *v.* the counsel of Judah.
Nah. 2. 10, empty, *v.*, and waste.
Acts 24. 16, a conscience *v.* of offence.
See Num. 30. 12; **Rom.** 3. 31; 4. 14.
VOLUME. **Ps.** 40. 7; Heb. 10. 7.
VOLUNTARY. Lev. 1. 3; 7. 16; **Ezek.** 46. 12; Col. 2. 18.
VOMIT. Job 20. 15; **Prov.** 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22.
VOW (n.). Gen. 28. 20; 31. 13, Jacob vowed a *v.*
 Num. 29. 39, these ye shall do beside your *v.*
Deut. 12. 6, thither bring your *v.*
Judg. 11. 30, Jephthah vowed a *v.*, and said.
 39, her father did with her according to his *v.*
1 Sam. 1. 21, Elkanah went up to offer his *v.*
Job 22. 27, thou shalt pay thy *v.*
Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, I will pay my *v.*
 50. 14, pay thy *v.* unto the most High.

Ps. 56. 12, thy *v.* are upon me, O God.
 61. 5, for thou hast heard my *v.*
 8, that I may daily perform my *v.*
 65. 1, to thee shall the *v.* be performed.
 Prov. 7. 14, this day have I paid my *v.*
 20. 25, after *v.* to make enquiry.
 31. 2, the son of my *v.*
 Eccl. 5. 4, when thou vowest a *v.*, defer not to pay.
 Isa. 19. 21, they shall vow a *v.* unto the Lord.
 Jonah 1. 16, feared the Lord, and made *v.*
 Acts 18. 18, shorn his head, for he had a *v.*
 21. 23, four men which have a *v.* on them.
 See 2 Sam. 15. 7; Jer. 44. 25; Nah. 1. 15.
VOW (*v.*). Deut. 23. 22, if forbear to *v.*, no sin.
 Ps. 76. 11, *v.*, and pay to the Lord your God.
 132. 2, and *v.* to the mighty God.
 See Num. 21. 2; Eccl. 5. 5; Jonah 2. 9.
VULTURE. Lev. 11. 14; Deut. 14. 13, and the *v.* after his kind.
 Job 28. 7, which the *v.* eye hath not seen.
 Isa. 34. 15, there shall the *v.* be.

W

WAG. Jer. 18. 16; Lam. 2. 15; Zeph. 2. 15.
WAGES. Gen. 29. 15, what shall thy *w.* be?
 Gen. 30. 28, appoint me thy *w.*
 31. 7, changed my *w.* ten times.
 Ex. 2. 9, nurse this child, I will give *w.*
 Jer. 22. 13, useth neighbour's service without *w.*
 Hag. 1. 6, earnest *w.* to put in bag with holes.
 Lu. 3. 14, be content with your *w.*
 John 4. 36, he that reapeth receiveth *w.*
 Rom. 6. 23, the *w.* of sin is death.
 2 Pet. 2. 15, the *w.* of unrighteousness.
 See Ezek. 29. 18; Mal. 3. 5; 2 Cor. 11. 8.
WAGONS. Gen. 45. 19; Num. 7. 7; Ezek. 23. 24.
WAIL. Ezek. 32. 18, *w.* for the multitude.
 Amos 5. 16, *w.* shall be in all streets.
 Mic. 1. 8, therefore I will *w.* and howl.
 Mat. 13. 42, there shall be *w.* and gnashing.
 Mk. 5. 38, he seeth them that *w.* greatly.
 Rev. 1. 7, all kindreds of the earth shall *w.*
 18. 5, the merchants shall stand afar off *w.*
 See Esth. 4. 3; Jer. 9. 10, 19, 20; Ezek. 7. 11.
WAIT. Gen. 49. 18, I have *w.* for thy salvation.
 Num. 35. 20; Jer. 9. 8, by laying of *w.*
 2 Kings 6. 33, should I *w.* for the Lord any longer?
 Job 14. 14, I will *w.* till my change come.
 15. 22, he is *w.* for of the sword.
 17. 13, if I *w.*, the grave is my house.
 29. 21, to me men *w.*, and kept silence.
 23, they *w.* for me as for rain.
 30. 26, when I *w.* for light, darkness came.
 Ps. 25. 3; 69. 6, let none that *w.* be ashamed.
 27. 14; 37. 34; Prov. 20. 22, *w.* on the Lord.
 33. 20, our soul *w.* for the Lord.
 37. 7, *w.* patiently.
 52. 9, I will *w.* on thy name.
 62. 1; 130. 6, my soul *w.* upon God.
 5, *w.* only on God.
 65. 1, praise *w.* for thee in Zion.
 69. 3, mine eyes fail while I *w.* for God.
 104. 27, these all *w.* upon thee.
 106. 13, they *w.* not for counsel.
 123. 2, so our eyes *w.* on the Lord.
 Prov. 27. 18, he that *w.* on his master.
 Isa. 30. 18, the Lord *w.* to be gracious.
 40. 31, they that *w.* on the Lord shall renew.
 42. 4, the isles shall *w.* for his law.
 59. 9, *w.* for light.
 64. 4, prepared for him that *w.* for him.
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man hope and quietly *w.*
 Dan. 12. 12, blessed is he that *w.*, and cometh to the days.
 Hab. 2. 3, though the vision tarry, *w.* for it.
 Zech. 11. 11, poor of the flock that *w.* upon me.
 Mk. 15. 43, who also *w.* for the kingdom of God.
 Lu. 2. 25, *w.* for the consolation of Israel.
 12. 36, like unto men that *w.* for their lord.
 Acts 1. 4, but *w.* for promise of the Father.
 Rom. 8. 23, groan, *w.* for the adoption.
 25, then do we with patience *w.* for it.
 12. 7, let us *w.* on our ministering.
 1 Cor. 9. 13, they which *w.* at the altar are partakers.
 Gal. 5. 5, we *w.* for the hope.
 1 Thess. 1. 10, to *w.* for his Son from heaven.
 See Num. 3. 10; Neh. 12. 44; Isa. 8. 17.
WAKE. Ps. 139. 18, when I *w.* I am still with thee.
 Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not *w.*
 Joel 3. 9, prepare war, *w.* up the mighty men.
 Zech. 4. 1, the angel came again, and *w.* me.
 1 Thess. 5. 10, whether we *w.* or sleep.
 See Ps. 77. 4; 127. 1; Cant. 5. 2; Isa. 50. 4.
WALK. Gen. 17. 1, *w.* before me, and be perfect.
 24. 40, the Lord before whom I *w.*
 48. 15, before whom my fathers did *w.*
 Ex. 16. 4, whether they will *w.* in my law.
 18. 20, the way wherein they must *w.*
 Lev. 26. 12, I will *w.* among you.
 Deut. 23. 14, God *w.* in midst of the camp.
 Judg. 5. 10, speak, ye that *w.* by the way.
 2 Sam. 2. 29, Abner and his men *w.* all that night.
 Job 18. 8, he *w.* on a snare.
 22. 14, he *w.* in the circuit of heaven.
 29. 3, when by his light I *w.* through darkness.
 Ps. 23. 4, though I *w.* through the valley of the shadow of death.
 26. 11, as for me, I will *w.* in mine integrity.
 48. 12, *w.* about Zion, and go round about her.
 55. 14, we *w.* to house of God in company.
 56. 13, that I may *w.* before God in the light of the living.
 84. 11, from them that *w.* uprightly.
 91. 6, the pestilence that *w.* in darkness.
 104. 3, who *w.* upon wings of the wind.
 116. 9, I will *w.* before the Lord.
 119. 45, I will *w.* at liberty.
 138. 7, though I *w.* in the midst of trouble.
 Prov. 10. 9; 28. 18, he that *w.* uprightly *w.* surely.
 13. 20, he that *w.* with wise men shall be wise.
 19. 1; 28. 6, better is the poor that *w.* in integrity.
 28. 26, whose *w.* wisely shall be delivered.
 Eccl. 2. 14, the fool *w.* in darkness.
 Isa. 2. 5, let us *w.* in the light of the Lord.
 9. 2, the people that *w.* in darkness.
 20. 3, as my servant hath *w.* naked and bare-foot.
 30. 21, a voice saying, this is the way, *w.* in it.
 35. 9, the redeemed shall *w.* there.
 50. 10, that *w.* in darkness, and hath no light.
 11, *w.* in the light of your fire.
 Jer. 6. 16, ask where is the good way, and *w.* therein.
 10. 23, it is not in man that *w.* to direct his steps.
 Ezek. 28. 14, hast *w.* in midst of stones of fire.
 Dan. 4. 37, those that *w.* in pride.
 Hos. 14. 9, the just shall *w.* in them.
 Amos 3. 3, can two *w.* together?
 Mic. 6. 8, to *w.* humbly with thy God.
 Nah. 2. 11, where the lion *w.*
 Zech. 1. 11, we have *w.* to and fro through the earth.
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *w.* mournfully?
 Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23; John 5. 8, 11, 12;
 Acts 3. 6, arise, and *w.*
 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, *w.* through dry places.
 14. 29, he *w.* on the water.
 Mk. 16. 12, he appeared to two of them, as they *w.*
 Lu. 13. 33, I must *w.* to day and to morrow.
 John 8. 12, shall not *w.* in darkness.
 11. 9, if any man *w.* in the day.
 Rom. 4. 12, who *w.* in steps of that faith.
 6. 4, *w.* in newness of life.
 8. 1, who *w.* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 Cor. 5. 7, we *w.* by faith.
 Cal. 6. 16, as many as *w.* according to this rule.
 Eph. 2. 2; Col. 3. 7, in time past ye *w.*
 10, ordained that we should *w.* in them.
 4. 1, *w.* worthy of the vocation.
 17, that ye *w.* not as other Gentiles.
 5. 15, *w.* circumspectly.
 Phil. 3. 17, mark them which *w.*
 18, many *w.*, of whom I told you.
 Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, that ye might *w.*
 worthy of the Lord.
 1 Thess. 4. 1, how ye ought to *w.*
 12, ye may *w.* honestly.
 2 Thess. 3. 6, from every brother that *w.* disorderly.
 1 Pet. 4. 3, when we *w.* in lasciviousness.
 5. 8, *w.* about, seeking whom he may devour.
 1 John 1. 7, if we *w.* in the light.
 2. 6, to *w.*, even as he *w.*
 See Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16.
WALKING. Deut. 7. 7, the Lord knoweth thy *w.*
 Job 31. 26, the moon *w.* in brightness.
 Dan. 3. 25, four men loose, *w.* in the fire.
 Mat. 14. 25, Jesus went to them, *w.* on the sea.
 Mk. 8. 24, I see men as trees, *w.*
 Acts 9. 31, *w.* in the fear of the Lord.
 See Isa. 3. 16; 2 Cor. 4. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 3; Jude 16.
WALL. Gen. 49. 22, branches run over the *w.*
 Ex. 14. 22, the waters were a *w.* to them.
 Num. 22. 24, a *w.* being on this side, a *w.* on that.
 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29, have I leaped over a *w.*
 2 Kings 20. 2; Isa. 36. 11, turned his face to the *w.*
 Ezra 5. 3, who commanded you to make this *w.*?
 Neh. 4. 6, so built we the *w.*
 Ps. 62. 3, a bowing *w.* shall ye be.
 122. 7, peace be within thy *w.*
 Prov. 24. 31, the *w.* thereof was broken down.
 25. 28, like a city without *w.*
 Isa. 26. 1, salvation will God appoint for *w.*
 59. 10, we grope for the *w.*
 60. 18, thou shalt call thy *w.* Salvation.
 Ezek. 8. 7, a hole in the *w.*
 Dan. 5. 5, fingers wrote on the *w.*
 Amos 5. 19, leaned hand on *w.*, and serpent bit him.
 Hab. 2. 11, the stone shall cry out of the *w.*
 Acts 23. 3, thou whited *w.*
 Eph. 2. 14, the middle *w.* of partition.
 See Ezek. 38. 11; Zech. 2. 4; Acts 9. 25; Rev. 21. 14.
WALLOW. Jer. 6. 26; 25. 34, *w.* in ashes.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, washed, to her *w.* in the mire.
 See 2 Sam. 20. 12; Ezek. 37. 30.
WANDER. Num. 14. 33, your children shall *w.*
 Deut. 27. 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to *w.*
 Job 12. 24, he causeth them to *w.*
 15. 23, he *w.* abroad for bread.
 38. 41, young ravens *w.* for lack of meat.
 Ps. 55. 7, then would I *w.* far off.
 59. 15, let them *w.* up and down.
 119. 10, let me not *w.* from thy commandments.
 Prov. 27. 8, as a bird that *w.* from nest.
 Isa. 16. 3, bewray not him that *w.*
 47. 15, *w.* every one to his quarter.
 Jer. 14. 10, thus have they loved to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 14, they have *w.* as blind men.
 Ezek. 34. 6, my sheep *w.* through mountains.
 Amos 4. 8, two cities *w.* to one city to drink.
 See Hos. 9. 17; 1 Tim. 5. 13; Heb. 11. 37; Jude 13.
WANT (*n.*). Deut. 28. 48, thou shalt serve in *w.*
 Judg. 18. 10, a place where there is no *w.*
 19. 20, let all thy *w.* lie on me.
 Job 24. 8, they embrace the rock for *w.*
 31. 19, if I have seen any perish for *w.*
 Ps. 34. 9, there is no *w.* to them that fear him.
 Amos 4. 6, I have given you *w.* of bread.
 Mk. 12. 44, she of her *w.* cast in all.

Lu. 15. 14, he began to be in *w.*
 Phil. 2. 25, that ministered to my *w.*
 See Prov. 6. 11; Lam. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Phil. 4. 11.
WANT (*v.*). Ps. 23. 1, I shall not *w.*
 34. 10, shall not *w.* any good thing.
 Prov. 9. 4, for him that *w.* understanding.
 10. 19, in multitude of words there *w.* not sin.
 13. 25, the belly of the wicked shall *w.*
 Eccl. 6. 2, he *w.* nothing for his soul.
 Isa. 34. 16, none shall *w.* her mate.
 Jer. 44. 18, we have *w.* all things.
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may *w.* bread and water.
 John 2. 3, when they *w.* wine.
 2 Cor. 11. 9, when I *w.*, I was chargeable to no man.
 See Eccl. 1. 15; Dan. 5. 27; Tit. 1. 5; Jas. 1. 4.
WANTON. Isa. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 11; Jas. 5. 5.
WAR (*n.*). Ex. 32. 17, there is a noise of *w.*
 Num. 32. 6, shall your brethren go to *w.*, and shall ye sit here?
 Deut. 24. 5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to *w.*
 Judg. 5. 8, then was *w.* in the gates.
 1 Chron. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God.
 Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are against me.
 38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.*
 Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise against me.
 46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.
 55. 21, *w.* was in his heart.
 68. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.*
 Prov. 20. 18, with good advice make *w.*
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *w.*
 8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more.
 Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall see no *w.*
 Mat. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*
 Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.*
 Lu. 14. 31, what king, going to make *w.*?
 Jas. 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?
 Rev. 12. 7, there was *w.* in heaven.
 See Eccl. 9. 18; Ezek. 32. 27; Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26.
WAR (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 35; Ps. 18. 34; 144. 1, teacheth my hands to *w.*
 2 Chron. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.*
 Isa. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee.
 2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the flesh.
 1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare.
 2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself.
 Jas. 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your members.
 2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.* against the soul.
 See 1 Kings 14. 19; Isa. 37. 8; Rom. 7. 23.
WARDROBE. 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.
WARE. Mat. 24. 50; Lu. 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 15.
WARFARE. Isa. 40. 2, that her *w.* is accomplished.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our *w.* are not carnal.
 See 1 Sam. 28. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 18.
WARM. Eccl. 4. 11, how can one be *w.* alone?
 Isa. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal to *w.* at.
 Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there is none *w.*
 Mk. 14. 54; John 18. 18, Peter *w.* himself.
 Jas. 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.
 See 2 Kings 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14; Isa. 44. 15.
WARN. Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
WASH. 2 Kings 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.
 12, may I not *w.* in them, and be clean?
 Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow water.
 14. 19, thou *w.* away things which grow.
 29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with butter.
 Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands in innocency.
 51. 2, *w.* me thoroughly from mine iniquity.
 7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
 Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*
 Cant. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with milk.
 Isa. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.

Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee with nitre.
 4. 14, *w.* thy heart.
 Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to supple thee.
 Mat. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.* thy face.
 27. 24, took water, and *w.* his hands.
 Mk. 7. 3, except they *w.* oft, eat not.
 Lu. 7. 38, began to *w.* his feet with tears.
 44, she bath *w.* my feet with her tears.
 John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Siloam.
 Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.
 22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*
 Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.* with pure water.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*
 Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins.
 7. 14, have *w.* their robes.
 See Neh. 4. 23; Eph. 5. 26; Tit. 3. 5; Heb. 9. 10.
WASTE. Deut. 32. 10; Job 30. 3, in *w.* wilderness.
 1 Kings 17. 14, the barrel of meal shall not *w.*
 Ps. 80. 13, the boar out of the wood doth *w.* it.
 91. 6, nor for the destruction that *w.* at noon-day.
 Isa. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the earth *w.*
 61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*
 Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn is *w.*
 See Prov. 18. 9; Isa. 59. 7; Mat. 26. 8; Mk. 14. 4.
WATCH (w.). Ps. 90. 4, as a *w.* in the night.
 119. 148, mine eyes prevent the night *w.*
 Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.
 Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*
 See Mat. 14. 25; 24. 43; 27. 65; Lu. 2. 8.
WATCH (w.). Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.* between me and thee.
 Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over my sin?
 Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the righteous.
 102. 7, I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.
 130. 6, more than they that *w.* for morning.
 Isa. 29. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity are cut off.
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars *w.* for my halting.
 31. 28, so will I *w.* over them, to build.
 44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.
 Ezek. 7. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for thee.
 Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he will say.
 Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mk. 13. 35; Lu. 21. 36;
 Acts 20. 31, *w.* therefore.
 26. 41; Mk. 13. 33; 14. 38, *w.* and pray.
 1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.* and be sober.
 Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your souls.
 See 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Tim. 4. 5; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.
WATCH TOWER. 2 Chron. 20. 24; Judah came toward the *w.*
 Isa. 21. 5, watch in the *w.*
WATER (w.). Gen. 26. 20, the *w.* is ours.
 49. 4, unstable as *w.*
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*
 11. 11, the land drinketh *w.* of rain of heaven.
 Josh. 7. 5 their hearts melted, and became as *w.*
 2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the ground.
 1 Kings 13. 22, eat no bread, and drink no *w.*
 22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, *w.* of affliction.
 2 Kings 3. 11, who poured *w.* on Elijah's hands.
 20. 20, brought *w.* into the city.
 Neh. 9. 11, threst as a stone into mighty *w.*
 Job 8. 11, can the flag grow without *w.*?
 14. 9, through the scent of *w.* it will bud.
 19, the *w.* wear the stones.
 15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like *w.*
 22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to weary to drink.
 26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his thick clouds.
 38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a stone.
 Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*
 23. 2, beside the still *w.*
 33. 7, he gathereth the *w.* of the sea.
 46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be troubled.
 63. 1, a dry and thirsty land, where no *w.* is.
 73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung out to them.
 77. 16, the *w.* saw thee.
 79. 3, their blood have they shed like *w.*
 124. 4, then the *w.* had overwhelmed us.
 148. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above the heavens.

Prov. 5. 15, drink *w.* out of thine own cistern.
 9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.
 20. 5, counsel is like deep *w.*
 25. 25, as cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.
 27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth to face.
 30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in a garment?
 Eccl. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon the *w.*
 Cant. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of living *w.*
 8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.
 Isa. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*
 3. 1, take away the whole stay of *w.*
 11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover the seas.
 19. 5, the *w.* shall fail from the sea.
 28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hiding place.
 32. 20, blessed are ye that sow beside all *w.*
 33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.
 35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.* break out.
 41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*
 43. 2, when thou passest through the *w.*
 16, a path in the mighty *w.*
 20, I give *w.* in the wilderness.
 44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that is thirsty.
 55. 1, come ye to the *w.*
 57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and dirt.
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of living *w.*
 9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*!
 14. 3, their nobles sent little ones to the *w.*
 47. 2, behold, *w.* rise up out of the north.
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want bread and *w.*
 7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*
 31. 4, the *w.* made him great.
 36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean *w.* upon you.
 Amos 8. 11, not famine of bread nor thirst for *w.*
 Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26;
 Acts 1. 5; 11. 16, baptize you with *w.*
 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, whoso giveth a cup of cold *w.*
 14. 28, bid me come to thee on the *w.*
 27. 24, Pilate took *w.*, and washed.
 Lu. 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*
 24, and rebuked the raging of the *w.*
 16. 24, dip the tip of his finger in *w.*
 John 3. 5, except a man be born of *w.*
 23, there was much *w.* there.
 4. 15, give me this *w.*
 5. 3, waiting for moving of the *w.*
 19. 34, forthwith came out blood and *w.*
 Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *w.*
 Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing of *w.*
 1 Pet. 3. 20, eight souls were saved by *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.*
 1 John 5. 6, this is he that came by *w.*
 Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of life freely.
 See Ps. 29. 3; Jer. 51. 13; Ezek. 32. 2; 47. 1.
WATER (w.). Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.* face of ground.
 13. 10, the plain was well *w.*
 Deut. 11. 10, *w.* it with thy foot, as a garden.
 Ps. 6. 6, I *w.* my couch with tears.
 72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.
 104. 13, he *w.* the hills from his chambers.
 Prov. 11. 25, he that *w.*, shall be *w.*
 Isa. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my tears.
 27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.
 55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the earth.
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be like a *w.* garden.
 Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy blood.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, Apollos *w.*, but God gave the increase.
 See Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 17. 7; Joel 3. 18.
WAVERING. Heb. 10. 23, the profession of our faith without *w.*
 Jas. 1. 5, ask in faith, nothing *w.*
WAVES. Ps. 42. 7, all thy *w.* are gone over me.
 65. 7; 89. 9; 107. 29, stilleth noise of *w.*
 93. 4, the Lord is mightier than mighty *w.*
 Isa. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the *w.* of the sea.
 Jer. 5. 22, though the *w.* toss.
 Zech. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in the sea.
 Jude 13, raging *w.* of the sea.

See Mat. 8. 24; 14. 24; Mk. 4. 37; Acts 27. 41.
 WAX (*n.*). Ps. 22. 14; 68. 2; 97. 5; Mic. 1. 4.
 WAX (*v.*). Ex. 22. 24; 32. 10, my wrath shall *w.* hot.
 Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand *w.* short?
 Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, raiment *w.* not old.
 32. 15, Jeshurun *w.* fat, and kicked.
 Ps. 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* old as doth a garment.
 Mat. 24. 12, the love of many shall *w.* cold.
 Lu. 12. 33, bags which *w.* not old.
 See Mat. 13. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
 WAY. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had corrupted his *w.*
 24. 20, if God will keep me in this *w.*
 56, seeing the Lord hath prospered my *w.*
 Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.
 Deut. 8. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9; 30. 16; 1 Kings 2. 3;
 Ps. 119. 3; 128. 1; Isa. 42. 24, walk in his *w.*
 Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kings 2. 2, the *w.* of all the earth.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good and right *w.*
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is perfect.
 2 Kings 7. 15, all the *w.* was full of garments.
 2 Chron. 6. 27, when thou hast taught them the good *w.*
 Ezra 8. 21, to seek of him a right *w.*
 Job 3. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.
 12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander where there is no *w.*
 16. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall not return.
 19. 8, fenced up my *w.*
 22. 15, hast thou marked the old *w.*?
 23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I take.
 24. 13, they know not the *w.* of the light.
 31. 4, doth not he see my *w.*?
 38. 19, where is the *w.* where light dwelleth?
 Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of righteous.
 2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*
 25. 9, the meek will he teach his *w.*
 27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*
 36. 4, in a *w.* that is not good.
 37. 5, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
 39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*
 49. 13, this their *w.* is their folly.
 67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.
 78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger.
 95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not known my *w.*
 101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect *w.*
 119. 5, O that my *w.* were directed.
 30. 1 have chosen the *w.* of truth.
 59. 1 thought on my *w.*
 168, all my *w.* are before thee.
 139. 24, lead me in the *w.* everlasting.
 Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.* of his saints.
 3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge him.
 17. her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.
 5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the Lord.
 6. 6, consider her *w.*, and be wise.
 23. 15. 24; Jer. 21. 8, the *w.* of life.
 12. 15, the *w.* of a fool is right in his own eyes.
 15. 19, the *w.* of the slothful man.
 16. 7, when a man's *w.* please the Lord.
 22. 6, train up a child in the *w.*
 23. 19, guide thy heart in the *w.*
 26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*
 26. 13, there is a lion in the *w.*
 Eccl. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.
 12. 5, fears shall be in the *w.*
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us of his *w.*
 30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in it.
 35. 8, and a *w.*, called the *w.* of holiness.
 40. 27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.
 42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they knew not.
 24. they would not walk in his *w.*
 45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*
 55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*
 58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*
 Jer. 6. 16, where is the good *w.*?
 17. 10; 32. 19, every man according to his *w.*
 18. 11, make your *w.* and doings good.

Jer. 32. 39, I will give them one heart and one *w.*
 50. 5, they shall ask the *w.* to Zion.
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked from his *w.*
 18. 29, are not my *w.* equal? are not your *w.* unequal?
 Joel 2. 7, march every one on his *w.*
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in the whirlwind.
 Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*
 Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.* before me.
 Mat. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that leadeth.
 10. 5, go not into the *w.* of Gentiles.
 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14; Lu. 20. 21, teachest the *w.* of God.
 Mk. 8. 3, they will faint by the *w.*
 11. 8; Mat. 21. 8; Lu. 19. 36, spread garments in the *w.*
 Lu. 15. 20, when he was yet a great *w.* off.
 19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*
 John 10. 1, but climbeth up some other *w.*
 14. 4, and the *w.* ye know.
 6. I am the *w.*, the truth, and the life.
 Acts 9. 2, if he found any of this *w.*
 27, how he had seen the Lord in the *w.*
 16. 17, which show unto us the *w.* of salvation.
 18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God more perfectly.
 19. 23, no small stir about that *w.*
 24. 14, after the *w.* which they call heresy.
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out of the *w.*
 11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to escape.
 12. 31, a more excellent *w.*
 Col. 2. 14, took handwriting of ordinances out of the *w.*
 Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them out of the *w.*
 9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.
 10. 20, by a new and living *w.*
 Jas. 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*
 5. 20, the sinner from error of his *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their pernicious *w.*
 15, which have forsaken the right *w.*
 21, better not to have known *w.* of righteousness.
 Jude 11, they have gone in the *w.* of Cain.
 See Hos. 2. 6; Lu. 10. 31; Rev. 15. 3.
 WEAK. Judg. 16. 7, *w.* as other men.
 2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's house waxed *w.* and *w.*
 2 Chron. 15. 7, let not your hands be *w.*
 Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened the *w.* hands.
 Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.*
 Isa. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.* as we?
 35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, shall be *w.* as water.
 16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!
 Joel 3. 10, let the *w.* say, I am strong.
 Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, but the flesh is *w.*
 Acts 20. 35, ye ought to support the *w.*
 Rom. 4. 19, being not *w.* in faith.
 8. 3, for the law was *w.*
 1 Cor. 1. 27, *w.* things to confound the mighty.
 11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*
 2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence is *w.*
 11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?
 12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I strong.
 Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife, as *w.* vessel.
 See Job 12. 21; Jer. 38. 4; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
 WEAKNESS. 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of God.
 2. 3, I was with you in *w.*
 15. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in power.
 See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18; 11. 34.
 WEALTH. Deut. 8. 18, Lord giveth power to get *w.*
 1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an enemy in all the *w.*
 2 Chron. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*
 Esth. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his people.
 Job 21. 13, they spend their days in *w.*
 31. 25, if I rejoiced because my *w.* was great.

- Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by price.
 49. 6, they that trust in *w.*
 49. 10, wise men die, and leave *w.* to others.
 112. 3, *w.* and riches shall be in his house.
 Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled with thy *w.*
 10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.* is his strong city.
 13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.
 19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.
 Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have our *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man another's *w.*
 See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra 9. 12; Zech. 14. 14.
WEALTHY. Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.
WEANED. 1 Sam. 1. 22; Ps. 131. 2; Isa. 11. 8; 28. 9.
WEAPON. Neh. 4. 17, with the other hand held a *w.*
 Isa. 53. 5; Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his indignation.
 54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee shall prosper.
 Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*
 Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in his hand.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.
 See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John 18. 3.
WEAR. Job 14. 19, the waters *w.* the stones.
 Isa. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.
 Zech. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a rough garment.
 Mat. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.
 See Deut. 22. 5; Esth. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
WEARINESS. Eccl. 12. 12; Mal. 1. 13; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
WEARY. Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.* of my life.
 2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his hand was *w.*
 Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.
 10. 1, my soul is *w.*
 16. 7, now he hath made me *w.*
 22. 7, thou hast not given water to the *w.*
 Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with grieving.
 Prov. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's correction.
 25. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee.
 Isa. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* among them.
 7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?
 28. 12, cause the *w.* to rest.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great rock in *w.* land.
 40. 28, God fainteth not, neither is *w.*
 31, they shall run, and not be *w.*
 43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.
 46. 1, a burden to the *w.* beast.
 50. 4, a word in season to him that is *w.*
 Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.
 15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.
 20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.
 31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.
 Lu. 18. 5, lest she *w.* me.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, be not *w.* in well doing.
 See Judg. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3; Hab. 2. 13.
WEARY (v.). Isa. 43. 24, thou hast *w.* me.
 47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of counsels.
 57. 10, *w.* in the greatness of thy way.
 Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they *w.* thee.
 Ezek. 24. 12, she hath *w.* herself with lies.
 Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?
 John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on the well.
 Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint.
 See Eccl. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal. 2. 17.
WEASEL. Lev. 11. 29.
WEATHER. Job 37. 22; Prov. 25. 20; Mat. 16. 2.
WEB. Judg. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Isa. 59. 5.
WEDGE. Josh. 7. 21; Isa. 13. 12.
WEEK. Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.*
 Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of harvest.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*
 Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 2; Lu. 24. 1; John 20. 1, 19; Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first day of the *w.*
 See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Lu. 18. 12.
WEEP. Gen. 43. 30, he sought where to *w.*
 1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.* thou?
 11. 5, what aileth the people that they *w.*?
 30. 4, no more power to *w.*
 Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*
 Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.*
 30. 25, did not I *w.* for him that was in trouble?
 Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *w.*
 Isa. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*
 22. 4, I will *w.* bitterly.
 30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.
 Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and night.
 22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.
 Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards, and *w.*
 Mk. 5. 39, why make ye this ado, and *w.*?
 Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.* now.
 7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.
 23. 28, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for yourselves.
 John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave to *w.* there.
 Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?
 Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them that *w.*
 See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; Jas. 4. 9; 5. 1.
WEeping. 2 Sam. 15. 30, *w.* as they went.
 Ezra 3. 13, could not discern noise of joy from *w.*
 Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*
 Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the voice of my *w.*
 30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.
 102. 9, I have mingled my drink with *w.*
 Isa. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no more heard.
 Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice from *w.*
 48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.
 Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting and *w.*
 Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *w.* and gnashing of teeth.
 Lu. 7. 38, stood at his feet behind him *w.*
 John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her *w.*
 20. 11, Mary stood without at sepulchre *w.*
 Phil. 3. 18, now tell you even *w.*
 See Num. 25. 6; Jer. 31. 15; Mal. 2. 13; Mat. 2. 18; Acts 9. 39.
WEIGH. 2 Sam. 14. 26, the hair of his head.
 Job 6. 2, oh that my grief were *w.*!
 31. 6, let me be *w.* in an even balance.
 Isa. 26. 7, thou dost *w.* the path of the just.
 40. 12, who hath *w.* the mountains?
 Dan. 5. 27, thou art *w.* in the balances.
 See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zech. 11. 12.
WEIGHT. Lev. 26. 26, deliver your bread by *w.*
 Job 28. 25, to make the *w.* for the winds.
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by *w.*
 16, they shall eat bread by *w.*
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *w.* of glory.
 Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *w.*
 See Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11.
WEIGHTY. Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 23. 23; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
WELFARE. Neh. 2. 10, to seek *w.* of Israel.
 Job 30. 15, my *w.* passeth away.
 Ps. 69. 22, which should have been for their *w.*
 Jer. 38. 4, seeketh not the *w.* of this people.
 See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chron. 18. 10.
WELL (n.). Num. 21. 17, spring up, O *w.*
 Deut. 6. 11, and *w.* which thou diggedst not.
 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chron. 11. 17, water of the *w.* of Bethlehem.
 Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca make it a *w.*
 Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine own *w.*
 10. 11, a *w.* of life.
 Cant. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *w.* of living waters.
 Isa. 12. 3, the *w.* of salvation.
 John 4. 6, sat thus on the *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, *w.* without water.
 See Gen. 21. 19; 49. 22; 2 Sam. 17. 18.
WELL (adv.). Gen. 4. 7, if thou doest *w.*
 12. 13, *w.* with me for thy sake.
 29. 6, is he *w.*? and they said, he is *w.*
 40. 14, think on me when it shall be *w.* with thee.
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can speak *w.*
 Num. 11. 18, it was *w.* with us in Egypt.
 Deut. 4. 40; 5. 16; 6. 3; 12. 25; 19. 13; 22. 7;
 Ruth 3. 1; Eph. 6. 3, that it may go *w.* with thee.
 1 Sam. 20. 7, if he say thus, it is *w.*
 2 Kings 4. 26, is it *w.* with thee, is it *w.*?

- 2 Chron. 12. 12, in Judah things went *w.*
 Ps. 49. 18, when thou doest *w.* to thyself.
 Prov. 11. 10, when it goeth *w.* with the righteous.
 14. 15, looketh *w.* with the righteous.
 30. 29, three things which go *w.*
 Eccl. 8. 12, it shall be *w.* with them that fear God.
 Isa. 3. 10, say to the righteous, it shall be *w.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, one that can play *w.*
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou *w.* to be angry?
 Mat. 25. 21; Lu. 19. 17, *w.* done.
 Mk. 7. 37, he hath done all things *w.*
 Lu. 6. 26, when all men speak *w.* of you.
 Gal. 5. 7, ye did run *w.*
 See Phil. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 5; 5. 17; Tit. 2. 9.
WENT. Gen. 4. 16, Cain *w.* out from the presence.
 Deut. 1. 31, in all the way ye *w.*
 2 Kings 5. 26, *w.* not my heart with thee?
 Ps. 42. 4, I *w.* with them to the house of God.
 106. 32, it *w.* ill with Moses.
 Mat. 21. 30, I go, sir, and *w.* not.
 Lu. 17. 14, as they *w.* they were cleansed.
 18. 10, two men *w.* up into the temple to pray.
 See Mat. 11. 7; 20. 1; Lu. 6. 19; John 8. 9.
WEPT. 2 Kings 8. 11, the man of God *w.*
 Ezra 10. 1; Neh. 8. 9, the people *w.* very sore.
 Neh. 1. 4, I *w.* before God.
 Lu. 7. 32, we mourned, and ye have not *w.*
 19. 41, beheld the city, and *w.* over it.
 John 11. 35, Jesus *w.*
 1 Cor. 7. 30, that weep as though they *w.* not.
 See 2 Sam. 12. 22; Ps. 69. 10; 137. 1; Rev. 5. 4.
WET. Job 24. 8; Dan. 4. 15; 5. 21.
WHAT. Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *w.* it was.
 2 Sam. 16. 10, *w.* have I to do with you?
 Ezra 9. 10, *w.* shall we say after this?
 Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3, *w.* is man?
 Isa. 38. 15; John 12. 27, *w.* shall I say?
 Hos. 6. 4, *w.* shall I do unto thee?
 Mat. 5. 47, *w.* do ye more than others?
 Mk. 14. 36, not *w.* I will, but *w.* thou wilt.
 John 21. 22, *w.* is that to thee?
 See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
WHATSOEVER. Ps. 1. 3, *w.* he doeth shall prosper.
 Eccl. 3. 14, *w.* God doeth shall be for ever.
 Mat. 5. 37, *w.* is more than these cometh of evil.
 7. 12, *w.* ye would that men should do to you.
 20. 4, *w.* is right I will give you.
 Phil. 4. 8, *w.* things are true.
 See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 31.
WHEAT. 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *w.* harvest to-day?
 Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of *w.*
 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the *w.*
 Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *w.*, but reap thorns.
 23. 28, what is the chaff to the *w.*?
 Mat. 3. 12, gather his *w.* into the garner.
 Lu. 22. 31, that he may sift you as *w.*
 See John 12. 24; Acts 27. 38; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
WHEEL. Ex. 14. 25, took off their chariot *w.*
 Judg. 5. 28, why tarry the *w.*?
 Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *w.*
 Prov. 20. 26, a wise king bringeth the *w.* over them.
 Eccl. 12. 6, or the *w.* broken at the cistern.
 Isa. 28. 28, nor break it with the *w.* of his cart.
 Nah. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling of the *w.*
 See Isa. 5. 28; Jer. 18. 3; 47. 3; Ezek. 1. 16.
WHELP. 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
WHEN. 1 Sam. 3. 12, *w.* I begin, I will also.
 1 Kings 8. 30, *w.* thou hearest, forgive.
 Ps. 94. 8, *w.* will ye be wise?
 Eccl. 8. 7, who can tell him *w.* it shall be?
 Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 13. 4; Lu. 21. 7, *w.* shall these things be?
 See Deut. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1 John 2. 28.
WHENCE. Gen. 42. 7; Josh. 9. 8, *w.* come ye?
 Job 10. 21, *w.* I shall not return.
 Isa. 51. 1, the rock *w.* ye are hewn.
 Jas. 4. 1, from *w.* come wars?
 Rev. 7. 13, *w.* came they?
 See Mat. 13. 54; John 1. 48; 7. 28; 9. 29.
WHERE. Gen. 3. 9, *w.* art thou?
 Ex. 2. 20; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, *w.* is he?
 Job 9. 24, if not, *w.*, and who is he?
 Ps. 42. 3, *w.* is thy God?
 Jer. 2. 6, *w.* is the Lord?
 Zech. 1. 5, your fathers, *w.* are they?
 See Isa. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Lu. 17. 37.
WHEREBY. Lu. 1. 18, *w.* shall I know this?
 Acts 4. 12, none other name *w.* we must be saved.
 Rom. 8. 15, the spirit of adoption, *w.* we cry.
 See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26; Eph. 4. 30.
WHEREFORE. 2 Sam. 12. 23, *w.* should I fast?
 Mat. 14. 31, *w.* didst thou doubt?
 26. 50, *w.* art thou come?
 See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Mal. 2. 15; Acts 10. 21.
WHERETO. Isa. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.
WHEREWITH. Judg. 6. 5, *w.* shall I save Israel?
 Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have *w.* to answer.
 Mic. 6. 6, *w.* shall I come before the Lord?
 See Mat. 5. 13; Mk. 9. 5; John 17. 26; Eph. 2. 4.
WHET. Deut. 32. 41; Ps. 7. 12; 64. 3; Eccl. 10. 10.
WHETHER. Mat. 21. 31, *w.* of them did the will.
 Mat. 23. 17, *w.* is greater, the gold or the temple?
 Rom. 14. 8, *w.* we live or die.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, *w.* in the body, or out of the body.
 See 1 Kings 20. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11; 1 John 4. 1.
WHILE. 2 Chron. 15. 2, with you, *w.* ye be with him.
 Ps. 49. 18, *w.* he lived he blessed his soul.
 Isa. 55. 6, *w.* he may be found.
 Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down *w.* it was yet day.
 Lu. 18. 4, he would not for a *w.*
 24. 44, *w.* I was yet with you.
 John 9. 4, work *w.* it is day.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she is dead *w.* she liveth.
 See 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 19; Acts 20. 11.
WHIP. 1 Kings 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3; Nah. 3. 2.
WHIT. 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
WHITE. Gen. 49. 12, his teeth shall be *w.* with milk.
 Num. 12. 10, leprous, *w.* as snow.
 Job 6. 6, is any taste in the *w.* of an egg?
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy garments be always *w.*
 Cant. 5. 10, my beloved is *w.* and ruddy.
 Isa. 1. 18, they shall be *w.* as snow.
 Mat. 5. 36, thou canst not make one hair *w.* or black.
 John 4. 35, *w.* already to harvest.
 Rev. 2. 17, a *w.* stone.
 3. 4, walk with me in *w.*
 See Dan. 11. 35; 12. 10; Mat. 17. 2; 28. 3.
WHITED. Mat. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.
WHITER. Ps. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.
WHITHER. 2 Kings 5. 25; Cant. 6. 1; Heb. 11. 8.
WHOLE. 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet *w.* in me.
 Eccl. 12. 13, this is the *w.* duty of man.
 Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot be made *w.*
 Ezek. 15. 5, when *w.* it was meet for no work.
 Mat. 5. 29, not that thy *w.* body be cast into hell.
 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17, the *w.* need not a physician.
 13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, till the *w.* was leavened.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the *w.* world.
 John 11. 50, expedient that the *w.* nation perish not.
 1 Cor. 12. 17, if the *w.* body were an eye.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, I pray God your *w.* spirit.
 Jas. 2. 10, keep the *w.* law.
 1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the *w.* world.
 5. 19, the *w.* world lieth in wickedness.
 See Mat. 15. 31; John 5. 6; 7. 23; Acts 9. 34.
WHOLE SOME. Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 3.
WHOLLY. Job 21. 23, dieth, being *w.* at ease.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee *w.* a right seed.
 46. 28, not *w.* unpunished.
 Acts 17. 16, the city *w.* given to idolatry.

1 Thess. 5. 23, sanctify you *w*.
 1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself *w*. to them.
 See Lev. 19. 9; Deut. 1. 36; Josh. 14. 8.
WHOMSOEVER. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, to *w*. he will.
 Mat. 11. 27, to *w*. the Son will reveal him.
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, on *w*. it shall fall.
 Lu. 4. 6, to *w*. I will, I give it.
 12. 48, to *w*. much is given.
 See Gen. 31. 32; Judg. 11. 24; Acts 8. 19.
WHOSE. Gen. 32. 17, *w*. art thou, *w*. are these?
 Jer. 44. 28, shall know *w*. words shall stand.
 Mat. 22. 20; Mk. 12. 16; Lu. 20. 24, *w*. is this image?
 Lu. 12. 20, then *w*. shall these things be?
 Acts 27. 23, *w*. I am, and whom I serve.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John 20. 23.
WHOSOEVER. 1 Cor. 11. 27, *w*. shall eat this bread.
 Gal. 5. 10, bear his judgment, *w*. he be.
 Rev. 22. 17, *w*. will, let him take.
 See Mat. 11. 6; 13. 12; Lu. 8. 18; Rom. 2. 1.
WHY. 1 Sam. 2. 23, do ye such things?
 Jer. 8. 14, *w*. do we sit still?
 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, *w*. will ye die?
 Mat. 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, *w*. did ye not believe?
 Mk. 5. 39, *w*. make ye this ado?
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, *w*. persecutest thou me?
 Rom. 9. 19, *w*. doth he yet find fault?
 20, *w*. hast thou made me thus?
 See 2 Chron. 25. 16; Lu. 2. 48; John 7. 45; 10. 20.
WICKED. Gen. 18. 23, destroy righteous with *w*.
 Deut. 15. 9, a thought in thy *w*. heart.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, the *w*. shall be silent.
 Job 3. 17, there the *w*. cease from troubling.
 8. 22, dwelling place of the *w*. shall come to nought.
 9. 29; 10. 15, if I be *w*., why labour I in vain?
 Job 21. 7, wherefore do the *w*. live?
 30, the *w*. is reserved to destruction.
 Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of the *w*. come to an end.
 11, God is angry with the *w*.
 9. 17, the *w*. shall be turned into hell.
 10. 4, the *w*. will not seek God.
 11. 2, the *w*. bend their bow.
 6, upon the *w*. he shall rain snares.
 12. 8, the *w*. walk on every side.
 26. 5, I will not sit with the *w*.
 34. 21, evil shall slay the *w*.
 37. 21, the *w*. borroweth, and payeth not.
 32, the *w*. watcheth the righteous.
 35, I have seen the *w*. in great power.
 58. 3, the *w*. are estranged from the womb.
 68. 2, so let the *w*. perish.
 94. 3, how long shall the *w*. triumph?
 139. 24, see if there be any *w*. way in me.
 145. 20, all the *w*. will he destroy.
 Prov. 11. 5, the *w*. shall fall by his own wickedness.
 14. 32, the *w*. is driven away.
 28. 1, the *w*. flee when no man pursueth.
 Eccl. 7. 17, be not overmuch *w*.
 8. 10, I saw the *w*. buried.
 Isa. 13. 11, I will punish the *w*.
 53. 9, he made his grave with the *w*.
 55. 7, let the *w*. forsake his way.
 57. 20, the *w*. are like the troubled sea.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately *w*.
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the *w*.
 11. 2, these men give *w*. counsel.
 18. 23, have I any pleasure that the *w*. should die?
 33. 15, if the *w*. restore the pledge.
 Dan. 12. 10, the *w*. shall do wickedly.
 Mic. 6. 11, with *w*. balances.
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all acquit the *w*.
 Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, more *w*. than himself.
 13. 49, sever the *w*. from the just.
 18. 32; 25. 26; Lu. 19. 22, thou *w*. servant.

Acts 2. 23, and by *w*. hands have crucified and slain.
 1 Cor. 5. 13, put away that *w*. person.
 Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the *w*.
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by *w*. works.
 2 Thess. 2. 8, then shall that *W*. be revealed.
 See Eccl. 9. 2; Isa. 48. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 7; 3. 17.
WICKEDLY. Job 13. 7, will you speak *w*. for God?
 34. 12, God will not do *w*.
 Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak *w*.
 Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do *w*.
 Mal. 4. 1, all that do *w*.
 See 2 Chron. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33; Ps. 106. 6.
WICKEDNESS. Gen. 39. 9, this great *w*.
 Judg. 20. 3, how was this *w*.?
 1 Sam. 24. 13, *w*. proceedeth from the wicked.
 1 Kings 21. 25, sold himself to work *w*.
 Job 4. 8, they that sow *w*., reap the same.
 22. 5, is not thy *w*. great?
 35. 8, thy *w*. may hurt a man.
 Ps. 7. 9, let the *w*. of the wicked come to an end.
 55. 11, *w*. is in the midst thereof.
 15, *w*. is in their dwellings.
 58. 2, in heart ye work *w*.
 84. 10, the tents of *w*.
 Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w*.
 8. 7, *w*. is an abomination to my lips.
 11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his own *w*.
 13. 6, *w*. overthroweth the sinner.
 26. 26, his *w*. shall be shewed.
 Eccl. 7. 25, the *w*. of folly.
 Isa. 9. 18, *w*. burneth as the fire.
 47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy *w*.
 Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w*. shall correct thee.
 6. 7, she casteth out her *w*.
 8. 6, no man repented of his *w*.
 44. 9, have you forgot the *w*. of your kings?
 Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from his *w*.
 7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w*.
 31. 11, I have driven him out for his *w*.
 33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w*.
 Hos. 9. 15, for the *w*. of their doings.
 10. 13, ye have ploughed *w*.
 Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w*. in house.
 Zech. 5. 8, he said, this is *w*.
 Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w*.
 3. 15, they that work *w*. are set up.
 Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed *w*.
 Lu. 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w*.
 Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all *w*.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w*.
 Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w*. in high places.
 1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w*.
 See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. 12; Jer. 23. 11.
WIDE. Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w*.
 104. 25, this great and *w*. sea.
 Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w*. house.
 Mat. 7. 13, *w*. is the gate that leadeth to destruction.
 See Deut. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.
WIFE. Prov. 5. 18; Eccl. 9. 9, the *w*. of thy youth.
 18. 22, whoso findeth a *w*. findeth a good thing.
 19. 14, a prudent *w*. is from the Lord.
 Lu. 14. 20, I have married a *w*.
 17. 32, remember Lot's *w*.
 1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w*. is sanctified.
 Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head of the *w*.
 Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w*.
 See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 7.
WILES. Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11.
WILFULLY. Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w*.
WILL. Mat. 8. 3; Mk. 1. 41; Lu. 5. 13, I *w*., be thou clean.
 18. 14, not the *w*. of your Father.
 26. 39, not as I *w*., but as thou wilt.
 Mk. 3. 35, whosoever shall do the *w*. of God.
 John 1. 13, born not of the *w*. of the flesh.
 4. 34, to do the *w*. of him that sent me.
 Acts 21. 14, the *w*. of the Lord be done.
 Rom. 7. 18, to *w*. is present with me.

Phil. 2. 13, both to *w.* and to do.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w.* that men pray every where.
 Rev. 22. 17, whosoever *w.*, let him take.
 See Rom. 9. 16; Eph. 1. 11; Heb. 2. 4; Jas. 1. 18.
WILLING. Ex. 35. 5, a *w.* heart.
 1 Chron. 28. 9, serve God with a *w.* mind.
 29. 5, who is *w.* to consecrate his service?
 Ps. 110. 3, *w.* in the day of thy power.
 Mat. 26. 41, the spirit is *w.*
 2 Cor. 5. 8, *w.* rather to be absent.
 8. 12, if there be first a *w.* mind.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *w.* to communicate.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w.* that any should perish.
 See Lu. 22. 42; John 5. 35; Philem. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
WIN. 2 Chron. 32. 1; Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8.
WIND. Job 6. 26, reprove speeches which are as *w.*
 7. 7, remember that my life is *w.*
 Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w.*
 25. 23, the north *w.* driveth away rain.
 30. 4, gathereth the *w.* in his fists.
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w.*
 Isa. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w.*
 27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w.*
 Ezek. 37. 9, prophesy to the *w.*
 Hos. 8. 7, they have sown *w.*
 Amos 4. 13, he that createth the *w.*
 Mat. 11. 7, a reed shaken with the *w.*
 John 3. 8, the *w.* bloweth where it listeth.
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w.* of doctrine.
 See Acts 2. 2; Jas. 1. 6; Jude 12.
WINDOWS. Gen. 7. 11; Eccl. 12. 3; Jer. 9. 21; Mal. 3. 10.
WINGS. Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 61. 4; 68. 13; 91. 4, the shadow of thy *w.*
 18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w.* of the wind.
 55. 6, Oh that I had *w.* like a dove!
 139. 9, the *w.* of the morning.
 Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves *w.*
 Mal. 4. 2, with healing in his *w.*
 See Ezek. 1. 6; Zech. 5. 9; Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.
WINK. Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10; Acts 17. 30.
WINTER. Gen. 8. 22; Cant. 2. 11; Mat. 24. 20; Mk. 13. 18.
WIPE. 2 Kings 21. 13; Isa. 25. 8; Lu. 7. 38; John 13. 5.
WISDOM. Job 4. 21, they die without *w.*
 12. 2, *w.* shall die with you.
 Prov. 4. 7, *w.* is the principal thing.
 16. 16, better to get *w.* than gold.
 19. 8, he that getteth *w.* loveth his own soul.
 23. 4, cease from thine own *w.*
 Eccl. 1. 18, in much *w.* is much grief.
 Isa. 10. 13, by my *w.* I have done it.
 29. 14, the *w.* of their wise men shall perish.
 Jer. 8. 9, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what *w.* is in them?
 Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w.* shall see thy name.
 Mat. 11. 19, *w.* is justified of her children.
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w.* of words.
 24, Christ the *w.* of God.
 30, who of God is made unto us *w.*
 2. 6, we speak *w.* among them that are perfect.
 3. 19, the *w.* of this world is foolishness with God.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w.*
 Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w.*
 4. 5, walk in *w.* toward them.
 Jas. 1. 5, if any lack *w.*
 3. 17, the *w.* from above is pure.
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w.*
 13. 18, here is *w.*
 See Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 11. 33; Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.
WISE. Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w.*
 Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindeth the *w.*
 Deut. 4. 6, this nation is a *w.* people.
 32. 29, O that they were *w.*!
 1 Kings 3. 12, I have given thee a *w.* heart.

Job 9. 4, he is *w.* in heart.
 11. 12, vain man would be *w.*
 22. 2, he that is *w.* may be profitable.
 32. 9, great men are not always *w.*
 Ps. 2. 10, be *w.* now, O ye kings.
 19. 7, making *w.* the simple.
 36. 3, he hath left off to be *w.*
 94. 8, when will ye be *w.*?
 107. 43, whose is *w.*, and will observe.
 Prov. 1. 5, a *w.* man shall attain *w.* counsels.
 3. 7, be not *w.* in thine own eyes.
 6. 6; 8. 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w.*
 9. 12, thou shalt be *w.* for thyself.
 11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w.*
 16. 21, the *w.* in heart shall be called prudent.
 20. 26, a *w.* king scattereth the wicked.
 Eccl. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w.*
 9. 1, the *w.* are in the hands of God.
 12. 11, the words of the *w.* are as goads.
 Isa. 19. 11, I am the son of the *w.*
 Dan. 12. 3, they that be *w.* shall shine.
 Mat. 10. 16, be *w.* as serpents.
 11. 25, hide these things from the *w.*
 Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w.*
 12. 16, be not *w.* in your own conceits.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w.*?
 4. 10, ye are *w.* in Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, *w.* unto salvation.
 See Isa. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Mat. 25. 2.
WISELY. Ps. 58. 5, charmers, charming never so *w.*
 101. 2, I will behave myself *w.*
 Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w.*
 See Prov. 21. 12; 28. 26; Eccl. 7. 10; Lu. 16. 8.
WISER. 1 Kings 4. 31; Lu. 16. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 25.
WISH. Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w.*
 Rom. 9. 3, I could *w.* myself accursed.
 3 John 2, I *w.* above all things.
 See Job 33. 6; Jonah 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9.
WITCH. Ex. 22. 18, thou shalt not suffer a *w.* to live.
 Deut. 18. 10, or a *w.*
WITHDRAW. Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 6.
WITHER. Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w.*
 37. 2, they shall *w.* as the green herb.
 129. 6; Isa. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w.*
 Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 21, the fig tree *w.* away.
 Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w.*
 See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; Jas. 1. 11.
WITHHOLD. Ps. 40. 11, *w.* not thy mercies.
 84. 11, no good thing will he *w.*
 Prov. 3. 27, *w.* not good from them to whom it is due.
 23. 13, *w.* not correction.
 Eccl. 11. 6, *w.* not thy hand.
 Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w.* good things.
 See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16; Joel 1. 13.
WITHIN. Mat. 23. 26, cleanse first what is *w.*
 Mk. 7. 21, from *w.* proceed evil thoughts.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, *w.* were fears.
 See Ps. 45. 13; Mat. 3. 9; Lu. 12. 17; 16. 3.
WITHOUT. Gen. 24. 31, wherefore standest thou *w.*?
 2 Chron. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.*
 Isa. 52. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money.
 Jer. 3. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant.
 Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, *w.* sacrifice.
 Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world.
 Col. 4. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.*
 Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the gate.
 Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs.
 See Prov. 22. 12; Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 11. 40.
WITHSTAND. Eccl. 4. 12, two shall *w.* him.
 Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could *w.* God?
 Eph. 6. 13, able to *w.* in evil day.
 See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chron. 20. 6; Esth. 9. 2.
WITNESS (w.). Gen. 31. 50, God is *w.* betwixt.
 Josh. 24. 27, this stone shall be a *w.*

Job 16. 19, my *w.* is in heaven.
 Ps. 89. 37, as a faithful *w.* in heaven.
 Prov. 14. 5, a faithful *w.* will not lie.
 Isa. 55. 4, I have given him for a *w.* to the people.
 Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and faithful *w.*
 Mat. 24. 14, for a *w.* unto all nations.
 John 1. 7, the same came for a *w.*
 3. 11, ye receive not our *w.*
 3. 36, I have greater *w.* than that of John.
 Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without *w.*
 Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them *w.*
 1 John 5. 9, the *w.* of God is greater.
 10, hath the *w.* in himself.
 See Isa. 43. 10; Lu. 24. 48; Acts 1. 8; 13. 31.
WITNESS (*v.*). Deut. 4. 26, heaven and earth to *w.*
 Isa. 3. 9, countenance doth *w.* against them.
 Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost *w.* in every city.
 Rom. 3. 21, being *w.* by the law and prophets.
 1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate *w.* a good confession.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Mat. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mk. 14. 60.
WITS. Ps. 107. 27, are at their *w.* end.
WITTY. Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of *w.* inventions.
WIZARD. Lev. 20. 27, or that is a *w.*
WOEFUL. Jer. 17. 16, the *w.* day.
WOMAN. Judg. 9. 54, a *w.* slew him.
 Ps. 46. 6; Isa. 13. 8; 21. 3; 26. 17; Jer. 4. 31;
 6. 24; 13. 21; 22. 23; 30. 6; 31. 8; 48. 41; 49.
 22, 24; 50. 43, pain as of a *w.* in travail.
 Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil *w.*
 9. 13, a foolish *w.* is clamorous.
 12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous *w.*
 14. 1, every wise *w.* buildeth her house.
 21. 9, with a brawling *w.* in wide house.
 Eccl. 7. 28, a *w.* among all those have I not found.
 Isa. 54. 6, as a *w.* forsaken.
 Jer. 31. 22, a *w.* shall compass a man.
 Mat. 5. 28, whoso looketh on a *w.*
 15. 28, O *w.*, great is thy faith.
 22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, the *w.* died also.
 26. 10, why trouble ye the *w.*?
 13, shall this, that this *w.* hath done, be told.
 John 2. 4, *w.*, what have I to do with thee?
 8. 3, a *w.* taken in adultery.
 19. 26, *w.*, behold thy son.
 Acts 9. 36, this *w.* was full of good works.
 Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the *w.*
 1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a *w.*
 11. 7, the *w.* is the glory of the man.
 Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a *w.* to teach,
 14, the *w.* being deceived.
 See Isa. 49. 15; Lu. 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1.
WOMB. Gen. 49. 25, blessings of the *w.*
 1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her *w.*
 Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the *w.*
 10, cast upon thee from the *w.*
 127. 3, the fruit of the *w.* is his reward.
 139. 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's *w.*
 Eccl. 11. 5, how bones grow in the *w.*
 Isa. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed thee from the *w.*
 48. 8, a transgressor from the *w.*
 49. 15, compassion on son of her *w.*
 Hos. 9. 14, give them miscarrying *w.*
 Lu. 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of thy *w.*
 11. 27, blessed is the *w.* that bare thee.
 23. 29, blessed are the *w.* that never bare.
 See Job 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 30. 16.
WOMEN. Judg. 5. 24, blessed above *w.*
 1 Sam. 18. 7, the *w.* answered one another.
 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of *w.*
 Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable *w.*
 Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 10, the pitiful *w.* have soddened their children.
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, among them that are born of *w.*
 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35, two *w.* grinding at the mill.

Lu. 1. 28, blessed art thou among *w.*
 1 Cor. 14. 34, let your *w.* keep silence.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, *w.* adorn themselves.
 11, let the *w.* learn in silence.
 5. 14, that the younger *w.* marry.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly *w.*
 Tit. 2. 3, the aged *w.* in behaviour as becometh holiness.
 Heb. 11. 35, *w.* received their dead.
 See Acts 16. 13; 17. 4; Phil. 4. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 5.
WONDER (*n.*). Ps. 71. 7, as *w.* unto many.
 77. 14, thou art the God that doest *w.*
 88. 12, shall thy *w.* be known in the dark?
 96. 3, declare his *w.* among all people.
 107. 24, his *w.* in the deep.
 Isa. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a *w.*
 29. 14, I will do a marvellous work and a *w.*
 Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will show *w.* in heaven.
 John 4. 48, except ye see signs and *w.*
 Acts 4. 30, that *w.* may be done by the name.
 See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 9.
WONDER (*v.*). Isa. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and *w.*
 59. 16, he *w.* there was no intercessor.
 63. 5, I *w.* there was none to uphold.
 Hab. 1. 5, regard, and *w.* marvellously,
 Zech. 3. 8, they are men *w.* at.
 Lu. 4. 22, all *w.* at the gracious words.
 See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 13. 3; 17. 6.
WONDERFUL. 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was *w.*
 Job 42. 3, things too *w.* for me.
 Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too *w.* for me.
 Isa. 9. 6, his name shall be called *W.*
 28. 29, who is *w.* in counsel.
 See Deut. 28. 59; Jer. 5. 30; Mat. 21. 15.
WONDERFULLY. Ps. 139. 14; Lam. 1. 9;
 Dan. 8. 24.
WONDROUS. 1 Chron. 16. 9; Job 37. 14; Ps.
 26. 7; 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27;
 145. 5; Jer. 21. 2, *w.* works.
 Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, *w.* things.
WONT. Ex. 21. 29, if the ox were *w.* to push.
 Mat. 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to release.
 Mk. 10. 1, as he was *w.*, he taught them.
 Lu. 22. 39, he went, as he was *w.*
 Acts 16. 13, where prayer was *w.* to be made.
 See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 18; Dan. 3. 19.
WOOD. Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the *w.*
 Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 22, hewer of *w.*
 2 Sam. 18. 8, the *w.* devoured more people.
 Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth *w.*
 Prov. 26. 20, where no *w.* is, the fire goeth out.
 See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8; 1 Cor. 3. 12.
WOOL. Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like *w.*
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be as *w.*
 Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like *w.*
 See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1.
WORD. Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, every *w.* of God.
 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the *w.* is very nigh.
 Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try *w.*?
 35. 16, he multiplieth *w.*
 38. 2, by *w.* without knowledge.
 Ps. 19. 14, let the *w.* of my mouth be acceptable.
 68. 11, the Lord gave the *w.*
 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2
 Tim. 2. 15; Jas. 1. 18, the *w.* of truth.
 Prov. 15. 23, a *w.* spoken in due season.
 25. 11, a *w.* fitly spoken.
 Isa. 29. 21, an offender for a *w.*
 30. 21, thine ears shall hear a *w.* behind thee.
 50. 4, how to speak a *w.* in season.
 Jer. 5. 13, the *w.* is not in them.
 18. 18, nor shall the *w.* perish.
 44. 28, know whose *w.* shall stand.
 Hos. 14. 2, take with you *w.*
 Mat. 8. 8, speak the *w.* only.
 12. 36, every idle *w.* that men shall speak.
 18. 16, that every *w.* may be established.
 24. 35, my *w.* shall not pass away.
 Mk. 4. 14, the sower soweth the *w.*
 8. 38; Lu. 9. 26, ashamed of my *w.*

- Lu. 4. 22, gracious *w.* which proceeded.
 36, amazed, saying, what a *w.* is this!
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed and *w.*
 John 6. 63, the *w.* I speak are life.
 68, thou hast the *w.* of eternal life.
 12. 48, the *w.* I have spoken shall judge him.
 14. 24, the *w.* ye hear is not mine.
 17. 8, I have given them the *w.* thou gavest me.
 Acts 13. 15, any *w.* of exhortation.
 20. 35, remember the *w.* of the Lord Jesus.
 26. 25, the *w.* of truth and soberness.
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of *w.*
 4. 20, not in *w.*, but in power.
 14. 9, except ye utter *w.* easy to be understood.
 2 Cor. 1. 18, our *w.* was not yea and nay.
 5. 19, the *w.* of reconciliation.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one *w.*
 6. 6, him that is taught in the *w.*
 Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain *w.*
 Phil. 2. 16, holding forth the *w.* of life.
 Col. 3. 16, let the *w.* of Christ dwell in you.
 1 Thess. 1. 5, the gospel came not in *w.* only.
 4. 18, comfort one another with these *w.*
 1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in *w.* of faith.
 5. 17, labour in the *w.* and doctrine.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about *w.*
 4. 2, preach the *w.*
 Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested his *w.*
 9, holding fast the faithful *w.*
 Heb. 1. 3, by the *w.* of his power.
 2. 2, if the *w.* spoken by angels was stedfast.
 4. 2, the *w.* preached did not profit.
 12, the *w.* of God is quick and powerful.
 5. 13, is unskilful in the *w.*
 6. 5, and have tasted the good *w.* of God.
 7. 28, the *w.* of the oath.
 11. 3, the worlds were framed by the *w.* of God.
 13. 7, who have spoken to you the *w.*
 Jas. 1. 21, the engrafted *w.*
 22, be ye doers of the *w.*
 23, if any be a hearer of the *w.*
 3. 2, if any man offend not in *w.*
 1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the *w.*
 25, this is the *w.* which is preached.
 2. 2, the sincere milk of the *w.*
 8, them that stumble at the *w.*
 3. 1, if any obey not the *w.*, they also may without the *w.*
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure *w.* of prophecy.
 3. 2, the *w.* spoken by the prophets.
 5, by the *w.* of God the heavens were of old.
 7, the heavens by the same *w.* are kept in store.
 1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of *W.* of life.
 2. 5, whoso keepeth his *w.*, in him is the love.
 3. 18, let us not love in *w.*
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast kept my *w.*
 10, the *w.* of my patience.
 6. 9, that were slain for the *w.*
 22. 19, take away from the *w.* of this prophecy.
 See Isa. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5.
WORK (n.). Gen. 2. 2, God ended his *w.*
 5. 29, shall comfort us concerning our *w.*
 Ex. 20. 9; 23. 12; Deut. 5. 13, six days thou shalt do all thy *w.*
 35. 2, six days shall *w.* be done.
 Deut. 3. 24, what God can do according to thy *w.*?
 4. 28; 27. 15; 2 Kings 19. 18; 2 Chron. 32. 19;
 Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15, the *w.* of men's hands.
 1 Chron. 16. 37, as every day's *w.* required.
 2 Chron. 31. 21, in every *w.* he began he did it.
 34. 12, the men did the *w.* faithfully.
 Ezra 5. 8, this *w.* goeth fast on.
 6. 7, let the *w.* alone.
 Neh. 3. 5, their nobles put not their necks to the *w.*
 6. 3, why should the *w.* cease?
 16, they perceived this *w.* was of God.
 Job 1. 10, thou hast blessed the *w.* of his hands.
 10. 3; 14. 15; Ps. 143. 5, the *w.* of thine hands.
 34. 11, the *w.* of a man shall he render unto him.
 Ps. 8. 3, the *w.* of thy fingers.
 19. 1, his handy-*w.*
 33. 4, all his *w.* are done in truth.
 49. 5; 78. 4; 107. 8; 111. 4; Mat. 7. 22; Acts
 2. 11, wonderful *w.*
 90. 17, establish thou the *w.* of our hands.
 101. 3, I hate the *w.* of them that turn aside.
 104. 23, man goeth forth to his *w.*
 111. 2, the *w.* of the Lord are great.
 141. 4, to practise wicked *w.*
 Prov. 16. 3, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
 20. 11, whether his *w.* be pure.
 24. 12; Mat. 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14, to every man according to his *w.*
 31. 31, let her own *w.* praise her.
 Eccl. 1. 14, I have seen all the *w.* that are done.
 3. 17, there is a time for every *w.*
 5. 6, wherefore should God destroy the *w.*?
 8. 9, I applied my heart to every *w.*
 9. 1, their *w.* are in the hand of God.
 7, God now accepteth thy *w.*
 10, there is no *w.* in the grave.
 12. 14, God shall bring every *w.* into judgment.
 Isa. 2. 8; 37. 19; Jer. 1. 16; 10. 3, 9, 15; 51. 18, they worship the *w.* of their own hands.
 5. 19, let him hasten his *w.*
 10. 12, when the Lord hath performed his whole *w.*
 26. 12, thou hast wrought all our *w.* in us.
 28. 21, do his *w.*, his strange *w.*
 29. 15, their *w.* are in the dark.
 49. 4, my *w.* is with my God.
 66. 18, I know their *w.* and their thoughts.
 Jer. 32. 19, great in counsel, and mighty in *w.*
 48. 7, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
 Amos 8. 7, I will never forget any of their *w.*
 Hab. 1. 5, I will work a *w.* in your days.
 Mat. 23. 3, do not ye after their *w.*
 5, all their *w.* they do to be seen of men.
 Mk. 6. 5, he could there do no mighty *w.*
 John 5. 20, greater *w.* than these.
 6. 28, that we might work the *w.* of God.
 29, this is the *w.* of God, that ye believe.
 7. 21, I have done one *w.*, and ye all marvel.
 9. 3, that the *w.* of God should be made manifest.
 10. 25, the *w.* I do in my Father's name.
 32, for which of those *w.* do ye stone me?
 14. 12, the *w.* I do shall he do, and greater *w.*
 17. 4, I have finished the *w.*
 Acts 5. 38, if this *w.* be of men, it will come to nought.
 15. 38, who went not with them to the *w.*
 Rom. 3. 27, by what law? of *w.*?
 4. 6, imputeth righteousness without *w.*
 9. 11, not of *w.*, but of him that calleth.
 11. 6, grace, otherwise *w.* is no more *w.*
 13. 12, let us therefore cast off the *w.* of darkness.
 14. 20, for meat destroy not the *w.* of God.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, every man's *w.* shall be made manifest.
 9. 1, are not ye my *w.* in the Lord?
 Gal. 2. 16, by *w.* of law shall no flesh be justified.
 6. 4, let every man prove his own *w.*
 Eph. 2. 9, not of *w.*, lest any man should boast.
 4. 12, the *w.* of the ministry.
 5. 11, the unfruitful *w.* of darkness.
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by wicked *w.*
 1 Thess. 5. 13, esteem them in love for their *w.* sake.
 2 Thess. 2. 17, in every good word and *w.*
 2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 5, saved us, not according to our *w.*
 4. 5, do the *w.* of an evangelist.
 Tit. 1. 16, in *w.* they deny him.
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from dead *w.*
 Jas. 1. 4, let patience have her perfect *w.*
 2. 14, if he have not *w.*, can faith save him?
 17, faith, if it hath not *w.*, is dead, being alone.
 18, shew me thy faith without thy *w.*

Jas. 21, was not Abraham justified by *w.*?
 22, by *w.* was faith made perfect.
 2 Pct. 3. 10, earth and *w.* therein shall be burnt up.
 1 John 3. 8, destroy the *w.* of the devil.
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 15, I know thy *w.*
 26, he that keepeth my *w.* to the end.
 3. 2, I have not found thy *w.* perfect.
 14. 13, and their *w.* do follow them.
 See Gal. 5. 19; 2 Thess. 1. 11; Rev. 18. 6; 20. 12.
WORK (v.). 1 Sam. 14. 6, the Lord will *w.* for us.
 1 Kings 21. 20, sold thyself to *w.* evil.
 Neh. 4. 6, the people had a mind to the *w.*
 Job 23. 9, on the left hand, where he doth *w.*
 33. 29, all these things *w.* God with man.
 Ps. 58. 2, in heart ye *w.* wickedness.
 101. 7, he that *w.* deceit.
 119. 126, it is time for thee to *w.*
 Isa. 43. 13, I will *w.*, and who shall let it?
 Mic. 2. 1, woe to them that *w.* evil.
 Hag. 2. 4, *w.*, for I am with you.
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *w.* wickedness are set up.
 Mat. 21. 28, son, go *w.* to day in my vineyard.
 Mk. 16. 20, the Lord *w.* with them.
 John 5. 17, my Father *w.* hitherto, and I *w.*
 6. 28, that we might *w.* the works of God.
 30, what dost thou *w.*?
 9. 4, the night cometh, when no man can *w.*
 Acts 10. 35, he that *w.* righteousness is accepted.
 Rom. 4. 15, the law *w.* wrath.
 5. 3, tribulation *w.* patience.
 8. 28, all things *w.* together for good.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, and labour, *w.* with our own hands.
 12. 6, it is the same God which *w.* all in all.
 2 Cor. 4. 12, death *w.* in us.
 17, *w.* for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.
 Gal. 5. 6, faith which *w.* by love.
 Eph. 1. 11, who *w.* all things after the counsel.
 2. 2, the spirit that now *w.*
 3. 20, the power that *w.* in us.
 4. 28, *w.* with his hands the thing that is good.
 Phil. 2. 12, *w.* out your own salvation.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, *w.* with your own hands.
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of iniquity doth *w.*
 3. 10, if any would not *w.*, neither should he eat.
 Jas. 1. 3, the trying of your faith *w.* patience.
 See Ezek. 46. 1; Prov. 11. 18; 31. 13; Eccl. 3. 9.
WORKMAN. Hos. 8. 6; Eph. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
WORLD. Job 18. 18, chased out of the *w.*
 34. 13, who hath disposed of the whole *w.*?
 37. 12, on the face of the *w.*
 Ps. 17. 14, from men of the *w.*
 50. 12, the *w.* is mine.
 73. 12, the ungodly, who prosper in the *w.*
 77. 18; 97. 4, lightnings lightened the *w.*
 93. 1, the *w.* also is established.
 Eccl. 3. 11, he hath set the *w.* in their heart.
 Isa. 14. 21, nor fill the face of the *w.* with cities.
 24. 4, the *w.* languisheth.
 34. 1, let the *w.* hear.
 Mat. 4. 8; Lu. 4. 5, all the kingdoms of the *w.*
 5. 14, the light of the *w.*
 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the cares of this *w.* choke.
 38, the field is the *w.*
 40, in the end of the *w.*
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the whole *w.*
 18. 7, woe to the *w.* because of offences.
 Mk. 10. 30; Lu. 18. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the *w.* to come.
 Lu. 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the *w.* began.
 2. 1, all the *w.* should be taxed.
 16. 8; 20. 34, children of this *w.*
 20. 35, worthy to obtain that *w.*
 John 1. 10, he was in the *w.*
 29, which taketh away the sin of the *w.*
 3. 16, God so loved the *w.*
 4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the *w.*
 6. 33, he that giveth life unto the *w.*
 7. 4, shew thyself to the *w.*
 7, the *w.* cannot hate you.

John 8. 12; 9. 5, I am the light of the *w.*
 12. 19, the whole *w.* is gone after him.
 31, now is the judgment of this *w.*
 47, not to judge the *w.*, but to save the *w.*
 13. 1, depart out of this *w.*
 14. 17, whom the *w.* cannot receive.
 22, manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the *w.*
 27, not as the *w.* giveth, give I unto you.
 30, the prince of this *w.* cometh.
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, if the *w.* hate you.
 19, the *w.* would love his own.
 16. 33, in the *w.* ye shall have tribulation.
 17. 9, I pray not for the *w.*
 16, they are not of the *w.*
 21, that the *w.* may believe.
 21. 25, the *w.* could not contain the books.
 Acts 17. 6, turned the *w.* upside down.
 Rom. 3. 19, that all the *w.* may become guilty.
 12. 2, be not conformed to this *w.*
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this *w.*?
 2. 6, the wisdom of this *w.*
 7. 31, they that use this *w.* as not abusing it.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this *w.* hath blinded.
 Gal. 1. 4, this present evil *w.*
 6. 14, the *w.* is crucified unto me.
 Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this *w.*
 12, without God in the *w.*
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this *w.*
 17, them that are rich in this *w.*
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present *w.*
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the *w.* was not worthy.
 Jas. 1. 27, unspotted from the *w.*
 3. 6, the tongue is a *w.* of iniquity.
 4. 4, the friendship of the *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the old *w.*
 3. 6, the *w.* that then was.
 1 John 2. 15, love not the *w.*
 3. 1, the *w.* knoweth us not.
 5. 19, the whole *w.* lieth in wickedness.
 See 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chron. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.
WORLDLY. Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.
WORM. Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with *w.*
 17. 14, I said to the *w.*, thou art my mother.
 19. 26, though *w.* destroy this body.
 21. 26, shall lie down, and *w.* shall cover them.
 24. 20, the *w.* shall feed sweetly on him.
 25. 6, man, that is a *w.*, etc.
 Ps. 22. 6, I am a *w.*, and no man.
 Isa. 14. 11, the *w.* is spread under thee.
 41. 14, fear not, thou *w.* Jacob.
 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, 46, 48, their *w.* shall not die.
 Mic. 7. 17, like *w.* of the earth.
 See Jonah 4. 7; Acts 12. 23.
WORMWOOD. Jer. 9. 15; 23. 15; Amos 5. 7.
WORSE. Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the rent is made *w.*
 12. 45; 27. 64; Lu. 11. 26, last state *w.* than the first.
 Mk. 5. 26, nothing bettered, but grew *w.*
 John 5. 14, lest a *w.* thing come unto thee.
 1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but for the *w.*
 1 Tim. 5. 8, he is *w.* than an infidel.
 2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax *w.* and *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is *w.* with them.
 See Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; John 2. 10.
WORSHIP. Ps. 95. 6, let us *w.* and bow down.
 97. 7, *w.* him, all ye gods.
 99. 5, *w.* at his footstool.
 Isa. 27. 13, shall *w.* the Lord in the holy mount.
 Jer. 44. 19, did we *w.* her without our men?
 Zeph. 1. 5, them that *w.* the host of heaven.
 Mat. 4. 9; Lu. 4. 7, fall down and *w.* me.
 15. 9, in vain they do *w.* me.
 John 4. 20, our fathers *w.* in this mountain.
 22, ye *w.* ye know not what.
 12. 20, Greeks came to *w.*
 Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly *w.*
 24. 14, so *w.* I the God of my fathers.
 Rom. 1. 25, *w.* the creature more than the Creator.
 1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will *w.* God.
 See Col. 2. 18; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.

WORTH. Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.
 WORTHY. Gen. 32. 10, I am not *w.* of the least.
 1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are *w.* to die.
 1 Kings 1. 52, if he shew himself a *w.* man.
 Mat. 3. 11, whose shoes I am not *w.* to bear.
 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not *w.* that thou shouldst come.
 10. 10, the workman is *w.* of his meat.
 37, loveth father or mother more than me is not *w.* of me.
 22. 8, they which were bidden were not *w.*
 Mk. 1. 7; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 27, not *w.* to unloose.
 Lu. 3. 8, fruits *w.* of repentance.
 7. 4, that he was *w.* for whom he should do this.
 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is *w.* of his hire.
 12. 48, things *w.* of stripes.
 15. 19, no more *w.* to be called thy son.
 20. 35, *w.* to obtain that world.
 Acts 24. 2, very *w.* deeds are done.
 Rom. 8. 18, not *w.* to be compared with the glory.
 Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, walk *w.*
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not *w.*
 Jas. 2. 7, that *w.* name.
 Rev. 3. 4, for they are *w.*
 See Nah. 2. 5; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.
 WOULD. Num. 22. 29, I *w.* there were a sword.
 Ps. 81. 11, Israel *w.* none of me.
 Prov. 1. 25, ye *w.* none of my reproof.
 30, they *w.* none of my counsel.
 Dan. 5. 19, whom he *w.* he slew.
 Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 31, whatsoever ye *w.* that men.
 Mk. 3. 13, and calleth unto him whom he *w.*
 Rom. 7. 15, what I *w.*, that do I not.
 1 Cor. 7. 7, I *w.* that all men were even as I.
 Rev. 3. 15, I *w.* thou wert cold or hot.
 See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. 5. 17.
 WOUND (*n.*). Ex. 21. 25, give *w.* for *w.*
 Job 34. 6, my *w.* is incurable.
 Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their *w.*
 Prov. 23. 29, who hath *w.* without cause?
 27. 6, faithful are the *w.* of a friend.
 Isa. 1. 6, but *w.* and bruises.
 Jer. 15. 18, why is my *w.* incurable?
 30. 17, I will heal thee of thy *w.*
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these *w.* in thy hands?
 Lu. 10. 34, bound up his *w.*
 See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3.
 WOUND (*v.*). Deut. 32. 39, I *w.*, and I heal.
 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, carry me out, for I am *w.*
 Job 5. 18, he *w.*, and his hands make whole.
 Ps. 64. 7, suddenly shall they be *w.*
 109. 22, my heart is *w.* within me.
 Prov. 7. 26, she hath cast down many *w.*
 18. 14, a *w.* spirit who can bear?
 Isa. 53. 5, he was *w.* for our transgressions.
 Jer. 37. 10, there remained but *w.* men.
 See Gen. 4. 23; Mk. 12. 4; Lu. 10. 30; Acts 19. 16.
 WRAP. Isa. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7.
 WRATH. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *w.*
 Deut. 32. 27, were it not I feared the *w.* of the enemy.
 Job 21. 30; Prov. 11. 4; Zeph. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5;
 Rev. 6. 17, the day of *w.*
 36. 18, because there is *w.*, beware.
 Ps. 76. 10, the *w.* of man shall praise thee.
 90. 7, by thy *w.* we are troubled.
 Prov. 16. 14, *w.* of a king is as messengers of death.
 19. 19, a man of great *w.* shall suffer.
 27. 3, a fool's *w.* is heavier.
 4. *w.* is cruel, and anger outrageous.
 Eccl. 5. 17, much *w.* with his sickness.
 Isa. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh with *w.*
 54. 8, in a little *w.* I hid my face.
 Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth *w.* for his enemies.

Hab. 3. 2, in *w.* remember mercy.
 Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, from the *w.* to come.
 Rom. 2. 5, *w.* against the day of *w.*
 Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to *w.*
 1 Thess. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy hands, without *w.*
 See Jas. 1. 19; Rev. 6. 16; 12. 17; 14. 8.
 WRATHFUL. Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18.
 WREST. Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 16. 19; Ps. 56. 5;
 2 Pet. 3. 16.
 WRESTLE. Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12.
 WRETCHED. Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17.
 WRING. Judg. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Prov. 30. 33.
 WRINKLE. Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27.
 WRITE. Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, *w.* on table of thy heart.
 Isa. 10. 1, *w.* grievousness which they have prescribed.
 19, few, that a child may *w.* them.
 Jer. 22. 30, ye this man childless.
 31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will *w.* it in their hearts.
 Hab. 2. 2, *w.* the vision, make it plain.
 See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12.
 WRITING. Ex. 32. 16; John 5. 47; Col. 2. 14.
 WRITTEN. Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were *w.*
 Ps. 69. 28, let them not be *w.* with the righteous.
 Ezek. 2. 10, roll was *w.* within and without.
 Lu. 10. 20, because your names are *w.* in heaven.
 John 19. 22, what I have *w.* I have *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 11, *w.* for our admonition.
 2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle *w.* in our hearts.
 See Isa. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 8.
 WRONG. Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the *w.*
 1 Chron. 12. 17, there is no *w.* in mine hands.
 Job 19. 7, I cry out of *w.*, but am not heard.
 Jer. 22. 3, do no *w.*
 Mat. 20. 13, friend, I do thee no *w.*
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take *w.*?
 2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this *w.*
 Col. 3. 25, he that doeth *w.* shall receive.
 Philem. 18, if he hath *w.* thee.
 See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. 7. 2.
 WRONGFULLY. Job 21. 27; Ezek. 22. 29;
 1 Pet. 2. 19.
 WROTE. Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. 2; 2 John 5.
 WROTH. Gen. 4. 6, why art thou *w.*?
 Deut. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 22. 8; 2 Chron. 28.
 9; Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was *w.*
 2 Kings 5. 11, but Naaman was *w.*, and went away.
 Ps. 89. 38, thou hast been *w.* with thine anointed.
 Isa. 47. 6, I was *w.* with my people.
 54. 9, I have sworn I would not be *w.*
 57. 16, neither will I be always *w.*
 64. 9, be not *w.* very sore.
 Mat. 18. 34, his lord was *w.*, and delivered.
 See Num. 16. 22; Isa. 28. 21; Mat. 2. 16.
 WROUGHT. Num. 23. 23, what hath God *w.*!
 1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had *w.* wonderfully.
 14. 45, Jonathan hath *w.* with God this day.
 Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands *w.* in the work.
 6. 16, this work was *w.* of our God.
 Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath *w.* this.
 36. 23, who can say, thou hast *w.* iniquity?
 Ps. 31. 19, strength *w.* for them that trust in thee.
 68. 28, hasten that which thou hast *w.* for us.
 139. 15, curiously *w.* in lowest parts of the earth.
 Eccl. 2. 11, I looked on all my hands had *w.*
 Isa. 26. 12, thou also hast *w.* all our works in us.
 41. 4, who hath *w.* and done it?
 Jer. 18. 3, he *w.* a work on the wheels.
 Ezek. 20. 9, I *w.* for my name's sake.
 Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath *w.* toward me.
 Mat. 20. 12, these last have *w.* but one hour.
 26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, she hath *w.* a good work on me.

John 3. 21, manifest that they are *w.* in God.
 Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had *w.*
 18. 3, he abode with them, and *w.*
 19. 11, *w.* special miracles by hands of Paul.
 Rom. 7. 8, *w.* in me all manner of concupiscence.
 15. 18, things which Christ hath not *w.*
 2 Cor. 3. 5, he that hath *w.* us for the selfsame thing.
 7. 11, what carefulness it *w.* in you.
 12. 12, the signs of an apostle were *w.*
 Gal. 2. 8, he that *w.* effectually in Peter.
 Eph. 1. 20, which he *w.* in Christ.
 2 Thess. 3. 8, but we *w.* with labour.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *w.* righteousness.
 Jas. 2. 22, faith *w.* with his works.
 1 Pet. 4. 3, to have *w.* the will of the Gentiles.
 2 John 8, lose not those things we have *w.*
 Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that *w.* miracles.
 See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 18. 13; 1 Kings 16. 25.
 WRUNG. Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Isa. 51. 17.

Y

YARN. 1 Kings 10. 28; 2 Chron. 1. 16.
 YE. 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1.
 YEA. Mat. 5. 37; Jas. 5. 12, let your communication be *y.*
 2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be *y.*, *y.*, and nay, nay.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 12.
 YEAR. Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and *y.*
 47. 9, few and evil have the *y.* of my life been.
 Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from *y.* to *y.*
 23. 29, I will not drive them out in one *y.*
 Lev. 16. 34, make atonement once a *y.*
 25. 5, it is a *y.* of rest.
 Num. 14. 31, each day for a *y.* shall ye bear.
 Deut. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase *y.* by *y.*
 15. 9, the *y.* of release is at hand.
 26. 12, the third *y.*, which is the *y.* of tithing.
 32. 7, consider the *y.* of many generations.
 Judg. 11. 40, to lament four days in a *y.*
 1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from *y.* to *y.*
 7. 16, went from *y.* to *y.* in circuit.
 2 Sam. 14. 26, every *y.* he polled it.
 1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be dew nor rain these *y.*
 2 Chron. 14. 6, the land had rest, no war in those *y.*
 Job 10. 5, are thy *y.* as man's days?
 15. 20, the number of *y.* is hidden.
 16. 22, when a few *y.* are come.
 32. 7, multitude of *y.* should teach wisdom.
 36. 11, they shall spend their *y.* in pleasures.
 26. nor can the number of his *y.* be searched out.
 Ps. 31. 10, my *y.* are spent with sighing.
 61. 6, prolong his *y.* as many generations.
 65. 11, thou crownest the *y.* with thy goodness.
 77. 5, the *y.* of ancient times.
 10. I will remember the *y.* of the right hand.
 78. 33, their *y.* did he consume in trouble.
 90. 4, a thousand *y.* in thy sight.
 9. we spend our *y.* as a tale that is told.
 10. the days of our *y.* are threescore and ten.
 102. 24, thy *y.* are throughout all generations.
 27. thy *y.* shall have no end.
 Prov. 4. 10, the *y.* of thy life shall be many.
 5. 9, lest thou give thy *y.* to the cruel.
 10. 27, the *y.* of the wicked shall be shortened.
 Eccl. 12. 1, nor the *y.* draw nigh.
 Isa. 21. 16, according to the *y.* of an hireling.
 29. 1, add ye *y.* to *y.*
 38. 15, go softly all my *y.*
 61. 2; Lu. 4. 19, the acceptable *y.* of the Lord.
 63. 4, the *y.* of my redeemed is come.
 Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 44, the *y.* of their visitation.
 17. 8, shall not be careful in *y.* of drought.
 28. 16, this *y.* thou shalt die.
 51. 46, a rumour shall come in one *y.*
 Ezek. 4. 5, I have laid on thee the *y.* of their iniquity.

Ezek. 22. 4, thou art come even unto thy *y.*
 38. 8, in latter *y.* thou shalt come.
 46. 17, it shall be his to the *y.* of liberty.
 Dan. 11. 6, in the end of *y.* they shall join.
 Joel. 2. 2, to the *y.* of many generations.
 Mic. 6. 6, shall I come with calves of a *y.* old?
 Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the *y.*
 Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, as in former *y.*
 Lu. 13. 8, let it alone this *y.* also.
 Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and *y.*
 Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thousand *y.*
 See Zech. 14. 16; Jas. 4. 13; Rev. 9. 15.
 YEARLY. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Esth. 9. 21.
 YEARN. Gen. 43. 30; 1 Kings 3. 26.
 YELL. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 38.
 YESTERDAY. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Heb. 13. 8.
 YET. Gen. 40. 23, *y.* did not the butler remember.
 Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not *y.*?
 Deut. 9. 29, *y.* they are thy people.
 12. 9, ye are not as *y.* come.
 Judg. 7. 4, the people are *y.* too many.
 1 Kings 19. 18, *y.* I have left me.
 2 Kings 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as *y.*
 Ezra 3. 6, the foundation was not *y.* laid.
 Job 1. 16, while he was *y.* speaking.
 13. 15, though he slay me, *y.* will I trust in him.
 29. 5, when the Almighty was *y.* with me.
 Ps. 2. 6, *y.* have I set my king.
 Eccl. 4. 3, he which hath not *y.* been.
 Isa. 28. 4, while it is *y.* in his hand.
 49. 15, *y.* will I not forget.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will *y.* plead with you.
 23. 21, *y.* they ran.
 Ezek. 11. 16, *y.* will I be to them,
 36. 37, I will *y.* for this be enquired of.
 Dan. 11. 35, it is *y.* for a time appointed.
 Hos. 7. 9, *y.* he knoweth not.
 Amos 6. 10, is there *y.* any with thee?
 Jonah 3. 4, *y.* forty days.
 Hab. 3. 18, *y.* I will rejoice.
 Mat. 15. 17, do not ye *y.* understand?
 19. 20, what lack I *y.*?
 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, the end is not *y.*
 Mk. 11. 13, the time of figs was not *y.*
 Lu. 24. 44, while I was *y.* with you.
 John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not *y.* come.
 11. 25, though dead, *y.* shall he live.
 Rom. 5. 6, *y.* without strength,
 8. 24, why doth he *y.* hope for?
 1 Cor. 3. 15, *y.* so as by fire.
 15. 17, ye are *y.* in your sins.
 Gal. 2. 20, *y.* not I, but Christ.
 Heb. 4. 15, *y.* without sin.
 1 John 3. 2, it doth not *y.* appear.
 See Acts 8. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3.
 YIELD. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth *y.* strength.
 Lev. 19. 25, that it may *y.* the increase.
 26. 4, the land shall *y.* her increase.
 Num. 17. 8, the rod *y.* almonds.
 2 Chron. 30. 8, *y.* yourselves to the Lord.
 Neh. 9. 37, it *y.* much increase to the kings.
 Ps. 67. 6, the earth *y.* her increase.
 107. 37, plant vineyards, which may *y.* fruits.
 Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to *y.*
 Eccl. 10. 4, *y.* pacifieth great offences.
 Hos. 8. 7, if it *y.*, the strangers shall swallow it up.
 Joel 2. 22, the fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength.
 Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* no meat.
 Mat. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.
 Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them.
 Rom. 6. 13, neither *y.* ye your members, but *y.* yourselves to God.
 16, to whom ye *y.* yourselves servants.
 Heb. 12. 11, *y.* the peaceable fruits of righteousness.
 See Gen. 1. 29; Isa. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28.
 YOKE. Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break his *y.*

- Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the bands of your y.
 Num. 19. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7, on which never came y.
 Deut. 28. 48, he shall put a y. on thy neck.
 1 Kings 12. 4, thy father made our y. grievous.
 Isa. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the y.
 of his burden.
 58. 6, that ye break every y.
 Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy y.
 27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and y.
 31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the y.
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the y. in youth.
 Mat. 11. 29, take my y. upon you.
 30, for my y. is easy.
 Acts 15. 10, to put a y. upon the neck of the
 disciples.
 2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally y. with unbelievers.
 Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the y. of bondage.
 Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true y.-fellow.
 1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the y.
 See Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Lu. 14. 19.
YONDER. Gen. 22. 5; Num. 23. 15; Mat. 17. 20.
YOU. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with y.
 Ruth 2. 4, the Lord be with y.
 1 Chron. 22. 18, is not the Lord with y.?
 2 Chron. 15. 2, the Lord is with y., while ye be
 with him.
 Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with y.
 42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with y.
 Zech. 8. 23, we will go with y., God is with y.
 Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 21, that men should do to y.
 28. 20, I am with y. always.
 Lu. 10. 16, he that heareth y. heareth me.
 13. 28, and y. yourselves thrust out.
 Acts 13. 46, seeing ye put it from y.
 Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 16. 23; Phil. 4. 23; Col. 4.
 18; 1 Thess. 5. 28; 2 Thess. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 4.
 15; Tit. 3. 15; Heb. 13. 25; 2 John 3; Rev.
 22. 21, grace be with y.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of y.
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but y.
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, y. hath he quickened.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in y.
 4. 9, a brother, who is one of y.
 1 Thess. 5. 12, know them that are over y.
 1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in y.
 See Hag. 1. 4; Mal. 2. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Phil. 3. 1;
 1 Pet. 2. 7.
YOUNG. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast
 their y.
 Lev. 22. 28, ye shall not kill it and her y. in one
 day.
 Deut. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with
 the y.
 28. 50, which will not show favour to the y.
 57, her eyes shall be evil toward her y. one.
 32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her y.
 1 Chron. 22. 5; 29. 1, Solomon my son is y.
 2 Chron. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was y. and
 tender.
 34. 3, while he was yet y., he began to seek
 God.
 Job 38. 41, when his y. ones cry to God, they
 wander.
 39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her y.
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been y., and now am old.
 78. 71, from following ewes great with y.
 84. 3, a nest where she may lay her y.
 147. 9, he giveth food to the y. ravens which cry.
 Prov. 30. 17, the y. eagles shall eat it.
 Cant. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a y. hart.
 Isa. 11. 7, their y. shall lie down together.
 40. 11, and gently lead those that are with y.
 Jer. 31. 12, flow together for y. of the flock.
 Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his y. twigs.
 John 21. 18, when y. thou girdedst thyself.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach the y. women to be sober.
 See Gen. 33. 13; Isa. 30. 6; Mk. 7. 25; John 12.
 14.
YOUNGER. Gen. 25. 23, the elder shall serve
 the y.
 Job 30. 1, they that are y. have me in derision.
- Lu. 22. 26, he that is greatest, let him be as
 the y.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the y. men as brethren.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, ye y., submit yourselves to the elder.
 See Gen. 29. 18; Lu. 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.
YOUNGEST. Gen. 42. 13; Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings
 16. 34.
YOURS. 2 Chron. 20. 15; Lu. 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21.
YOUTH. Gen. 8. 21, imagination is evil from y.
 46. 34, about cattle from our y. till now.
 1 Sam. 17. 33, he a man of war from his y.
 55, whose son is this y.?
 2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy y.
 1 Kings 18. 12, I fear the Lord from my y.
 Job 31. 26, to possess the iniquities of my y.
 20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his y.
 29. 4, as in days of my y.
 30. 12, on my right hand rise the y.
 33. 25, he shall return to the days of his y.
 36. 14, hypocrites die in y.
 Ps. 25. 7, remember not the sins of my y.
 71. 5, thou art my trust from my y.
 17, thou hast taught me from my y.
 88. 15, ready to die from my y. up.
 89. 45, the days of his y. hast thou shortened.
 103. 5, thy y. is renewed like the eagle's.
 110. 3, the dew of thy y.
 127. 4, the children of thy y.
 129. 1, they have afflicted me from my y.
 144. 12, as plants grown up in y.
 Prov. 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her y.
 5. 18, rejoice with the wife of thy y.
 Eccl. 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy y.
 10, childhood and y. are vanity.
 12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of y.
 Isa. 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured from
 thy y.
 54. 4, forget the shame of thy y.
 Jer. 2. 2, the kindness of thy y.
 3. 4, thou art the guide of my y.
 22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy y.
 31. 19, bear the reproach of my y.
 32. 30, have done evil before me from their y.
 48. 11, hath been at ease from his y.
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good that he bear the yoke in
 his y.
 Ezek. 4. 14, soul not polluted from y.
 16. 22, thou hast not remembered the days of
 thy y.
 Hos. 2. 15, she shall sing as in the days of her y.
 Joel 1. 8, lament for husband of her y.
 Zech. 13. 5, man taught me to keep cattle from
 my y.
 Mat. 19. 20; Mk. 10. 20; Lu. 18. 21, have kept
 from my y.
 Acts 26. 4, my manner of life from my y.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise thy y.
 See Prov. 7. 7; Isa. 40. 30; Jer. 3. 24, 25.
YOUTHFUL. 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee y. lusts.
- Z
- ZEAL.** 2 Sam. 21. 2, sought to slay them in his z.
 2 Kings 10. 16, come and see my z. for the Lord.
 Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17, the z. of thine house.
 119. 139, my z. hath consumed me.
 Isa. 9. 7, the z. of the Lord will perform this.
 59. 17, clad with z. as a cloak.
 63. 15, where is thy z.?
 Ezek. 5. 13, I have spoken it in my z.
 Rom. 10. 2, they have a z. of God.
 2 Cor. 9. 2, your z. hath provoked many.
 Phil. 3. 6, concerning z. persecuting the church.
 Col. 4. 13, he hath a great z. for you.
 See 2 Kings 19. 31; Isa. 37. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
ZEALOUS. Num. 25. 11, he was z. for my sake.
 Acts 21. 20, they are all z. of the law.
 1 Cor. 14. 12, as ye are z. of spiritual gifts.
 Tit. 2. 14, z. of good works.
 Rev. 3. 19, be z. therefore, and repent.
 See Num. 25. 13; Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14.
ZEALOUSLY. Gal. 4. 18, z. affected.

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY VIVIAN RIDLER
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

1880-1881



THE NEW OXFORD
BIBLE MAPS

LIST OF MAPS

Preceding Map 1 Index to Maps

Map 1 Jerusalem in Old Testament times

Map 2 Background of the Exodus

Map 3 Israel in Canaan: Joshua to Samuel and Saul

Map 4 The United Monarchy

Map 5 The Near East in the time of the
Assyrian Empire

Map 6 Central Palestine in Old Testament times

Map 7 Palestine under the Herods

Map 8 The Background of the New Testament:
Rome and the East
(including St. Paul's Journeys)

Map 9 Jerusalem in New Testament times

*Prepared by the Cartographic Department
of the Clarendon Press, Oxford
and based on the Oxford Bible Atlas*

MAPS PRINTED BY
COOK, HAMMOND & KELL LTD., LONDON

1000 1000 1000

INDEX TO MAPS

Abdon 3, X2
 Abel-beth-maacah 4, Y2
 Abel-keramim 3,6, Y5
 Abel-meholah 3,4,6, Y3
 Abel-shittim 6, Y5
 Abila 7, Y3
 Abilene 7, Y1; 8, G4
 Acco 3,4,6, X2; 5, G4
 Achaia 8, D3
 Achor, V. of 3, X5
 Achshaph 3,6, X2
 Achzib: Judah 6, W5
 Achzib: Phoenicia 3, X2
 Actium 8, D3
 Adadah (Aroer) 3, W6
 Adam 3, Y4
 Adamah 6, X2
 Adami-nekeb 6, X3
 Adhaim, R. 5, H4
 Adiabene 8, H3
 Adithaim 6, X5
 Adora 7, X5
 Adramyttium 8, E3
 Adria, Sea of 8, C2
 Adullam 3,4,6, X5
 Adummim 6, X5
 Aegean Sea 8, E3
 Aelana (Aila) 8, F5
 Aelia, Wall of 9
 Africa 8, C4
 Agrippa's Wall 9
 Agrippias (Anthedon) 7, V5
 Ahlab 3, X1
 Ai 3,6, X5
 Aijalon: Dan 3,6, X5
 Aijalon: Zebulun 6, X3
 Aila (Aelana) 8, F5
 Akabbim, Ascent of 3, X7
 Aleppo 5, G3
 Alexandria: Egypt 8, E4
 Alexandria Troas 8, E3
 Alexandrium 7, X4
 Almon 6, X5
 Almon-diblathaim 6, Y5
 Amalek 4, W6
 Amasea 8, G2
 Amastris 8, F2
 Amathus 7, Y4
 Amisus 8, G2
 Ammon 2 *inset*; 3,4, Z4; 5, G4
 Anab 3, W6
 Anaharath 6, X3
 Ananiah 6, X5
 Anathoth 3,4,6, X5
 Ancona 8, B2
 Ancyra 8, F3
 Anthedon (Agrippias) 7, V5
 Antioch: Galatia 8, F3
 Antioch: Syria 8, G3
 Antipatris 7, W4
 Antium 8, B2
 Antonia Tower 9
 Apamea 8, G3
 Aphek: Bashan 6, Y3
 Aphek: Ephraim 3,6, W4
 Aphekah 6, X5
 Aphek (Aphek): Asher
 3,6, X3
 Apollonia: Macedonia 8, C2
 Apollonia Sozusa 7, W4
 Appian Way 8, C2
 Appii Forum 8, B2
 Aqaba, Gulf of 2, T3

Arabah, The 3,4,6, Y4
 also 2, U2
 Arabah, Sea of the 3,4,6, X5
 Arabia 5, H4
 Arabian Desert 8, G4
 Arad 3, X6; 2, U1
 Aram (Syria) 4, Z1
 Ararat (Urartu) 5, H3
 Araxes, R. 8, H3
 Arbela: Assyria 5,8, H3
 Arca 8, G4
 Archelais: Cappadocia 8, F3
 Archelais: Palestine 7, X4
 Argob 4, Y2
 Ariminum 8, B2
 Armenia, Kingdom of 8, H3
 Arnon, R. 3,4,7, Y6
 also 2, U1
 Aroer: Moab 3,4, Y6
 Aroer (Adadah): Negeb
 3, W6
 Arpad 5, G3
 Arrapkha 5, H3
 Artaxata 8, H3
 Arubboth 4,6, X3
 Arumah 3,6, X4
 Aruna 6, X3
 Arvad 5, G4
 Ascalon 7, W5
 Ashan 3, W6
 Ashdod 3,4,6, W5; 2, T1
 Asher: tribe 3,4, X2
 Ashkelon 3,4, W5
 Ashnah: (nr. Sorek), Judah
 6, X5
 Ashnah (W. of Hebron), Judah
 6, W5
 Ashtaroth 3, Y3
 Asia 8, E3
 Asor 3,6, W4
 Asphaltitis, L. 7, X5
 Asshur 5, H3
 Assos 8, E3
 Assyria 5, H3
 Ataroth: Ephraim 3,6, X4
 Ataroth: Moab 6, Y5
 Ataroth-addar 6, X5
 Athens 8, D3
 Athribis 2, Q2; 5, F4
 Attalia 8, F3
 Auranitis 7, Z3
 Avaris 2, Q2
 Azekah 3,6, W5; 2, T1
 Azmon 2, T2
 Aznoth-tabor 6, X3
 Azotus 7, W5
 Baalah (Kiriath-jearim)
 3,6, X5
 Baalath 3,4,6, W5
 Baal-gad 3, Y1
 Baal-hazor 4,6, X4
 Baal-meon 6, Y5
 Baal-peor 6, Y5
 Baal-shalishah 6, X4
 Baal-zephon 2, R2 *and inset*
 Babylon: Egypt 8, F5
 Babylon: Mesopotamia
 5,3, H4
 Babylonia 5, J4
 Balikh, R. 5, G3
 Bamoth-baal 6, Y5
 Baris: Jerusalem 1

Bashan 3,4, Y2
 Batanaea 7, Z2
 Bathyra 7, Z2
 Beautiful Gate 9
 Beer 3,6, X3
 Beeroth: Benjamin 3,4,6, X5
 Beeroth (Bene-jaakan)
 2, T2
 Beer-sheba 2, T1 *and inset*
 also 3,4,7, W6
 Bene-berak 6, W4
 Bene-jaakan (Beeroth)
 2, T2
 Beneventum 8, B2
 Benjamin: tribe 3,4, X5
 Benjamin, Gate of 1
 Beon 6, Y5
 Bereoa 8, D2
 Bersabe (Beersheba) 7, W6
 Berytus 5,8, G4
 Besor, Brook 3,4, W6
 Beten 6, X3
 Beth-anath 3,6, X2
 Beth-anoth 6, X5
 Bethany 7, X5
 Betharamphtha 7, Y5
 Beth-aven (Bethel) 6, X5
 Beth-baal-meon 3,6, Y5
 Beth-dagon 3,6, W4
 Beth-diblathaim 6, Y5
 Beth-eden (Bit-adini)
 5, G3
 Bethel 3,4,6, X5
 Bethesda, Pool of 9
 Beth-gilgal (Gilgal) 6, X5
 Beth-haccherem 6, X5
 Beth-haggan 3, X3
 Beth-hanan 4, X5
 Beth-haram 6, Y5
 Beth-hoglah 6, X5
 Beth-horon, Lower
 3,4,6, X5
 Beth-horon, Upper
 3,4,6, X5
 Beth-jeshimoth 3,6, Y5
 Bethlehem: Galilee 3,6, X3
 Bethlehem: Judah
 3,4,6,7, X5
 Beth-meon 6, Y5
 Beth-nimrah 3,6, Y5
 Beth-peor 3,6, Y5
 Beth-rehob: region 4, Y1
 Beth-rehob: town 3,4, Y2
 Bethsaida-Julias 7, Y2
 Beth-shan (Beth-shean)
 6, X3
 Beth-shean 3,4,6, X3
 Beth-shemesh: Issachar
 6, Y3
 Beth-shemesh: Judah
 3,4,6, W5
 Beth-tappuah 6, X5
 Bethul (Bethuel) 3, W6
 Bethzatha, Pool of 9
 Beth-zur 3,6, X5
 Betogabri 7, W5
 Betonim 3,6, Y4
 Bezek 3,6, X4
 Bezer 3, Y5
 Bezetha 9
 Bit-adini (Beth-eden)
 5, G3
 Bithynia & Pontus 8, F2

INDEX TO MAPS

Black Sea 5, F2
Borsippa 5, H4
Bosphorus 5, E2
Bosporan Kingdom 8, G2
Bozath 6, W5
Bozrah 2, U2
Brundisium 8, C2
Bustasit 2, Q2
Busiris 2, Q2
Byblos (Gēbal) 5, G4
Byzantium 8, E2

Cabbon 6, W5
Cabul 3,4,6, X2
Caesarea: Palestine 7, W3
also 8, F4
Caesarea (Mazaca) 8, G3
Caesarea Philippi 7, Y2
also 8, G4
Calah 5, H3
Callirrhoe 7, Y5
Calno 5, G3
Canaan 2, T1
Canopus 8, F4
Canusium 8, C2
Capernaum 7, Y2
Caphtor (Crete) 5, D3
Cappadocia 8, G3
Capprea (Capri) 8, B2
Capua 8, B2
Carchemish 5,8, G3
Carmel 4, X6
Carmel, Mt. 3,4,6,7, X3
Carrhae (Haran) 8, G3
Caspian Sea 5, K3
Catana 8, C3
Cauda 8, D4
Cenchreae 8, D3
Chephar-ammoni 6, X4
Chephirah 3,6, X5
Cherith, Brook 6, Y3
Chersonesus 8, F2
Chesulloth 6, X3
Chezib (Achzib) 6, W5
Chinnereth 3,6, Y2
Chinnereth, Sea of
3,4,6, Y3
Chios 8, E3
Chisloth-tabor 6, X3
Chorazin 7, Y2
Cilicia (Khilakku) 5, F3
Cilicia & Syria 8, G3
Cilicia Trachea 8, F3
City of David 1
City of Salt 6, X5
Cnidus 8, E3
Colchis 8, H2
Colonia Amasa (Emmaus) 7, X5
Colossae 8, E3
Comana 8, G2
Commagene 5,8, G3
Coreyra 8, C3
Corinth 8, D3
Cos 8, E3
Court of Gentiles 9
Court of Israel 9
Court of Women 9
Crete 5,8, D3
Croton 8, C3
Ctesiphon 8, H4
Cuthah 5, H4
Cyprus: island 5,8, F3
Cyprus: Palestine 7, X5
Cyrenaica 8, D4
Cyrene 8, D4
Cyzicus 8, E2

Dabbesheth 6, X3
Daberath 6, X3
Dalmatia (Illyricum) 8, C2
Damascus 3,4,7, Z1
also 5,8, G4

Damascus Gate 9
Dan (Laish) 3,4, Y2
Dan: tribe 3, Y2
Dan: tribe 3, W5
Danube, R. 8, D2
Dead Sea 7, X6
Debir: Judah 3,4, W6
also 2, T1
Debir: N.E. Judah 6, X5
Decapolis 7, Y3
Dedan 5, G5
Derbe 8, F3
Dibon 2, U1; 3,4, Y5
Dion 7, Y3
Diyala, R. 5, H4
Dophkah 2, S3 and inset
Dor 3,4,6, W3
Dora 7, W3
Dorylaeum 8, F3
Dothan 6, X3
Dumah 5,8, G5
Dura-Europus 8, H4
Dur-sharrukin 5, H3
Dyrrhachium 8, C2

Eastern Sea 5, J5
Ebal, Mt. 3,4,6,7, X4
Eben-ezer 6, W4
Ecbatana 5, J4
Edessa 8, G3
Edom 2, U2 and inset; 3,4, Y7
also 5, G4
Edrei 3, Z3
Eglon 3,6, W5
Egnatian Way 8, D2
Egypt 2, Q2; 5,8, F5
Egypt, Brook of 2, S1
Egyptian Port 2, S3
Ekron 3,4,6, W5
Elah, V. of 3, W5
Elam 5,8, J4
Elath 5, F5
Elealeh 6, Y5
Elon 4,6, X5
Eltekon 6, X5
Emesa 8, G4
Emmaus (Nicompolis or
Colonia Amasa) 7, X5
Enam 6, X5
En-dor 3,6, X3
Engaddi (En-gedi) 7, X6
En-gannim 3,6, X3
En-gedi 3,7, X6
En-haddah 6, X3
En-rogel 1
En-shemesh 6, X5
En-tappuah 6, X4
Ephesus 8, E3
Ephraim: town 4,6, X4
Ephraim: tribe 3,4, X4
Ephraim, Hill Country of
6, X4
Ephron (Ophrah) 3,6, X4
Epiphania 8, G3
Erech (Uruk) 5, J4
Eshtaol 6, X5
Eshtemoa 3, X6
Essenes, Gate of 9
Etam 3,6, X5
Ether 6, W5
Ethiopia 5, F6
Euphrates, R. 5,8, H3
Europus (Carchemish)
8, G3
Euxine Sea 8, F2
Ezion-geber 2, T3 and inset;
5, F5

Fair Havens 8, D4
Farah, Wadi 6, X4
Forum of Appius 8, B2
Fullers' Tower 9

Gabae (Hippeum) 7, X3
Gabbatha 9
Gad: tribe 3, Y4
Gadara: Decapolis 7, Y3
Gadara: Perea 7, Y4
Galatia 8, F3
Galilee 6,7, X3
Galilee, Sea of 7, Y3
Gamala 7, Y3
Gangra 8, F2
Gath: Philistia 3,4,6, W5
Gath (Gittaim):
Benjamin 6, W5
Gath-hepher 6, X3
Gath-rimmon 3,4,6, W4
Gaulanitis 7, Y2
Gaza 2, T1 and inset; 3,4,7, V5
also 5,8, F4
Gazara 7, W5
Geba 4,6, X5
Gēbal (Byblos) 5, G4
Gederah 6, W5
Gedor 6, X5
Gennath Gate 1,9
Gennesaret 7, Y2
Gerar 2, T1; 4, W6
Gerasa 7, Y4
Gerezim, Mt. 3,4,6,7, X4
Geshur 4, Y2
Geshur 6, Y3
Gethsemane 9
Gezer 3,4,5, W5
Gibbethon 3,6, W5
Gibeah 3,4,6, X5
Gibeon 3,4,6, X5
Gihon Spring 1
Gilboa, Mt. 3,4,6, X3
Gilead 3,4,6, Y4
Gilgal (nr. Jericho)
3,4,6, X5
Gilgal: Ephraim 6, X4
Gilgal: Sharon 6, W4
Gilead 3,4,6, X5
Gimarra (Gomer) 5, F3
Gimzo 6, W5
Gittaim (Gath) 6, W5
Golan 3, Y3
Golgotha: Jerusalem 9
Gomer (Gimarra) 5, F3
Gophna 7, X4
Gordion (Gordium) 5,8, F3
Gordyene 8, H3
Goshen: Egypt 2, Q2
Goshen: Palestine 3, W6
Gozan 5, G3
Great Bitter Lake 2, R2
Greater Syrtis 8, C4
Great Plain, The 7, X3
Great Sea, The 2, S1
also 3,4, W3; 5, E4
Habor, R. 5, H3
Hadashah 6, W5
Hadid 6, W4
Halhul 6, X5
Halys R. 5,8, G3
Ham 6, Y3
Hamath 5, G3
Hammath 6, Y3
Hananel: Jerusalem 1
Hannathon 6, X3
Haran 5,8, G3
Harim 6, W5
Harosheth-ha-goim
3,6, X3
Hattina 5, G3
Hauran 5, G4
Havvoth-jair 3,4, Y3
Hazar-addar 2, T2
Hazar-shual 3, W6
Hazor: Galilee 3, Y2
Hazor: Benjamin 6, X5

INDEX TO MAPS

Hebron 2, U1; 3,4,6,7, X5	Judea: region 7, X5; 8, G4	Mare Nostrum 8, D4
Helam 4, Z3	Judea, Wilderness of 7, X5	Marreshah 3,6, W5
Helbon 5, G4	Juttah 2, U1	Mariamme: Jerusalem
Heleph 6, X3		Map 9
Heliopolis (On) 2, Q2 and insect	Kabul (Cabul) 6, X2	Marisa 7, W5
also 5,8, F4	Kabzeel 3,4, W6	Masada 7, X6
Helkath 6, X3	Kadesh 5, G4	Mazaca (Caesarea) 8, G3
Hepher 4,6, W4	Kadesh-barnea 2, T2 and insect	Medeba 3,4,6,7, Y5
Heraclaea 8, F2	Kamon 3,6, Y3	also 2, U1
Hermom, Mt. 3,4, Y1	Kanah, Brook of 6, W4	Medes (Madai) 5, J3
Hermopolis 5, F5	Karkor 3, Z6	Media 8, H3
Hermus, R. 5, E3	Kedar (Qidri) 5, G4	Media Atropatene 8, H3
Herod, Kingdom of 7	Kedemoth 3, Y6	Mediterranean Sea 7,8
Herodium 7, X5	Kedesh 3, Y2	Megiddo 3,4,6, X3
Heshbon 3,4,6, Y5; 2, U1	Keilah 3,6, X5	Megiddo, Plain of 6, X3
Hezekiah's Conduit 1	Khilakku (Cilicia) 5, F3	Melita (Malta) 8, B3
High Place 4, X5	Khirbet Qumran 7, X5	Melitene 5,8, G3
Hinnom Valley 1,9	Kidron, Brook 6, X5	Memphis (Noph) 2, Q3 and insect
Hippeum (Gabae) 7, X3	Kidron Valley 1,9	also 5,8, F5
Hippius: Jerusalem 9	King's Highway 2, U3	Menzaleh, L. 2, Q1
Hippos 7, Y3	Kir-hareseth 2, U1; 4, Y6	Meribah 2, T2
Holon 6, X5	Kiriathaim 3,6, Y5	Merom 3,4, X2
Horeb, Mt. 2, S4	Kiriath-arba (Hebron)	Merom, Waters of
Hormah 2, T1; 3, W6	6, X5	3,6, X2
Hukkok 6, X2	Kiriath-jearim 3,4,6, X5	Mesembria 8, E2
Hyrcania 7, X5	Kishon, R. 3,4,6, X3	Meshech (Mushki) 5, F3
	Kumukhu (Commagene) 5, G3	Mesopotamia 8, H3
		Messana 8, G3
Iadanna (Cyprus) 5, F3	Lacedaemon (Sparta) 8, D3	Michmas 3,6, X5
Ibleam 3,6, X3	Lachish 2, T1; 3,6, W5	Middin 3,6, X5
Iconium 8, F3	Lahmam 6, W5	Midian 2, U3
Idumea 7, W6	Laish (Dan) 3, Y2	Migdol 5, F4
Illyricum (Dalmatia) 8, C2	Laishah 6, X5	Migron 6, X5
Iphtah 6, X5	Iakkum 3,6, Y3	Miletus 8, E3
Iphtah-el 6, X3	Laodicea 8, E3	Millid (Melitene) 5, G3
Israel 4,6, X4; 5, G4	Larissa 8, D3	Millo: Jerusalem 1
Israel, Hill Country of	Larsa 5, J4	Minni (Mannai) 5, J3
3, X4	Lasea 8, D3	Misrephoth-maim 3, X2
Issachar: tribe 3,4, X3	Lebanon 5, G4	Mitylene 8, E3
Istros 8, E2	Lebanon, Mt. 3,4, Y1	Mizpah 3,6, X5
Italy 8, B2	Lebanon, V. of 3, Y1	Mizpeh 6, W5
Ituraea 7, Y1	Lebanon 3,6, X4	Moab 2, U1 and insect; 3,4, Y6
	Lehi 6, X5	also 5, G4
Jabbok R. 3,4,6,7, Y4	Leontes, R. 7, X1	Moab, Plains of 6, Y5
Jabesh-gilead 3,4,6, Y3	Lesbos 8, E3	Moesia 8, D2
Jabneel: Galilee 6, X3	Lesser Armenia 8, G3	Mons Casius 2, R1
Jabneel (Jamneh, Jamnia):	Libnah 3,4,6, W5; 2, T1	Moreh, Hill of 3,6, X3
Judah 3,6,7, W5	Libya 5,8, E4	Moreseth-gath 6, W5
Jahaz 6, Y5	Little Bitter Lake 2, R2	Mount Baalah 3,6, W5
Janoah 6, X4	Lo-debar 4,6, Y3	Muski (Meshech) 5, F3
Japhia 6, X3	Lod 6, W4	Musri 5, G3
Jarmuth (Ramoth): Issachar	Lower Beth-horon 3,4,6, X5	Myra 8, F3
6, X3	Lower Sea 5, J5	
Jarmuth: Judah 3,6, W5	Lower Zab: riv. 5, H3	Naarah 3,6, X4
Jattir 3, X6	Lowland, The 3,4, W5	Nabataean Kingdom 7
Javan 5, E3	Lycia 8, E3	also 8, G4
Jazer 4,6, Y4	Lycopolis (Sint) 5, F5	Nahaliel, R. 4,6, Y5
Jebel Helal 2, S2	Lydda 7, W4	Nahalol 3,6, X3
Jericho 3,4,7, X5; 2, U1	Lydia 5, E3	Nairi 5, H3
and insect	Lystra 8, F3	Naissus 8, D2
Jerusalem 3,4,6,7, X5		Naphath-Dor 3, X3
also 2, U1 and insect; 5,8, G4	Maacah 4, Y2	Naphtali: tribe 3,4, X2
Jerusalem in O. T. times	Maarath 6, X5	Naucratis 8, F4
Map 1	Macedonia 8, D2	Nazareth 7, X3
Jerusalem in N. T. times	Macheraus 7, Y5	Neapolis: Italy 8, B2
Map 9	Madai (Medes) 5, J3	Neapolis: Macedonia 8, D2
Jeshanah 6, X4	Madmannah 3, W6	Neapolis: Palestine 7, X4
Jezreel: V. of Jezreel	Madon 3,6, X3	Neballat 6, W4
3,4,6, X3	Maeander, R. 5, E3	Nebo: Judah 6, X5
Jezreel: Judah 3, X6	Magadan (Taricheae) 7, X3	Nebo: Moab 6, Y5
Jezreel, V. of 3,4,6, X3	Mahanaim 4,6, Y4	Nebo, Mt. 3,6, Y5; 2, U1
Jogbehah 3, Y4	Makaz 4,6, W5	Negeb, The 2, T1; 3,4, W6
Jokneam (Jokneam)	Makkedah 3,6, W5	Neiel 6, X2
3,4,6, X3	Malta 8, B3	Netophah 4,6, X5
Joppa 3,4,6,7, W4; 8, F4	Mamre 6, X5	Nezib 6, X5
Jordan, R. 3,4,6,7, Y4	Manasseh: tribe 3,4, X4	Nibshan 3,6, X5
Jotbah 6, X3	Manasseh: tribe 3, Y3	Niceae 8, E2
Judah: Kingdom & region	Manasseh's Wall 1	Nicephorum 8, G3
4,6, X5; 5, F4	Mannai (Minni) 5, J3	Nicomedia 8, E2
Judah: tribe 3,4, X5	Maon 3, X6	Nicomolis: Greece 8, D3
Judah, Hill Country of 3, X5	Mare Internum 7, W4	Nicomolis (Emmaus) 7, X5
Judah, Wilderness of	also 8, D4	Nile, R. 5,8, F5
4,6, X5		

INDEX TO MAPS

Nineveh 5, H3
Ninus 8, H3
Nippur 5, J4
Nisibis 8, H3
Nob 6, X5
Noph (Memphis) 2, Q3
also 5, F5

Oboth 2, U2
Odessus 8, E2
Oescus 8, D2
Olives, Mt. of 1, 9
On (Heliopolis) 2, Q2
also 5, F4

Ono 6, W4
Ophel: Jerusalem 1
Ophlas: Jerusalem 9
Ophrah (Ephron) 3, 6, X4
Orontes, R. 5, 8, G3
Osoëne 8, G3
Ostia 8, B2
Oxyrhynchus 8, F5

Paestum 8, B2
Palace: Jerusalem 1
Palmyra 8, G4
Pamphylia 8, F3
Paneas 7, Y2
Panormus 8, B3
Paphos 8, F4
Parah 6, X5
Paran, Wilderness of 2, T3
Parthian Empire 8, H3
Patara 8, E3
Pekod (Piqudu) 5, J4
Pella 6, 7, Y3
Pellusium 2, R1 and inset;
5, 8, F4

Peniel (Penuel) 3, 6, Y4
Perea 7, Y5
Perga 8, F3
Pergamum 8, E3
Perusia 8, B2
Pessinus 8, F3
Petra 8, G4
Phasael: Jerusalem 9
Phasaelis 7, X4
Philadelphía: Asia 8, E3
Philadelphía (Rabbah):
E. of R. Jordan 7, Y4

Philippi 8, D2
Philippopolis 8, D2
Phillistia 6, W5
Phillistia, Plain of 2, T1
Phillistines 3, 4, W5
Phoenix 8, D3
Phrygia 5, F3
Pi-beseth 2, Q2
Pirathon 3, 4, 6, X4
Pisgah, Mt. 3, 6, Y5
Pisidia 8, F3
Pithom 2, Q2
Pompeli 8, B2
Pontus Euxinus 8, F2
Pools: Jerusalem 1, 9
Praetorium: Jerusalem 9
Prusa 8, E2
Psephinus: Jerusalem 9
Ptolemais 7, X2; 8, G4
Punon 2, U2
Piqudu (Pekod) 5, J4
Puteoli 8, B2

Qantir 2, Q2
Qarqar 5, G4
Qidri (Kedar) 5, G4
Qumran, Khirbet 7, X5

Raamses 2, Q2 and inset
Rabbah: Judah 6, X5
Rabbah (Rabbath-ammon):
Ammon 3, 4, 7, Y4

Rakkath 6, Y3
Ramah: Benjamin
3, 6, X5
Ramah (Ramathaim-zophim):
Ephraim 6, X4
Ramathaim-zophim 3, 6, X4
Ramath-mizpeh 6, Y4
Ramothe 6, X3
Ramothe-gilead 3, 4, Y3
Raphana 7, Z2
Raphia 2, T1 and inset
also 5, F4; 7, V6
Red Sea 2, R3 & T4 and inset;
5, 8, F5
Rehob 3, 6, X2
Remeth (Ramothe) 6, X3
Reuben: tribe 3, Y5
Rezeph 5, G3
Rhegium 8, C3
Rhodes 5, 8, E3
Rimmon: Galilee 3, 6, X3
Rimmon: Benjamin
3, 6, X5

Rogelim 4, 6, Y3
Roman Empire 8
Rome 8, B2
Royal Porch: Jerusalem 9
Rumah 6, X3

Saba (Sheba) 5, G6
Sais 5, 8, F4
Salamis 8, F3
Salecah 5, G4
Salmone 8, E3
Salonae 8, C2
Salt, V. of 4, X6
Salt Sea 2, U1; 3, 4, 6, X5
Samal 5, G3
Samaria: town 6, 7, X4
also 5, G4
Samaria: region 7, X4
Samos 8, E3
Samosata 8, G3
Samotheace 8, E2
Sangarius, R. 5, F2
Sanhedrin: Jerusalem 9
Saqqarah 2, Q3
Sardica 8, D2
Sardis 5, 8, E3
Sarepta 7, X1
Sarid 6, X3
Scodra 8, C2
Scupi 8, D2
Scythopolis 7, X3
Sebaste (Samaria) 7, X4
Secacah 3, 6, X5
Sela 2, U2 and inset; 5, G4
Seleucia: Asia Minor 8, F3
Seleucia: Mesopotamia
8, H4

Sepharad (Sardis) 5, E3
Sepphoris 7, X3
Serabit el-Khadim 2, S3
Shaalbim 3, 4, 6, W5
Sharon, Plain of 4, 6, 7, W4
Sheba (Saba) 6, G6
Shechem 3, 4, 6, X4
Shephelah 4, W5
Shihor-libnath 6, W3
Shikkeron 3, 6, W5
Shiloh 3, 4, 6, X4
Shimron 3, 6, X3
Shittim 3, 6, Y5; 2, U1
Shunem 3, 6, X3
Shur, Wilderness of 2, S2
Shushan (Susa) 5, J4
Sibmah 6, Y5
Sicily 8, B3
Side 8, G2
Sidon 3, 4, 7, X1; 5, 8, G4
Sidonians 4, X2
Siloam: Jerusalem 1

Siloam, Pool of 9
Simeon: tribe 3, W6
Sin (Pelusium) 2, R1
Sin, Wilderness of 2, S3
Sinai: region 2, S3 and inset;
5, F5
Sinai, Mt. (?) (Jebel Helal)
2, S2
Sinai, Mt. (Mt. Horeb) 2, S4
also 8, F5
Singidunum 8, D2
Sinope 8, G2
Sippar 5, H4
Sirbonis, L. 2, S1
Sirmium 8, C2
Siut (Lycopolis) 5, F5
Smyrna 8, E3
Socoh: Israel 4, 6, X4
Socoh (Soco): Judah
3, 6, W5
Solomon's Pool 9
Solomon's Porch 9
Solomon's Wall 1
Sorek 3, 4, 6, W5
Sparta (Lacedaemon) 8, D3
Strato's Tower 7, W3
Succoth: Egypt 2, R2 and inset
Succoth: Palestine
3, 4, 6, Y4
Suez, Gulf of 2, R3
Susa (Shushan) 5, J4
Syene 5, F6
Syrause 8, C3
Syria 4, Z1; 5, G4
Syria, Province of 7, Y1

Taanach 3, 4, 6, X3
Tabal (Tubal) 5, G3
Tabbath 3, 6, Y4
Tabor, Mt. 3, X3
Tadmor (Tadmor) 5, G4
Tahpanhes 5, F4
Tamar 4, X7
Tanis 2, Q2; 5, F4
Tappuah 3, 6, X4
Taralah 6, X5
Tarentum 8, C2
Taricheae (Magadan) 7, X3
Tarracina 8, B2
Tarsus 8, F3
Tavium 8, F3
Tekoa 4, 6, X5
Tell el-Yahudiye 2, Q2
Tema 5, 8, G5
Teman 2, U2
Temple: Jerusalem 1, 9
Thamna 7, X4
Thebes 5, F5
Thebez 3, 4, 6, X4
Thessalonica 8, D2
Thrace 8, E2
Three Taverns 8, B2
Thyatira 8, E3
Tiber, R. 8, B2
Tiberias 8, G4; 7, Y3
Tigranocerta 8, H3
Tigris, R. 5, 8, H4
Til-garimmu 6, G3
Timnah: Hill Country
of Judah 3, 6, X5
Timnah: Dan
3, 6, W5
Timnath-serah (Timnath)
3, 6, X4
Timsah, L. 2, R2
Tipsah 5, G3
Tirzah 3, 6, X4
Tishbe 6, Y3
Tjaru (Zilu) 2, R2
Tob 3, 4, Z3
Togarmah 5, G3
Tomi 8, E2

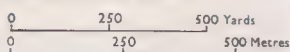
INDEX TO MAPS

Topheth: Jerusalem 1	Usiana 5, F3	Zered, Brook 3,4, Y7
Trachonitis 7, Z2	Van, Lake 5,8, H3	Zeredah: Ephraim 4,6, X4
Trapezus 8, G2	Viminacium 8, D2	Zeredah (Zarethan):
Tripolis 8, G4	Western Sea, The 5, E4	Jordan valley 3,6, Y4
Troas (Alexandria Troas)	Yarmuk, Wadi 6,7, Y3	Zererah: Jordan valley 6, Y4
8, E3	Yehem 6, X3	Zereth-shahar 3,6, Y5
Tubal (Tabal) 5, G3	Yiron 3, X2	Zeugma 8, G3
Turushpa (Tuspar) 6, H3	Zaanannim 6, X3	Ziddim 6, Y3
Tyre 3,4,7, X2; 5,8, G4	Zab, Upper & Lower 5, H3	Ziklag 3,4, W6
Ulatha 7, Y2	Zair (Zior) 6, X5	Zilu (Tjaru) 2, R2
Upper Beth-horon	Zanoah 6, X5	Zin, Wilderness of 2, T2
3,4,6, X5	Zaphon 3, Y4	Zion, Wall of 1
Upper Sea, The 5, E4	Zarethán 3,4,6, Y4	Zior (Zair) 6, X5
Upper Zab: riv. 5, H3	Zebulun: tribe 3,4, X3	Ziph: Hill Country of Judah
Ur, 5, J4	Zela 3, X5	3, X6
Urartu (Ararat) 5, H3	Zemairaim 6, X5	Ziph: Negeb 3, W7
Urmia, Lake 5,8, J3		Ziz, Ascent of 6, X5
Uruk (Erech) 5, J4		Zoan 2, Q2; 5, F4
Ushu 6, G4		Zobah 4, Z1
		Zorah 3,6, W5

Jerusalem in Old Testament times

- Medieval and Turkish Jerusalem
- Approximate lines of City Walls :
 - of original Zion (2 Sam. 5.7)
 - as extended under the kings
 - as extended later, either before or after the Exile
 - Modern Roads

Heights are given in feet



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 250 YARD SUBDIVISIONS

NOBM 3RX

© Oxford University Press





Israel in Canaan

Joshua to Samuel and Saul

ASHER, etc.

Tribes of Israel

Cities of Refuge

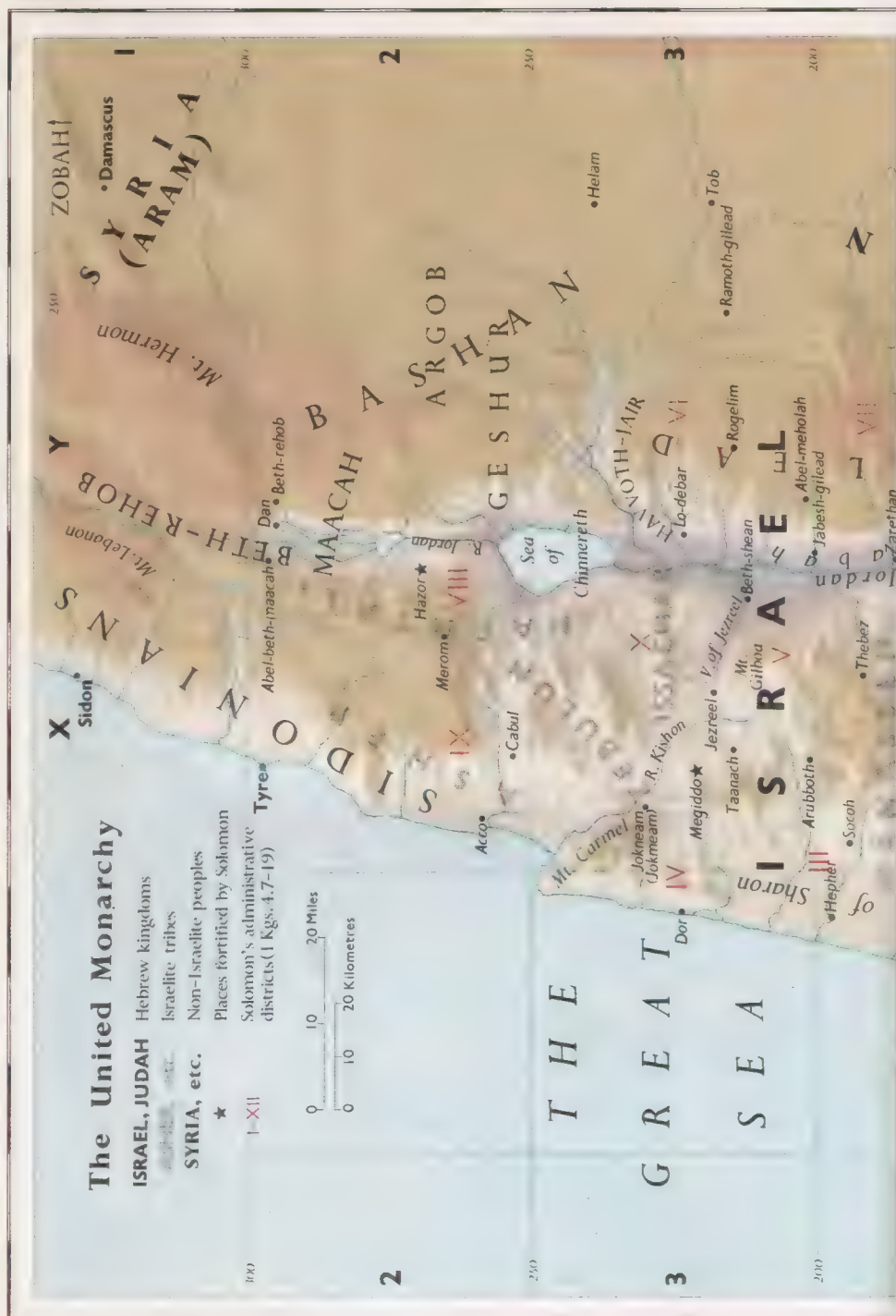
Philistine cities





OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS

© Oxford University Press



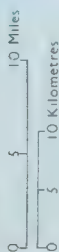


MAP 5



OUTER BORDER SHOWS

Central Palestine in Old Testament times





OUTER BORDER SHOWS TO HILL SUBDIVISIONS

© Oxford University Press



Palestine under the Herods

- Boundary of Herod's kingdom at its greatest extent
- Divisions, A.D. 6-17
- Under Roman Procurators
- Tetrarchy of Herod Antipas
- Tetrarchy of Philip
- Fortresses

0 10 20 Miles
0 10 20 Kilometres



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS





Jerusalem in New Testament times

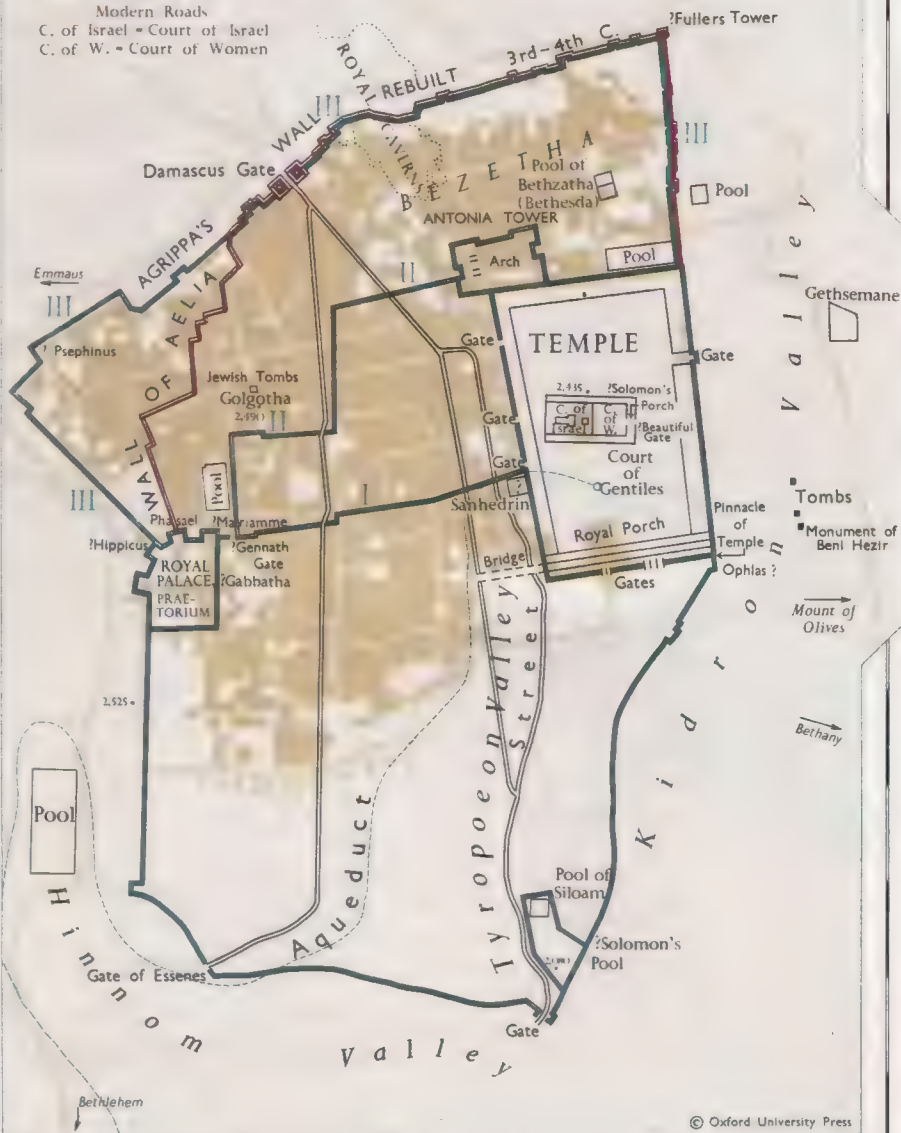
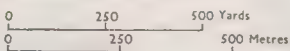
Medieval and Turkish Jerusalem

Approximate lines of City Walls :

- under Herod the Great
- added by Herod Agrippa I (probable line)
- later than N.T. times
- Modern Roads

C. of Israel = Court of Israel
C. of W. = Court of Women

Heights are given in feet



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 250 YARD SUBDIVISIONS

© Oxford University Press

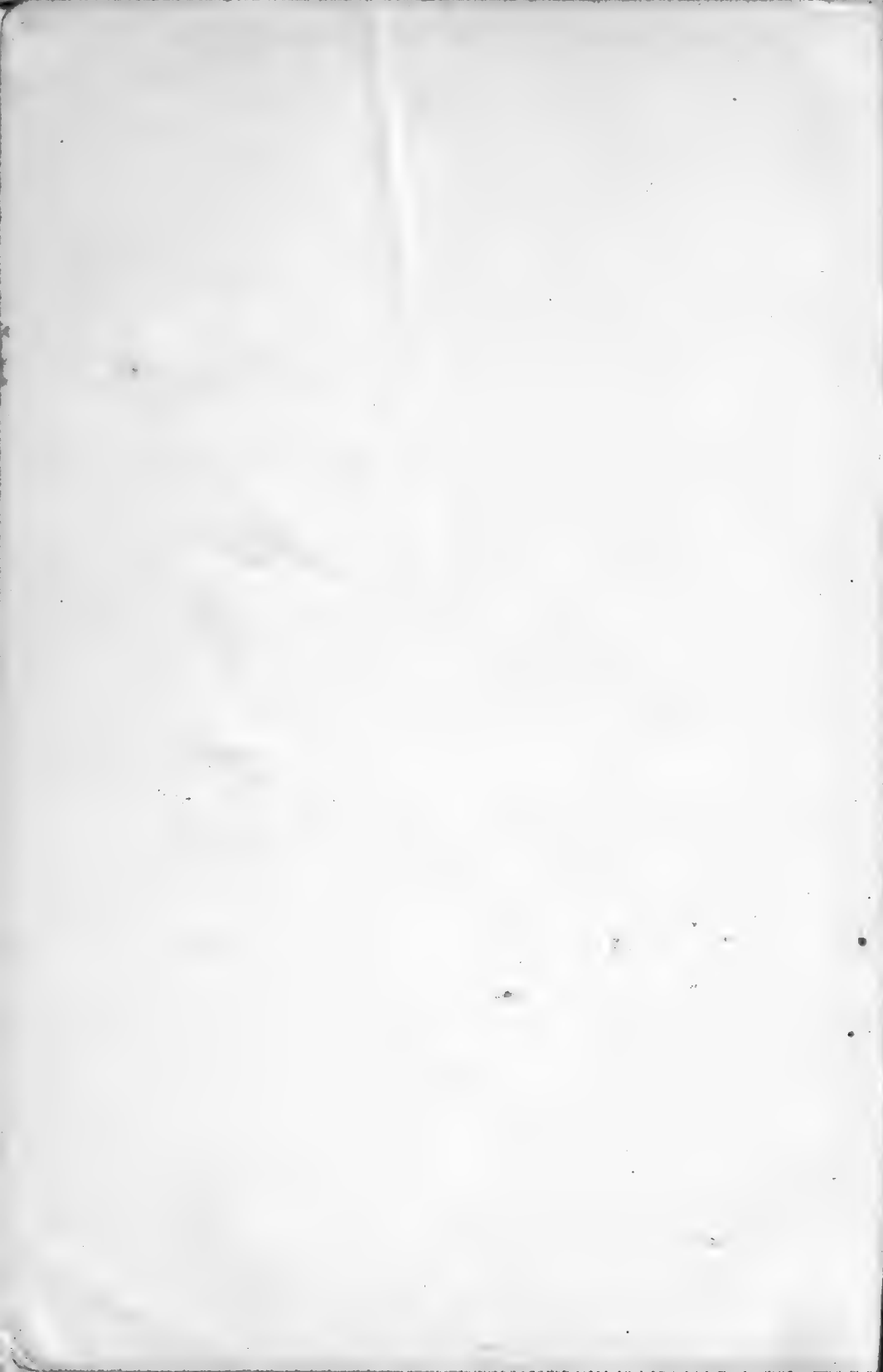




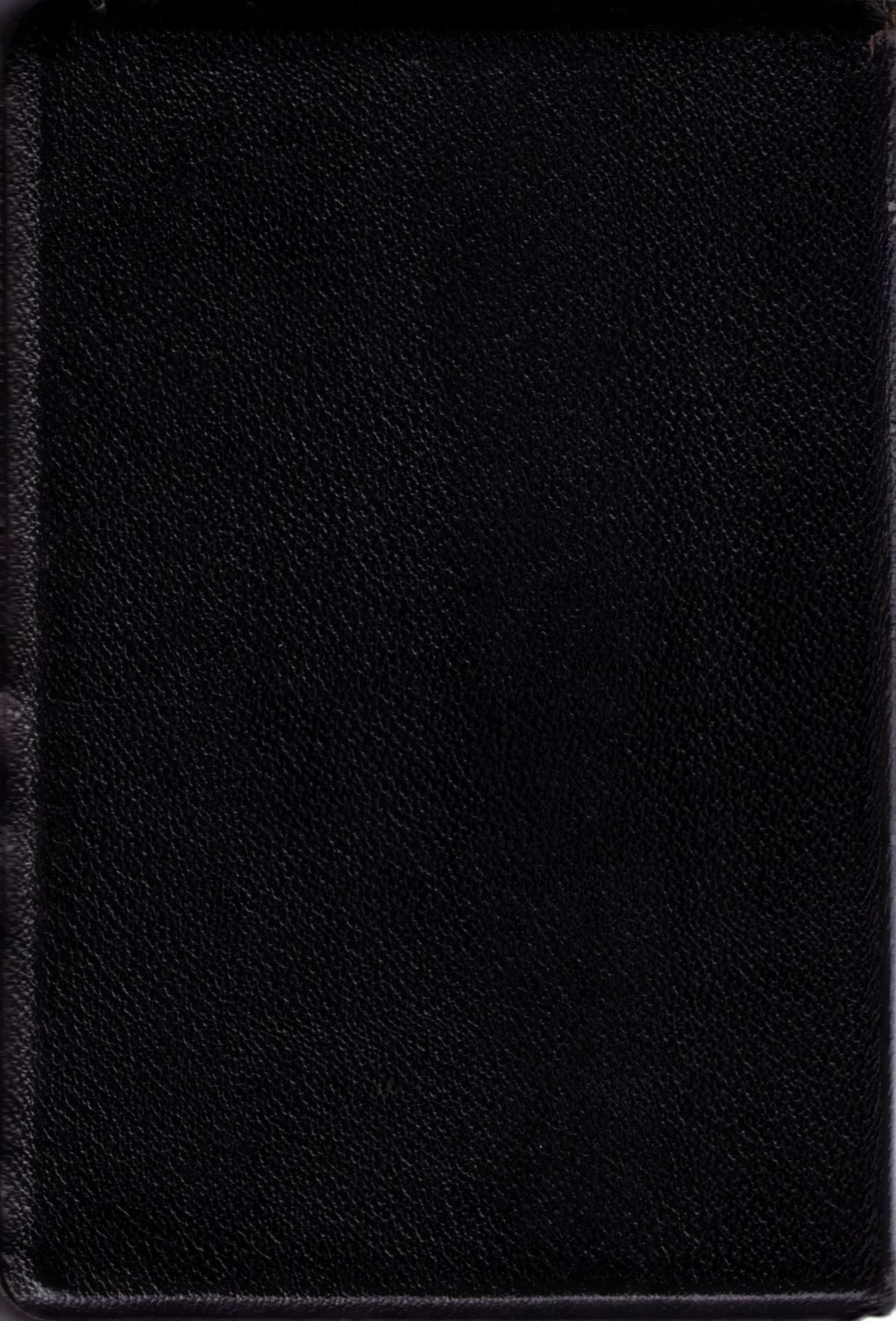












HOLY
BIBLE

RED LETTER

CONCORDIA